

# **Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip<sup>1,2</sup>**

**By the Estate of Edward Burnice Kipp**



**Edward B. Kipp,  
Ph.D. ( Inorganic Chemistry), MLS (Library Science)**

---

<sup>1</sup> Originally published as: "History of The Kip Family in America" by Frederic Ellsworth Kip of Montclair, New Jersey and assisted by Margarita Lansing Hawley of Morristown, New Jersey and was published in 1928 at Boston by Hudson Printing Company. It is available on Internet Archive:

[https://archive.org/stream/historyofkipfami00kipf\\_2/historyofkipfami00kipf\\_2\\_djvu.txt](https://archive.org/stream/historyofkipfami00kipf_2/historyofkipfami00kipf_2_djvu.txt)

<sup>2</sup> Originally published by Edward Kipp on World Connect

## **Licensing Terms**

**Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip © 2024 by**  
**The Estate of Edward Burnice Kipp is licensed under**  
**Creative Commons Attribution-NonCommercial-**  
**ShareAlike 4.0 International**

---

**Descendants of  
Hendrick Hendricksen Kip**

---



# Table of Contents

---

<b>Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip</b>	<b>1</b>
<b>First Generation</b>	<b>1</b>
<b>Second Generation</b>	<b>7</b>
<b>Third Generation</b>	<b>15</b>
<b>Fourth Generation</b>	<b>41</b>
<b>Fifth Generation</b>	<b>97</b>
<b>Sixth Generation</b>	<b>207</b>
<b>Seventh Generation</b>	<b>375</b>
<b>Eighth Generation</b>	<b>597</b>
<b>Ninth Generation</b>	<b>891</b>
<b>Tenth Generation</b>	<b>1159</b>
<b>11th Generation</b>	<b>1343</b>
<b>12th Generation</b>	<b>1429</b>
<b>13th Generation</b>	<b>1461</b>
<b>14th Generation</b>	<b>1469</b>
<b>15th Generation</b>	<b>1471</b>
<b>Name Index</b>	<b>1472</b>



# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

## First Generation

**1. Hendrick Hendricksen Kip** [1], son of **Hendrick** [11820], was born circa 1600 in Niewenhuys, Netherlands, died on Sep 14, 1685 in New York, NY, aged about 85, and was buried on Sep 16, 1685 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Henrick Henrixsz. In 1624 in Amsterdam, Netherlands, his trade was tailor. His name was **Hendrick Hendriksen or Hendrixse or Henrixsz**. At this time they did not use the surname Kip.

Records in the Netherlands refer to the betrothal of Heyndrick Heyndrixse of Niewenhuys, age 24, to Tryntje Lubberts from Swoll, age 25, orphan, betrothed in Amsterdam on 20 April 1624. Hendrick and Tryntje had seven children, six baptized in the Netherlands between 1625 and 1636 and one baptized in New Amsterdam in 1643. It is related that the arms of the family were painted on the stained-glass windows of the first church erected in New Amsterdam. They were also carved in stone over the door of the Kip's Bay House, which is said to have been built in 1655 by his son Jacob.

**On 20 April 1624 Hendrick Hendricksz [KIP] and Tryntje Lubberts announced their marriage intentions in Amsterdam. He gives as his place of origin Niewenhuys, which is probably Nyhuizum, a village just a few miles east of Workum in Friesland, close to the Zuiderzee. His bride came from Zwolle, a city in Overijssel, also situated close to the Zuiderzee (now IJsselmeer).**

**This is what the record says:**

*20 April 1624*

*Heyndrick Heyndrixsz, van  
Niewenhuys, snyder, out 24 jaren, geast~ met  
zyn swager Blomert Sanders, 9 ans woon~ inde Servetsteeg  
& Tryntie Lubberts, van Swoll, out 25 jaren, geen  
ouders hebbend, a puero woon~ inde Angelierstraet, geass~  
met haer nigte Annetie Heyndrix  
[signed] Hendrick Hendricxsen, Trineke Loebes  
DTB 429p86 - Huwelijksintekeningen in de kerk*

**Translation:**

*20 April 1624*

*Heyndrick Heyndricksz, from  
Niewenhuys, tailor, 24 years old, assisted by  
his brother-in-law Blomert Sanders, since 9 years living in the Servetsteeg,  
was betrothed to Tryntie Lubberts, from Zwolle, 25 years old, parents  
dead, since childhood living in the Anjeliersstraat, assisted  
by her cousin Annetie Heyndrix  
[signed] Hendrick Hendricxsen, Trineke Loebes  
DTB 429p86 '96 Marriage intentions in the church*

Searching marriages from **FamilySearch.org** indicate that Henrick Henrixsz(en) married Trijntje Lubberts on May 5, 1624 at Amsterdam, Noord-Holland, Netherlands. [Indexing Project No. M01225-2. Source Film No. 113358.] [Indexing Project No. M90102-1. Source Film No. 113364]

According to Frederic E Kipp, in his book on page 19 there is a reference to the Records of Old West India Company, No. 14, LXXV fol. 90 vo, as follows.

The Minutes of the Directors of Amsterdam, Holland, record that "Henrick Hendricksen Snijder requests for account of Henrick Jansen Snijder according to the bill of exchange, dated Aug. 15, 1635 and signed by Wouter van Twiller and Martin Gerritsen, the amount of 326 guilders, 19 stivers, 8 pennies." (I have not seen this reference.) His request was referred to the Commissioners for New Netherland. Thus he was living in Amsterdam before 1636.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

The last date they've been found in Amsterdam so far is the baptism of daughter Tryntje on June 8, 1636.

In the New Netherland Register of the Provincial Secretary 1638-1642, there is a Hendrick Hendricksz mentioned for the date June 27, 1639.

In the New Netherland Council Minutes 1638-1749, Hendrick Kip is mentioned on the date February 19, 1643.

Volume 2: Register of the Provincial Secretary, 1642-1647. Translated by Arnold J. F. van Laer (1974), pp. 115 and 116 [original document # 51c].

51c: April 16, 1643

"Hendrick Hendricksen Kyp" tailor witnessed a settlement by Geertruyt Jacobs widow of Gerrit van Vorst, on her children of their portion of their father's estate.

New York Historical Manuscripts: Dutch; Vol. II, Register of the Provincial Secretary 1642 to 1647; Translated by Arnold J. F. van Laer (1974), pp. 115 and 116 [original document # 51c].

NYSA\_A0270-78\_V2\_051c\_representation\_11893\_original.tiff

NYSA\_A0270-78\_V2\_051c\_representation\_11894\_original.tiff

Then on April 19, 1643 "Mr. Hendrick Hendricksz." bp. daughter Femmetje at the New Amsterdam Reform Dutch Church. The lone witness was Jsaac Hendrickszen '96 possibly his son, who would have been 16.

On April 28, 1643, "Hendrick Hendricksz Kip" was granted a lot in New Amsterdam located east of the fort -- New York Historical Manuscripts: Dutch; Volumes GG, HH, & II, Land Papers, Translated and Edited by Charles Gehring (1980); p. 17 [original document #GG 57].

On Oct 24, 1643, he signed (as Hendrick Hendricksen Kyp) a resolution adopted by the commonality of the Mannhattans '96 Documents Relative to the Colonial History of the State of New-York ... ed. by E. B. O'Callaghan, vol 1, pp. 191-192.

On the Manatus map of 1639 there are two plantations shown as belonging to a tailor (snyder). One is #25 shown belonging to Hendric de Snyder and the other is #45 shown simply as Plan. van snyder. #25 is at the southern end in or near New Amsterdam; #45 is way up north in what became Harlem.

I. N. Phelps Stokes in his Iconography of Manhattan Island ... vol 2, pp. 197-198 traces land records that appear to show that #25 belonged to Hendrick Janszen, a tailor who was known to be in New Amsterdam as early as 1638.

As to #45, Stokes was not able to tell to whom it belonged (vol. 2, p. 205).

Frederic E. Kip in his History of the Kip Family in America (1928) says that the "van Snyder" of #45 "undoubtedly refers to Hendrick Kip" (p. 23). Later on that same page he says "Possibly Hendrick Kip's earliest residence in Manhattan was on this plantation in New Harlem."

However, I [Howard Swain] am skeptical because that would mean he was in New Netherland for four years without leaving any records especially since he seems to have been a man of substance: He was a Great Burgher and was chosen to be one of the Nine Men, for example. After 1643 there are many records left by him.

So, it seems we can say that the family arrived possibly by June 27, 1639 and definitely before February 9, 1643.

In 1647 he was chosen as one of the first Board of "Nine Men" to act as Governing Tribunal for New Amsterdam. Apparently he was satirically called "Hendrick Kip of the haughty lip" because he was strong and fearless. He also held office again in 1649 and 1650. He was appointed a Grand Schepen on Feb. 2, 1656, and on April 11, 1657 he was admitted to the Rights of a Great Burgher. Thus he took an important part in the government of New Amsterdam. After New Amsterdam was surrendered, he took the Oath of Allegiance to the English in October 1664.

---

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

His will (found in the **Kip Family papers, NYPL - image available online** ) apparently was never officially recorded. It was drawn by notary Willem Bogardus. Since both will and accounting cite the notary, it seems likely that Bogardus, who was city treasurer 1680-85 and later postmaster of New York province, entrusted the papers to Hendrick's son Jacob, especially since Jacob, who served five terms as city schepen, aided in administering the estate. His 7800 guilder estate was a substantial one for that time period. Will dated Feb. 2, 1671; Codicil dated Aug. 4, 1680; Estate accounting March 8, 1686.

Many books (from 1848 to 1928) give him an ancestry with the surname De Kype. None of these books provide a source for this information and I have not found any evidence to indicate it is true. It would appear his Dutch surname was Hendricksen or Henrixsz and that sometime between when he arrived in New Amsterdam between 1637 and March 1643 he assumed the surname Kip.

This could be described as a "dit" name, since there were several others in New Amsterdam with the surname Hendricksen and also another tailor Hendrick Jansen Snyder, sometimes referred to as Hendrick the tailor.

He may also have been given the surname Kype, Kyp or Kip by his friends. Kip means "chicken" in German, but Hendrick was anything but that as he stood up to authority. The motto on the Kip crest that appears in many books "Vestigia nulla retrorsum" means Footsteps no backward or Never go back.

## SONS:

Isaac Kip's descendants settled in Rhinebeck, NY.

Jacob Kip's descendants settled in Kip's Bay, NY, and Westchester Co., N.Y.

Hendrick Kip settled at New Amstel on the Delaware River and then at Midout (Flatbush), Long Island.

## Sources:

Dutch Records at the New York State Archives.

The New York Researcher, V. 27, N. 3. Pgs. 56-60. Fall 2016. Article by James D. Folts. And Monica Gray  
New Netherland Institute website: [www.newnetherlandinstitute.org/research/online-publications](http://www.newnetherlandinstitute.org/research/online-publications)

## 17th Century Hollanders

<http://17thcenturyhollanders.pbworks.com/w/page/63040141/Hendrick%20Hendricksz%20Kip>

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 1, p. 19.

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

How Hendrick Kip Bequeathed His Estate. de Halve Maen, Vol. XXXVII, No. 3, Oct, 1962. p. 9, 10, 12.  
Translation of document(s) from the "Kip Family Papers."

Kip Family Papers, 1664-1845. 22 items (1 box, 1 folder). New York Public Library, Humanities - Manuscripts & Archives. MssCol 1651.

History of New Netherland or New York Under the Dutch, by E.B. O'Callaghan, Vol. 1, second edition, New York, 1855.

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

The Register of New Netherland 1626 to 1674. By E.B. O'Callaghan. Clearfield Co., Baltimore, MD. 1995.

Pre-Revolutionary Dutch Houses and Families, in Northern New Jersey and Southern New York. By Rosalie Fellows Bailey. The Holland Society of New York. William Morrow & Co., New York, 1936.

Calendar of Dutch Historical Manuscripts in the Office of the Secretary of State Albany, New York 1630-1664,

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

by Edmund B. O'Callaghan, The Gregg Press, Ridgewood, NJ, 1968.

P. 91. Council Minutes, Vol. IV, p. 203. Sept. 29, 1644. Court Proceedings. William de Key vs. Hendrick Kip, slander; ordered that defendant's wife appear next Thursday and acknowledge in court, that what she stated to the prejudice of the plaintiff is false, and not repeat the offense on pain of severer punishment.

P. 97. Council Minutes, Vol. IV, p. 232. Aug. 30, 1645. Order. To the court messenger to notify all inhabitants to assemble at the fort .....; the court messenger reports that all the citizens on the Manhattans, "from the highest to the lowest," will attend, as they all answered kindly, except one Hendrick Kip, a tailor.

P. 106. Council Minutes, Vol. IV, p. 278, 9. Dec. 17, 1646. Court Proceedings. Fiscal vs. Hendrick Kip's wife, for calling the director and council false judges, and the fiscal a forsworn fiscal; Hendrick Kip states that his wife has been upset, and so out of health ever since Maryn Adriaensen's attempt to murder the director-general, that when disturbed in the least, she knows not what she does; Mrs. Kip denies the charge; parties ordered to produce evidence on both sides.

P. 373. Land Papers, Vol. G.G., p. 187. March 14, 1647. Patent. Abraham Planck; lot between Hendrick Kip and Peter van der Linden, Manhattan island.

P. 54. Register of Provincial Secretary, Vol. III, p. 92. Aug. 29, 1651. Deed. Hendrick Kip to Albert Andriessen, of a house and lot on Manhattan island, northeast of fort Amsterdam.

P. 60. Register of Provincial Secretary, Vol. III, p. 142. July 27, 1658. Deed. Hendrick Hendricksen Kip to Caspar Stymensen, of a lot south side of Brewer Street, New Amsterdam.

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 141, No. 1, Jan. 2010. Small Burghers of New Amsterdam New Document, New Names, by Carolyn Nash. P. 25-38.

In the Westchester Archives manuscript we have Hendrick Hendrickzen, Cleermaacker [tailor]. In Burghers and Freeman he is listed as Hendrick Hendricksen Kip.

De Kype, Henry

ENO, JOEL N. "New York 'Knickerbocker' Families: Origin and Settlement." In The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, vol. 45:4 (Oct. 1914), pp. 387-391. P. 389.

Dutch immigrants to New York in the seventeenth century. No ship mentioned. Also in no. 9135, Tepper, Immigrants to the Middle Colonies, pp. 1-5; and in no. 0714, Boyer, Ship Passenger Lists, New York and New Jersey, pp. 9-14.

America Heraldica. A Compilation of Coats of Arms, Crests and Mottoes of Prominent American Families Settled in This Country Before 1800. Edited by E. De V Vermont. New York. 1889. P. 16 and Plate 1.

Mathew's American Armoury and Blue Book. John Mathews. New York, NY. Crest Publishing Co. Inc. 1907. Kip Hendrick Hendricksen Kip, came to New Amsterdam from Holland prior to 1643, Member of Governor Stuyvesant's Council.

Arms - Azure, a chevron or, between two griffins sejant and affrontée in chief, and a dexter hand couped in point argent.

Crest - A demi-griffin argent, holding in the paws a cross gules.

Knickerbocker's History of New York. Complete by Washington Irving. W.B Conkey Co., Publishers. Chicago. Book 1, Chapter 4.

[A group of Dutch settlers were sailing down the East River in a small boat] "While the voyagers were looking around them, on what they conceived to be a serene and sunny lake, they beheld at a distance a crew of painted savages busily employed in fishing, who seemed more like the genii of this romantic region -- their slender canoe lightly balanced like a feather on the undulating surface of the bay. At sight of these, the hearts of the heroes on Comminipaw were not a little troubled. But as good fortune would have it, at the bow of the commodore's boat was stationed a very valiant man named Hendrick Kip (which, being interpreted, means chicken; a name given him

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

on token of his courage). No sooner did he behold those varlet heathens thab he trembled with excessive valor, and, although a good half mile distant, he siezed a musquatoon that lay at hand, and turning away his head, fired it most intrepidly in the face of the blessed son. The blundering weapon recoiled and gave the valiant Kip an ignominious kick that laid him prostrate with uplifted heels in the bottom of the boat. But such was the effect of this tremendous fire that the wild men of the woods, struck with consternation, siezed hastily upon their paddles, and shot away into one of the deep inlets of the Long Island shore. This signal victory gave new spirits to the hardy voyagers, and in honor of the achievement they gave the name of the valiant Kip to the surrounding bay, and it has continued to be called "Kip's Bay" from that time to the present.

Hendrick married **Tryntje Lubberts** [2] [MRIN: 1], daughter of **Jan Lubbertsz** [11665] and **Femmetje Jans** [13413], on May 5, 1624 in Amsterdam, Noord-Holland, Netherlands. Tryntje was born circa 1599 in Zwolle, Zwoffen, Overijssel, Netherlands, was christened on Oct 28, 1607 in Amsterdam, Noord-Holland, Netherlands, and died after 1665 in New York, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2 M i. **Abraham Kip** [9] was born in May 1625 in Amsterdam, Noord-Holland, Netherlands and was christened on May 6, 1625 in Amsterdam, Noord-Holland, Netherlands.
- 3 M ii. **Isaac Hendricksen Kip** [10] was born in Jan 1627 in Amsterdam, Noord-Holland, Netherlands, was christened on Jan 10, 1627 in Amsterdam, Noord-Holland, Netherlands, and died in Jul 1678 in New Harlem, NY, aged 51.
- 4 F iii. **Beertjen Kip** [11] was born in Mar 1629 in Amsterdam, Noord-Holland, Netherlands, was christened on Mar 8, 1629 in Amsterdam, Noord-Holland, Netherlands, and died after 1702.
- 5 M iv. **Jacob Hendricksen Kip** [12] was born on May 16, 1631 in Amsterdam, Noord-Holland, Netherlands, was christened on May 25, 1631 in Amsterdam, Noord-Holland, Netherlands, and died on Dec 24, 1690 in Kip's Bay, New York, NY, aged 59.
- 6 M v. **Hendrick Hendricksen Kip** [13] was born in Aug 1633 in Amsterdam, Noord-Holland, Netherlands, was christened on Aug 14, 1633 in Amsterdam, Noord-Holland, Netherlands, and died in 1670 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY, aged 37.
- 7 F vi. **Tryntjen Hendricks Kip** [14] was born in Jun 1636 in Amsterdam, Noord-Holland, Netherlands and was christened on Jun 8, 1636 in Amsterdam, Noord-Holland, Netherlands.
- 8 F vii. **Femmetje Kip** [15] was born in Apr 1643 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland and was christened on Apr 19, 1643 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

## Second Generation (Children)

**2. Abraham Kip** [9] was born in May 1625 in Amsterdam, Noord-Holland, Netherlands and was christened on May 6, 1625 in Amsterdam, Noord-Holland, Netherlands.

General Notes: He died young or remained in Holland as his name does not appear in New Amsterdam records.

**Abraham Henrixsz, baptized May 6, 1625 in the Nieuwe Kerk in Amsterdam, Noord-Holland. Father Henrick Henrixsz. Mother Trijntje Lubberts. Sponsor is Aeltje Henrix, his aunt, the sister of Hendrick Hendricksz. Abraham probably died young. DTB 040p302, FHL Indexing project C00841-7. Flim # 113144.**

Sources:

17th Century Hollanders

<http://17thcenturyhollanders.pbworks.com/w/page/63040141/Hendrick%20Hendricksz%20Kip>

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 36.

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

**3. Isaac Hendricksen Kip** [10] was born in Jan 1627 in Amsterdam, Noord-Holland, Netherlands, was christened on Jan 10, 1627 in Amsterdam, Noord-Holland, Netherlands, and died in Jul 1678 in New Harlem, NY, aged 51.

General Notes: Isaack. He was baptized at the New Church, Amsterdam, Holland, on Jan 10, 1627, and came to America with his parents. He was admitted to the Rights of a Great Burgher in New Amsterdam on April 11, 1657, but unlike his father and brothers did not enter upon a political career. The only office he held in New Amsterdam was that of stamper, to which he was appointed Feb. 20, 1674, and on Oct. 27, 1675 he was nominated for magistrate of New Harlem. He was a yacht Captain engaged in river trade between New Amsterdam and the settlements at Esopus (Kingston) and Fort Orange (Albany). His descendents settled in Rhinebeck.

**Isaack Henrixsz, baptized January 10, 1627 in the Nieuwe Kerk in Amsterdam, Noord-Holland. Father Henrick Henrixsz. Mother Trijntje Lubberts. Sponsor is Jan Henrixsz, probably a brother of Hendrick Hendricksz. DTB 040p377. FHL Indexing project C90037-2. Film # 113144.**

Sources:

17th Century Hollanders

<http://17thcenturyhollanders.pbworks.com/w/page/63040141/Hendrick%20Hendricksz%20Kip>

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

Historical Notes of the Family of Kip of Kipsburg and Kip's Bay, New York, by William Ingaham Kip, 1871.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No.2, p. 36, 39.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

p. 18. Feb. 8 1653. Isaac Hendrickszen Kip, en Catalyntje Hendricks Snyers.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 40. Ingeschreven den Sept. 12, 1675. Isaac Kip, Wedr. Van Catalyntje Hendricks, en Maria Ver Velje, Wedr. Van Joh. de La Montagne. Getrouwt Sept. 26, 1675 N. Haerlem.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Settlers of the Beekman Patent Dutchess County, New York. A Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, New York, 2003 (Vol. VII).

The Register of New Netherland 1626 to 1674. By E.B. O'Callaghan. Clearfield Co., Baltimore, MD. 1995.

Calendar of Dutch Historical Manuscripts in the Office of the Secretary of State Albany, New York 1630-1664, by Edmund B. O'Callaghan, The Gregg Press, Ridgewood, NJ, 1968.

P. 382. Land Papers, Vol. H.H., p. 56. June 21, 1656. Patent. Isaac Kip; lot in the Sheep pasture, New Amsterdam.

American Family Antiquity. Being an account of the origin and progress of American families, traced from their progenitors in this country, connected with their history abroad. Illustrated with portraits and emblazoned coats armorial. Vol. II. KIP. Albert Welles. American College for Genealogical Registry and Heraldry. New York. 1881. New York Public Library.

Isaac married **Catalyntje Hendricks Snyers** [16] [MRIN: 5], daughter of **Hendrick Janszen Snyder** [214] and **Geertje Scheerburch** [215], on Feb 8, 1653 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland. Catalyntje was born about 1632 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland and died before Sep 26, 1675 in New Harlem, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 9 M i. **Hendrick Kip** [17] was born in 1654 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, was christened on Feb 8, 1654 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, and died in 1713, aged 59.
- 10 F ii. **Tryntje Kip** [18] was born in Sep 1656 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, was christened on Sep 13, 1656 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, and died on Aug 28, 1727, aged 70.
- 11 M iii. **Abraham Kip** [19] was born in Aug 1659 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, was christened on Sep 3, 1659 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, died in Jun 1731 in Albany, NY, aged 71, and was buried on Jun 28, 1731 in Reformed Dutch Church Cem., Albany, Albany Co., NY.
- 12 M iv. **Isaac Kip** [20] was born in Jun 1662 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, was christened on Jun 15, 1662 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, and died on Apr 8, 1750 in New York, NY, aged 87.
- 13 M v. **Jacob Kip** [21] was born in Nov 1664 in New York, USA, was christened on Nov 19, 1664 in New York, USA, and died Beg 1666 in New York, USA, aged 2.
- 14 M vi. **Jacob Kip** [22] was born on Aug 25, 1666 in New York, NY, was christened on Aug 29, 1666 in New York, NY, and died on Feb 28, 1733 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, aged 66.
- 15 M vii. **Johannes Kip** [23] was born in Jan 1669 in New York, NY and was christened on Jan 20, 1669 in New York, NY.
- 16 M viii. **DNA 3 Kip** [14139].

Isaac next married **Maria Vermilye** [213] [MRIN: 62], daughter of **Isaac Vermilye** [218], on Sep 26, 1675 in New Harlem, NY. Maria was born on Aug 2, 1629.

**4. Beertjen Kip** [11] was born in Mar 1629 in Amsterdam, Noord-Holland, Netherlands, was christened on Mar 8, 1629 in Amsterdam, Noord-Holland, Netherlands, and died after 1702.

General Notes: Baertje survived her husband and married second, Dec. 12, 1677, Jan Durckszen Meyer, widower. She outlived her second husband by whom she had no children, and was living in 1702.

**Beertje, baptized 8 March 1629 in the Oude Kerk in Amsterdam. DTB 006p233**  
*Sponsors are Blommert Sanders, her uncle and Susanna van de Brokel, unknown*

Sources:

17th Century Hollanders

<http://17thcenturyhollanders.pbworks.com/w/page/63040141/Hendrick%20Hendricksz%20Kip>

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 36.

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.  
p. 15. 17 Jan. 1649 Jan Janszen, j. m. Van Tubingen, en Baertje Hendricks Kip, j. d. Van Amsterd.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 43. Ingeschreven den Nov. 25, 1677. Jan Dirckszen Meyer, Wedr. Van Tryntje Grevenraet, en Baertje Kip, Wedr. Van Jan Wansaert, beyde woonende tot N. Yorke.. Getrouwt den Dec. 12, 1677.

Beertjen married **Jan Janszen (Wanshaer) Van St. Obyn** [24] [MRIN: 6], son of **Jan Wanshaer** [73], on Jan 17, 1649 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland. Jan was born on Sep 27, 1621 in Tubingen, Netherlands and died in 1674 in New York, America, aged 53.

Children from this marriage were:

- 17 M i. **Abraham Wanshaer** [25] was born in Nov 1649 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland and was christened on Nov 14, 1649 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland.
- 18 M ii. **Johannes Van St. Obyn** [26] was born in Aug 1651 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland and was christened on Aug 27, 1651 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland.
- 19 M iii. **Jacob Van St. Obyn** [27] was born in Jul 1653 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland and was christened on Jul 13, 1653 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland.
- 20 M iv. **Hendrick Van St. Obyn** [28] was born in Mar 1655 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland and was christened on Mar 21, 1655 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland.
- 21 M v. **Anthony Wanshaer Van St. Obyn** [29] was born in Jun 1657 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland and was christened on Jul 4, 1657 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland.
- 22 M vi. **Robbert Van St. Obyn** [30] was born in Aug 1659 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland and was christened on Aug 31, 1659 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland.
- 23 M vii. **Johannes Van St. Obyn** [31] was born in Sep 1661 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland and was christened on Sep 30, 1661 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland.
- 24 M viii. **Johannes Van St. Obyn** [32] was born in Sep 1662 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland and was christened on Sep 17, 1662 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland.
- 25 M ix. **Jan Wanshaer Van St. Obyn** [33] was born in Nov 1663 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, was christened on Dec 5, 1663 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, and died By Dec 4 1737 in New York, NY, aged 74.
- 26 F x. **Carel Van St. Obyn** [34] was born in Jun 1666 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland and was christened on Jul 4, 1666 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland.
- 27 F xi. **Jacomyntie Wanshaer Van St. Obyn** [35] was born in Jul 1667 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland and was christened on Jul 13, 1667 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland.

Beertjen next married **Jan Dirckszen Meyer** [7047] [MRIN: 2368] on Dec 12, 1677 in New York, USA.

**5. Jacob Hendricksen Kip** [12] was born on May 16, 1631 in Amsterdam, Noord-Holland, Netherlands, was christened on May 25, 1631 in Amsterdam, Noord-Holland, Netherlands, and died on Dec 24, 1690 in Kip's Bay, New York, NY, aged 59.

General Notes: Jacobus Hendricksen Kip was born in Amsterdam, Holland, and emigrated to America with his family. He began his political career in 1647, when only sixteen. He was a clerk in the Provincial secretary's office at

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

New Amsterdam. As early as 1650 he was acting clerk in Director Stuyvesant's Council. In 1650, he was a Deputy Secretary. On Jan. 27, 1653, he was appointed the First Secretary of the Court of Burgomasters and Schepens in New Amsterdam. January 12, 1654, Burgomasters allowed Jacob a salary of 200 Guilders a year as Receiver of the City revenue.

Jacob Kip resigned the office of Secretary, June 12, 1657, and engaged in brewing, combining with this business that of a general trader or storekeeper. November 29, 1655, he was appointed Vendue Master to Court of Orphen Masters and he was a member of the Board of Schepens in 1659, 1662, 1665, and President of the Board in 1674. After the English conquest of New Netherland in 1664, the Burgomasters and Schepens named their own successors, and Jacob was chosen Schepen in 1665. Jacob was an Officer of the City Militia, having been commissioned Lieutenant by Governor Lovelace on May 1, 1668.

Jacob was the ancestor of the Kip's Bay, New York and Worchester County, N.Y., Kip Families. The original patent was for the land was granted by Francis Lovelace, Governor, &c., to Jacob Kipp on April 15, 1671. Jacob built a house at Kip's Bay in 1655 (current spot 2nd Ave and 38th Street NYC). This house was erected in 1655; the bricks of which were imported from Holland. It was a large double house, with three windows in a row on one side of the door and two on the other, with one large wing. House was torn down in 1851 to make way for progress.

**Jacob, baptized 25 May 1631 in the Oude Kerk in Amsterdam. DTB 006p306**  
*Sponsors are Herman Heynrix, probably another brother of Hendrick Hendricksz and Sara Willems, unknown.*

Sources:

17th Century Hollanders

<http://17thcenturyhollanders.pbworks.com/w/page/63040141/Hendrick%20Hendricksz%20Kip>

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 3, p. 36, 44.

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

Historical Notes of the Family of Kip of Kipsburg and Kip's Bay, New York, by William Ingaham Kip, 1871.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

p. 18. 14 Feb. 1654 Jacob Hendrickszen Kip, en Maria de Lamontagne, Van Amsterdam, getrouwt den 8 Mart.

Legal Document of Dutch Colonial Times, by Richard H. Amerman. de Halve Maen, Vol. XXXV, No. 4, Jan. 1961. p. 9, 10. Transcription from above MSS item.

The Register of New Netherland 1626 to 1674. By E.B. O'Callaghan. Clearfield Co., Baltimore, MD. 1995.

Calendar of Dutch Historical Manuscripts in the Office of the Secretary of State Albany, New York 1630-1664, by Edmund B. O'Callaghan, The Gregg Press, Ridgewood, NJ, 1968.

P. 40. Register of Provincial Secretary, Vol. II, p. 163. No date but about Aug. 1647. Power of Attorney. Jacob Hendricksen Kip to Harman Hendricksen Droogh, his uncle, to receive money due him by the W.I. Company at Amsterdam.

P. 52. Register of Provincial Secretary, Vol. III, p. 75. March 20, 1651. Deed. Peter Cornelissen to Jacob Hendricksen Kip, of a lot on Manhattan island.

P. 130. Council Minutes, Vol. V, p. 97. Jan. 27, 1653. Appointment. Jacob Kip to be secretary or clerk to the burgomasters and schepens of New Amsterdam.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

P. 155. Council Minutes, Vol. VI, p. 175. Nov. 20, 1655. Appointment. Jacob Kip, to be vendue master to the court of orphan masters.

P. 382. Land Papers, Vol. H.H., p. 56. June 21, 1656. Patent. Jacob Kip; lot in the Sheep pasture, New Amsterdam.

P. 186. Council Minutes, Vol. VIII, p. 596. June 12, 1657. Resignation of Jacob Kip of his office of clerk of New Amsterdam and request that another be appointed in his stead, with order thereupon.

P. 187. Council Minutes, Vol. VIII, p. 610. June 13, 1657. Order. Continuing Jacob Kip in his office until he have finished transcribing the records thereof.

P. 221. Council Minutes, Vol. IX, p. 522. March 1, 1660. Petition. Aert Anth. Meddagh, Tonis Gysberts Bogaert, Jorsey Rapelje, Jean Le Cler, Jacob Kip, and others, for permission to plant a village on the river side opposite the Manhatans, in sight of fort Amsterdam, between the lands of said Bogaert and Kip.

P. 386. Land Papers, Vol. H.H., p. 127. April 11, 1661. Patent. Jacob Kip; lot in the Sheep pasture, New Amsterdam, adjoining the deacon's lot.

American Family Antiquity. Being an account of the origin and progress of American families, traced from their progenitors in this country, connected with their history abroad. Illustrated with portraits and emblazoned coats armorial. Vol. II. KIP. Albert Welles. American College for Genealogical Registry and Heraldry. New York. 1881. New York Public Library.

Abstract of Title of Kip's Bay Farm in the City of New York, with All Known Maps Relating Thereto, Together With the Water Grants on The East River Adjoining Said Farm, and Releases From the City on the Eastern Post Road. Etc., Etc., Etc.

Also, The Early History of the Kip Family and The Genealogy as Refers to Title. By John J Post of the New York Bar. New York. S. Victor Constant. 1894.

Original Land Patent: Recorded Vol. 3 of the Patents, page 99. Secretary of State's Office, Albany, New York..

Jacob married **Maria De La Montagne** [139] [MRIN: 31], daughter of **Johannes De La Montagne MD** [140] and **Rachel De Forest** [141], on Mar 8, 1654 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland. Maria was born on Jan 25, 1637 at Sea, Madeira and died on Aug 25, 1711 in Kip's Bay, New York, NY, aged 74.

Children from this marriage were:

- 28 M i. **Johannes Kip** [142] was born on Feb 3, 1655 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, was christened on Feb 21, 1655 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, and died about Oct 1704 in New York, NY, aged about 49.
- 29 M ii. **Jacobus Kip** [143] was born on Oct 14, 1656 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, was christened on Oct 15, 1656 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, and died in Oct 1702 in Jamaica, Long Island, New York, aged 46.
- 30 M iii. **Abraham Kip** [144] was born on Dec 21, 1658 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, was christened on Dec 22, 1658 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, and died before Nov 30, 1720 in New York, USA.
- 31 M iv. **Jesse Kip** [145] was born on Dec 16, 1660 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, was christened on Dec 19, 1660 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, and died in Apr 1722 in Newtown, Long Island, NY, aged 61.
- 32 F v. **Rachel Kip** [146] was born on Jan 7, 1664 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, was christened on Jan 11, 1664 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, and died in 1746 in New York, USA, aged 82.
- 33 F vi. **Maryken Maria Kip** [147] was born on Dec 2, 1666 in New York, USA, was christened on Dec 5, 1666 in New York, USA, and died after Mar 1724 in Staten Island, NY.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 34 M vii. **Hendrick Kip** [148] was born on Jan 12, 1669 in New York, USA, was christened on Feb 14, 1669 in New York, USA, and died about 1698 in New York, USA, aged about 29.
- 35 F viii. **Catharina Kip** [149] was born on Jan 25, 1671 in New York, USA and died after 1711 in New York, USA.
- 36 M ix. **Petrus Kip** [150] was born on Dec 25, 1674 in New York, USA and died on Aug 28, 1686 in New York, USA, aged 11.
- 37 M x. **Benjamin Kip** [151] was born on Aug 6, 1678 in New York, USA, was christened on Aug 28, 1678 in New York, USA, and died on May 27, 1702 in New York, USA, aged 23.
- 38 M xi. **Samuel Kip** [152] was born on Nov 4, 1682 in New York, USA, was christened on Nov 15, 1682 in New York, USA, and died on Nov 13, 1748 in New York, USA, aged 66.

**6. Hendrick Hendricksen Kip** [13] was born in Aug 1633 in Amsterdam, Noord-Holland, Netherlands, was christened on Aug 14, 1633 in Amsterdam, Noord-Holland, Netherlands, and died in 1670 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY, aged 37.

General Notes: Hendrick was baptised in Amsterdam, Holland, Aug. 14, 1633 and he came to America with his parents. He grew to manhood at the homestead on Bridge Street overlooking the East River. Hendrick entered politics before his marriage. He was admitted to the rights of a Great Burgher in New Amsterdam, April 17, 1657, and about this time removed to New Amstel (now New Castle) on the Delaware River where he soon became one of the Council. He engaged in the brewing trade. He was Schepen in 1659. On Sept. 9, 1659 he was a member of the Council of New Amstel. On June 29, 1660, he was appointed one of the Commissaries there. When the English took possession in 1664, he moved to Midwout (Flatbush), Long Island. He was chosen Overseer of that Town on April 3, 1665, and held the office also in 1666, and until April 1667. He was Churchmaster from 1667 to 1670, and was appointed Inspector, Feb. 25, 1670. He died late 1670 or early 1671. He was referred to as the Captain.

**Hendrick, baptized 14 August 1633 in the Oude Kerk in Amsterdam. DTB 006p376**  
*Sponsors are Giertje Jans and Aeltje Vogels, both unknown.*

Sources:

17th Century Hollanders

<http://17thcenturyhollanders.pbworks.com/w/page/63040141/Hendrick%20Hendricksz%20Kip>

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 4, p. 36, p. 84.

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

Historical Notes of the Family of Kip of Kipsburg and Kip's Bay, New York, by William Ingaham Kip, 1871.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 25. 29 Feb. 1660. Hendrick Kip, Van Amsterdam, en Anna de Sillen, Van Wyck.

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

American Family Antiquity. Being an account of the origin and progress of American families, traced from their progenitors in this country, connected with their history abroad. Illustrated with portraits and emblazoned coats armorial. Vol. II. KIP. Albert Welles. American College for Genealogical Registry and Heraldry. New York. 1881. New York Public Library.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

The Register of New Netherland 1626 to 1674. By E.B. O'Callaghan. Clearfield Co., Baltimore, MD. 1995.

Hendrick married **Anna De Sille** [220] [MRIN: 67], daughter of **Nicasius De Sille** [227] and **Cornelia Meulmans** [228], on Feb 29, 1660 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland. Anna was born on Nov 6, 1640 in Maestricht, Netherlands and died on May 20, 1711 in Flatbush, Long Island, aged 70.

Children from this marriage were:

- 39 F i. **Cornelia Kip** [222] was born in Jun 1661 in New York, USA and was christened on Jun 12, 1661 in New York, USA.
- 40 F ii. **Catharina Kip** [223] was born in Oct 1664 in New York, USA, was christened on Nov 9, 1664 in New York, USA, and died in 1711, aged 47.
- 41 M iii. **Hendrick Kip** [224] was born about 1665 and died circa 1734 in Middletown Twp, Monmouth Co, NJ, aged about 69.
- 42 M iv. **Nicasius Kip** [225] was born in 1666 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY, was christened in 1666 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY, USA, and died on Oct 10, 1713 in Pollifly, Hackensack, NJ, USA, aged 47.
- 43 M v. **Petrus Kip** [226] was born about 1675 in New Amstel, On The Delaware, was christened in Flatbush, Long Island, NY, and died on Nov 13, 1749 in New York, NY, aged about 74.

**7. Tryntjen Hendricks Kip** [14] was born in Jun 1636 in Amsterdam, Noord-Holland, Netherlands and was christened on Jun 8, 1636 in Amsterdam, Noord-Holland, Netherlands.

General Notes: **Tryntje, baptized 8 June 1636 in the Oude Kerk in Amsterdam. DTB 007p091**  
*Sponsors are Femmetje Lubbers, probably a sister of the mother and Sara Wiltens, unknown*

At the baptism of their children her name is recorded as Trynte Hendricks, Tryntje Kip, and Tryntie Hendricks Kips. His name appears at the baptism of their daughter Elizabeth, Aug. 15, 1660, as Abraham J. Van de Heul, and afterwards simply as Abraham Janszen.

Sources:

17th Century Hollanders

<http://17thcenturyhollanders.pbworks.com/w/page/63040141/Hendrick%20Hendricksz%20Kip>

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 36, 38.

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

p. 24. 10 Aug. 1659. Abraham Janszen, Van 't Zuydtlandt in't landt Van de Briel, en Tryntje Kip, Van Amsterdam.

Tryntjen married **Abraham Janszen Van Der Heul** [36] [MRIN: 7] on Aug 10, 1659 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland. Abraham was born in 1635 in Briel, South Holland and died on Aug 23, 1702 in New York, NY, aged 67.

Children from this marriage were:

- 44 F i. **Elizabeth Van Der Heul** [37] was born in Aug 1660 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland and was christened on Aug 15, 1660 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland.
- 45 F ii. **Tryntie Van Der Heul** [38] was born in Mar 1662 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, was christened on Mar 19, 1662 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, and died on Aug 4, 1727, aged 65.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 46 F   iii. **Marritie Van Der Heul** [39] was born in Nov 1664 in New York, USA and was christened on Nov 19, 1664 in New York, USA.
- 47 F   iv. **Petronella Van Der Heul** [40] was born in Oct 1668 in New York, NY and was christened on Oct 31, 1668 in New York, NY.
- 48 F   v. **Femmetie Van Der Heul** [41] was born in Aug 1671 in New York, USA and was christened on Aug 6, 1671 in New York, USA.
- 49 M   vi. **Johannes Van Der Heul** [42] was born in Dec 1673 in New York, USA and was christened on Dec 24, 1673 in New York, USA.
- 50 M   vii. **Hendrick Van Der Heul** [43] was born in May 1676 in New York, USA and was christened on May 14, 1676 in New York, USA.

**8. Femmetje Kip** [15] was born in Apr 1643 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland and was christened on Apr 19, 1643 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland.

General Notes: Her father's name was recorded at her baptism as Mr. Henrick Hendricksz. She joined the Church in New Amsterdam, Jan. 2, 1661, and was a sponsor, July 13, 1667, at the baptism of Jacomyntie, daughter of Jan de Capen, alias Wanshaer, which is the last notice found of her.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 36.

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 15, 1643 19 Apr Mr. Hendrick Hendricksz parent, Femmetje child, witnesses Jsac Hendrickszen. Minister Everardus Bogardus.

Curacao Papers, 1640-1665. Translated into English by the New Netherland Research Center, the New Netherland Insitute. P. 234. Letter from B.L. Stuyvesant to Governor Peter Stuyvesant, New Netherland.

...I would write and recommend that your honor take care of the girls on the Manhattans; however, I know that your honor will not be remiss therein. Your honor can greet them all for me with a kiss and sometimes to remember them with a hug. I have also heard here that some are already becoming English; also, among others, F Kips, 396 whereby I am half afraid of the neighbors, if she has not moved. If this has not occurred, your honor can reproach her a little that she should beware of getting involved in such heresy, because I surely know that there is now no lack of Dutch suitors and because it would be a disgrace for your honor. Herewith, after cordial greetings, I commend your honor to the protection of God and remain,

Monsieur, Your honor's entirely devoted friend and servant, B. L. Stuyvesant  
Curaçao, in Fort Amsterdam, the 2nd of July 1665.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

## Third Generation (Grandchildren)

**9. Hendrick Kip** [17] was born in 1654 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, was christened on Feb 8, 1654 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, and died in 1713, aged 59.

General Notes: Hendrick settled in Esopus (Kingston), New York at an early date, and later in 1686 was co-patentee with his brother Jacob, of a tract of land at Rhinebeck which they called "Kipsbergen". Hendrick purchased from the Indians on July 28, 1686 a tract of land on the east side of the Hudson River, opposite Rondout Creek. This was confirmed by Governor Dongan, June 2, 1688. This patent is recorded in Albany in Book 6, p. 328 of Patents. Hendrick was a Lieutenant in Captain Baltus Van Kleeck's Company of Foot in 1700. Deed, p. 328. Map of lands, p. 330. Drawing of house built 1700 burned 1912, p. 331.

Taxed Dutchess County January 17, 1717/18 - 12£ 00 11 3 1/2.

Taxed Dutchess County February 12, 1718/19 - 08£ 00 02 0.

Taxed Dutchess County March 23, 1720 - 10£ 00 10 0.

Taxed Dutchess County January 20, 1720/21 - 12£ 0 3 0.

Taxed Dutchess County August 9, 1722 - 12£ 0 8 3.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 5, p. 43, 327.

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 36, 1654 8 Feb Isaac Kip parents, Hendrick child, witnesses Hendrick Kip, de oude, Hendrick Kip, de Jonge, Elsj Hendricks. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file.

Settlers of the Beekman Patent Dutchess County, New York. A Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, New York, 2003 (Vol. VII).

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 12, No. 1, p. 29-31, Jan. 1881.

American Family Antiquity. Being an account of the origin and progress of American families, traced from their progenitors in this country, conected with their history abroad. Illustrated with portraits and emblazoned coats armorial. Vol. II. KIP. Albert Welles. American College for Genealogical Registry and Heraldry. New York. 1881. New York Public Library.

Book of the Supervisors of Dutchess County NY 1718-1722 Published by Vassar Brothers' Institute, Pughkeepsie, NY.

Hendrick married **Annetje Jans Van Putten** [1963] [MRIN: 673] before 1678. Annetje was born on Dec 20, 1659 and died on Feb 7, 1732, aged 72.

Children from this marriage were:

- 51 M i. **Jan Kip** [1964] was born in Mar 1678 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, was christened on Mar 31, 1678 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died in 1747, aged 69.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 52 F ii. **Catholyntie Kip** [1965] was born about 1686.
- 53 M iii. **Hendrick Kip** [1966] was born on Jun 21, 1688 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, was christened on Jul 7, 1688 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died in 1754 in Fishkill, NY, USA, aged 66.

**10. Tryntie Kip** [18] was born in Sep 1656 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, was christened on Sep 13, 1656 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, and died on Aug 28, 1727, aged 70.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 43.

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 43, 1656 13 Sept Isaac Kip, Catharina parents, Tryntie child, witnesses Hendrick & Tryntie Kip, Jacob Kip. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 41. Ingeschreven den Dec. 19, 1675. Philip de Foreest, j.m. Van N. Yorke, en Tryntjr Kip, j.d. als boven. Getrouwt den Jan. 5, 1676.

Tryntie married **Philip De Foreest** [127] [MRIN: 29], son of **Isaac De Foreest** [128] and **Sarah Du Treux** [129], on Jan 5, 1676 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland. Philip was born on Jan 28, 1652 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, was christened on Jul 28, 1652 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, and was buried on Aug 18, 1727 in Albany, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 54 F i. **Sarah De Foreest** [130] was born in Jan 1678 in New York, USA and was christened on Jan 2, 1678 in New York, USA.
- 55 F ii. **Susanna De Foreest** [131] was born in 1684 and was christened on Apr 1, 1684 in Albany, NY, USA.
- 56 F iii. **Metje De Foreest** [132] was born in 1686 and was christened on Jul 25, 1686 in Albany, NY, USA.
- 57 M iv. **Isaac De Foreest** [133] was born in 1689 and was christened on Feb 20, 1689 in Albany, NY, USA.
- 58 M v. **Jesse De Foreest** [134] was born in 1692 and was christened on Jan 13, 1692 in Albany, NY, USA.
- 59 F vi. **Catrina De Foreest** [135] was born in 1694 and was christened on Nov 25, 1694 in Albany, NY, USA.
- 60 M vii. **Johannes De Foreest** [136] was born in 1697 and was christened on Sep 12, 1697 in Albany, NY, USA.
- 61 M viii. **David De Forest** [137] was born in 1700 and was christened on Sep 8, 1700 in Albany, NY.
- 62 M ix. **Abraham De Foreest** [138] was born in 1703 and was christened on Feb 21, 1703 in Albany, NY, USA.

**11. Abraham Kip** [19] was born in Aug 1659 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, was christened on Sep 3, 1659 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, died in Jun 1731 in Albany, NY, aged 71, and was buried on Jun 28, 1731 in Reformed Dutch Church Cem., Albany, Albany Co., NY.

General Notes: In 1714 Abraham was living in Albany on the south corner of Maiden Lane and Pearl Street.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 6, p. 43, 333.

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

p. 53, 1659 3 Sept Isaac Kip parents, Abraham child, witnesses Hendrick Kip, Sibout Claeszen, Maria de la Monatagne. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

Contributions for the Genealogies of the First Settlers of the Ancient County of Albany from 1630 to 1800, by Jonathan Pearson, Genealogical Publishing Co., Baltimore, MD. 1984.

American Family Antiquity. Being an account of the origin and progress of American families, traced from their progenitors in this country, connected with their history abroad. Illustrated with portraits and emblazoned coats armorial. Vol. II. KIP. Albert Welles. American College for Genealogical Registry and Heraldry. New York. 1881. New York Public Library.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Reformed Dutch Church Cemetery, Albany, Albany County, New York. Memorial # 84357510.

Abraham married **Gessie Van der Heyden** [2062] [MRIN: 708], daughter of **Jacob Tyssen Van der Heyden** [2063] and **Anna Hals** [2064], on Oct 16, 1687 in Albany, NY, USA. Gessie was born circa 1667, died in Feb 1748 in Albany, NY, aged about 81, and was buried on Feb 9, 1748 in Albany, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 63 M i. **Isaac Kip** [2065] was born in 1688 in Albany, NY, was christened on Nov 18, 1688 in Albany, NY, and died circa Oct 1771 in Albany, Albany Co., NY, aged about 83.
- 64 F ii. **Anna Kip** [2066] was born in 1691 in Albany, NY and was christened on Dec 20, 1691 in Albany, NY.
- 65 F iii. **Anna Kip** [2067] was born in 1694 in Albany, NY and was christened on Jun 17, 1694 in Albany, NY.
- 66 F iv. **Catelyntie Kip** [2068] was born in 1697 in Albany, NY and was christened on Aug 8, 1697 in Albany, NY.
- 67 M v. **Jacob Kip** [2069] was born in 1701 in Albany, NY and was christened on Jul 20, 1701 in Albany, NY.
- 68 F vi. **Cornelia Kip** [2070] was born in 1701 in Albany, NY, was christened on Jul 20, 1701 in Albany, NY, died in 1745 in Albany, NY, aged 44, and was buried on Mar 16, 1745 in Albany, NY.
- 69 F vii. **Geertruy Kip** [2071] was born in 1705 in Albany, NY, was christened on Jun 24, 1705 in Albany, NY, died in Jul 1746 in Albany, NY, aged 41, and was buried on Jul 20, 1746 in Albany, NY.
- 70 F viii. **Catharina Kip** [2072] was born in 1705 in Albany, NY and was christened on Jun 24, 1705 in Albany, NY.

**12. Isaac Kip** [20] was born in Jun 1662 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, was christened on Jun 15, 1662 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, and died on Apr 8, 1750 in New York, NY, aged 87.

General Notes: Isaac was a cooper and lived and died in New York. All children baptized Dutch Church, N.Y.

Abstract of Will

In the name of God, Amen. I, Isaac Kip, of New York, cooper, being in good health. I leave to my grandson Abraham, eldest son of my eldest son, Anthony, deceased, 10 shillings when he is of age, and if he dies then his brother Isaac, or who ever may be my heir at law, to be in full bar of all claims as heir at law. All the rest of my estate I leave as follows: To the children of my deceased son, Anthony, 1/6. To my daughter Catalyntie, wife of Peter Marschalk, 1/6. To the children of my son Isaac, deceased, 1/6. To my son Jacob, 1/6. To my son Petrus, 1/6. To my son Abraham, 1/6. I make my loving friends, Francis Marshchalk and Evert Byvanck, bakers and John Kip, merchant, executors. Dated November 19, 1746. Witnesses, James David, Thomas Haywood, Simon Johnson. Proved, June 6, 1750. [Lib. 17, p. 318]

Sources:

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 7, p. 43, 334.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 63, 1656 15 Jan Isaac Kip, Catalyntie Hendricks parents, Isaac child, witnesses Hendrick Kip, Abraham Janszen, Femmetie Kips. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.  
Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.  
Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.  
P. 61. Ingeschreven den Oct. 2, 1686. Isaac Kip, j.m. Van N. Yorke, en Sara de Mill, j.d. als voren, beyde woonende alhier. Getrouwt den Oct. 20, 1686.

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 004:0324.

American Family Antiquity. Being an account of the origin and progress of American families, traced from their progenitors in this country, conected with their history abroad. Illustrated with portraits and emblazoned coats armorial. Vol. II. KIP. Albert Welles. American College for Genealogical Registry and Heraldry. New York. 1881.  
New York Public Library.

Isaac married **Sarah De Mill** [2102] [MRIN: 716], daughter of **Anthony De Mill** [2103] and **Elizabeth Vander Liphorst** [2104], on Oct 20, 1686. Sarah was born in Dec 1663 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, was christened on Dec 30, 1663 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, and died in Feb 1727 in New York, NY, aged 63.

Children from this marriage were:

- 71 F i. **Catalina Kip** [2105] was born in Oct 1687 in New York, USA and was christened on Oct 19, 1687 in New York, USA.
- 72 M ii. **Anthony Kip** [2074] was born in 1689 in New York, USA, was christened on Jan 8, 1689 in New York, USA, and died on Apr 29, 1730 in New York, USA, aged 41.
- 73 F iii. **Catalina Kip** [2106] was born in Oct 1691 in New York, USA and was christened on Oct 21, 1691 in New York, USA.
- 74 M iv. **Isaac Kip** [2107] was born in Sep 1693 in New York, USA, was christened on Oct 1, 1693 in New York, USA, and died about May 1788 in Acquackanonk, Essex Co., NJ, aged about 94.
- 75 M v. **Jacob Kip** [2108] was born in Jul 1695 in New York, USA, was christened on Jul 14, 1695 in New York, USA, and died on Jun 19, 1754 in New York, NY, aged 58.
- 76 M vi. **Johannes Kip** [2109] was born in Apr 1697 in New York, USA and was christened on Apr 11, 1697 in New York, USA.
- 77 F vii. **Elizabeth Kip** [2110] was born in Jul 1699 in New York, USA and was christened on Jul 16, 1699 in New York, USA.
- 78 M viii. **Petrus Kip** [2111] was born in Jun 1700 in New York, USA and was christened on Jun 19, 1700 in New York, USA.
- 79 F ix. **Elizabeth Kip** [2112] was born in Aug 1702 in New York, USA and was christened on Aug 12, 1702 in New York, USA.
- 80 M x. **Abraham Kip** [2113] was born in Aug 1705 in New York, USA, was christened on Aug 19, 1705 in New York, USA, and died on Feb 24, 1757, aged 51.

**13. Jacob Kip** [21] was born in Nov 1664 in New York, USA, was christened on Nov 19, 1664 in New York, USA, and died Beg 1666 in New York, USA, aged 2.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 43.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 75, 1664 19 Nov Isaac Kip, Catalyntie parents, Jacob child, witnesses Jacob & Baertie Kip. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

**14. Jacob Kip** [22] was born on Aug 25, 1666 in New York, NY, was christened on Aug 29, 1666 in New York, NY, and died on Feb 28, 1733 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, aged 66.

General Notes: Jacob was co-patentee with brother Hendrick Kip of Kipsbergen, of a tract of land on the east side of the Hudson River opposite Rondout Creek, purchased from the Indians, July 28, 1686. This was confirmed on May 26, 1702. He was a cooper, and he was Justice, and in 1724 held the commission of a militia Captain from the Governor.

He purchased 24 acres of land from William Traphagen June 4, 1706.  
He purchased 89 acres of land from Hendrick Beekman Feb 28, 1714.  
He purchsed 301 acres of land from Hendrick Beekman Oct. 16, 1719.  
These purchases greatly enlarged his estate.

Taxed Dutchess County January 17, 1717/18 - 60£ 02 16 3.  
Taxed Dutchess County February 12, 1718/19 - 60£ 03 0 0.  
Taxed Dutchess County March 23, 1720 - 10£ 00 10 0.  
Taxed Dutchess County January 20, 1720/21 - 60£ 1 5 0.  
Taxed Dutchess County August 9, 1722 - 55£ 1 17 9 3/4.

His will is dated Feb. 21, 1731 and was probated May 15, 1733. At the time of his death in 1733 he owned about 900 acres of land. Baptised Dutch Reform Church of New York.

Sources:

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 8, p. 43, 335.

The History of Rhinebeck.

Mrs. Minisci (deceased).

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 84, 1666 29 Aug Isaac Kip, Catalyntie parents, Tryntie child, witnesses Jacob & Anna Kip. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Dutchess County Deeds Liber A or 1, p. 152

The New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, Vol. 83, p. 164-8, July 1952.  
The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 12, No. 1, p. 29-31, Jan. 1881.

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

Contributions for the Genealogies of the First Settlers of the Ancient County of Albany from 1630 to 1800, by Jonathan Pearson, Genealogical Publishing Co., Baltimore, MD. 1984.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

American Family Antiquity. Being an account of the origin and progress of American families, traced from their progenitors in this country, connected with their history abroad. Illustrated with portraits and emblazoned coats armorial. Vol. II. KIP. Albert Welles. American College for Genealogical Registry and Heraldry. New York. 1881. New York Public Library.

Descendants of Albert and Arent Andriessen Bradt. Cynthia Brott Biasca. 1990. Cynthia Brott Biasca, 3365 Sutton Loop, Fremont CA 94536 Wolfe City, Texas: Henington Publishing Company.

Records of the Supervisors of Dutchess County NY 1718-1722 Published by Vassar Brothers' Institute, Poughkeepsie, NY.

D.T. (administered by jthomas1130). Ancestry.com DNA match. 23.4 centimorgans shared across 2 DNA segments.

oobrothers40 (Escondido, California). Ancestry.com DNA. 10.3 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Jacob married **Rachel Swartwout** [2121] [MRIN: 720], daughter of **Roeloff Swartwout** [2122] and **Aefje (Eva) Bradt** [2123], in 1695 in Albany, NY, USA. Rachel was born on Apr 10, 1669 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY and died on Sep 17, 1746 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 77.

Children from this marriage were:

- 81 M i. **Isaac Kip** [2125] was born on Jan 8, 1696 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, was christened on Feb 9, 1696 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died on Jul 2, 1762, aged 66.
- 82 M ii. **Roeloff Kip** [2126] was born on Oct 6, 1697 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, was christened on Oct 31, 1697 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died on Feb 14, 1785 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess, NY, aged 87.
- 83 M iii. **Jacobus Kip** [2127] was born on Nov 24, 1699, was christened on Nov 26, 1699 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died on Jan 29, 1747, aged 47.
- 84 F iv. **Rachel Kip** [2128] was born on Nov 24, 1699 in Kipsburgh, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Nov 26, 1699 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died on Sep 8, 1754 in Ulster Co., NY, aged 54.
- 85 M v. **Johannes Kip** [2129] was born on Apr 14, 1702 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, was christened on May 3, 1702 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died in 1758 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 56.
- 86 F vi. **Catalynte Kip** [2130] was born on Sep 22, 1704 and was christened on Feb 18, 1705 in Albany, NY, USA.
- 87 F vii. **Eva Kip** [2131] was born on Apr 7, 1707 and was christened on Apr 15, 1707 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.
- 88 F viii. **Maria Kip** [2132] was born on Aug 16, 1709, was christened on Sep 18, 1709 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died about Dec 1780 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, aged about 71.
- 89 M ix. **Abraham Kip** [2133] was born on Jan 22, 1714, was christened on Jan 24, 1714 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died in 1756, aged 42.

**15. Johannes Kip** [23] was born in Jan 1669 in New York, NY and was christened on Jan 20, 1669 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 9, p. 43.

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 93, 1669 20 Jan Isaac Kip, Catalyntie parents, Johannes child, witnesses Jan Wanshaer, Susanna Willems. Minister

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Joannes Megapolensis.

**16. DNA 3 Kip** [14139].

DNA married someone.

His child was:

90 M i. **DNA 2 Kip** [14140].

**17. Abraham Wanshaer** [25] was born in Nov 1649 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland and was christened on Nov 14, 1649 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 26, 1649 14 Nov Jan Janszen Van St. Cubis parents, Abraham child, witnesses Hendrick en Tryntie Kip, Janneken Molyns. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

<http://familytreemaker.genealogy.com/users/k/a/u/Allan-David-Kaufmann/index.html> The Kaufman Family

**18. Johannes Van St. Obyn** [26] was born in Aug 1651 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland and was christened on Aug 27, 1651 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 30, 1651 27 Aug Jan Janszen Van St. Ubus parents, Johannes child, witnesses Isaac, Tyryntie Kip. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

**19. Jacob Van St. Obyn** [27] was born in Jul 1653 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland and was christened on Jul 13, 1653 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 35, 1653 13 July Jan Janszen Van St. Obyn & Baertie Kip parents, Jacob child, witnesses Jacob Kip, Catalyntie Hendricks. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

**20. Hendrick Van St. Obyn** [28] was born in Mar 1655 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland and was christened on Mar 21, 1655 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 39, 1655 21 Mar Jan Janszen Van St. Obyn parents, Hendrick child, witnesses Hendrick Kip, de Oude, Hendrick Kip, de jonge, Maria de La Monatgne. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

**21. Anthony Wanshaer Van St. Obyn** [29] was born in Jun 1657 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland and was christened on Jul 4, 1657 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland.

General Notes: Barrelnmaker.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 46, 1657 4 July Jan Janszen van St. obyn, Baertie Hendricks parents, Anthony child, witnesses Hendrick Kip, en syn huis vr., Jillis Pieterszen. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

<http://www.hardistifyfamilytree.com/phpgedview/individual.php?pid=I05591&ged=hardisty.ged> Hardisty Family Tree

Anthony married **Marritje Harperts** [63] [MRIN: 21] on Jan 8, 1682 in Flatbush, NY. Marritje was born about 1660.

The child from this marriage was:

91 M i. **Abraham Wanshaer** [64] was christened on Apr 1, 1696 in New York, America.

**22. Robbert Van St. Obyn** [30] was born in Aug 1659 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland and was christened on Aug 31, 1659 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 53, 1659 31 Aug Jan Janszen Van St. Obyn parents, Robbert child, witnesses Hentrick Kip, Abraham Janszen, Baertje Kip. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

**23. Johannes Van St. Obyn** [31] was born in Sep 1661 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland and was christened on Sep 30, 1661 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 62, 1661 30 Sept Jan Van Sara & Baertie Kip parents, Johannes child, witnesses Hendrick & Trynte Kip. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

**24. Johannes Van St. Obyn** [32] was born in Sep 1662 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland and was christened on Sep 17, 1662 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 66, 1662 17 Sept Jan Van Wanshaer Van St. Benen & Baertie Hendricks Kip parents, Johannes child, witnesses Hendrick & Trynte Kip. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

**25. Jan Wanshaer Van St. Obyn** [33] was born in Nov 1663 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, was christened on Dec 5, 1663 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, and died By Dec 4 1737 in New York, NY, aged 74.

General Notes: He joined the Dutch Church in New York, Feb. 26, 1696.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 71, 1663 5 Dec Jan Wanshaer & Baertie Hendricks parents, Jan child, witnesses Hendrick Kip, Evert Duycking. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

Marriage: Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York 1639-1801, page 89 by Samuel S. Purple.

Death: On line, Reformed Dutch Church Baptisms in New York City 1731-1800, Susanna Nys listed as widow of Jan Wanshaer as witness at baptism of grandson, Johannes Wanshaer, on 4 Dec. 1737.

Jan married **Susanne De Nys** [65] [MRIN: 22], daughter of **Pieter De Nys** [71] and **Giesje Idens** [72], on Dec 8, 1698 in New York, America. Susanne was born circa 1669 in New York, America and was christened on Dec 19, 1669 in New York, America.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 92 M i. **Johannes Wanshaer** [66] was christened on Oct 6, 1700 in New York, NY.
- 93 M ii. **Abraham Wanshaer** [67] was born circa Jul 1702 in New York, NY and was christened on Jul 12, 1702 in New York, NY.
- 94 M iii. **Pieter Wanshaer** [68] was christened on Mar 12, 1704 in New York, NY.
- 95 M iv. **Pieter Wanshaer** [69] was christened on Mar 21, 1705 in New York, NY.
- 96 M v. **Johannes Wanshaer** [70] was born circa Nov 1707 in New York, NY and was christened on Nov 19, 1707 in New York, NY.

**26. Carel Van St. Obyn** [34] was born in Jun 1666 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland and was christened on Jul 4, 1666 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 83, 1666 4 July Jan Manshaer & Beertie Kip parents, Carel child, witnesses Johannes de Lamontagne, Alof Stephensen Van Courtlant, Annetje Kip. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

**27. Jacomyntie Wanshaer Van St. Obyn** [35] was born in Jul 1667 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland and was christened on Jul 13, 1667 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland.

General Notes: She joined the Dutch Church of New York, Sept. 3, 1696.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 87, 1667 13 July Jan de Caper & Baertie Kip parents, Jacomyntie child, witnesses Hendrick Kip, Femmetie Kip. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

Jacomyntie married **Andries Abrahamse** [74] [MRIN: 25], son of **Abraham Lubbertsen** [11666] and **Francyntje Andries** [11667], on Feb 16, 1698 in New York, NY. Andries was born on Jun 11, 1671 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland and died on Aug 27, 1705 in New York, NY, aged 34.

Children from this marriage were:

- 97 F i. **Francyntje Abrahamse** [75] was christened on Jun 12, 1700 in New York, NY.
- 98 F ii. **Sarah Abrahamse** [76] was born in Dec 1701 in New York, NY and was christened on Dec 21, 1701 in New York, NY.
- 99 F iii. **Johanna Abrahamse** [77] was christened on Aug 29, 1703 in New York, NY.
- 100 M iv. **Abraham Abrahamse** [78] was christened on Aug 22, 1705 in New York, NY.
- 101 M v. **Isaac Abrahamse** [79] was christened on Aug 22, 1705 in New York, NY.
- 102 M vi. **Andreas Abrahamse** [80] was christened on Dec 14, 1707 in New York, NY.
- 103 F vii. **Sara Abrahamse** [81] was born in Jan 1711 in New York, NY and was christened on Jan 14, 1711 in New York, NY.

**28. Johannes Kip** [142] was born on Feb 3, 1655 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, was christened on Feb 21, 1655 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, and died about Oct 1704 in New York, NY, aged about 49.

General Notes: He was a brewer. He was a member of the Common Council, 1684, 1685, and Alderman, 1687, 1691, 1692, 1693, 1696, 1697, for the North Ward.

Abstract of Will

In the name of God, Amen. I, Johanes Kip, of New York, brewer, being in sound and perfect health. My will is that all

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

my estate of houses and lands shall, after my decease, remain in the hands of my wife Catharine Lierstede, alias Kip, during her widowhood, and she shall bring up such children as I shall leave behind me until they are of age. After her decease all the estate to be divided among the children, but my eldest son shall have £25 over and above the rest, in lieu of any pretence of being heir. And he shall have the refusal of my house and brewhouse I now live in, at the price it shall be valued at by indifferent men. If my wife should marry again, she is to give true inventory of all the estate and she is to have one half of the movables, and the children the other half. Makes his wife sole executrix and appoints his brothers Jacob Kip, Abraham Kip and Lucas Keirstede to be tutors of his children. Dated September 16, 1702. Witnesses, John Crooke, Andries Marschalk, William Alkrst, Franz Van Dyke. Proved before Lord Cornbury, November 11, 1704. [ Lib. 7, p. 222]

## Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 10, p. 82, 381.

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 39, 1655 21 Feb Jacob Kip, Maria Montagnie parents, Johannes child, witnesses Johannes de La Montagne, Hendrick en Tryntie Kip. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 49. Ingeschreven den Aug. 18, 1681. Johannis Kip, j.m. Van N. York, en Catharina Kierstede, j.d. als voren, beyde woonende alhier. Getrouwt den Sept. 4, 1681.

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 001:0401.

American Family Antiquity. Being an account of the origin and progress of American families, traced from their progenitors in this country, connected with their history abroad. Illustrated with portraits and emblazoned coats armorial. Vol. II. KIP. Albert Welles. American College for Genealogical Registry and Heraldry. New York. 1881. New York Public Library.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

[Family tree of the descendants of Benjamin Kipp, 1703-1782.] Large chart. [NYHS - CS71 .K572 no. 3]

Johannes married **Catherine Kierstede** [162] [MRIN: 37], daughter of **Hans Kierstede MD** [154] and **Sarah Roeloffs** [155], on Sep 4, 1681 in New York, NY. Catherine was born in Dec 1659 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland and was christened on Jan 4, 1660 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland.

## Children from this marriage were:

- 104 M i. **Jacob Kip** [3031] was born on Oct 22, 1682 in New York, USA, was christened on Nov 4, 1682 in New York, USA, and died in Dec 1726 in New York, NY, aged 44.
- 105 M ii. **Hans Kip** [3032] was born in Aug 1684 in New York, USA, was christened on Sep 5, 1684 in New York, USA, and died before 1690 in New York, USA.
- 106 F iii. **Maria Kip** [3033] was born on Sep 17, 1686 in New York, NY, was christened on Sep 19, 1686 in New York, NY, and died on Sep 17, 1757 in New York, NY, aged 71.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 107 F iv. **Sarah Kip** [3034] was born in Nov 1688 in New York, USA and was christened on Nov 11, 1688 in New York, USA.
- 108 M v. **Hans Kip** [3035] was born in Sep 1690 in New York, USA and was christened on Oct 5, 1690 in New York, USA.
- 109 F vi. **Blandina Kip** [3036] was born in Jan 1692 in New York, USA and was christened on Feb 3, 1692 in New York, USA.
- 110 M vii. **Johannes Kip** [3037] was born in Jan 1694 in New York, USA, was christened on Jan 31, 1694 in New York, USA, and died after 1749 in Horseneck, Essex Co., NJ.
- 111 F viii. **Blandina Kip** [3038] was born in Apr 1696 in New York, USA, was christened on Apr 26, 1696 in New York, USA, and died before 1703 in New York, USA.
- 112 F ix. **Catharina Kip** [3039] was born in Jun 1697 in New York, USA, was christened on Jul 7, 1697 in New York, USA, and died in 1697 in New York, USA.
- 113 F x. **Catharina Kip** [3040] was born in Oct 1698 in New York, USA, was christened on Oct 16, 1698 in New York, USA, and died on Oct 24, 1767 in Kip's Bay, New York, aged 69.
- 114 M xi. **Henricus Kip** [3041] was born in Oct 1700 in New York, USA and was christened on Oct 20, 1700 in New York, USA.
- 115 M xii. **Benjamin Kipp** [3042] was born in Mar 1703 in New York, USA and was christened on Mar 21, 1703 in New York, USA.
- 116 F xiii. **Blandina Kip** [3043] was born in Mar 1703 in New York, USA and was christened on Mar 21, 1703 in New York, USA.

**29. Jacobus Kip** [143] was born on Oct 14, 1656 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, was christened on Oct 15, 1656 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, and died in Oct 1702 in Jamaica, Long Island, New York, aged 46.

General Notes: James. In 1685 he was a merchant engaged in trade in New York. No issue.

### Abstract of Will

In the name of God, Amen. Know all men who shall see this present public Instrument, that on the 19 day of September, 1702, I, Jacobus Kip, of NewTown.

I give the new house in the Dock, now being built and bounded west by the house and lot of Benjamin Block, east by the house of Wm. Bill, north by the street and south by the Dock, and also the water mill with all the lands and appurtenances, to my heirs, Johanes Kip, Abraham Kip, Jesse Kip, Rachel Kierstede, Mary Hogeland, Catharine Richeman, Benjamin Kip and Samuel Kip. The rest of my estate I leave one half to my heirs named above and one half to my wife and her heirs, viz., to heirs of Jacobus ver Planck and the heirs of Maria Teller. I leave to Jacobus Kip and Jacobus Kip, Jr. £50. To Johanes Kierstede £50. I make Johanes Kip and Jacobus Kip executors.

Witnesses, Richard Burt, Samuel Ketcham, John Firman. Proved in Jamaica, Queens County, October 31, 1702, before John Bridges, and executors confirmed.

[Lib 7, p. 41, NY]

No Issue.

### Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 11, p. 82, 384.

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 43, 1656 15 Oct Jacob Kip, Secrets., Maria de La Montagne parents, Jacobus child, witnesses Isaac Kip, Johannes de La Montagne, Agnetie Jillis, Sara du Trieux. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 57. Ingeschreven den May 9, 1685. Jacobus Kip, j.m. Van N. Yorck, en Hendrickje Wessels, Wedr. Van Gelyn Verplancken, beyde woonende alhier. Getrouwt den May 28, 1685.

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 001:0348.

American Family Antiquity. Being an account of the origin and progress of American families, traced from their progenitors in this country, connected with their history abroad. Illustrated with portraits and emblazoned coats armorial. Vol. II. KIP. Albert Welles. American College for Genealogical Registry and Heraldry. New York. 1881. New York Public Library.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Jacobus married **Hendrickje Wessels** [3057] [MRIN: 1032], daughter of **Harmen Wessels** [8508], on May 28, 1685 in New York, NY. Hendrickje was born about 1650 in Aernhem, Gelderland, Netherlands and died before 1701 in Jamaica, Long Island, New York.

**30. Abraham Kip** [144] was born on Dec 21, 1658 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, was christened on Dec 22, 1658 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, and died before Nov 30, 1720 in New York, USA.

General Notes: He was a brewer in New York. Probably no issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 12, p. 82, 385.

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 51, 1658 22 Dec Jacob Kip parents, Abraham child, witnesses Hendr. Kip de Jonge, Janen Rachel de La Montagne, Baertie Kip. Minister Johannes Megapolensis.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 85. Ingeschreven den Jan. 26, 1697. Abraham Kip, j.m. Van N. Yock, en Catalina de Lanoy, j.d. Wedr Van Isaacq Van Vleck, beyde woonende alhier. Getrouwt den Jan. 26, 1697.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Abraham married **Catalina de Lanoy** [3060] [MRIN: 1035], daughter of **Abraham de Lanoy** [3061] and **Marritie Lubberts** [5587], on Jan 26, 1697 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland. Catalina was born in 1655 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland and died before Oct 15, 1736 in New York, USA.

**31. Jesse Kip** [145] was born on Dec 16, 1660 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, was christened on Dec 19, 1660 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, and died in Apr 1722 in Newtown, Long Island, NY, aged 61.

General Notes: He took the British Plantations Association Oath in New York in 1696. Wallace Gandy. 1922.

Marriage license granted to Jesse Kip and Mary Stevens, September 30, 1695.

[Lib. 5-6, p. 99]

He removed from New York to Newtown, Long Island, about 1710. He owned there a grist-mill at Fish's Point. On Oct. 16, 1711, he purchased a fulling-mill, located near his grist-mill.

Abstract of Will

In the name of God, Amen. I, Jesse Kip, of Newtown, in Queens County, being in good health. I leave to my wife

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Mary all my estate, real and personal, of houses, milles and goods while she remains my widow. If my wife remarries she shall give a true inventory of all houses, lands and goods, which are to be delivered as follows: To my eldest son Jacobus £10. Of the rest, one half to go to my wife and her heirs and assigns. The other half to my children Jacobus, Abraham, Jesse, Johanes, Wilhelminus, Benjamin and Elizabeth. If my wife dies my widow, then all the estate to my children. My executors have power to sell lands if necessary. I make my wife Mary and my cousin, John Stevenson, of Westchester and my nephew, Jacobus Kip, of New York, executors.

Witnesses, Andries Marschalk, Isaac Kip, Jr., Francis Cowenhoven. Proved, April 30, 1722, before Isaac Bobin, Gent., by me authorized and appointed. [Lib. 9, p. 292]

## Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 13, p. 82, 385.

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 59, 1660 19 Dec Jacob Kip, Maria de La Montagne parents, Jesse child, witnesses Mr. Gysbert Van Imbroeck, Abraham Janszen, Petronella de La Montagne. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

New York Marriages Previous to 1784. A reprint of the original edition of 1860 with additions and corrections. Including Supplementary List of Marriage Licenses New York Marriage Licenses, by Robert H. Kelby and New York Marriage Licenses, 1639-1706, with Index, by Kenneth Scott. GPC, Baltimore, MD: 1968.  
NYGBR, 3: 92.

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 002:0247 and NYHSW 001:0257.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

The British Plantations Association Oath Rolls 1696. Wallace Gandy. 1922.

Jesse married **Maria Stevenson** [3062] [MRIN: 1037], daughter of **Thomas Stevenson** [8511] and **Elizabeth Lawrence** [8512], on Sep 30, 1695 in New York, NY. Maria was born in 1674 in Newtown, Long Island, NY and died on Jun 2, 1724 in Newtown, Long Island, NY, aged 50.

## Children from this marriage were:

- 117 F i. **Maria Kip** [3064] was born in Dec 1696 in New York, USA and was christened on Dec 16, 1696 in New York, USA.
- 118 F ii. **Elizabeth Kip** [3065] was born in Nov 1698 in New York, USA and was christened on Dec 2, 1698 in New York, USA.
- 119 M iii. **Jacobus Kip** [3066] was born in Apr 1701 in New York, USA, was christened on Apr 6, 1701 in New York, USA, and died in Jun 1732 in New York, NY, aged 31.
- 120 M iv. **Abraham Kip** [3067] was born on Jul 22, 1703 in New York, USA and was christened on Aug 29, 1703 in New York, USA.
- 121 M v. **Capt. Thomas Kipp** [3068] was born in Jan 1706 in New York, USA, was christened on Jan 20, 1706 in New York, USA, and died on Sep 16, 1782 in Glen Cove, Long Island, NY, aged 76.
- 122 M vi. **Jesse Kip** [3069] was born on Jan 30, 1708 in New York, USA, was christened on May 9, 1708 in New York, USA, and died in Oct 1738 in New York, NY, aged 30.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 123 M vii. **Johannes Kip** [3070] was born on Oct 11, 1709 in New York, USA and was christened on Dec 11, 1709 in New York, USA.
- 124 M viii. **William Kip** [3071] was born in 1712, was christened on May 15, 1712 in Newtown, NY, USA, and died about Nov 1735 in Phillipsburgh, Westchester Co., NY, aged about 23.
- 125 M ix. **Benjamin Kip** [3072] was born in 1714 in Newtown, Long Island, NY, was christened on May 24, 1714 in Newtown, Long Island, NY, and died on May 24, 1782 in Morrisania, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 68.
- 126 M x. **Daniel Kip** [3073] was born in 1719 in Newtown, Long Island, NY, was christened on Feb 15, 1719 in Newtown, Long Island, NY, and died in 1719 in Newtown, Long Island, NY.

**32. Rachel Kip** [146] was born on Jan 7, 1664 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, was christened on Jan 11, 1664 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, and died in 1746 in New York, USA, aged 82.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 82.

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 72, 1664 11 Jan Jacob Kip, Maria de La Montagne parents, Rachel child, witnesses Joh. de La Montagne, Nicasius de Silla, Fiscael, Femmetie Kips. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.  
Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.  
Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.  
P. 53. Ingeschreven den Jun. 22, 1683. Lucas Kierstede, j.m. Van N. Yorck, en Rachael Kip, j.d.d Van N. Yorck, woonende aldaer. Getrouwt den July 18, 1683.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Rachel married **Lucas Kierstede** [153] [MRIN: 33], son of **Hans Kierstede MD** [154] and **Sarah Roeloffs** [155], on Jul 18, 1683 in New York, NY. Lucas was born in Sep 1657 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, was christened on Sep 23, 1657 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, and died in 1702 in New York, USA, aged 45.

Children from this marriage were:

- 127 M i. **Hans Kierstede** [166] was born in Jul 1684 in New York, USA, was christened on Aug 3, 1684 in New York, USA, and died between 1726 and 1732 in New York, USA.
- 128 F ii. **Maria Kierstede** [167] was born in Aug 1686 in New York, USA and was christened on Aug 29, 1686 in New York, USA.
- 129 F iii. **Sara Kierstede** [168] was born in Jan 1689 in New York, USA, was christened on Jan 16, 1689 in New York, USA, and died after 1755 in New York, USA.
- 130 M iv. **Jacobus Kierstede** [169] was born in Mar 1692 in New York, USA, was christened on Mar 20, 1692 in New York, USA, and died after 1746 in New York, USA.
- 131 M v. **Jesse Kierstede** [170] was born in May 1695 in New York, USA, was christened on May 31, 1695 in New York, USA, and died before Apr 21, 1734 in New York, USA.
- 132 F vi. **Rachel Kierstede** [171] was born in Jan 1698 in New York, USA and was christened on Jan 9, 1698 in New York, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

133 M vii. **Lucas Kierstede** [172] was born in Oct 1699 in New York, USA, was christened on Oct 22, 1699 in New York, USA, and died after 1750 in New York, USA.

134 M viii. **Benjamin Kierstede** [173] was born in Apr 1702 in New York, USA, was christened on Apr 12, 1702 in New York, USA, and died between 1753 and 1756 in New York, USA.

**33. Maryken Maria Kip** [147] was born on Dec 2, 1666 in New York, USA, was christened on Dec 5, 1666 in New York, USA, and died after Mar 1724 in Staten Island, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 83.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 85, 1666 5 Dec Jacob Kip, Maria de Lamontagne parents, Maryken child, witnesses Willem de Lamontagne, Jacques Couseau, Tryntie Kip. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.  
Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.  
Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.  
P. 62. Ingeschreven den July 15, 1687. Dirck Hooglandt, j.m. Van N. Yorck, en Maria Kip, j.d. als voren, beyde woonende alhier. Getrouwt den Aug. 4, 1687.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Maryken married **Dirck Hooglant** [156] [MRIN: 35], son of **Christoffel Hooglant** [157] and **Tryntie Cregiers** [158], on Aug 4, 1687 in New York, USA. Dirck was born in Oct 1662 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, was christened on Nov 1, 1662 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, and died in Staten Island, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

135 F i. **Catharina Hooglant** [159] was born in Apr 1698 in New York, USA, was christened on Apr 13, 1698 in New York, USA, and died about 1745 in Cecil Co., Maryland, aged about 47.

136 F ii. **Maria Hooglant** [160] was born in May 1701 in Staten Island, NY, was christened on May 21, 1701 in Staten Island, NY, and died in 1701 in Staten Island, NY.

137 F iii. **Maria Hooglant** [161] was born in Jun 1703 in New York, USA and was christened on Jul 7, 1703 in New York, NY.

**34. Hendrick Kip** [148] was born on Jan 12, 1669 in New York, USA, was christened on Feb 14, 1669 in New York, USA, and died about 1698 in New York, USA, aged about 29.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 14, p. 83, 386.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 93, 1669 14 Feb Jacob Kip, Maria de Lamontagne parents, Hendrick child, witnesses Mr. Gerrit Van Tricht, Daniel Hondecoten, Sara Roelofs. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.  
Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.  
Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.  
P. 85. Ingeschreven den June 8, 1697. Henricus Kip, j.m. Van N. Yorck, en Magdalena Van Vleck, j.d. Uyt Supra, beyde woonende alhier. Getrouwt den June 10, 1697.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

New York Marriages Previous to 1784. A reprint of the original edition of 1860 with additions and corrections. Including Supplementary List of Marriage Licenses New York Marriage Licenses, by Robert H. Kelby and New York Marriage Licenses, 1639-1706, with Index, by Kenneth Scott. GPC, Baltimore, MD: 1968. NYGBR, 3: 94. June 8, 1696.

Hendrick married **Magdalena Van Vleck** [3076] [MRIN: 1041], daughter of **Isaac Van Vleck** [8509] and **Cornelia Beekman** [8510], on Jun 10, 1697 in New York, USA. Magdalena was born in 1677 in New York, USA.

**35. Catharina Kip** [149] was born on Jan 25, 1671 in New York, USA and died after 1711 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 83.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

New York City, Marriages, 1600s-1800s.

Johannes Ryckman and Catarina Kip. 1697, New York, NY.

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record (quarterly), 1880. P. 130.

Catharina married **Johannes Ryckman** [163] [MRIN: 38], son of **Albert Janse Ryckman** [164] and **Neeltie Quackenbos** [165], on Jul 11, 1697 in New York, USA. Johannes was born about 1671 in Albany, Albany Co., NY and died about Mar 1734 in New York, NY, aged about 63.

Children from this marriage were:

- 138 M i. **Albert Ryckman** [193] was born in Jul 1698 in New York, USA, was christened on Jul 24, 1698 in New York, USA, and died before Jan 10, 1732 in Staten Island, NY.
- 139 M ii. **Jacobus Ryckman** [194] was born in Jan 1701 in New York, USA and was christened on Jan 19, 1701 in New York, USA.
- 140 F iii. **Nelletje Ryckman** [195] was born in Oct 1702 in New York, USA, was christened on Nov 8, 1702 in New York, USA, and died before 1720 in New York, USA.
- 141 M iv. **Johannis Ryckman** [196] was born in Apr 1705 in New York, USA, was christened on Apr 18, 1705 in New York, USA, and died after Jun 1777 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.
- 142 F v. **Maria Ryckman** [187] was born in Feb 1708 in New York, USA, was christened on Feb 29, 1708 in New York, USA, and died after 1750 in New York, USA.
- 143 M vi. **Tobias Ryckman** [198] was born in Jan 1710 in New York, USA, was christened on Feb 1, 1710 in New York, USA, and died in 1710 in New York, USA.
- 144 M vii. **Tobias Ryckman** [199] was born in Jun 1711 in New York, USA, was christened on Jul 8, 1711 in New York, USA, and died after 1773 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

**36. Petrus Kip** [150] was born on Dec 25, 1674 in New York, USA and died on Aug 28, 1686 in New York, USA, aged 11.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 83.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**37. Benjamin Kip** [151] was born on Aug 6, 1678 in New York, USA, was christened on Aug 28, 1678 in New York, USA, and died on May 27, 1702 in New York, USA, aged 23.

General Notes: Unmarried.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 83.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 134, 1678 28 Aug Jacob Kip, Maria de La Montagne parents, Benjamin child, witnesses Nicolaes Willem Stuyvest., Tryntie Roelofs. Minister Wilhelmus Van Nieuwenhuysen.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**38. Samuel Kip** [152] was born on Nov 4, 1682 in New York, USA, was christened on Nov 15, 1682 in New York, USA, and died on Nov 13, 1748 in New York, USA, aged 66.

General Notes: He is called Salomon in the baptismal records and Samuel in the old Kip Bible records. On March 9, 1704 he purchased 38 acres of the original Kip's Bay Farm.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 15, p. 83, 386.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 155, 1682 15 Nov Jacob Kip, Maria de Lamontagne parents, Salomon child, witnesses Johannes Kip, Blandina Kierstede. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Samuel married **Margrietje Ryckman** [203] [MRIN: 56], daughter of **Albert Janse Ryckman** [164] and **Neeltje Quackenbos** [165], on Oct 20, 1705 in Albany, NY, USA. Margrietje was born on Sep 17, 1681 in Albany, Albany Co., NY and died on Oct 19, 1740 in New York, USA, aged 59.

Children from this marriage were:

- 145 M i. **Jacobus Kip** [3045] was born on Aug 19, 1706 in New York, USA, was christened on Aug 25, 1706 in New York, USA, and died on Aug 1, 1777 in Kip's Bay, New York, aged 70.
- 146 M ii. **Albert Kip** [3078] was born in May 1708 in New York, USA, was christened on May 30, 1708 in New York, USA, and died in 1708.
- 147 F iii. **Maria Kip** [3079] was born on Jun 4, 1710 in New York, USA, was christened on Jun 7, 1710 in New York, USA, and died on Sep 28, 1731 in New York, USA, aged 21.
- 148 F iv. **Nelletje (Petronella) Kip** [3080] was born on Jan 31, 1712 in Albany, Albany Co., NY and died on Sep 2, 1783 in New York, USA, aged 71.
- 149 M v. **Albert Kip** [3081] was born in Jan 1714 in New York, USA, was christened on Jan 24, 1714 in New York, USA, and died on Sep 24, 1731 in New York, USA, aged 17.
- 150 M vi. **Johannes Kip** [3082] was born on Jan 31, 1716 in New York, USA, was christened on Feb 8, 1716 in New York, USA, and died on Oct 5, 1745 in New York, USA, aged 29.
- 151 M vii. **Samuel Kip** [3083] was born on Apr 25, 1718 in New York, USA, was christened on Apr 30, 1718 in New York, USA, and died on Jan 28, 1732 in New York, USA, aged 13.
- 152 F viii. **Rachel Kip** [3084] was born on Jan 29, 1721 in New York, USA, was christened on Feb 12, 1721 in New York, USA, and died on Mar 20, 1733 in New York, USA, aged 12.

Samuel next married **Annatje Van Groen** [8514] [MRIN: 2943]. Annatje was born about 1682.

**39. Cornelia Kip** [222] was born in Jun 1661 in New York, USA and was christened on Jun 12, 1661 in New York, USA.

General Notes: She was baptized in the Dutch Church at New York. She was received into the Dutch Church of Flatbush, Long Island, on confession of Faith, June 28, 1685, by certificate from Middleborg.

Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 93.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 61, 1661 12 Jun Hendrick Kip, Anna de Silla parents, Cornelia child, witnesses Nicasius de Silla, Fiscael en Raet., Hendrick Kip, Walburg de Silla. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

K.A. (administered by pyratqwn). Ancestry.com DNA match. 8.1 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Cornelia married **Matthys (Tys) Pietersen Luyster** [230] [MRIN: 71], son of **Pieter Cornelise Luyster** [232] and **Aeltje Tyssen** [233], about 1682. Matthys was born about 1655 in Netherlands and died in 1697 in New York, USA, aged about 42.

Children from this marriage were:

153 M i. **Peter Tys Luyster** [231] was born about 1683 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY.

154 F ii. **Johanna Annetje Luyster** [10400] was born in 1679 in Monmouth Co., NJ and died circa 1732 in Monmouth Co., NJ, aged about 53.

**40. Catharina Kip** [223] was born in Oct 1664 in New York, USA, was christened on Nov 9, 1664 in New York, USA, and died in 1711, aged 47.

General Notes: She was received into the Flatbush Church, March 30, 1682.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. P. 93.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 75, 1664 9 Nov Hendrick Kip, Anna de Silla parents, Catharina child, witnesses de Laurens & Gardina Silla. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

Catharina married **Hendrick Strycker** [229] [MRIN: 70] on Feb 16, 1687 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY. Hendrick was born about 1664.

**41. Hendrick Kip** [224] was born about 1665 and died circa 1734 in Middletown Twp, Monmouth Co, NJ, aged about 69.

General Notes: Calendar of New Jersey Wills Page: 286

**Name:** Henry (Hendicus) Kyp (Kipp); Date: 29 Mar 1733

**Location:** Middletown Township, Monmouth Co. yeoman; will of. Wife, Williamkee. Charles Hubbs and Major Leonard, creditors. Land in Freehold. Executors--Benjamin Vancleave, of Freehold, Honnas Lyester and Cornelius Waycoffe, of Middletown. Witnesses--Cornelius Couwenhoven, Hendrick Hendrickson, Robert Dodsworth.

Proved April 16, 1734. Lib. B, p. 501.

1734, April 20. Inventory of the estate, appraised at the house of Jacob Waycoffe, Middletown (£28.11.0), includes money scales and weights, 22 lasts, shoemaker's tools and bench, box full of books, two swords. Made by William Bowne, Elias Covenhoven, Henricus Hendrickson.

1734, May 10. Additional inventory, taken at Freehold (£400.18), includes a Dutch Testament; plantation of 200 acres sold for £395. Made by Walter Wilson, John Morris, Andrew Crawford.

1735, Oct. 9. Inventory of other goods not found before, £1.18.0; made by Samuel Job, Hendrick Suydam, John Henderson. 1737, August 2. Account. Mentions bonds, etc., of Charles Hubbs, Samuel Leonard, Peter Lyster.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 16, p. 93, p. 137.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Calendar of New Jersey Wills, 1670-1760; [www.ancestry.com/](http://www.ancestry.com/)

Hendrick married **Williamkee Kipp** [278] [MRIN: 90]. Williamkee was born about 1665.

**42. Nicasius Kip** [225] was born in 1666 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY, was christened in 1666 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY, USA, and died on Oct 10, 1713 in Pollifly, Hackensack, NJ, USA, aged 47.

General Notes: Boyhood spent in New York where he learned the Coopers trade. He was an extensive landowner at Pollifly, New Jersey. He was active in Town and Church affairs and held several official positions. Married Bergen Co. New Jersey, with certificate from Hackensack, by R. Van Giesen. Both he and his wife were admitted to membership in the Hackensack Church September 22, 1694. The Dutch Reformed Church of Hackensack, elected him Deacon April 16, 1695 and again May 4, 1699. In each instance he served two years. In 1705, for 150 pds he bought of Garret Lydekker, a tract of land at Pollifly where he lived the rest of his life. He built a house about 1686 which survived until 1910-12 when it burned.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 17, p. 93, p. 137.

NYGBS Manuscript: File 1 (K6281); Ancestors of Petrus Kip, compiled by Thomas G. Thompson, 2001. Documents Relating to the Descendants of Hendrick Hendrickson Kip (1600-1680)

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

Bergen Records: Records of the Reformed Protestant Dutch Church of Bergen in New Jersey 1666 to 1788. Marriages. Year Book of the Holland Society of New York. 1914.

Archives of the State of New Jersey, First Series. Vol. XXII. Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey. Marriage Records, 1665-1800. Edited by William Nelson. Paterson, NJ. The Press Printing and Publishing Co. 1900. P. 566.

Genealogical History of Hudson and Bergen Counties, New Jersey. Edited by Cornelius Burnham Harvey. The New Jersey Genealogical Publishing Co., NY. 1900.

Pre-Revolutionary Dutch Houses and Families, in Northern New Jersey and Southern New York. By Rosalie Fellows Bailey. The Holland Society of New York. William Morrow & Co., New York, 1936. P. 300.

New Jersey Marriages, 1684-1895. Provo, UT. On-line database.

Nicasius married **Antie Breyant** [266] [MRIN: 87], daughter of **Pieter Cornelisse Breyandt** [267] and **Hendriectje Van Schaick** [268], on Dec 20, 1691 in Bergen Co., NJ. Antie was born in Sep 1671 in New York, NY, was christened on Sep 10, 1671 in New York, NY, and died on Jul 31, 1715 in Pollifly, Bergen Co., NJ, aged 43.

Children from this marriage were:

- 155 M i. **Hendrick Kip** [270] was born in 1693 in Pollifly, Hackensack, NJ, USA, was christened in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, and died on Mar 10, 1778 in Pollifly, NJ, USA, aged 85.
- 156 M ii. **Pieter Kip** [271] was born about 1695 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, and died on May 26, 1787 in Pollifly, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged about 92.
- 157 M iii. **Isaac Kip** [272] was born on Mar 7, 1696 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Feb 4, 1697 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, and died on Sep 21, 1771, aged 75.
- 158 M iv. **Cornelius Kip** [273] was born in Dec 1699 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Jan 1, 1700 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, and died in Dec 1803 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 104.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 159 M v. **Jacob Kip** [274] was born in 1702 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Dec 14, 1702 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, and died on Oct 5, 1763 in Saddle River, NJ, aged 61.
- 160 F vi. **Annatje Kip** [275] was born in 1705 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Jan 3, 1706 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, and died on Dec 16, 1759 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, aged 54.
- 161 F vii. **Catarina Kip** [276] was born in 1708, was christened on Sep 12, 1708 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, and died in 1760, aged 52.
- 162 F viii. **Elizabeth Kip** [277] was born in 1711 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Mar 11, 1711 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, and died in 1760, aged 49.

**43. Petrus Kip** [226] was born about 1675 in New Amstel, On The Delaware, was christened in Flatbush, Long Island, NY, and died on Nov 13, 1749 in New York, NY, aged about 74.

General Notes: Petrus was a cooper, and bought land, 50 by 80 feet, on the North side of King Street, next to Philip Dailie, in New Amsterdam.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 18, p. 93, p. 144.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 97. Ingeschreven den Apr. 21, 1702. Petrus Kip met Emmetje Vandyk. Getrouwt den Apr. 24, 1702.

FHL mf

NYG&B Record 1872, p. 194.

Petrus married **Immetie Van Dyck** [279] [MRIN: 91], daughter of **Dirck Franszen Van Dyck** [350] and **Urseltie Jans Schepmoes** [351], on Apr 24, 1702 in New York, USA. Immetie was born in 1675 and was christened on Jan 11, 1675 in New York, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 163 M i. **Henderikus Kip** [280] was born in Mar 1703 in New York, USA and was christened on Mar 21, 1703 in New York, USA.
- 164 M ii. **Dirk Richard Kip** [281] was born in Dec 1704 in New York, NY, was christened on Dec 20, 1704 in New York, NY, and died in 1790, aged 86.
- 165 F iii. **Sarah Kip** [282] was born in Sep 1706 in New York, USA and was christened on Oct 6, 1706 in New York, USA.
- 166 M iv. **Petrus Kip** [283] was born in Dec 1709 in New York, USA, was christened on Dec 26, 1709 in New York, USA, and died on Oct 12, 1729, aged 19.
- 167 F v. **Anna Kip** [284] was born in Mar 1711 in New York, USA and was christened on Apr 8, 1711 in New York, USA.
- 168 M vi. **Johannes Kip** [285] was born in Dec 1712 in New York, NY, was christened on Dec 14, 1712 in New York, NY, died on Sep 18, 1732 in New York, NY, aged 19, and was buried on Sep 20 in New York, NY.
- 169 M vii. **Jacobus Kip** [286] was born in Nov 1714 in New York, USA and was christened on Nov 27, 1714 in New York, USA.
- 170 F viii. **Catharina Kip** [287] was born in Feb 1717 in New York, USA and was christened on Feb 20, 1717 in New York, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 171 M ix. **Abraham Kip** [288] was born in May 1719 in New York, USA and was christened on Jun 7, 1719 in New York, USA.
- 172 M x. **Nicolaas Kip** [289] was born in Jul 1721 in New York, USA and was christened on Jul 26, 1721 in New York, USA.

**44. Elizabeth Van Der Heul** [37] was born in Aug 1660 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland and was christened on Aug 15, 1660 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 57, 1660 15 Aug Abraham J. Van der heul, Tryntje Hendricks parents, Elisabeth child, witnesses Hendrick, Jacob, Baertie Kip. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

Elizabeth married **Marten Abrahamszen Klock** [44] [MRIN: 8], son of **Abraham Clock** [45] and **Tryntie Catherine Alberts** [46], on May 16, 1682 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland. Marten was born in 1656 and was christened on Sep 10, 1656 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland.

**45. Tryntie Van Der Heul** [38] was born in Mar 1662 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, was christened on Mar 19, 1662 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, and died on Aug 4, 1727, aged 65.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 64, 1662 19 Mar Abraham Janszen, Tryntje Kip parents, Tryntie child, witnesses Hendrick Kip, Femmetje Kip. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

Tryntie married **Albert Clock** [47] [MRIN: 10], son of **Abraham Clock** [45] and **Tryntie Catherine Alberts** [46], on Jun 17, 1685 in New York, America. Albert was born on Sep 26, 1660 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, was christened on Sep 26, 1660 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, and died on Feb 15, 1726 in New York, NY, aged 65.

Children from this marriage were:

- 173 M i. **Abraham Clock** [82] was born in 1686 in New York, NY, was christened on Nov 28, 1686 in New York, NY, and died Died young.
- 174 M ii. **Abraham Clock** [83] was born in 1687 in New York, NY and was christened on Jan 18, 1688 in New York, NY.
- 175 F iii. **Tryntie Clock** [84] was born in 1690 in New York, NY and was christened on Oct 19, 1690 in New York, NY.
- 176 M iv. **Marten Clock** [85] was born in 1693 in New York, NY and was christened on May 7, 1693 in New York, NY.
- 177 M v. **Johannes Clock** [86] was born in 1696 in New York, NY and was christened on Feb 2, 1696 in New York, NY.
- 178 F vi. **Sara Clock** [87] was born in 1698 in New York, NY and was christened on Nov 20, 1698 in New York, NY.
- 179 M vii. **Albartus Clock** [88] was born in 1701 in New York, NY and was christened on Feb 16, 1701 in New York, NY.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 180 F viii. **Pieterella Clock** [89] was born in 1703 in New York, NY and was christened on Dec 8, 1703 in New York, NY.
- 181 F ix. **Femmetje Clock** [90] was born in 1706 in New York, NY and was christened on Jul 10, 1706 in New York, NY.

**46. Marritie Van Der Heul** [39] was born in Nov 1664 in New York, USA and was christened on Nov 19, 1664 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 75, 1664 19 Nov Abraham Janszen, Tryntie Kip parents, Marritie child, witnesses Hendrick & Maria Kip. Minister Samuel Megapolensis.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 3, No. 2, Oct. 1927, p. 62. Pre-American Notes on Old New Netherland Families. De Mille.

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

Marritie married **Petrus De Mill** [48] [MRIN: 11], son of **Anthony De Mill** [49] and **Elizabeth Van Der Liphorst** [50], on Aug 4, 1687 in New York, NY. Petrus was born in 1661 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, was christened on Oct 12, 1661 in New Amsterdam, New Netherland, and died about 1729 in New York, NY, aged about 68.

Children from this marriage were:

- 182 M i. **Anthony De Mill** [91] was born in 1688 in New York, NY, was christened on Apr 22, 1688 in New York, NY, and died Died young.
- 183 F ii. **Elizabeth De Mill** [92] was born in 1689 in New York, NY and was christened on Oct 13, 1689 in New York, NY.
- 184 F iii. **Catharina De Mill** [93] was born in 1693 in New York, NY, was christened on Sep 24, 1693 in New York, NY, and died Died young.
- 185 F iv. **Catharina De Mill** [94] was born in 1695 in New York, NY and was christened on May 12, 1695 in New York, NY.
- 186 M v. **Anthony De Mill** [95] was born in 1697 in New York, NY, was christened on Sep 22, 1697 in New York, NY, and died Died young.
- 187 M vi. **Petrus De Mill** [96] was born in 1700 in New York, NY and was christened on May 15, 1700 in New York, NY.
- 188 M vii. **Anthony De Mill** [97] was born in 1702 in New York, NY and was christened on Nov 22, 1702 in New York, NY.
- 189 M viii. **Johannes De Mill** [98] was born in 1704 in New York, NY and was christened on May 14, 1704 in New York, NY.
- 190 F ix. **Maria De Mill** [99] was born in 1707 in Stamford, Delaware Co., NY, was christened on Aug 24, 1707 in Stamford, Delaware Co., NY, and died on Aug 30, 1786 in New York, NY, aged 79.
- 191 F x. **Anna De Mill** [100] was born in 1709 in New York, NY and was christened on Nov 13, 1709 in New York, NY.

**47. Petronella Van Der Heul** [40] was born in Oct 1668 in New York, NY and was christened on Oct 31, 1668 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

p. 92, 1668 31 Oct Abraham Janszen, Tryntie Hendricks Kips parents, Petronella child, witnesses Jan Nanshaer, Catalyntie Kip. Minister Samuel Megapolensis.

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

Petronella married **Carsten Leursen** [51] [MRIN: 13], son of **Carsten Leursen** [52] and **Geertie Theunis Quick** [53], on Jun 1, 1692 in New York, America. Carsten was born in 1672 in New York, NY and was christened on Jul 10, 1672 in New York, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 192 M i. **Carsten Leursen** [101] was born in 1693 in New York, NY and was christened on Mar 12, 1693 in New York, NY.
- 193 M ii. **Abraham Leursen** [102] was born in 1695 in New York, NY and was christened on Aug 11, 1695 in New York, NY.
- 194 F iii. **Geertje Leursen** [103] was born in 1698 in New York, NY and was christened in Apr 1698 in New York, NY.
- 195 F iv. **Tryntje Leursen** [104] was born in 1700 in New York, NY and was christened on Oct 27, 1700 in New York, NY.

**48. Femmetie Van Der Heul** [41] was born in Aug 1671 in New York, USA and was christened on Aug 6, 1671 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 102, 1671 6 Aug Abraham Janszen, Tryntie Kip parents, Femmetie child, witnesses Hendrick Kip, Annetje Kip. Minister Wilhelmus Van Nieuwenhuysen.

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

Femmetie married **Benjamin Wynkoop** [54] [MRIN: 15], son of **Cornelius Wynkoop** [55] and **Mrretje Jans** [56], on Oct 21, 1697 in New York, America. Benjamin was born in New York, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 196 M i. **Cornelis Wynkoop** [105] was born in 1699 in New York, NY, was christened on Dec 1, 1699 in New York, NY, and died Died young.
- 197 M ii. **Cornelis Wynkoop** [106] was born in 1701 in New York, NY and was christened on Jun 22, 1701 in New York, NY.
- 198 M iii. **Abraham Wynkoop** [107] was born in 1703 in New York, NY and was christened on Jul 4, 1703 in New York, NY.
- 199 M iv. **Benjamin Wynkoop** [108] was born in May 1705 in New York, NY and was christened on May 23, 1705 in New York, NY.
- 200 F v. **Catharina Wynkoop** [109] was born in 1707 in New York, NY and was christened on Jun 29, 1707 in New York, NY.
- 201 M vi. **Johannes Wynkoop** [110] was born in 1712 in New York, NY and was christened on Sep 14, 1712 in New York, NY.
- 202 F vii. **Maria Wynkoop** [111] was born in 1714 in New York, NY and was christened on Aug 29, 1714 in New York, NY.

---

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**49. Johannes Van Der Heul** [42] was born in Dec 1673 in New York, USA and was christened on Dec 24, 1673 in New York, USA.

General Notes: He was a merchant in New York, and in October 1720, part owner of the Privateer Hunter.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 112, 1673 24 Dec Abraham Janszen, Tryntie Kips parents, Johannes child, witnesses Jacob Kip, Marritie Jacobs. Minister Wilhelmus Van Nieuwenhuysen.

Johannes married **Jannetje Rosenvelt** [57] [MRIN: 17], daughter of **Nicolaes Roosevelt** [58] and **Hilletje Jans** [59], on Nov 11, 1699 in New York, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 203 M i. **Abraham Van Der Heul** [112] was born in 1700 in New York, NY, was christened on Sep 8, 1700 in New York, NY, and died Died young.
- 204 M ii. **Abraham Van Der Heul** [113] was born in 1701 in New York, NY and was christened on Nov 9, 1701 in New York, NY.
- 205 F iii. **Catharina Van Der Heul** [114] was born in 1704 in New York, NY and was christened on Sep 1, 1704 in New York, NY.
- 206 M iv. **Nicolaas Van Der Heul** [115] was born in 1706 in New York, NY and was christened on Nov 6, 1706 in New York, NY.
- 207 M v. **Johannes Van Der Heul** [116] was born in 1713 in New York, NY and was christened on Sep 16, 1713 in New York, NY.
- 208 F vi. **Helena Van Der Heul** [117] was born in 1724 in New York, NY and was christened on May 25, 1724 in New York, NY.

**50. Hendrick Van Der Heul** [43] was born in May 1676 in New York, USA and was christened on May 14, 1676 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 123, 1676 14 May Abraham Janszen, Tryntie Kip parents, Hendrick child, witnesses Philip de Foreest, Tryntie Kip. Minister Wilhelmus Van Nieuwenhuysen.

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

Hendrick married **Maria Meyer** [60] [MRIN: 19], daughter of **Hendrick Jilliszen Meyer** [61] and **Elsje Claes Rosenvelt** [62], on Apr 21, 1700 in New York, NY. Maria was born in 1679 in New York, NY and was christened on Jun 25, 1679 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 209 M i. **Abraham Van Der Heul** [118] was born in Jul 1701 in New York, NY and was christened on Jul 6, 1701 in New York, NY.
- 210 F ii. **Elizabeth Van Der Heul** [119] was born in 1703 in New York, NY and was christened on Mar 21, 1703 in New York, NY.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 211 M iii. **Hendricus Van Der Heul** [120] was born in Oct 1704 in New York, NY, was christened on Nov 1, 1704 in New York, NY, and died Died young.
- 212 F iv. **Tryntje Van Der Heul** [121] was born in 1706 in New York, NY and was christened on Jan 1, 1707 in New York, NY.
- 213 M v. **Johannes Van Der Heul** [122] was born in Jun 1709 in New York, NY and was christened on Jun 12, 1709 in New York, NY.
- 214 M vi. **Hendricus Van Der Heul** [123] was born in Oct 1712 in New York, NY and was christened on Nov 2, 1712 in New York, NY.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

## Fourth Generation (Great-Grandchildren)

**51. Jan Kip** [1964] was born in Mar 1678 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, was christened on Mar 31, 1678 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died in 1747, aged 69.

General Notes: John. Johannes. Married as Joannes Cip and resided in Dutches Co. at Cipsberge.

### Abstract of Will

(Written in Dutch language) In the name of des Heere, Amen. I, Jan Kip, being sick on my bed. All my estate, real and personal, I leave to my wife, Elizabeth Kip, during her life and then to my children, Hendrick, Matthew, Barent, Antie, Baltes and Jacob.

Dated Jan. 29, 1717/8. Witnesses, Leonard Lewis, John Van de Bogart, Francois Van de Bogart. Proved in New York, April 7, 1747. [FamilySearch.org mf #875149 - NY, Wills Vol. 16 pg. 88; image 82/584]

FamilySearch.org mf #565011 - NY, Dutchess Co. Deeds Vol. 2 pg. 229; image 356/769

Dated: 5 May 1748 Recorded: 20 Dec 1749

### Agreement to divide property

Elizabeth Kip of Poughkeepsie, widow & executrix of the last Will & Testament of Jan Kip deceased of the first part  
Hendrick Kip of Rinebeck, eldest son of said Jan Kip deceased of the second part  
Matewes Kip of Poughkeepsie one other son of said Jan Kip deceased of the third part  
Barrent Kip of Beekmans one other son of said Jan Kip deceased of the fourth part  
Balthes Kip of Poughkeepsie one other son of said Jan Kip deceased of the fifth part  
Moses Degraef & Antie his wife and only daughter of said Jan Kip deceased of the sixth part.  
Jan Kip who's last Will & Testament was dated 9 Jan 1717/18

Note agreement to divide property as such:

Hendrick Kip sold on 9 June 1744 to Baltheus Kip All his interest in said property. Therefore

All agree that Balthus Kip receives Lots #1; #2; #6 & #7

Matewes Kip receives Lots #3 & #10

Barent Kip receives Lots #4 & #8

Moses Degraef & Antie his wife receives Lots #5 & #9

All written upon a map in the deeds book

Witness: Jacobus Stoutenburgh & Henry Livingston

### Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 191, p. 331, 338.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Society Record, V. 12, No. 1, p. 29-31, Jan 1881. The Kip Families of Kingston, Ulster Co., and Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, by Gerrit H. Van Wagenen.

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 004:0113.

Settlers of the Beekman Patent Dutchess County, New York. A Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, New York, 2003 (Vol. VII).

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

The History of Rhinebeck.

Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, Ulster County, New York (formerly named Wiltwyck, and often familiarly called Esopus or 'Sopus), for One Hundred and Fifty Years from their commencement in 1660. Transcribed and Edited by Roswell Randall Hoes. New York. 1891.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

P. 10. #139. Hendrick Kip and Annetie Jans van Putten. Jan March 31, 1678. Witnesses: W. Montagne, Gerrit Gysbertsen, Grietie Hendrix.

Jan married **Lysbet Van Kleeck** [2166] [MRIN: 735], daughter of **Baltus Barentsen Van Cleeck** [2167] and **Tryntje Jansen** [2168], on Sep 28, 1703 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY. Lysbet was born about 1680 in Albany, NY, USA and was christened on Jun 3, 1697 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 215 M i. **Henricus Kip** [2169] was born in Sep 1704 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY and was christened on Sep 3, 1704 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.
- 216 M ii. **Baltus Kip** [2170] was born in 1706 and was christened on Mar 17, 1706 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.
- 217 M iii. **Baltus Kip** [2171] was born in 1707 and was christened on May 23, 1707 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.
- 218 M iv. **Matthew Kip** [2172] was born in Oct 1708 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY and was christened on Oct 31, 1708 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.
- 219 F v. **Tryntje Kip** [2173] was born in 1710 and was christened on May 7, 1710 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.
- 220 M vi. **Barent Kip** [2174] was born in 1711, was christened on Jan 27, 1712 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died circa 1773, aged about 62.
- 221 F vii. **Annetje (Anna) Kip** [2175] was born in 1713, was christened on Jan 24, 1714 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died by 27 jan 1766, aged 53.
- 222 M viii. **Baltus Kip** [2176] was born in 1715 and was christened on Sep 4, 1715 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.
- 223 M ix. **Jacob Kip** [2177] was born in 1717 and was christened on Jan 12, 1718 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.

52. **Catholyntie Kip** [1965] was born about 1686.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 331.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Society Record, V. 12, No. 1, p. 29-31, Jan 1881. The Kip Families of Kingston, Ulster Co., and Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, by Gerrit H. Van Wagenen.

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

The History of Rhinebeck.  
NYGBR11.

Catholyntie married **Matthys Sleight** [1967] [MRIN: 674] before 1711. Matthys was christened on Jun 13, 1686 and died in 1756, aged 70.

Children from this marriage were:

- 224 M i. **Matthys Sleight** [1968] was born in 1711 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY and was christened on Apr 29, 1711 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.
- 225 F ii. **Anna Sleight** [1969] was born on Sep 15, 1712 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, was christened on Oct 12, 1712 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died on Nov 23, 1803, aged 91.
- 226 M iii. **Hendricus Sleight** [1970] was born in 1713 and was christened on Nov 15, 1713.
- 227 F iv. **Maria Sleight** [1971] was born in 1715 and was christened on Jul 24, 1715.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 228 M v. **Hendricus Sleight** [1972] was born in 1717 and was christened on Jun 9, 1717.  
229 F vi. **Maria Sleight** [1973] was born in 1720 and was christened on Oct 16, 1720.  
230 M vii. **Johannes Sleight** [1974] was born in 1724 and was christened on Aug 26, 1724.  
231 M viii. **Cornelis Sleight** [1975] was born in 1727 and was christened on Apr 23, 1727.  
232 F ix. **Tryntje Sleight** [1976] was born in 1729 and was christened on Jun 15, 1729.

**53. Hendrick Kip** [1966] was born on Jun 21, 1688 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, was christened on Jul 7, 1688 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died in 1754 in Fishkill, NY, USA, aged 66.

General Notes: He lived at Fishkill, Dutchess Co., New York. They were noted as members of the Fishkill Reformed Church in 1744. Here he was taxed in 1739 and then 1747 through 1754 and his widow was taxed in 1755. Henry Beekman noted in a letter of 19 Dec 1751 that he had sent a long letter to Mr. Hendrick Kip and asked him to leave the recent vote in Assembly with Capt. H. Terboss.

### Abstract of Will in Rombout

(Written in Dutch language) In de Name Godes, Amen. I, Hendrick Kip, of Fishkill, in Duches County, December 12, 1751. I leave to my wife Jacomintie all estate during her widowhood. If she marries she shall have £100. I leave to the son of my eldest brother Frederick £5 for his birth right. To Mathew Sledt, my eldest sister's son £100. To Cornelius, the eldest son of Garrit Newkirk, £100. I leave to my cousin Cornelius Newkirk, son of Jan Newkirk, all my real estate after the death of my wife. I make my friend, Jacob Du Bois, and Theodorus Cornelius Van Wyck, executors. Witnesses, Evert Brower, ALEXander Schatfield, Johanes Cooper. Proved in Court of Common Pleas, in Duches County, before Theodorus Van Wyck and John Brinkerhoff, Judges, and Peter Montfort, Justice, December 14, 1754. [Lib. 19, p. 350]

### Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 192, p. 333, 339.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Society Record, V. 12, No. 1, p. 29-31, Jan 1881. The Kip Families of Kingston, Ulster Co., and Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, by Gerrit H. Van Wagenen.

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 005:0088.

Settlers of the Beekman Patent Dutchess County, New York. A Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, New York, 2003 (Vol. VII).

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 12, No. 1, p. 29-31, Jan. 1881.

Historic Houses of the Hudson Valley. By Harold Donaldson Eberlein and Cortandt Van Dyke Hubbard. Sponsored by The Hudson River Conservation Society, Inc. Architectural Book Publishing Co., Inc., New York. 1942.

The History of Rhinebeck.

Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, Ulster County, New York (formerly named Wiltwyck, and often familiarly called Esopus or 'Sopus), for One Hundred and Fifty Years from their commencement in 1660. Transcribed and Edited by Roswell Randall Hoes. New York. 1891.

P. 31. #579. Henderick Kip and Antje Van Putten. Henderick July 7, 1688. Walrave du Mont, Jacob Kip, Jannetje du Mont. Baptised by Domine Laurentius Van Den Bosck, of Kingston.

Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, Ulster County, New York (formerly named

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Wiltwyck, and often familiarly called Esopus or 'Sopus), for One Hundred and Fifty Years from their commencement in 1660. Transcribed and Edited by Roswell Randall Hoes. New York. 1891.

P. 530. #332. Hendrik Kip, j.m. born in Kipsburgh, and Jacomyntjen NieuwKerk, j.d. born in Hurley. Banns registered Aug, 21, 1715. Married Sept. 28, 1715.

Hendrick married **Jacomyntie Newkerk** [2180] [MRIN: 738] on Sep 28, 1715 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY. Jacomyntie was born on Jan 3, 1694 in Hurley, NY.

The child from this marriage was:

- 233 F i. **Jannetje Kip** [2184] was born on Aug 23, 1716, was christened on Sep 23, 1716 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died on Mar 23, 1727, aged 10.

**54. Sarah De Foreest** [130] was born in Jan 1678 in New York, USA and was christened on Jan 2, 1678 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 130, 1678 2 Jan Philip de Foreest, Tryntie Kip parents, Sara child, witnesses Hendrick Kip, Sara de Foreest. Minister Wilhelmus Van Nieuwenhuysen.

**55. Susanna De Foreest** [131] was born in 1684 and was christened on Apr 1, 1684 in Albany, NY, USA.

**56. Metje De Foreest** [132] was born in 1686 and was christened on Jul 25, 1686 in Albany, NY, USA.

**57. Isaac De Foreest** [133] was born in 1689 and was christened on Feb 20, 1689 in Albany, NY, USA.

**58. Jesse De Foreest** [134] was born in 1692 and was christened on Jan 13, 1692 in Albany, NY, USA.

**59. Catrina De Foreest** [135] was born in 1694 and was christened on Nov 25, 1694 in Albany, NY, USA.

**60. Johannes De Foreest** [136] was born in 1697 and was christened on Sep 12, 1697 in Albany, NY, USA.

**61. David De Forest** [137] was born in 1700 and was christened on Sep 8, 1700 in Albany, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S. Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970.

The Western Reserve Society. Application for Membership. Dec. 1953. Philip de Forest. Approved. SAR member No. 77196.

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Empire Society. Application for Membership. Mar. 1913. Philip DeFreest. Approved. SAR member No. 24891.

David married **Abigail Van Alstyne** [10543] [MRIN: 3621] on Nov 8, 1717 in Albany, Albany Co., NY. Abigail was born in 1696.

Children from this marriage were:

- 234 M i. **Philip David De Forest** [10578] was born on Apr 14, 1720 in Rensselaerwyck, NY and died on Sep 6, 1791 in Rensselaerwyck, NY, USA, aged 71.
- 235 M ii. **Martin De Forest** [7478] was born in May 1724 in Greenbush, Rensselaer, NY, USA, was christened on May 14, 1724, and died 12 par 1802 in Albany Co., NY, USA, aged 78.
- 236 F iii. **Susanna Vanalstyne De Forest** [10719] was born on Sep 26, 1731.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

237 M iv. **Jacob David De Forest** [10708] was born on Mar 3, 1736 in Greenbush, Albany Co., NY and died on Jan 9, 1804 in Greenbush, Rensselaer, NY, USA, aged 67.

**62. Abraham De Foreest** [138] was born in 1703 and was christened on Feb 21, 1703 in Albany, NY, USA.

**63. Isaac Kip** [2065] was born in 1688 in Albany, NY, was christened on Nov 18, 1688 in Albany, NY, and died circa Oct 1771 in Albany, Albany Co., NY, aged about 83.

General Notes: Abstract of Will

In the name of God, Amen. I, Isaac Kip, of Albany, merchant, "being in perfect mind and Memory, and at present in Sound Health. Thanks be to God for the same." As to such estate as it has pleased God to bless me, and what hereafter may be due to me here in Albany and elsewhere, I make Mr. Simon Veder and Mr. Joaigim (Jochem) Staats, son of Isaac Staats, executors. After all my debts and funeral charges are paid, then first and foremost I do give unto my nephew, Abraham Veder, ye son of Simon Veder, the Bolting house and the ground and stable, and the two wood sleighs, and all the tackling belonging thereto, and my desk. I leave to Geesie Staats, daughter of Simon Veder, £50; To my nephew, Abraham Veder, all my clothing. I also leave to Geesie Staats my negro girl named Crise, in the room of her mother Bathin. All the rest of my real and personal estate is to be sold and divided among my four sisters and the children of those who are deceased. My negro Jack shall choose a master to his liking.

Dated February 14, 1765. Witnesses, George Fielding, silversmith, Hendrick M. Roseboom, merchant, Abraham Roseboom, shop keeper. Proved October 29, 1771. [Lib. 28, p. 119]

His will was dated Feb. 14, 1765; and proved Oct. 29, 1771.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 193, p. 333.

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 007:0456.

New York County, District and Probate Courts. Wills, Vol 28, 1771-1773. P. 127-129.

**64. Anna Kip** [2066] was born in 1691 in Albany, NY and was christened on Dec 20, 1691 in Albany, NY.

General Notes: Died young.

**65. Anna Kip** [2067] was born in 1694 in Albany, NY and was christened on Jun 17, 1694 in Albany, NY.

General Notes: Sources

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 334.

Anna married **Johannes Evertse Wendell** [2073] [MRIN: 710] on Nov 29, 1716 in Albany, NY, USA. Johannes died in Dec 1739.

Children from this marriage were:

238 F i. **Elizabeth Wendell** [2078] was born in 1717 and was christened on Aug 25, 1717.

239 F ii. **Gessie Wendell** [2079] was born in 1719 and was christened on Feb 1, 1719.

240 F iii. **Susanna Wendell** [2080] was born in 1720 and was christened on Jan 15, 1721.

241 M iv. **Evert Wendell** [2081] was born in 1725 and was christened on Mar 6, 1725.

242 M v. **Abraham Wendell** [2082] was born in 1727 and was christened on Oct 8, 1727.

243 F vi. **Anna Wendell** [2083] was born in 1731 and was christened on Jan 23, 1732.

244 F vii. **Catharyna Wendell** [2084] was born in 1734 and was christened on Mar 19, 1734.

**66. Catelyntie Kip** [2068] was born in 1697 in Albany, NY and was christened on Aug 8, 1697 in Albany, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 334, 339.

Catelyntie married **Anthony Kip** [2074] [MRIN: 711], son of **Isaac Kip** [20] and **Sarah De Mill** [2102], about 1719. Anthony was born in 1689 in New York, USA, was christened on Jan 8, 1689 in New York, USA, and died on Apr 29, 1730 in New York, USA, aged 41.

Children from this marriage were:

- 245 F i. **Sara Kip** [2085] was born in Mar 1720 in New York, USA, was christened on Mar 27, 1720 in New York, USA, and died on Sep 19, 1731, aged 11.
- 246 M ii. **Abraham Kip** [2086] was born in Jun 1722 in New York, USA and was christened on Jun 3, 1722 in New York, USA.
- 247 M iii. **Isaac Anthony Kip** [2087] was born in Sep 1724 in New York, USA and was christened on Sep 30, 1724 in New York, USA.
- 248 F iv. **Sara Kip** [2088] was born in 1728 in New York, USA, was christened on Jan 30, 1728 in New York, USA, died in 1731 in New York, USA, aged 3, and was buried on Sep 19, 1731 in New York, USA.

**67. Jacob Kip** [2069] was born in 1701 in Albany, NY and was christened on Jul 20, 1701 in Albany, NY.

General Notes: Twin of Cornelia. K.F.A., No. 194, p. 334.

**68. Cornelia Kip** [2070] was born in 1701 in Albany, NY, was christened on Jul 20, 1701 in Albany, NY, died in 1745 in Albany, NY, aged 44, and was buried on Mar 16, 1745 in Albany, NY.

General Notes: Twin of Jacob. K.F.A., p. 334.

Cornelia married **Teunis Arentse Slingerland** [2075] [MRIN: 712], son of **Arent Slingerland** [2076], on Jul 5, 1724. Teunis was born in 1694, was christened on Mar 18, 1694, and died in Jun 1746, aged 52.

Children from this marriage were:

- 249 F i. **Hester Slingerland** [2089] was born in 1728 and was christened on Jan 19, 1729.
- 250 M ii. **Abraham Slingerland** [2090] was born in 1730 and was christened on Nov 29, 1730.
- 251 M iii. **Albert Slingerland** [2091] was born in 1732 and was christened on Nov 27, 1732.
- 252 M iv. **Isaac Slingerland** [2092] was born in Aug 1734 in Albany, Albany Co., NY and was christened on Aug 14, 1734 in Albany, Albany Co., NY.
- 253 F v. **Geesie Slingerland** [2093] was born in 1736 and was christened on Sep 12, 1736.
- 254 F vi. **Engeltie Slingerland** [2094] was born in 1738 and was christened on Dec 25, 1738.
- 255 F vii. **Anna Slingerland** [2095] was born in 1741 and was christened on Feb 22, 1741.
- 256 F viii. **Geertruy Slingerland** [2096] was born in 1743 and was christened on Sep 25, 1743.

**69. Geertruy Kip** [2071] was born in 1705 in Albany, NY, was christened on Jun 24, 1705 in Albany, NY, died in Jul 1746 in Albany, NY, aged 41, and was buried on Jul 20, 1746 in Albany, NY.

General Notes: Twin of Catharina.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 334.

Geertruy married **Simon Veeder** [2077] [MRIN: 714] on Dec 17, 1730 in Albany, NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 257 M i. **Peter Veeder** [2098] was born in 1731 and was christened on Sep 26, 1731.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 258 F ii. **Geertje Veeder** [2099] was born in 1733 and was christened on Oct 28, 1733.  
259 M iii. **Pieter Veeder** [2100] was born in 1737 and was christened on Feb 10, 1737.  
260 M iv. **Abraham Veeder** [2101] was born in 1742 and was christened on Jun 20, 1742.

**70. Catharina Kip** [2072] was born in 1705 in Albany, NY and was christened on Jun 24, 1705 in Albany, NY.

General Notes: Twin of Geertruy.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 334.

**71. Catalina Kip** [2105] was born in Oct 1687 in New York, USA and was christened on Oct 19, 1687 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 182, 1687 19 Oct Isaac Kip, Sara de Mill parents, Catalina child, witnesses Anthony de Mill, Tryntie Kip, Anna de Mill. Minister Henricus Selyns.

**72. Anthony Kip** [2074] was born in 1689 in New York, USA, was christened on Jan 8, 1689 in New York, USA, and died on Apr 29, 1730 in New York, USA, aged 41.

General Notes: From New York City.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 195, p. 334, 339.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 195, 1690 8 Jan Isaacq Kip, Sara de Mill parents, Anthony child, witnesses Isaacq de Mill, Maryken Van der heul. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 119. Ingeschreven ingeteekent Jan. 2, 1713. Antony Kip & Maria Byvank. Getrouwt Jan. 3, 1713. Personen met Licentie.

Anthony married **Maria Byvank** [2186] [MRIN: 740], daughter of **Johannes Byvank** [2191] and **Belitje Evertse Duycinck** [2192], on Jan 3, 1713 in New York, USA. Maria was born in 1688 and was christened on Feb 12, 1688 in Albany, NY.

The child from this marriage was:

- 261 F i. **Belitje Kip** [2187] was born in Oct 1713 in New York, USA and was christened on Nov 1, 1713 in New York, USA.

Anthony next married **Catelyntie Kip** [2068] [MRIN: 711], daughter of **Abraham Kip** [19] and **Gessie Van der Heyden** [2062], about 1719. Catelyntie was born in 1697 in Albany, NY and was christened on Aug 8, 1697 in Albany, NY.

**(Duplicate Line. See Person 66 on Page 45)**

**73. Catalina Kip** [2106] was born in Oct 1691 in New York, USA and was christened on Oct 21, 1691 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Cathalina

Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 334.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 205, 1691 21 Oct Isaac Kip, Sara de Mill parents, Catalina child, witnesses Pieter de Mill, Trynyir de Foreest, Baertie Kip, Anna de Mill. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.  
Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.  
Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.  
P. 137. ingeteekent May 30, 1722. Pieter Marschalk & Cathalina Kip. Getrouwt June 3, 1722. Personen met Licentie.

Catalina married **Petrus Marschalk** [2114] [MRIN: 718], son of **Andries Marschalk** [2115] and **Elizabeth Van Gelder** [2116], on Jun 3, 1722 in New York, USA. Petrus was born in Feb 1696 and was christened on Feb 19, 1696.

Children from this marriage were:

- 262 M i. **Andries Marschalk** [2117] was born in Mar 1723 in New York, USA and was christened on Mar 24, 1723 in New York, USA.
- 263 M ii. **Isaac Marschalk** [2118] was born in Jul 1725 in New York, USA and was christened on Jul 18, 1725 in New York, USA.
- 264 F iii. **Sara Marschalk** [2119] was born in Aug 1729 in New York, USA and was christened on Aug 17, 1729 in New York, USA.
- 265 F iv. **Elizabeth Marschalk** [2120] was born in Aug 1730 in New York, USA and was christened on Aug 23, 1730 in New York, USA.

**74. Isaac Kip** [2107] was born in Sep 1693 in New York, USA, was christened on Oct 1, 1693 in New York, USA, and died about May 1788 in Acquackanonk, Essex Co., NJ, aged about 94.

General Notes: Isaac moved to Acquackanonk (Passaic), New Jersey between 1722 and 1725.

Abstract of Will:

1746, Oct. 22, Kip, Isaac, Jr., of Ackqueckenonck, Essex Co., yeoman, will of. Wife Antje, to possess my real and personal estate, while my widow and after her death, all lands to be sold. Son, Isaac, £3, he being the eldest son; then the money to be divided among all my children, Isaac, Anatie, Sara, Yanetie, CatyIntie, Lena, Elizabeth, Jacob and John. Executors - brother, Jacob Kip, my brother-in-law, Peter Marschalk, and my son-in-law, Peter Peterse. Witnesses - Cornelius Aeltsie, George Vreland, Hartman D. Vrelandt. Proved May 3, 1788, by Peter F. Vreeland and Cornelius Van Reipen, sons of Cornelius Aeltsie and Hartman Vreland, two of the witnesses who are deceased. 1788, May 3. Adm'r - Paul Rowlisson. Fellowbondsmen - John Garritse. The Executors are all dead and Isaac Kip refuses letters of administration. Lib. 38, p. 97.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 196, p. 335, 339.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 216, 1693 1 Oct Isaacq Kip, Sara de Mill parents, Isaacq child, witnesses Abraham Van der Heul, Abraham Kip, Anna de Mill. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.  
Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.  
Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.  
P. 125. Ingeschreven ingeteekent May 11, 1716. Isaac Kip & Hanna van Noortstrant. Getrouwt May 13, 1716. Personen met Licentie.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Hutchinson, Elmer T. (editor). Archives of the State of New Jersey. First Series Vol. XXV. Documents relating to the Colonial, Revolutionary and Post-Revolutionary History of the State of New Jersey., Vol. VI of Calendar of New Jersey Wills and Administrations, etc., 1781-1785. Published: Trenton, NJ, MacCrellish & Quigley Co. Printers, 1939.

Isaac married **Anna Van Noorstrand** [2188] [MRIN: 741], daughter of **Jacob Van Noorstrand** [2189] and **Annetje Croesvelt** [2190], on May 13, 1716 in New York, USA. Anna was born in Feb 1696 in New York, USA and was christened on Feb 12, 1696 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 266 M i. **Isaac Kip** [2193] was born in Jun 1717 in New York, USA, was christened on Jun 19, 1717 in New York, NY, died in Acquackinock, NJ, and was buried in Acquackinock, NJ.
- 267 F ii. **Anna Kip** [2194] was born in Sep 1719 in New York, USA and was christened on Sep 23, 1719 in New York, NY.
- 268 F iii. **Sara Kip** [2195] was born in Apr 1722 in New York, USA and was christened on Apr 25, 1722 in New York, NY.
- 269 F iv. **Jannetie Kip** [2196] was born on Feb 1, 1725 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, New Jersey, USA and was christened on Apr 8, 1725 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, New Jersey, USA.
- 270 F v. **Catalina Kip** [2197] was born on Aug 26, 1727 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, New Jersey, USA and was christened on Sep 24, 1727 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, New Jersey, USA.
- 271 F vi. **Helena Kip** [2198] was born on May 1, 1730 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, New Jersey, USA and was christened on May 17, 1730 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, New Jersey, USA.

**75. Jacob Kip** [2108] was born in Jul 1695 in New York, USA, was christened on Jul 14, 1695 in New York, USA, and died on Jun 19, 1754 in New York, NY, aged 58.

General Notes: He was a Cordwainer and Tanner and lived in New York City.

### Abstract of Will

In the name of God, Amen. I, Jacob Kip, of New York, cordwainer and tanner, being weak in body. I leave to my son, Evert Kip, one of my tan yards which he shall choose whe he comes of age, in full of all claimes as eldest son and heir at law. It is my will that my wife Angeltie shall keep and enjoy all the profits and income of my estate during the time she remains my widow. If she marries, then she is to have 1/4 of the estate, and the rest to my children Evert and Elizabeth and my grand daughter, Angeltie Hanson. I make my wife and children executors. Dated June 17, 1751. Witnesses, Everardus Brower, Jr., feltmaker, Samuel Waldron, blacksmith, Jeremiah Owen, Gent. Proved, November 8, 1754. [Lib. 19, p. 172]

### Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 197, p. 335, 340.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 229, 1695 14 Jul Isaacq Kip, Sara de Mill parents, Jacob child, witnesses Johannes en Jacop Kip, Sara du Mill, huysv. Isaacq de Mill. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 128. Ingeschreven Dec. 2, 1717. Jacob Kip & Engeltje Pels. Getrouwt Dec. 7, 1717. Personen met Licentie.

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 005:0045.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Jacob married **Engeltje Pels** [2210] [MRIN: 747], daughter of **Evert Pels** [2211] and **Grietje Melcherts Van Deurse** [2212], on Dec 7, 1717 in New York, USA. Engeltje was born in Jul 1697 in New York, NY and was christened on Jul 25, 1697 in New York, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 272 F i. **Margrietje Kip** [2213] was born in Feb 1721 in New York, NY and was christened on Feb 24, 1721 in New York, NY.
- 273 M ii. **Isaac Kip** [2214] was born in 1725 and was christened on Jul 25, 1725 in New York, NY, USA.
- 274 F iii. **Sara Kip** [2215] was born in Jul 1727 in New York, NY and was christened on Jul 23, 1727 in New York, NY.
- 275 F iv. **Gretchert (Betje) Kip** [2216] was born in Mar 1733 in New York, NY and was christened on Mar 18, 1733 in New York, NY.
- 276 F v. **Evert Kip** [2217] was born in Jan 1738 in New York, NY and was christened on Jan 11, 1738 in New York, NY.

**76. Johannes Kip** [2109] was born in Apr 1697 in New York, USA and was christened on Apr 11, 1697 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Died unmarried.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 243, 1697 11 Apr Isaac Kip, Sara de Mill parents, Johannes child, witnesses Hendrikus Kip, Hendrickus Jillisse, Sara de Foreest. Minister Henricus Selyns.

**77. Elizabeth Kip** [2110] was born in Jul 1699 in New York, USA and was christened on Jul 16, 1699 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 259, 1699 16 Jul Isaac Kip, Sara de Mill parents, Elisabeth child, witnesses Petrus Kip, Anna de Mill. Minister Henricus Selyns.

**78. Petrus Kip** [2111] was born in Jun 1700 in New York, USA and was christened on Jun 19, 1700 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 198, p. 335, 340.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 267, 1700 19 Jun Isaac Kip, Sara de Mill parents, Petrus child, witnesses Petrus & Cathalina Kip. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 142. Ingeteekent Dec 4, 1724. Pieter Kip & Margarite Blom. Getrouwt Dec. 6, 1724. Personen met Licentie.

Petrus married **Margrietje Blom** [2220] [MRIN: 750], daughter of **Jacob Blom** [191] and **Mayke Janse Bosch** [192], on Dec 6, 1724. Margrietje was born in Oct 1702 in New York, USA and was christened on Nov 4, 1702 in New York, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 277 F i. **Maria Kip** [2223] was born in Aug 1725 in New York, USA and was christened on Sep 1, 1725 in New York, USA.
- 278 M ii. **Isaac Kip** [2224] was born in Aug 1726 in New York, USA and was christened on Sep 7, 1726 in New York, USA.
- 279 M iii. **Jacob Kip** [2225] was born in Jun 1728 in New York, USA and was christened on Jun 23, 1728 in New York, USA.
- 280 M iv. **Abraham Kip** [2226] was born in Feb 1733 in New York, NY and was christened on Feb 23, 1733 in New York, NY.
- 281 F v. **Maria Kip** [2227] was born in Jan 1734 in New York, NY and was christened on Jan 22, 1735 in New York, NY.
- 282 F vi. **Sara Kip** [2228] was born in Sep 1738 in New York, NY and was christened on Sep 24, 1738 in New York, NY.

**79. Elizabeth Kip** [2112] was born in Aug 1702 in New York, USA and was christened on Aug 12, 1702 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Died unmarried.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 285, 1702 12 Aug Isaac Kip, Sara de Mill parents, Elizabeth child, witnesses Jan Wanshaer, Anna de Mill. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

**80. Abraham Kip** [2113] was born in Aug 1705 in New York, USA, was christened on Aug 19, 1705 in New York, USA, and died on Feb 24, 1757, aged 51.

General Notes: He was a cooper and lived in New York City.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 199, p. 335, 341.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 310, 1705 19 Aug Isaac Kip, Sara de Mill parents, Abraham child, witnesses Abraham Kip, Albany, Abraham Kip van Niewjork, Geesje Kip, en Catlyntje Kip. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 149. Ingeteekent Feb 13, 1729. Abraham Kip & Maria v. den Berg. Getrouwt Feb. 13, 1729. Personen met Licentie.

Contributions to the History of Ancient Families of New Amsterdam and New York, by Edwin R Purple, New York, 1881.

Abraham married **Maria Van den Berg** [2229] [MRIN: 752], daughter of **Huybert Gerritszen Van den Berg** [2230] and **Maria Lansing** [2231], on Feb 13, 1729 in New York, USA. Maria was born in 1709, was christened on Feb 27, 1709, and died about 1784 in New York, NY, aged about 75.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 283 M i. **Isaac Kip** [2234] was born in Jun 1729 in New York, NY, was christened on Jun 29, 1729 in New York, NY, died on Sep 12, 1732 in New York, NY, aged 3, and was buried on Sep 13, 1732 in New York, NY.
- 284 M ii. **Isaac Kip** [2235] was born in Feb 1731 in New York, USA and was christened on Feb 14, 1731 in New York, USA.
- 285 M iii. **Hubert Kip** [2236] was born in Sep 1733 in New York, USA and was christened on Sep 30, 1733 in New York, USA.
- 286 M iv. **Isaac Kip** [2237] was born in Mar 1735 in New York, USA and was christened on Mar 23, 1735 in New York, USA.
- 287 F v. **Sara Kip** [2238] was born in Feb 1736 in New York, USA and was christened on Feb 27, 1736 in New York, USA.
- 288 F vi. **Marytje Kip** [2239] was born in Dec 1737 in New York, USA and was christened on Jan 1, 1738 in New York, USA.
- 289 M vii. **Isaac Kip** [2240] was born in May 1740 in New York, USA and was christened on May 4, 1740 in New York, USA.
- 290 F viii. **Elizabeth Kip** [2241] was born in Feb 1742 in New York, USA and was christened on Feb 7, 1742 in New York, USA.
- 291 M ix. **Abraham Kip** [2242] was born in May 1744 in New York, USA and was christened on May 27, 1744 in New York, USA.
- 292 M x. **Gerrit Kip** [2243] was born on May 11, 1746 in New York, NY, was christened on May 18, 1746 in New York, NY, died in Dec 1790 in New York, NY, aged 44, and was buried on Dec 17, 1790 in New York, NY.

**81. Isaac Kip** [2125] was born on Jan 8, 1696 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, was christened on Feb 9, 1696 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died on Jul 2, 1762, aged 66.

General Notes: Isack. Found on the earlist list of supporters of the Reformed Church of Rhinebeck, July 8, 1733. Census of 1740 freeholder.

Henry Beekman noted in his rent book: July 14 1747 - I made up with Isaac and Roeloff Kip relating to the estates of their father and mother, Jacob and Rachel Kip.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 200, p. 337, 341.

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

Historical Notes of the Family of Kip of Kipsburg and Kip's Bay, New York, by William Ingaham Kip, 1871.

The History of Rhinebeck.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Society, V. 12, p. 29-31, Jan 1881.

The Reformed (Dutch) Church of Rhinebeck, N.Y. An historical address delivered at the 150<sup>th</sup> anniversary of its organization by Rev. John B. Drury, D.D., 1881. P. 56

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18<sup>th</sup> Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick,

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1992, Kinship.

American Family Antiquity. Being an account of the origin and progress of American families, traced from their progenitors in this country, conected with their history abroad. Illustrated with portraits and emblazoned coats armorial. Vol. II. KIP. Albert Welles. American College for Genealogical Registry and Heraldry. New York. 1881. New York Public Library.

Historic Old Rhinebeck, Echoes of Two Centuries. A Hudson River and Post Road Colonial Town. When, Where, By Whom Settled and Named The Whys and the Wherefores Who's Who and Was. Historical, Genealogical, Biographical, Traditional. By Howard H. Morse, Rhinebeck, NY. Published by the author. 1908.

Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, Ulster County, New York (formerly named Wiltwyck, and often familiarly called Esopus or 'Sopus), for One Hundred and Fifty Years from their commencement in 1660. Transcribed and Edited by Roswell Randall Hoes. New York. 1891.

P. 46. #892. Jacob Kip and Rachel Swartwoud. Isack Feb. 9, 1796. Witnesses: Isack Kip, Bernadus Swartwoud, Annetje va Putten. Baptised by Domine Johannes Petrus Nucella, of Kingston.

Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, Ulster County, New York (formerly named Wiltwyck, and often familiarly called Esopus or 'Sopus), for One Hundred and Fifty Years from their commencement in 1660. Transcribed and Edited by Roswell Randall Hoes. New York. 1891.

P. 538. #431. Ysaak Kip, j.m. and Cornelia Liewes, j.d. both resid. under the jurisdiction of Dutchess Co. Married on presentation of license. June 7, 1720.

Isaac married **Cornelia Lewis** [2248] [MRIN: 756], daughter of **Leonard Lewis** [2249] and **Elizabeth Hardenburg** [2250], on Jun 7, 1720 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY. Cornelia was born on Nov 9, 1692 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, was christened on Dec 11, 1692 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died on Jul 10, 1772 in New York, NY, aged 79.

Children from this marriage were:

- 293 F i. **Elizabeth Kip** [2251] was born on Apr 5, 1721 in New York, NY, was christened on Apr 9, 1721 in New York, NY, and died on Aug 6, 1722 in New York, NY, aged 1.
- 294 M ii. **Jacobus I Kip** [2252] was born on Oct 15, 1722 in New York, NY, was christened on Oct 17, 1722 in New York, NY, and died in 1771, aged 49.
- 295 M iii. **Leonard Lewis Kip** [Loyalist] [2253] was born on Jun 22, 1725 in New York, NY, was christened on Jun 27, 1725 in New York, NY, and died on Jun 2, 1805 in New York, NY, USA, aged 79.
- 296 F iv. **Rachel Kip** [2254] was born on Sep 26, 1726 in New York, NY, was christened on Oct 2, 1726 in New York, NY, and died on Apr 23, 1732, aged 5.
- 297 F v. **Elizabeth Kip** [2255] was born on Aug 23, 1728 in New York, NY, was christened on Aug 28, 1728 in New York, NY, died on Jan 19, 1768 in New York, NY, aged 39, and was buried on Jan 22, 1768 in New York, NY.
- 298 F vi. **Cornelia Kip** [5999] was born on Nov 21, 1731 in New York, NY, USA.
- 299 M vii. **Isaac Kip MD** [2256] was born on Nov 9, 1732 in New York, NY, USA, was christened in New York, NY, USA, died on Jan 14, 1815 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 82, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 300 M viii. **Abraham Kip** [7108] was born in Jun 1735 in Rhinebeck, NY, was christened on Aug 3, 1735 in Rhinebeck, NY, and died on Sep 30, 1735.
- 301 F ix. **Rachel Kip** [2258].
- 302 M x. **Abraham Kip** [2257] was born on Dec 23, 1736 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, was christened on Feb 6, 1737 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died on Mar 21, 1819 in New York, NY, USA, aged 82.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**82. Roeloff Kip** [2126] was born on Oct 6, 1697 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, was christened on Oct 31, 1697 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died on Feb 14, 1785 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess, NY, aged 87.

General Notes: He lived at Rhinebeck, N.Y.

Found on the earlist list of supporters of the Reformed Church of Rhinebeck, July 8, 1733.

He was Elder of Rhinebeck Church in 1739.

Census of 1740 freeholders.

Henry Beekman noted in his rent book: July 14 1747 - I made up with Isaac and Roeloff Kip relating to the estates of their father and mother, Jacob and Rachel Kip.

### Abstract of Will

In the name of God, Amen. Be it known unto all by these presents that this 25th day of May, 1765, I, the underwritten Roelof Kip, of Rhinebeck Precinct, Dutchess County, Yeoman, being advanced in years but yet retaining my perfect knowledge and senses. As for my temporal estate of "lands, buildings, Negroes, debts, horses, cattle, gold, and silver coined or not coined," etc. I order as follows, viz.: that all my debts be paid at the right time; that my dear and loving wife Sarah, so long as she remains my widow, remain in possession of my whole estate, real and personal. To my oldest son, Jacob, 20 shillings for his birthright and he shall have no further claim on that account. To my son, John Baptist, freely and absolutely, all my real estate whatsoever, and that he or his heirs pay to the remainder of my children £250, as follows: £125 one year after my or my wife's decease which last shall happen, and £125 two years after the same, which sums to be divided among my children and children's children as hereafter ordered. All my personal estate to my seven children, viz.: Jacob, John Baptist, Isaac, Ignas, Abraham, and my two deceased daughters, Grietje, late wife of Philip Van Ess, and Sarah, late wife of Baltus Van Cleek, equally divided; the seventh part thereof belonging to my daughter Grietje, deceased, to go to her son Gerrit, and her daughter Catatyntje; the seventh part belonging to my daughter Sarah, deceased, to go to her six children, viz.: Peter, Frans, Sarah, Chatarina, Grietje and Elizabeth. My executors are my five sons, viz.: Jacob, John Baptist, Isaac, Ignas and Abram. Whatsoever children are indebted to me shall after my wife's decease be accounted as a share or part of their heirship of my personal estate. Witnesses, Jan Pir, George Trimper, Christian Schultz (of Rhinebeck, schoolmaster). Proved, Dutchess County, March 9, 1785. Confirmed, New York, October 25, 1785. [Lib. 38, p. 194]

### Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 201, p. 337, 341.

Contributions to the History of the Kip Family of New York and New Jersey, by Edwin R. Purple, 1877.

The History of Rhinebeck.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, N 3, P. 164-8, July 1952. Kip Family Bible Record.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 12, N 1, p. 29-31, Jan 1881. The Kip Families of Kingston, Ulster Co., and Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, by Gerrit H. Van Wagenen.

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 013:0213.

The Reformed (Dutch) Church of Rhinebeck, N.Y. An historical address delivered at the 150<sup>th</sup> anniversary of its organization by Rev. John B. Drury, D.D., 1881. p. 56.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18<sup>th</sup> Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

Descendants of Albert and Arent Andriessen Bradt. Cynthia Brott Biasca. 1990. Cynthia Brott Biasca, 3365 Sutton Loop, Fremont CA 94536 Wolfe City, Texas: Henington Publishing Company.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Historic Old Rhinebeck, Echoes of Two Centuries. A Hudson River and Post Road Colonial Town. When, Where, By Whom Settled and Named The Whys and the Wherefores Who's Who and Was. Historical, Genealogical, Biographical, Traditional. By Howard H. Morse, Rhinebeck, NY. Published by the author. 1908.

Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, Ulster County, New York (formerly named Wiltwyck, and often familiarly called Esopus or 'Sopus), for One Hundred and Fifty Years from their commencement in 1660. Transcribed and Edited by Roswell Randall Hoes. New York. 1891.

P. 51. #1005. Jacob Kip and Rachel Swartwoud. Roelof. Oct. 31, 1697. Witnesses: Roelof Swartwoud, Jan Kip, Jepje Pier. Baptised by Domine Johannes Petrus Nucella, of Kingston.

Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, Ulster County, New York (formerly named Wiltwyck, and often familiarly called Esopus or 'Sopus), for One Hundred and Fifty Years from their commencement in 1660. Transcribed and Edited by Roswell Randall Hoes. New York. 1891.

P. 539. #450. Roelof Kip, j.m. born and resid. in Kipsburgh, in Dutchess Co., and Zara De Mon, j.d. born and resid. under the jurisdiction of Kingstown. Banns registered Jan. 22, 1721.

Roeloff married **Sarah Dumond** [2259] [MRIN: 758], daughter of **John Baptist Dumond** [2260] and **Neeltje Cornelis Van Vegten** [2261], on Feb 9, 1721 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY. Sarah was born on Jul 28, 1694 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, was christened on Nov 18, 1694, and died on Apr 2, 1773 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess, NY, aged 78.

Children from this marriage were:

- 303 F i. **Grietjen Kip** [2262] was born on Nov 28, 1721 in Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Dec 24, 1721 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died on Oct 20, 1758 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 36.
- 304 M ii. **Jacob R Kip** [2263] was born on May 3, 1723 in Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on May 19, 1723 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died on Apr 3, 1792 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, USA, aged 68.
- 305 M iii. **Jan Baptist Kip** [2264] was born on Jan 29, 1725 in Rhinebeck, NY, was christened on Feb 28, 1725 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died on Dec 23, 1800, aged 75.
- 306 M iv. **Isaac Dumond Kip** [2265] was born on Dec 7, 1726 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY and was christened on Jan 22, 1727 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.
- 307 F v. **Rachel Kip** [2266] was born on Aug 15, 1728, was christened on Sep 8, 1728 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died on Oct 2, 1745, aged 17.
- 308 F vi. **Neeltjen Kip** [2267] was born on Dec 21, 1729, was christened on Jan 25, 1730 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died on Sep 17, 1731, aged 1.
- 309 F vii. **Neeltjen Kip** [2268] was born on Mar 3, 1732, was christened on Mar 25, 1732 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died on Mar 21, 1754, aged 22.
- 310 F viii. **Sara Kip** [2269] was born on Aug 25, 1733 in Rhinebeck, NY, was christened on Sep 16, 1733 in Rhinebeck, NY, and died on Apr 25, 1760, aged 26.
- 311 M ix. **Ignatus Kip** [2270] was born on Sep 18, 1736, was christened on Oct 17, 1736 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.
- 312 M x. **Abraham R Kip** [2271] was born on Sep 14, 1738 in New York, USA, was christened on Oct 22, 1738 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, died on Feb 11, 1830 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 91, and was buried in Upper Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

**83. Jacobus Kip** [2127] was born on Nov 24, 1699, was christened on Nov 26, 1699 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died on Jan 29, 1747, aged 47.

General Notes: Cip. Twin of Rachel. Married Rhinebeck Reformed Church by Domine Petrus Vas.  
Found on the earliest list of supporters of the Reformed Church of Rhinebeck, July 8, 1733.

Abstract of will

(Written in the Dutch language) In den Namen des Heeren, Amen, January 12, 1747. I, Jacob Kip, of Dutchess County,

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

being sick in body. I leave to my eldest son Johanes, my great Bible, for his right as first born. All the rest of my estate to my children, Johanes, Maritie, Sara, Rachel and Janeke. I make Geritt Van Wagnen, Hendrick Heermans and Abraham Kip, executors. Witnesses, Roelof Kip, Abraham Kip, Isaac Kip. Proved March 17, 1747/8, before Jacobus Swartwout, Esq., Judge of Court of Common Pleas, and John Brinkerhoff and Robert Brett, two of his majesty's Justices of the Peace. [Lib 17. p. 257]  
Probated Sept. 21, 1750.

### Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 202, p. 337, 343.

The History of Rhinebeck.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Flyleaf of an old bible.

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York, 1731-1899. (St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church of Upper Red Hook; Red Church of Tivoli; German Reformed Zion's Church of Rhinebeck; Reformed Church, Rhinebeck). Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1971. #2006.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Society, V. 12, p. 29-31, Jan 1881.

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 004:0307.

The Reformed (Dutch) Church of Rhinebeck, N.Y. An historical address delivered at the 150<sup>th</sup> anniversary of its organization by Rev. John B. Drury, D.D., 1881. p. 56.

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, Ulster County, New York (formerly named Wiltwyck, and often familiarly called Esopus or 'Sopus), for One Hundred and Fifty Years from their commencement in 1660. Transcribed and Edited by Roswell Randall Hoes. New York. 1891.

P. 57. # 1133. Jacobus Cip and Rachel Swartwout, Jacobus, Rachel Nov. 26, 1699. Witnesses: Hendrick Cip, Jacobus la Maeter, Agniet Oorstrand, Geertje la Maeter. Baptised by Domine Johannes Petrus Nucella, of Kingston.

Jacobus married **Klaartjen Van Wagenen** [2288] [MRIN: 767], daughter of **Evert Van Wagenen** [2289] and **Marytje Van Heyningen** [2290], on Feb 17, 1733 in Rhinebeck, NY. Klaartjen was born on Mar 27, 1711, was christened on Apr 22, 1711, and died on Apr 30, 1745, aged 34.

Children from this marriage were:

- 313 F i. **Marytje Kip** [2291] was born on Aug 8, 1734 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Aug 11, 1734, and died in 1772, aged 38.
- 314 F ii. **Rachel Kip** [2292] was born on Aug 18, 1735 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Sep 7, 1735 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died in Nov 1735.
- 315 F iii. **Sarah Kip** [2293] was born on Mar 6, 1737 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Apr 24, 1737 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, died on Sep 11, 1785 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 48, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 316 F iv. **Rachel Kip** [2294] was born on Feb 4, 1739 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Feb 11, 1739 in Esopus, NY, died on Jun 10, 1796 in Rhinecliff, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 57, and was buried in Rhinecliff, Dutchess Co., NY.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 317 F v. **Jenneke Kip** [2295] was born on Jan 4, 1741 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Jan 13, 1741 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 318 M vi. **Jacobus Kip** [2296] was born on Dec 1, 1742 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Dec 5, 1742, died in 1795, aged 53, and was buried on Feb 25, 1795.
- 319 M vii. **Evert Kip** [2297] was born on Apr 30, 1745 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on May 8, 1745 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, and died on Jul 19, 1745 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

**84. Rachel Kip** [2128] was born on Nov 24, 1699 in Kipsburgh, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Nov 26, 1699 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died on Sep 8, 1754 in Ulster Co., NY, aged 54.

General Notes: Twin of Jacobus.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 337.

The History of Rhinebeck.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Society, V. 12, p. 29-31, Jan 1881.

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

oobrothers40 (Escondido, California). Ancestry.com DNA. 10.3 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Rachel married **Gerardus Lewis** [2134] [MRIN: 723], son of **Leonard Lewis** [2249] and **Elizabeth Hardenburg** [2250], on Feb 16, 1720 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY. Gerardus was born on Jan 2, 1698 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, USA, was christened on Jan 2, 1698 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, USA, and died in 1739 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 41.

Children from this marriage were:

- 320 F i. **Rachel Lewis** [2143] was born in 1720 and was christened on Jan 15, 1721.
- 321 M ii. **Thomas Lewis** [2149] was born about 1722 and was christened on Jan 24, 1722.
- 322 M iii. **Jacob Lewis** [2145] was born about 1723.
- 323 M iv. **Gerardus Lewis** [2144] was born in 1724 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Dec 25, 1724.
- 324 M v. **Isaac G Lewis** [14173] was born in 1727 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, was christened on Mar 26, 1727, and died on Oct 21, 1766 in New York, USA, aged 39.
- 325 M vi. **Johannes Lewis** [2146] was born in 1729, was christened on May 15, 1729, and died on May 29, 1815 in New York, USA, aged 86.
- 326 M vii. **Barent Lewis** [14222] was born in 1732 and was christened in Sep 1732.
- 327 M viii. **Abraham Lewis** [2147] was born in 1733 in Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Mar 17, 1733 in Rhinebeck Flats, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 328 F ix. **Elizabeth Lewis** [2148] was born in 1736 and was christened on May 2, 1736.

**85. Johannes Kip** [2129] was born on Apr 14, 1702 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, was christened on May 3, 1702 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died in 1758 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 56.

General Notes: He had a farm in Rhinebeck, N.Y.

Buried Old Dutch Cemetery at Pink's Corners (originally Rhinebeck). Stone in Dutch Church Cemetery maintained by D.A.R.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Found on the earliest list of supporters of the Reformed Church of Rhinebeck, July 8, 1733. Census of 1740 freeholder.

## Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 203, p. 337, 344.

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript]; Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Society, V. 12, p. 29-31, Jan 1881.

The Reformed (Dutch) Church of Rhinebeck, N.Y. An historical address delivered at the 150<sup>th</sup> anniversary of its organization by Rev. John B. Drury, D.D., 1881. P. 56.

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

Historic Old Rhinebeck, Echoes of Two Centuries. A Hudson River and Post Road Colonial Town. When, Where, By Whom Settled and Named The Whys and the Wherefores Who's Who and Was. Historical, Genealogical, Biographical, Traditional. By Howard H. Morse, Rhinebeck, NY. Published by the author. 1908.

Mrs. Minisci.

Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, Ulster County, New York (formerly named Wiltwyck, and often familiarly called Esopus or 'Sopus), for One Hundred and Fifty Years from their commencement in 1660. Transcribed and Edited by Roswell Randall Hoes. New York. 1891.

P. 65. # 1313. Jacobus Kip and Rachel Swartwoud. Johannes May 3, 1702. Witnesses: Pieter du Boy, Thomas Swartwoud, Jannetje du Boy. Baptised by Domine Johannes Petrus Nucella, of Kingston.

Johannes married **Margarita Van Etten** [2333] [MRIN: 779], daughter of **Pieter Van Etten** [2334] and **Eva de Hooges** [2335], on Jun 14, 1723. Margarita was born on Feb 14, 1707 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY and was christened on Mar 2, 1707.

Children from this marriage were:

- 329 M i. **Jacob Kip** [2336] was born on Oct 18, 1723 in Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Jan 5, 1724 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.
- 330 M ii. **Petrus Kip** [2337] was born on Feb 2, 1725 in Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Feb 28, 1725 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died on Sep 24, 1758, aged 33.
- 331 F iii. **Rachel Kip** [2338] was born on Sep 2, 1726 in Rhinebeck, NY and was christened on Sep 25, 1726.
- 332 F iv. **Eva Kip** [2339] was born on Aug 6, 1728 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY and was christened on Sep 1, 1728 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.
- 333 F v. **Marijaa Kip** [7368] was born on Jul 15, 1730 and died in 1802, aged 72.
- 334 M vi. **Benjamin Kip** [2340] was born on May 12, 1732 in Rhinebeck, NY and was christened on Jun 25, 1732 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.
- 335 M vii. **Abraham John Kip** [2341] was born on Jul 11, 1734 and was christened on Aug 11, 1734.
- 336 M viii. **Johannes Kip** [2342] was born on Dec 18, 1736 in Rhinebeck, NY, was christened on Jan 9, 1737 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died in 1767 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 31.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 337 M ix. **Isaac Johannis Kip** [2343] was born on Nov 5, 1738 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Nov 7, 1738 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 338 F x. **Anna Kip** [2344] was born on Jan 30, 1741, was christened on Feb 15, 1741 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died on Feb 5, 1748, aged 7.
- 339 M xi. **Samuel Kip** [2345] was born on Jun 4, 1743 and was christened on Jun 20, 1743.
- 340 F xii. **Catriena Kip** [2346] was born on Aug 10, 1745 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Aug 18, 1745, and died on Jun 12, 1776 in Kinderhook, Columbia Co., NY, aged 30.
- 341 F xiii. **Elizabeth Kip** [2347] was born in 1747 and was christened on Oct 12, 1747.

**86. Catalynte Kip** [2130] was born on Sep 22, 1704 and was christened on Feb 18, 1705 in Albany, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 337.

The History of Rhinebeck.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Society, V. 12, p. 29-31, Jan 1881.

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

Catalynte married **Willem Van Vredenburg** [2137] [MRIN: 725], son of **William Van Vredenburg** [7695] and **Heiltie Van Etten** [8167], about 1726. Willem was born in Jun 1700 and was christened on Jun 30, 1700 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 342 M i. **Wilhelmus Van Vredenburgh** [2154] was born in 1727 and was christened on Sep 10, 1727.
- 343 M ii. **Jacob Van Vredenburgh** [2155] was born in 1729 and was christened on Apr 6, 1729.
- 344 M iii. **Isaac Van Vredenburgh** [2156] was born in 1732 and was christened on Oct 5, 1732.
- 345 M iv. **Isaac Van Vredenburgh** [2157] was born in 1733 and was christened on Dec 9, 1733.
- 346 M v. **Johannes Van Vredenburgh** [2158] was born in 1740 and was christened on May 11, 1740.

**87. Eva Kip** [2131] was born on Apr 7, 1707 and was christened on Apr 15, 1707 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.

General Notes: Married Rhinebeck Reformed Church.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 337.

The History of Rhinebeck.

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York, 1731-1899. (St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church of Upper Red Hook; Red Church of Tivoli; German Reformed Zion's Church of Rhinebeck; Reformed Church, Rhinebeck). Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1971. #2008.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Society, V. 12, p. 29-31, Jan 1881.

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick,

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1992, Kinship.

Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, Ulster County, New York (formerly named Wiltwyck, and often familiarly called Esopus or 'Sopus), for One Hundred and Fifty Years from their commencement in 1660. Transcribed and Edited by Roswell Randall Hoes. New York. 1891.

P. 80. #1638. Jacob Kipp and Racheltie Swartwout. Eva April 15, 1707. Witnesses: Mattys Blansjan, Hendrick Kip, Catalyntie Kip. Baptised by Domine Henricus Beys, of Kingston.

Eva married **Gerrit Van Wagenen** [2138] [MRIN: 726], son of **Barent Van Wagenen** [2139] and **Leah Schepmoes** [2140], on Dec 29, 1733 in Rhinebeck, NY. Gerrit was born on Sep 26, 1707.

Children from this marriage were:

347 M i. **Barent Van Wagenen** [2159] was born in 1737 and was christened on Oct 23, 1737.

348 F ii. **Rachel Van Wagenen** [2160] was born in 1742 and was christened on Feb 15, 1742.

**88. Maria Kip** [2132] was born on Aug 16, 1709, was christened on Sep 18, 1709 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died about Dec 1780 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, aged about 71.

General Notes: Settled at Red Hook.

Abstract of Will

In the name of God, Amen. I, Marya Van Benthuyssen, of Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, being sick and weak. I direct an inventory to be made of all my personal estate and all just debts to be paid. I leave all my real and personal esate to John Baptist Kip, son of my brother, Roelif Kip, Doctor, Isaac Kip, son of my brother, Isaac Kip, and Abraham Kip, Jr., son of my brother, Isaac Kip, and Johannes Kip, Jr., son of my brother, Johannes Kip, and Thomas Lewis, son of my sister, Rachel Lewis. I make John Pabtist Kip, Dcotor, Isaac Kip, and Abraham Kip, Jr., executors. Dated May 4, 1779. Witnesses, Henry King, Everthat Rynders, John Christopher Dorn. Proved December 28, 1780. [Lib. 33, p. 187]

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 338.

The History of Rhinebeck.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Society, V. 12, p. 29-31, Jan 1881.

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 009:0209.

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, Ulster County, New York (formerly named Wiltwyck, and often familiarly called Esopus or 'Sopus), for One Hundred and Fifty Years from their commencement in 1660. Transcribed and Edited by Roswell Randall Hoes. New York. 1891.

P. 87. # 1803. Jacob Kip and Rachel Swartwouwt. Maria Sept. 18, 1709. Witnesses: Walran du Mond, junior, Marytje de Hoges, Neeltje van Vegte. Baptised by Domine Gualterus du Bois, of New York.

Maria married **Jan Van Benthuyssen** [2141] [MRIN: 728], son of **Barent Van Benthuyssen** [2142] and **Jannetje Van Wagenen** [5998]. Jan was christened on Feb 6, 1704 and died before May 1779.

Children from this marriage were:

349 M i. **Jacob Van Benthuyssen** [2163] was born in 1737, was christened on Feb 6, 1737, and died about Dec 1780, aged about 43.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 350 M ii. **Barent Van Benthuyzen** [2164] was born in 1739, was christened on Apr 29, 1739, and died about Aug 1769 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, aged about 30.
- 351 F iii. **Jannetje Van Benthuyzen** [2165] was born in Dec 1744 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Dec 25, 1744 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

**89. Abraham Kip** [2133] was born on Jan 22, 1714, was christened on Jan 24, 1714 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died in 1756, aged 42.

General Notes: Census of 1740 freeholder.

He founded first ferry to Kingston, 1752. He inherited his father's house and homestead land at what is now the Long Dock (near Rhinecliff, Rhinebeck). He obtained a charter for a ferry on Aug. 5, 1752. He was elected an elder of the Reformed Dutch Church on the Flatts in 1754.

### Abstract of Will

In the name of God, Amen. I, Abraham Kip, of Rhinebeck Precinct, in Dutchess County, yeoman, being weak in body. I leave to my son Jacob my Great Bible and my gun. All the rest of my estate, real and personal, I leave to my son Jacob Kip, and my daughter Anilia Kip, to be divided when my son Jacob is of age. If they die, then the estate to go to my brothers and sisters [not named]. My executors are to rent out my house and farm and lands, "and also the Ferry across Hudsons River," to a good husbandman that will keep the same in good order, "and also that always a good Ferry boat and proper attendance be kept agreeable to the Patent granted for said ferry." All household stuff, horses, cattle, etc., are to be sold at public vendue and the money put at interest, "to sure persons, or for building a storehouse." "And as my servant and negro slaves have behaved faithful and obedient, it is my will that my servant, during the time limited by his indenture, and my negroes, Peggy and Robin, shall be hired to some honest persons, as they shall like best, and if possible that 'Peggy and Robin' may be both at one house, and my old wench 'Bett' shall have liberty to choose any good family that will take and keep her for victuals and clothes." My wench "Diana" I would have to live in the family where my children live. "Lastly I beg the favor of my dear mother in law and my brother in law, Johannes Pruyn, to take my children into their house and under their special care, and not to let them want for victuals and clothes, and they are to be paid what is customary." I make my loving brothers in law, Johannes Pruyn and Gerritt Van Wagenan, and my cousin Jacob Johan Kip, executors.

Dated November 13, 1755. Witnesses, Jury Haas, William Scott, Christian Schults. Proved before Laurence Van Kleek, Judge of Common Pleas and Peter Ten Broeck and William Humphry, Justices, February 16, 1756. [Lib. 19, p. 385]

### Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 204, p. 338.

The History of Rhinebeck.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, Vol. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Society, Vol. 12, No. 1, p. 29-31, Jan 1881.

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 13, No. 1, p. 11-15, Jan. 1882.

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 005:0099.

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

Historic Old Rhinebeck, Echoes of Two Centuries. A Hudson River and Post Road Colonial Town. When, Where, By Whom Settled and Named The Whys and the Wherefores Who's Who and Was. Historical, Genealogical, Biographical, Traditional. By Howard H. Morse, Rhinebeck, NY. Published by the author. 1908.

Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, Ulster County, New York (formerly named Wiltwyck, and often familiarly called Esopus or 'Sopus), for One Hundred and Fifty Years from their commencement in 1660. Transcribed and Edited by Roswell Randall Hoes. New York. 1891.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

P. 105. #2197. Jacob Kip and Rachel Swartwout. Abraham Jan. 24, 1714. Witnesses: Johannes Rutz, Catryntjen Beekman. Baptised by Domine Petrus Vas, of Kingston.

Abraham married **Elsie Pruyn** [2356] [MRIN: 785], daughter of **Johannes Pruyn** [2357] and **Emilia Sanders** [2358], on Apr 20, 1744. Elsie was born in 1714 and was christened on Feb 14, 1714 in Albany, NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 352 M i. **Johannes Kip** [2359] was born in 1745 and was christened on Apr 14, 1745 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 353 F ii. **Amelia Kip** [2360] was born in 1746 and was christened on Aug 24, 1746 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.
- 354 M iii. **Jacob Kip** [2361] was born in 1747 and was christened on Oct 12, 1747 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 355 M iv. **Jacob Kip** [2362] was born in 1748 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Sep 26, 1748 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

**90. DNA 2 Kip** [14140].

DNA married someone.

His child was:

- 356 M i. **DNA 1 Kip** [14141].

**91. Abraham Wanshaer** [64] was christened on Apr 1, 1696 in New York, America.

**92. Johannes Wanshaer** [66] was christened on Oct 6, 1700 in New York, NY.

**93. Abraham Wanshaer** [67] was born circa Jul 1702 in New York, NY and was christened on Jul 12, 1702 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Baptismal Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York 1639-1730, page 284 by Samuel S. Purple.

Abraham married someone.

His child was:

- 357 M i. **Thomas W Wanshaer** [10439] was born about 1735 in New York, NY.

**94. Pieter Wanshaer** [68] was christened on Mar 12, 1704 in New York, NY.

**95. Pieter Wanshaer** [69] was christened on Mar 21, 1705 in New York, NY.

**96. Johannes Wanshaer** [70] was born circa Nov 1707 in New York, NY and was christened on Nov 19, 1707 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Birth & Baptism: Baptismal Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York 1639-1730, page 327 by Samuel S. Purple.

Johannes married **Christina (Reunis) Egbertsen** [13957] [MRIN: 4796] on Nov 4, 1736 in New York, NY. Christina was born circa 1705 in Port Richmond, Staten Island.

The child from this marriage was:

- 358 M i. **Johannes Wanshaer** [13958] was born circa Dec 4, 1737 in New York, NY.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

97. **Franceyntje Abrahamse** [75] was christened on Jun 12, 1700 in New York, NY.
98. **Sarah Abrahamse** [76] was born in Dec 1701 in New York, NY and was christened on Dec 21, 1701 in New York, NY.
99. **Johanna Abrahamse** [77] was christened on Aug 29, 1703 in New York, NY.
100. **Abraham Abrahamse** [78] was christened on Aug 22, 1705 in New York, NY.
101. **Isaac Abrahamse** [79] was christened on Aug 22, 1705 in New York, NY.
102. **Andreas Abrahamse** [80] was christened on Dec 14, 1707 in New York, NY.
103. **Sara Abrahamse** [81] was born in Jan 1711 in New York, NY and was christened on Jan 14, 1711 in New York, NY.
104. **Jacob Kip** [3031] was born on Oct 22, 1682 in New York, USA, was christened on Nov 4, 1682 in New York, USA, and died in Dec 1726 in New York, NY, aged 44.

## General Notes: Abstract of Will

In the name of God, Amen. It being the Duty of all Persons living, to consider their mortall and frail estate upon Earth, the consideration whereof moves me at this time, being sick and weak, to settle my earthly estate so that no other thoughts but heavenly and faithfull may take up my Soul when I am preparing for my Journey to my Blessed Lord. I, Jacobus Kip, of New York, Esq., desire my executors to pay all debts and I give them full power to sell. I leave to my son John £5 in full of all demands as eldest son and heir at law. I leave to my wife Catalina, all the rest of my estate during her life, if she so long remains my widow, and she is to bring up my under aged children. When my children are of age or married, my wife is to give them such an outset as she sees cause. If she marries, she is to have one third of my personal estate, and she is to deliver an inventory of all the estate at or before, the day of her marriage. All the rest of my estate to my children, John, Jacobus, Catharine, William, Henry, Cornelia, Balthazar, and Benjamin. I make my wife and my son John executors and my loving brother, John Kip, Abraham Van Vleecq, and Balthazar De Hart, overseers. Dated November 3, 1726. Witnesses, Samuel Kip, Jacobus Kierstede, Henry De Meyer. Proved before William Burnet, February 13, 1726/7. [Unrecorded Wills] [Lib. 10, p. 220]

## Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 383, p. 384, 390.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 155, 1682 4 Nov Johannes Kip, Catharina Kierstede parents, Jacob child, witnesses Jacob Kip, Sara Roelofs.  
Minister Henricus Selyns.

New York Marriages Previous to 1784. A reprint of the original edition of 1860 with additions and corrections. Including Supplementary List of Marriage Licenses New York Marriage Licenses, by Robert H. Kelby and New York Marriage Licenses, 1639-1706, with Index, by Kenneth Scott. GPC, Baltimore, MD: 1968.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, 2: 27, Dec. 4, 1704.

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 011: 0172. also NYHSW 002:0351.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Jacob married **Cathalina de Hart** [3086] [MRIN: 1044], daughter of **Jacobus de Hart** [3087] and **Cornelia Peters** [3088], on Dec 4, 1704 in New York, NY, USA. Cathalina was born in 1684 in New York, USA and died after 1741 in New York, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 359 M i. **Johannis Kip** [3094] was born in Apr 1705 in New York, USA, was christened on Apr 25, 1705 in New York, USA, and died about Apr 1776 in New York, NY, aged about 71.
- 360 M ii. **Jacobus Kip** [3095] was born in Aug 1708 in New York, USA, was christened on Aug 25, 1708 in New York, USA, and died in 1708.
- 361 M iii. **Jacobus Kip** [3096] was born in Jan 1710 in New York, USA, was christened on Jan 8, 1710 in New York, USA, and died in 1760 in New York, USA, aged 50.
- 362 F iv. **Catalina Kip** [3097] was born in Sep 1713 in New York, USA, was christened on Sep 6, 1713 in New York, USA, and died in 1784, aged 71.
- 363 M v. **William Kip** [3098] was born in Dec 1715 in New York, USA and was christened on Jan 1, 1716 in New York, USA.
- 364 M vi. **Henry Kip** [3099] was born on Dec 11, 1718 in New York, USA, was christened on Dec 21, 1718 in New York, USA, and died on Aug 10, 1789 in New York, NY, USA, aged 70.
- 365 F vii. **Cornelia Kip** [3100] was born in Oct 1721 in New York, USA, was christened on Oct 18, 1721 in New York, USA, and died in 1780 in New York, USA, aged 59.
- 366 M viii. **Balthazar Kip** [3101] was born in Nov 1723 in New York, USA, was christened on Dec 4, 1723 in New York, USA, and died in 1764, aged 41.
- 367 M ix. **Benjamin Kip** [3102] was born in Oct 1726 in New York, USA, was christened on Oct 19, 1726 in New York, USA, and died in Maryland.

**105. Hans Kip** [3032] was born in Aug 1684 in New York, USA, was christened on Sep 5, 1684 in New York, USA, and died before 1690 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 164, 1684 5 Sept Johannes Kip, Catharina Kierstede parents, Jacob child, witnesses Elbert Stoothof, Maria Kips. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**106. Maria Kip** [3033] was born on Sep 17, 1686 in New York, NY, was christened on Sep 19, 1686 in New York, NY, and died on Sep 17, 1757 in New York, NY, aged 71.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 384.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 174, 1686 19 Sept Johannes Kip, Catharina Kierstede parents, Maria child, witnesses Jacob Kip, Junior, Blandina Kierstede. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 113. Ingeschreven den June 16, 1710. Abraham Van Vlek & Maria Kip. Getrouwt den June 24, 1710. Personen met Licentie.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Maria married **Abraham Van Vleck** [3044] [MRIN: 1029], son of **Isaac Van Vleck** [175] and **Catalina de Lanoy** [3060], on Jun 24, 1710 in New York, USA. Abraham was born in May 1687 in New York, NY, was christened on Jun 3, 1687 in New York, NY, and died in Aug 1742 in New York, USA, aged 55.

Children from this marriage were:

- 368 F i. **Catharina Van Vleck** [3046] was born in Aug 1711 in New York, USA, was christened on Aug 31, 1711 in New York, USA, and died before 1718 in New York, USA.
- 369 M ii. **Isaac Van Vleck** [3047] was born in Dec 1712 in New York, NY, was christened on Dec 10, 1712 in New York, NY, and died on Jan 2, 1747 in New York, NY, aged 34.
- 370 M iii. **Johannes Van Vleck** [3048] was born on Nov 12, 1714 in New York, USA, was christened on Nov 14, 1714 in New York, USA, and died before Jan 5, 1814 in Pittstown, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.
- 371 M iv. **Abraham Van Vleck** [3049] was born in Oct 1716 in New York, USA, was christened on Oct 10, 1716 in New York, USA, and died on Mar 13, 1787 in New York, USA, aged 70.
- 372 F v. **Catharina Van Vleck** [3050] was born in Nov 1718 in New York, NY, was christened on Nov 30, 1718 in New York, NY, and was buried in Stoutenburgh Cem., Hyde Park, NY.
- 373 M vi. **Jacobus Van Vleck** [3051] was born in Sep 1720 in New York, NY, was christened on Sep 18, 1720 in New York, NY, and died before May 2, 1771 in Clinton, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
- 374 M vii. **Hendrikus Van Vleck** [3052] was born on Sep 6, 1722 in New York, NY, was christened on Sep 9, 1722 in New York, NY, and died on Jan 25, 1785 in Bethlehem, Northampton Co., PA, USA, aged 62.
- 375 F viii. **Maria Van Vleck** [3053] was born in Jul 1725 in New York, USA, was christened on Jul 25, 1725 in New York, USA, died on Jan 17, 1816 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 90, and was buried in Stoutenburgh Cem., Hyde Park, NY.
- 376 F ix. **Sara Van Vleck** [3054] was born in Nov 1727 in New York, USA, was christened on Dec 3, 1727 in New York, USA, and died on Jan 16, 1793 in Emmaus, PA, aged 65.
- 377 F x. **Cornelia Van Vleck** [8517] was born in 1731 in New York, USA and died about 1797 in New York, USA, aged about 66.

**107. Sarah Kip** [3034] was born in Nov 1688 in New York, USA and was christened on Nov 11, 1688 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 384.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 187, 1688 11 Nov Johannes Kip, Catharina Kierstede parents, Sara child, witnesses Hans Kierstede, Maria Montagne, Rachel Kierstede. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**108. Hans Kip** [3035] was born in Sep 1690 in New York, USA and was christened on Oct 5, 1690 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 384, p. 384.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 198, 1690 5 Oct Johannes Kip, Catharina Kierstede parents, Hans child, witnesses Willem Teller, Junior, Rachel Kip. Minister Henricus Selyns.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**109. Blandina Kip** [3036] was born in Jan 1692 in New York, USA and was christened on Feb 3, 1692 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 384.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 206, 1692 3 Feb Johannes Kip, Catharina Kierstede parents, Blandina child, witnesses Abraham Kip, Rachel Kierstede. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**110. Johannes Kip** [3037] was born in Jan 1694 in New York, USA, was christened on Jan 31, 1694 in New York, USA, and died after 1749 in Horseneck, Essex Co., NJ.

General Notes: Lived at Second River (Belleville), N.J.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 385, p. 384, 390.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 217, 1694 31 Jan Johannes Kip, Catharina Kierstede parents, Johannes child, witnesses Willem Teller, Junior, Rachel Kierstede. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Johannes married **Sarah Spier** [3105] [MRIN: 1048], daughter of **Hendrick Spier** [3106] and **Rachel Teunisse** [3107], on Aug 12, 1727 in Acquackanonk, Bergen Co., NJ, USA. Sarah was born in 1709 in Horseneck, Essex Co., NJ and died after 1749 in Horseneck, Essex Co., NJ.

Children from this marriage were:

- 378 M i. **Johannes Kip** [3108] was born on Jan 15, 1729 in Second River, NJ and was christened on Feb 2, 1729 in Second River, NJ.
- 379 F ii. **Catherine Kip** [3109] was born on Mar 8, 1730 in Second River, NJ, was christened on Nov 29, 1730 in Second River, NJ, and died about 1761 in Essex Co, NJ, aged about 31.
- 380 M iii. **Hendrick Kip** [3110] was born on Aug 29, 1733 in Second River, NJ, was christened on Sep 16, 1733 in Second River, NJ, and died before Sep 10, 1784 in New York, USA.
- 381 M iv. **Jacobus Kip** [3111] was born on Oct 6, 1735 in Second River, NJ and was christened on Oct 19, 1735 in Second River, NJ.
- 382 F v. **Rachel Kip** [3112] was born on Jan 12, 1738 in Second River, NJ, was christened on Jan 22, 1738 in Second River, NJ, and died on Sep 17, 1804 in Acquackanonk, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 66.
- 383 F vi. **Blandina Kip** [3113] was born on Apr 21, 1740 in Second River, NJ, was christened on May 4, 1740 in Second River, NJ, died after 1789 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, and was buried in Belleville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, USA.
- 384 F vii. **Helena Kip** [3116] was born on Feb 2, 1749 in Second River, NJ and was christened on Feb 12, 1749 in Second River, NJ.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**111. Blandina Kip** [3038] was born in Apr 1696 in New York, USA, was christened on Apr 26, 1696 in New York, USA, and died before 1703 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 384.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 235, 1696 26 Apr Capt. Johannis Kip, Catharina Kierstede parents, Blandina child, witnesses Abraham Kip, Rachel Kierstede, h.v. Willem Teller. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**112. Catharina Kip** [3039] was born in Jun 1697 in New York, USA, was christened on Jul 7, 1697 in New York, USA, and died in 1697 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 384.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 246, 1697 7 Jul Johannis Kip, Catharina Kierstede parents, Catharina child, witnesses Luykas Kierstede, Maria Kip, h.v. van Dirk hoogland. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**113. Catharina Kip** [3040] was born in Oct 1698 in New York, USA, was christened on Oct 16, 1698 in New York, USA, and died on Oct 24, 1767 in Kip's Bay, New York, aged 69.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 384, 395.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 254, 1698 16 Oct Johannes Kip, Catharina Kierstede parents, Catharina child, witnesses Jacobus Kierstede, Catharina Kip, h.v. van Johannes Rykman. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Catharina married **Jacobus Kip** [3045] [MRIN: 1030], son of **Samuel Kip** [152] and **Margrietje Ryckman** [203], on Jul 27, 1729 in New York, USA. Jacobus was born on Aug 19, 1706 in New York, USA, was christened on Aug 25, 1706 in New York, USA, and died on Aug 1, 1777 in Kip's Bay, New York, aged 70.

Children from this marriage were:

- 385 F i. **Catherine Kip** [3233] was born on May 11, 1730 in Kip's Bay, New York and died on Sep 3, 1771 in New York, USA, aged 41.
- 386 M ii. **Samuel Kip** [3234] was born on Nov 13, 1731 in New York, NY, was christened on Nov 21, 1731 in New York, NY, and died on Feb 14, 1804 in Kip's Bay, New York, aged 72.
- 387 M iii. **Johannes Kip** [3235] was born on Dec 15, 1733 in New York, NY, was christened on Dec 25, 1733 in New York, NY, and died on Oct 6, 1777 in New York, USA, aged 43.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 388 F iv. **Margreitie Kip** [3236] was born on Mar 9, 1736 in New York, NY, was christened on Mar 14, 1736 in New York, NY, and died on Nov 25, 1739 in New York, USA, aged 3.
- 389 F v. **Maria Kip** [3237] was born on Jun 5, 1738 in New York, NY, was christened on Jun 14, 1738 in New York, NY, and died on Oct 16, 1780 in New York, USA, aged 42.
- 390 F vi. **Margritie Kip** [3238] was born on Nov 10, 1742 in New York, NY, was christened on Nov 19, 1742 in New York, NY, and died on May 10, 1808 in New York, NY, USA, aged 65.

**114. Henricus Kip** [3041] was born in Oct 1700 in New York, USA and was christened on Oct 20, 1700 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 386, p. 384.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 270, 1700 20 Oct Johannis Kip, Catharina Kierstede parents, Henricus child, witnesses Abraham Kip en Rachel Kierstede, h.v. van Will: Teller. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**115. Benjamin Kipp** [3042] was born in Mar 1703 in New York, USA and was christened on Mar 21, 1703 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Twin of Blandina.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 387, p. 384.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 289, 1703 21 Mar Johannis Kip, Catharina Kierstede parents, Benjamin child, witnesses Jesse Kip, Helena Ver Brugge. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

[Family tree of the descendants of Benjamin Kipp, 1703-1782.] Large chart. [NYHS - CS71 .K572 no. 3]

**116. Blandina Kip** [3043] was born in Mar 1703 in New York, USA and was christened on Mar 21, 1703 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Twin of Benjamin.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. , p. 384.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 289, 1703 21 Mar Johannis Kip, Catharina Kierstede parents, Blandina child, witnesses Jesse Kip, Helena Ver Brugge. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**117. Maria Kip** [3064] was born in Dec 1696 in New York, USA and was christened on Dec 16, 1696 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 241, 1696 16 Dec Jesse Kip, Maria Stephens parents, Maria child, witnesses Johannes Kip, Maria Kip, Wed. Van Jacob Kip. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**118. Elizabeth Kip** [3065] was born in Nov 1698 in New York, USA and was christened on Dec 2, 1698 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 385.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 255, 1698 2 Dec Jesse Kip, Maria Stevens parents, Elisabeth child, witnesses Abraham Kip, en Catlina, s.h. vrou. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Elizabeth married **Thomas Fish** [3074] [MRIN: 1039], son of **Nathan Fish** [3075] and **Judith Allison** [8513], in Mar 1717 in Newtown, Long Island, NY. Thomas was born on May 28, 1693 in Newtown, Long Island, NY.

**119. Jacobus Kip** [3066] was born in Apr 1701 in New York, USA, was christened on Apr 6, 1701 in New York, USA, and died in Jun 1732 in New York, NY, aged 31.

General Notes: Mariner.

Abstract of Will

Rip Van Dam, Esq., President, etc. Whereas Jacobus Kipp, late of New York, mariner, died intestate, Letters of administration are granted to his eldest brother, Abraham Kip, June 20, 1732. [Lib. 11, p. 343]

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 386.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 275, 1701 6 Apr Jesse Kip, Maria Stievens parents, Jacobus child, witnesses Jacobus Kip & Hendrikje Wessels syn. h.v. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 003:0068.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**120. Abraham Kip** [3067] was born on Jul 22, 1703 in New York, USA and was christened on Aug 29, 1703 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 388, p. 386, 391.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 293, 1703 29 Aug Jesse Kip, Marey Stevenszen parents, Abraham child, witnesses Abraham Kip, Mary Lourenz. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Abraham married **Sarah Fish** [3164] [MRIN: 1064], daughter of **Nathan Fish** [3165] and **Judith Allison** [8518], before 1732 in Newtown, Long Island, NY. Sarah was born on Mar 28, 1699 in Newtown, Long Island, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 391 M i. **Jesse Kip** [3166] was born in 1732 in New York, USA and was christened on Oct 15, 1732.
- 392 F ii. **Maria Kip** [3167] was born in Nov 1734 in New York, USA and was christened on Nov 10, 1734 in New York, USA.
- 393 M iii. **Jacobus Kip** [2221] was born in Sep 1736 in New York, USA and was christened on Sep 19, 1736 in New York, USA.
- 394 F iv. **Sara Kip** [2222] was born in Aug 1740 in New York, USA and was christened on Aug 17, 1740 in New York, USA.

**121. Capt. Thomas Kipp** [3068] was born in Jan 1706 in New York, USA, was christened on Jan 20, 1706 in New York, USA, and died on Sep 16, 1782 in Glen Cove, Long Island, NY, aged 76.

General Notes: He was a sea Captain in the employ of the wealthy New York merchants, the Waltons. He sailed to St. Augustine, Florida and the West Indies. He was a resident of Musketa Cove, Long Island, at the time of his marriage at St. George's Church. Hempstead.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No.389, p. 386, 391.

The Carpenter Family in America, by D.H. Carpenter, 1907.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 313, 1705 20 Jan Jesse Kip, Maria Stevens parents, Thomas child, witnesses Samuel Kip en Margreta Rykman, s.h.v.. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Thomas married **Mary Carpenter** [3168] [MRIN: 1066], daughter of **William Carpenter** [6327] and **Elizabeth** [Carpenter] [6329], on Apr 17, 1731 in Hempstead, Long Island, Queen's Co., NY. Mary was born in Musketo Cove, Long Island, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 395 F i. **Anne Kipp** [3170] was born about 1732.
- 396 F ii. **Mary Kipp** [3171] was born about 1734.
- 397 M iii. **Benjamin Kipp** [3172] was born about 1736.

**122. Jesse Kip** [3069] was born on Jan 30, 1708 in New York, USA, was christened on May 9, 1708 in New York, USA, and died in Oct 1738 in New York, NY, aged 30.

General Notes: Abstract of will

George Clarke, Esq., Lieutenant-Governor. Whereas, Jesse Kip, of New York, died intestate, Letters of Administration are granted to Abraham Kip, mariner, of New York, October 25, 1738. [Lib. 13, p. 115]

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 386.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 330, 1708 9 May Jesse Kip, Marey Stevenszen parents, Jesse child, witnesses Dirk Hooglant, Maria Kip, s.h.v. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 003:0231.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**123. Johannes Kip** [3070] was born on Oct 11, 1709 in New York, USA and was christened on Dec 11, 1709 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 390, p. 386.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 342, 1709 11 Dec Jesse Kip, Marey Stevenszen parents, Johannes child, witnesses Jacobus Kip, Catharina Kip, wede. van Joh. Kip. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**124. William Kip** [3071] was born in 1712, was christened on May 15, 1712 in Newtown, NY, USA, and died about Nov 1735 in Phillipsburgh, Westchester Co., NY, aged about 23.

General Notes: He moved to Phillipsborough, Westchester Co., N.Y.

Abstract of Will

In the name of God, Amen, March 22, 1735. I William Kipp, of Phillipsborrough, in Westchester County, being weak in body. All my movable estate is to be sold, except my bed, which I give to my brother, Benjamin Kipp; and my wearing apparell, which I give to my brothers Benjamin, John and Thomas. Of the legacy which was given to me by my father in his will, when it is recovered, I give to my sister, Elizabeth Fish £5. To my mother, Mary Doughty, £15 and the remainder to my three brothers. I make my true and loving brothers, Thomas and Benjamin, executors. Witnesses Dorothy Hunt, Edward Griffen, James Clement, Jr. Proved April 23, 1736. [Lib. 12, p. 458]

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 386.

Early Wills of Westchester Co., New York from 1664-1784, by William S. Pelletreau, Harper, NY: 1898. Liber 12, p. 458.

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 003:0196.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**125. Benjamin Kip** [3072] was born in 1714 in Newtown, Long Island, NY, was christened on May 24, 1714 in Newtown, Long Island, NY, and died on May 24, 1782 in Morrisania, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 68.

General Notes: Moved to Westchester Co., N.Y. in 1732 and purchased a farm of 400 acres. He was Justice of the Peace there and lived in North Castle. His lands were confiscated by the Committee of Forfeiture in 1780 and he was forced to go behind British lines at Morrisania, New York, just below Westchester County, and above Yonkers.

Sources:

National Archives of Canada. Claims of American Loyalists, Part II. Microfilm B-1160, A.O. 12, vol. 23, #196-205.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 391, p. 386, 392.

Anne Toohey e-mail Jan 2001.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.  
Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]  
[http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua\\_deaths2.htm](http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm)

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

[Family tree of the descendants of Benjamin Kipp, 1703-1782.] Large chart. [NYHS - CS71 .K572 no. 3]

Dear Cousin: A Charted Genealogy of the Descendants of Anneke Jans Bogardus (1605-1663) to the 5<sup>th</sup> Generation and of her sister, Marritje Jans, by William Brower Bogardus. Wilmington, OH. FHL BK 929.273 B633bw.

Benjamin married **Dorothy Davenport** [3202] [MRIN: 1081], daughter of **William Davenport** [2526] and **Mary** [Davenport] [6224], in 1733 in New Castle, Westchester, NY. Dorothy was born in 1715 in New Castle, Westchester, NY and died on Feb 3, 1807 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 92.

Children from this marriage were:

- 398 F i. **Mary Kip** [3203] was born on Sep 18, 1734 in Westchester Co., NY and died in 1734 in Westchester Co., NY.
- 399 M ii. **William Kip** [3204] was born on Jan 28, 1736 in Westchester Co., NY and died in 1736 in Westchester Co., NY.
- 400 F iii. **Elizabeth Kip** [3205] was born on Apr 9, 1738 in New Castle, Westchester, NY and died on Oct 29, 1817 in Clinton, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 79.
- 401 M iv. **Jesse Kipp** [3206] was born on Feb 23, 1740 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA and died on Jan 1, 1780 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 39.
- 402 M v. **Abraham Kip** [3207] was born on Mar 22, 1743 in New Castle, Westchester, NY and died before 1780.
- 403 M vi. **Jacobus Kip** [3208] was born on Feb 27, 1745 in Westchester Co., NY.
- 404 F vii. **Sarah Davenport Kip** [3209] was born on Sep 20, 1746 in New Castle, Westchester, NY and died on Jan 24, 1823 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, aged 76.
- 405 M viii. **William Kipp** [3210] was born on Dec 23, 1748 in Philipsburg, Westchester, NY, USA and died on Oct 19, 1800 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 51.
- 406 M ix. **James Kipp** [3211] was born on Apr 6, 1751 in North Castle, Westchester Co., NY, USA and died in Oct 1785 in Cumberland Co., Nova Scotia, Can, aged 34.
- 407 M x. **Capt Samuel Kipp UE** [3212] was born on Dec 16, 1753 in North Castle, Westchester Co., NY, USA, died on Feb 23, 1803 in Montreal, QC, Can, aged 49, and was buried on Feb 25, 1803 in Anglican Cemetery, Montreal, QC, Can.
- 408 M xi. **Thomas Kip** [3213] was born on Jul 14, 1756 in North Castle, Westchester Co., NY and died on Sep 1, 1833 in New York, NY, aged 77.
- 409 F xii. **Mary Kip** [3214] was born on Feb 14, 1761 in New Castle, Westchester, NY.

**126. Daniel Kip** [3073] was born in 1719 in Newtown, Long Island, NY, was christened on Feb 15, 1719 in Newtown, Long Island, NY, and died in 1719 in Newtown, Long Island, NY.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**127. Hans Kierstede** [166] was born in Jul 1684 in New York, USA, was christened on Aug 3, 1684 in New York, USA, and died between 1726 and 1732 in New York, USA.

General Notes: They had eight children baptized in the Dutch Church, New York.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 163, 1684 3 Aug Lucas Kierstede, Rachel Kip parents, Hans child, witnesses Jacob Kip, Sara Roelofs. Minister Joannes Megapolensis.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Hans married **Maria Van Vleck** [174] [MRIN: 40], daughter of **Isaac Van Vleck** [175] and **Catalina de Lanoy** [3060], on Mar 3, 1710 in New York, USA. Maria was born in 1685 in New York, USA, was christened on May 3, 1685, and died on Dec 4, 1759 in New York, USA, aged 74.

Children from this marriage were:

- 410 F i. **Cathalina Kierstede** [5610] was born in 1711 in New York, USA and died before 1722 in New York, USA.
- 411 F ii. **Rachel Kierstede** [8522] was born in 1712 in New York, USA and died in 1712 in New York, USA.
- 412 F iii. **Rachel Kierstede** [8523] was born in 1714 in New York, USA and died before 1726 in New York, USA.
- 413 M iv. **Lucas Kierstede** [8524] was born in 1716 in New York, NY.
- 414 M v. **Isaac Kierstede** [8525] was born in 1718.
- 415 F vi. **Maria Kierstede** [8526] was born in 1720 and died before Feb 7, 1762 in New York, USA.
- 416 F vii. **Cathalina Kierstede** [8528] was born in 1722 in New York, NY.
- 417 F viii. **Rachel Kierstede** [8529] was born in 1726.

**128. Maria Kierstede** [167] was born in Aug 1686 in New York, USA and was christened on Aug 29, 1686 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 174, 1686 29 Aug Lucas Kierstede, Rachel Kips parents, Maria child, witnesses Mr. Hans Kierstede, Maria de Lamontagne, Rachel Kierstede. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Maria married **Cornelus Romme** [177] [MRIN: 42], son of **Jan Jansen Romme** [178] and **Marritie Arents** [179], about 1709. Cornelus was born in Oct 1686 in New York, USA and was christened on Oct 31, 1686 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 418 M i. **Johannes Romme** [8530] was born in 1710 in New York, NY.
- 419 F ii. **Rachel Romme** [8531] was born in 1711.
- 420 M iii. **Lucas Romme** [8532] was born in 1713.
- 421 F iv. **Marytje Romme** [8533] was born in 1715 in New York, USA and died in 1715 in New York, USA.
- 422 F v. **Marytje Romme** [8534] was born in 1716 in New York, USA and died before 1725 in New York, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 423 F vi. **Sara Romme** [8535] was born in 1718 in New York, NY.
- 424 M vii. **Cornelis Romme** [8536] was born in 1721.
- 425 F viii. **Rachel Romme** [8537] was born in 1723 in New York, USA and died on Mar 8, 1729 in New York, USA, aged 6.
- 426 F ix. **Maria Romme** [8538] was born in 1725 in New York, USA and died on Mar 24, 1729 in New York, USA, aged 4.
- 427 F x. **Tryntje Romme** [8539] was born in 1728.

**129. Sara Kierstede** [168] was born in Jan 1689 in New York, USA, was christened on Jan 16, 1689 in New York, USA, and died after 1755 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 188, 1689 16 Jan Lucas Kierstede, Rachel Kip parents, Sara child, witnesses Johannes Kip, Blandina Kierstede. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Married in New York Dutch Reformed Church.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Sara married **Pieter Van Ranst** [180] [MRIN: 44], son of **Cornelis Van Ranst** [8540], on Apr 24, 1713 in New York, USA. Pieter was born on Apr 16, 1691 in Holland and died on Feb 22, 1741 in New York, USA, aged 49.

Children from this marriage were:

- 428 M i. **Cornelis Van Ranst** [8541] was born on Feb 4, 1714 in New York, NY and died in 1762 in New York, NY, aged 48.
- 429 M ii. **Lucas Van Ranst** [8542] was born in 1716 in New York, NY and died in 1788 in New York, NY, aged 72.
- 430 F iii. **Rachel Van Ranst** [8543] was born in 1719.
- 431 M iv. **Peter Van Ranst** [8544] was born in 1721.
- 432 F v. **Catharine Van Ranst** [8545] was born in 1723.
- 433 M vi. **Gerret Van Ranst** [8546] was born in 1726.
- 434 F vii. **Sara Van Ranst** [8547] was born in 1728.
- 435 F viii. **Maria Van Ranst** [8548] was born in 1728 in New York, USA and died before 1786 in New York, USA.
- 436 M ix. **Jacobus Van Ranst** [8549] was born in 1731.
- 437 M x. **Jacobus Van Ranst** [8550] was born in 1735.

**130. Jacobus Kierstede** [169] was born in Mar 1692 in New York, USA, was christened on Mar 20, 1692 in New York, USA, and died after 1746 in New York, USA.

General Notes: They had three children baptized in the Dutch Church, New York.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 207, 1692 20 Mar Lucas Kierstede, Rachel Kip parents, Jacobus child, witnesses Johannes Kip, Jacobus Kierstede, Maria Kip. Minister Henricus Selyns.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Jacobus married **Sara Nerbery** [181] [MRIN: 45], daughter of **Johannes Nerbery** [182] and **Agnietje Provoost** [183], on Nov 1, 1718 in New York, USA. Sara was born in 1700 in New York, USA, was christened on May 5, 1700 in New York, USA, and died before 1737 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 438 M i. **Lucas Kierstede** [8553] was born in 1719 in New York, NY and died on Nov 25, 1784 in New York, NY, aged 65.
- 439 F ii. **Angenietje Kierstede** [8551] was born in 1722 in New York, NY.
- 440 F iii. **Rachel Kierstede** [8552] was born in 1724 in New York, NY.

Jacobus next married **Elizabeth Van Dam** [188] [MRIN: 50], daughter of **Rip Van Dam** [189] and **Sara Van Der Spiegel** [197], on Nov 27, 1737 in New York, USA. Elizabeth was born in 1706 in New York, USA.

**131. Jesse Kierstede** [170] was born in May 1695 in New York, USA, was christened on May 31, 1695 in New York, USA, and died before Apr 21, 1734 in New York, USA.

General Notes: He was a sea captain. He probably died without issue.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 227, 1695 31 May Lucas Kierstede, Rachel Kip parents, Jesse child, witnesses Jacobus en Jesse Kip, Catharina Kierstede. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Jesse married **Jakoba Lewis** [184] [MRIN: 47], daughter of **Thomas Lewis** [185] and **Francina Leisler** [186], on May 17, 1724 in New York, USA. Jakoba was born in 1697 in New York, USA.

**132. Rachel Kierstede** [171] was born in Jan 1698 in New York, USA and was christened on Jan 9, 1698 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 249, 1698 9 Jan Luykas Kierstede, Rachel Kip parents, Rachel child, witnesses Abrahan Kip, Rachel Kierstede, h.v. van Wil Teller. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**133. Lucas Kierstede** [172] was born in Oct 1699 in New York, USA, was christened on Oct 22, 1699 in New York, USA, and died after 1750 in New York, USA.

General Notes: They had seven children baptized in the Dutch Church, New York.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 262, 1699 22 Oct Lucas Kierstede, Rachel Kips parents, Lucas child, witnesses Abraham Kip, Rachel Kierstede, h.v. Will. Teller. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Lucas married **Maria Ryckman** [187] [MRIN: 49], daughter of **Johannes Ryckman** [163] and **Catharina Kip** [149], on Aug 4, 1734 in New York, USA. Maria was born in Feb 1708 in New York, USA, was christened on Feb 29, 1708 in New York, USA, and died after 1750 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 441 M i. **Lucas Kierstede** [8554] was born in 1736.
- 442 M ii. **Johannes Kierstede** [8555] was born in 1739.
- 443 M iii. **Jacobus Kierstede** [8556] was born in 1741.
- 444 M iv. **Johannes Kierstede** [8557] was born in 1742.
- 445 F v. **Rachel Kierstede** [8558] was born in 1744.
- 446 M vi. **Jacobus Kierstede** [8559] was born in 1747.
- 447 F vii. **Catharina Kierstede** [8560] was born in 1750.

**134. Benjamin Kierstede** [173] was born in Apr 1702 in New York, USA, was christened on Apr 12, 1702 in New York, USA, and died between 1753 and 1756 in New York, USA.

General Notes: They had six children baptized in the Dutch Church, New York.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 282, 1702 12 Apr Lucas Kierstede, Rachel Kip parents, Benjamin child, witnesses Benjamin Kip, Catharina Kip s. Suster. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Benjamin married **Jenneke (Jane) Blom** [190] [MRIN: 51], daughter of **Jacob Blom** [191] and **Mayke Janse Bosch** [192], on Sep 22, 1722 in New York, USA. Jenneke was born in Mar 1705 in New York, USA, was christened on Mar 7, 1705 in New York, USA, and died on Mar 24, 1796 in New York, USA, aged 91.

Children from this marriage were:

- 448 F i. **Rachel Kierstede** [8561] was born in 1723 in New York, NY.
- 449 F ii. **Marytie Kierstede** [8562] was born in 1725.
- 450 F iii. **Jenneke Kierstede** [8563] was born in 1727.
- 451 F iv. **Sara Kierstede** [8564] was born in 1729.
- 452 M v. **Lucas Kierstede** [8565] was born in 1732 and died before Jan 8, 1761.
- 453 M vi. **Benjamin Kierstede** [8566] was born in 1738.
- 454 M vii. **Jacob Kierstede** [8567] was born in 1742.
- 455 F viii. **Sara Kierstede** [8568] was born in 1743.

**135. Catharina Hooglant** [159] was born in Apr 1698 in New York, USA, was christened on Apr 13, 1698 in New York, USA, and died about 1745 in Cecil Co., Maryland, aged about 47.

General Notes: Married French Church of Staten Island.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 251, 1698 13 Apr Dirk Hooglant, Maria Kip parents, Catharina child, witnesses Johannis Kip, Catharina Hooglant, h.v. van Roelof Mart Schenk. Minister Henricus Selyns.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Catharina married **Philip Casier** [8569] [MRIN: 2949], son of **Jan Casier** [8570] and **Lisbet Janse Damen** [8571], about 1716 in Staten Island, NY. Philip was born about 1682 in Staten Island, NY and died about 1761 in Cecil Co., Maryland, aged about 79.

Children from this marriage were:

- 456 M i. **Philip Casier** [8572] was born in 1719 in Staten Island, NY and died after 1754 in Cecil Co., Maryland.
- 457 F ii. **Catharina Casier** [8573] was born in 1722 in Staten Island, NY.
- 458 M iii. **Dirk Casier** [8574] was born in 1724 in Staten Island, NY.
- 459 M iv. **Jacobus Casier** [8575] was born in 1726 in Staten Island, NY and died about 1794 in Prince William Co., VA, aged about 68.
- 460 M v. **Petrus Casier** [8576] was born in 1730 in Staten Island, NY and died after 1754 in Cecil Co., Maryland.
- 461 M vi. **Abraham Casier** [8577] was born in 1732 in Cecil Co., Maryland.
- 462 M vii. **Richard Casier** [8578] was born in 1734 in Cecil Co., Maryland and died before 1790 in Cecil Co., Maryland.

**136. Maria Hooglant** [160] was born in May 1701 in Staten Island, NY, was christened on May 21, 1701 in Staten Island, NY, and died in 1701 in Staten Island, NY.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 276, 1701 21 May Dirk Hooglant, Maria Kip parents, Maria child, witnesses Harmen Hooglant, Maria de Lamontagne, Wed. van Jacob Kip. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**137. Maria Hooglant** [161] was born in Jun 1703 in New York, USA and was christened on Jul 7, 1703 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 292, 1703 7 Jul Dirk Hooglant, Maritie Kip parents, Maria child, witnesses Abraham Kip, Catharina Kierstede. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**138. Albert Ryckman** [193] was born in Jul 1698 in New York, USA, was christened on Jul 24, 1698 in New York, USA, and died before Jan 10, 1732 in Staten Island, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 252, 1698 24 July Johannes Rykman, Catharina Kip parents, Albert child, witnesses Albert Rykman, Maria Kip, Wed. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

---

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Albert married **Catharina Christoffel** [200] [MRIN: 53], daughter of **Barent Christoffel** [8579] and **Anna Catherine Stillwell** [8580], about 1724 in Staten Island, NY. Catharina was born in 1706 in Staten Island, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 463 M i. **Catharina Ryckman** [201] was born in 1724 in New York, USA and was christened on Jan 3, 1725 in New York, NY.
- 464 F ii. **Rebecca Ryckman** [7570] was born in 1726 in Staten Island, NY.
- 465 M iii. **Albert Ryckman** [6664] was born in 1729 in Staten Island, NY.

**139. Jacobus Ryckman** [194] was born in Jan 1701 in New York, USA and was christened on Jan 19, 1701 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Five children baptised in the Dutch Church of New York.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 272, 1700 19 Jan Johannes Rykeman, Catharina Kip parents, Jacobus child, witnesses Johannes Kip, Neeltje Rykman. Minister Henricus Selyns.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Jacobus married **Geertruy Adrianse** [202] [MRIN: 54] on Sep 1, 1723 in New York, USA. Geertruy was born about 1705 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 466 M i. **Johannes Ryckman** [8581] was born in 1724.
- 467 F ii. **Catharina Ryckman** [8582] was born in 1726.
- 468 F iii. **Maria Ryckman** [8583] was born in 1728.
- 469 M iv. **Jacobus Ryckman** [8584] was born in 1731 in New York, USA.
- 470 M v. **Arie Ryckman** [8585] was born in 1734 and died before Feb 25, 1805 in New York, NY, USA.
- 471 M vi. **Johannes Ryckman** [8586] was born in 1737 in Ulster Co., NY.
- 472 M vii. **Tobias Ryckman** [8587] was born in 1741.

**140. Nelletje Ryckman** [195] was born in Oct 1702 in New York, USA, was christened on Nov 8, 1702 in New York, USA, and died before 1720 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 286, 1702 8 Nov Johannes Rykman, Catharina Kip parents, Nelletje child, witnesses Abraham Kip, Tryntje Bries. Minister Gualterus Du Bois.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**141. Johannis Ryckman** [196] was born in Apr 1705 in New York, USA, was christened on Apr 18, 1705 in New York, USA, and died after Jun 1777 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: Married in Schenectady Reformed Church.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

p. 307, 1705 18 Apr Johannis Rykman, Catharina Kip parents, Johannis child, witnesses Pieter Rykman, Rachel Kierstede. Minister Gualterus Du Bois.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Johannis married **Maria Van Slyck** [8588] [MRIN: 2952] on Jun 13, 1729 in Schenectady, NY. Maria was born in 1697 in Schenectady, NY and died after Jun 1777 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

Children from this marriage were:

- 473 M i. **Johannes Ryckman** [8589] was born in 1730 in Schenectady, NY.
- 474 M ii. **Cornelis Ryckman** [8590] was born in 1732.
- 475 F iii. **Cathrina Ryckman** [8591] was born in 1733.
- 476 F iv. **Clara Ryckman** [8592] was born in 1735.
- 477 F v. **Cathrina Ryckman** [8593] was born in 1737 in Schenectady, NY.
- 478 F vi. **Susanna Ryckman** [8594] was born in 1739.
- 479 F vii. **Maria Ryckman** [8595] was born in 1741.

**142. Maria Ryckman** [187] was born in Feb 1708 in New York, USA, was christened on Feb 29, 1708 in New York, USA, and died after 1750 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 329, 1708 29 Feb Johannis Rykman, Catharina Kip parents, Maria child, witnesses Dirk Hooglant, Harmanus Rykman, Maria Hooglant. Minister Gualterus Du Bois.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Maria married **Lucas Kierstede** [172] [MRIN: 49], son of **Lucas Kierstede** [153] and **Rachel Kip** [146], on Aug 4, 1734 in New York, USA. Lucas was born in Oct 1699 in New York, USA, was christened on Oct 22, 1699 in New York, USA, and died after 1750 in New York, USA.

**(Duplicate Line. See Person 133 on Page 75)**

**143. Tobias Ryckman** [198] was born in Jan 1710 in New York, USA, was christened on Feb 1, 1710 in New York, USA, and died in 1710 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 343, 1710 1 Feb Johannes Rykman, Catharina Kip parents, Tobias child, witnesses Samuel Kip, Tobias Rykman, Margrietje Rykman, h.v. van Samuel Kip. Minister Gualterus Du Bois.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**144. Tobias Ryckman** [199] was born in Jun 1711 in New York, USA, was christened on Jul 8, 1711 in New York, USA, and died after 1773 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: Married in Schenectady Reformed Church.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 353, 1711 8 Jul Johannes Rykman, Catharina Kip parents, Tobias child, witnesses Tobias Rykman, Samuel Kip &

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Margreta, s.h.v. Minister Gualterus Du Bois.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Tobias married **Maria Van Eps** [208] [MRIN: 58] on Jul 7, 1734 in New York, USA. Maria was born in 1716 in Schenectady, NY and died about 1747 in New York, USA, aged about 31.

Children from this marriage were:

- 480 F i. **Cathrina Ryckman** [8598] was born in 1735 in Schenectady, NY.
- 481 F ii. **Aefje Ryckman** [8599] was born in 1737.
- 482 M iii. **Johannes Ryckman** [8600] was born in 1738 in Schenectady, NY and died in 1784 in Canada, aged 46.
- 483 M iv. **Evert Ryckman** [8601] was born in 1741 in Schenectady, NY.
- 484 F v. **Nelletje Ryckman** [8602] was born in 1743 in Schenectady, NY.
- 485 M vi. **Abraham Ryckman** [8603] was born in 1746.

Tobias next married **Cornelia Daly** [210] [MRIN: 60], daughter of **Philip Daly** [8596] and **Cornelia Van Gelder** [8597], on Nov 9, 1749 in New York, USA. Cornelia was born in 1718 in New York, USA and died after 1773 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

Children from this marriage were:

- 486 F i. **Cornelia Ryckman** [209] was born in 1750 and died before 1757.
- 487 F ii. **Maria Ryckman** [8604] was born in 1753.
- 488 M iii. **Philip Ryckman** [8605] was born in 1755 in Bergen Co., NJ.
- 489 F iv. **Cornelia Ryckman** [211] was born in 1757 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Nov 13, 1757 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, died on Nov 9, 1802 in New York, NY, USA, aged 45, and was buried in Old Canton Cem., Canton, St. Lawrence Co., NY, USA.
- 490 M v. **Albert Ryckman** [8606] was born in 1760.
- 491 F vi. **Anneke Ryckman** [8607] was born about 1762 in Bergen Co., NJ.

**145. Jacobus Kip** [3045] was born on Aug 19, 1706 in New York, USA, was christened on Aug 25, 1706 in New York, USA, and died on Aug 1, 1777 in Kip's Bay, New York, aged 70.

General Notes: He was owner of Kip's Bay Farm at the time of the Revolution.

Will dated Aug. 30, 1770; codicil dated Jan. 15, 1772. Proved New York Aug. 30, 1777.

Recorded Oct. 31, 1817 (nunc pro tune, by order as of 25th July, 1805) in Liber 1, of Wills, page 1, of the Mayor's Court of the City of New York.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 392, p. 384, 388, 395.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 317, 1706 25 Aug Samuel Kip, Margrietje Rykman parents, Jacobus child, witnesses Albert Rykman, Maria Kip, Weduw. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 150. Ingeteekent July 25, 1729. Jacobus Kip & Catharina Kip. Getrouwt July 27, 1729. Personen met Licentie.

Abstracts of Wills, Administrations and Guardianships in NY State, 1787 - 1835., (Online database:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

NewEnglandAncestors.org, New England Historic Genealogical Society, 2006), (From material originally compiled by William A. D. Eardeley, now held by the Brooklyn Historical Society.) New York City.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18<sup>th</sup> Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Abstract of Title of Kip's Bay Farm in the City of New York, with All Known Maps Relating Thereto, Together With the Water Grants on THE East River Adjoining Said Farm, and Releases From the City on the Eastern Post Road. Etc., Etc., Etc.

Also, The Early History of the Kip Family and The Genealogy as Refers to Title. By John J Post of the New York Bar. New York. S. Victor Constant. 1894.

Jacobus married **Catharina Kip** [3040] [MRIN: 1030], daughter of **Johannes Kip** [142] and **Catherine Kierstede** [162], on Jul 27, 1729 in New York, USA. Catharina was born in Oct 1698 in New York, USA, was christened on Oct 16, 1698 in New York, USA, and died on Oct 24, 1767 in Kip`s Bay, New York, aged 69.

**(Duplicate Line. See Person 113 on Page 67)**

**146. Albert Kip** [3078] was born in May 1708 in New York, USA, was christened on May 30, 1708 in New York, USA, and died in 1708.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 331, 1708 30 May Samuel Kip, Margrietje Rykman parents, Albartus child, witnesses Abrah: Kip & Pieter Rykman, Neeltje, de h.v. van Albert Rykman. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**147. Maria Kip** [3079] was born on Jun 4, 1710 in New York, USA, was christened on Jun 7, 1710 in New York, USA, and died on Sep 28, 1731 in New York, USA, aged 21.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 388.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 345, 1710 7 Jun Samuel Kip, Grietje Rykman parents, Maria child, witnesses Johannes Rykman, Rachel Kierstede. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**148. Nelletie (Petronella) Kip** [3080] was born on Jan 31, 1712 in Albany, Albany Co., NY and died on Sep 2, 1783 in New York, USA, aged 71.

General Notes: Also called Petronella. Married New York Reformed Dutch Church.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 388.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Nelletie married **Johannes Van Vleck** [3048] [MRIN: 1043], son of **Abraham Van Vleck** [3044] and **Maria Kip** [3033], on May 6, 1741 in New York, USA. Johannes was born on Nov 12, 1714 in New York, USA, was christened on Nov 14, 1714 in New York, USA, and died before Jan 5, 1814 in Pittstown, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 492 M i. **Abraham Kip Van Vleck** [3089] was born on Mar 8, 1743 in New York, NY, was christened on Jun 1, 1743 in New York, NY, and died on Mar 23, 1785 in Marbletown, Ulster Co., NY, aged 42.
- 493 M ii. **Samuel Van Vleck** [3085] was born on Dec 12, 1744 in New York, USA and died 8 aud 1747 in New York, USA, aged 2.
- 494 F iii. **Margaret Van Vleck** [8608] was born on Dec 12, 1744 in New York, USA and died on Sep 5, 1747 in New York, USA, aged 2.
- 495 F iv. **Maria Van Vleck** [3090] was born on Sep 20, 1746 in New York, NY, was christened on Sep 24, 1746 in New York, NY, and died on Jul 24, 1747 in New York, USA.
- 496 M v. **Samuel Van Vleck** [3091] was born on Jul 8, 1748 in New York, NY, was christened on Jul 13, 1748 in New York, NY, and died on Sep 18, 1833 in Trenton, Oneida Co., NY, USA, aged 85.
- 497 F vi. **Maria Van Vleck** [3092] was born on Jul 16, 1750 in New York, NY, was christened on Jul 25, 1750 in New York, NY, and died on Oct 6, 1801 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 51.
- 498 F vii. **Margrietje Van Vleck** [3093] was born on Jul 12, 1752 in New York, NY, was christened on Jul 15, 1752 in New York, NY, and died on Sep 10, 1774 in New York, USA, aged 22.

**149. Albert Kip** [3081] was born in Jan 1714 in New York, USA, was christened on Jan 24, 1714 in New York, USA, and died on Sep 24, 1731 in New York, USA, aged 17.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 372, 1713 24 Jan Samuel Kip, Margrietje Rykman parents, Albert child, witnesses Albert Rykman, Jacobus Kip, Catharina Bries. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**150. Johannes Kip** [3082] was born on Jan 31, 1716 in New York, USA, was christened on Feb 8, 1716 in New York, USA, and died on Oct 5, 1745 in New York, USA, aged 29.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 393, p. 388.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 388, 1716 8 Feb Samuel Kip, Grietje Rykman parents, Johannes child, witnesses Johannes Rykman, Catharina Kip. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Johannes married **Cornelia Daly** [210] [MRIN: 59], daughter of **Philip Daly** [8596] and **Cornelia Van Gelder** [8597], about 1740. Cornelia was born in 1718 in New York, USA and died after 1773 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

Children from this marriage were:

- 499 M i. **Samuel Kip** [8609] was born in 1743.
- 500 F ii. **Margareta Kip** [8610] was born in 1745.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**151. Samuel Kip** [3083] was born on Apr 25, 1718 in New York, USA, was christened on Apr 30, 1718 in New York, USA, and died on Jan 28, 1732 in New York, USA, aged 13.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 404, 1718 30 Apr Samuel Kip, Grietje Rykman parents, Samuel child, witnesses Harme Rykman, Maria Bratt. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**152. Rachel Kip** [3084] was born on Jan 29, 1721 in New York, USA, was christened on Feb 12, 1721 in New York, USA, and died on Mar 20, 1733 in New York, USA, aged 12.

General Notes: Source:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 425, 1721 12 Feb Samuel Kip, Grietje Rykman parents, Rachel child, witnesses Jesse Kip & Jesse Kierstede, Cornelia Rykman. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**153. Peter Tys Luyster** [231] was born about 1683 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY.

General Notes: He was a resident of Flatbush, and was constable there 1724, 1725.

Peter married **Anne Barkeloo** [234] [MRIN: 73] on May 23, 1719 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 501 F i. **Cornelia Luyster** [235] was born in 1722 and was christened on Feb 11, 1722 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY.
- 502 F ii. **Margaret Luyster** [236] was born in 1723 and was christened on Nov 23, 1723 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY.
- 503 M iii. **Matthias Luyster** [237] was born in 1725 and was christened on Nov 28, 1725 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY.
- 504 M iv. **John Luyster** [238] was born in 1728 and was christened on Apr 7, 1728 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY.
- 505 F v. **Ann Luyster** [239] was born in 1730 and was christened on May 24, 1730 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY.
- 506 M vi. **Peter Luyster** [240] was born on Sep 10, 1732 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY, was christened on Oct 29, 1732 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY, and died in 1787 in Conewago Colony, York Co., PA, USA, aged 55.
- 507 M vii. **Cornelius Luyster** [241] was born in 1735 and was christened on Mar 9, 1735 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY.
- 508 F viii. **Maria Luyster** [242] was born in 1737 and was christened on Feb 27, 1737 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY.
- 509 F ix. **Willemtje Luyster** [243] was born in 1749 and was christened on May 15, 1749 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY.

**154. Johanna Annetje Luyster** [10400] was born in 1679 in Monmouth Co., NJ and died circa 1732 in Monmouth Co., NJ, aged about 53.

General Notes: Sources:

Carol Darlene Huls. Midland, Texas. Ancestry.com DNA match. 11.6 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

K.A. (administered by pyratqwn). Ancestry.com DNA match. 8.1 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Johanna married **Benjamin Holsaert** [10401] [MRIN: 3553], son of **Johannes Holsaert** [10402] and **Johanna Havens** [10403], circa 1710 in New Utrecht, Kings Co., LI. Benjamin was born circa 1675 in Sluys, Flanders, Netherlands and died circa May 1733 in Marlborough, Monmouth Co., NJ, aged about 58.

Children from this marriage were:

- 510 F i. **Cornelia Holsaert** [14423] was born on Aug 2, 1720 in Freehold, Monmouth Co., NJ and died in 1748 in Freehold, Monmouth Co., NJ, aged 28.
- 511 M ii. **Thomas Hulse Holsaert** [14377] was born on Aug 21, 1727 in Freehold, Monmouth Co., NJ and died in 1804 in Freehold, Monmouth Co., NJ, aged 77.
- 512 M iii. **Richard Holsaert** [10404] was born on May 17, 1729 in Freehold, Monmouth Co., NJ and died on Dec 8, 1770 in Frederick Co., VA, aged 41.

**155. Hendrick Kip** [270] was born in 1693 in Pollifly, Hackensack, NJ, USA, was christened in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, and died on Mar 10, 1778 in Pollifly, NJ, USA, aged 85.

General Notes: Hendrick settled at Pollifly and became owner of the Southern half of his father's farm, containing 220 acres. Hendrick and wife were admitted to the Hackensack Church, April 2, 1715.

Abstract of Will:

Aug. 30, 1777 Kip, Henrick, of New Barbadoes, Bergen Co., will of. Son, Nickasie Kip, my Bible; also the farm where he lives; he paying to his 4 sisters, £160, who are Annatie, the widow of Albert Zabriskie; Vrontie, the wife of John Van Blarckosn; Elizabeth, the wife of John Hoppe; and Hendricje, the wife of Samuel Berry. Son, Gerret Kip, the plantation where he lives and he is to pay his sisters £200. Executors - Nickasie Kip and Gerret Kip, my sons. Witnesses - Isaac Huysman, Abraham Kip, Reynier V. Giese. Proved May 10, 1783. Lib. 25, p. 325.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 19, p. 143, 145.

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

Hutchinson, Elmer T. (editor). Archives of the State of New Jersey. First Series Vol. XXV. Documents relating to the Colonial, Revolutionary and Post-Revolutionary History of the State of New Jersey., Vol. VI of Calendar of New Jersey Wills and Administrations, etc., 1781-1785. Published: Trenton, NJ, MacCrellish & Quigley Co. Printers, 1939.

Archives of the State of New Jersey, First Series. Vol. XXII. Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey. Marriage Records, 1665-1800. Edited by William Nelson. Paterson, NJ. The Press Printing and Publishing Co. 1900. P. 490.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol.44, No. 2, May 1969. P. 50. Geertje Hendricks Mother of the Hopper and Van Dien Gamilies, by George Olin Zabriskie.

New Jersey Marriages, 1684-1895. Provo, UT. On-line database.

Hendrick married **Geertruy Van Dien** [369] [MRIN: 126], daughter of **Gerrit D Van Dien** [370] and **Vrouwtie Verwey** [371], on Jul 24, 1714 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ. Geertruy was born about 1697 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ and died on Oct 22, 1776, aged about 79.

Children from this marriage were:

- 513 F i. **Annetje Kip** [372] was born in Jul 1715 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Jul 31, 1715 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, died on Oct 8, 1790 in North Schraalenburgh, NJ, aged 75, and was buried on Oct 10, 1790 in North Schraalenburgh, NJ.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 514 F ii. **Vrouwte Kip** [373] was born in 1716 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Jan 1, 1717 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.
- 515 F iii. **Elizabeth Kip** [374] was born in Aug 1718 in Pollifly, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Aug 31, 1718 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.
- 516 M iv. **Nicasie Kip** [375] was born in 1720 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Jan 22, 1720 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.
- 517 F v. **Henderickye Kip** [376] was born on Dec 6, 1725 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Dec 26, 1725 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, died on Jan 6, 1794 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 68, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.
- 518 M vi. **Garret Kip** [377] was born on Apr 25, 1728, was christened on May 19, 1728 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, and died on Mar 28, 1809 in Pollifly, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 80.

**156. Pieter Kip** [271] was born about 1695 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, and died on May 26, 1787 in Pollifly, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged about 92.

General Notes: Pieter and Elsie joined the Hackensack Church April 1, 1721.

Abstract of Will:

1764, March 26, Kip, Pieter, of New Barbadoes, Bergen Co., will of. Wife Elsie Kip, use of real and personal estate. Eldest son, Hendrick, plantation, where he lives; and he is to pay to his sister, Janniette £150. Son, Abraham, plantation where he lives and he is to pay to his sister, Jannietie Kip £150. Executors - children, Hendrick, Abram and Jannietie Kip. Witnesses - Albert Huysman, Hendrick Kip, Reynier V, Giese. Proved May 26, 1787. Lib. 29, p. 523.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 20, p. 143, 146.

NYGBS Manuscript: File 1 (K6281); Ancestors of Petrus Kip, compiled by Thomas G. Thompson, 2001. Documents Relating to the Descendants of Hendrick Hendrickson Kip (1600-1680).

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

Hutchinson, Elmer T. (editor). Archives of the State of New Jersey. First Series Vol. XXV. Documents relating to the Colonial, Revolutionary and Post-Revolutionary History of the State of New Jersey., Vol. VI of Calendar of New Jersey Wills and Administrations, etc., 1781-1785. Published: Trenton, NJ, MacCrellish & Quigley Co. Printers, 1939.

Archives of the State of New Jersey, First Series. Vol. XXII. Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey. Marriage Records, 1665-1800. Edited by William Nelson. Paterson, NJ. The Press Printing and Publishing Co. 1900. P. 490.

New Jersey Marriages, 1684-1895. Provo, UT. On-line database.

Pieter married **Elsie Van Der Beek** [378] [MRIN: 128], daughter of **Paulus Van Der Beek** [379] and **Jannetie Johannes** [380], on Mar 5, 1720 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ. Elsie was born in 1700 in New York, NY, was christened on Dec 29, 1700 in New York, NY, and died on May 26, 1787 in Pollifly, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 87.

Children from this marriage were:

- 519 M i. **Hendrick Kip** [381] was born on Sep 1, 1720 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, was christened on Sep 11, 1720 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, and died on Dec 10, 1796 in Rutherford, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 76.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 520 M ii. **Abraham Kip** [382] was born on Nov 10, 1726 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, was christened on Dec 4, 1726 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died on Feb 29, 1812, aged 85, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.
- 521 F iii. **Jannetje Kip** [383] was born in 1745 and was christened on Mar 10, 1745 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

**157. Isaac Kip** [272] was born on Mar 7, 1696 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Feb 4, 1697 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, and died on Sep 21, 1771, aged 75.

General Notes: Isaac joined the Hackensack Church on Sept. 27, 1728.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 21, p. 143, 147.

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

Archives of the State of New Jersey, First Series. Vol. XXII. Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey. Marriage Records, 1665-1800. Edited by William Nelson. Paterson, NJ. The Press Printing and Publishing Co. 1900. P. 490.

New Jersey Marriages, 1684-1895. Provo, UT. On-line database.

Isaac married **Willemintie Berdan** [384] [MRIN: 130], daughter of **Jan Berdan** [460] and **Eva Van Siclen** [461], on Mar 30, 1723 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ. Willemintie was born in 1703 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Jun 5, 1704 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, and died on Jun 29, 1772, aged 69.

Children from this marriage were:

- 522 M i. **Nickasie Kipp** [385] was born on Aug 20, 1724 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, was christened on Aug 30, 1724 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, and died in 1800, aged 76.
- 523 F ii. **Eva Kip** [386] was born in 1727, was christened on May 14, 1727 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, and died on Apr 30, 1804, aged 77.
- 524 M iii. **Jan Kip** [387] was born on Sep 7, 1735 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Nov 23, 1735 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

**158. Cornelius Kip** [273] was born in Dec 1699 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Jan 1, 1700 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, and died in Dec 1803 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 104.

General Notes: He was admitted to Church membership at Hackensack, Sept. 27, 1728. Dec. 4, 1723, he was partner with George Du Remos, his brother-in-law in the purchase of a 600 acre tract in lower Preakness, for 270 pounds. He established the homestead at Preakness N.J., a few miles West of Paterson, on 800 acres. This house was the family home for five generations, from 1723 to 1867.

Sources:

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 22, p. 143, 148.

Archives of the State of New Jersey, First Series. Vol. XXII. Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey. Marriage Records, 1665-1800. Edited by William Nelson. Paterson, NJ. The Press Printing and Publishing Co. 1900. P. 490.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

New Jersey Marriages, 1684-1895. Provo, UT. On-line database.

Cornelius married **Eva Berdan** [484] [MRIN: 160], daughter of **Jan Berdan** [460] and **Eva Van Siclen** [461], on Sep 17, 1720 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ. Eva was born in Oct 1697 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened in Oct 1697 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, and died on Feb 20, 1799 in Preakness, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 101.

Children from this marriage were:

- 525 F i. **Antie Kip** [486] was born in Sep 1721 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Sep 29, 1721 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, and died in 1770, aged 49.
- 526 F ii. **Evaatje Kip** [487] was born in 1724 in Preakness, NJ, USA, was christened on Oct 11, 1724 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, and died in 1807, aged 83.
- 527 F iii. **Maritje Cornelese Kip** [489] was born on Sep 15, 1726 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Oct 23, 1726 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, and died before Jun 1774.
- 528 M iv. **Nicholas Kip** [488] was born on Sep 15, 1726 in Preakness, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Oct 23, 1726 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, and died on Dec 3, 1808 in Preakness, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 82.
- 529 F v. **Elizabeth Kip** [490] was born on Dec 19, 1728, was christened on Jan 5, 1729 in Passaic, NJ, USA, and died in 1803, aged 75.
- 530 F vi. **Willemyntie Kip** [491] was born in 1731, was christened on Jul 18, 1731 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, and died in 1775, aged 44.
- 531 F vii. **Catrina Kip** [492] was born in 1734, was christened on May 26, 1734 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, and died on Feb 20, 1799, aged 65.
- 532 F viii. **Lena Kip** [493] was born in 1736, was christened on May 30, 1736 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, and died in 1737, aged 1.
- 533 F ix. **Annetje Kip** [494] was born in 1740, was christened on Nov 23, 1740 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, and died in 1775, aged 35.

**159. Jacob Kip** [274] was born in 1702 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Dec 14, 1702 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, and died on Oct 5, 1763 in Saddle River, NJ, aged 61.

General Notes: He lived at Lodi, N.J. Both he and his wife were admitted to church membership at Hackensack February 18, 1731.

Abstract of Will:

1763, Oct. 5. Kip, Jacob, of Saddle River, Bergen Co., now residing in New York, will of. Wife, Geesje, goods she had of her father, Cornelius Brinkerhoff, and also £500. To Elizabeth Kip, wife of Claes Danielse Romyn, £300. To Rynier Bordan, £100, to be divided between himself and his sisters' and brothers' children. My brothers, Hendrick Kip, Peter Kip, and Isaac Kip, and the children of my sisters, deceased, namely, Anatje Van Voorhees, Catharine TerHune, and Elizabeth Brinckerhoff, the remainder. Executors - my friends, Hendrick Kip (Peter's son), and Claas Danielson Romyn, both of Hackensack. Witnesses - Peter Lott, William Brede and Evert Byvanck. Proved Oct. 17, 1763. Lib. H, p. 370.

1764, April 14. Inventory, £387.3.2, made by Peter Zabriskie and Reynier V. Giese, at the request of Hendrick Peterse Kipp and Class Danielse Romine.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 23, p. 143, 151

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

Honeyman, A. Van Doren (editor). Archives of the State of New Jersey. First Series Vol. XXXIII Documents relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey., Vol IV of Calendar of New Jersey Wills and Administrations, etc.,

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1761-1770. Published: Somerville, NJ, The Unionist Gazette Association, Printers, 1928.

New Jersey Marriages, 1684-1895. Provo, UT. On-line database. (Mar. 30, 1728)

Jacob married **Helena Berdan** [503] [MRIN: 166], daughter of **Jan Berdan** [460] and **Eva Van Siclen** [461], on Apr 6, 1728 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ. Helena was born in 1708 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Apr 14, 1708 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

Jacob next married **Geesje Brinckerhoff** [558] [MRIN: 179], daughter of **Cornelius Brinckerhoff** [559].

**160. Annatje Kip** [275] was born in 1705 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Jan 3, 1706 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, and died on Dec 16, 1759 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, aged 54.

General Notes: She was admitted to church membership at Hackensack October 1723.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 143.

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

New Jersey Marriages, 1684-1895. Provo, UT. On-line database. (July 30, 1726)

U.S., Dutch Reformed Church Records from Selected States, 1660-1926.

Lucas Van Voorhese and Annatje Kip. Registered for marriage July 30, 1726. Married Sept. 2, 1726. Dutch Reformed Church, Hackensack, Bergen, New Jersey.

J.L. (administered by mariaglancaster). Ancestry.com DNA match. 8.6 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Annatje married **Lucas Albertse Van Voorhees** [290] [MRIN: 92], son of **Albert Stevense Van Voorhes** [291] and **Helena Van Der Schure** [292], on Sep 2, 1726 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ. Lucas was born in 1699 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Feb 26, 1699 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, and died on Nov 9, 1782 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, aged 83.

Children from this marriage were:

- 534 M i. **Albert Van Voorhes** [293] was born on May 13, 1727 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.
- 535 F ii. **Antie Van Voorhes** [294] was born on Sep 8, 1728 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Sep 27, 1728 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, and died in 1771, aged 43.
- 536 M iii. **Hendrick Van Voorhes** [295] was born on Feb 11, 1731 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Feb 14, 1731 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, died on Mar 6, 1803 in North Schraalenburgh, NJ, aged 72, and was buried on Mar 7, 1803 in New Milford, NJ, USA.
- 537 F iv. **Lena Van Voorhes** [296] was born on Mar 21, 1732 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Apr 9, 1732 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.
- 538 F v. **Elizabeth Van Voorhes** [297] was born on Jul 26, 1737 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Jul 31, 1737 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.
- 539 F vi. **Margrietie Van Voorhes** [298] was born on Sep 24, 1741 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.
- 540 F vii. **Catryntie Van Voorhes** [299] was born in 1743 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Jan 9, 1743 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ.
- 541 M viii. **Nicausie Van Voorhes** [300] was born on Jun 26, 1744 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Jul 8, 1744 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, and died on May 14, 1835, aged 90.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 542 F ix. **Catrientje Van Voorhes** [301] was born on Mar 1, 1746 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Mar 9, 1746 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.
- 543 M x. **Jacob Van Voorhes** [303] was born on May 26, 1748 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on May 29, 1748 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, died on Nov 19, 1819 in North Schraalenburgh, NJ, aged 71, and was buried on Nov 20, 1819 in North Schraalenburgh, NJ.
- 544 M xi. **Isaac Van Voorhes** [302] was born on May 26, 1748 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on May 29, 1748 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, and died on Jan 6, 1837, aged 88.

**161. Catarina Kip** [276] was born in 1708, was christened on Sep 12, 1708 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, and died in 1760, aged 52.

General Notes: Marriage banns read Hackensack Sept 9, 1727. Both were admitted to church membership at Hackensack September 27, 1728.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 143.

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

Archives of the State of New Jersey, First Series. Vol. XXII. Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey. Marriage Records, 1665-1800. Edited by William Nelson. Paterson, NJ. The Press Printing and Publishing Co. 1900. P. 490.

New Jersey Marriages, 1684-1895. Provo, UT. On-line database. (Sept. 9, 1727)

Catarina married **Dirk Terhuyn** [316] [MRIN: 105], son of **Albert Albertsen Terhuyn** [317] and **Hendrickje S. Van Voorhes** [318], on Oct 15, 1727 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ. Dirk was christened on Jul 26, 1702.

Children from this marriage were:

- 545 M i. **Albert Terhuyn** [319] was christened on Aug 1, 1728 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.
- 546 F ii. **Annetje Terhuyn** [320] was christened on Nov 8, 1730 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.
- 547 M iii. **Nicasius Terhuyn** [321] was christened on Feb 22, 1733 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.
- 548 F iv. **Weyntjen Terhuyn** [322] was christened on Jan 23, 1737 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.
- 549 M v. **Jacob Terhuyn** [323] was christened on Jul 22, 1739 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.
- 550 F vi. **Elizabeth Terhuyn** [324] was christened on Jul 22, 1739 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.
- 551 F vii. **Joannes Terhuyn** [325] was christened on Aug 8, 1742 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.
- 552 F viii. **Geertje Terhuyn** [326] was christened on Jun 16, 1745 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.
- 553 M ix. **Peter Terhuyn** [327] was christened on Jan 31, 1748 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

**162. Elizabeth Kip** [277] was born in 1711 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Mar 11, 1711 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, and died in 1760, aged 49.

General Notes: Marriage banns read Hackensack Oct. 23, 1731.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 143.

Archives of the State of New Jersey, First Series. Vol. XXII. Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey. Marriage Records, 1665-1800. Edited by William Nelson. Paterson, NJ. The Press Printing and Publishing Co. 1900. P. 490.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

New Jersey Marriages, 1684-1895. Provo, UT. On-line database.

Elizabeth married **Hendrick Brinkerhoff** [335] [MRIN: 112], son of **Jacobus Brinkerhoff** [336] and **Agnitie Banta** [337], on Nov 19, 1731 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ. Hendrick was born in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Nov 9, 1710 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, and died in 1760 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, aged 50.

Children from this marriage were:

- 554 M i. **Jacobus Brinkerhoff** [338] was christened on Jul 8, 1733 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.
- 555 M ii. **Nickasi Brinkerhoff** [339] was christened on Jan 13, 1740 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.
- 556 M iii. **Joris Brinkerhoff** [340] was christened on Oct 28, 1744 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.
- 557 F iv. **Antje Brinkerhoff** [341] was christened on Nov 4, 1750 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.
- 558 M v. **Hendrick Brinkerhoff** [342] was christened on Feb 9, 1755 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

**163. Henderikus Kip** [280] was born in Mar 1703 in New York, USA and was christened on Mar 21, 1703 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Henry Kip, Middlesex, and Mary Matthews, Middlesex, married Oct. 25, 1739.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 24, p. 144, 152.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 290, 1703 21 Mar Petrus Kip, Immetie Van Dyk parents, Henderikus child, witnesses Isaacq Kip, Henderikus Kip, Anna de Silla. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey: Vol. XXII, Marriage Records 1665-1800, Patterson, NJ, 1900.

Index to Marriage Records, 1666-1799. New Jersey State Archives web site  
[www.njarchives.org](http://www.njarchives.org) [K (1711-1790) : Page/Item 257]

Henderikus married **Maria Mathus** [560] [MRIN: 181] on Oct 25, 1739 in New Jersey. Maria was born about 1702.

The child from this marriage was:

- 559 M i. **Robbert Mathus Kip** [561] was born in Oct 1741 in New York, NY and was christened on Oct 21, 1741 in New York, NY.

**164. Dirk Richard Kip** [281] was born in Dec 1704 in New York, NY, was christened on Dec 20, 1704 in New York, NY, and died in 1790, aged 86.

General Notes: On Dec. 18, 1769, Richard with twelve others petitioned for a grant of 13,000 acres of land on the West side of the "Schohary". Richard was a cooper and lived in New York City. His will was dated April 10, and probated Aug. 11, 1790.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 25, p. 144, 152.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 304, 1704 20 Dec Petrus Kip, Immetje Van Dyk parents, Dirk child, witnesses Petrus van Dyk, Orsenella Van Dyk. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

P. 154. Ingeteekent Apr. 22, 1732. Richard Kip & Maria Ellis. Getrouwt Apr. 23, 1732. Personen met Licentie.

wrwreno. Ancestry.com DNA match. 6.5 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Dirk married **Maria Ellis** [562] [MRIN: 182], daughter of **Elias Ellis** [563] and **Sarah Peers** [564], on Apr 23, 1732 in New York, USA. Maria died on Jun 10, 1745.

Children from this marriage were:

- 560 M i. **Petrus Kip** [571] was born in Feb 1733 in New York, NY and was christened on Mar 2, 1733 in New York, NY.
- 561 M ii. **Elias Kip** [572] was born in Apr 1735 in New York, NY, was christened on Apr 30, 1735 in New York, NY, and died in 1786 in New York, NY, aged 51.
- 562 M iii. **Richard Kip** [573] was born in Jun 1737 in New York, NY and was christened on Jun 26, 1737 in New York, NY.
- 563 M iv. **Petrus Kip** [574] was born in Mar 1740 in New York, NY and was christened on Mar 26, 1740 in New York, NY.
- 564 M v. **Johannes Kip** [575] was born in Jun 1743 in New York, NY and was christened on Jun 19, 1743 in New York, NY.

Dirk next married **Jannetje Persells** [565] [MRIN: 184], daughter of **John Percel** [566] and **Elizabeth Brouwer** [567], on Mar 7, 1747 in New York, USA. Jannetje was born in 1721 and was christened on Jan 20, 1722.

Children from this marriage were:

- 565 M i. **Richard Parsel Kip** [576] was born in Dec 1747 in New York, NY, was christened on Jan 6, 1748 in New York, NY, and died in 1809, aged 62.
- 566 M ii. **Petrus Kip** [577] was born in Jun 1749 in New York, NY and was christened on Jun 22, 1749 in New York, NY.
- 567 M iii. **Jacobus James Kip** [578] was born on Dec 20, 1750 in New York, NY, was christened on Jan 6, 1751 in New York, NY, and died on Nov 19, 1834 in New York, NY, USA, aged 83.
- 568 F iv. **Elizabeth Kip** [579] was born in Nov 1752 in New York, NY and was christened on Nov 29, 1752 in New York, NY.
- 569 F v. **Sarah Jane Kip** [580] was born in Mar 1755 in New York, NY, was christened on Mar 9, 1755 in New York, NY, and died on Nov 10, 1836 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 81.
- 570 M vi. **Henricus Kip** [581] was born in Dec 1756 in New York, NY and was christened on Jan 9, 1757 in New York, NY.
- 571 F vii. **Maria Kip** [582] was born in Mar 1759 in New York, NY and was christened on Mar 21, 1759 in New York, NY.
- 572 M viii. **Abraham Kip** [583] was born in Jul 1762 in New York, NY and was christened on Jul 28, 1762 in New York, NY.

**165. Sarah Kip** [282] was born in Sep 1706 in New York, USA and was christened on Oct 6, 1706 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 144.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 318, 1706 6 Oct Petrus Kip, Immetje Van Dyk parents, Sara child, witnesses Jacobus Van Dyk, jongm, Sara Van Dyk, jong.d. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 184. Ingeteekent Oct. 12, 1751. Pieter Brouwer & Sara Kip. Getrouwt Oct. 14, 1751. Personen met Licentie.

Sarah married **Pieter Brouwer** [352] [MRIN: 120] on Oct 17, 1751 in New York, USA. Pieter was born about 1702.

**166. Petrus Kip** [283] was born in Dec 1709 in New York, USA, was christened on Dec 26, 1709 in New York, USA, and died on Oct 12, 1729, aged 19.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 144.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 342, 1709 26 Dec Petrus Kip, Immetje Van Dyk parents, Petrus child, witnesses Abraham Keteltas, Cornelia Kip, huys vrouw van Mathys Lyster. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

**167. Anna Kip** [284] was born in Mar 1711 in New York, USA and was christened on Apr 8, 1711 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Hanna Manny

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 144.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 352, 1711 9 Apr Petrus Kip, Immetje Van Dyk parents, Anna child, witnesses Hendrikus Kip, Anna Van Dyk. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 157. Ingeteekent June 15, 1734. Francis Manny & Anna Kip. Getrouwt June 15, 1734. Personen met Licentie.

Anna married **Francis Marny** [358] [MRIN: 123], son of **James Marny** [359] and **Anna Vincent** [360], on Jun 15, 1734 in New York, USA. Francis was born in Apr 1707 in New York, USA and was christened on Apr 6, 1707 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 573 M i. **Jeremias Manny Marny** [362] was born in Oct 1734 in New York, NY and was christened on Nov 3, 1734 in New York, NY.
- 574 M ii. **Petrus Marny** [363] was born in May 1736 and was christened on May 28, 1736.
- 575 F iii. **Anna Magdalena Marny** [364] was born in Jun 1737 in New York, NY and was christened on Jun 19, 1737 in New York, NY.
- 576 F iv. **Anna Magdalena Marny** [365] was born in Nov 1738 in New York, NY and was christened on Nov 19, 1738 in New York, NY.
- 577 F v. **Margarita Marny** [366] was born in Jan 1744 in New York, NY and was christened on Jan 25, 1744 in New York, NY.
- 578 M vi. **Jeremia Marny** [367] was born in Dec 1745 in New York, NY and was christened on Dec 22, 1745 in New York, NY.
- 579 M vii. **Abraham Marny** [368] was born in Apr 1747 in New York, NY and was christened on Apr 17, 1747 in New York, NY.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**168. Johannes Kip** [285] was born in Dec 1712 in New York, NY, was christened on Dec 14, 1712 in New York, NY, died on Sep 18, 1732 in New York, NY, aged 19, and was buried on Sep 20 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 145.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 364, 1712 14 Dec Petrus Kip, Immetje Van Dyk parents, Johannes child, witnesses John Crugo, Rachel Van Dyk. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Dutch Reformed Church Records from New York and New Jersey. Holland Society of New York, New York, New York. N.Y. Burials, 1726-1802. P. 18. Johannes son of Petrus Kip

**169. Jacobus Kip** [286] was born in Nov 1714 in New York, USA and was christened on Nov 27, 1714 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 26, p. 145.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 378, 1714 27 Nov Petrus Kip, Immetje Van Dyk parents, Jacobus child, witnesses Jacobus Van Dyk, Marytje Van Dyk, s: hs vrouw. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

**170. Catharina Kip** [287] was born in Feb 1717 in New York, USA and was christened on Feb 20, 1717 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 145.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 396, 1717 20 Feb Petrus Kip, Immetje Van Dyk parents, Catharina child, witnesses Johannes Wanshaar, Cornelia Van Variick, h.v. Van Pieter t Eyk. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.  
Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 161. Ingeteekent July 22, 1737. Cornelius Bogard & Catharina Kip. Getrouwt July 23, 1737. Personen met Licentie.

Catharina married **Cornelis Bogard** [353] [MRIN: 121], son of **Willem Bogart** [354] and **Hillegont Joris Van Hoorn** [355], on Jul 23, 1737 in New York, USA. Cornelis was christened on Nov 2, 1715.

Children from this marriage were:

580 F i. **Maria Bogard** [356] was born in Jan 1739 in New York, NY and was christened on Feb 4, 1739 in New York, NY.

581 M ii. **Daniel Bogard** [357] was born in Jan 1742 and was christened on Jan 24, 1742.

**171. Abraham Kip** [288] was born in May 1719 in New York, USA and was christened on Jun 7, 1719 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 27, p. 145.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 412, 1719 7 Jun Petrus Kip, Immetje Van Dyk parents, Abraham child, witnesses Johannes Van der Heul, Elizabeth de Mill. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Mareid two times. Both in the Kingston Parish Church, Jamaica, West Indies.

Abraham married **Ann Newland** [14120] [MRIN: 4872] on Feb 24, 1749 in Jamaica, West Indies. Ann died in Jan 1762.

Abraham next married **Catherine Guin** [14121] [MRIN: 4873] on Jul 15, 1775 in Jamaica, West Indies. Catherine died in Sep 1782.

**172. Nicolaas Kip** [289] was born in Jul 1721 in New York, USA and was christened on Jul 26, 1721 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 28, p. 145.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 428, 1721 26 Jul Petrus Kip, Immetje Van Dyk parents, Nicolaas child, witnesses Francoois Van Dyk, Lucretia Van Deursen. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

**173. Abraham Clock** [82] was born in 1686 in New York, NY, was christened on Nov 28, 1686 in New York, NY, and died Died young.

**174. Abraham Clock** [83] was born in 1687 in New York, NY and was christened on Jan 18, 1688 in New York, NY.

**175. Tryntie Clock** [84] was born in 1690 in New York, NY and was christened on Oct 19, 1690 in New York, NY.

**176. Marten Clock** [85] was born in 1693 in New York, NY and was christened on May 7, 1693 in New York, NY.

**177. Johannes Clock** [86] was born in 1696 in New York, NY and was christened on Feb 2, 1696 in New York, NY.

**178. Sara Clock** [87] was born in 1698 in New York, NY and was christened on Nov 20, 1698 in New York, NY.

**179. Albartus Clock** [88] was born in 1701 in New York, NY and was christened on Feb 16, 1701 in New York, NY.

**180. Pieterella Clock** [89] was born in 1703 in New York, NY and was christened on Dec 8, 1703 in New York, NY.

**181. Femmetje Clock** [90] was born in 1706 in New York, NY and was christened on Jul 10, 1706 in New York, NY.

**182. Anthony De Mill** [91] was born in 1688 in New York, NY, was christened on Apr 22, 1688 in New York, NY, and died Died young.

**183. Elizabeth De Mill** [92] was born in 1689 in New York, NY and was christened on Oct 13, 1689 in New York, NY.

**184. Catharina De Mill** [93] was born in 1693 in New York, NY, was christened on Sep 24, 1693 in New York, NY, and died Died young.

**185. Catharina De Mill** [94] was born in 1695 in New York, NY and was christened on May 12, 1695 in New York, NY.

**186. Anthony De Mill** [95] was born in 1697 in New York, NY, was christened on Sep 22, 1697 in New York, NY, and died Died young.

**187. Petrus De Mill** [96] was born in 1700 in New York, NY and was christened on May 15, 1700 in New York, NY.

**188. Anthony De Mill** [97] was born in 1702 in New York, NY and was christened on Nov 22, 1702 in New York, NY.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**189. Johannes De Mill** [98] was born in 1704 in New York, NY and was christened on May 14, 1704 in New York, NY.

**190. Maria De Mill** [99] was born in 1707 in Stamford, Delaware Co., NY, was christened on Aug 24, 1707 in Stamford, Delaware Co., NY, and died on Aug 30, 1786 in New York, NY, aged 79.

Maria married **Nathaniel Selleck** [14491] [MRIN: 5010] on Jun 30, 1726 in Stamford, Fairfield Co., CT. Nathaniel was born on Oct 9, 1704 in Stamford, Fairfield Co., CT and died circa Jan 1746 in Stamford, Delaware Co., NY, aged about 41.

The child from this marriage was:

582 M i. **Abraham Selleck** [14492] was born on Dec 3, 1735 in Stamford, Fairfield Co., CT and died in 1768 in Norwalk, Fairfield Co., CT, aged 33.

**191. Anna De Mill** [100] was born in 1709 in New York, NY and was christened on Nov 13, 1709 in New York, NY.

**192. Carsten Leursen** [101] was born in 1693 in New York, NY and was christened on Mar 12, 1693 in New York, NY.

**193. Abraham Leursen** [102] was born in 1695 in New York, NY and was christened on Aug 11, 1695 in New York, NY.

**194. Geertje Leursen** [103] was born in 1698 in New York, NY and was christened in Apr 1698 in New York, NY.

**195. Tryntje Leursen** [104] was born in 1700 in New York, NY and was christened on Oct 27, 1700 in New York, NY.

**196. Cornelis Wyncoop** [105] was born in 1699 in New York, NY, was christened on Dec 1, 1699 in New York, NY, and died Died young.

**197. Cornelis Wyncoop** [106] was born in 1701 in New York, NY and was christened on Jun 22, 1701 in New York, NY.

**198. Abraham Wyncoop** [107] was born in 1703 in New York, NY and was christened on Jul 4, 1703 in New York, NY.

**199. Benjamin Wyncoop** [108] was born in May 1705 in New York, NY and was christened on May 23, 1705 in New York, NY.

Benjamin married **Eunice Burr** [126] [MRIN: 28] circa 1731. Eunice was born about 1706.

**200. Catharina Wyncoop** [109] was born in 1707 in New York, NY and was christened on Jun 29, 1707 in New York, NY.

**201. Johannes Wyncoop** [110] was born in 1712 in New York, NY and was christened on Sep 14, 1712 in New York, NY.

**202. Maria Wyncoop** [111] was born in 1714 in New York, NY and was christened on Aug 29, 1714 in New York, NY.

**203. Abraham Van Der Heul** [112] was born in 1700 in New York, NY, was christened on Sep 8, 1700 in New York, NY, and died Died young.

**204. Abraham Van Der Heul** [113] was born in 1701 in New York, NY and was christened on Nov 9, 1701 in New York, NY.

**205. Catharina Van Der Heul** [114] was born in 1704 in New York, NY and was christened on Sep 1, 1704 in New York, NY.

**206. Nicolaas Van Der Heul** [115] was born in 1706 in New York, NY and was christened on Nov 6, 1706 in New York, NY.

**207. Johannes Van Der Heul** [116] was born in 1713 in New York, NY and was christened on Sep 16, 1713 in New York, NY.

**208. Helena Van Der Heul** [117] was born in 1724 in New York, NY and was christened on May 25, 1724 in New York, NY.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**209. Abraham Van Der Heul** [118] was born in Jul 1701 in New York, NY and was christened on Jul 6, 1701 in New York, NY.

Abraham married **Maria Bound** [124] [MRIN: 26] circa 1727. Maria was born about 1702.

**210. Elizabeth Van Der Heul** [119] was born in 1703 in New York, NY and was christened on Mar 21, 1703 in New York, NY.

**211. Hendricus Van Der Heul** [120] was born in Oct 1704 in New York, NY, was christened on Nov 1, 1704 in New York, NY, and died Died young.

**212. Tryntje Van Der Heul** [121] was born in 1706 in New York, NY and was christened on Jan 1, 1707 in New York, NY.

**213. Johannes Van Der Heul** [122] was born in Jun 1709 in New York, NY and was christened on Jun 12, 1709 in New York, NY.

**214. Hendricus Van Der Heul** [123] was born in Oct 1712 in New York, NY and was christened on Nov 2, 1712 in New York, NY.

Hendricus married **Anna Breestede** [125] [MRIN: 27] on Mar 25, 1736 in New York, NY.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

## Fifth Generation (2nd Great-Grandchildren)

**215. Henricus Kip** [2169] was born in Sep 1704 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY and was christened on Sep 3, 1704 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.

General Notes: Census of 1740 freeholder.

He was taxed in Beekman from 1740 through 1746 with assessments of £ 1. He then apparently removed to Crum Elbow where a Hendrick Kip was taxed from Feb. 1753 through Feb. 1756.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 205, p. 338.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file.

Settlers of the Beekman Patent Dutchess County, New York. A Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, New York, 2003 (Vol. VII).

Historic Old Rhinebeck, Echoes of Two Centuries. A Hudson River and Post Road Colonial Town. When, Where, By Whom Settled and Named The Whys and the Wherefores Who's Who and Was. Historical, Genealogical, Biographical, Traditional. By Howard H. Morse, Rhinebeck, NY. Published by the author. 1908.

Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, Ulster County, New York (formerly named Wiltwyck, and often familiarly called Esopus or 'Sopus), for One Hundred and Fifty Years from their commencement in 1660. Transcribed and Edited by Roswell Randall Hoes. New York. 1891.

P. 73. # 1477. Jan Kip and Elisabeth van Cleek. Henricus Sept. 3, 1794. Witnesses: Henrick Kip, junior, Annetje van Putten. Baptised by Domine Johannes Lydius, of Albany.

Henricus married **Appallonia Van Vredenburg** [7442] [MRIN: 2554], daughter of **William Van Vredenburg** [7695] and **Heiltie Van Etten** [8167]. Appallonia was born in Jan 1706 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY and was christened on Jan 13, 1706 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 583 F i. **Jannetje Kip** [7453] was born in 1727 and was christened in 1727 in Kinderhook, NY, USA.
- 584 F ii. **Elizabeth Kip** [7451] was born from 1728 to 1729.
- 585 F iii. **Hilletje Kip** [7705] was born in 1730 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY and died in 1766 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 36.
- 586 M iv. **Johannes Kip** [7452] was born on Aug 15, 1733 and was christened on Sep 29, 1733.
- 587 M v. **Willem Kip** [7702] was born in Aug 1736 and was christened on Aug 22, 1736.
- 588 M vi. **Johannes Kip** [7703] was born in Apr 1739 and was christened 29 aor 1739.
- 589 M vii. **Jacobus Kip** [7704] was born in Oct 1740 and was christened on Oct 7, 1740 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 590 F viii. **Tryntjen Kip** [7706] was born in Jun 1742 in Rombout, NY and was christened on Jun 8, 1742 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 591 M ix. **Peter Kip** [7707] was born in Apr 1744 and was christened on Apr 22, 1744.
- 592 M x. **Johannes Kip** [7708] was born in Sep 1746 and was christened on Sep 21, 1746.
- 593 F xi. **Annatje Kip** [7709].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**216. Baltus Kip** [2170] was born in 1706 and was christened on Mar 17, 1706 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, Ulster County, New York (formerly named Wiltwyck, and often familiarly called Esopus or 'Sopus), for One Hundred and Fifty Years from their commencement in 1660. Transcribed and Edited by Roswell Randall Hoes. New York. 1891.

P. 76. # 1545. Jan Kip and Leysbetje van Kleek. Baltes March 17, 1706. Witnesses: Batles van Kleek, Tryntje Buys. Baptised by Domine Henricus Beys, of Kingston.

**217. Baltus Kip** [2171] was born in 1707 and was christened on May 23, 1707 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, Ulster County, New York (formerly named Wiltwyck, and often familiarly called Esopus or 'Sopus), for One Hundred and Fifty Years from their commencement in 1660. Transcribed and Edited by Roswell Randall Hoes. New York. 1891.

P. 80. # 1642. Jan Kip and Lysbeth van Kleek. Balthes May 23, 1707. Witnesses: Batles van Kleek, Tryntje Buys. Baptised by Domine Henricus Beys, of Kingston.

**218. Matthew Kip** [2172] was born in Oct 1708 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY and was christened on Oct 31, 1708 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.

General Notes: He was assessed at £ 3 in the Middle Ward of Dutchess Co. Jan. 1729/30. He was taxed in Beekman 1739-41 and leased a 150 acre farm in lot #16 of the Patent in 1738. The lease was for three lives and rents were 15 bushels, 2 fowls and 1 day riding, to begin 1745. He left the farm within a year or two and went to Poughkeepsie where he was taxed from 1746/7 to June 1766.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 206, p. 338.

Settlers of the Beekman Patent Dutchess County, New York. A Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, New York, 2003 (Vol. VII).

Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, Ulster County, New York (formerly named Wiltwyck, and often familiarly called Esopus or 'Sopus), for One Hundred and Fifty Years from their commencement in 1660. Transcribed and Edited by Roswell Randall Hoes. New York. 1891.

P. 84. # 1733. Jan Kip and Lysbet van Kleek. Matheus Oct. 31, 1708. Witnesses: Matheus Blancyan, Cathalyntie Kip. Baptised by Domine Vincentius Antonides, of Flatbush, Long Island.

Matthew married **Sophie LeRoy** [7441] [MRIN: 2553], daughter of **Capt Frans LeRoy** [7715] and **Celetje Damen** [7716]. Sophie was born in May 1710 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY and was christened on May 7, 1710 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.

Children from this marriage were:

594 M i. **Johannes Kip** [7717] was born on Feb 7, 1730 and was christened on May 31, 1730.

595 F ii. **Celetje Kip** [7718].

596 M iii. **Petrus Kip** [7443] was born in May 1740 and was christened on May 9, 1740.

597 F iv. **Elizabeth Kip** [7719] was born in 1742 and was christened on Jun 8, 1742.

598 M v. **Frans Kip** [7720] was born in 1745 and was christened on Feb 2, 1745.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**219. Tryntje Kip** [2173] was born in 1710 and was christened on May 7, 1710 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.

General Notes: Died young.

Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, Ulster County, New York (formerly named Wiltwyck, and often familiarly called Esopus or 'Sopus), for One Hundred and Fifty Years from their commencement in 1660. Transcribed and Edited by Roswell Randall Hoes. New York. 1891.  
P. 88. # 1816. Jan Kip and Elisabeth van Kleek. Tryntje May 7, 1710. Witnesses: Jacob Kip, Sarah van Kleek. Baptised by Domine Gualtrus de Bois, of New York..

**220. Barent Kip** [2174] was born in 1711, was christened on Jan 27, 1712 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died circa 1773, aged about 62.

General Notes: He was taxed in Poughkeepsie Precinct in 1742/43. then Beekman 1744-48, then Poughkeepsie again from Feb. 1753 through 'estate' from 1773 through 1778.  
The Livingston Rent Book includes information on his leased farm.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 207, p. 338.

Settlers of the Beekman Patent Dutchess County, New York. A Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, New York, 2003 (Vol. VII).

Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, Ulster County, New York (formerly named Wiltwyck, and often familiarly called Esopus or 'Sopus), for One Hundred and Fifty Years from their commencement in 1660. Transcribed and Edited by Roswell Randall Hoes. New York. 1891.  
P. 97. #2019. Jan Kip and Lysebet Van Kleef. Barent Jan. 27, 1712. Witnesses: Barent Van Kleef, Antoinette Palmentier. Baptised by Domine Petrus Vas, of Kingston.

Barent married **Machtel Thomas** [7690] [MRIN: 1383], daughter of **Henrdick Thomas** [7724] and **Margaret Oostrum** [7725]. Machtel was born about 1713.

Children from this marriage were:

- 599 M i. **Jan (John) Kip** [7726] was born in 1745 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Feb 2, 1745 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 600 M ii. **Benoni Kip** [7727] was born circa 1745-1750 and died in Dec 1838 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged about 93.
- 601 F iii. **Margaret Kip** [7728] was born in 1747.
- 602 M iv. **Henry Kip** [7729] died circa Oct 1791 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
- 603 F v. **Maria Kip** [7730].

**221. Annetje (Anna) Kip** [2175] was born in 1713, was christened on Jan 24, 1714 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died by 27 jan 1766, aged 53.

General Notes: Married in the Dutch Reformed Church at Fishkill, NY.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 338.

Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, Ulster County, New York (formerly named Wiltwyck, and often familiarly called Esopus or 'Sopus), for One Hundred and Fifty Years from their commencement in 1660. Transcribed and Edited by Roswell Randall Hoes. New York. 1891.  
P. 105. #2200. Johannes Kip and Elisabeth Van Kleek. Annetjen Jan. 24, 1714. Witnesses: Louwerens Van Kleek, Zara

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

de mon. Baptised by Domine Petrus Vas, of Kingston.

Annetje married **Moses De Graef** [2178] [MRIN: 737], son of **John (Jan) De Graef** [7814] and **Marijtje (Maria) Peacock** [7815], on Jan 15, 1737 in Fishkill, NY. Moses was born in Jan 1713 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, was christened on Feb 8, 1713 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died in 1799, aged 86.

Children from this marriage were:

- 604 M i. **Jan De Graef** [7806] was born in May 1737 and was christened on May 15, 1737.
- 605 M ii. **Michael De Graef** [2179] was born circa 1738 in Poughkeepsie, NY and died on Jan 24, 1807 in Poland, Herkimer Co., NY, USA, aged about 69.
- 606 F iii. **Elizabeth De Graef** [7807] was born in May 1740 and was christened on May 8, 1740.
- 607 M iv. **Moses De Graef** [2181] was born circa 1742 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY and died on Apr 30, 1828 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged about 86.
- 608 M v. **Barent De Graef** [2182] was born circa 1744.
- 609 M vi. **Abraham De Graef** [2183] was born circa 1748.
- 610 M vii. **Simeon De Graef** [7808] was born circa 1748.
- 611 F viii. **Hester De Graef** [7809] was born in 1752 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 612 F ix. **Dicantha De Graef** [7810] was born circa 1752 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 613 F x. **Maria De Graef** [7811] was born circa 1754.
- 614 F xi. **Anna De Graef** [7812] was born circa 1756.
- 615 F xii. **Sarah De Graef** [7813] was born circa 1758.

**222. Baltus Kip** [2176] was born in 1715 and was christened on Sep 4, 1715 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.

General Notes: He was a Schenck store customer ca. 1763-70.

He was taxed in Poughkeepsie Precinct from Feb. 1746/7 through June 1770.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 208, p. 338.

Settlers of the Beekman Patent Dutchess County, New York. A Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, New York, 2003 (Vol. VII).

Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, Ulster County, New York (formerly named Wiltwyck, and often familiarly called Esopus or 'Sopus), for One Hundred and Fifty Years from their commencement in 1660. Transcribed and Edited by Roswell Randall Hoes. New York. 1891.

P. 111. #2225. Johannes Kip and Lysebeth Van Kleek. Baltus Sept. 4, 1715. Witnesses: Baltus Van Kleek, Tryntjen Buys. Baptised by Domine Petrus Vas, of Kingston.

Baltus married **Hester De Graef** [7693] [MRIN: 2651].

The child from this marriage was:

- 616 M i. **Jan Kip** [7694] was born in May 1741 and was christened on May 26, 1741.

**223. Jacob Kip** [2177] was born in 1717 and was christened on Jan 12, 1718 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 209, p. 338.

Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, Ulster County, New York (formerly named Wiltwyck, and often familiarly called Esopus or 'Sopus), for One Hundred and Fifty Years from their commencement

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

in 1660. Transcribed and Edited by Roswell Randall Hoes. New York. 1891.

P. 121. #2551. Jan Kip and Elisabeth Van Kleek. Jacob Jan. 12, 1718. Witnesses: Jacob Kip, Rachel Swartwout. Baptised by Domine Petrus Vas, of Kingston.

Jacob married **Marytjen Kip** [7692] [MRIN: 2650].

**224. Matthys Sleight** [1968] was born in 1711 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY and was christened on Apr 29, 1711 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.

**225. Anna Sleight** [1969] was born on Sep 15, 1712 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, was christened on Oct 12, 1712 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died on Nov 23, 1803, aged 91.

Anna married **Teunis Van Benschoten** [1978] [MRIN: 676] on Dec 24, 1737. Teunis was christened on Sep 22, 1706 and died on Jan 31, 1788, aged 81.

Children from this marriage were:

- 617 M i. **Elias Van Benschoten** [1979] was born on Oct 15, 1738.
- 618 F ii. **Catalyntje Van Benschoten** [1980] was born on Jun 30, 1740 in New Hackensack, Dutchess, NY and died on May 24, 1829 in Clinton, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 88.
- 619 M iii. **Matthew Van Benschoten** [1981] was born on Feb 16, 1742.
- 620 M iv. **John Van Benschoten** [1982] was born on Sep 30, 1743.
- 621 F v. **Sarah Van Benschoten** [1983] was born on Jun 22, 1745.
- 622 M vi. **Peter Van Benschoten** [1984] was born on Jan 16, 1747.
- 623 F vii. **Maria Van Benschoten** [1985] was born on Nov 21, 1748.
- 624 M viii. **Jacob Van Benschoten** [1986] was born on Oct 17, 1750.
- 625 F ix. **Catherine Van Benschoten** [1987] was born on Feb 25, 1754.

**226. Hendricus Sleight** [1970] was born in 1713 and was christened on Nov 15, 1713.

General Notes: Died young.

**227. Maria Sleight** [1971] was born in 1715 and was christened on Jul 24, 1715.

General Notes: Died young.

Maria married **Van Wagenen Nicholas** [5996] [MRIN: 1114] on Nov 30, 1731.

**228. Hendricus Sleight** [1972] was born in 1717 and was christened on Jun 9, 1717.

Hendricus married **Rachel Jansen** [1977] [MRIN: 675] on Oct 25, 1741.

**229. Maria Sleight** [1973] was born in 1720 and was christened on Oct 16, 1720.

**230. Johannes Sleight** [1974] was born in 1724 and was christened on Aug 26, 1724.

**231. Cornelis Sleight** [1975] was born in 1727 and was christened on Apr 23, 1727.

**232. Tryntje Sleight** [1976] was born in 1729 and was christened on Jun 15, 1729.

**233. Jannetje Kip** [2184] was born on Aug 23, 1716, was christened on Sep 23, 1716 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died on Mar 23, 1727, aged 10.

General Notes: Sources:

Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, Ulster County, New York (formerly named

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Wiltwyck, and often familiarly called Esopus or 'Sopus), for One Hundred and Fifty Years from their commencement in 1660. Transcribed and Edited by Roswell Randall Hoes. New York. 1891.

P. 116. #2437. Henderik Kip and Jacomyntjen Nieuwkerk. Jannetjen Sept. 23, 1716. Witnesses: Ary Nieuwkerk, Hendrikjen Kool. Baptised by Domine Petrus Vas, of Kingston.

**234. Philip David De Forest** [10578] was born on Apr 14, 1720 in Rensselaerwyck, NY and died on Sep 6, 1791 in Rensselaerwyck, NY, USA, aged 71.

General Notes: Captain of Fifth Co., Fifth Regiment of New York Levies, 3rd Rensselaerwyck Battalion. Also First Major of 6th Regiment New York Levies and Militia, 4th Rensselaerwyck Battalion. 1778.

### Sources

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Empire Society. Application for Membership. Mar. 1913. Philip DeFreest. Approved. SAR member No. 24891.

Philip married **Maria Bloemendaal** [10579] [MRIN: 3635] on May 4, 1746 in Albany, Albany Co., NY. Maria was born on Aug 16, 1724.

The child from this marriage was:

626 M i. **David Philip De Forest** [10580] was born on Jun 7, 1747 and died on Aug 18, 1815, aged 68.

**235. Martin De Forest** [7478] was born in May 1724 in Greenbush, Rensselaer, NY, USA, was christened on May 14, 1724, and died 12 par 1802 in Albany Co., NY, USA, aged 78.

General Notes: He was a private in Van Rensselaer Regt., Capt. Fraist's company.

### Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S. Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970.

The Western Reserve Society. Application for Membership. Dec. 1953. Philip de Forest. Approved. SAR member No. 77196.

### World Connect.

Martin married **Tanneke Winne** [10544] [MRIN: 3622] on Apr 4, 1751 in Albany, Albany Co., NY. Tanneke was born in 1718, was christened on Nov 1, 1718, and died on Jan 11, 1823, aged 105.

Children from this marriage were:

627 M i. **Peter De Forest** [10691] was born on Apr 15, 1753 and died on Mar 23, 1812, aged 58.

628 M ii. **Jacob De Forest** [10545] was born on May 28, 1771 and died on Jun 21, 1834, aged 63.

**236. Susanna Vanalstyne De Forest** [10719] was born on Sep 26, 1731.

**237. Jacob David De Forest** [10708] was born on Mar 3, 1736 in Greenbush, Albany Co., NY and died on Jan 9, 1804 in Greenbush, Rensselaer, NY, USA, aged 67.

General Notes: World Connect.

Jacob married **Tryntje Waldron Bratt** [10709] [MRIN: 3688] on Jul 24, 1756 in Albany, Albany Co., NY. Tryntje was born on May 21, 1732 in Greenbush, Albany Co., NY.

Children from this marriage were:

629 M i. **David Jacob De Forest** [10711] was born on Aug 13, 1758.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

630 M ii. **Dirck Jacob De Forest** [10712] was born on Jun 10, 1764.

631 F iii. **Catarina Bradt De Forest** [10710] was born on Apr 13, 1768.

**238. Elizabeth Wendell** [2078] was born in 1717 and was christened on Aug 25, 1717.

**239. Gessie Wendell** [2079] was born in 1719 and was christened on Feb 1, 1719.

**240. Susanna Wendell** [2080] was born in 1720 and was christened on Jan 15, 1721.

**241. Evert Wendell** [2081] was born in 1725 and was christened on Mar 6, 1725.

**242. Abraham Wendell** [2082] was born in 1727 and was christened on Oct 8, 1727.

**243. Anna Wendell** [2083] was born in 1731 and was christened on Jan 23, 1732.

**244. Catharyna Wendell** [2084] was born in 1734 and was christened on Mar 19, 1734.

**245. Sara Kip** [2085] was born in Mar 1720 in New York, USA, was christened on Mar 27, 1720 in New York, USA, and died on Sep 19, 1731, aged 11.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 334, 339.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 418, 1720 27 March Anthony Kip & Catlyntje Kip parents, Sara child, witnesses Isaac Kip, Sara Kip s.h.v. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

**246. Abraham Kip** [2086] was born in Jun 1722 in New York, USA and was christened on Jun 3, 1722 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 210, p. 334, 339.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 434, 1722 3 June Anthony Kip & Cathalina Kip parents, Abraham child, witnesses Isaac Kip, Geesje Kip. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

**247. Isaac Anthony Kip** [2087] was born in Sep 1724 in New York, USA and was christened on Sep 30, 1724 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 211, p. 334, 339, 344.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 451, 1724 30 Sept Anthony Kip & Cathalina Kip parents, Isaac child, witnesses Abraham Kip, Petrus Kip, Sara Kip. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Contributions for the Genealogies of the First Settlers of the Ancient County of Albany from 1630 to 1800, by Jonathan Pearson, Genealogical Publishing Co., Baltimore, MD. 1984.

Dutch Reformed Church Records from New York and New Jersey. Holland Society of New York, New York, New York. Albany, Vol I, Book 1. P. 103. Marriage with Licence. Isaac A Kip Y.M. and Neeltje Brat Y.D. both from

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Albany.

Isaac married **Neeltje Brat** [2364] [MRIN: 788], daughter of **Benjamin Bratt** [2365] and **Magdalena Ryckman** [2366], on Nov 12, 1752 in Albany, Albany Co., NY. Neeltje was born in 1728 and was christened on Jun 16, 1728.

Children from this marriage were:

632 M i. **Anthony Kip** [2367] was born in Jan 1754 in Albany, Albany Co., NY and was christened on Jan 27, 1754 in Albany, Albany Co., NY.

633 M ii. **Benjamin Kip** [2368] was born in Jan 1757 in Albany, Albany Co., NY, was christened on Jan 16, 1757 in Albany, Albany Co., NY, and died about Aug 1802 in Albany, Albany Co., NY, aged about 45.

**248. Sara Kip** [2088] was born in 1728 in New York, USA, was christened on Jan 30, 1728 in New York, USA, died in 1731 in New York, USA, aged 3, and was buried on Sep 19, 1731 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 334, 339.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 480, 1728 30 Jan Anthony Kip & Cathalyntje Kip parents, Sara child, witnesses Jacob Kip & Cathalyntje Kip h.v. Van Pieter Marschal. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

**249. Hester Slingerland** [2089] was born in 1728 and was christened on Jan 19, 1729.

**250. Abraham Slingerland** [2090] was born in 1730 and was christened on Nov 29, 1730.

Abraham married **Rebecca Wade** [2097] [MRIN: 715] on Dec 4, 1756.

**251. Albert Slingerland** [2091] was born in 1732 and was christened on Nov 27, 1732.

**252. Isaac Slingerland** [2092] was born in Aug 1734 in Albany, Albany Co., NY and was christened on Aug 14, 1734 in Albany, Albany Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised Albany Reformed Church, Albany, New York. Sponsors: Isaac Kip; Geertruy Veder.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Eastern Region, 1683-1928, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy

**253. Geesie Slingerland** [2093] was born in 1736 and was christened on Sep 12, 1736.

**254. Engeltie Slingerland** [2094] was born in 1738 and was christened on Dec 25, 1738.

**255. Anna Slingerland** [2095] was born in 1741 and was christened on Feb 22, 1741.

**256. Geertruy Slingerland** [2096] was born in 1743 and was christened on Sep 25, 1743.

**257. Peter Veeder** [2098] was born in 1731 and was christened on Sep 26, 1731.

**258. Geertje Veeder** [2099] was born in 1733 and was christened on Oct 28, 1733.

General Notes: Geesie.

Geertje married **Staats** [7565] [MRIN: 2591].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**259. Pieter Veeder** [2100] was born in 1737 and was christened on Feb 10, 1737.

**260. Abraham Veeder** [2101] was born in 1742 and was christened on Jun 20, 1742.

**261. Belitje Kip** [2187] was born in Oct 1713 in New York, USA and was christened on Nov 1, 1713 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 371, 1713 1 Nov Anthony Kip & Marie Byvank parents, Belitje child, witnesses Johannes Byvank, Saratje Kip. Minister Gaulterus du Bois.

**262. Andries Marschalk** [2117] was born in Mar 1723 in New York, USA and was christened on Mar 24, 1723 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 440, 1723 24 Mar Pieter Marschalk, Catalyntje Kip parents, Andries child, witnesses Andries Marschalk, Sara Kip. Minister Henricus Poel.

**263. Isaac Marschalk** [2118] was born in Jul 1725 in New York, USA and was christened on Jul 18, 1725 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 459, 1725 18 Jul Petrus Marschalk, Catlyntje Kip parents, Isaac child, witnesses Isaac Kip, Anna de Mill, Wed: v. Hendrick Vanden Brugh. Minister Gualterus Du Bois.

**264. Sara Marschalk** [2119] was born in Aug 1729 in New York, USA and was christened on Aug 17, 1729 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 493, 1729 17 Aug Pieter Marschalk, Catlyntje Kip parents, Sara child, witnesses Jacob Kip, Elisabeth Marschalk. Minister Gualterus Du Bois.

**265. Elizabeth Marschalk** [2120] was born in Aug 1730 in New York, USA and was christened on Aug 23, 1730 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 500, 1730 23 Aug Pieter Marschalk, Catlyntje Kip parents, Elisabet child, witnesses Jacob Kip, Elisabet Marschalk, h.v.v., David Schuyler. Minister Gualterus Du Bois.

**266. Isaac Kip** [2193] was born in Jun 1717 in New York, USA, was christened on Jun 19, 1717 in New York, NY, died in Acquackinock, NJ, and was buried in Acquackinock, NJ.

General Notes: Lived at Passaic, N.J.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 212, p. 339, 345.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 398, 1717 19 Jun Isaac Kip Jr, Anna Van Noorstrant parents, Isaac child, witnesses Isaac Kip Ser, Saratje Kip.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Minister Gualterus du Bois.

The Family Book [Manuscript C 1261], Winnifred Frost Finch Burroughs, b. 1885, 87 leaves; R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

Isaac married **Helen Van Nostrand** [7369] [MRIN: 2539]. Helen died in Acquackinock, NJ and was buried in Acquackinock, NJ.

The child from this marriage was:

634 M i. **Isaac Kip** [7370] was born in 1742 in New Jersey, died on Sep 15, 1804 in Acquackanonk, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 62, and was buried in Acquackanonk, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

**267. Anna Kip** [2194] was born in Sep 1719 in New York, USA and was christened on Sep 23, 1719 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 339.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 414, 1719 23 Sept Isaac Kip Jnr, Antje Van Noorstrant parents, Anna child, witnesses Anthony Kip, Anna Van der Burg. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

**268. Sara Kip** [2195] was born in Apr 1722 in New York, USA and was christened on Apr 25, 1722 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 339.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 433, 1722 25 Apr Isaac Kip Jr, Anna Van Noorstrant parents, Sara child, witnesses Casparus Van Noorstrant, Catlyntje Kip. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

**269. Jannetie Kip** [2196] was born on Feb 1, 1725 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, New Jersey, USA and was christened on Apr 8, 1725 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, New Jersey, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 339.

Dutch Reformed Church Records from New York and New Jersey. Holland Society of New York, New York, New York. P. 387.

Jannetie married **Gerrit Van Houten** [2199] [MRIN: 744] on Jun 27, 1745.

Children from this marriage were:

635 F i. **Anna Van Houten** [2202] was born on Jul 8, 1756 and was christened on Aug 1, 1756.

636 M ii. **Johannis Van Houten** [2203] was born on Sep 23, 1758 and was christened on Oct 22, 1758.

637 F iii. **Claertje Van Houten** [2204] was born in 1760 and was christened on Sep 7, 1760.

638 F iv. **Claertje Van Houten** [2205] was born on Sep 7, 1761 and was christened on Sep 21, 1761.

**270. Catalina Kip** [2197] was born on Aug 26, 1727 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, New Jersey, USA and was christened on Sep 24, 1727 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, New Jersey, USA.

General Notes: Cattinely Kip, Essex and Jacob Toers, Bergen, married June 12, 1753.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 339.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey: Vol. XXII, Marriage Records 1665-1800, Patterson, NJ, 1900.

Index to Marriage Records, 1666-1799. New Jersey State Archives web site  
www.njarchives.org [T (1737-1791) : Page/Item 83]

New Jersey Marriage Records 1665-1800, by William Nelson. GPC, Baltimore, 1982.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 1, No. 3, Jan. 1926. P. 63. The Toers-Tuers Family, by Howard S.F. Randolph.

Dutch Reformed Church Records from New York and New Jersey. Holland Society of New York, New York, New York. P. 405. Baptism. Witnesses: Hend Peterse and Lena Bruin.

Catalina married **Jacob Toers** [2200] [MRIN: 745], son of **Arent Laurensen Toers** [8171] and **Geertruy Jansen Spier** [8172], on Jun 12, 1753 in Essex Co, NJ. Jacob was born on Jan 20, 1715.

Children from this marriage were:

639 M i. **Arend Toers** [2206] was born on Mar 16, 1755 and was christened on Apr 21, 1755 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA.

640 F ii. **Anna Toers** [2207] was born on Sep 17, 1762 and was christened on Oct 17, 1762.

**271. Helena Kip** [2198] was born on May 1, 1730 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, New Jersey, USA and was christened on May 17, 1730 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, New Jersey, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 339.

Dutch Reformed Church Records from New York and New Jersey. Holland Society of New York, New York, New York. The Church Tablet. P. 6 (132). Witnesses: Jacob Kip and the mother.

Helena married **Jacob Van Houten** [2201] [MRIN: 746] about 1755.

Children from this marriage were:

641 F i. **Anna Van Houten** [2208] was born on Oct 1, 1756 and was christened on Oct 24, 1756.

642 M ii. **Isaac Van Houten** [2209] was born on Sep 1, 1763 and was christened on Sep 11, 1763.

**272. Margrietje Kip** [2213] was born in Feb 1721 in New York, NY and was christened on Feb 24, 1721 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 340.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 425, 1721 24 Feb Jacob Kip, Engeltje Pels parents, Margrietje child, witnesses Evert Pels, Sara Kip. Minister Henricus Boel.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 166. Ingeteekent July 16, 1740. Hans Hansse Junior met Margarita Kip. Getrouwt July 20, 1740. Personen met Licentie.

Margrietje married **Hans Hanssen** [2218] [MRIN: 749] on Jul 20, 1740 in New York, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

The child from this marriage was:

643 F i. **Engeltje Hammse** [2219] was born in Jul 1743 in New York, NY and was christened on Jul 27, 1743 in New York, NY.

**273. Isaac Kip** [2214] was born in 1725 and was christened on Jul 25, 1725 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Died young.

**274. Sara Kip** [2215] was born in Jul 1727 in New York, NY and was christened on Jul 23, 1727 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 476, 1727 23 Jul Jacob Kip, Engeltje Pels parents, Sara child, witnesses Anthony Kip, Catlyntje Kip, hs. vr., Van Petrus Marschalk. Minister Henricus Boel.

**275. Gretchert (Betje) Kip** [2216] was born in Mar 1733 in New York, NY and was christened on Mar 18, 1733 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Bregje. Elizabeth.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 26, 1733 18 Mar Jacob Kip, Engeltje Pels parents, Bregje child, witnesses Abraham Pels, Bregje Goetes. Minister Henricus Boel.

Commemorative Biographical Record of Dutchess County, New York. Biographical Sketches of Prominent and Representative Citizens and of Many of the Early Settled Families. J.H. Beers & Co. Chicago. 1897.

Gretchert married **Myndert Van de Bogart** [9175] [MRIN: 3146] in 1744.

**276. Evert Kip** [2217] was born in Jan 1738 in New York, NY and was christened on Jan 11, 1738 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Edward, Everd.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 213, p. 340, 345.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 62, 1738 11 Jan Jacob Kip, Engeltje Pels parents, Everd child, witnesses Raphael Goelet, Judith Hoogen, h.v.v., Abrm Pels. Minister Henricus Boel.

New York Marriages Previous to 1784. A reprint of the original edition of 1860 with additions and corrections. GPC, Baltimore, MD: 1968.

June 10, 1760, Marriage Bonds, Vol. III, p. 184.

Evert married **Jacomyntie Van Orden** [2369] [MRIN: 790], son of **Peter Van Orden** [2370] and **Annattie Williams** [2371], on Jun 10, 1760 in New York, NY, USA. Jacomyntie was born in Sep 1739 in New York, NY and was christened on Sep 30, 1739 in New York, NY.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 644 M i. **Jacob Kip** [2372] was born in Mar 1761 in New York, NY and was christened on Mar 22, 1761 in New York, NY.
- 645 F ii. **Anna Kip** [2374] was born in Oct 1766 in New York, NY and was christened on Oct 19, 1766 in New York, NY.

**277. Maria Kip** [2223] was born in Aug 1725 in New York, USA and was christened on Sep 1, 1725 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 340.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 460, 1725 1 Sept Petrus Kip, Margrietje Blom parents, Maria child, witnesses Jacob Blom, Sara de Mill, h.v.: vr., Isaac Kip. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

**278. Isaac Kip** [2224] was born in Aug 1726 in New York, USA and was christened on Sep 7, 1726 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 214, p. 340, 345.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 468, 1726 7 Sept Petrus Kip, Margrietje Blom parents, Isaac child, witnesses Isaac Kip, Annatje Hardenbroek. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 182. Ingeteekent Mar. 24, 1750. Isaac Kip & Helena Auke. Getrouwt Mar. 24, 1750. Personen met Licentie.

Isaac married **Helena Auke** [2373] [MRIN: 792], daughter of **Isaac Auke** [2375] and **Marie Kimber** [2376], on Mar 24, 1750 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 646 F i. **Margrita Kip** [2377] was born in Nov 1751 in New York, NY and was christened on Nov 17, 1751 in New York, NY.
- 647 M ii. **Isaac Kip** [2378] was born in Apr 1753 in New York, NY and was christened on Apr 4, 1753 in New York, NY.
- 648 M iii. **Petrus (Peter) Kip** [2379] was born on Jul 12, 1754 in Warren, New York, was christened on Mar 12, 1755 in New York, NY, died on Nov 4, 1825 in Greenwood Twp., Cumberland Co., PA, USA, aged 71, and was buried in Acker Burial Ground, Perry Co., PA, USA.
- 649 M iv. **Jakob Kip** [2380] was born in Feb 1757 in New York, NY and was christened on Feb 22, 1757 in New York, NY.
- 650 F v. **Maria Kip** [2381] was born in May 1760 in New York, NY and was christened on May 25, 1760 in New York, NY.
- 651 F vi. **Sarah Kip** [2382] was born in May 1760 in New York, NY and was christened on May 25, 1760 in New York, NY.

**279. Jacob Kip** [2225] was born in Jun 1728 in New York, USA and was christened on Jun 23, 1728 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 215, p. 340.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 483, 1728 23 Jun Petrus Kip, Margareta Blom parents, Jacob child, witnesses Jacob Blom, Cathalyntje Kip. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

**280. Abraham Kip** [2226] was born in Feb 1733 in New York, NY and was christened on Feb 23, 1733 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 216, p. 340.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 25, 1733 23 Feb Petrus Kip, Margrita Blom parents, Abraham child, witnesses Abraham Kip, Cathalyntje Marchalk. Minister Henricus Boel.

**281. Maria Kip** [2227] was born in Jan 1734 in New York, NY and was christened on Jan 22, 1735 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 340.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 39, 1734 22 Jan Petrus Kip, Margrietje Blom parents, Maria child, witnesses Frederik Blom, Engeltje Pels, h.v. Van Jacob Kip. Minister Henricus Boel.

**282. Sara Kip** [2228] was born in Sep 1738 in New York, NY and was christened on Sep 24, 1738 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 340.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 67, 1738 24 Sept Petrus Kip, Margrietje Blom parents, Sara child, witnesses Pieter Marchalk, Anna Blom, h.v. van Johannes Vredenburg. Minister Henricus Boel.

**283. Isaac Kip** [2234] was born in Jun 1729 in New York, NY, was christened on Jun 29, 1729 in New York, NY, died on Sep 12, 1732 in New York, NY, aged 3, and was buried on Sep 13, 1732 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 492, 1729 29 June Abraham Kip & Marie V. dn Berg parents, Isaak child, witnesses Isaac Kip, senior, Maria Lansing, h.v.v. Huybert Vanden Berg. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Dutch Reformed Church Records from New York and New Jersey. Holland Society of New York, New York, New York. N.Y. Burials, 1726-1802. P. 18. Isaac son of Abraham Kip

**284. Isaac Kip** [2235] was born in Feb 1731 in New York, USA and was christened on Feb 14, 1731 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 10, 1731 14 Feb Abraham Kip, Maria Vanden Berg parents, Isaak child, witnesses Isaak Kip, Senior, Maria Vanden

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Berg, Wede. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

**285. Hubert Kip** [2236] was born in Sep 1733 in New York, USA and was christened on Sep 30, 1733 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Died unmarried.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 29, 1733 30 Sept Abraham Kip, Maria Van den Berg parents, Hubert child, witnesses Jacob Kip, Elisabt v.d. Berg, h.v. Van Js V. Olst. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

**286. Isaac Kip** [2237] was born in Mar 1735 in New York, USA and was christened on Mar 23, 1735 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 41, 1735 23 Mar Abraham Kip, Maria Vanden Berg parents, Isaac child, witnesses Isaac Kip, Catlyntje Kip, h.v. Van Pieter Marshalk. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

**287. Sara Kip** [2238] was born in Feb 1736 in New York, USA and was christened on Feb 27, 1736 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 341.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 48, 1736 27 Feb Abraham Kip, Maria Vanden Berg parents, Sara child, witnesses Isaak Kip, Catalyntje Kip, h.v. van Pieter Marschalk. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 195. Ingeteekent Nov. 28, 1757. Gerrit Harsin & Sara Kip. Getrouwt Nov. 28, 1757. Personen met Licentie.

New York Marriages Previous to 1784. A reprint of the original edition of 1860 with additions and corrections. GPC, Baltimore, MD: 1968.

Nov. 28, 1757, Marriage Bonds, Vol. I, p. 715.

Sara married **Gerret Harsen** [2244] [MRIN: 755] on Nov 28, 1757 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

652 F i. **Maria Harsen** [2245] was born in Feb 1758 in New York, NY and was christened on Feb 5, 1758 in New York, NY.

653 M ii. **Bernardus Harsen** [2246] was born in Sep 1759 in New York, NY and was christened on Sep 23, 1759 in New York, NY.

654 F iii. **Sara Harsen** [2247] was born in May 1769 in New York, NY and was christened on May 7, 1769 in New York, NY.

**288. Marytje Kip** [2239] was born in Dec 1737 in New York, USA and was christened on Jan 1, 1738 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Died unmarried.

Sources:

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 62, 1738 1 Jan Abraham Kip, Maria Vanden Berg parents, Marytje child, witnesses Gerrit Van Wagenen, Teuntje Vanden Berg, Wede. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

**289. Isaac Kip** [2240] was born in May 1740 in New York, USA and was christened on May 4, 1740 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Died unmarried.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 79, 1740 4 May Abraham Kip, Marytje Vanden Berg parents, Isaak child, witnesses Petrus Kip, Engeltje Pels, h.v. Jacob Kip. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

**290. Elizabeth Kip** [2241] was born in Feb 1742 in New York, USA and was christened on Feb 7, 1742 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Died unmarried.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 93, 1742 7 Feb Abraham Kip, Maria Van den Berg parents, Elisabeth child, witnesses Pieter Marschalk, Margrietje Blom, h.v.v. Petrus Kip. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

**291. Abraham Kip** [2242] was born in May 1744 in New York, USA and was christened on May 27, 1744 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Painter.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 217, p. 341.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 109, 1744 27 May Abraham Kip, Maria Vanden Berg parents, Abraham child, witnesses Pieter Marschalk, Margrita Blom, h.v. van Petrus Kip, Wede. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

**292. Gerrit Kip** [2243] was born on May 11, 1746 in New York, NY, was christened on May 18, 1746 in New York, NY, died in Dec 1790 in New York, NY, aged 44, and was buried on Dec 17, 1790 in New York, NY.

General Notes: He lived in New York, and was buried there.

"New York in the Revolution," pub. by the Comptroller, 1898, p. 270, gives a list of those whose services are evidenced by manuscripts on file in his office, but whose names are not found on the papers of any of the regular organizations. This index contains the name of Gerret Kip.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 218, p. 341, 345.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 125, 1746 18 May Abraham Kip, Maria Van den Berg parents, Gerret child, witnesses Isaak Marschalk, Elisabeth Marschalk, j.d. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

P. 229. Ingeteekent Feb. 10, 1769. Garret Kip & Ellenor Brouwer. Getrouwt Feb. 12, 1769. Personen met Licentie.

Gerrit married **Nelletje (Ellenor) Brouwer** [2383] [MRIN: 794], daughter of **Johannes Brouwer** [2384] and **Susanna Deroillhet** [2385], on Feb 12, 1768 in New York, USA. Nelletje was born on Jun 9, 1745 in New York, NY, was christened on Jun 12, 1745 in New York, NY, died in Oct 1790 in New York, NY, aged 45, and was buried on Oct 26, 1790 in New York, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 655 M i. **Hubert Kip** [2390] was born in 1777.
- 656 M ii. **Abraham Kip** [2386] was born in Jun 1768 in New York, NY, was christened on Jun 12, 1768 in New York, NY, and died in Sep 1797 in New York, NY, aged 29.
- 657 F iii. **Elizabeth Druljet Kip** [2387] was born in Aug 1770 in New York, NY and was christened on Aug 12, 1770 in New York, NY.
- 658 M iv. **Gerrit Kip** [2388] was born in Jul 1772 in New York, NY and was christened on Jul 19, 1772 in New York, NY.
- 659 M v. **John Kip** [2389] was born in Sep 1774 and was christened on Sep 18, 1774.
- 660 F vi. **Eleanor Kip** [2391] was born on Oct 4, 1783.

**293. Elizabeth Kip** [2251] was born on Apr 5, 1721 in New York, NY, was christened on Apr 9, 1721 in New York, NY, and died on Aug 6, 1722 in New York, NY, aged 1.

General Notes: Baptized in the New York Dutch Refomred Church. Died young.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 426, 1721 9 Apr Isaac Kip, Cornelia Liewis parents, Sara child, witnesses Isaac Kip, Senr., Neeltje Ten Eyk. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

**294. Jacobus I Kip** [2252] was born on Oct 15, 1722 in New York, NY, was christened on Oct 17, 1722 in New York, NY, and died in 1771, aged 49.

General Notes: He died before 1771 as he is mentioned in his mothers will dated 1771.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 219, p. 341, 346.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 437, 1722 17 Oct Isaac Kip Jac, zoon, Cornelia Liewis parents, Jacob child, witnesses Leonard Liewis, Jacob Kip, Senr., Elizabeth Liewis. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 186. Ingeteekent May 24, 1753. Jacob Kip & Elisabet Frayer. Getrouwt May 24, 1753. Personen met Licentie.

New York Marriages Previous to 1784. A reprint of the original edition of 1860 with additions and corrections. GPC, Baltimore, MD: 1968.

May 24, 1753, Marriage Bonds, Vol. I, p. 40. Frier.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

American Family Antiquity. Being an account of the origin and progress of American families, traced from their progenitors in this country, connected with their history abroad. Illustrated with portraits and emblazoned coats armorial. Vol. II. KIP. Albert Welles. American College for Genealogical Registry and Heraldry. New York. 1881. New York Public Library.

Jacobus married **Elizabeth Freer** [2401] [MRIN: 799], daughter of **Abraham Freer** [2402], on May 24, 1753 in New York, USA. Elizabeth died between Sep 1794 and Jan 1795.

Children from this marriage were:

- 661 M i. **Isaac A Kip** [2403] was born in Apr 1754 in New York, NY, was christened on Apr 12, 1754 in New York, NY, and died in 1806, aged 52.
- 662 M ii. **Abraham Kip** [2404] was born on Sep 28, 1755 in Rhinebeck, NY and was christened on Oct 2, 1755 in Rhinebeck, NY.
- 663 F iii. **Cornelia Kip** [2405] was born on May 10, 1758 in Poughkeepsie, NY, was christened on May 28, 1758 in New York, NY, and died on Feb 14, 1838, aged 79.
- 664 F iv. **Johanna Kip** [2406] was born circa 1761 and was christened in New York, NY, USA.
- 665 M v. **Jacob Kip** [2407] was born in Sep 1764 in New York, NY and was christened on Sep 30, 1764 in New York, NY.
- 666 M vi. **Jacobus Kip** [2408] was born in 1767 and was christened on Aug 23, 1767 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 667 F vii. **Elizabeth Kip** [2409] was born in Apr 1769 in New York, NY and was christened on Apr 23, 1769 in New York, NY.

**295. Leonard Lewis Kip** [Loyalist] [2253] was born on Jun 22, 1725 in New York, NY, was christened on Jun 27, 1725 in New York, NY, and died on Jun 2, 1805 in New York, NY, USA, aged 79.

General Notes: Leendert Kip. Bishop Kip's Genealogy says that Leonard Kip was a Loyalist during the Revolution, and though prevented by ill health from taking an active part in the contest, his principles were well known; and several of his family being in the British army, during his absence from the City, the greater part of his property was confiscated. He lived at 179 Washington Street, NY.

The will of Leonard Kip of New York City, Merchant, was dated Feb. 23, 1796; and probated July 20, 1805. He leaves his estate to his wife, Elizabeth, and names sons, Isaac and Leonard. K.F.A. says he died 1804 and his wife died 1818.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America (K.F.A.), by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 220, p. 341, 346/7.

Historical Notes of the Family of Kip of Kipsburg and Kip's Bay, New York, by William Ingaham Kip, 1871.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 458, 1725 27 Jul Isaac Kip, Jacob z, Cornelia Liewis parents, Leonard child, witnesses Jacob Ten Eyk, Geesje Liewis, hs.v.v Thom. Roberson. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890. P. 212. Ingeteekent April 11, 1763. Leonard Kip & Elizabet Marschalk. Getrouwt Apr. 13, 1763. Personen met Licentie. K.F.A. give April 13.

New York Marriages Previous to 1784. A reprint of the original edition of 1860 with additions and corrections. GPC, Baltimore, MD: 1968.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

April 11, 1763, Albany Records - Marriage Bonds, Vol. VII, p. 122.

New-York Gazette & General Advertiser, June 3, 1805, Vol: XVIII, Iss: 6009, P. [2].

Francis Marschalck Kip, D.D. In New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 20, P. 12-14, Jan. 1889.

New York Evening Post, June 3, 1805.

American Genealogy, Being A History of Some of the Early Settlers of North America and Their Descendants, from Their First Emigration to the Present Time., by Jerome B. Holgate, Albany, 1848.

American Family Antiquity. Being an account of the origin and progress of American families, traced from their progenitors in this country, conected with their history abroad. Illustrated with portraits and emblazoned coats armorial. Vol. II. KIP. Albert Welles. American College for Genealogical Registry and Heraldry. New York. 1881. New York Public Library.

Index of Marriages and Deaths in the New York Weekly Museum, 1788-1817. Compiled by American Antiquarian Society. 1952. [NYPL]

D.T. (administered by jthomas1130). Ancestry.com DNA match. 23.4 centimorgans shared across 2 DNA segments.

Leonard married **Elizabeth Marschalk** [2410] [MRIN: 801], daughter of **Francois Marschalk** [2411] and **Anneke Lynsen** [2412], on Apr 11, 1763 in New York, USA. Elizabeth was born in Jul 1732 in New York, NY, was christened on Jul 30, 1732 in New York, NY, and died on Aug 22, 1819 in New York, NY, USA, aged 87.

Children from this marriage were:

- 668 M i. **Isaac Kip** [2413] was born in Nov 1764 in New York, NY and was christened on Dec 9, 1764 in New York, NY.
- 669 F ii. **Anneke Kip** [2414] was born in Apr 1766 in New York, NY, was christened on May 4, 1766 in New York, NY, and died in 1796, aged 30.
- 670 M iii. **Isaac Lewis Kip** [2415] was born on Apr 6, 1767 in New York, NY, was christened on Apr 12, 1767 in New York, NY, and died on Jan 20, 1837 in New York, NY, USA, aged 69.
- 671 M iv. **Leonard Kip** [2416] was born in Jan 1771 in New York, NY and was christened on Feb 10, 1771 in New York, NY.
- 672 M v. **Leonard Kip** [2417] was born on Aug 8, 1774 in New York, NY, was christened on Sep 4, 1774 in New York, NY, died on Jul 2, 1846 in Hartford, CT, USA, aged 71, and was buried in Albany Rural Cem., Albany, Albany Co., NY.

**296. Rachel Kip** [2254] was born on Sep 26, 1726 in New York, NY, was christened on Oct 2, 1726 in New York, NY, and died on Apr 23, 1732, aged 5.

General Notes: Ragell. Died young.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 469, 1726 2 Oct Isaac Kip, Jacob.z, Cornelia Lieewis parents, Rachel child, witnesses Jacob Kip, Senr., Rachel Swartewouwt, s.h.v.. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Society, V. 12, p. 29-31, Jan 1881.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**297. Elizabeth Kip** [2255] was born on Aug 23, 1728 in New York, NY, was christened on Aug 28, 1728 in New York, NY, died on Jan 19, 1768 in New York, NY, aged 39, and was buried on Jan 22, 1768 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Married by Dominie Die Ronde.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 341.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 485, 1728 28 Aug Isaac Kip, Cornelia Lieuwis parents, Elisabeth child, witnesses Leonard Lieuwes, Elisabeth Robbersen jon. dr. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.  
Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.  
Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.  
P. 198. Ingeteekent Oct. 10, 1758. Isaak Kip & Elisabet Kip. Getrouwt Oct. 10, 1758. Personen met Licentie.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

Elizabeth married **Isaac Dumond Kip** [2265] [MRIN: 870], son of **Roeloff Kip** [2126] and **Sarah Dumond** [2259], on Oct 11, 1758 in New York, NY. Isaac was born on Dec 7, 1726 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY and was christened on Jan 22, 1727 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.

Marriage Notes: Married by Dominie Die Ronde.

Children from this marriage were:

- 673 M i. **Isaac Kip** [6001] was born on Oct 7, 1759 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, was christened on Oct 14, 1759 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died on Oct 4, 1760 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.
- 674 F ii. **Sara Kip** [6002] was born on Sep 26, 1761 in New York, NY, was christened on Oct 1, 1761 in New York, NY, and died on Oct 2, 1761 in New York, NY.
- 675 M iii. **Cornelius Kip** [6003] was born on Sep 16, 1764 in New York, NY, was christened on Sep 26, 1764 in New York, NY, and died on Aug 9, 1765 in New York, NY.
- 676 F iv. **Elisabeth Kip** [6004] was born on Jul 23, 1766 in New York, NY, was christened on Aug 3, 1766 in New York, NY, and died on Aug 11, 1766 in New York, NY.
- 677 F v. **Elisabeth Kip** [6005] was born on Jan 11, 1768 in New York, NY, was christened on Jan 17, 1768 in New York, NY, and died on Aug 14, 1768 in New York, NY.

**298. Cornelia Kip** [5999] was born on Nov 21, 1731 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Married Rhinebeck Reformed Church.

Sources:

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York, 1731-1899. (St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church of Upper Red Hook; Red Church of Tivoli; German Reformed Zion's Church of Rhinebeck; Reformed Church, Rhinebeck). Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1971. #2115.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

Cornelia married **Charles Crooke** [6000] [MRIN: 2034] on Aug 18, 1754 in Rhinebeck, NY.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Cornelia next married **Baltus Van Kleeck** [2273] [MRIN: 2035], son of **Peter Van Kleeck** [2274] and **Catherine Lewis** [2275], on May 17, 1764 in New York, NY, USA. Baltus was born in 1725 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Oct 10, 1725, and died in 1794 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 69.

**299. Isaac Kip MD** [2256] was born on Nov 9, 1732 in New York, NY, USA, was christened in New York, NY, USA, died on Jan 14, 1815 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 82, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: He served as a mail carrier for Henry Beekman in 1746/7-1753. In 1753 Beekman noted: I send you by young Isaac Kip.

He was named a private in the Revolution in the Dutchess County Militia, (Land Bounty Rights), 6th Regt. In Rhinebeck, June and July 1775, he was among signers of "Articles of Association." He was a physician and lived at Rhinebeck, N.Y.

He died aged 82 and was buried in the cemetery of the Reformed Dutch Church at Rhinebeck.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 221, p. 341, 343, 347.

Names of Persons for whom Marriage Licenses were issued by the Secretary of the Province of New York Previous to 1784. E.B. O'Callaghan. Apr. 2, 1763, Marriage Bonds, Vol. VII, p. 113.

New-York Spectator, Jan. 21, 1815, Vol: XVIII, Iss: 1730, P. [2].

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

Rhinebeck, New York, Death Records of the 18th and 19th Centuries, by Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1992. Rhinebeck Reformed Church Cemetery.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18<sup>th</sup> Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Survey and Map of Dr. Isaac Kip's farm, Beekman Patent (Rhinebeck Precinct), Dutchess County, New York, 1806. New York State Archives, Albany, New York. (N) 4277 Manuscript.

New York State Daughters of the American Revolution Genealogical Records Volumes, Book 2. DAR Revolutionary War Soldiers Graves. Dutchess Co., p. 112.

Index of Marriages and Deaths in the New York Weekly Museum, 1788-1817. Compiled by American Antiquarian Society. 1952.

Isaac married **Rachel Kip** [2294] [MRIN: 774], daughter of **Jacobus Kip** [2127] and **Klaartjen Van Wagenen** [2288], on Apr 2, 1763 in New York, USA. Rachel was born on Feb 4, 1739 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Feb 11, 1739 in Esopus, NY, died on Jun 10, 1796 in Rhinecliff, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 57, and was buried in Rhinecliff, Dutchess Co., NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 678 F i. **Cornelia Kip** [2313] was born in Apr 1764 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Apr 15, 1764 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 679 F ii. **Klaartje Kip** [2314] was born in 1771 and was christened on Sep 1, 1771.
- 680 F iii. **Elizabeth Kip** [2315] was born in 1774 and was christened on Jul 3, 1774.

**300. Abraham Kip** [7108] was born in Jun 1735 in Rhinebeck, NY, was christened on Aug 3, 1735 in Rhinebeck, NY, and died on Sep 30, 1735.

General Notes: Died in infancy.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 222, p. 341, 347.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

**301. Rachel Kip** [2258].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 341.

**302. Abraham Kip** [2257] was born on Dec 23, 1736 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, was christened on Feb 6, 1737 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died on Mar 21, 1819 in New York, NY, USA, aged 82.

General Notes: Shopkeeper. Lived at 40 Water Street, New York.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 222, p. 341, 347.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 227. Ingeteekent Dec. 12, 1767. Abraham Kip & Dorothea Remsen. Getrouwt Jan. 6, 1768. Personen met Licentie.

The Lewis Family of New York and Poughkeepsie. New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 60, No. 2, pp. 131-142 and No. 3, pp. 245-254.

The New-York Evening Post, March 22, 1819, Iss. 5230, P. [2].

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

Remsen Relatives. A Genealogy. Compiled by Armida Sharpin. 1991. Revised 1999.

Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, Ulster County, New York (formerly named Wiltwyck, and often familiarly called Esopus or 'Sopus), for One Hundred and Fifty Years from their commencement in 1660. Transcribed and Edited by Roswell Randall Hoes. New York. 1891.

P. 223. #4727. Ysaak Kip and Cornelia Lieuwes. Abraham Feb. 6, 1737. Witnesses: Roeloff Kip, Zara du Mon.

Baptised by Domine Petrus Vas.

Abraham married **Dorothea Remsen** [2418] [MRIN: 803], daughter of **Jacob Remsen** [7523] and **Catharina** [Remsen] [7524], on Jan 6, 1768 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY. Dorothea was born about 1741 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY and died on Dec 14, 1814 in New York, NY, USA, aged about 73.

Children from this marriage were:

- 681 M i. **Isaac Kip** [2419] was born in Jul 1769 in New York, NY and was christened on Jul 9, 1769 in New York, NY.
- 682 M ii. **John Remsen Kip** [2420] was born in Nov 1770 in New York, NY and was christened on Nov 11, 1770 in New York, NY.
- 683 M iii. **Abraham Kip** [2421] was born in Oct 1772 in New York, NY and was christened on Oct 18, 1772 in New York, NY.
- 684 F iv. **Antje Kip** [2422] was born in Dec 1774 in New York, NY and was christened on Jan 1, 1775 in New York, NY.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

685 F v. **Cornelia Kip** [7032] was born on Nov 12, 1778 in Rhinebeck, NY and was christened on Nov 29, 1778 in Rhinebeck, NY.

**303. Grietjen Kip** [2262] was born on Nov 28, 1721 in Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Dec 24, 1721 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died on Oct 20, 1758 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 36.

General Notes: Margrietjen. Married Rhinebeck Reformed Church.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 342.

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York, 1731-1899. (St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church of Upper Red Hook; Red Church of Tivoli; German Reformed Zion's Church of Rhinebeck; Reformed Church, Rhinebeck). Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1971. #2037.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, Ulster County, New York (formerly named Wiltwyck, and often familiarly called Esopus or 'Sopus), for One Hundred and Fifty Years from their commencement in 1660. Transcribed and Edited by Roswell Randall Hoes. New York. 1891.

P. 138. #2941. Roelof Kip and Zara de Mon. Grietjen Dec. 24, 1721. Witnesses: Jan Betist de Mon, Neeltjen Van Vegten. Baptised by Domine Petrus Vas, of Kingston.

Grietjen married **Philip Van Ness** [2272] [MRIN: 760] on May 19, 1742 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY. Philip was born in 1717 in Albany, NY and died on Apr 6, 1795, aged 78.

Children from this marriage were:

686 M i. **Gerrit Van Ness** [2276].

687 F ii. **Catalyntje Van Ness** [2277] was born in 1744 and was christened on Aug 26, 1744.

**304. Jacob R Kip** [2263] was born on May 3, 1723 in Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on May 19, 1723 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died on Apr 3, 1792 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, USA, aged 68.

General Notes: The will of Jacob R. Kip of Rhinebeck Precinct, Dutchess County. Liber A, Folio 306.

To the oldest son Jacob 20 s for birthright; son Roeloff a house and the weaving loom; son Abraham a house; minor children to be educated; daus. Claartje, Sarah, and Rachel to have out-sets if they marry; land to be sold and money divided among heirs. Executors: sons Jacob, Roeloff and Abraham, brother-in-law Capt. William Radclift and Dr. Isaac Kip. Wit: Leonard Kip, Isaac Kip, Jr., John Elmendorph.

Dated Aug. 10, 1776; and probated May 19, 1792.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 223, p. 342, 343, 347.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

Abstracts of Wills Recorded at Poughkeepsie, Dutchess County, NY. NYG&B Record, Vol. 61, April 1930, p. 124-5.

NYGBS (Old) Library. Dutchess County New York Wills & Probate Records. Liber A. Folio 306. Reel 1: Wills, Libers AA-A, 1751-1796.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18<sup>th</sup> Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Wills A 306.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, Ulster County, New York (formerly named Wiltwyck, and often familiarly called Esopus or 'Sopus), for One Hundred and Fifty Years from their commencement in 1660. Transcribed and Edited by Roswell Randall Hoes. New York. 1891.

P. 146. #3120. Roelof Kip and Zara de Mon. Jacob May 19, 1723. Witnesses: Jacob Kip, junior, Catelyntjen Kip. Baptised by Domine Petrus Vas, of Kingston.

Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, Ulster County, New York (formerly named Wiltwyck, and often familiarly called Esopus or 'Sopus), for One Hundred and Fifty Years from their commencement in 1660. Transcribed and Edited by Roswell Randall Hoes. New York. 1891.

P. 601. #1162. Jacob Kip, j.m. and Marytjen Kip, j.d. both parties born and resid. Dutchess Co. Married on presentation of a license. May 12, 1750. Domine Vas.

D.T. (administered by jthomas1130). Ancestry.com DNA match. 23.4 centimorgans shared across 2 DNA segments.

Jacob married **Marytje Kip** [2291] [MRIN: 769], daughter of **Jacobus Kip** [2127] and **Klaartjen Van Wagenen** [2288], on May 12, 1750 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY. Marytje was born on Aug 8, 1734 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Aug 11, 1734, and died in 1772, aged 38.

Children from this marriage were:

- 688 M i. **Jacob Kip** [2424].
- 689 M ii. **Roeloff Kip** [2304] was born in 1753 and was christened on Nov 13, 1753.
- 690 M iii. **Abraham Kip** [2305] was born in 1756 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Jan 18, 1756 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 691 M iv. **Evert Kip** [2425] was born on Jan 18, 1758 in Rhinebeck, NY and was christened on Jan 22, 1758 in Rhinebeck, NY.
- 692 F v. **Annetje Kip** [2306] was born in 1759 and was christened on Jun 10, 1759.
- 693 M vi. **Ignas Kip** [2307] was born in 1760, was christened on Apr 12, 1760 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, died on Apr 12, 1795 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 35, and was buried in Rhinebeck Reformed Dutch Church Cem., Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
- 694 F vii. **Claartje Kip** [2308] was born in 1762 and was christened in Jan 1762.
- 695 M viii. **Johannes Kip** [2309] was born in May 1764 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, was christened on May 27, 1764, and died in 1842 in Guilderland, NY, aged 78.
- 696 F ix. **Sara Kip** [2310] was born in 1766 and was christened on Jun 29, 1766.
- 697 F x. **Rachel Kip** [2311] was born in 1768 and was christened on Sep 11, 1768.
- 698 M xi. **Isaac Kip** [2312] was born in 1772 and was christened on Oct 25, 1772.

**305. Jan Baptist Kip** [2264] was born on Jan 29, 1725 in Rhinebeck, NY, was christened on Feb 28, 1725 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died on Dec 23, 1800, aged 75.

General Notes: Jan Batiet. He was an elder of church at Rhinebeck, 1771. The name "Jan Batist Kip" is given by Comptroller Roberts in "New York in the Revolution" in the list of "The Militia (Land Bounty Rights) - Dutchess County, Sixth Regiment," p. 249.

Letters of Administration on the estate of John Baptist Kip were issued to his sons Roeloff and Garret Kipp, Feb. 10, 1801.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 224, p. 342, 348.

The History of Rhinebeck.

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York, 1731-1899.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

(St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church of Upper Red Hook; Red Church of Tivoli; German Reformed Zion's Church of Rhinebeck; Reformed Church, Rhinebeck). Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1971. #2155.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, Ulster County, New York (formerly named Wiltwyck, and often familiarly called Esopus or 'Sopus), for One Hundred and Fifty Years from their commencement in 1660. Transcribed and Edited by Roswell Randall Hoes. New York. 1891.

P. 155. #3322. Roelof Kip and Zara de Mon. Jan Paptist Feb. 28, 1725. Witnesses: Ignas de Mon, Jannetjen Knoet. Baptised by Domine Petrus Vas, of Kingston.

Jan married **Catherine Heermance** [2426] [MRIN: 804], daughter of **Andries Heermance** [2302] and **Neeltje Van Wagenen** [2303], on Jun 25, 1757 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY. Catherine was born on Apr 24, 1728 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY and died on Aug 26, 1784, aged 56.

Children from this marriage were:

- 699 M i. **Roeloff Kip** [2429] was born in 1758, was christened on Apr 25, 1758, and died on Jun 25, 1758.
- 700 F ii. **Neeltje (Eleanor) Kip** [2430] was born on Nov 12, 1759 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened in Dec 1759 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, died on Jul 23, 1830 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 70, and was buried in Rhinebeck Reformed Dutch Church Cem., Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
- 701 M iii. **Rulif Kip** [2431] was born in 1761 and was christened on Feb 4, 1761 in Poughkeepsie, NY, USA.
- 702 M iv. **Major Andries Kip** [2432] was born on May 18, 1762, was christened on Jun 13, 1762 in Fishkill, NY, USA, died on Jun 24, 1843 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, aged 81, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 703 M v. **Jacob Kip** [2433] was born on Sep 16, 1763 in East Fishkill, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Oct 20, 1763 in East Fishkill, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 704 F vi. **Sara Kip** [2434] was born in 1765 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Nov 10, 1765 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 705 M vii. **Gerrit Kip** [2435] was born on Jan 24, 1767 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, was christened on Jul 12, 1767 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, died on Jan 13, 1841 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 73, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 706 F viii. **Clarissa Kip** [2436] was born in 1770 and was christened on Aug 31, 1770 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.
- 707 M ix. **John Baptist Kip** [2437] was born on Jun 19, 1773, was christened on Jun 19, 1774 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, and died in Mar 1815 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 41.

**306. Isaac Dumond Kip** [2265] was born on Dec 7, 1726 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY and was christened on Jan 22, 1727 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.

General Notes: Records indicate he was a Loyalist during The Revolution. He was not one of those obliged to flee the country after the war.

Isaac Kip was one of the Loyalist Dutch Reformed parishioners who subscribed Dom. Lydekker's letter of thanks to Trinty Church, dated April 8, 1780, for the use of St. George's Chapel.

Isaac did not live continuously in New York City after the Revolution. He was perhaps the Isaac Kipp who is recorded as grantee of 1000 acres in Parrsborough Township, Nova Scotia in 1785. (Public Archives of Nova Scotia, Publication No. 4, Loyalists and Land Settlement in Nova Scotia, p. 64.)

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

## Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 225, p. 342.

New York Marriages Previous to 1784. A reprint of the original edition of 1860 with additions and corrections. GPC, Baltimore, MD: 1968. Sept. 19, 1769, Marriage Bonds, Vol. XV, p. 41.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, Ulster County, New York (formerly named Wiltwyck, and often familiarly called Esopus or 'Sopus), for One Hundred and Fifty Years from their commencement in 1660. Transcribed and Edited by Roswell Randall Hoes. New York. 1891.

P. 166. #3552. Roelof Kip and Zara du Mond. Ysaak Jan. 22, 1727. Witnesses: Ysaak Kip, Abraham Kip, Cornelia Luewes, Maria Kip. Baptised by Domine Petrus Vas, of Kingston.

D.T. (administered by jthomas1130). Ancestry.com DNA match. 23.4 centimorgans shared across 2 DNA segments.

D.M. (administered by DCaldwell). Ancestry.com DNA match. 12.7 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Isaac married **Elizabeth Kip** [2255] [MRIN: 870], daughter of **Isaac Kip** [2125] and **Cornelia Lewis** [2248], on Oct 11, 1758 in New York, NY. Elizabeth was born on Aug 23, 1728 in New York, NY, was christened on Aug 28, 1728 in New York, NY, died on Jan 19, 1768 in New York, NY, aged 39, and was buried on Jan 22, 1768 in New York, NY.

Marriage Notes: Married by Dominie Die Ronde.

## (Duplicate Line. See Person 297 on Page 116)

Isaac next married **Antje De Wint** [6006] [MRIN: 2036], daughter of **Johannis De Wint** [6007] and **Antje Kermer** [6008], on Sep 25, 1769 in Tappan, Rockland Co., NY. Antje was born on Feb 17, 1747 in Tappan, NY, was christened on Mar 1, 1747 in Tappan, NY, died on Aug 23, 1793 in Tappan, NY, aged 46, and was buried on Aug 24, 1793 in Tappan, NY.

## Children from this marriage were:

- 708 F i. **Antje Kip** [6009] was born on Aug 20, 1770 in New York, NY, was christened on Sep 8, 1770 in New York, NY, died on Aug 11, 1776 in Tappan, NY, aged 5, and was buried on Aug 14, 1776 in Tappan, NY.
- 709 F ii. **Sara Elizabeth Kip** [6010] was born on Jan 8, 1771 in New York, NY, was christened on Jan 28, 1771 in St. Thomas Island, died on Nov 22, 1792 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 21, and was buried on Nov 24, 1792 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 710 F iii. **Anna Maria Kip** [6011] was born on Oct 4, 1773 in New York, NY, was christened on Oct 10, 1773 in New York, NY, and died on Oct 15, 1828, aged 55.
- 711 M iv. **Johannes Kip** [6012] was born on Dec 11, 1774 in New York, NY, was christened on Dec 18, 1774 in New York, NY, died on Feb 20, 1775 in New York, NY, and was buried on Feb 22, 1775.
- 712 F v. **Marregrie Kip** [6013] was born on Jan 7, 1776 in New York, NY, was christened on Feb 4, 1776 in New York, NY, died on Feb 1, 1790 in Fishkill, NY, USA, aged 14, and was buried on Feb 3, 1790 in Fishkill, NY, USA.
- 713 M vi. **Johannis Kip** [6014] was born on Oct 4, 1777 in New York, NY, was christened on Oct 11, 1777 in New York, NY, died on Nov 6, 1778, aged 1, and was buried on Nov 7, 1778.
- 714 M vii. **Isaac I (J) Kip** [6015] was born on Feb 20, 1780 in New York, NY, was christened on Mar 27, 1780 in New York, NY, died on Nov 24, 1830 in Greene Twp., Pike Co., PA, USA, aged 50, and was buried in Old Greentown/Kipp Cem., Greentown, Pike Co., PA, USA.
- 715 M viii. **John De Wint Kip** [6016] was born on Nov 11, 1781 in New York, NY, was christened on Dec 2, 1781 in New York, NY, and died on Oct 15, 1842 in Jackson Co., OH, USA, aged 60.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**307. Rachel Kip** [2266] was born on Aug 15, 1728, was christened on Sep 8, 1728 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died on Oct 2, 1745, aged 17.

General Notes: Ragel. Died unmarried.

Sources:

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, Ulster County, New York (formerly named Wiltwyck, and often familiarly called Esopus or 'Sopus), for One Hundred and Fifty Years from their commencement in 1660. Transcribed and Edited by Roswell Randall Hoes. New York. 1891.

P. 176. #3778. Roelof Kip and Zara de Mon. Rachel Sept. 8, 1727. Witnesses: Willem van Vredenburg, junior, Eva Kip. Baptised by Domine Petrus Vas, of Kingston.

**308. Neeltjen Kip** [2267] was born on Dec 21, 1729, was christened on Jan 25, 1730 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died on Sep 17, 1731, aged 1.

General Notes: Sources:

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, Ulster County, New York (formerly named Wiltwyck, and often familiarly called Esopus or 'Sopus), for One Hundred and Fifty Years from their commencement in 1660. Transcribed and Edited by Roswell Randall Hoes. New York. 1891.

P. 185. #3974. Roeloff Kip and Zara de Mond. Neeltjen Jan. 25, 1730. Witnesses: Hendrik Kip, Ygenas de Mon, Catrina Schuyler. Baptised by Domine Petrus Vas, of Kingston.

**309. Neeltjen Kip** [2268] was born on Mar 3, 1732, was christened on Mar 25, 1732 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died on Mar 21, 1754, aged 22.

General Notes: Died unmarried.

Sources:

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, Ulster County, New York (formerly named Wiltwyck, and often familiarly called Esopus or 'Sopus), for One Hundred and Fifty Years from their commencement in 1660. Transcribed and Edited by Roswell Randall Hoes. New York. 1891.

P. 188. #4042. Roelof Kip and Zara du Mond. Neeltjen Mar. 5, 1732. Witnesses: Hendrik Kip, Jacomyntjen Nukerk, Catrina Schuyler. Baptised by Domine Petrus Vas, of Kingston.

**310. Sara Kip** [2269] was born on Aug 25, 1733 in Rhinebeck, NY, was christened on Sep 16, 1733 in Rhinebeck, NY, and died on Apr 25, 1760, aged 26.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 342.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

Sara married **Baltus Van Kleeck** [2273] [MRIN: 761], son of **Peter Van Kleeck** [2274] and **Catherine Lewis** [2275], on Sep 14, 1749 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY. Baltus was born in 1725 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Oct 10, 1725, and died in 1794 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 69.

Children from this marriage were:

716 M i. **Peter Baltus Van Kleek** [2278] was born on Aug 20, 1769 and died in Nov 1800, aged 31.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 717 M ii. **Fransz Van Cleek** [2279].
- 718 F iii. **Sara Van Kleek** [2280].
- 719 F iv. **Chatarina Van Cleek** [2281].
- 720 F v. **Grietje Van Cleek** [2282].
- 721 F vi. **Elizabeth Van Cleek** [2283].

**311. Ignatus Kip** [2270] was born on Sep 18, 1736, was christened on Oct 17, 1736 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Jegenas. Ygenas. He was one of the early settlers of Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., N.Y. His name appears often on the town records. He was appointed First Lieutenant, Nov. 8, 1778, from Schaghticoke District, N.Y.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 226, p. 342, 349.

New York Marriages Previous to 1784. A reprint of the original edition of 1860 with additions and corrections. GPC, Baltimore, MD: 1968.

Oct. 20, 1766, Marriage Bonds, Vol. X, p. 130. Anna Van Vechtan.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

Contributions for the Genealogies of the First Settlers of the Ancient County of Albany from 1630 to 1800, by Jonathan Pearson, Genealogical Publishing Co., Baltimore, MD. 1984.

Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, Ulster County, New York (formerly named Wiltwyck, and often familiarly called Esopus or 'Sopus), for One Hundred and Fifty Years from their commencement in 1660. Transcribed and Edited by Roswell Randall Hoes. New York. 1891.

P. 220. #4676. Rulof Kip and Sara du Mon. Ygenas Oct. 17, 1736. Witnesses: Johannes du Mon, Rachel Schoonmaker. Baptised by Domine Manicus.

Ignatus married **Annatie Van Veghten** [2450] [MRIN: 812], daughter of **Teunis Van Veghten** [2451] and **Cornelia Knickerbacker** [2452], on Jan 29, 1767 in Albany, NY, USA. Annatie was born in 1748 and was christened on Dec 6, 1748 in Albany, NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 722 F i. **Cornelia Kip** [2453] was born on May 8, 1768.
- 723 F ii. **Sara Kip** [2454] was born on Aug 19, 1769.
- 724 F iii. **Margarita Kip** [2455] was born in 1772 and was christened on Oct 27, 1772 in Albany, NY, USA.
- 725 M iv. **Teunis Kipp** [2456] was born in Jul 1774 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA, was christened on Jul 27, 1774 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA, died on Sep 19, 1833 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA, aged 59, and was buried about Oct 1833 in Stillwater, Union Cemetery, Saratoga Co., NY, USA.
- 726 F v. **Neeltje Kip** [2457] was born on Jan 19, 1777.
- 727 M vi. **Roeloff Kip** [2458] was born on May 11, 1779 and died about Apr 1830 in Pittstown, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA, aged about 50.
- 728 F vii. **Rachel Kip** [2459] was born on Nov 11, 1780.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

729 M viii. **Jacob Kip** [2460] was born on Aug 29, 1786.

730 F ix. **Annatje Kip** [2461] was born on Jan 10, 1787.

**312. Abraham R Kip** [2271] was born on Sep 14, 1738 in New York, USA, was christened on Oct 22, 1738 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, died on Feb 11, 1830 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 91, and was buried in Upper Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: He was a straight, vigorous man who was never ill. He resided at the ancestral home in Rhinebeck. Letters of Administration on his estate were issued, March 4, 1830, to John W. Pitcher, his son-in-law; and son Ralph (Roeloff) of Red Hook. He was a member of Dutchess Co. Militia, 6th Regiment in the War of the Revolution. Buried in the Dutch Church Yard, Upper Red Hook, town of Red Hook, Dutchess County, New York.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 227, p. 342, 350.

US Dutch Reformed Church Records in Selected States. The Archives of the Reformed Church in America, New Brunswick, New Jersey. New York, Manhattan, Collegiate Church Ecclesiastical Records 1639-1774. P. 746.

New York Marriages Previous to 1784. A reprint of the original edition of 1860 with additions and corrections. GPC, Baltimore, MD: 1968.

Nov. 3, 1760, Marriage Bonds, Vol. III, p. 392.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18<sup>th</sup> Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003. NY Co.

Old Gravestones of Dutchess County New York, Nineteen Thousand Inscriptions, collected and edited by J. Wilson Poucher and Helen Wilkinson Reynolds. Collections of the Dutchess County Historical Society, Vol. II, Poughkeepsie, NY, 1924.

Dutch Church, Upper Red Hook, p. 279.

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

New York State Daughters of the American Revolution Genealogical Records Volumes, Book 2. DAR Revolutionary War Soldiers Graves. Dutchess Co, p. 106.

Kip Family Vertical File. Dutchess County Historical Society. Poughkeepsie, NY.

Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, Ulster County, New York (formerly named Wiltwyck, and often familiarly called Esopus or 'Sopus), for One Hundred and Fifty Years from their commencement in 1660. Transcribed and Edited by Roswell Randall Hoes. New York. 1891.

P. 235. #4957. Roelof Kip and Zara du Mon. Abram Oct. 22, 1738. Witnesses: Gerrit van Wageningen, Klaara van Wageningen. Baptised by Domine Manicus.

Abraham married **Helena Tremper** [2466] [MRIN: 815], daughter of **John George Tremper** [2467] and **Susanna Typpel** [2468], on Nov 3, 1760 in Manhattan, New York, NY. Helena was born in 1741, died on Mar 21, 1827 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 86, and was buried in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

731 M i. **Roeloff Kip** [2469] was born in 1761 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Aug 31, 1761 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, and died on Jan 12, 1794 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 33.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 732 M ii. **John George Abraham Kip** [2470] was born in 1764 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Apr 15, 1764 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, and died in Aug 1850 in Pine Plains, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 86.
- 733 M iii. **Abraham A Kip** [2471] was born in 1766 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, was christened on Jul 13, 1766 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, and died in Nov 1808 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, aged 42.
- 734 F iv. **Lena Kip** [2472] was born in 1768, was christened on Aug 14, 1768, and died in 1783, aged 15.
- 735 M v. **Harmanus Kip** [2473] was born in 1770 and was christened on Aug 5, 1770.
- 736 F vi. **Sarah Kip** [2474] was born in 1773, was christened on Feb 28, 1773, and died in 1833, aged 60.
- 737 M vii. **Jacob Kip** [2475] was born on Oct 29, 1774 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Oct 29, 1775 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, and died in 1850, aged 76.
- 738 F viii. **Catharina Kip** [2476] was born in 1777, was christened on Aug 30, 1777, and died in 1781, aged 4.
- 739 F ix. **Sarah Kip** [2477] was born in 1780 and was christened on Jan 30, 1780.
- 740 F x. **Catherine Kip** [2478] was born in 1781, was christened on Oct 28, 1781, and died in 1844, aged 63.

**313. Marytje Kip** [2291] was born on Aug 8, 1734 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Aug 11, 1734, and died in 1772, aged 38.

General Notes: Baptised by Domine Vas.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 343.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Fly leaf of an old bible.

Marytje married **Jacob R Kip** [2263] [MRIN: 769], son of **Roeloff Kip** [2126] and **Sarah Dumond** [2259], on May 12, 1750 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY. Jacob was born on May 3, 1723 in Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on May 19, 1723 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died on Apr 3, 1792 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, USA, aged 68.

**(Duplicate Line. See Person 304 on Page 119)**

**314. Rachel Kip** [2292] was born on Aug 18, 1735 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Sep 7, 1735 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died in Nov 1735.

General Notes: Ragel. Baptised by Domine Vas. Died in infancy.

Sources:

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Fly leaf of an old bible.

Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, Ulster County, New York (formerly named Wiltwyck, and often familiarly called Esopus or 'Sopus), for One Hundred and Fifty Years from their commencement in 1660. Transcribed and Edited by Roswell Randall Hoes. New York. 1891.

P. 213. #4526. Jacob Kip and Klaartjen van Wageningen. Rachel Sept. 7, 1735. Witnesses: Isaak Kip, Cornelia Lieuwes. Baptised by Domine Petrus Vas.

**315. Sarah Kip** [2293] was born on Mar 6, 1737 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Apr 24, 1737 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, died on Sep 11, 1785 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 48, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Zarah. Baptised by Domine Mansseirs. Married Rhinebeck Reformed Church.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 343.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York, 1731-1899. (St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church of Upper Red Hook; Red Church of Tivoli; German Reformed Zion's Church of Rhinebeck; Reformed Church, Rhinebeck). Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1971. #2208.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Fly leaf of an old bible.

New York State Daughters of the American Revolution Genealogical Records Volumes, Book 2. DAR Revolutionary War Soldiers Graves. Dutchess Co., p. 1113.

Perhaps:

Names of Persons for whom Marriage Licenses were issued by the Secretary of the Province of New York Previous to 1784. E.B. O'Callaghan. License March 31, 1761, Sarah Kipp and William Radley?

Sarah married **William Radcliff** [2298] [MRIN: 770], son of **Joachim Radcliff** [2299] and **Hellitje Hogeboom** [2300], on Apr 10, 1761 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY. William was born on Jul 6, 1736 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, died on Aug 22, 1813 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 77, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 741 F i. **Helletje Radcliff** [2322] was born on Apr 2, 1762 in Rhinebeck, NY and was christened on Apr 12, 1762 in Rhinebeck, NY.
- 742 M ii. **Jacob Radcliff** [2323] was born in 1764 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Apr 29, 1764 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 743 F iii. **Klartjen Radcliff** [2324] was born on May 13, 1770 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 744 M iv. **William Radcliff** [2325] was born on Jan 9, 1768 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Feb 7, 1768 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 745 M v. **John Radcliff** [2326] was born in 1772 and was christened on Jun 7, 1772 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 746 M vi. **Petrus Radcliff** [2327] was born in Jun 1774 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Jul 3, 1774 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 747 M vii. **Evert Radcliff** [2328] was born on Sep 9, 1777 in Rhinebeck, NY and was christened on Sep 14, 1777 in Rhinebeck, NY.

**316. Rachel Kip** [2294] was born on Feb 4, 1739 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Feb 11, 1739 in Esopus, NY, died on Jun 10, 1796 in Rhinecliff, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 57, and was buried in Rhinecliff, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Isaac Kip of Dutchess County, doctor of physic, married Rachel Kip of Dutchess County, spinster, with bonds of April 2, 1763. Bondsmen were Abraham Kip and Jacob Kip.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 343.

Rhinebeck, New York, Death Records of the 18th and 19th Centuries, by Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1992. Kerk Hof Cemetery, Rhinecliff.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18<sup>th</sup> Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Fly leaf of an old bible.

Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, Ulster County, New York (formerly named Wiltwyck, and often familiarly called Esopus or 'Sopus), for One Hundred and Fifty Years from their commencement in 1660. Transcribed and Edited by Roswell Randall Hoes. New York. 1891. P. 238. #5011. Jacob Kip and Klaartjen van Wageningen. Rachel Feb. 11, 1739. Witnesses: Gerrit van Wageningen,

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Eva Kip. Baptised by Domine Petrus Vas.

Rachel married **Isaac Kip MD** [2256] [MRIN: 774], son of **Isaac Kip** [2125] and **Cornelia Lewis** [2248], on Apr 2, 1763 in New York, USA. Isaac was born on Nov 9, 1732 in New York, NY, USA, was christened in New York, NY, USA, died on Jan 14, 1815 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 82, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

**(Duplicate Line. See Person 299 on Page 117)**

**317. Jenneke Kip** [2295] was born on Jan 4, 1741 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Jan 13, 1741 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Jannetie. Baptised by Domine Manseies at Rhinebeck. Married Rhinebeck Reformed Church.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 343.

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York, 1731-1899. (St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church of Upper Red Hook; Red Church of Tivoli; German Reformed Zion's Church of Rhinebeck; Reformed Church, Rhinebeck). Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1971. #2212.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Fly leaf of an old bible.

Jenneke married **Nicholas Heermance** [2301] [MRIN: 772], son of **Andries Heermance** [2302] and **Neeltje Van Wagenen** [2303], on Apr 18, 1761 in Rhinebeck, NY. Nicholas was born in 1732 in Esopus, NY and was christened on Mar 5, 1732.

Children from this marriage were:

- 748 M i. **Andries Heermance** [2316] was born in Mar 1765 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Mar 17, 1765 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 749 F ii. **Klaartje Heermance** [2317] was born in 1767 and was christened on Oct 18, 1767.
- 750 M iii. **Jacob Heermance** [2318] was born in 1770 and was christened on Mar 4, 1770.
- 751 F iv. **Neeltje Heermance** [2319] was born in 1772 and was christened on Aug 16, 1772.
- 752 F v. **Sara Heermance** [2320] was born in 1775 and was christened on Jan 29, 1775.
- 753 M vi. **Evert Heermance** [2321] was born on Apr 1, 1784 in Rhinebeck, NY and was christened on May 2, 1784 in Rhinebeck, NY.

**318. Jacobus Kip** [2296] was born on Dec 1, 1742 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Dec 5, 1742, died in 1795, aged 53, and was buried on Feb 25, 1795.

General Notes: James. Baptised by Domine Vyve. The name of "Captain Jacobus Kip" was published in the Militia (Land Bounty Rights) Dutchess County Sixth Regiment on p. 247 of "New York In The Revolution." He was roadmaster, 1794. He lived at Ellerslie.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 228, p. 343, 351.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Fly leaf of an old bible.

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Fly leaf of an old bible.

Names of Persons for whom Marriage Licenses were issued by the Secretary of the Province of New York Previous to

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1784. E.B. O'Callaghan. Date given is Dec. 29, 1767.

Jacobus married **Klaartje Heermance** [2507] [MRIN: 830], daughter of **Hendricus Heermance** [2508] and **Sara Van Wagenen** [2509], on Feb 2, 1768 in New York, USA. Klaartje was born on Oct 24, 1745.

Children from this marriage were:

754 F i. **Sarah Kip** [2510] was born on Aug 5, 1772 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Aug 30, 1772 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, died on Jun 27, 1833 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 60, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

755 F ii. **Klaartje Kip** [2511] was born on May 5, 1776 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, was christened on May 26, 1776 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, died on Oct 14, 1858 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 82, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

**319. Evert Kip** [2297] was born on Apr 30, 1745 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on May 8, 1745 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, and died on Jul 19, 1745 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised by Domine Vvys. Died young.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 229, p. 343.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Fly leaf of an old bible.

**320. Rachel Lewis** [2143] was born in 1720 and was christened on Jan 15, 1721.

Rachel married **Timothious Van Steenburgh** [2150] [MRIN: 730] on Apr 26, 1741.

**321. Thomas Lewis** [2149] was born about 1722 and was christened on Jan 24, 1722.

**322. Jacob Lewis** [2145] was born about 1723.

**323. Gerardus Lewis** [2144] was born in 1724 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Dec 25, 1724.

General Notes: Grades Leuwes.

00brothers40. Ancestry.com DNA match.10.3 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Gerardus married **Janetje Kip** [2151] [MRIN: 731] on May 23, 1748 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY. Janetje was born in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

The child from this marriage was:

756 F i. **Jannetien Lewis** [13990] was born in Apr 1764 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Apr 1, 1764 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

**324. Isaac G Lewis** [14173] was born in 1727 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, was christened on Mar 26, 1727, and died on Oct 21, 1766 in New York, USA, aged 39.

General Notes: Sources:

US Dutch Reformed Church Records.

Dec. 9, 1748, Reg. Isaak Leuwis Y.M. and Marietje De Foo, Y.D.. Dec. 29, 1748. Poughkeepsie (The Paltz), Dutchess, New York. Book 39. P. 146.

Find A Grave. FAG # 127221953.

Elizabeth Archer - elizabeth.archer@sympatico.ca

L.F. (administered by oobrothers40). Escondido, California. Ancestry.com DNA match. 7.0 centimorgans shared across

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1 DNA segment.

oobrothers40 (Escondido, California). Ancestry.com DNA. 10.3 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Isaac married **Marytjen Deyo** [14223] [MRIN: 4909], daughter of **Jacobus Deyo** [14225] and **Jannetje Freer** [14226], on Dec 29, 1748 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY. Marytjen was born on Dec 8, 1728 in Hurley, Ulster Co., NY and died in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 757 M i. **Jacobus Lewis** [14227] was born in Oct 1749 in New York, USA and was christened on Oct 29, 1749 in New York, USA.
- 758 F ii. **Rachel Lewis** [14228] was born in Aug 1752 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Aug 7, 1752 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, died on Feb 13, 1809 in Clinton Co., NY, USA, aged 56, and was buried in Mooers Riverside Cem., Mooers, Clinton Co., NY, USA.
- 759 F iii. **Jannetse Lewis** [14229] was born in Sep 1753 in New York, USA and was christened on Sep 26, 1753 in New York, USA.
- 760 M iv. **Richard Lewis** [14230] was born in Jul 1757 in New York, USA and was christened on Jul 24, 1757 in New York, USA.
- 761 M v. **Peter Lewis** [14231] was born in Feb 1761 in New York, USA, was christened on Feb 13, 1761 in New York, USA, and died on Oct 19, 1846 in Prattsville, Greene Co., NY, USA, aged 85.
- 762 M vi. **Gerardus Lewis** [14232] was born in Oct 1763 in New York, USA and was christened on Oct 3, 1763 in New York, USA.
- 763 M vii. **Isaac Lewis Jr** [14233] was born in Mar 1766 in New York, USA and was christened on Mar 21, 1766 in New York, USA.

**325. Johannes Lewis** [2146] was born in 1729, was christened on May 15, 1729, and died on May 29, 1815 in New York, USA, aged 86.

Johannes married **Annetje Hendricksen** [14224] [MRIN: 4910] on Aug 29, 1753 in Rhinebeck Flats, Dutchess Co., NY.

**326. Barent Lewis** [14222] was born in 1732 and was christened in Sep 1732.

**327. Abraham Lewis** [2147] was born in 1733 in Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Mar 17, 1733 in Rhinebeck Flats, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised Dutch Reformed Church, Rhinebeck Flats.  
First two marriages were in the Dutch Reformed Church, Rhinebeck Flats.  
Third marriage Claverack Reformed Church.

Sources:

World Connect web site of Toby Dills. References provided.

Abraham married **Marytje Van Wagenen** [2152] [MRIN: 732], daughter of **Aart Van Wagenen** [2153] and **Rebecka Schepmoes** [5997], on Aug 18, 1759 in Rhinebeck Flats, Dutchess Co., NY. Marytje was born in May 1735 and was christened on Jun 1, 1735 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 764 F i. **Rebecca Lewis** [7333] was born on Mar 17, 1761 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Apr 4, 1761 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 765 F ii. **Rachel Lewis** [7334] was born about 1763 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

766 F   iii. **Leah Lewis** [7335] was born before Nov 2, 1766 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Nov 2, 1766 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

Abraham next married **Leah Van Wagenen** [7331] [MRIN: 2527], daughter of **Aart Van Wagenen** [2153] and **Rebecka Schepmoes** [5997], on Apr 6, 1770 in Rhinebeck Flats, Dutchess Co., NY. Leah was born about Oct 1737 in Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Nov 20, 1737 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.

Children from this marriage were:

767 M   i. **Jacob Lewis** [7337] was born before Jun 20, 1770 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Jun 20, 1773 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

768 F   ii. **Annatje Lewis** [7336] was born before Sep 29, 1771 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Sep 29, 1771 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, and died in 1846 in Guilderland, NY.

769 M   iii. **Abraham Lewis** [7338] was born before Apr 16, 1775 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

770 M   iv. **Barent Lewis** [7339] was born on Dec 18, 1776 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Mar 5, 1777 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

Abraham next married **Margaretha Peek** [7332] [MRIN: 2528] on Jul 4, 1779 in Claverack, NY, USA. Margaretha was born about 1759 in Dutchess Co., NY.

Children from this marriage were:

771 M   i. **Jan Lewis** [7340] was born on May 23, 1789 in Claverack, NY, USA.

772 F   ii. **Rebecca Lewis** [7341] was born on Feb 13, 1782 in Claverack, NY, USA.

773 F   iii. **Catherine Lewis** [7342] was born before Jun 20, 1784 in Columbia Co., NY, USA.

774 M   iv. **Isaac Lewis** [7343] was born on Apr 24, 1786 in Schenectady, NY, USA.

775 M   v. **Leonard Lewis** [7344] was born on Feb 15, 1788 in Schenectady, NY, USA.

776 F   vi. **Angenietje Lewis** [7345] was born on Sep 14, 1791 in Schenectady, NY, USA.

**328. Elizabeth Lewis** [2148] was born in 1736 and was christened on May 2, 1736.

**329. Jacob Kip** [2336] was born on Oct 18, 1723 in Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Jan 5, 1724 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised by Domeni Vas. For compeer Gerardus Lunes and godmother Ragel Kip and Catlyntyte Kip. Married in Rhinebeck Reformed Church.

The name of Jacob Johannis Kip was published in the Militia (Land Bounty Rights) Dutchess County, Sixth Regiment, on p. 249 of "New York in the Revolution."

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 230, p. 344, 352.

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York, 1731-1899. (St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church of Upper Red Hook; Red Church of Tivoli; German Reformed Zion's Church of Rhinebeck; Reformed Church, Rhinebeck). Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1971. #2065.

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript]; Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, Ulster County, New York (formerly named Wiltwyck, and often familiarly called Esopus or 'Sopus), for One Hundred and Fifty Years from their commencement in 1660. Transcribed and Edited by Roswell Randall Hoes. New York. 1891.

P. 149. #3174. Johannes Kip and Margrieta Van Etten. Jacob Jan. 5, 1724. Witnesses: Gerardus Luewes, Rachel Kip, Katelyntjen Kip. Baptised by Domine Petrus Vas, of Kingston.

Jacob married **Leah Van Etten** [2524] [MRIN: 834], daughter of **Jacobus Van Etten** [7399] and **Rebecca Janse Roosa** [7400], on Oct 24, 1748 in Rhinebeck, NY. Leah was born in 1717 in Hurley, NY and was christened on Oct 20, 1717.

Children from this marriage were:

- 777 F i. **Anna Kip** [2527] was born on Aug 1, 1749.
- 778 F ii. **Margriete Kip** [2528] was born on Jan 30, 1751.
- 779 M iii. **Jacobus Kip** [2529] was born in 1752 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Sep 2, 1752 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, died on Mar 13, 1835 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 83, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
- 780 M iv. **Aarent Kip** [2530] was born on Jun 18, 1753.
- 781 F v. **Annatjen Kip** [2531] was born on Dec 30, 1755.

**330. Petrus Kip** [2337] was born on Feb 2, 1725 in Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Feb 28, 1725 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died on Sep 24, 1758, aged 33.

General Notes: Member of the Fishkill Church in 1744. Married Rhinebeck Reformed Church. Served in the 6th Regt. Dutchess County militia during the Revolutionary War.

### Abstract of Will

In the name of God, Amen, April 27, 1758. I, Peter Kip, of Dutchess County, currier, being of sound mind. "First of all, my son, John Kip, shall have his birth right, my gun, sword, and Cartridge box, and all implements therto belonging." "Of all the rest, my wife is to have 1/3, provided she remains my widow, but if she marries she shall not possess any part thereof, but the same shall descend to my children, John, Maria, Margaret, Benjamin, and Abraham." I make my wife Maria, Elias Dubois, and Jacob Kip, executors. Witnesses, James Duncan, John Bayley, Jr. James Bayley. Proved in Court of Common Pleas, before Matthew Dubois, Judge, and Henry Ter Bush and John Bayley, Justices, November 21, 1758. [Lib. 21, p. 146]

### Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 231, p. 344, 352.

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York, 1731-1899. (St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church of Upper Red Hook; Red Church of Tivoli; German Reformed Zion's Church of Rhinebeck; Reformed Church, Rhinebeck). Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1971. #2050.

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript]; Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 005:0271.

NYGBS Manuscript File 1 (D9515) Our Ancestors who served the county during the Revolutionary War (Dutchess County NY)

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18<sup>th</sup> Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, Ulster County, New York (formerly named Wiltwyck, and often familiarly called Esopus or 'Sopus), for One Hundred and Fifty Years from their commencement in 1660. Transcribed and Edited by Roswell Randall Hoes. New York. 1891.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

P. 156. #3323. Johannes Kip and Margrita Van Etten. Patrus Feb. 28, 1725. Witnesses: Johannes Tappen, Ariaantjen Tappen. Baptised by Domine Petrus Vas, of Kingston.

Petrus married **Maria Zalmy Van Steenburgh** [2536] [MRIN: 838] in Jun 1746 in Rhinebeck, NY. Maria was born about 1735 in Dutchess Co., NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 782 M i. **Johannes Kip** [2537] was born in 1748 and was christened on Oct 24, 1748 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.
- 783 F ii. **Maria Kip** [2538].
- 784 F iii. **Margaret Kip** [2539].
- 785 M iv. **Benjamin Kip** [2540].
- 786 M v. **Abraham Kip** [2541].
- 787 F vi. **Rachel Kip** [13265] was born in 1747 and was christened on Nov 8, 1747 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.

**331. Rachel Kip** [2338] was born on Sep 2, 1726 in Rhinebeck, NY and was christened on Sep 25, 1726.

General Notes: Ragel. Baptised by Domnei Vas with compeer Jacob Kip and godmother Eva Kip. Married Rhinebeck Reformed Church.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 344.

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York, 1731-1899. (St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church of Upper Red Hook; Red Church of Tivoli; German Reformed Zion's Church of Rhinebeck; Reformed Church, Rhinebeck). Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1971. #2085.

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript]; Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, Ulster County, New York (formerly named Wiltwyck, and often familiarly called Esopus or 'Sopus), for One Hundred and Fifty Years from their commencement in 1660. Transcribed and Edited by Roswell Randall Hoes. New York. 1891.

P. 164. #3519. Johannes Kip and Margrieta Van Etten. Rachel Sept. 25, 1726. Witnesses: Jacob Kip, Eva Kip. Baptised by Domine Petrus Vas, of Kingston.

Rachel married **Benjamin Van Etten** [7401] [MRIN: 781], son of **Jacobus Van Etten** [7399] and **Rebecca Janse Roosa** [7400], on Jun 28, 1751. Benjamin was born in 1729 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY and was christened on Feb 8, 1729 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 788 F i. **Maragtieta Van Etten** [7405] was born on Jun 30, 1752.
- 789 M ii. **Jacobus Benjamense Van Etten** [7406] was born on Oct 7, 1755.
- 790 F iii. **Rebecka Van Etten** [7407] was born on Jan 6, 1757.
- 791 M iv. **Johannes Van Etten** [2348] was born on Dec 18, 1767 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.
- 792 M v. **Abraham Van Etten** [7408] was born on Aug 12, 1769.

**332. Eva Kip** [2339] was born on Aug 6, 1728 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY and was christened on Sep 1, 1728 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised by Domeni Peterus Van Driese with compeer Pieter Willemse Ostrander and godmother Areijaantie Van Vredenberg. Rhinebeck Reformed Church.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

## Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 344.

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript]; Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York 1731-1899, Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1984, Kinship. ISBN 1-56012-015-0. #2089.

Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, Ulster County, New York (formerly named Wiltwyck, and often familiarly called Esopus or 'Sopus), for One Hundred and Fifty Years from their commencement in 1660. Transcribed and Edited by Roswell Randall Hoes. New York. 1891.

P. 176. #3777. Johannes Kip and Margrietjen Van Etten. Eva Sept. 1, 1728. Witnesses: Pieter Oostrander, Ariaantjen van Vredenburg. Baptised by Domine Petrus Vas, of Kingston.

Eva married **Isaac Delamater** [2351] [MRIN: 783], son of **Capt Isaac Delamater** [8144] and **Rebecca Delamater** [8145], on Feb 1, 1752. Isaac was born before 1730 in Marbletown, Ulster Co., NY.

The child from this marriage was:

793 F i. **Margaretha Delameter** [2353] was born in Apr 1754 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY and was christened on Apr 14, 1754 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.

**333. Marijaa Kip** [7368] was born on Jul 15, 1730 and died in 1802, aged 72.

General Notes: Baptised by Domeni Vas with compeer Isaac Kip and godmother Marija Kip. Rhinebeck Reformed Church.

## Sources:

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript]; Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York 1731-1899, Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1984, Kinship. ISBN 1-56012-015-0. # 2088.

Marijaa married **Johannes Delamater** [7803] [MRIN: 2694], son of **Capt Isaac Delamater** [8144] and **Rebecca Delamater** [8145], on Feb 1, 1752 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY. Johannes was born on Apr 9, 1720 in Marbletown, Ulster Co., NY and died on Oct 30, 1793 in Chatham, NY, USA, aged 73.

The child from this marriage was:

794 M i. **Isaac Delamater** [10333] was born on Dec 13, 1752 in Amenia, The Oblong, NY and died on Mar 12, 1830 in Oran, Onondaga Co., NY, USA, aged 77.

**334. Benjamin Kip** [2340] was born on May 12, 1732 in Rhinebeck, NY and was christened on Jun 25, 1732 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised by Domeni Vas with compeer Benjamin Van Ette and godmother Antie Slecht. Married Rhinebeck Reformed Church.

## Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 232, p. 344, 352.

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York, 1731-1899. (St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church of Upper Red Hook; Red Church of Tivoli; German Reformed Zion's Church of Rhinebeck; Reformed Church, Rhinebeck). Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1971. #2218.

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript]; Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, Ulster County, New York (formerly named Wiltwyck, and often familiarly called Esopus or 'Sopus), for One Hundred and Fifty Years from their commencement in 1660. Transcribed and Edited by Roswell Randall Hoes. New York. 1891.

P. 190. #4073. Johannes Kip and Margrita van Etten. Benjamin June 25, 1732. Witnesses: Benjamin a Etten, Anna Slegt. Baptised by Domine Petrus Vas, of Kingston.

Benjamin married **Marytje Van Steenburgh** [2542] [MRIN: 839] on Mar 20, 1762 in Rhinebeck, NY. Marytje was born in Rhinebeck, NY.

The child from this marriage was:

795 M i. **Johannes Kip** [2543] was born in Feb 1765 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Feb 17, 1765 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY.

**335. Abraham John Kip** [2341] was born on Jul 11, 1734 and was christened on Aug 11, 1734.

General Notes: Baptised by Domeni Vas with compeer Roilof Kip and godmother Sara Kip.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 233, p. 344, 352.

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript]; Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

Abraham married **Anguet Schryver** [2544] [MRIN: 840].

Children from this marriage were:

796 M i. **Martinus Kip** [2545] was born about 1773, was christened on Mar 14, 1773, and died on Sep 19, 1825 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, aged about 52.

797 M ii. **Jeremias Kip** [2546] was born in 1774, was christened on Jan 15, 1775, died on Jul 17, 1814 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 40, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

798 M iii. **William Kip** [2547] was born on Jun 16, 1784 in Rhinebeck, NY and was christened on Jul 18, 1784 in Rhinebeck, NY.

799 M iv. **David Kip** [2548] was born in 1785 and was christened on Dec 21, 1785.

**336. Johannes Kip** [2342] was born on Dec 18, 1736 in Rhinebeck, NY, was christened on Jan 9, 1737 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died in 1767 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 31.

General Notes: Baptised Kingston Dutch Reformed Church by Domeni Vas with compeer Johannes Dehooges Van Ette and godmother Rabeka Van Ette. Married Reform Dutch Church of the Flatts, Rhinebeck.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 234, p. 344, 352.

Mrs. Minisci.

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York, 1731-1899. (St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church of Upper Red Hook; Red Church of Tivoli; German Reformed Zion's Church of Rhinebeck; Reformed Church, Rhinebeck). Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1971. #2189.

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript]; Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, Ulster County, New York (formerly named Wiltwyck, and often familiarly called Esopus or 'Sopus), for One Hundred and Fifty Years from their commencement in 1660. Transcribed and Edited by Roswell Randall Hoes. New York. 1891.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

P. 222. #4709. Johannes Kip and Margrieta Van Etten. Johannes Jan. 9, 1737. Witnesses: Johannes d'Hooges v Etten, Rebekka Oostrander. Baptised by Domine Petrus Vas.

Johannes married **Catharina Pier** [2549] [MRIN: 841], daughter of **Jan Pier** [13922] and **Catrina Pstrander** [13923], on Oct 26, 1759 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY. Catharina was born on Jul 1, 1739 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and died in 1767 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 28.

Children from this marriage were:

- 800 M i. **Johannes Kip** [7409] was born on May 15, 1760 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Aug 4, 1760, and died on Mar 11, 1817, aged 56.
- 801 M ii. **Petrus Kip** [7410] was born on Jan 5, 1763.
- 802 F iii. **Catharina Kip** [2550] was born in 1764.
- 803 M iv. **Abraham Kip** [7411] was born on Dec 18, 1765.
- 804 M v. **Jacob Kip** [7412] was born on May 27, 1769.
- 805 M vi. **Benjamin Kip** [7413] was born on Aug 31, 1773.
- 806 M vii. **Adam Johannes Kip** [4611] was born on Jan 4, 1778 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Feb 8, 1778 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, and died on Mar 11, 1817, aged 39.

**337. Isaac Johannis Kip** [2343] was born on Nov 5, 1738 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Nov 7, 1738 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 235, p. 344, 353.

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript]; Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

Dutch Reformed Church Records from New York and New Jersey. Holland Society of New York, New York, New York. Reyn Beeck Redhook Book 40. P. 13. Baptised by Domeni Mansijes in the Reyn Beeck (now Red Hook) church with compeer Jakobus Van Oetten Jr and godmother Margrieta Cool.

Isaac married **Tryntje (Catharina) Buys** [2551] [MRIN: 842].

Children from this marriage were:

- 807 M i. **Petrus I Kip** [2553] was born on Jan 30, 1763 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Jan 31, 1773 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, died on Aug 25, 1834, aged 71, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.
- 808 F ii. **Rachel Kip** [2552] was born in Mar 1765 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Mar 17, 1765 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 809 M iii. **Jacob Kip** [7031] was born in Feb 1767 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Mar 4, 1767 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 810 F iv. **Margarieta Kip** [11388] was born in Oct 1769 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Oct 29, 1769 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, and died in 1846, aged 77.
- 811 M v. **Johannis Kip** [7030] was born on Jan 24, 1777 in Rhinebeck, NY and was christened on Feb 2, 1777 in Rhinebeck, NY.
- 812 M vi. **Benjamin Kip** [7033] was born on Feb 4, 1779 in Rhinebeck, NY and was christened on Mar 7, 1779 in Rhinebeck, NY.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**338. Anna Kip** [2344] was born on Jan 30, 1741, was christened on Feb 15, 1741 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died on Feb 5, 1748, aged 7.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 344.

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript]; Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, Ulster County, New York (formerly named Wiltwyck, and often familiarly called Esopus or 'Sopus), for One Hundred and Fifty Years from their commencement in 1660. Transcribed and Edited by Roswell Randall Hoes. New York. 1891.

P. 251. #5270. Johannes Kip and Margrita van Etten. Anna Feb. 15, 1741. Witnesses: Abraham Kip, Grietjen Kip. Baptised by Domine Petrus Vas.

**339. Samuel Kip** [2345] was born on Jun 4, 1743 and was christened on Jun 20, 1743.

General Notes: Baptised by Domeni Neijs in our church on the plains, with compeer Willem Van Vredenburg Junier and godmother Klartie Kip.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 236, p. 344.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 216. Ingeteekent June 7, 1764. Samuel Kip & Ann Haring. Getrouwt June 7, 1764. Personen met Licentie.

Names of Persons for whom Marriage Licenses were issued by the Secretary of the Province of New York Previous to 1784. E.B. O'Callaghan. June 7, 1764, Marriage Bonds, Vol. VIII, p. 211.

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript]; Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

Samuel married **Annatjie Haring** [7018] [MRIN: 2362], daughter of **Elbert Haring** [7777] and **Elizabeth Bogaert** [7778], on Jun 7, 1764 in New York, USA. Annatjie was born on Dec 31, 1743 and was christened on Jan 6, 1745.

**340. Catriena Kip** [2346] was born on Aug 10, 1745 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Aug 18, 1745, and died on Jun 12, 1776 in Kinderhook, Columbia Co., NY, aged 30.

General Notes: Catherine. Baptised by Domeni Neijs in our church on the plains with compeer Gerret Van Wagene and godmother Elsie Kip.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 344.

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript]; Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

glsrees. Gary Rees. Callaway County, Missouri. Ancestry.com DNA match. 7.3 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Catriena married **Hendrick (Henry) Delamater** [8147] [MRIN: 2826], son of **Capt Isaac Delamater** [8144] and **Rebecca Delamater** [8145], circa 1765. Hendrick was born on Jan 14, 1739 in Marbletown, Ulster Co., NY and died circa 1783 in Valatie, Columbia Co., NY, USA, aged about 44.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 813 F i. **Rebecca Delamater** [12976] was born on Dec 18, 1767 in Amenia, Dutchess Co., NY and died on Feb 20, 1837 in Schoharie, Schoharie Co., NY, USA, aged 69.
- 814 M ii. **John Delamater** [10923] was born on Feb 18, 1771 in Valatie, Columbia Co., NY, USA and died on Sep 6, 1848, aged 77.
- 815 M iii. **Benjamin Delamater** [12977] was born on Mar 31, 1773 and died on Jun 4, 1815, aged 42.
- 816 M iv. **Abraham Delamater** [12978] was born circa 1775 and died in 1852, aged about 77.

**341. Elizabeth Kip** [2347] was born in 1747 and was christened on Oct 12, 1747.

General Notes: Eliesebet. Baptised by Domeni Mansyees in our church on the plain with compeer Jacob Kip Junier and godmother Corneleya Kip.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 344.

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript]; Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

Elizabeth married **Simon Van Etten** [2352] [MRIN: 784] on Mar 23, 1767.

Children from this marriage were:

- 817 M i. **Jan Van Etten** [13991] was born in May 1768 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on May 31, 1768 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 818 F ii. **Margaretha Van Etten** [2354] was born in 1772 and was christened on Nov 22, 1772 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.
- 819 M iii. **Jacob Van Etten** [2355] was born in 1774 and was christened on Feb 27, 1774.

**342. Wilhelmus Van Vredenburg** [2154] was born in 1727 and was christened on Sep 10, 1727.

**343. Jacob Van Vredenburg** [2155] was born in 1729 and was christened on Apr 6, 1729.

**344. Isaac Van Vredenburg** [2156] was born in 1732 and was christened on Oct 5, 1732.

**345. Isaac Van Vredenburg** [2157] was born in 1733 and was christened on Dec 9, 1733.

**346. Johannes Van Vredenburg** [2158] was born in 1740 and was christened on May 11, 1740.

**347. Barent Van Wagenen** [2159] was born in 1737 and was christened on Oct 23, 1737.

**348. Rachel Van Wagenen** [2160] was born in 1742 and was christened on Feb 15, 1742.

Rachel married **Jacobus Van Etten** [2161] [MRIN: 734].

The child from this marriage was:

- 820 F i. **Eva Van Etten** [2162] was born in 1774 and was christened on Mar 13, 1774.

**349. Jacob Van Benthuyzen** [2163] was born in 1737, was christened on Feb 6, 1737, and died about Dec 1780, aged about 43.

General Notes: Abstract of Will

In the name of God, Amen. I, Jacob Van Benthuyzen, of the Precinct of Rynbeck, Dutchess County, being sick. After all my just debts are paid, I leave to John Van Benthuyzen, son of Jacob Van Bethuysen, deceased, one silver tankard, a silver Teapot, six tablespoons, one sugar pot and milk pot, a mahogany desk, and book case, a large Looking Glass, and

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

mahogany tables, and eight chairs with cushion bottoms and three negroes and all wearing apparell and one-half of the cattle belonging to the farm where I now live, and all the rest of my estate. I make my mother, Maria Van Benthuyzen and my uncle, Peter Van Benthuyzen and my friend Stephen Wynants, executors.

Dated April 26, 1779. Witnesses, Thomas Lewis, brewer, Johannes Kip, Jr., Everhart Rynders. Proved January 19, 1781. [Lib. 33. p. 193]

Sources:

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 009:0211.

**350. Barent Van Benthuyzen** [2164] was born in 1739, was christened on Apr 29, 1739, and died about Aug 1769 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, aged about 30.

General Notes: Abstract of Will

In the name of God, Amen, in Dutchess County, June 8, 1768. I, Barent Van Benthuyzen, Jr., of Rynbeck Precinct, do find myself weak and poor in my body. I leave to my dear mother, Marya Van Benthuyzen, all my real and personal estate during her life. After her death, I leave all the same to my brother, Jacob Van Benthuyzen, Jr. But if he die without children, then after his death to the heirs of Barent Van Bethuyzen and the heirs of Jacob Kip, deceased, my mother's father. I make my mother and Jacob Van Benthuyzen, Jr., and Anthony Hoffman, Jr., executors.

Witnesses, Catalyntie Gerritson, Johannes Kopber, Martins Hoffman.

Codicil: June 21, 1768. My executors are to sell all my land lying in a certain tract called the Splits.

Proved, September 11, 1769. Confirmed by Thomas Tredwell, Judge of Probate, February 28, 1781. [Lib. 33, p. 191]

Sources:

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 009:0211.

Barent married **Gertrude Hollenbeck** [11632] [MRIN: 4015] on Feb 19, 1759 in New York, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

821 M i. **John Van Benthuyzen** [11633] was born on Jun 11, 1764.

822 F ii. **Marie Van Benthuyzen** [11635] was born in Dec 1761 and was christened on Dec 27, 1761.

**351. Jannetje Van Benthuyzen** [2165] was born in Dec 1744 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Dec 25, 1744 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Baptisms Dutch Reformed Church, Rhinebeck Flats, Dutchess Co., New York. New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 84, No. 1, p. 49. Jan. 1953.

**352. Johannes Kip** [2359] was born in 1745 and was christened on Apr 14, 1745 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised at the Rhinebeck Flats Dutch Church. Sponsors: Johannis Pruyn, Isak Kip, Amilia Sanders. Probably died young.

Sources:

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 13, No. 1, p. 11-15, Jan. 1882 and No. 2, p. 71, Apr 1882.

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 84, No. 1, p. 49, Jan. 1953.

**353. Amelia Kip** [2360] was born in 1746 and was christened on Aug 24, 1746 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.

General Notes: Married Rhinebeck Reformed Church.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 344.

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York, 1731-1899. (St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church of Upper Red Hook; Red Church of Tivoli; German Reformed Zion's Church

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

of Rhinebeck; Reformed Church, Rhinebeck). Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1971. #2306.

Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, Ulster County, New York (formerly named Wiltwyck, and often familiarly called Esopus or 'Sopus), for One Hundred and Fifty Years from their commencement in 1660. Transcribed and Edited by Roswell Randall Hoes. New York. 1891.

P. 284. #5878. Abraham Kip and Elsje Bruin. Amelia Aug. 24, 1746. Witnesses: Jan van Benthuisen and his wife Maria Kip. Baptised by Domine Manicus.

Amelia married **Stephen Wynents** [2363] [MRIN: 787] on Nov 25, 1779 in Rhinebeck, NY.

**354. Jacob Kip** [2361] was born in 1747 and was christened on Oct 12, 1747 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised at the Rhinebeck Flats Dutch Church. Died young.

Sources:

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 13, No. 1, p. 11-15, Jan. 1882.

**355. Jacob Kip** [2362] was born in 1748 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Sep 26, 1748 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised at the Rhinebeck Flatts Dutch Church.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 237, p. 344.

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 13, No. 1, p. 11-15, Jan. 1882.

Records of the First Reformed (Dutch) Church of Poughkeepsie, New York. The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 73, No. 4, p. 236, Oct. 1942.

Jacob Abm Kip Y.M. and Sara Van Kleec Y.D. April 4, 1772.

Jacob married **Sara Van Kleeck** [7924] [MRIN: 2746] on Apr 4, 1772 in Poughkeepsie, NY. Sara was born circa 1748 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY.

**356. DNA 1 Kip** [14141].

DNA married someone.

His child was:

823 M i. **Isaac Kipp** [14142] was born on Nov 1, 1764 in New York, USA, was christened in New York, USA, and died on Aug 6, 1846 in Burford Twp, Brant Co., Canada West, aged 81.

**357. Thomas W Wanshaer** [10439] was born about 1735 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Military service: Apr 11, 1758, Muster rolls of NY provincial troops. 1755-1764, lists Thomas Wanser, age 23, weaver, in the Company of Captain Anias Rogers..

Occupation: Apr 11, 1758, Listed as "Weaver" on Muster rolls of NY provincial troops. 1755-1764.

Sources:

<http://familytreemaker.genealogy.com/users/k/a/u/Allan-David-Kaufmann/index.html> The Kaufman Family

Thomas married someone.

His children were:

824 M i. **Thomas Wanser** [10440] was born about 1778 in Hancock, Delaware Co., NY.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

825 M ii. **William Wanshaer** [13959].

**358. Johannes Wanshaer** [13958] was born circa Dec 4, 1737 in New York, NY.

**359. Johannis Kip** [3094] was born in Apr 1705 in New York, USA, was christened on Apr 25, 1705 in New York, USA, and died about Apr 1776 in New York, NY, aged about 71.

General Notes: Died unmarried.

Abstract of Will

In the name of God, Amen. I, John Kip, of New York, merchant, being at present very sick. I leave to my brother, Henry Kip, of New York, sail maker, "all my right and interest in a tract of land situate at Rocky Forest, at Great Pond, in Ulster County." All the rest of my estate I leave to my brother, Henry Kip, and my two sisters, Catalina, widow of Abraham Wendell, and Catharine, wife of Benjamin Moore. I amke my brother, Henry Kip, executor. Dated September 5, 1772. Witnesses, Abraham Van Vleeck, John J. Kip, John H. Kip. Proved May 10, 1776. [Lib. 30, p. 157]

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 394, p. 390, 395.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 307, 1705 25 Apr Jacobus Kip, Cathalina de Hart parents, Johannis child, witnesses Balthazar de Hart, Cathalina Kip, Wed: van Johannes Kip. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 008:0340.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**360. Jacobus Kip** [3095] was born in Aug 1708 in New York, USA, was christened on Aug 25, 1708 in New York, USA, and died in 1708.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 332, 1708 25 Aug Jacobus Kip, Cathalina de Hart parents, Jacobus child, witnesses Abraham Kip, Maria Kip. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**361. Jacobus Kip** [3096] was born in Jan 1710 in New York, USA, was christened on Jan 8, 1710 in New York, USA, and died in 1760 in New York, USA, aged 50.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 395, p. 390, 395.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 342, 1710 8 Jan Jacobus Kip, Cathalina de Hart parents, Jacobus child, witnesses Abraham Kip, Maria Kip. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Jacobus married **Elizabeth Mellens** [3242] [MRIN: 1095] before 1741 in New York, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 826 M i. **Johannes Kip** [3243] was born in Aug 1741 in New York, NY and was christened on Aug 26, 1741 in New York, NY.
- 827 M ii. **William Kip** [3244] was born in May 1747 in New York, NY and was christened on May 20, 1747 in New York, NY.
- 828 M iii. **Henricus Kip** [3245] was born in Feb 1749 in New York, NY and was christened on Feb 22, 1749 in New York, NY.
- 829 M iv. **Charles Kip** [3246] was born in Oct 1750 in New York, NY, was christened on Oct 17, 1750 in New York, NY, and died before 1752 in New York, USA.
- 830 M v. **Charles Kip** [3247] was born in Feb 1752 in New York, NY and was christened on Feb 19, 1752 in New York, NY.

**362. Catalina Kip** [3097] was born in Sep 1713 in New York, USA, was christened on Sep 6, 1713 in New York, USA, and died in 1784, aged 71.

General Notes: Catharina Jacobse Kipp.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 390.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 369, 1713 6 Sept Jacobus Kip, Cathalina de Hart parents, Catharina child, witnesses Tho. Car, Abrh: V. Vlek, Margrietje Mourits, Jnr. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

FT DNA Family Finder match Mr. L (c/o his mom De) Fryer July 28, 2017.

Catalina married **Abraham Wendell** [3103] [MRIN: 1046], son of **Johannes Wendell** [8611] and **Engeltje Janse Lansing** [8612]. Abraham was born on Aug 14, 1714 in Stone Arabia, NY and died in Morris Co., NJ.

Children from this marriage were:

- 831 M i. **Abraham Wendell** [8613] was born about 1735 and died on Nov 13, 1742 in New York, NY, aged about 7.
- 832 F ii. **Elizabeth Wendell** [8160] was born in Jan 1738 in Second River, NJ and was christened on Jan 22, 1738 in Second River, NJ.
- 833 M iii. **Johannis Wendell** [8161] was born on Sep 13, 1739 in Second River, NJ, was christened on Oct 7, 1739 in Second River, NJ, and died after 1798 in New York, NY, USA.
- 834 M iv. **James Wendell** [8614] was born about 1745.
- 835 F v. **Saertie Wendell** [8162] was born on Jun 28, 1748 in Second River, NJ and was christened on Jul 3, 1748 in Second River, NJ.
- 836 F vi. **Cornelia Wendell** [8158] was born on Jan 27, 1750 in Second River, NJ and was christened on Feb 12, 1750 in Second River, NJ.
- 837 M vii. **Daniel Wendell** [8615] was born on Mar 10, 1754 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ and died on Feb 18, 1820 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 65.

**363. William Kip** [3098] was born in Dec 1715 in New York, USA and was christened on Jan 1, 1716 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 396, p. 390, 396.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 387, 1715 1 Jan Jacobus Kip, Cathalina de Hart parents, Willem child, witnesses Johannes Kip, Sara Kip. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

William married **Nancy Tucker** [3248] [MRIN: 1096].

**364. Henry Kip** [3099] was born on Dec 11, 1718 in New York, USA, was christened on Dec 21, 1718 in New York, USA, and died on Aug 10, 1789 in New York, NY, USA, aged 70.

General Notes: He was a sailmaker. His will was dated May 13, 1789; and probated Sept. 18, 1795.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 397, p. 390.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 409, 1718 21 Dec Jacobus Kip, Cathalina de Hart parents, Hendrickus child, witnesses Abraham Van Vleecq, Catharina Sims. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 169. Ingeteekent Dec. 1, 1742. Henry Kip & Helena Low. Getrouwt Dec 2, 1742. Personen met Licentie.

The New-York Packet, Aug. 13, 1789, Iss: 946, P. [2].

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Henry married **Helena Low** [3254] [MRIN: 1099], daughter of **Petrus Low** [3255] and **Rachel Roosevelt** [3256], on Dec 2, 1742 in New York, USA. Helena was born on Jan 5, 1723 in New York, NY and died on Nov 4, 1798 in New York, NY, aged 75.

Children from this marriage were:

- 838 M i. **Jacobus Kip** [3257] was born in May 1743 in New York, NY, was christened on May 18, 1743 in New York, NY, and died before 1752 in New York, NY.
- 839 M ii. **Peter Kip** [3258] was born in May 1744 in New York, NY, was christened on May 13, 1744 in New York, NY, and died before 1754 in New York, NY.
- 840 F iii. **Rachel Kip** [3259] was born in Jan 1746 in New York, NY, was christened on Jan 26, 1746 in New York, NY, and died before 1795 in New York, NY.
- 841 M iv. **Henry H Kip** [3261] was born on Mar 21, 1749 in New York, NY, was christened on Apr 5, 1749 in New York, NY, and died on Oct 1, 1798, aged 49.
- 842 M v. **John H Kip** [3262] was born on Nov 22, 1750 in New York, NY, was christened on Dec 5, 1750 in New York, NY, and died on Oct 14, 1798 in New York, NY, aged 47.
- 843 M vi. **Jakobus Kip** [6666] was born in Nov 1752 in New York, NY, was christened on Nov 29, 1752 in New York, NY, and died before 1756 in New York, NY.
- 844 M vii. **Peter Kip** [3263] was born on Apr 20, 1754 in New York, NY, was christened May 5, 1754 in New York, NY, and died before 1798 in New York, NY.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 845 M viii. **James Henry Kip** [3264] was born on Jun 16, 1756 in New York, NY and died on Aug 31, 1826 in New York, NY, USA, aged 70.
- 846 F ix. **Catherine Kip** [3265] was born on Sep 4, 1758 in New York, NY, was christened on Sep 13, 1758 in New York, NY, and died on Aug 23, 1799 in New York, NY, USA, aged 40.
- 847 M x. **Cornelius H. Kip** [3266] was born on Aug 9, 1760 in New York, NY, was christened on Aug 13, 1760 in New York, NY, and died on Aug 10, 1789 in New York, NY, aged 29.

**365. Cornelia Kip** [3100] was born in Oct 1721 in New York, USA, was christened on Oct 18, 1721 in New York, USA, and died in 1780 in New York, USA, aged 59.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 390.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 430, 1721 18 Oct Jacobus Kip, Cathalina de Hart parents, Cornelia child, witnesses Hendrickus Kip, Catharina Kip. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.  
Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.  
Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.  
P. 182. Ingeteekent Jan. 24, 1750. Benjamin Moore & Catharina Kip. Getrouwt Jan. 28, 1750. Personen met Licentie.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Cornelia married **Benjamin Moore Dr.** [3104] [MRIN: 1047] on Jan 28, 1750 in New York, USA. Benjamin died before Sep 13, 1784 in New York, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 848 M i. **Benjamin Moore** [3260] died before 1784 in New York, NY.
- 849 M ii. **John Moore** [8617].
- 850 M iii. **James Moore** [8618] died before 1784 in New York, NY.
- 851 F iv. **Catherine Moore** [8619] was born in New York, NY.
- 852 F v. **Elizabeth Moore** [8620] was born in New York, NY.
- 853 F vi. **Mary Moore** [8621] was born in New York, NY.
- 854 M vii. **Henry Moore MD** [8622] died on Dec 10, 1786 in New York, NY, USA.

**366. Balthazar Kip** [3101] was born in Nov 1723 in New York, USA, was christened on Dec 4, 1723 in New York, USA, and died in 1764, aged 41.

General Notes: Abstract of Will

In the name of God, Amen. I, Balshazar Kip, of New York, mariner. I leave to my wife, Jeane Kip, all my estate, real and personal, and make her executor. Dated May 6, 1759. Witnesses, Hugh Ryder, David Old, Benjamin Moore, sailmaker. Proved October 21, 1775, before Cary Ludlow. [Lib. 30, p. 11]

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 398, p. 390, 396.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 446, 1723 4 Dec Jacobus Kip, Cathalina de Hart parents, Bathazar child, witnesses Johannes Kip, Blandina Kip. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 179. Ingeteekent Nov. 23, 1748. Bathasar Kip & Jane Phrench. Getrouwt Nov. 27, 1748. Personen met Licentie.

Bible Records in Rutgers University Library. In New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 71, P. 140, April 1940.

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 008:0309.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Balthazar married **Jane French** [3269] [MRIN: 1102], daughter of **Roger French** [8626] and **Margrieta Louw** [8627], on Nov 27, 1748 in New York, USA. Jane was born about 1729 in New York, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 855 M i. **Balthazar Kip** [6665] was born in 1749 in New York, NY, was christened on Oct 18, 1749 in New York, NY, and died before 1752 in New York, NY.
- 856 M ii. **Balthazar Kip** [3270] was born in Jan 1753 in New York, NY and was christened on Jan 31, 1753 in New York, NY.
- 857 F iii. **Margaret Kip** [8629] was born about 1755.
- 858 M iv. **Johannes Kip** [8630] was born about 1757.
- 859 M v. **Jacobus Kip** [8631] was born about 1759.
- 860 M vi. **Thomas French Kip** [7494] was born in Aug 1761 in New York, NY and died on Dec 24, 1806 in New York, NY, USA, aged 45.

**367. Benjamin Kip** [3102] was born in Oct 1726 in New York, USA, was christened on Oct 19, 1726 in New York, USA, and died in Maryland.

General Notes: Settled in Maryland.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 399, p. 390.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 470, 1726 19 Oct Jacobus Kip, Cathalina de Hart parents, Benjamin child, witnesses Johannes Kip, Maria Salusbury, h. v., van Jacob Marius Groen. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**368. Catharina Van Vleck** [3046] was born in Aug 1711 in New York, USA, was christened on Aug 31, 1711 in New York, USA, and died before 1718 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 354, 1711 31 Aug Abraham Van Vlek, Maria Kip parents, Cathalina child, witnesses Jacobus Kip, Catlyntje de Lanoy. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**369. Isaac Van Vleck** [3047] was born in Dec 1712 in New York, NY, was christened on Dec 10, 1712 in New York, NY, and died on Jan 2, 1747 in New York, NY, aged 34.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 364, 1712 10 Dec Abraham V. Vleck, Maria Kip parents, Isaac child, witnesses Jacobus Kip, Catlyna de Lanoy Abrate Kip & Catharina Kip, Wede van Joh: Kip. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Isaac married **Catharina Van Deursen** [8632] [MRIN: 2962], daughter of **Pietersz Van Deursen** [8633] and **Lucretia Bogardus** [8634], on Nov 19, 1739 in New York, NY. Catharina was born in 1713 in New York, NY and died on Jul 28, 1782 in Kinderhook, NY, aged 69.

Children from this marriage were:

- 861 M i. **Abraham Van Vleck** [8635] was born on Dec 19, 1740 in Bergen Co., NJ and died on Feb 9, 1824 in Kinderhook, NY, aged 83.
- 862 M ii. **Isaac Van Vleck** [8636] was born in 1742 in Bergen Co., NJ and died on May 19, 1801 in Syracuse, Onondaga Co., NY, USA, aged 59.
- 863 F iii. **Lucretia Van Vleck** [8637] was born about 1744 and died on Mar 25, 1789 in Schodack, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA, aged about 45.
- 864 M iv. **Pieter Van Vleck** [8638] was born on Dec 6, 1746 in New York, NY and died on Aug 3, 1748 in New York, NY, aged 1.

**370. Johannes Van Vleck** [3048] was born on Nov 12, 1714 in New York, USA, was christened on Nov 14, 1714 in New York, USA, and died before Jan 5, 1814 in Pittstown, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 3787, 1714 14 Nov Abraham Van Vlek, Maria Kip parents, Johannes child, witnesses Abraham Kip, Marytje Kierstede. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Johannes married **Nelletie (Petronella) Kip** [3080] [MRIN: 1043], daughter of **Samuel Kip** [152] and **Margrietje Ryckman** [203], on May 6, 1741 in New York, USA. Nelletie was born on Jan 31, 1712 in Albany, Albany Co., NY and died on Sep 2, 1783 in New York, USA, aged 71.

**(Duplicate Line. See Person 148 on Page 81)**

**371. Abraham Van Vleck** [3049] was born in Oct 1716 in New York, USA, was christened on Oct 10, 1716 in New York, USA, and died on Mar 13, 1787 in New York, USA, aged 70.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 393, 1716 10 Oct Abraham van Vlek, Maria Kip parents, Abraham child, witnesses Hans Kierstede, Sara Kip. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Ohio State Society. Application for Membership. Nov. 1925. Abraham Van Vleck. Approved. Vol.211. SAR member No. 42112.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Michigan State Society. Application for Membership. Dec. 1928. Abraham Van Vleck. Approved. Vol.240. SAR member No. 47965.

Abraham married someone.

His child was:

- 865 M i. **Abraham Van Vleck** [10938] was born on Feb 2, 1755 in Fishkill, Dutchess Co., NY and died on Nov 19, 1836 in LaGrange, NY, USA, aged 81.

**372. Catharina Van Vleck** [3050] was born in Nov 1718 in New York, NY, was christened on Nov 30, 1718 in New York, NY, and was buried in Stoutenburgh Cem., Hyde Park, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 409, 1718 30 Nov Abraham Van Vlecq, Maria Kip parents, Catharina child, witnesses Johannes Kip, Catharina Kip, Jnr. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Catharina married **Tobias Stoutenburgh** [8643] [MRIN: 2968], son of **Jacobus Stoutenburgh** [8656] and **Margaret Teller** [8657], on Jul 6, 1745 in New York, NY. Tobias was born in 1718 in New York, NY and was buried in Stoutenburgh Cem., Hyde Park, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 866 F i. **Margaret Stoutenburgh** [8644] was born in 1746 in New York, NY and died after 1810 in Clinton, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
- 867 F ii. **Mary Stoutenburgh** [8645] was born about 1749 in Dutchess Co., NY and died after 1806 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
- 868 M iii. **James T Stoutenburgh** [8646] was born about 1751 in Dutchess Co., NY and died before Jan 23, 1829 in New York, NY.
- 869 M iv. **Abraham T Stoutenburgh** [8647] was born on Jan 8, 1755 in Dutchess Co., NY and died on Feb 8, 1794 in Clinton, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 39.

**373. Jacobus Van Vleck** [3051] was born in Sep 1720 in New York, NY, was christened on Sep 18, 1720 in New York, NY, and died before May 2, 1771 in Clinton, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 422, 1720 18 Sep Abraham Van Vlecq, Maria Kip parents, Jacobus child, witnesses Johannes Rykman, Catharina Van Vlecq. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Commemorative Biographical Record of Dutchess County, New York. Biographical Sketches of Prominent and Representative Citizens and of Many of the Early Settled Families. J.H. Beers & Co. Chicago. 1897.

Jacobus married **Annetje Stoutenburgh** [8658] [MRIN: 2977], daughter of **Jacobus Stoutenburgh** [8656] and **Margaret Teller** [8657], in Jun 1755 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY. Annetje was born in 1724 in New York, NY and died before 1795 in Clinton, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 870 F i. **Mary Van Vleck** [8659] was born in 1758 in New York, NY and died on Dec 2, 1840 in Dutchess Co., NY, aged 82.
- 871 M ii. **James Van Vleck** [8660] was born in 1760 in New York, NY.
- 872 F iii. **Margaret Van Vleck** [8661] was born about 1762 in Dutchess Co., NY and died about Jun 10, 1820 in Dutchess Co., NY, aged about 58.
- 873 F iv. **Anna Van Vleck** [8662] was born in 1764 in New York, NY and died before 1766 in New York, NY.

**374. Hendrikus Van Vleck** [3052] was born on Sep 6, 1722 in New York, NY, was christened on Sep 9, 1722 in New York, NY, and died on Jan 25, 1785 in Bethlehem, Northampton Co., PA, USA, aged 62.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 436, 1722 9 Sept Abraham Van Vleck, Maria Kip parents, Hendrikus child, witnesses Hendrikus Kip, Blandina Kip. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Hendrikus married **Jannetje Cargyle** [8667] [MRIN: 2981], daughter of **William Cargyle** [8668] and **Mary** [Cargyle] [8669], on Dec 3, 1745. Jannetje was born on Nov 28, 1723 in Isle, Scotland and died on Mar 1, 1784 in Bethlehem, Northampton Co., PA, USA, aged 60.

Children from this marriage were:

- 874 M i. **Abraham H Van Vleck** [8670] was born on Mar 29, 1747 in New York, NY and died on Aug 30, 1777 in Second River, NJ, aged 30.
- 875 M ii. **Isaac H Van Vleck** [8671] was born on Nov 22, 1748 in New York, NY and died on May 25, 1804 in New York, NY, aged 55.
- 876 M iii. **Jacob Van Vleck** [8672] was born on Mar 13, 1751 in New York, NY and died on Jul 3, 1831 in Bethlehem, Northampton Co., PA, USA, aged 80.
- 877 M iv. **Henry Van Vleck** [8673] was born on Jan 25, 1754 in New York, NY and died on Oct 21, 1808 in Lititz, PA, USA, aged 54.
- 878 F v. **Mary Van Vleck** [8674] was born on Sep 30, 1757 in New York, NY and died on Sep 12, 1831 in Bethlehem, Northampton Co., PA, USA, aged 73.
- 879 M vi. **William Van Vleck** [8675] was born on Mar 25, 1760 in New York, NY and died on Dec 17, 1764 in New York, NY, aged 4.
- 880 F vii. **Elizabeth Van Vleck** [8676] was born on Oct 7, 1762 in New York, NY and died on Mar 30, 1765 in New York, NY, aged 2.

**375. Maria Van Vleck** [3053] was born in Jul 1725 in New York, USA, was christened on Jul 25, 1725 in New York, USA, died on Jan 17, 1816 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 90, and was buried in Stoutenburgh Cem., Hyde Park, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 459, 1725 25 Jul Abraham Van Vleck, Maria Kip parents, Maria child, witnesses Samuel Kip, Cornelia Rykman. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Maria married **William Stoutenburgh** [8665] [MRIN: 2980], son of **Jacobus Stoutenburgh** [8656] and **Margaret Teller** [8657], on Jul 5, 1753 in New York, NY. William was born in 1722 in New York, NY and was buried in Stoutenburgh Cem., Hyde Park, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 881 M i. **James W Stoutenburgh** [8666] was born on Feb 13, 1756 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and died in 1807 in Dutchess Co., NY, aged 51.
- 882 M ii. **Abraham W Stoutenburgh** [8664] was born on Nov 7, 1757 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Mar 8, 1820 in Dutchess Co., NY, aged 62.
- 883 M iii. **William W Stoutenburgh** [8686] was born on Nov 7, 1759 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Aug 19, 1829 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 69.
- 884 F iv. **Mariah Stoutenburgh** [8687] was born on Apr 24, 1761 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
- 885 M v. **Tobias W Stoutenburgh** [8688] was born about Apr 25, 1763 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on May 24, 1853, aged about 90.
- 886 M vi. **Johannes Stoutenburgh** [8689] was born in 1765 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
- 887 M vii. **Isaac Stoutenburgh** [8690] was born on Dec 17, 1767 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Nov 1, 1859 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 91.
- 888 M viii. **Henricus Stoutenburgh** [8691] was born on Jun 22, 1771 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died about 1772 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged about 1.

**376. Sara Van Vleck** [3054] was born in Nov 1727 in New York, USA, was christened on Dec 3, 1727 in New York, USA, and died on Jan 16, 1793 in Emmaus, PA, aged 65.

General Notes: Married in the Bethlehem Moravian Church, Bethlehem, Pennsylvania.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 479, 1727 3 Dec Abraham Van Vleccq, Maria Kip parents, Sara child, witnesses Johannes Kip Jr, Rachel Kip, Wed: Van Lukas Kierstede. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Pennsylvania, Marriage Records, 1700-1821. Moravian Church, Bethlehem, Pennsylvania.  
Feb. 21, 1764 Nicolaus Heinrich Eberhard and Sara Van Vleck.

Sara married **Nicolaus Heinrich Eberhard** [8515] [MRIN: 2944], son of **Johan Wolfgang Eberhardt** [7173] and **Helena Christina** [Eberhard] [7174], on Feb 21, 1764 in Bethlehem, Northampton Co., PA, USA. Nicolaus was born in Mar 1723 in Copenhagen, Denmark, was christened on Mar 20, 1723 in Copenhagen, Denmark, and died before 1778.

Sara next married **Bernard Adam Grube** [8516] [MRIN: 2945] on Feb 19, 1778 in Lititz, Lancaster Co., PA. Bernard was born on Jun 21, 1715 in Walschleben, Erfurth, Germany, died on Mar 20, 1808 in Bethlehem, Northampton Co., PA, USA, aged 92, and was buried in Moravian Cem., Bethlehem, Northampton Co., PA, USA.

**377. Cornelia Van Vleck** [8517] was born in 1731 in New York, USA and died about 1797 in New York, USA, aged about 66.

**378. Johannes Kip** [3108] was born on Jan 15, 1729 in Second River, NJ and was christened on Feb 2, 1729 in Second River, NJ.

General Notes: Jan. Baptismal witnesses-Hendrick Spier, Rachel Pier.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 400, p. 390.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 3, No. 2, Oct. 1927, p. 42. Second River (Belleville, NJ) Baptismal Register Dutch Reformed Church, 1724-1794.

New Amsterdam Baptisms. Hosted by rootsweb. [http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na\\_baptisms\\_1731-1800.htm](http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na_baptisms_1731-1800.htm)

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Names of Persons for whom Marriage Licenses were issued by the Secretary of the Province of New York Previous to 1784. E.B. O'Callaghan. Date given is Nov. 7, 1755.

Johannes married **Margarita Bradt** [7884] [MRIN: 2728], daughter of **Isaac Bradt** [7885] and **Magdalena Smith** [7886], on Nov 8, 1755 in New York, USA. Margarita was born in May 1738 in New York, NY and was christened on May 3, 1738 in New York, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 889 M i. **Johannes Smith Kip** [7922] was born in Dec 1756 in New York, NY, was christened on Dec 26, 1756 in New York, NY, and died on May 29, 1757 in New York, NY.
- 890 F ii. **Magdalena Kip** [7918] was born in Mar 1758 in New York, NY, was christened on Mar 22, 1758 in New York, NY, and died on Jul 14, 1759 in New York, NY, aged 1.
- 891 M iii. **Johannes Kip** [7919] was born in Feb 1761 in New York, NY and was christened on Feb 4, 1761 in New York, NY.
- 892 M iv. **Isaac Kip** [7899] was born in Feb 1763 in New York, NY, was christened on Feb 23, 1763 in New York, NY, and died on Oct 30, 1763 in New York, NY.
- 893 F v. **Sarah Kip** [8695] was born on Dec 14, 1768 in New York, NY.
- 894 F vi. **Catharine Kip** [8184] was born on Feb 3, 1771 and was christened in Presbyterian, NYC.
- 895 F vii. **Elizabeth Kip** [8696] was born on Jun 15, 1773 in New York, NY.
- 896 F viii. **Mary Kip** [8185] was born on Sep 11, 1775 and was christened in Presbyterian, NYC.

**379. Catherine Kip** [3109] was born on Mar 8, 1730 in Second River, NJ, was christened on Nov 29, 1730 in Second River, NJ, and died about 1761 in Essex Co, NJ, aged about 31.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 390.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 4, No. 1, July 1928, p. 39. Second River (Belleville, NJ) Baptismal Register Dutch Reformed Church, 1724-1794.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 3, No. 2, Oct. 1927, p. 44. Second River (Belleville, NJ) Baptismal Register Dutch Reformed Church, 1724-1794.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Catherine married **Abraham Roset** [8156] [MRIN: 2828], son of **David Roset** [8697] and **Tryntje Spier** [8698], on Apr 13, 1752 in Essex Co, NJ. Abraham was born in 1728 in Essex Co, NJ and died on Jan 6, 1775 in New York, NY, aged 47.

Children from this marriage were:

- 897 M i. **David Roset** [8159] was born on Dec 21, 1750 in Second River, NJ, was christened on Dec 22, 1750 in Second River, NJ, and died after 1803.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

898 M ii. **Jacobus Roset** [8157] was born on Jun 4, 1757 in Essex Co, NJ and was christened on Jun 10, 1757 in Essex Co, NJ.

**380. Hendrick Kip** [3110] was born on Aug 29, 1733 in Second River, NJ, was christened on Sep 16, 1733 in Second River, NJ, and died before Sep 10, 1784 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Henricus. Baptised in the Second River Dutch Reformed Church, Belleville, NJ. Witnesses, Johannes Spier, Ariaentie Jeralomom.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 401, p. 390.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 3, No. 2, Oct. 1927. p. 47. Second River (Belleville, NJ) Baptismal Register Dutch Reformed Church, 1724-1794.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Names of Person for whom Marriage Licenses were issued by the Secretary of the Province of New York Previous to 1784. E.B. O'Callaghan.

Hendrick married **Hannah Smith** [7883] [MRIN: 2727] on Sep 9, 1754. Hannah was born in 1735.

Hendrick next married **Judith French** [8703] [MRIN: 2998], daughter of **Roger French** [8626] and **Margrieta Louw** [8627], on Aug 28, 1763 in New York, USA. Judith was born about 1741 and died after 1784.

The child from this marriage was:

899 F i. **Margaret Kip** [8704] was born in 1769 in New York, NY, was christened on Dec 24, 1769 in New York, NY, and died on Mar 3, 1796 in New York, NY, aged 27.

**381. Jacobus Kip** [3111] was born on Oct 6, 1735 in Second River, NJ and was christened on Oct 19, 1735 in Second River, NJ.

General Notes: Baptised in the Second River Dutch Reformed Church, Belleville, NJ. Witnesses, Abraham Spier, Catharyna Kip.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 402, p. 390.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 3, No. 2, Oct. 1927, p. 50. Second River (Belleville, NJ) Baptismal Register Dutch Reformed Church, 1724-1794.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Names of Persons for whom Marriage Licenses were issued by the Secretary of the Province of New York Previous to 1784. E.B. O'Callaghan.

Jacobus married **Frances Ingalsby** [8700] [MRIN: 2997] on Nov 1, 1760 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

900 M i. **Jacobus Kip** [8701] was born in 1761 in New York, NY.

901 F ii. **Sara Kip** [8702] was born in 1762 in New York, NY.

**382. Rachel Kip** [3112] was born on Jan 12, 1738 in Second River, NJ, was christened on Jan 22, 1738 in Second River, NJ, and died on Sep 17, 1804 in Acquackanonk, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 66.

General Notes: Ragel. Baptism. Witnesses- Thomas Pier, and sister Cathrena Spier.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

## Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 390.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 3, No. 3, Jan. 1928, p. 125. Second River (Belleville, NJ) Baptismal Register Dutch Reformed Church, 1724-1794.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Rachel married **Peter Simmons Capt.** [3114] [MRIN: 1050], son of **Peter Simmons** [7887] and **Leah Bassett** [7888], on Jul 30, 1756 in Passaic, NJ. Peter was born on May 29, 1728 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ and died on Jul 5, 1787 at Sea, English Channel, aged 59.

## Children from this marriage were:

- 902 F i. **Leah Simmons** [3117] was born on May 19, 1756 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ, died on Sep 25, 1819 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ, aged 63, and was buried in Acquackanonk, Essex Co., NJ, USA.
- 903 M ii. **Pieter P Simmons** [8709] was born on Apr 23, 1758 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ and died on May 25, 1836 in Acquackanonk, Essex Co., NJ, USA, aged 78.
- 904 F iii. **Sarah Simmons** [8710] was born on Jul 10, 1759 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ and died on Mar 3, 1760 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ.
- 905 M iv. **John Simmons** [8711] was born on Feb 11, 1761 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ and died on Jul 17, 1765 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ, aged 4.
- 906 M v. **Stephen Bassett Simmons** [8712] was born on Jul 5, 1762 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ and died in Communipaw, NJ.
- 907 M vi. **Michael Simmons** [8715] was born on Jan 8, 1764 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ and died in Communipaw, NJ.
- 908 M vii. **John Simmons** [8713] was born on Dec 2, 1766 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ and died in Genessee Co., NY.
- 909 F viii. **Sarah Simmons** [8714] was born on Feb 4, 1768 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ.
- 910 F ix. **Susanna Simmons** [3118] was born on Aug 8, 1769 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ.
- 911 M x. **William Simmons** [8717] was born on Oct 20, 1771 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ and died in New York, NY.
- 912 F xi. **Maria Simmons** [8718] was born on Dec 7, 1773 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ.
- 913 F xii. **Rachel Simmons** [3119] was born on Nov 17, 1775 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ, was christened on Jan 1, 1776 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ, and died on Jun 1, 1855 in New York, NY, aged 79.
- 914 M xiii. **Henry Simmons** [8720] was born on Dec 9, 1777 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ.
- 915 M xiv. **Abraham Simmons** [8721] was born on Nov 26, 1779 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ.
- 916 M xv. **James Simmons** [8722] was born on Nov 26, 1779 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ.
- 917 F xvi. **Elizabeth Simmons** [8723] was born on Feb 28, 1782 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ.

**383. Blandina Kip** [3113] was born on Apr 21, 1740 in Second River, NJ, was christened on May 4, 1740 in Second River, NJ, died after 1789 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, and was buried in Belleville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Blandany. Blandena. Baptism. Witnesses- Isaak Van Vleek, Cathrena Van Duysen.

## Revolutionary War Heroine

(1) From "A History of Belleville by Federal Writers Project"

"One day the wife of Peter Cadmus discovered a party of Redcoats approaching the homestead in the western part of

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

the town near what is now Belleville Avenue. Her husband and her brother-in-law were away in the woods at the time and the woman was badly frightened particularly on account of her children. She hid them in a large oven built in the side of the fireplace, admonishing them to keep very quiet. When the Redcoats, led by a refugee, broke in and demanded to know where the men were, Mrs. Cadmus said she did not know. The officer drew his sword and threatened to run her through if she did not tell. Defiantly the woman told him to look for himself, whereupon the angry officer plunged his sword in her side. After a brief search of the house, the party withdrew along the back trails, leaving the woman for dead.

"By that time their presence must have been discovered and the signal gun was fired to call the Second River men to arms. As the Cadmus brothers approached their house they found the woman bleeding heavily and thought that the children had been carried off as hostages. But the children recognized voices and came out of hiding. Mrs. Cadmus eventually recovered."

(LOCATION: Belleville Public Library, Belleville, New Jersey)

### (2) From ROOTSWEB

"During a scuffle with the British in 1780 Blandina Kipp Cadmus hid her children from the British in a large oven and suffered serious injuries from bayonet wounds from her refusal to tell the British where the local men could be found. Blandina survived her wounds and the children emerged from the oven when Peter Cadmus and his brother heard the disturbance at the house and came running."

### Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 391.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 200. Ingeteekent June 15, 1759. Peter Codmus & Blendina Kip. Getrouwt June 17, 1759. Personen met Licentie.

New York Marriages Previous to 1784. A reprint of the original edition of 1860 with additions and corrections. GPC, Baltimore, MD: 1968.

June 15, 1759, Marriage Bonds, Vol. II, p. 327.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 3, No. 3, Jan. 1928, p. 127. Second River (Belleville, NJ) Baptismal Register Dutch Reformed Church, 1724-1794.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

### DAR Bible Records and Transcriptions:

New Jersey DAR GRC report ; s1 v005 : unrecorded bible records [ bk.1], genealogical records, bible notes and other unpublished data / compiled by Nova Caesarea Chapter.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Belleville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Belleville, Essex Co., New Jersey. Plot: Moved in 1902. Memorial # 10491262. GPS N 40.78660 W -74.14930.

Blandina married **Peter Cadmus** [3115] [MRIN: 1051], son of **Abraham Cadmus** [8729] and **Geertje Brass** [8730], on Jun 17, 1759 in New York, USA. Peter was born on Jun 2, 1739 in Second River, NJ, was christened on Jun 10, 1739 in Second River, NJ, died on Jun 30, 1810 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, USA, aged 71, and was buried in Belleville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

### Children from this marriage were:

- 918 M i. **Abraham Cadmus** [3127] was born on Jan 19, 1760 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ and died on Jan 27, 1764 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, aged 4.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 919 M ii. **John P Cadmus** [3128] was born on Dec 20, 1761 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ and died on Jul 16, 1828 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, aged 66.
- 920 M iii. **Abraham Cadmus** [3129] was born on May 17, 1764 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ and died on Dec 20, 1847 in Ruggles, Ashland Co., OH, aged 83.
- 921 F iv. **Sarah Cadmus** [3130] was born on Aug 5, 1766 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ and died on May 27, 1850 in Essex Co, NJ, aged 83.
- 922 M v. **Peter Cadmus** [3131] was born on Oct 31, 1769 in Essex Co, NJ.
- 923 F vi. **Geertje Cadmus** [3132] was born on Apr 21, 1772 in Second River, NJ, was christened on May 3, 1772 in Second River, NJ, and died on Oct 9, 1876 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, aged 104.
- 924 F vii. **Elisabeth Cadmus** [3133] was born on Mar 3, 1776 in Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Mar 17, 1776 in Bergen Co., NJ.
- 925 M viii. **Thomas Cadmus** [3134] was born on Mar 3, 1779 in Second River, NJ, was christened on Mar 28, 1779 in Second River, NJ, and died on Mar 2, 1821 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, aged 41.

**384. Helena Kip** [3116] was born on Feb 2, 1749 in Second River, NJ and was christened on Feb 12, 1749 in Second River, NJ.

General Notes: Baptismal witnesses-Gradis Haagoort, Helen Dloy.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 391.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 4, No. 1, July 1928, p. 34. Second River (Belleville, NJ) Baptismal Register Dutch Reformed Church, 1724-1794.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**385. Catherine Kip** [3233] was born on May 11, 1730 in Kip's Bay, New York and died on Sep 3, 1771 in New York, USA, aged 41.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 395.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. II, Baptisms from 1639 to 1730 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 498, 1730 17 May Jacobus Kip, Catharina Kip parents, Catharina child, witnesses Samuel Kip, Margareta Rykman. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

New York Marriages Previous to 1784. A reprint of the original edition of 1860 with additions and corrections. GPC, Baltimore, MD: 1968.

Dec. 63, 1757, Marriage Bonds, Vol. I, p. 725.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Catherine married **Peter Teller** [3239] [MRIN: 1093], son of **Johannes Teller** [3240] and **Catharine Van Tilburg** [8731], on Dec 8, 1757 in New York, NY. Peter was born in 1722 in New York, NY and died on Aug 20, 1762 in New York, NY, aged 40.

The child from this marriage was:

- 926 F i. **Catharina Teller** [3241] was born on Jun 20, 1762 in New York, NY, was christened on Jun 23, 1762 in New York, NY, and died in Jun 1824, aged 62.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**386. Samuel Kip** [3234] was born on Nov 13, 1731 in New York, NY, was christened on Nov 21, 1731 in New York, NY, and died on Feb 14, 1804 in Kip's Bay, New York, aged 72.

General Notes: Samuel removed from the Kips Bay farm during the British occupation and lived at Tappan, N.J. during the Revolution, but about 1783 returned to Kip's Bay. Letters of Administration were granted on estate of Samuel Kip to sons Elbert and Cornelius on March 19, 1804.

The Kip's Bay Farm land was broken up into large lots by a Confirmatory Deed dated Nov. 9, 1804. However, confirmation of all concerned was not given until July 12, 1805. The deed was recorded April 17, 1833. Liber 295 of Cons., page 497.

After Feb. 1805 the participants agreed to let the city lay out Streets.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 410, p. 395, 401. Painting p. 402.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 16, 1731 21 Nov Jacobus Kip, Catharina Kip parents, Samuel child, witnesses Abraham Van Vlek, Maria Kip, s.h.v. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

American Citizen, Feb. 24, 1804, Vol: 4, Iss: 1216, P. [3].

Morning Chronicle, Feb. 15, 1804, Iss: 426, P. [3].

Index of Marriages and Deaths in the New York Weekly Museum, 1788-1817. Compiled by American Antiquarian Society. 1952.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

The New York Researcher, V 20, No. 2 & 3, Summer/Fall 2009. P. 8-12. Researching a January 1776 Letter, by Peter Haring Judd.

Abstract of Title of Kip's Bay Farm in the City of New York, with All Known Maps Relating Thereto, Together With the Water Grants on THE East River Adjoining Said Farm, and Releases From the City on the Eastern Post Road. Etc., Etc., Etc. Also, The Early History of the Kip Family and The Genealogy as Refers to Title. By John J Post of the New York Bar. New York. S. Victor Constant. 1894.

Samuel married **Anna Herring** [3569] [MRIN: 1205], daughter of **Elbert Herring** [3570] and **Elizabeth Bogart** [3571], on Jun 7, 1764 in New York, NY. Anna was born on Dec 31, 1744 in New York, NY, was christened on Jan 6, 1745 in New York, NY, and died on May 20, 1800 in New York, Kip's Bay, NY, USA, aged 55.

Children from this marriage were:

- 927 F i. **Elizabeth Kip** [3572] was born on Feb 25, 1765 in New York, NY, was christened on Mar 6, 1765 in New York, NY, and died on Oct 24, 1828 in New York, NY, USA, aged 63.
- 928 M ii. **Jacobus S (James) Kip** [3573] was born on Dec 8, 1766 in New York, NY, was christened on Dec 10, 1766 in New York, NY, and died on Aug 27, 1831 in Utica, Oneida Co., NY, USA, aged 64.
- 929 M iii. **Elbert Kip** [3574] was born in Sep 1769 in New York, NY, was christened on Sep 20, 1769 in New York, NY, and died on Jul 12, 1827 in New York, NY, USA, aged 57.
- 930 M iv. **Samuel Kip** [3575] was born on Oct 20, 1771 in New York, NY, was christened on Nov 2, 1771 in New York, NY, and died on Jan 25, 1838 in New York, Kip's Bay, NY, USA, aged 66.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 931 M v. **John S Kip** [3576] was born on Apr 16, 1774 in New York, NY, was christened on Apr 24, 1774 in New York, NY, died on Feb 27, 1796 in Albany, NY, USA, aged 21, and was buried in Albany Rural Cem., Menands, Albany Co., NY, USA.
- 932 F vi. **Catherine Kip** [3577] was born on Apr 12, 1776 in New York, NY, died on Mar 29, 1847, aged 70, and was buried in New York City Marble Cem., Manhattan, New York Co., NY, USA.
- 933 M vii. **Cornelius Kip** [3578] was born on Mar 9, 1780 in Tappan, NJ, USA and died on Sep 11, 1822 in New York, Kip's Bay, NY, USA, aged 42.
- 934 F viii. **Mary Kip** [3579] was born on Feb 25, 1782 in Tappan, NJ, USA and died in May 1854, aged 72.
- 935 M ix. **Henry Kip** [3580] was born on Aug 1, 1785 in New York, NY, was christened on Aug 14, 1785 in New York, NY, died on Oct 16, 1849 in New York, NY, USA, aged 64, and was buried in Forest Lawn Cem., Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA.

**387. Johannes Kip** [3235] was born on Dec 15, 1733 in New York, NY, was christened on Dec 25, 1733 in New York, NY, and died on Oct 6, 1777 in New York, USA, aged 43.

General Notes: Died without issue and unmarried.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 30, 1733 25 Dec Jacobus Kip, Catharina Kip parents, Johannes child, witnesses Johs Van der Heul, Sara Kip, z.h.v. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**388. Margreitie Kip** [3236] was born on Mar 9, 1736 in New York, NY, was christened on Mar 14, 1736 in New York, NY, and died on Nov 25, 1739 in New York, USA, aged 3.

General Notes: Margaret. Died young.

Sources:  
Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 48, 1736 14 Mar Jacobus Kip, Catharina Kip parents, Margrietje child, witnesses Johannes Kip, Nelletje Kip, j.d. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**389. Maria Kip** [3237] was born on Jun 5, 1738 in New York, NY, was christened on Jun 14, 1738 in New York, NY, and died on Oct 16, 1780 in New York, USA, aged 42.

General Notes: Died unmarried.

Sources:  
Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 65, 1738 14 Jun Jacobus Kip, Catharina Kip parents, Maria child, witnesses Johannes Kip, Blandina Kip. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**390. Margritie Kip** [3238] was born on Nov 10, 1742 in New York, NY, was christened on Nov 19, 1742 in New York, NY, and died on May 10, 1808 in New York, NY, USA, aged 65.

General Notes: Margaret. Died unmarried.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 83, 1740 19 Nov Jacobus Kip, Catharina Kip parents, Margrietje child, witnesses Johannes Kip, Nelletje Kip, j.d. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

The New-York Evening Post, May 10, 1808, Iss: 2006, P. [3].

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**391. Jesse Kip** [3166] was born in 1732 in New York, USA and was christened on Oct 15, 1732.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 403. p. 391.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 23, 1732 15 Oct Abraham Kip, Sara Fish parents, Jesse child, witnesses Pieter Van Ranst, Sara Kierstede, syn h.v.. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**392. Maria Kip** [3167] was born in Nov 1734 in New York, USA and was christened on Nov 10, 1734 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 391.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 37, 1734 10 Nov Abraham Kip, Sara Vis parents, Maria child, witnesses Samuel Kip, Margrietje Byckman, s.h.v. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**393. Jacobus Kip** [2221] was born in Sep 1736 in New York, USA and was christened on Sep 19, 1736 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 53, 1736 19 Sept Abraham Kip, Sara Vis parents, Jacobus child, witnesses Jacobus Kierstede, Rachel Kip, Wede van Lucas Kierstede. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**394. Sara Kip** [2222] was born in Aug 1740 in New York, USA and was christened on Aug 17, 1740 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 81, 1740 17 Aug Abraham Kip, Sara Fish parents, Sara child, witnesses Pieter Van Ranst, Sara Kierstede, z.h.v. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**395. Anne Kipp** [3170] was born about 1732.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 392.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Anne married **William Dean** [8521] [MRIN: 2947] before 1761.

Anne next married **Albert Coles** [3173] [MRIN: 1068], son of **Joseph Coles** [8519] and **Temperance Carpenter** [8520], on Mar 24, 1762.

The child from this marriage was:

936 M i. **Benjamin Coles** [3175].

**396. Mary Kipp** [3171] was born about 1734.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 392.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Mary married **Simeon Crocker** [3174] [MRIN: 1069].

Children from this marriage were:

937 M i. **Jarvis Crocker** [3177].

938 F ii. **Mary Crocker** [3178].

939 M iii. **Benjamin Crocker** [3179].

940 M iv. **Abraham Crocker** [3180].

**397. Benjamin Kipp** [3172] was born about 1736.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 392.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**398. Mary Kip** [3203] was born on Sep 18, 1734 in Westchester Co., NY and died in 1734 in Westchester Co., NY.

General Notes: No issue. Died young.

Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

[Family tree of the descendants of Benjamin Kipp, 1703-1782.] Large chart. [NYHS - CS71 .K572 no. 3]

Mary married **Robert Runnels** [9635] [MRIN: 3290].

**399. William Kip** [3204] was born on Jan 28, 1736 in Westchester Co., NY and died in 1736 in Westchester Co., NY.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

[Family tree of the descendants of Benjamin Kipp, 1703-1782.] Large chart. [NYHS - CS71 .K572 no. 3]

**400. Elizabeth Kip** [3205] was born on Apr 9, 1738 in New Castle, Westchester, NY and died on Oct 29, 1817 in Clinton, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 79.

General Notes: Birth could be 1733. 2nd married to George Bull.

Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 394.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Elizabeth married **John Powell** [3215] [MRIN: 1082] on Nov 11, 1756 in Quaker Meeting, Purchase, NY. John was born on Nov 10, 1734 in Bethpage, Queens Co., NY and died on May 20, 1820 in Clinton, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 85.

Children from this marriage were:

- 941 F i. **Elizabeth Powell** [5798] was born on Feb 26, 1758 in New Castle, Dutchess Co., NY and died in 1796 in Colbourne, ON, Can, aged 38.
- 942 M ii. **Jacob Powell** [5799] was born in 1758 in New York, USA and died before Dec 12, 1813.
- 943 M iii. **Daniel Powell** [5800] was born in New York, USA.
- 944 F iv. **Freelove Powell** [5801] was born in New York, USA.
- 945 M v. **Nathaniel Powell** [5802] was born on Mar 17, 1766 in New York, USA and died on Dec 5, 1851 in Clinton, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 85.
- 946 M vi. **John Powell** [5803].
- 947 F vii. **Anna Powell** [5804] was born in New York, USA.
- 948 M viii. **Benjamin Powell** [5805] was born in New York, USA.
- 949 F ix. **Sarah Powell** [5806] was born in New York, USA.
- 950 F x. **Abigail Powell** [5807] was born in New York, USA.

**401. Jesse Kipp** [3206] was born on Feb 23, 1740 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA and died on Jan 1, 1780 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 39.

General Notes: Abstract of Will

In the name of God, Amen. This fifth day of May 1779, I, Jesse Kipp, of North Castle, Westchester County, being weak in body. I leave to my dearly beloved wife Anne one third of all my land and the best room in the house a long as she shall remain my widow, also one horse which she shall choose out of my horses and a side sadel and bridle, and two beds and furnerture and the Cubbord and table and a looking glass and all the iron ware belonging to the house and one brass kittel, and all the chears, one littel wheal and one great wheal and a cubbord rack. What is left of my estate I order it kept for the support of my children until my son, Benjamin Kipp, shall become of age. Also to Benjamin one horse valued at £15 and that when he shall come of age and then the whole to be sold and that to be divided among my children, Benjamin, Gilbert, John, Phebe, Caleb, Meream and James Kipp, every boy to have double of each girl, and that to be paid as they come of age, I make my loving wife Anne and William Kipp and Thomas Kipp Executors. Witnesses Oliver Secor, of North Castle, yeoman; John Irelnad, Daniel Outhouse. Proved Westchester County, March 4, 1785. Administration granted to William Kipp March 10, 1785. [Lib. 37, p. 422]

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

## Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 404, p. 394, 397.

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 013:0110.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Jesse married **Ann Haight** [3271] [MRIN: 1103], daughter of **Samuel Haight** [3272] and **Rebecca Fowler** [3303], about 1763 in Mt. Pleasant, NY. Ann was born on Apr 18, 1745 in Mt. Pleasant, Westchester, NY and died on Jul 13, 1811, aged 66.

## Children from this marriage were:

- 951 M i. **Benjamin Kipp** [3274] was born on Jun 4, 1763 in North Castle, Westchester Co., NY and died on Feb 23, 1849 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 85.
- 952 M ii. **Gilbert Kipp** [3275] was born on Dec 10, 1765 in North Castle, Westchester Co., NY and died on Jan 17, 1857 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA, aged 91.
- 953 M iii. **John Kipp** [3276] was born on Apr 27, 1768 in North Castle, Westchester Co., NY and died on Apr 24, 1853 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 84.
- 954 F iv. **Phebe (Sarah) Kipp** [3277] was born on Feb 26, 1770 in Ledyard, Cayuga, NY.
- 955 M v. **Caleb Kipp** [3278] was born on Oct 23, 1771 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, died on Mar 5, 1835 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 63, and was buried in Quaker Burying Ground, Chappaqua, NY, USA.
- 956 F vi. **Miriam Kipp** [3279] was born on Oct 4, 1773 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA and died on May 18, 1868, aged 94.
- 957 M vii. **James Kipp** [3280] was born on Mar 9, 1777 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA and died on May 14, 1869 in Somerstown, NY, USA, aged 92.
- 958 M viii. **Jesse Kipp** [3281] was born on May 25, 1780 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, died on Sep 1, 1861 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 81, and was buried in Quaker Burying Ground, Chappaqua, NY, USA.

**402. Abraham Kip** [3207] was born on Mar 22, 1743 in New Castle, Westchester, NY and died before 1780.

General Notes: Private in the 5th Regt. 3rd Co. NY line.

## Sources:

Jeffrey Kipp.

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 405, p. 394, 397.

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.  
Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]  
[http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua\\_deaths2.htm](http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm)

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb

Ancestry.com.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970  
The Empire State Society. Application for Membership. Mar. 1905. Abraham Kipp. Approved. Vol.86. SAR member No. 17072.

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970  
The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. May 1952. Abraham Kipp. Approved. Vol 93 SAR member No. 75068.

Abraham married **Phebe Haight** [3302] [MRIN: 1113], daughter of **Samuel Haight** [3272] and **Rebecca Fowler** [3303], before 1767. Phebe was born on Jun 5, 1747 in Phillipse Manor, Westchester, NY and died on Jul 18, 1825 in Bedford, Westchester, NY, USA, aged 78.

Children from this marriage were:

959 M i. **Abraham Kipp** [3304] was born on Jan 5, 1767 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Oct 13, 1828 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 61.

960 M ii. **Samuel Kipp** [3305] was born in 1770 in Westchester Co., NY, USA.

**403. Jacobus Kip** [3208] was born on Feb 27, 1745 in Westchester Co., NY.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**404. Sarah Davenport Kip** [3209] was born on Sep 20, 1746 in New Castle, Westchester, NY and died on Jan 24, 1823 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, aged 76.

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 394.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Sarah married **James Weeks** [3217] [MRIN: 1084], son of **Abel Weeks** [8733] and **Mary Ireland** [8734], in 1766. James died before Aug 23, 1826 in New Castle, Westchester, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

961 F i. **Dorathy Weeks** [5785].

962 M ii. **Abraham Weeks** [3219].

963 M iii. **Benjamin Weeks** [3220].

964 F iv. **Sarah Weeks** [3221].

965 F v. **Mary Weeks** [3222] was born on Dec 8, 1768 and died on Sep 3, 1828, aged 59.

966 F vi. **Martha Weeks** [3223].

967 M vii. **James Weeks** [3224].

968 F viii. **Phebe Weeks** [3225].

969 F ix. **Jane Weeks** [5786].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

970 M x. **Jesse K. Weeks** [5787].

**405. William Kipp** [3210] was born on Dec 23, 1748 in Philipsburg, Westchester, NY, USA and died on Oct 19, 1800 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 51.

General Notes: Alt. birth date Jan 3, 1748/49 Philipsburg, Westchester, NY. He was a Justice of the Peace. His will was probated June 10, 1802 and gives his residence as New Castle.

Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 406, p. 395, 397.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Pat Stansloski.

1790 Census of the United States. New York. westchester. North Castle. P. 176. Roll M637\_6.

Kipp, William Free white males of 16 yrs & up 3; Free white males under 16 yrs 3; Free white females 6

William married **Mary Merritt** [3306] [MRIN: 1115], daughter of **Thomas Merritt** [3307], on Dec 3, 1770 in New Castle, Westchester, NY. Mary was born on May 18, 1752 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA and died on Jan 31, 1827 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 74.

Children from this marriage were:

- 971 F i. **Sarah Kipp** [3308] was born on Oct 17, 1771 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA and died on Apr 25, 1831 in New Paltz, Ulster Co., NY, USA, aged 59.
- 972 F ii. **Prudence Kipp** [3309] was born on May 9, 1773 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA.
- 973 M iii. **Isaac Kipp** [3310] was born on Aug 18, 1774 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, died on Nov 7, 1861 in Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA, aged 87, and was buried in Oakridge Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.
- 974 F iv. **Dorothy Kipp** [3311] was born on Sep 15, 1776 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA.
- 975 F v. **Martha Kipp** [3312] was born on Jun 23, 1779 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA and died in 1842 in Ulster, Bradford Co., PA, aged 63.
- 976 M vi. **Thomas Kipp** [3313] was born on Oct 24, 1780 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA and died on Sep 8, 1847 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 66.
- 977 F vii. **Abigail Kipp** [3314] was born on Oct 10, 1784 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA and died in 1845, aged 61.
- 978 M viii. **Benjamin Kipp** [3315] was born on Feb 4, 1787 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA and died on Mar 16, 1851 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 64.
- 979 F ix. **Ann Kipp** [3316] was born on Feb 20, 1789 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA.
- 980 F x. **Tamer Kipp** [3317] was born on Sep 30, 1793 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA, died on Dec 28, 1886 in Woodlawn, NY, USA, aged 93, and was buried in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

**406. James Kipp** [3211] was born on Apr 6, 1751 in North Castle, Westchester Co., NY, USA and died in Oct 1785 in Cumberland Co., Nova Scotia, Can, aged 34.

General Notes: Loyalist.

He joined the British in 1776 and served the whole war with the West Chester volunteers under the command of Col. DeLancey. James was compelled to leave at the close of the Revolution, because of his outspoken loyalty to King George.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

He emigrated to Nova Scotia in 1783, and was there drowned in October 1785. His wife subsequently returned to New Castle, Westchester Co.

Sources:

National Archives of Canada. Claims of American Loyalists, Part II.  
Microfilm B-1161, A.O. 12, vol.26, #235-238.

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 407, p. 395, 399.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

James married **Zipporah Carpenter** [3463] [MRIN: 1179], daughter of **John Carpenter** [3464] and **Charity Weeks** [3465]. Zipporah was born on Apr 6, 1749 in Rye, Westchester Co., NY and died on Feb 12, 1818 in Clinton, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 68.

Children from this marriage were:

- 981 M i. **John Kipp** [3467] was born on Aug 14, 1775 in Westchester Co., NY, USA and died on Dec 22, 1846 in Sparta, Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Canada West, aged 71.
- 982 M ii. **Daniel Kipp** [3468].
- 983 F iii. **Elizabeth Kipp** [3469].
- 984 F iv. **Charlotte Kipp** [3470] was born on Feb 18, 1781, died on Apr 13, 1866 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 85, and was buried in Crum Elbow, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

**407. Capt Samuel Kipp UE** [3212] was born on Dec 16, 1753 in North Castle, Westchester Co., NY, USA, died on Feb 23, 1803 in Montreal, QC, Can, aged 49, and was buried on Feb 25, 1803 in Anglican Cemetery, Montreal, QC, Can.

General Notes: He lived in West Chester, Province of New York. He joined the British soon after the Battle of Long Island serving under Col. Robert Rogers in the Queen's Rangers in 1776. The next Summer he joined the Corps of West Chester Loyalists under Col. DeLancey and served with them until November 1779. His Excellency Governor Tryon honored him with a Commission as Lieutenant in a Troop of Horse. In 1780 he succeeded to the Command of said Troop and had charge of same during the War. At the close of the War he emigrated to Nova Scotia in 1783 settling in Cumberland County.

Samuel left New York the 1st of June 1783, with a party of the regiment of Westchester Light Horse who were under the direction of Captain Moses Knapp. They went to the County of Cumberland. Samuel settled at Remsheg, (Wallace today), Nova Scotia.

Muster Role of Disbanded Officers, discharged and disbanded soldiers and loyalists mustered at Digby the 29th day of May 1784, Judge A.W. Savery. New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 34, p. 123.  
This list indicates he left alone for exile. His first family stayed in the new Republic.

Shortly after his marriage to Mary Knapp, they migrated to Lower Canada.

Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 408, p. 395, 400.

Library and Archives Canada. Claims of American Loyalists, Part II. Microfilm B-1160, A.O. 12, vol. 23, #196-205.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

The Civil Sword: James DeLancey's Westchester Raiders, 1776-1785, by G.R. Vincent, Victoria, BC, 1997.

New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 34, p. 123.

Library and Archives Canada; Ward Chipman Papers; Muster Master's Office (1777-1785); MG 23 D1, Series 1, V. 24, P. 13. C-9818.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18<sup>th</sup> Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Biographical Sketches of Loyalists of the American Revolution with An Historical Essay, by Lorenzo Sabine. Boston. 1864. p. 603

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.  
Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]  
[http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua\\_deaths2.htm](http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm)

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Family Bible of John B Brady. The Holy Bible. Printed and Published by M. Carey. Philadelphia. 1813. Gives death date as Feb. 23, 1805.

Samuel married **Freelove Totten** [3507] [MRIN: 1194], daughter of **Peter Totten** [6225] and **Freelove** [Totten] [6226], circa 1776. Freelove was born on Dec 9, 1756 in Westchester Co., NY and died on Dec 20, 1830 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 74.

Children from this marriage were:

- 985 M i. **Peter Kipp** [11670] was born on Jan 12, 1776.
- 986 F ii. **Freelove Kipp** [3508] was born on Nov 23, 1778.
- 987 M iii. **Samuel Kipp** [3509] was born on Feb 24, 1780 and died on Jan 11, 1846 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 65.
- 988 F iv. **Sarah Kipp** [3510] was born on Jul 14, 1782.
- 989 F v. **Lydia C Kipp** [3511] was born on Aug 25, 1785 in New York, USA, died on Sep 30, 1854 in Big Rock, Kane Co., IL, USA, aged 69, and was buried in Fowler Grove Cem., Big Rock, Kane Co., IL, USA.
- 990 M vi. **Stephen Kipp** [3512].

Samuel next married **Mary Knapp** [6227] [MRIN: 2112], daughter of **Capt Moses Knapp** [6228] and **Elizabeth Hatfield** [6229], in 1787 in Remsheg, Cumberland Co., NS, Can. Mary was born in 1766 in Yorktown, Cortland Manor, NY, USA, died on Apr 5, 1838 in Montreal, QC, Can, aged 72, and was buried on Apr 7, 1838 in Montreal, QC, Can.

Marriage Notes: Married at Fanning's Burg or Remsheg, Nova Scotia in 1787 before James Stewart, justice of the peace of the Strait of Canso.

Children from this marriage were:

- 991 M i. **James Kipp** [6230] was born on Mar 15, 1788 in near Montreal, QC, was christened on Aug 30, 1789 in Quebec City, QC, died on Jul 2, 1880 in Parkville, Clay Co., MO, USA, aged 92, and was buried in Old Parkville Cem., Parkville, Clay Co., MO, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 992 M ii. **Samuel Kipp** [6231] was born in 1790 in QC, Can, died on Nov 20, 1830 in Montreal, QC, Can, aged 40, and was buried in Bytown, Upper Canada.
- 993 F iii. **Elizabeth Kipp** [6232] was born on Jul 27, 1791 in QC, Can, was christened on Feb 13, 1808 in Montreal, QC, Can, died on Mar 1, 1870 in Joliette, QC, Can, aged 78, and was buried in Joliette, QC, Can.
- 994 F iv. **Charlotte Kipp** [6233] was born on Jul 6, 1796 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on Aug 30, 1796 in Montreal, QC, Can, died on Jul 25, 1889 in Joliette, QC, Can, aged 93, and was buried on Jul 27, 1889 in Joliette, QC, Can.

**408. Thomas Kip** [3213] was born on Jul 14, 1756 in North Castle, Westchester Co., NY and died on Sep 1, 1833 in New York, NY, aged 77.

General Notes: He served three years and six months as a volunteer under the Command of Col. James DeLancey doing the duty of Quarter Master. He went to Nova Scotia in July 1783 and settled in the County of Annapolis at Digby, Nova Scotia. It would appear that he moved back to the USA. The will of Thomas Kipp of New York City was dated May 24, 1818; and probated Sept. 5, 1823.

Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 409, p. 395, 400.

Library and Archives Canada. Claims of American Loyalists, Microfilm B-2194, A.O. 13, vol. 24, #299-301.

Library and Archives Canada; Ward Chipman Papers; Muster Master's Office (1777-1785); MG 23 D1, Series 1, V. 24, P. 13. C-9818.

Encyclopedia of American Quaker Genealogy, by William Wade Hinshaw and Thomas Worth Marshall, Vol. III, GPC, Baltimore, 1969.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Thomas married **Abigail Hatfield** [3527] [MRIN: 1198], daughter of **Isaac Hatfield** [6240] and **Marytie (Mary) Buckout** [6241]. Abigail was born on Nov 1, 1756 in White Plains, Westchester Co., NY and died on Mar 17, 1839 in New York, NY, USA, aged 82.

Children from this marriage were:

- 995 F i. **Mary Kip** [3528].
- 996 M ii. **Benjamin Kip** [3530].
- 997 M iii. **William Kip** [3531].
- 998 M iv. **Isaac Kip MD** [3529] was born circa 1785 and died on Mar 3, 1847 in New York, NY, USA, aged about 62.
- 999 F v. **Dorothea Ann Kip** [3532] was born in 1794 and died on Mar 24, 1812 in New York, USA, aged 18.
- 1000 F vi. **Jane Kip** [3533] died on Mar 21, 1868 in West Morrisania, NY, USA.

**409. Mary Kip** [3214] was born on Feb 14, 1761 in New Castle, Westchester, NY.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Mary married **Robert Bunnells** [8332] [MRIN: 2882].

**410. Cathalina Kierstede** [5610] was born in 1711 in New York, USA and died before 1722 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**411. Rachel Kierstede** [8522] was born in 1712 in New York, USA and died in 1712 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**412. Rachel Kierstede** [8523] was born in 1714 in New York, USA and died before 1726 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**413. Lucas Kierstede** [8524] was born in 1716 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Lucas married **Catharina Groenenduck** [8735] [MRIN: 3011], daughter of **Samuel Groenenduck** [8736] and **Mayke Verkerk** [8737], on Jul 7, 1748 in New York, NY. Catharina died on Mar 10, 1765 in New York, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

1001 M i. **Johannes Kierstede** [8739] was born in 1749 in New York, NY.

1002 F ii. **Maria Kierstede** [8740] was born in 1751 in New York, NY and died before 1753 in New York, NY.

1003 F iii. **Maria Kierstede** [8741] was born in 1753 in New York, NY.

Lucas next married **Aefie Van Gelder** [8738] [MRIN: 3013] on Jul 17, 1765 in New York, NY. Aefie was born in 1731 in New York, NY.

The child from this marriage was:

1004 F i. **Elizabeth Kierstede** [8742] was born in 1769 in New York, NY and died on May 8, 1861, aged 92.

**414. Isaac Kierstede** [8525] was born in 1718.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**415. Maria Kierstede** [8526] was born in 1720 and died before Feb 7, 1762 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Maria married **Martin Cregier** [8527] [MRIN: 1961] on Dec 15, 1743 in New York, USA.

**416. Cathalina Kierstede** [8528] was born in 1722 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Cathalina married **Lendert Warner** [8744] [MRIN: 3015] about 1743. Lendert was born about 1715 in New York, NY and died on Dec 7, 1766 in New York, NY, aged about 51.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 1005 M i. **John Warner** [8745] was born in 1745 in New York, NY.
- 1006 M ii. **Thomas Warner** [8746] was born in 1747 in New York, NY.
- 1007 F iii. **Maria Warner** [8747] was born in 1749 in New York, NY and died before Sep 1751 in New York, NY.
- 1008 F iv. **Maria Warner** [8748] was born in 1751 in New York, NY.
- 1009 F v. **Cathalina Warner** [8749] was born in 1758 in New York, NY and died before Jul 1761 in New York, NY.
- 1010 F vi. **Cathalina Warner** [8750] was born in 1761 in New York, NY.
- 1011 F vii. **Rachel Warner** [8751] was born in 1765 in New York, NY.

**417. Rachel Kierstede** [8529] was born in 1726.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**418. Johannes Romme** [8530] was born in 1710 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Johannes married **Elizabeth Ten Eyck** [8752] [MRIN: 3016], daughter of **Coenraat Ten Eyck** [8753] and **Annatje Eps** [8754], on May 9, 1730 in New York, NY. Elizabeth was born in 1710 in New York, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1012 M i. **Cornelis Romme** [8755] was born in 1731 in New York, NY.
- 1013 M ii. **Coenrad Ten Eyke Romme** [8756] was born in 1733 in New York, NY.

**419. Rachel Romme** [8531] was born in 1711.

**420. Lucas Romme** [8532] was born in 1713.

**421. Marytje Romme** [8533] was born in 1715 in New York, USA and died in 1715 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**422. Marytje Romme** [8534] was born in 1716 in New York, USA and died before 1725 in New York, USA.

**423. Sara Romme** [8535] was born in 1718 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Sara married **John Storp** [8757] [MRIN: 3018] on Oct 29, 1737 in New York, NY.

The child from this marriage was:

- 1014 F i. **Maria Storp** [8760] was born in 1741 in New York, NY.

Sara next married **Smith** [8758] [MRIN: 3019] after 1746.

Sara next married **Evert Pels** [8759] [MRIN: 3020] on Jul 17, 1760 in New York, NY.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

424. **Cornelis Romme** [8536] was born in 1721.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Cornelis married **Martha Robertson** [8761] [MRIN: 3021] on Feb 2, 1746 in New York, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1015 F i. **Maria Romme** [8762] was born in 1746 in New York, NY.
- 1016 M ii. **Cornelius Romme** [8763] was born in 1757 in New York, NY and died on May 16, 1778, aged 21.
- 1017 M iii. **Luke Romme** [8764] was born about 1759 in New York, NY and died after 1834 in Fabius, Onondaga Co., NY, USA.
- 1018 M iv. **Johannes Romme** [8765] was born in 1761 in New York, NY.

425. **Rachel Romme** [8537] was born in 1723 in New York, USA and died on Mar 8, 1729 in New York, USA, aged 6.

426. **Maria Romme** [8538] was born in 1725 in New York, USA and died on Mar 24, 1729 in New York, USA, aged 4.

427. **Tryntje Romme** [8539] was born in 1728.

428. **Cornelis Van Ranst** [8541] was born on Feb 4, 1714 in New York, NY and died in 1762 in New York, NY, aged 48.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Cornelis married **Gertrude Sebring** [8767] [MRIN: 3023] on Jun 6, 1734 in New York, NY. Gertrude was born on Feb 4, 1711 in New York, NY and died about 1742 in New York, NY, aged about 31.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1019 M i. **Peter Van Ranst** [8769] was born on Jul 24, 1734 in New York, NY and died on Nov 6, 1792 in New York, NY, aged 58.
- 1020 M ii. **Johannes Van Ranst** [8770] was born in 1736 in New York, NY and died about 1762 at Sea, Caoe Hattera, aged about 26.
- 1021 M iii. **Cornelius Van Ranst** [8771] was born in 1739 in New York, NY and died before 1747 in New York, NY.
- 1022 F iv. **Rachel Van Ranst** [8772] was born in 1741 in New York, NY.

Cornelis next married **Catharina Canon** [8768] [MRIN: 3024] on Nov 19, 1743 in New York, NY. Catharina was born in 1714 in New York, NY and died on Dec 27, 1795 in New York, NY, aged 81.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1023 M i. **Abraham Van Ranst** [8775] was born in 1744 in New York, NY and died in 1803 in Middlesex Co., NJ, USA, aged 59.
- 1024 F ii. **Sarah Van Ranst** [8776] was born in 1745 in New York, NY and died in 1777, aged 32.
- 1025 M iii. **Cornelius Van Ranst** [8777] was born in 1747 in New York, NY and died before Jan 6, 1781 in New York, NY.
- 1026 F iv. **Maria Van Ranst** [8778] was born in 1749 in New York, NY and died before 1796.
- 1027 F v. **Catharine Van Ranst** [8779] was born in 1751 in New York, NY and died on Nov 5, 1792, aged 41.
- 1028 F vi. **Hester Van Ranst** [8780] was born in 1754 in New York, NY.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**429. Lucas Van Ranst** [8542] was born in 1716 in New York, NY and died in 1788 in New York, NY, aged 72.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Lucas married **Elizabeth Beekman** [8788] [MRIN: 3034], daughter of **Gerardus Beekman** [8789] and **Anna Maria Van Horn** [8790], about 1739. Elizabeth was born in 1720 in New York, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

1029 F i. **Anna Maria Van Ranst** [8791] was born in 1740 in New York, NY.

1030 M ii. **Peter Van Ranst** [8792] was born in 1743 in New York, NY and died before 1747 in New York, NY.

1031 M iii. **Gerard Van Ranst** [8793] was born in 1745 in New York, NY and died before 1788.

1032 M iv. **Peter Van Ranst** [8794] was born in 1747 in New York, NY and died in 1788, aged 41.

**430. Rachel Van Ranst** [8543] was born in 1719.

**431. Peter Van Ranst** [8544] was born in 1721.

**432. Catharine Van Ranst** [8545] was born in 1723.

**433. Gerret Van Ranst** [8546] was born in 1726.

**434. Sara Van Ranst** [8547] was born in 1728.

**435. Maria Van Ranst** [8548] was born in 1728 in New York, USA and died before 1786 in New York, USA.

**436. Jacobus Van Ranst** [8549] was born in 1731.

**437. Jacobus Van Ranst** [8550] was born in 1735.

**438. Lucas Kierstede** [8553] was born in 1719 in New York, NY and died on Nov 25, 1784 in New York, NY, aged 65.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Lucas married **Elsie Creigier** [8813] [MRIN: 3040], daughter of **Simon Creigier** [8814] and **Antje Van Oost** [8815], on May 20, 1741 in New York, NY. Elsie was born in 1721 in New York, NY and died on May 13, 1796 in New York, NY, aged 75.

Children from this marriage were:

1033 F i. **Annatje Kierstede** [8816] was born in 1742 in New York, NY and died before 1744 in New York, NY.

1034 F ii. **Anna Kierstede** [8817] was born in 1744 in New York, NY and died before 1784.

1035 M iii. **James Kierstede** [8818] was born in 1746 in New York, NY and died before 1784.

1036 F iv. **Sara Kierstede** [8819] was born in 1750 in New York, NY.

1037 M v. **Simon Kierstede** [8820] was born in 1753 in New York, NY and died on Jul 4, 1798 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA, aged 45.

1038 M vi. **Lucas Kierstede** [8821] was born in 1755 in New York, NY and died before 1784 in New York, NY.

1039 F vii. **Elizabeth Kierstede** [8822] was born in 1758 in New York, NY.

1040 F viii. **Rachel Kierstede** [8823] was born in 1760 in New York, NY.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**439. Angenietje Kierstede** [8551] was born in 1722 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Angenietje married **Simon Brestede** [8796] [MRIN: 3037], son of **John Brestede** [8797] and **Anna Maria Elsworth** [8798], on Dec 2, 1739 in New York, NY. Simon was born in 1718 in New York, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1041 F i. **Sara Brestede** [8799] was born in 1740 in New York, NY and died before 1746 in New York, NY.
- 1042 M ii. **Johannes Brestede** [8800] was born in 1742 in New York, NY.
- 1043 M iii. **Jacobus Brestede** [8801] was born in 1742 in New York, NY.
- 1044 M iv. **Simon Brestede** [8802] was born in 1745 in New York, NY and died before 1756 in New York, NY.
- 1045 F v. **Sara Brestede** [8803] was born in 1746 in New York, NY and died before 1755 in New York, NY.
- 1046 F vi. **Anna Maria Brestede** [8804] was born in 1748 in New York, NY.
- 1047 F vii. **Jenneke Brestede** [8805] was born in 1751 in New York, NY.
- 1048 F viii. **Sara Brestede** [8806] was born in 1755 in New York, NY and died before 1761 in New York, NY.
- 1049 M ix. **Simon Brestede** [8807] was born in 1756 in New York, NY.
- 1050 F x. **Rachel Brestede** [8808] was born in 1758 in New York, NY.
- 1051 F xi. **Sara Brestede** [8809] was born in 1761 in New York, NY.
- 1052 F xii. **Elizabeth Brestede** [8810] was born in 1761 in New York, NY.

**440. Rachel Kierstede** [8552] was born in 1724 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Rachel married **Deodatus Threlked** [8811] [MRIN: 3039] on Mar 28, 1745 in New York, NY.

The child from this marriage was:

- 1053 F i. **Sarah Threlked** [8812] was born in 1746 in New York, NY.

**441. Lucas Kierstede** [8554] was born in 1736.

**442. Johannes Kierstede** [8555] was born in 1739.

**443. Jacobus Kierstede** [8556] was born in 1741.

**444. Johannes Kierstede** [8557] was born in 1742.

**445. Rachel Kierstede** [8558] was born in 1744.

**446. Jacobus Kierstede** [8559] was born in 1747.

**447. Catharina Kierstede** [8560] was born in 1750.

**448. Rachel Kierstede** [8561] was born in 1723 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Rachel married **Arie Koning** [8825] [MRIN: 3043] on Oct 21, 1740 in New York, NY. Arie was born in 1719 in New York, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1054 F i. **Rachel Koning** [8826] was born in 1741 in New York, NY.
- 1055 M ii. **Arie Koning** [8827] was born in 1744 in New York, NY.
- 1056 M iii. **Benjamin Koning** [8828] was born in 1747 in New York, NY and died before 1751 in New York, NY.
- 1057 F iv. **Jenneke Koning** [8829] was born in 1748 in New York, NY.
- 1058 M v. **Benjamin Koning** [8830] was born in 1751 in New York, NY.
- 1059 M vi. **Henricus Koning** [8831] was born in 1753 in New York, NY.

**449. Marytie Kierstede** [8562] was born in 1725.

**450. Jenneke Kierstede** [8563] was born in 1727.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Jenneke married **Abraham Mills** [8832] [MRIN: 3044] on Nov 4, 1750 in New York, NY.

The child from this marriage was:

- 1060 F i. **Jenneke Mills** [8833] was born in 1754 in New York, NY.

**451. Sara Kierstede** [8564] was born in 1729.

**452. Lucas Kierstede** [8565] was born in 1732 and died before Jan 8, 1761.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Lucas married **Martha Sutton** [8834] [MRIN: 3045] on Jul 27, 1753 in New York, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1061 F i. **Jenneke Kierstede** [8835] was born in 1753 in New York, NY and died on Feb 27, 1755 in New York, NY, aged 2.
- 1062 F ii. **Jenneke Kierstede** [8836] was born in 1756 in New York, NY.
- 1063 M iii. **Benjamin Kierstede** [8837] was born in 1758 in New York, NY.

**453. Benjamin Kierstede** [8566] was born in 1738.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Benjamin married **Rachel Smith** [8838] [MRIN: 3046] on Dec 24, 1761 in New York, NY.

The child from this marriage was:

- 1064 F i. **Jannetje Kierstede** [8839] was born in 1762 in New York, NY.

**454. Jacob Kierstede** [8567] was born in 1742.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

455. **Sara Kierstede** [8568] was born in 1743.

456. **Philip Casier** [8572] was born in 1719 in Staten Island, NY and died after 1754 in Cecil Co., Maryland.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Philip married **Maria Culk** [8840] [MRIN: 3047] before 1751 in Cecil Co., Maryland.

The child from this marriage was:

1065 M i. **Jesse Casier** [8841] was born in 1751.

457. **Catharina Casier** [8573] was born in 1722 in Staten Island, NY.

458. **Dirk Casier** [8574] was born in 1724 in Staten Island, NY.

459. **Jacobus Casier** [8575] was born in 1726 in Staten Island, NY and died about 1794 in Prince William Co., VA, aged about 68.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Jacobus married **Fanny** [Casier] [8842] [MRIN: 3048] before 1756 in Cecil Co., Maryland.

Children from this marriage were:

1066 M i. **Abraham Casier** [8843] was born about 1766 in Cecil Co., Maryland and died in 1822 in Canton, Stark Co., OH, aged about 56.

1067 M ii. **James Casier** [8844] was born in 1769 in Cecil Co., Maryland and died in 1798 in Prince William Co., VA, aged 29.

1068 F iii. **Betsy Casier** [8845] was born about 1771 in Cecil Co., Maryland and died about 1820, aged about 49.

1069 F iv. **Catie Casier** [8846] was born about 1773 in Cecil Co., Maryland.

1070 F v. **Thankful Casier** [8847] was born about 1775 in Cecil Co., Maryland.

460. **Petrus Casier** [8576] was born in 1730 in Staten Island, NY and died after 1754 in Cecil Co., Maryland.

461. **Abraham Casier** [8577] was born in 1732 in Cecil Co., Maryland.

Abraham married **Rebecca Johnson** [8850] [MRIN: 3051] before 1766 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA. Rebecca was born in 1735 in Cecil Co., Maryland.

Children from this marriage were:

1071 F i. **Mary Casier** [8851] was born in 1766 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA.

1072 F ii. **Rebecca Casier** [8852] was born in 1767 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA.

1073 M iii. **John Casier** [8853] was born on Oct 10, 1770 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA.

1074 M iv. **Thomas Casier** [8854] was born in 1773 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA, died after 1812, and was buried in Methodist Cem., Northeast, Cecil Co., MD, USA.

462. **Richard Casier** [8578] was born in 1734 in Cecil Co., Maryland and died before 1790 in Cecil Co., Maryland.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Richard married **Susannah Kirkpatrick** [8859] [MRIN: 3055], daughter of **James Kirkpatrick** [8860] and **Mary Newton** [8861], on Apr 13, 1760 in Cecil Co., Maryland. Susannah was born in 1741 in MineBrook, SOMerset, NJ and died in 1800 in N. Susquehana, Cecil Co., MD, aged 59.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1075 M i. **Richard Casier** [8862] was born on Aug 16, 1762 in Cecil Co., Maryland.
- 1076 M ii. **Abraham Casier** [8863] was born on Jul 13, 1764 in Cecil Co., Maryland.
- 1077 F iii. **Susannah Casier** [8864] was born on Feb 26, 1772 in Cecil Co., Maryland.

**463. Catharina Ryckman** [201] was born in 1724 in New York, USA and was christened on Jan 3, 1725 in New York, NY.

**464. Rebecca Ryckman** [7570] was born in 1726 in Staten Island, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Rebecca married **Conrad Ten Eyck** [8986] [MRIN: 3087], son of **Jacob Ten Eyck** [7500] and **Neeltje Hardenbergh** [7490], on Aug 31, 1746 in New York, NY. Conrad was born in 1724 in New York, NY and died after Sep 4, 1746 in New York, NY.

Rebecca next married **Johannes Koning** [8987] [MRIN: 3088], son of **Abraham Koning** [8988] and **Susanna De Forest** [8989], on Dec 14, 1751 in New York, NY. Johannes was born on Aug 1, 1729 in New Barbadoes, Bergen Co., NJ.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1078 F i. **Catharina King** [8990] was born in 1753 in New York, NY.
- 1079 M ii. **Abraham King** [8991] was born in 1755 in New York, NY and died before 1765 in New York, NY.
- 1080 M iii. **Johannes King** [8992] was born in 1757 in New York, NY.
- 1081 F iv. **Susannah King** [8993] was born on Sep 7, 1763 in New York, NY.
- 1082 M v. **Abraham King** [8994] was born on Dec 6, 1765 in New York, NY.

**465. Albert Ryckman** [6664] was born in 1729 in Staten Island, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Albert married **Cornelia Brasier** [8998] [MRIN: 3093] on May 4, 1756 in New York, NY. Cornelia was born on Apr 3, 1738 in New York, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1083 F i. **Cornelia Ryckman** [8999] was born in 1756 in New York, NY.
- 1084 M ii. **Abraham Ryckman** [9000] was born in 1758 in New York, NY.
- 1085 M iii. **Johannis Ryckman** [9001] was born in 1760 in New York, NY.
- 1086 M iv. **Isaac Ryckman** [9002] was born in 1762 in New York, NY.
- 1087 F v. **Elizabet Ryckman** [9003] was born in 1764 in New York, NY.
- 1088 M vi. **Albert Ryckman** [9004] was born in 1767 in New York, NY.

**466. Johannes Ryckman** [8581] was born in 1724.

**467. Catharina Ryckman** [8582] was born in 1726.

General Notes: Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Catharina married **Hendrick Kierse Jr** [9008] [MRIN: 3097].

Children from this marriage were:

- 1089 F i. **Catharina Kiersen** [9009] was born in 1750 in New York, NY.
- 1090 F ii. **Geertje Kiersen** [9010] was born in 1753 in New York, NY.
- 1091 M iii. **Hendrick Kiersen** [9011] was born in 1755 in New York, NY.
- 1092 F iv. **Sara Kiersen** [9012] was born in 1758 in New York, NY.
- 1093 M v. **Hendrick Kiersen** [9013] was born in 1761 in New York, NY.
- 1094 F vi. **Giertje Kiersen** [9014] was born in 1764 in New York, NY.
- 1095 M vii. **Jakobus Kiersen** [9015] was born in 1767 in New York, NY.

**468. Maria Ryckman** [8583] was born in 1728.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Maria married **John Armstrong** [9016] [MRIN: 3098] before 1754.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1096 M i. **John Armstrong** [9017] was born in 1754 in New York, NY.
- 1097 M ii. **Jacobus Armstrong** [9018] was born in 1757 in New York, NY.
- 1098 M iii. **John Armstrong** [9019] was born in 1759 in New York, NY.
- 1099 M iv. **Johannis Armstrong** [9020] was born in 1760 in New York, NY.

**469. Jacobus Ryckman** [8584] was born in 1731 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Jacobus married **Maria Van der Hoef** [9021] [MRIN: 3099] before 1753.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1100 F i. **Maria Ryckman** [9022] was born in 1753 in New York, NY.
- 1101 F ii. **Lea Ryckman** [9023] was born in 1755 in New York, NY.
- 1102 M iii. **Jacobus Ryckman** [9024] was born in 1759 in New York, NY.

**470. Arie Ryckman** [8585] was born in 1734 and died before Feb 25, 1805 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Arie married **Rachel Pero** [9026] [MRIN: 3101], daughter of **Richard Perrow** [9027] and **Geertje Hoppe** [9028], on May 16, 1756 in New York, NY. Rachel was born in 1736 in New York, NY and died after 1805 in New York, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1103 F i. **Geertje Ryckman** [9029] was born in 1757 in New York, NY.
- 1104 F ii. **Catharina Ryckman** [9030] was born in 1759 in New York, NY.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 1105 M   iii. **Jacobus Ryckman** [9031] was born in 1761 in New York, NY.
- 1106 M   iv. **Richard Ryckman** [9032] was born in 1763 in New York, NY.
- 1107 M   v. **Arie Ryckman** [9033] was born in 1766 in New York, NY.
- 1108 M   vi. **Johannes Ryckman** [9034] was born in 1768 in New York, NY.
- 1109 F   vii. **Rachel Ryckman** [9035] was born in 1771 in New York, NY.
- 1110 F   viii. **Annatje Ryckman** [9036] was born in 1774 in New York, NY.

**471. Johannes Ryckman** [8586] was born in 1737 in Ulster Co., NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Johannes married **Elizabeth Mangel** [9043] [MRIN: 3109], daughter of **Johannes Mangel** [9044] and **Marytie Retan** [9045], on Jan 24, 1760. Elizabeth was born on Jan 11, 1738 in Tappan, NJ.

**472. Tobias Ryckman** [8587] was born in 1741.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Tobias married **Sara Kiersen** [9046] [MRIN: 3111], daughter of **Hendrick Kierse** [9047] and **Judick Forseur** [9048], on May 20, 1761 in New York, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1111 F    i. **Judik Ryckman** [9049] was born in 1762 in New York, NY.
- 1112 F    ii. **Judah Ryckman** [9050] was born on Jan 19, 1763 in Cornwall, Orange Co., NY and died on Aug 31, 1861 in Open Brook, Liberty Twp, McKean Co., PA. USA, aged 98.
- 1113 F    iii. **Sara Ryckman** [9051] was born in 1770 in New York, NY.

**473. Johannes Ryckman** [8589] was born in 1730 in Schenectady, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Johannes married **Eunice Ward** [9052] [MRIN: 3113] on May 30, 1754 in New York, NY. Eunice was born in New York, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1114 F    i. **Maria (Polly) Ryckman** [9053] was born in 1755 in New York, NY.
- 1115 M    ii. **Johannes Ryckman** [9054] was born in 1756 in New York, NY.
- 1116 F    iii. **Rachel Ryckman** [9055] was born in 1758 in Schenectady, NY.
- 1117 M    iv. **Cornelis Ryckman** [9056] was born in 1760 in Schenectady, NY and died before 1763 in Schenectady, NY.
- 1118 M    v. **Cornelis Ryckman** [9057] was born in 1763 in Schenectady, NY.
- 1119 M    vi. **Albert Ryckman** [9058] was born in 1766 in Schenectady, NY.
- 1120 F    vii. **Sarah Ryckman** [9059] was born in 1768 in Schenectady, NY.
- 1121 M    viii. **Harmanus Ryckman** [9060] was born in 1771 in Schenectady, NY.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1122 F ix. **Clara Ryckman** [9061] was born in 1774 in Schenectady, NY.

1123 M x. **Samuel Ryckman** [9062] was born in 177 in Schenectady, NY.

**474. Cornelis Ryckman** [8590] was born in 1732.

**475. Cathrina Ryckman** [8591] was born in 1733.

**476. Clara Ryckman** [8592] was born in 1735.

**477. Cathrina Ryckman** [8593] was born in 1737 in Schenectady, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Cathrina married **Jacobus Synyder** [9073] [MRIN: 3118] on Jun 2, 1754. Jacobus was born in Staten Island, NY.

**478. Susanna Ryckman** [8594] was born in 1739.

**479. Maria Ryckman** [8595] was born in 1741.

**480. Cathrina Ryckman** [8598] was born in 1735 in Schenectady, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Cathrina married **Johannes S Van Zeyl** [9067] [MRIN: 3119] before 1757.

Children from this marriage were:

1124 F i. **Marytie Van Zeyl** [9074] was born in 1757 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

1125 F ii. **Cornelia Van Zeyl** [9075] was born in 1766 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

1126 M iii. **Tobias Van Zeyl** [9076] was born in 1768 in Schenectady, NY.

1127 M iv. **Johannes Van Zeyl** [9077] was born in 1771 in Schenectady, NY.

1128 F v. **Annatje Van Zeyl** [9078] was born on Jun 15, 1773 in Montgomery Co., NY.

**481. Aefje Ryckman** [8599] was born in 1737.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Aefje married **Hendrick Beer** [9079] [MRIN: 3120] before 1758.

Children from this marriage were:

1129 F i. **Annatje Beer** [9080] was born in 1758 in Bergen Co., NJ.

1130 M ii. **Tobias Beer** [9081] was born in 1759 in Bergen Co., NJ.

1131 M iii. **Hendrick Beer** [9082] was born in 1762 in Bergen Co., NJ.

1132 F iv. **Marya Beer** [9083] was born in 1764 in Bergen Co., NJ.

1133 M v. **Johannes Beer** [9084] was born in 1766 in Bergen Co., NJ.

1134 M vi. **Frederick Beer** [9085] was born in 1766 in Bergen Co., NJ.

1135 M vii. **David Beer** [9086] was born in 1772 in Bergen Co., NJ.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1136 F viii. **Cornelia Beer** [9087] was born in 1774 in Bergen Co., NJ.

**482. Johannes Ryckman** [8600] was born in 1738 in Schenectady, NY and died in 1784 in Canada, aged 46.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Johannes married **Susanna Brown** [9089] [MRIN: 3122] before 1761.

Children from this marriage were:

1137 F i. **Susanna Ryckman** [9090] was born in 1761 in Bergen Co., NJ and died before 1770.

1138 M ii. **Tobias Ryckman** [9091] was born on Jul 17, 1763 in Tappan, NY.

1139 F iii. **Maria Ryckman** [9092] was born on Aug 6, 1765 in Tappan, NY.

1140 M iv. **Edward Ryckman** [9093] was born on Aug 28, 1767 in Tappan, NY.

1141 F v. **Susanna Ryckman** [9094] was born on Jan 11, 1770 in Tappan, NY.

1142 F vi. **Catharine Ryckman** [9095] was born on Feb 22, 1772 in Tappan, NY.

1143 M vii. **Johannes Ryckman** [9096] was born on Apr 24, 1774 in Tappan, NY.

1144 F viii. **Cornelia Ryckman** [9097] was born on Oct 6, 1776 in Tappan, NY.

1145 F ix. **Annatje Ryckman** [9098] was born on Aug 10, 1780 in New York, NY.

**483. Evert Ryckman** [8601] was born in 1741 in Schenectady, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Evert married **Sally Stillwell** [9099] [MRIN: 3123], daughter of **Nathaniel Stillwell** [9100] and **Francina Perry** [9101], on Jan 9, 1763 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ. Sally was born about 1730 in Bergen Co., NJ and died about 1771 in Bergen Co., NJ, aged about 41.

Children from this marriage were:

1146 M i. **Tobias Ryckman** [9103] was born in 1763 in Bergen Co., NJ.

1147 M ii. **Samuel Ryckman** [9104] was born in 1764 in Bergen Co., NJ.

1148 M iii. **Daniel Ryckman** [9105] was born in 1766 in Bergen Co., NJ.

1149 M iv. **Johannis Ryckman** [9106] was born in 1768 in Bergen Co., NJ.

1150 F v. **Marya Ryckman** [9107] was born on Nov 5, 1770 in Bergen Co., NJ.

Evert next married **Elizabeth Ackerman** [9102] [MRIN: 3125] about 1771 in Bergen Co., NJ.

Children from this marriage were:

1151 M i. **Abraham Ryckman** [9108] was born on Oct 4, 1772 in Bergen Co., NJ.

1152 M ii. **Isaac Ryckman** [9109] was born on Mar 26, 1775 in Bergen Co., NJ.

1153 M iii. **Jacob Ryckman** [9110] was born on Mar 26, 1775 in Bergen Co., NJ.

**484. Nelletje Ryckman** [8602] was born in 1743 in Schenectady, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Nelletje married **David Ackerman** [9111] [MRIN: 3126], son of **Jacobus Ackerman** [9112] and **Margretje Guddertse** [9113], on Apr 5, 1763 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ. David was born in 1741 in Bergen Co., NJ and died before 1768.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1154 M i. **Jacobus Ackerman** [9122] was born in 1764 in Bergen Co., NJ.
- 1155 F ii. **Marie Ackerman** [9123] was born in 1765 in Bergen Co., NJ.
- 1156 F iii. **Annetje Ackerman** [9124] was born in 1767 in Bergen Co., NJ.

Nelletje next married **Johannes D Demarest** [9114] [MRIN: 3128], son of **David Demarest** [9115] and **Martje Ackerman** [9116], on Oct 15, 1768 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ. Johannes was born on Dec 8, 1743 in Bergen Co., NJ.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1157 M i. **David Demarest** [9117] was born on Oct 24, 1769 in Bergen Co., NJ.
- 1158 M ii. **Johannes Demarest** [9118] was born on Jan 21, 1771 in Bergen Co., NJ.
- 1159 M iii. **Tobias Demarest** [9119] was born on Jul 20, 1773 in Bergen Co., NJ.
- 1160 M iv. **Abraham Demarest** [9120] was born on Sep 8, 1776 in Bergen Co., NJ.
- 1161 F v. **Maria Demarest** [9121] was born on Aug 8, 1778 in Bergen Co., NJ.

**485. Abraham Ryckman** [8603] was born in 1746.

**486. Cornelia Ryckman** [209] was born in 1750 and died before 1757.

**487. Maria Ryckman** [8604] was born in 1753.

**488. Philip Ryckman** [8605] was born in 1755 in Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Philip married **Rebecca Nagel** [9125] [MRIN: 3130] before 1783.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1162 M i. **Tobias Ryckman** [9126] was born on Apr 30, 1783 in Bergen Co., NJ.
- 1163 F ii. **Margritje Ryckman** [9127] was born on Jan 5, 1785 in Clarkstown, NY.
- 1164 M iii. **Jacob Ryckman** [9128] was born on Dec 22, 1786 in Tappan, NY.
- 1165 M iv. **Albert Ryckman** [9129] was born on Jan 19, 1792 in Clarkstown, NY.

**489. Cornelia Ryckman** [211] was born in 1757 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Nov 13, 1757 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, died on Nov 9, 1802 in New York, NY, USA, aged 45, and was buried in Old Canton Cem., Canton, St. Lawrence Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

www.findagrave.com - Old Canton Cem., Canton, St. Lawrence Co., NY, USA.

GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 44.59220, Longitude: -75.16970.

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

Benjamin Franklin Chapter, The Ohio Society. Application for Membership. Feb. 1937. Cornelius Kipp. Approved.

SAR member No. 55280.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Cornelia married **Jacobus James Kip** [578] [MRIN: 276], son of **Dirk Richard Kip** [281] and **Jannetje Persells** [565], on Mar 10, 1774 in New York, NY. Jacobus was born on Dec 20, 1750 in New York, NY, was christened on Jan 6, 1751 in New York, NY, and died on Nov 19, 1834 in New York, NY, USA, aged 83.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1166 M i. **Richard Parcel Kip** [872] was born on Sep 2, 1774 in New York, NY and was christened on Oct 16, 1774 in New York, NY.
- 1167 F ii. **Elizabeth Kip** [212] was born on Jan 6, 1777 in Chester, NY, USA.
- 1168 M iii. **Henry Kip** [873] was born on Apr 22, 1779 in Fishkill, NY, USA.
- 1169 F iv. **Cornelia Kip** [874] was born on Sep 17, 1782 in Fishkill, NY, USA.
- 1170 F v. **Jane Kip** [875] was born on Jun 12, 1785 in New York, NY, was christened on Jul 10, 1785 in New York, NY, and died on Feb 10, 1844, aged 58.
- 1171 M vi. **James J Kip** [876] was born on May 27, 1787 in New York, NY, was christened on Jun 24, 1787 in New York, NY, and died on May 3, 1860 in Pulteney, Steuben Co., NY, USA, aged 72.
- 1172 M vii. **Peter Kip** [877] was born on Mar 4, 1789 in New York, NY, was christened on Apr 5, 1789 in New York, NY, and died on Jul 17, 1854 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA, aged 65.
- 1173 F viii. **Maria Kip** [878] was born on Nov 1, 1790 in New York, NY, was christened on Dec 5, 1790 in New York, NY, and died on Apr 25, 1871, aged 80.
- 1174 M ix. **John Livingston Kip** [879] was born on Oct 16, 1792 in New York, NY, was christened on Nov 30, 1792 in New York, NY, and died on Mar 16, 1860 in Hannibal, Oswego Co., NY, USA, aged 67.
- 1175 M x. **Albert Ryckman Kip** [880] was born on Sep 12, 1794 in New York, NY, USA, died on Dec 17, 1880 in Canton, St. Lawrence Co., NY, USA, aged 86, and was buried in Old Canton Cem., Canton, St. Lawrence Co., NY, USA.
- 1176 M xi. **Benjamin Haight Kip** [881] was born on Apr 22, 1797 in Johnstown, NY, USA, was christened in Apr 1797 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA, died on Jun 1, 1850, aged 53, and was buried in Sherman Cem., Sherman, Chautauqua Co., NY, USA.
- 1177 F xii. **Sara Kip** [882] was born on May 30, 1800 in Johnstown, NY, USA and was christened in Jun 1801 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.

**490. Albert Ryckman** [8606] was born in 1760.

**491. Anneke Ryckman** [8607] was born about 1762 in Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Anneke married **Petrus Demarest** [9130] [MRIN: 3131] before 1780. Petrus was born in 1756 in Bergen Co., NJ.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1178 F i. **Cornelia Demarest** [9131] was born on Feb 12, 1780 in Bergen Co., NJ.
- 1179 F ii. **Rebecca Demarest** [9132] was born in 1784 in Bergen Co., NJ.
- 1180 F iii. **Lea Demarest** [9133] was born in 1787 in Bergen Co., NJ.
- 1181 M iv. **Tobias Demarest** [9134] was born on Jan 24, 1789 in Bergen Co., NJ.
- 1182 M v. **Daniel Demarest** [9135] was born on Jul 2, 1791 in Bergen Co., NJ.
- 1183 M vi. **Albert Demarest** [9136] was born on Sep 22, 1793 in Bergen Co., NJ.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**492. Abraham Kip Van Vleck** [3089] was born on Mar 8, 1743 in New York, NY, was christened on Jun 1, 1743 in New York, NY, and died on Mar 23, 1785 in Marbletown, Ulster Co., NY, aged 42.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 102, 1743 1 Jun Johannes Van Vleck, Nellitje Kip parents, Abraham child, witnesses Samuel Kip, Maria Kip, Wede. van Abraham Van Vleck. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Abraham married **Margaret Cantine** [9137] [MRIN: 3132] on Nov 23, 1769 in Marbletown, Ulster Co., NY. Margaret was born on Aug 27, 1745 in Marbletown, Ulster Co., NY and died on May 21, 1821 in Marbletown, Ulster Co., NY, aged 75.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1184 M i. **John Van Vleck** [9138] was born on Sep 3, 1770 in Great Barrington, MA and died on Feb 1, 1810 in Olive, Ulster Co., NY, USA, aged 39.
- 1185 F ii. **Catharina Van Vleck** [9139] was born on Feb 20, 1772 in Stone Arabia, NY and died on Dec 4, 1831, aged 59.
- 1186 M iii. **Matthew Van Vleck** [9140] was born on Nov 10, 1773 in Ulster Co., NY and died on May 27, 1846 in DeWitt, Onondaga Co., NY, USA, aged 72.
- 1187 M iv. **Abraham K Van Vleck** [9141] was born on Apr 12, 1776 in Ulster Co., NY and died on Nov 15, 1821, aged 45.
- 1188 F v. **Eleanor (Nella) Van Vleck** [9142] was born on Jul 16, 1778 in Ulster Co., NY and died on Jan 8, 1861 in DeWitt, Onondaga Co., NY, USA, aged 82.
- 1189 F vi. **Mary Ann Van Vleck** [9143] was born on Jun 23, 1780 in Ulster Co., NY and died on Aug 19, 1860, aged 80.
- 1190 M vii. **Unk Van Vleck** [9144] was born on Nov 12, 1782 in Ulster Co., NY and died on Nov 12, 1782 in Ulster Co., NY.
- 1191 F viii. **Margaret Van Vleck** [9145] was born on Nov 29, 1784 in New York, NY and died on Oct 16, 1847 in Geneva, NY, USA, aged 62.

**493. Samuel Van Vleck** [3085] was born on Dec 12, 1744 in New York, USA and died 8 aud 1747 in New York, USA, aged 2.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**494. Margaret Van Vleck** [8608] was born on Dec 12, 1744 in New York, USA and died on Sep 5, 1747 in New York, USA, aged 2.

**495. Maria Van Vleck** [3090] was born on Sep 20, 1746 in New York, NY, was christened on Sep 24, 1746 in New York, NY, and died on Jul 24, 1747 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 128, 1746 24 Sept Johannes Van Vlek, Nelletje Kip parents, Maria child, witnesses Jacobus Kip, Catharina Kip, z.h.v. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**496. Samuel Van Vleck** [3091] was born on Jul 8, 1748 in New York, NY, was christened on Jul 13, 1748 in New York, NY, and died on Sep 18, 1833 in Trenton, Oneida Co., NY, USA, aged 85.

General Notes: Married Moravian Church, New York City.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 144, 1748 13 Jul Johannes Van Vlek, Neeltje Kip parents, Samuel child, witnesses Abraham Van Vlek, Annatje Van Groen, h.v.v. Samuel Kip. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Samuel married **Catherine Compton** [9159] [MRIN: 3143], daughter of **William Compton** [9160] and **Jane** [Compton] [9161], on Oct 22, 1769 in New York, NY. Catherine was born on Dec 29, 1747 in Middletown, Monmouth Co, NJ and died on Oct 19, 1838 in Brunswick, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA, aged 90.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1192 F i. **Eleanor Van Vleck** [9162] was born on Aug 22, 1770 in New York, NY and died on May 28, 1849 in Raynertown, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA, aged 78.
- 1193 F ii. **Jane Van Vleck** [9163] was born on Jul 18, 1772 in New York, NY and died on Mar 30, 1776 in New York, NY, aged 3.
- 1194 M iii. **John Van Vleck** [9164] was born on Mar 17, 1774 in New York, NY and died on Jan 13, 1776 in New York, NY, aged 1.
- 1195 M iv. **William Van Vleck** [9165] was born on Nov 11, 1775 in New York, NY and died on Mar 7, 1864 in Lansingburgh, NY, USA, aged 88.
- 1196 F v. **Margarieta Van Vleck** [9166] was born on Jul 12, 1777 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA and died on Oct 1, 1838, aged 61.
- 1197 F vi. **Mary Van Vleck** [9167] was born on May 9, 1779 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA and died on Aug 30, 1849, aged 70.
- 1198 M vii. **John T Van Vleck** [9168] was born on May 1, 1781 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA and died on Dec 5, 1807, aged 26.
- 1199 F viii. **Jane Van Vleck** [9169] was born on Mar 5, 1783 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and died on Jan 26, 1862 in Spring Lake, MI, USA, aged 78.
- 1200 F ix. **Cornelia Van Vleck** [9170] was born on Dec 20, 1785 in New York, NY and died in 1806, aged 21.
- 1201 F x. **Catherine Teller Van Vleck** [9171] was born on Jul 7, 1787 and died in 1874 in Brunswick, NY, aged 87.
- 1202 M xi. **Samuel Kip Van Vleck** [9172] was born on Oct 15, 1790 and died on Nov 24, 1855 in Trenton, Oneida Co., NY, USA, aged 65.

**497. Maria Van Vleck** [3092] was born on Jul 16, 1750 in New York, NY, was christened on Jul 25, 1750 in New York, NY, and died on Oct 6, 1801 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 51.

General Notes: Married Moravian Church New York City.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 160, 1750 25 Jul Johannes Van Vleck, Nelletje Kip parents, Maria child, witnesses Jakobus Van Vleck, Catharina Van Vleck, huis v. v. Tobias Stoutenburg. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Maria married **Henry Minthorne** [9191] [MRIN: 3157] on Sep 2, 1770 in New York, NY. Henry was born in 1746 in New York, NY and died before 1781 in New York, NY.

Maria next married **Luke Stoutenburgh** [9174] [MRIN: 3158], son of **Jacobus Stoutenburgh** [8656] and **Margaret Teller** [8657], on Sep 24, 1782 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY. Luke was born in 1736 in Tarrytown, NY and died on Sep 11, 1787, aged 51.

Children from this marriage were:

1203 F i. **Eleanor Stoutenburgh** [9197] was born on Jul 6, 1784 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

1204 M ii. **Peter L Stoutenburgh** [9198] was born on Nov 23, 1786 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and died on Dec 1, 1831 in New York, NY, aged 45.

Maria next married **Jacob Schryver** [9194] [MRIN: 3160], son of **Nicholas Schryver** [9195] and **Anna Maria Diederich** [9196], on Feb 4, 1795. Jacob was born on Mar 30, 1755 in Rhinebeck Flats, Dutchess Co., NY and died on Jan 21, 1814 in Clinton, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 58.

**498. Margrietje Van Vleck** [3093] was born on Jul 12, 1752 in New York, NY, was christened on Jul 15, 1752 in New York, NY, and died on Sep 10, 1774 in New York, USA, aged 22.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 178, 1752 15 Jul Johannes Van Vleck, Nelletje Kip parents, Margrietje child, witnesses Tobias Stoutenburg, Maria Van Vleck, j.d. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**499. Samuel Kip** [8609] was born in 1743.

**500. Margareta Kip** [8610] was born in 1745.

**501. Cornelia Luyster** [235] was born in 1722 and was christened on Feb 11, 1722 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY.

Cornelia married **Holst** [244] [MRIN: 74].

**502. Margaret Luyster** [236] was born in 1723 and was christened on Nov 23, 1723 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY.

Margaret married **Johannis Williamsen** [245] [MRIN: 75].

**503. Matthias Luyster** [237] was born in 1725 and was christened on Nov 28, 1725 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY.

Matthias married **Barbara Hulst** [246] [MRIN: 76] on Dec 21, 1754.

Children from this marriage were:

1205 F i. **Ann Luyster** [247].

1206 M ii. **John Luyster** [248].

**504. John Luyster** [238] was born in 1728 and was christened on Apr 7, 1728 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY.

General Notes: John lived in Fishkill.

John married **Heyltie Snediker** [251] [MRIN: 79] on Oct 1, 1757.

Children from this marriage were:

1207 M i. **Peter Cornelius Luyster** [255].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1208 M ii. **Jacobus Luyster** [256].

1209 F iii. **Ann Luyster** [258].

1210 M iv. **John Luyster** [259].

1211 F v. **Catherine Luyster** [260].

1212 F vi. **Eve Luyster** [261].

**505. Ann Luyster** [239] was born in 1730 and was christened on May 24, 1730 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY.

Ann married **John Nevius** [252] [MRIN: 80].

**506. Peter Luyster** [240] was born on Sep 10, 1732 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY, was christened on Oct 29, 1732 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY, and died in 1787 in Conewago Colony, York Co., PA, USA, aged 55.

General Notes: OF PENN.

Peter married **Neeltje Pietersen Wyckoff** [7180] [MRIN: 4761].

The child from this marriage was:

1213 M i. **John Luyster** [9068].

**507. Cornelius Luyster** [241] was born in 1735 and was christened on Mar 9, 1735 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY.

**508. Maria Luyster** [242] was born in 1737 and was christened on Feb 27, 1737 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY.

Maria married **Cornelius Ostrander** [253] [MRIN: 81].

**509. Willemetje Luyster** [243] was born in 1749 and was christened on May 15, 1749 in Flatbush, Long Island, NY.

Willemetje married **Peter Luyster** [254] [MRIN: 82].

**510. Cornelia Holsaert** [14423] was born on Aug 2, 1720 in Freehold, Monmouth Co., NJ and died in 1748 in Freehold, Monmouth Co., NJ, aged 28.

General Notes: Holst.

K.A. (administered by pyratqwn). Ancestry.com DNA match. 8.1 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Cornelia married **Cornelis Abraham Emans** [14424] [MRIN: 4977] in 1734 in Freehold, Monmouth Co., NJ. Cornelis was born in 1720 in Netherlands and died in Mar 1756 in Monmouth Co., NJ, aged 36.

The child from this marriage was:

1214 M i. **Jonathan Emmons** [14425] was born in 1746 in Marlboro, Monmouth Co., NJ, was christened on Jun 12, 1748 in Freehold, Monmouth Co., NJ, and died in 1810 in Russell, VA, USA, aged 64.

**511. Thomas Hulse Holsaert** [14377] was born on Aug 21, 1727 in Freehold, Monmouth Co., NJ and died in 1804 in Freehold, Monmouth Co., NJ, aged 77.

General Notes: Sources:

Carol Darlene Huls. Midland, Texas. Ancestry.com DNA match. 11.6 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Thomas married **Deborah Johnston** [14378] [MRIN: 4960] on Dec 31, 1750 in Monmouth Co., NJ. Deborah was born on Jan 29, 1729 in Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ and died circa 1776 in Monmouth Co., NJ, aged about 47.

The child from this marriage was:

1215 M i. **Anthony Hulse** [14379] was born in 1751 in Monmouth Co., NJ and died on Feb 5, 1834 in Enfield, Tompkins Co., NY, USA, aged 83.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**512. Richard Holsaert** [10404] was born on May 17, 1729 in Freehold, Monmouth Co., NJ and died on Dec 8, 1770 in Frederick Co., VA, aged 41.

General Notes: Sources:

home.comcast.net/~jbaker1516/jmb-p/index.htm - John Baker's Genealogy

Richard married **Mary Williams** [10405] [MRIN: 3555], daughter of **Joseph Williams** [10406] and **Sarah Layton** [10407], on May 27, 1751 in Monmouth Co., NJ. Mary was born circa 1735 in Monmouth Co., NJ and died circa 1785 in Frederick Co., VA, aged about 50.

The child from this marriage was:

1216 M i. **Joseph Hulse** [10408] was born circa 1755 in Monmouth Co., NJ and died on Sep 18, 1821 in Harmony Twp, Clark Co., OH, USA, aged about 66.

**513. Annetje Kip** [372] was born in Jul 1715 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Jul 31, 1715 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, died on Oct 8, 1790 in North Schraalenburgh, NJ, aged 75, and was buried on Oct 10, 1790 in North Schraalenburgh, NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 145.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol.27, No. 1, Jan. 1952, p. 28. Death Records of the North Schraalenburgh (Dumont, NJ) Reformed Dutch Church.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol.35, No. 1, Jan. 1960. P. 31. Annotations for the North Schraalenburgh (New Jersey) Church Death Records of 1783-1824.

Annetje married **Albert J Zabriskie** [388] [MRIN: 131], son of **Jan Zaboroski** [389] and **Elizabeth Romeyn** [390], on Nov 8, 1734 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ. Albert was born in 1707 and was christened on Aug 24, 1707 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

Children from this marriage were:

1217 F i. **Elizabeth Zabriskie** [392] was born in 1737 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Sep 18, 1737 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, died on Aug 9, 1790 in North Schraalenburgh, NJ, aged 53, and was buried on Aug 11, 1790 in North Schraalenburgh, NJ.

1218 F ii. **Geertjen Zabriskie** [393] was christened on Oct 7, 1739 in Schraalenburgh, NJ.

1219 F iii. **Margrietje Zabriskie** [394] was christened on Oct 18, 1741.

1220 F iv. **Lea Zabriskie** [395] was christened on Jul 15, 1744.

1221 F v. **Rachel Zabriskie** [396] was christened on Jul 15, 1744.

1222 M vi. **Jan Zabriskie** [397] was christened on Nov 2, 1754.

1223 M vii. **Hendrick Zabriskie** [398] was christened on Jul 7, 1754.

**514. Vrouwtje Kip** [373] was born in 1716 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Jan 1, 1717 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: Marriage banns read Hackensack Sept. 9, 1738.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 145.

Archives of the State of New Jersey, First Series. Vol. XXII. Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey. Marriage Records, 1665-1800. Edited by William Nelson. Paterson, NJ. The Press Printing and Publishing

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Co. 1900. P. 491.

Vrouwtie married **Jan Van Blarkum** [400] [MRIN: 135], son of **Gisbert Janse Van Blerkum** [401] and **Magdalena La Comba** [402], on Oct 13, 1738 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ. Jan was christened on Feb 25, 1711.

The child from this marriage was:

1224 M i. **Hendrick Van Blarkum** [403] was christened on May 18, 1740.

**515. Elizabeth Kip** [374] was born in Aug 1718 in Pollifly, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Aug 31, 1718 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: Marriage Banns read Hackensack March 13, 1736.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 145.

Archives of the State of New Jersey, First Series. Vol. XXII. Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey. Marriage Records, 1665-1800. Edited by William Nelson. Paterson, NJ. The Press Printing and Publishing Co. 1900. P. 490.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol.44, No. 2, May 1969. P. 53. Geertje Hendricks Mother of the Hopper and Van Dien Gamilies, by George Olin Zabriskie.

New Jersey Marriages, 1684-1895. Provo, UT. On-line database.

Elizabeth married **John A Hopper** [406] [MRIN: 138], son of **Andries H Hoppe** [407] and **Abigail Ackerman** [408], on Apr 9, 1736 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ. John was born in 1712 in Paramus, NJ and was christened on Jul 29, 1712 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

Children from this marriage were:

1225 F i. **Geertje Hopper** [409] was christened on Mar 27, 1737.

1226 M ii. **Andries Hopper** [410] was christened on Dec 10, 1738.

1227 F iii. **Marytje Hopper** [411] was christened on Jan 4, 1741.

1228 F iv. **Annaetjen Hopper** [412] was christened on Nov 13, 1743.

**516. Nicasie Kip** [375] was born in 1720 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Jan 22, 1720 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: Farmer by occupation, and resided on 35 acres in Lodi Twp. In 1755 he removed with his family to Schraalenburgh, where he bought a large farm on both sides of the Schraalenburgh road, near the North Church. He joined the church and was made a Deacon in 1766. He was a man of means and was greatly respected by neighbours. Marriage banns read Hackensack Oct. 6, 1750.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 29, p. 146, 153.

Archives of the State of New Jersey, First Series. Vol. XXII. Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey. Marriage Records, 1665-1800. Edited by William Nelson. Paterson, NJ. The Press Printing and Publishing Co. 1900. P. 490.

Genealogical History of Hudson and Bergen Counties, New Jersey. Edited by Cornelius Burnham Harvey. The New Jersey Genealogical Publishing Co., NY. 1900

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Nicasie married **Lea Vreeland** [606] [MRIN: 196] on Nov 11, 1750 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ. Lea was born on Mar 10, 1723 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, and died in 1790, aged 67.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1229 M i. **Hendrick Kip** [607] was born on Jul 30, 1751 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.
- 1230 F ii. **Trintie Kip** [608] was born on Oct 21, 1754 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.
- 1231 M iii. **Isaac N Kip** [609] was born on May 14, 1756 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Jun 6, 1756 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, died on Mar 10, 1813 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA, aged 56, and was buried in Old North Reformed Church Cem., Dumont, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.
- 1232 F iv. **Trintie Kip** [610] was born on Sep 30, 1758 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.
- 1233 M v. **Hendrick Kip** [611] was born on May 18, 1760 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.
- 1234 M vi. **Petrus Kip** [612] was born on Nov 5, 1762 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and died on May 26, 1860 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 97.

**517. Henderickye Kip** [376] was born on Dec 6, 1725 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Dec 26, 1725 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, died on Jan 6, 1794 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 68, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: Henderikzen. Marriage banns read Hackensack Oct 24, 1747

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 146.

Archives of the State of New Jersey, First Series. Vol. XXII. Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey. Marriage Records, 1665-1800. Edited by William Nelson. Paterson, NJ. The Press Printing and Publishing Co. 1900. P. 490.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., New Jersey. Memorial # 7250068.

Henderickye married **Samuel Berry** [413] [MRIN: 140] on Dec 17, 1747 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ. Samuel was born on Aug 4, 1723, died on Jan 15, 1801 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, aged 77, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

The child from this marriage was:

- 1235 M i. **Hendrick Berry** [414] was born on May 22, 1751.

**518. Garret Kip** [377] was born on Apr 25, 1728, was christened on May 19, 1728 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, and died on Mar 28, 1809 in Pollifly, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 80.

General Notes: Abstract of Will:

1795, Dec. 14, Kip, Garrit, of Pollefly, Precinct of New Barbadoes, Bergen Co., will of. Wife, (unnamed), use of real estate while my widow. Sons, Henry and Nicholas, farm whereon I now live, also the land purchased from John Kip, my lot in the Riser and meadow on east side of Berry's Creek, to be equally divided between them after my wife's decease or marriage; they to pay £150 to my two daughters, Charity and Cornelia, in yearly payments of £12.10, until each has paid the sum of £75. Son, Nicholas, 1/2 part of lot of woodland in Munangia Swamp; also negro man, John and 2 horses. Son, Henry, one horse, for his birthright, negro man, Mink, and 2 horses. Remainder of real estate to be divided between my 2 said sons. Residue of personal estate to be divided between my four said children, Henry, Nicholas, Charity and Cornelia. Executors - sons, Henry and Nicholas Kip. Witnesses - Samuel Berry, Henry Brinckerhoff, Henry Berry. Proved April 18, 1809. 1809, April 19. Inventory, \$2,488.58; made by Henry G. Brinkerhoff and Thomas Vreeland. File 3461 B.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 30, p. 146, 154.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Hutchinson, Elmer T. (editor). Archives of the State of New Jersey. First Series Vol. XL. Documents relating to the Colonial, Revolutionary and Post-Revolutionary History of the State of New Jersey., Vol. XI of Calendar of New Jersey Wills and Administrations, etc., 1806-1809. Published: Trenton, NJ, MacCrellish & Quigley Co. Printers, 1947.

DAR Bible Records and Transcriptions:

New Jersey DAR GRC report ; s1 v578 : Bible records / compiled by Arthur Goff ; Red Mill Chapter.

Garret married **Cornelia Banta** [620] [MRIN: 198], daughter of **Jacob Hendrickse Banta** [621] and **Cornelia De Grauw** [622], on Dec 5, 1754. Cornelia was born in 1735 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Feb 9, 1735 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, and died on Sep 11, 1816, aged 81.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1236 M i. **Jacob Kip** [623] was born on Mar 24, 1756 and died in Jan 1794, aged 37.
- 1237 F ii. **Gearty Kip** [624] was born on Feb 14, 1759 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ and died on May 28, 1855 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 96.
- 1238 F iii. **Cornelia Kip** [625] was born on Dec 17, 1761 in Lodi, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died on Dec 8, 1855 in Pollifly, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 93.
- 1239 M iv. **Hendrick Kip** [626] was born on Feb 24, 1765 in Pollifly, NJ, USA and died on May 31, 1847 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 82.
- 1240 M v. **Nicholas G Kipp** [627] was born on Jan 4, 1779 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died in 1820, aged 41.

**519. Hendrick Kip** [381] was born on Sep 1, 1720 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, was christened on Sep 11, 1720 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, and died on Dec 10, 1796 in Rutherford, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 76.

General Notes: Hendrick and wife joined the Hackensack Church, Nov. 1742, and the Acquackanok (Passaic) Church Nov. 25, 1787. He purchased a farm at Boiling Spring, now Rutherford, N.J., and erected a fine mansion of cut brown stone, which was still standing in 1925.

Abstract of Will:

1793, Sept. 26, Kip, Hendrick, of New Barbadoes, Bergen Co., will of. Wife, Jannity, real and personal, while widow. Eldest son, Peter, negro man, Tom; also all real estate, after wife's decease or remarriage, excepting 50 acres purchased of Waling Van Vorst. Grandson, Henry Kip (son of son, Peter), said 50 acres. Grandson, Henry (son of daughter, Annanietye, dec'd) a young bay horse and remainder of personal. Daughters, Elsy and Jannetye and children of daughter, Annanietye, dec'd and grandson, Jacob Vreeland (son of daughter, Crelia, dec'd), each 1/4 of personal. Grandson, Henry Kip, to pay £25 for his 50 acres. Executors - son, Peter, son-in-law, Jacob Van Winkle and grandson, Jacob Vreeland. Witnesses - Cornelius Stagg, Cornelius J. Van Houten and Hessel Peterse. Proved Jan. 7, 1797. Lib. 36, p. 436.

1796, Dec. 27. Inventory, £4,493.19.0; made by Henry Berry and James Christie. File 2817B-2921B.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 31, p. 147, 156.

NYGBS Manuscript: File 1 (K6281); Ancestors of Petrus Kip, compiled by Thomas G. Thompson, 2001. Documents Relating to the Descendants of Hendrick Hendrickson Kip (1600-1680)

Hutchinson, Elmer T. (editor). Archives of the State of New Jersey. First Series Vol. XXXVIII Documents relating to the Colonial, Revolutionary and Post-Revolutionary History of the State of New Jersey., Vol. IX of Calendar of New Jersey Wills and Administrations, etc., 1796-1800. Published: Newark, NJ, New Jersey Law Journal Printers, 1944.

Archives of the State of New Jersey, First Series. Vol. XXII. Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey. Marriage Records, 1665-1800. Edited by William Nelson. Paterson, NJ. The Press Printing and Publishing Co. 1900. P. 490.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Pre-Revolutionary Dutch Houses and Families, in Northern New Jersey and Southern New York. By Rosalie Fellows Bailey. TheHolland Society of New York. William Morrow & Co., New York, 1936. P. 301

New Jersey Marriages, 1684-1895. Provo, UT. On-line database. (Nov. 14, 1741)

Hendrick married **Jannetje Banta** [719] [MRIN: 217], daughter of **Jacob Hendrickse Banta** [621] and **Cornelia De Grauw** [622], on Dec 4, 1741 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ. Jannetje was born on Aug 8, 1721 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Aug 27, 1721 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, and died on Sep 24, 1797 in Rutherford, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 76.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1241 M i. **Pieter H Kip** [474] was born on Dec 2, 1743 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, was christened on Jan 29, 1744 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, and died on Mar 8, 1813 in Rutherford, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 69.
- 1242 F ii. **Cornelia Kip** [720] was born in 1746 and was christened on Jul 27, 1746 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.
- 1243 F iii. **Elsjin Kip** [721] was born in 1750 and was christened on Apr 8, 1750 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.
- 1244 F iv. **Jannetje Kip** [722].
- 1245 F v. **Agnietje Kip** [723] was born on Jun 25, 1755 in Passaic, NJ, USA.
- 1246 M vi. **Jacob Kip** [724] was born in 1760 and was christened on Jul 6, 1760.

**520. Abraham Kip** [382] was born on Nov 10, 1726 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, was christened on Dec 4, 1726 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died on Feb 29, 1812, aged 85, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Name of his first wife is unknown.

Abstract of Will:

1809, Sept. 18, Kip, Abraham, of New Barbadoes Twsp., Bergen Co., will of. Wife, Hester, negro woman slave, furniture for one room; also profit and occupation of my farm; also interest of £300 during widowhood, in lieu of dower. If she should marry again, she is to have £30 on marriage day. Son, Peter Kipp, horses, wagon, plough, slave. All of above being deducted from estate before any division is made thereof. Residue of personal property to son, Peter and daughter Agnes. After death or marriage of wife, dwelling house and farm to son, Peter (190 Acres). Dwelling house and adjoining farm purchased of trustees of David Fielding to daughter, Agnes Ackerman; also woodland and meadow. Any residue to Peter. Executors - daughter, Agnes, son, Peter and brother-in-law, Cornelius Garrabrants, and friend Henry G. Kipp. Witnesses - Christian A. Zabriskie, Cornelius C. Zabriskie, Robert Campbell. 1810, Mar. 7. Codicil. Peter and Agnes to share woodlot equally. Witnesses - Nicholas Kipp, Isaac Everson, Henry Kipp. Proved April 1, 1812, when Agnes Ackerman and Peter A. Kipp signed as executors. 1812, Mar. 23. Inventory, \$1,089.25; made by Henry Kip, Nickolas G. Kipp. File 3550 B.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 32, p. 147, 158

Hutchinson, Elmer T. (editor). Archives of the State of New Jersey. First Series Vol. XLI Documents relating to the Colonial, Revolutionary and Post-Revolutionary History of the State of New Jersey., Vol. XII of Calendar of New Jersey Wills and Administrations, etc., 1810-1813. Published: Bayonne, NJ, Jersey Printing Co., 1949.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., New Jersey. Memorial # 7260662.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Abraham married **Hester Goetches** [733] [MRIN: 222] in 1744. Hester was born in 1730 and died in 1787, aged 57.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1247 M i. **Peter A Kipp** [734] was born on Dec 6, 1782 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Dec 22, 1782, died on Oct 10, 1838 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 55, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.
- 1248 F ii. **Agnes Kip** [735] was born on Jun 6, 1785 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, was christened on Jun 19, 1785 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died on Mar 20, 1837 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 51, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

**521. Jannetje Kip** [383] was born in 1745 and was christened on Mar 10, 1745 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 147.

**522. Nickasie Kipp** [385] was born on Aug 20, 1724 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, was christened on Aug 30, 1724 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, and died in 1800, aged 76.

General Notes: Marriage banns read Hackensack Sept. 4, 1745. His will was dated May 10, 1798, and probated April 18, 1807.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 33, p. 147, 159.

Archives of the State of New Jersey, First Series. Vol. XXII. Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey. Marriage Records, 1665-1800. Edited by William Nelson. Paterson, NJ. The Press Printing and Publishing Co. 1900. P. 490.

Nickasie married **Margrietje Romeyn** [763] [MRIN: 233], daughter of **Daniel Claesen Romeyn** [764] and **Maria Jurianse Westervelt** [765], on Oct 11, 1745 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ. Margrietje was born on Apr 9, 1727 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1249 F i. **Antje Kipp** [775] was born on May 9, 1759 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, died on Mar 18, 1841 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 81, and was buried in Old North Reformed Church Cem., Dumont, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.
- 1250 M ii. **Isaac Kipp** [770] was born in 1746 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and was christened on Aug 17, 1746 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.
- 1251 F iii. **Maritje Kipp** [771] was born in 1748 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and was christened on Aug 26, 1748 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.
- 1252 M iv. **Jan Kipp** [772] was born in 1750 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, was christened on Mar 4, 1750 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, and died in 1826, aged 76.
- 1253 F v. **Maritje Kipp** [773] was born in 1752 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, was christened on Mar 15, 1752 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died on Apr 29, 1816 in North Schraalenburgh, NJ, aged 64, and was buried on May 1, 1816 in North Schraalenburgh, NJ.
- 1254 F vi. **Willemyntje Kipp** [774] was born on Aug 20, 1754 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, was christened on Sep 1, 1754 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died on Sep 23, 1819 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, aged 65, and was buried on Sep 25, 1819 in North Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**523. Eva Kip** [386] was born in 1727, was christened on May 14, 1727 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, and died on Apr 30, 1804, aged 77.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 147.

Archives of the State of New Jersey, First Series. Vol. XXII. Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey. Marriage Records, 1665-1800. Edited by William Nelson. Paterson, NJ. The Press Printing and Publishing Co. 1900.

Eva married **Johannis J. Van Winkle** [462] [MRIN: 151], son of **Jacob Walingse Van Winkle** [463] and **Gertrude Brinkers** [951], on Oct 25, 1747 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA. Johannis died in 1808.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1255 M i. **Jacob Van Winkle** [464] was born on Mar 12, 1748 and was christened on Mar 26, 1749.
- 1256 F ii. **Willemyntje Van Winkle** [465] was born on May 8, 1751, was christened on Jun 2, 1751, and died on Sep 12, 1823 in Rutherford, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 72.
- 1257 M iii. **Isaac Van Winkle** [466] was born on Dec 4, 1753 and died on Feb 13, 1762, aged 8.
- 1258 F iv. **Geertje Van Winkle** [467] was born on Feb 4, 1756.
- 1259 F v. **Catrina Van Winkle** [468] was born on May 16, 1759 and was christened on May 27, 1759 in Passaic, NJ, USA.
- 1260 F vi. **Antje Van Winkle** [469] was born on Sep 15, 1761 and was christened on Sep 27, 1761 in Passaic, NJ, USA.
- 1261 F vii. **Antje Van Winkle** [470] was born on Feb 6, 1765.
- 1262 M viii. **Isaac Van Winkle** [471] was born on Dec 7, 1767.
- 1263 F ix. **Eva Van Winkle** [472] was born on Oct 11, 1772 and was christened on Nov 8, 1772.

**524. Jan Kip** [387] was born on Sep 7, 1735 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Nov 23, 1735 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: John Kip, Bergen and Elizabeth Vanvoorheese, marriage license Nov. 25, 1764. Married Schraalenburgh Church, NJ.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 34, p. 148.

Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey: Vol. XXII, Marriage Records 1665-1800, Patterson, NJ, 1900.

Index to Marriage Records, 1666-1799. New Jersey State Archives web site  
[www.njarchives.org](http://www.njarchives.org) [K (1711-1790) : Page/Item 328]

Archives of the State of New Jersey, First Series. Vol. XXII. Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey. Marriage Records, 1665-1800. Edited by William Nelson. Paterson, NJ. The Press Printing and Publishing Co. 1900. P. 229, 534.

New Jersey Marriages, 1684-1895. Provo, UT. On-line database.

Jan married **Jannetje Voorhes** [779] [MRIN: 97].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 1264 M i. **Isaack Kip** [307] was born in 1757 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and was christened on Jan 23, 1757.
- 1265 F ii. **Osseltie Kip** [308] was born in 1761 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and was christened on Feb 16, 1761 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

Jan next married **Elizabeth Van Voorhes** [297] [MRIN: 241], daughter of **Lucas Albertse Van Voorhees** [290] and **Annatje Kip** [275], on Dec 2, 1764 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ. Elizabeth was born on Jul 26, 1737 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Jul 31, 1737 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1266 M i. **Nicase Kip** [309] was born in 1764 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and was christened in 1764 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.
- 1267 M ii. **Lucas Kip** [780] was born on May 7, 1770 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, was christened on Jun 24, 1770 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, and died in 1834, aged 64.

**525. Antie Kip** [486] was born in Sep 1721 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Sep 29, 1721 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, and died in 1770, aged 49.

General Notes: No record of children.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 150.

Sources:

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol.44, No. 2, May 1969. P. 54. Geertje Hendricks Mother of the Hopper and Van Dien Families, by George Olin Zabriskie.

Antie married **Willem A Hopper** [8195] [MRIN: 2842], son of **Andries H Hoppe** [407] and **Abigail Ackerman** [408], on Dec 11, 1767. Willem was born in 1716 in Paramus, NJ and was christened on May 20, 1716 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

**526. Evaatje Kip** [487] was born in 1724 in Preakness, NJ, USA, was christened on Oct 11, 1724 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, and died in 1807, aged 83.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 150.

Evaatje married **Abraham Jacobus** [495] [MRIN: 162], son of **Brandt Jacobus Jacobus** [496] and **Elizabeth Jansen Berry** [497], on Nov 9, 1742 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA. Abraham was born in 1719 in New Jersey and died about 1791 in New Jersey, USA, aged about 72.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1268 U i. **Brand Jacobus** [500] was born in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and was christened on Nov 1, 1747 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.
- 1269 M ii. **Cornelius Jacobus** [501] was christened on Jul 16, 1749 in New Jersey, USA.
- 1270 F iii. **Jan Jacobus** [502] was christened on Jan 27, 1759.
- 1271 F iv. **Elizabeth Jacobus** [504].
- 1272 F v. **Ann Jacobus** [505].
- 1273 M vi. **Jacobus Jacobus** [506].
- 1274 M vii. **Abraham Jacobus** [507].

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 1275 M viii. **James Jacobus** [508].
- 1276 M ix. **Nicholas Jacobus** [509].
- 1277 F x. **Jenny Jacobus** [510].
- 1278 F xi. **Lena Mandeville Jacobus** [511].

**527. Maritje Cornelese Kip** [489] was born on Sep 15, 1726 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Oct 23, 1726 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, and died before Jun 1774.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 150.

Maritje married **Jacobus James Jacobus** [498] [MRIN: 165], son of **Brandt Jacobus Jacobus** [496] and **Elizabeth Jansen Berry** [497], on Jun 23, 1743 in Morris Co., NJ. Jacobus was born on May 21, 1716 in New Jersey and died on Aug 22, 1794 in Towaco, NJ, USA, aged 78.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1279 F i. **Elizabeth Jacobus** [521] was born on Sep 14, 1744 in Le Waughow, NJ and died on Jun 21, 1822 in New Jersey, USA, aged 77.
- 1280 M ii. **Cornelius Jacobus** [519] was born on Jun 20, 1746 in Le Waughow, NJ and died on Jan 8, 1832, aged 85.
- 1281 M iii. **Abraham I Jacobus** [520] was born on Aug 3, 1754 in Pequannock, Morris Co., NJ, USA, died on Jan 27, 1831 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ, USA, aged 76, and was buried in Pompton Plains Reformed Church Cem., Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ, USA.
- 1282 F iv. **Evatje (Eva) Jacobus** [522] was born on Apr 14, 1756.
- 1283 M v. **Nicholas I Jacobus** [515] was born in 1758 in Towaco, Morris Co., NJ, was christened on Sep 12, 1762 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, and died on Dec 27, 1819 in Pequannock Twp, NJ, USA, aged 61.
- 1284 M vi. **David Jacobus** [517] was born on Dec 13, 1764.
- 1285 F vii. **Elizabeth Jacobus** [514].
- 1286 M viii. **James Jacobus** [516].
- 1287 F ix. **Ann Jacobus** [518].
- 1288 F x. **Mary Jacobus** [523].

**528. Nicholas Kip** [488] was born on Sep 15, 1726 in Preakness, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Oct 23, 1726 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, and died on Dec 3, 1808 in Preakness, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 82.

General Notes: Abstract of Will:

1808, April 30, Kip, Nicholas, of Preakness, Bergen Co., will of. My 5 daughters, Elizabeth, Anna, Caty, Polly, and Leah and my 2 grandchildren, i.e. Leah Jichobes and Eve Jichobes [Jacobus] (children of daughter, Eve, dec'd), moveable estate and \$75 (from bonds and notes), to be divided between them. Son, Henry Kip's 2 sons, Nicholas and Henry, \$250 (from bonds and notes). To son Henry Kip's children, i.e. Leah Morrity, Elizabeth, Nicholas, Acki, Tina and Henry, the remainder of my bonds and notes (about £600) to be divided between them. Said grandchildren, Leah Jechobes and Eve Jechobes [Jacobus], each 2 silver spoons with their names on them. Son, Henry, a livelihood, out of the said £600 of bonds and notes. Executors - sons, Cornelius and Nicholas Kip. Witnesses - John Veader, Samuel Van Saun, Isaac Van Saun. Proved Feb. 2, 1809. Signed by mark.

1809, Jan. 5. Inventory [not totaled]; made by Isaac Van Saun and Martin H. Berry. File 3462 B.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 35, p. 150, 160, 269.

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Hutchinson, Elmer T. (editor). Archives of the State of New Jersey. First Series Vol. XL. Documents relating to the Colonial, Revolutionary and Post-Revolutionary History of the State of New Jersey., Vol. XI of Calendar of New Jersey Wills and Administrations, etc., 1806-1809. Published: Trenton, NJ, MacCrellish & Quigley Co. Printers, 1947.

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Mar. 1922. Cornelius Kipp. Approved. Vol. 185. SAR member No. 36865.

Nicholas married **Leah Mandeville** [781] [MRIN: 98], daughter of **Hendrick Mandeville** [782] and **Elizabeth Vreeland** [783], on Feb 14, 1757. Leah was born on Feb 18, 1740 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ, USA and died on Jun 7, 1802 in Preakness, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 62.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1289 F i. **Eva Kip** [786] died about 1807.
- 1290 M ii. **Henry Kip** [787] was born in 1760 in Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA and died in 1808 in Preakness, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 48.
- 1291 F iii. **Elizabeth Kip** [789] was born about 1755 in Preakness, Bergen Co., NJ and died on Apr 7, 1814, aged about 59.
- 1292 M iv. **Cornelius Kip** [788] was born on Jun 18, 1762 in Preakness, NJ, USA, died on May 3, 1840 in Preakness, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, aged 77, and was buried in Kip-Corwin Cemetery, Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.
- 1293 F v. **Anna Kip** [790] was born on May 25, 1764 and was christened on Jun 10, 1764.
- 1294 F vi. **Catherine Kip** [791] was born in 1768 and was christened on Dec 25, 1768.
- 1295 F vii. **Maria Kip** [792] was born on Nov 3, 1774 in Preakness, NJ, USA, died on Nov 25, 1841 in New Jersey, USA, aged 67, and was buried in Pompton Plains Reformed Church Cem., Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ, USA.
- 1296 F viii. **Leah Kip** [793] was born on Feb 5, 1777 in Preakness, Bergen Co., NJ and died on Nov 21, 1851, aged 74.
- 1297 M ix. **Nicholas Kipp** [794] was born on Jul 25, 1780 in New Jersey, USA, died on Jan 2, 1856 in Pen Yan, Yates Co., NY, USA, aged 75, and was buried in Mount Pleasant Cem., Torrey, Yates Co., NY, USA.

**529. Elizabeth Kip** [490] was born on Dec 19, 1728, was christened on Jan 5, 1729 in Passaic, NJ, USA, and died in 1803, aged 75.

General Notes: Marriage banns read Hackensack July 6, 1746.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 151.

Archives of the State of New Jersey, First Series. Vol. XXII. Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey. Marriage Records, 1665-1800. Edited by William Nelson. Paterson, NJ. The Press Printing and Publishing Co. 1900. P. 490.

New Jersey Marriages, 1684-1895. Provo, UT. On-line database.

Elizabeth married **Nicholas Klaas Romeyn** [529] [MRIN: 173] on Aug 22, 1746 in New Jersey, USA. Nicholas was born in 1724 and was christened on Nov 17, 1724 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1298 M i. **Daniel Romeyn** [532] was born in 1747 and was christened on Aug 2, 1747 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 1299 M ii. **Jacob Romeyn** [533] was born in 1749 and was christened on Jan 29, 1749 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.
- 1300 F iii. **Eva Romeyn** [534] was born in 1750 and was christened on Nov 25, 1750 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.
- 1301 M iv. **Cornelis Romeyn** [535] was born in 1753 and was christened on May 20, 1753 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.
- 1302 M v. **Jan Romeyn** [536] was born in 1755 and was christened on Jan 1, 1755.
- 1303 F vi. **Marytie Romeyn** [537] was born in 1757 and was christened on Apr 12, 1757 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.
- 1304 M vii. **Romeyn** [538] was born in 1758 and was christened on Oct 15, 1758 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.
- 1305 F viii. **Lena Romeyn** [539] was born in 1760 and was christened on Sep 27, 1760 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.
- 1306 F ix. **Antie Romeyn** [540] was born in 1761 and was christened on Nov 29, 1761.
- 1307 F x. **Jackemyntie Romeyn** [541] was born in 1763 and was christened on Jan 30, 1763.
- 1308 F xi. **Antie Romeyn** [544] was born in 1765 and was christened on Jun 3, 1765.
- 1309 M xii. **Jan Romeyn** [543] was born in 1766 and was christened on Sep 21, 1766.
- 1310 M xiii. **Nicase Romeyn** [545].

**530. Willemyntie Kip** [491] was born in 1731, was christened on Jul 18, 1731 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, and died in 1775, aged 44.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 151.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol.31, No. 1/2, Jan./Apr. 1956. p. 17. Records of the Dutch Congregation of Freehold and Middletown, New Jersey.

Willemyntie married **Jan Janzen** [8186] [MRIN: 2836] in 1739 in Middletown, Monmouth Co, NJ.

**531. Catrina Kip** [492] was born in 1734, was christened on May 26, 1734 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, and died on Feb 20, 1799, aged 65.

General Notes: Banns read Hackensack Oct 20, 1750.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 151.

Archives of the State of New Jersey, First Series. Vol. XXII. Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey. Marriage Records, 1665-1800. Edited by William Nelson. Paterson, NJ. The Press Printing and Publishing Co. 1900. P. 490.

The Romine Family - Book 1. (Romeyn, Romaine, Romyn etc.). Compiled by Hildred A. McDonnell. 1966.

Catrina married **Jan Romeyn** [546] [MRIN: 176], son of **Daniel Claesen Romeyn** [764] and **Maria Juriense Westervelt** [765], on Nov 22, 1749. Jan was christened on Jun 6, 1731.

The child from this marriage was:

- 1311 M i. **Daniel Jan Romeyn** [547] was christened on Aug 4, 1751 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**532. Lena Kip** [493] was born in 1736, was christened on May 30, 1736 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, and died in 1737, aged 1.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 151.

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

Lena married **Jacob Van Hooten** [550] [MRIN: 177].

Children from this marriage were:

1312 F i. **Anna Van Hooten** [551] was born on Oct 1, 1756 and was christened on Oct 24, 1756 in Passaic, NJ, USA.

1313 M ii. **Isaac Van Hooten** [552] was born in 1763 and was christened on Sep 11, 1763.

**533. Annetje Kip** [494] was born in 1740, was christened on Nov 23, 1740 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, and died in 1775, aged 35.

General Notes: Antie Kip, Essex and Anthony Paxton, Essex, married July 25, 1761.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 151.

Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey: Vol. XXII, Marriage Records 1665-1800, Patterson, NJ, 1900.

Index to Marriage Records, 1666-1799. New Jersey State Archives web site  
[www.njarchives.org](http://www.njarchives.org) [P (1735-1793) : Page/Item 150]

New Jersey Marriage Records 1665-1800, by William Nelson. GPC, Baltimore, 1982.

Annetje married **Anthony Paxton** [553] [MRIN: 178] on Jul 25, 1761 in Essex Co., NJ.

Children from this marriage were:

1314 M i. **Daniel Paxton** [554] was born on Feb 5, 1762 in Passaic, NJ, USA and was christened on Mar 7, 1762 in Passaic, NJ, USA.

1315 M ii. **Isaac Paxton** [555] was born on Feb 21, 1770 and was christened on Apr 1, 1770.

1316 M iii. **Richard Paxton** [556] was christened on Aug 15, 1773.

1317 F iv. **Annaatje Paxton** [557] was christened on Oct 14, 1781.

**534. Albert Van Voorhes** [293] was born on May 13, 1727 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

**535. Antie Van Voorhes** [294] was born on Sep 8, 1728 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Sep 27, 1728 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, and died in 1771, aged 43.

General Notes: Sources:

FamilySearch.org FHL mf 874335. Dutch Reformed Church.

Could the marriage date be April 21, 1749?

New Jersey, Births and Christenings Index, 1660-1931.

Antje Van Voorhees. Christening Sept. 27, 1728. FHL nf # 820016.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Antie married **Jacob J. Brinkerhoff** [304] [MRIN: 94], son of **Jacobus Brinkerhoff** [336] and **Agnitie Banta** [337], on Jun 15, 1748 in Bergen Co., NJ. Jacob was born on Nov 19, 1721 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ and died before Feb 5, 1771 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1318 F i. **Agnietje Brinkerhoff** [13670] was born in 1750 and was christened on Mar 25, 1750 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.
- 1319 F ii. **Angenietje Brinkerhoff** [13671] was born in 1752 and was christened on Feb 27, 1752 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.
- 1320 M iii. **Lucas Brinkerhoff** [13672] was born in 1754 and was christened on Aug 25, 1754 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.
- 1321 M iv. **Jacob Albert Brinkerhoff** [13669] was born in 1763 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Apr 10, 1763 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, and died on Dec 8, 1844 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, aged 81.
- 1322 M v. **Joris Brinkerhoff** [13673] was born in 1765 and was christened on Nov 24, 1765 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

**536. Hendrick Van Voorhes** [295] was born on Feb 11, 1731 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Feb 14, 1731 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, died on Mar 6, 1803 in North Schraalenburgh, NJ, aged 72, and was buried on Mar 7, 1803 in New Milford, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol.35, No. 1, Jan. 1960. P. 29. Annotations for the North Schraalenburgh (New Jersey) Church Death Records of 1783-1824.

New Jersey, Births and Christenings Index, 1660-1931.

Hendrick Van Voor Heese. Christening Feb. 14, 1731. FHL mf # 820016.

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Dec. 1914. Cornelius Kipp. Approved. SAR member No. 26870.

Hendrick married **Weybrigh Laroe** [305] [MRIN: 95] on Nov 21, 1755 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ.

The child from this marriage was:

- 1323 M i. **John Van Voorhes** [10623] was born on Nov 30, 1763 in Bergen Co., NJ and died in 1826 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 63.

**537. Lena Van Voorhes** [296] was born on Mar 21, 1732 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Apr 9, 1732 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: After marriage they moved to Adams, Co., PA.

Sources:

New Jersey, Births and Christenings Index, 1660-1931.

Lena Van Voorhees. Christening April 9, 1732. FHL mf # 820016.

Lena married **David Demarest** [306] [MRIN: 96] on Dec 6, 1760.

**538. Elizabeth Van Voorhes** [297] was born on Jul 26, 1737 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Jul 31, 1737 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

U.S., Dutch Reformed Church Records from Selected States, 1660-1926.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Elizabeth Van Voorheese. Christening July 31, 1737.

Elizabeth married **Jan Kip** [387] [MRIN: 241], son of **Isaac Kip** [272] and **Willemintie Berdan** [384], on Dec 2, 1764 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ. Jan was born on Sep 7, 1735 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Nov 23, 1735 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

**(Duplicate Line. See Person 524 on Page 191)**

**539. Margrietie Van Voorhes** [298] was born on Sep 24, 1741 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

Margrietie married **Hendrick Kuypers** [310] [MRIN: 99] in 1761.

**540. Catryntie Van Voorhes** [299] was born in 1743 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Jan 9, 1743 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

U.S., Dutch Reformed Church Records from Selected States, 1660-1926.

Catwentje Van Voorheese, Baptism Jan. 9, 1743.

**541. Nicausie Van Voorhes** [300] was born on Jun 26, 1744 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Jul 8, 1744 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, and died on May 14, 1835, aged 90.

General Notes: Sources:

U.S., Dutch Reformed Church Records from Selected States, 1660-1926.

Nikkasi Van Voorheese. Baptism July 8, 1744.

Nicausie married **Jannetje Ackerman** [311] [MRIN: 100] in 1766.

**542. Catrientje Van Voorhes** [301] was born on Mar 1, 1746 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Mar 9, 1746 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: They moved to Adams Co., PA, about 1770.

Sources:

New Jersey, Births and Christenings Index, 1660-1931.

Catrientjen Van Voorhees. Christening March 9, 1746. FHL nf # 820016.

Catrientje married **Jacobus Brinckerhoff** [312] [MRIN: 101] on Aug 28, 1767 in Bergen Co., NJ. Jacobus was born on Nov 27, 1746 in Bergen Co., NJ and died in May 1813 in Owasco, Cayuga Co., NY, aged 66.

**543. Jacob Van Voorhes** [303] was born on May 26, 1748 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on May 29, 1748 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, died on Nov 19, 1819 in North Schraalenburgh, NJ, aged 71, and was buried on Nov 20, 1819 in North Schraalenburgh, NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol.35, No. 1, Jan. 1960. P. 30. Annotations for the North Schraalenburgh (New Jersey) Church Death Records of 1783-1824.

New Jersey, Births and Christenings Index, 1660-1931.

Jacob Van Voorheese. Christening May 29 1748. FHL mf # 874335.

J.L. (administered by mariaglancaaster). Ancestry.com DNA match. 8.6 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Jacob married **Elizabeth Nagel** [314] [MRIN: 103]. Elizabeth was born on Nov 30, 1749 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ and died on Sep 5, 1805 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, aged 55.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

The child from this marriage was:

1324 F i. **Annatje Van Voorhes** [14393] was born on Oct 5, 1771 in Bergen Co., NJ and died on Jul 25, 1847 in New York, NY, USA, aged 75.

Jacob next married **Rachel Blauvelt** [315] [MRIN: 104].

**544. Isaac Van Voorhes** [302] was born on May 26, 1748 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on May 29, 1748 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, and died on Jan 6, 1837, aged 88.

General Notes: Sources:

New Jersey, Births and Christenings Index, 1660-1931.

Isaak Van Voorheese. Christening May 29 1748. FHL mf # 874335.

Isaac married **Catryntie Ackerman** [313] [MRIN: 102].

**545. Albert Terhuyme** [319] was christened on Aug 1, 1728 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

Albert married **Maria Demarest** [8944] [MRIN: 107], daughter of **Jacobus Demarest** [4961] and **Margritie Cozine Herring** [4962], on Nov 18, 1751 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ. Maria was born on Jul 15, 1733 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Jul 19, 1733 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ.

Children from this marriage were:

1325 F i. **Catryntje Terhuyme** [329] was christened on Feb 11, 1753.

1326 F ii. **Margrite Terhuyme** [330] was christened on Feb 2, 1755.

**546. Annetje Terhuyme** [320] was christened on Nov 8, 1730 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

Annetje married **Joost Zabriskie** [331] [MRIN: 108].

**547. Nicasius Terhuyme** [321] was christened on Feb 22, 1733 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

**548. Weyntjen Terhuyme** [322] was christened on Jan 23, 1737 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

Weyntjen married **Casparus Westervelt** [332] [MRIN: 109].

**549. Jacob Terhuyme** [323] was christened on Jul 22, 1739 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

**550. Elizabeth Terhuyme** [324] was christened on Jul 22, 1739 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

Elizabeth married **Daniel Van Rype** [333] [MRIN: 110].

**551. Joannes Terhuyme** [325] was christened on Aug 8, 1742 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

**552. Geertje Terhuyme** [326] was christened on Jun 16, 1745 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

Geertje married **John Parelesse** [334] [MRIN: 111].

**553. Peter Terhuyme** [327] was christened on Jan 31, 1748 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

**554. Jacobus Brinkerhoff** [338] was christened on Jul 8, 1733 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

Jacobus married **Aaltjen Didericks** [343] [MRIN: 114] on Dec 7, 1752.

**555. Nickasi Brinkerhoff** [339] was christened on Jan 13, 1740 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

Nickasi married **Corstyntje Van Voorhes** [344] [MRIN: 115], daughter of **Albert Albertse Van Voorhes** [345] and **Cornelia Van Giesen** [346], on Jul 31, 1762. Corstyntje was christened on Dec 18, 1743.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**556. Joris Brinkerhoff** [340] was christened on Oct 28, 1744 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

Joris married **Magdalena Banta** [347] [MRIN: 117], daughter of **Jacob Banta** [348] and **Rachel Terhune** [349].  
Magdalena was christened on Mar 30, 1746.

**557. Antje Brinkerhoff** [341] was christened on Nov 4, 1750 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

**558. Hendrick Brinkerhoff** [342] was christened on Feb 9, 1755 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

**559. Robbert Mathus Kip** [561] was born in Oct 1741 in New York, NY and was christened on Oct 21, 1741 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 36, p. 152.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 91, 1741 21 Oct Henricus Kip, Maria Mathus parents, Robbert Mathus child, witnesses Robbert Mathus, Immetje Van Dyk, h.v.v. Petrus Kip.. Minister Henricus Boel.

**560. Petrus Kip** [571] was born in Feb 1733 in New York, NY and was christened on Mar 2, 1733 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 152.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 25, 1733 2 Mar Richard Kip, Maria Ellis parents, Petrus child, witnesses Petrus Kip, Immetje Van Dyk. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

**561. Elias Kip** [572] was born in Apr 1735 in New York, NY, was christened on Apr 30, 1735 in New York, NY, and died in 1786 in New York, NY, aged 51.

General Notes: Abstract of Will

In the name of God, Amen. I, Elias Kip, of New York City, cooper, being sick. I give to my dear and loving wife and my son Abraham all my estate divided between them, but if my son should die before he arrive at the age of twenty-one years then the whole to my wife, her heirs and assigns forever. I make my wife Eilzabeth, Benjamin Haight and Henry Dufouer, my friends, Executors. Dated Deccember 31, 1785. Witnesses, Samuel Bardhurst, William Day (Grocer), Jacob Day (Cartman). Proved February 22, 1786. [Lib. 38, p. 359]

Sources

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 37, p. 152, 162.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 42, 1735 30 Apr Richard Kip, Maria Elles parents, Elias child, witnesses Elias Elles, Sara Paers, z.h.v.. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 258. Getrouwt Dec 30, 1784. Elias Kip & Elizabeth Linzey.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 013:0285.

Elias married **Elizabeth Lindsay** [854] [MRIN: 269] on Dec 30, 1784 in New York, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

1327 M i. **Abraham Kip** [855] was born on Apr 17, 1785 in New York, NY and was christened on May 16, 1785 in New York, NY.

**562. Richard Kip** [573] was born in Jun 1737 in New York, NY and was christened on Jun 26, 1737 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 152.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 59, 1737 26 Jun Richard Kip, Maria Ellis parents, Richard child, witnesses Henricus Kip, Sara Kip, j.d. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

**563. Petrus Kip** [574] was born in Mar 1740 in New York, NY and was christened on Mar 26, 1740 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 153.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 78, 1740 26 Mar Richard Kip, Maria Ellis parents, Petrus child, witnesses Petrus Kip, Immetje Van Dyk, syn h.v. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

**564. Johannes Kip** [575] was born in Jun 1743 in New York, NY and was christened on Jun 19, 1743 in New York, NY.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 153.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 102, 1743 19 Jun Richard Kip, Maria Ellis parents, Johannes child, witnesses Willem Ellis, Jenneke Ellis, h.v. van Abraham Day. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

**565. Richard Parsel Kip** [576] was born in Dec 1747 in New York, NY, was christened on Jan 6, 1748 in New York, NY, and died in 1809, aged 62.

General Notes: His will was dated Aug. 19, 1793, and probated April 14, 1809. It calls him upholsterer of New York City.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 38, p. 153, 162.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 139, 1748 6 Jan Richard Kip, Jannetje Parsil parents, Richard child, witnesses Petrus Kip, Sara Kip, j.d. Minister Henricus Boel.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

New York Marriages Previous to 1784. A reprint of the original edition of 1860 with additions and corrections. GPC, Baltimore, MD: 1968.

Jan. 11, 1776, Marriage Bonds, Vol. XXIII, p. 244.

Richard married **Ann Lyon** [856] [MRIN: 270] on Jan 11, 1776. Ann died on Mar 6, 1812 in New York, NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1328 F i. **Ann Kip** [857] was born about 1778 and died in Sep 1855 in New York, NY, USA, aged about 77.
- 1329 F ii. **Jennet (Jane) Kip** [858] was born on Dec 20, 1784 in New York, NY, was christened on Jan 30, 1785 in New York, NY, died on Dec 28, 1851 in New York, NY, USA, aged 67, and was buried in New York City Marble Cem., Manhattan, New York Co., NY, USA.
- 1330 M iii. **Richard Kip** [859] was born on Oct 23, 1786 in New York, NY, was christened on Dec 2, 1786 in New York, NY, and died on Mar 13, 1812 in New York, NY, USA, aged 25.
- 1331 M iv. **Peter Kip** [860] was born in Nov 1788 in New York, NY and was christened on Nov 9, 1788 in New York, NY.
- 1332 F v. **Susannah Kip** [861] was born on Apr 29, 1791 in New York, NY and was christened on Jun 19, 1791 in New York, NY.

**566. Petrus Kip** [577] was born in Jun 1749 in New York, NY and was christened on Jun 22, 1749 in New York, NY.

General Notes: An old letter written by Esther Miller Kip, his nephew Benjamin's wife, says that Peter Kip was a sea Captain, and that he and his ship and crew were lost at sea.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 39, p. 153, 163.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 152, 1749 22 June Richard Kip, Jannetje Persil parents, Petrus child, witnesses John de La Montagne, Maria Daely, z.h.v. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 242. Ingeteekent Mar. 2, 1774. Peter Kip & Anna Wentworth. Getrouwt Mar. 3, 1774. Personen met Licentie.

New York Marriages Previous to 1784. A reprint of the original edition of 1860 with additions and corrections. GPC, Baltimore, MD: 1968.

Mar. 2, 1774, Marriage Bonds, Vol. XXII, p. 137.

Petrus married **Anna Wentworth** [870] [MRIN: 275] on Mar 3, 1774 in New York, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

- 1333 F i. **Jane Kip** [871] was born in Aug 1775 in New York, NY and was christened on Sep 1, 1775 in New York, NY.

**567. Jacobus James Kip** [578] was born on Dec 20, 1750 in New York, NY, was christened on Jan 6, 1751 in New York, NY, and died on Nov 19, 1834 in New York, NY, USA, aged 83.

General Notes: He was a brass founder, and lived at No. 59 Broadway in 1789 and for some time thereafter. The Revolution ruined his business, and he never regained it. Private in the 2nd Regiment, Continental Line, under Col. Philip Van Cortland, NY troops.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 41, p. 153, 163.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 163, 1750 6 Jan Richard Kip, Jannetie Persell parents, Jacobus child, witnesses Abraham Montanie, Catharina Kip, h.v. Van Cornelius Bogert. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.  
Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.  
Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.  
P. 242. Ingeteekent March 10, 1774. James Kip & Cornelia Rykman. Getrouwt March 10, 1774. Personen met Licentie.

New York Marriages Previous to 1784. A reprint of the original edition of 1860 with additions and corrections. GPC, Baltimore, MD: 1968.  
Mar. 10, 1774, Marriage Bonds, Vol. XXII, p. 144. Rickman.

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970  
The Ohio Society. Application for Membership. Feb. 1937. James Kip. Approved. Vol. 277. SAR member No. 55280.

Jacobus married **Cornelia Ryckman** [211] [MRIN: 276], daughter of **Tobias Ryckman** [199] and **Cornelia Daly** [210], on Mar 10, 1774 in New York, NY. Cornelia was born in 1757 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Nov 13, 1757 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, died on Nov 9, 1802 in New York, NY, USA, aged 45, and was buried in Old Canton Cem., Canton, St. Lawrence Co., NY, USA.

**(Duplicate Line. See Person 489 on Page 178)**

**568. Elizabeth Kip** [579] was born in Nov 1752 in New York, NY and was christened on Nov 29, 1752 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928., p. 153.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 181, 1752 29 Nov Richard Kip, Jannetje Percell parents, Elizabeth child, witnesses Pieter Brouwer, Sara Kip, z.huis v. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.  
Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.  
Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.  
P. 242. Ingeteekent Dec. 14, 1774. Daniel Ebbets & Elizabeth Kipp. Getrouwt Dec. 15, 1774. Personen met Licentie.

wrwreno. Ancestry.com DNA match. 6.5 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Elizabeth married **Daniel J Ebbets** [584] [MRIN: 188] on Dec 15, 1774 in New York, NY, USA. Daniel was born on Oct 6, 1752 in New York, NY and died on Jan 6, 1842 in New York, NY, USA, aged 89.

Children from this marriage were:

1334 M i. **John B Ebbets** [14454] was born on Oct 28, 1781 in New York, NY and died on Aug 10, 1841 in New York, NY, USA, aged 59.

1335 M ii. **Daniel Ebbets** [585] was born in 1785 in New York, NY, USA and died in 1855 in Stamford, Fairfield Co., CT, USA, aged 70.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**569. Sarah Jane Kip** [580] was born in Mar 1755 in New York, NY, was christened on Mar 9, 1755 in New York, NY, and died on Nov 10, 1836 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 81.

General Notes: Married both times in the New York Dutch Reformed Church.

After Joseph died she remained in Jamaica for a couple of years, living with her uncle Abraham Kip. In 1778 she returned to her father's home in New York City.

After her second widowhood, she was able to sell some land and also obtain money from the Society of the Cincinnati. In 1816 she left New York to be with her son Joseph in Baltimore, Maryland. In 1830 she is listed on the census of Greenbrier County, Virginia. She may have died as late as 1844.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 153.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 201, 1755 9 Mar Richard Kip, Jannetje Perssel parents, Sara child, witnesses Jeremias Brouwer, Jannetje Elswort, z.h.v. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. 1.

Records of the Reformed Dutch Church in New Amsterdam and New York.

Marriages from 11 December 1639 to 26 August 1801, edited by Samuel S. Purple, MD, New York, 1890.

P. 242. Ingeteekent Dec. 8, 1774. Joseph Crane & Sarah Kip. Getrouwt Dec. 8, 1774. Personen met Licentie.

Sarah (Kip) Crane Scudder and Her Revolutionary-War-Officer Husbands. By Diana Crane Benelli. The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 138, No. 4, Oct. 2007. P. 284-293.

Sarah's death notice ran in The New York Commercial Advertiser, December 22, 1836 (page 2, column 6), and in The Spectator, December 27, 1836 (issue 46, p. 1, col. 7). It reads:

"In Virginia, on the 10th of November, Mrs. Sarah Scudder, in the 80th year of her age, widow of Captain William Scudder of the Revolutionary War. She was tenderly beloved by her children and acquaintances, and by them her death is much regretted."

Sarah married **Joseph Crane** [587] [MRIN: 190] on Dec 8, 1774 in New York, NY. Joseph was born circa 1750 in New York, USA and died circa Aug 30, 1786 in Kingston, Jamaica, aged about 36.

The child from this marriage was:

1336 M i. **Joseph Crane** [8115] was born in 1785 in New Jersey, USA and died on Apr 6, 1839 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA, aged 54.

Sarah next married **Capt William Scudder** [588] [MRIN: 191] on Apr 21, 1792 in New York, NY, USA. William was born on Jul 25, 1747 in Westfield, Essex Co., NJ and died after Oct 1, 1798 in New York, NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

1337 M i. **Kip Scudder** [9681] was born about Jul 1794 and died on Nov 28, 1796, aged about 2.

1338 F ii. **Sara Ogden Scudder** [589] was born about 1796 and died on May 27, 1880 in New York, NY, USA, aged about 84.

1339 M iii. **William Kip Scudder** [8120] was born on Jul 10, 1798 and died on Jul 10, 1885 in Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 87.

1340 M iv. **Abraham Kip Scudder** [9682] was born about 1798.

**570. Henricus Kip** [581] was born in Dec 1756 in New York, NY and was christened on Jan 9, 1757 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Died young.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 153.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 216, 1757 9 Jan Richard Kip, Jannetje Persel parents, Hendricus child, witnesses Richard Van Dyck, Catharina Kip, huis v. v. Corns Boogert. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

**571. Maria Kip** [582] was born in Mar 1759 in New York, NY and was christened on Mar 21, 1759 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Married 1780 in Trinity Church by Charles Inglis.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 153.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 235, 1759 21 Mar Richard Kip, Jannetje Peersel parents, Maria child, witnesses Hendrik Oudenaarde, Sara Van Dyck, z.h.v. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Names of Persons for whom Marriage Licenses were issued by the Secretary of the Province of New York Previous to 1784. E.B. O'Callaghan. Feb. 9, 1780, Marriage Bonds, Vol. XXVIII, p. 210.

Trinity Church, New York - Registers: [www.trinitywallstreet.org](http://www.trinitywallstreet.org)

Maria married **Benjamin Haight** [590] [MRIN: 192], son of **John E Haight** [604] and **Abigail Haviland** [605], on Feb 10, 1780 in New York, USA. Benjamin was born in 1760 in Westchester Co., NY and died in 1813 in New York, NY, USA, aged 53.

Children from this marriage were:

1341 M i. **John Haight** [591] died in 1845 in New York, USA.

1342 M ii. **Benjamin Haight** [592] died in 1840.

1343 M iii. **George Haight** [593] died about 1850.

1344 F iv. **Abigail Haight** [594].

1345 F v. **Jane Haight** [595].

1346 F vi. **Mary Haight** [596] was born on May 17, 1784 in New York, NY and was christened on Jun 4, 1784 in New York, NY.

1347 F vii. **Lavinia Haight** [597].

1348 F viii. **Sarah E Haight** [598].

1349 F ix. **Eliza Haight** [599].

1350 F x. **Charlotte Haight** [600].

1351 F xi. **Harriet Haight** [601].

**572. Abraham Kip** [583] was born in Jul 1762 in New York, NY and was christened on Jul 28, 1762 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 153.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 259, 1762 28 Jul Richard Kip, Jannetje Peersel parents, Abraham child, witnesses Abraham Montanje, Sara Kerstyn, z.h.v. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

**573. Jeremias Manny Marny** [362] was born in Oct 1734 in New York, NY and was christened on Nov 3, 1734 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 37, 1734 3 Nov Francis Manny, Annatje Kip parents, Jeremias child, witnesses Petrus Kip & Anna Magdalena Manny, j.d. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

**574. Petrus Marny** [363] was born in May 1736 and was christened on May 28, 1736.

General Notes: Baptised in the Reformed Dutch Church in New York. Sponsors: Daniel Myner, Immetje Van Dyk wife of Petrus Kipp.

Sources:

New Amsterdam Baptisms. Hosted by rootsweb. [http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na\\_baptisms\\_1731-1800.htm](http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na_baptisms_1731-1800.htm)

**575. Anna Magdalena Marny** [364] was born in Jun 1737 in New York, NY and was christened on Jun 19, 1737 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 59, 1737 19 Jun Francis Many, Anna Kip parents, Anna Magdalena child, witnesses Richard Kip, Sara Kip, j.d. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

**576. Anna Magdalena Marny** [365] was born in Nov 1738 in New York, NY and was christened on Nov 19, 1738 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 68, 1738 19 Nov Francis Manny, Annatje Kip parents, Anna Magdalena child, witnesses Richard Kip, Sara Kip, j.d. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

**577. Margarita Marny** [366] was born in Jan 1744 in New York, NY and was christened on Jan 25, 1744 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Baptised in the Reformed Dutch Church in New York. Sponsors: Daniel Mynards, Catharina Kip wife of Cornelis Bogard.

Sponsors:

New Amsterdam Baptisms. Hosted by rootsweb. [http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na\\_baptisms\\_1731-1800.htm](http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na_baptisms_1731-1800.htm)

**578. Jeremia Marny** [367] was born in Dec 1745 in New York, NY and was christened on Dec 22, 1745 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 121, 1745 22 Dec Francis Manne, Anna Kip parents, Jeremia child, witnesses Cornelius Bogard, Elisabeth

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Mysnard. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

**579. Abraham Marny** [368] was born in Apr 1747 in New York, NY and was christened on Apr 17, 1747 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Baptised in the Reformed Dutch Church in New York. Sponsors: Cornelis Bogart, Jannetje Persel wife of Richard Kipp.

Sources:

New Amsterdam Baptisms. Hosted by rootsweb. [http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na\\_baptisms\\_1731-1800.htm](http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na_baptisms_1731-1800.htm)

**580. Maria Bogard** [356] was born in Jan 1739 in New York, NY and was christened on Feb 4, 1739 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 70, 1739 4 Feb Cornelis Bogaart, Catharina Kip parents, Maria child, witnesses Willem Bogaart, Hillegond Jorisse Van Horne, syn h.v. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

**581. Daniel Bogard** [357] was born in Jan 1742 and was christened on Jan 24, 1742.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 92, 1742 24 Jan Cornelis Bogaart, Catharina Kip parents, Daniel child, witnesses Daniel Gautier, Maria Bogard, z. h.v. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

**582. Abraham Selleck** [14492] was born on Dec 3, 1735 in Stamford, Fairfield Co., CT and died in 1768 in Norwalk, Fairfield Co., CT, aged 33.

Abraham married **Deborah Whiting** [14493] [MRIN: 5011] on May 3, 1756 in Stamford, Fairfield Co., CT. Deborah was born on Oct 24, 1734 in Stamford, Fairfield Co., CT and died on Apr 11, 1761 in Stamford, Fairfield Co., CT, aged 26.

The child from this marriage was:

1352 M i. **Nathan Slack** [14494] was born on May 26, 1759 in Stamford, Fairfield Co., CT.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

## Sixth Generation (3rd Great-Grandchildren)

**583. Jannetje Kip** [7453] was born in 1727 and was christened in 1727 in Kinderhook, NY, USA.

Jannetje married **Gerardus Lewis** [7697] [MRIN: 2653].

Children from this marriage were:

1353 M i. **William Lewis** [7698] was born on Nov 29, 1763 and was christened in 1763 in Wurtemberg, Dutchess Co., NY.

1354 M ii. **Jacobus Lewis** [7699] was born on Mar 8, 1767 and was christened 5 epiphany 1767 in Wurtemberg, Dutchess Co., NY.

1355 M iii. **Henricus Lewis** [7700] was born on Sep 7, 1754 and was christened on Oct 12, 1754.

**584. Elizabeth Kip** [7451] was born from 1728 to 1729.

Elizabeth married **Samuel Buys** [7701] [MRIN: 2654].

**585. Hilletje Kip** [7705] was born in 1730 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY and died in 1766 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 36.

General Notes: Keetje. Married in the Rhinebeck Reformed Church.

Sources:

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York 1731-1899, Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1984, Kinship. ISBN 1-56012-015-0. #2077.

laurac40. Jefferson, Missouri. Ancestry.com DNA match. 6.8 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Hilletje married **Johannes P Devoe** [7713] [MRIN: 2658] on Sep 22, 1750 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY. Johannes was born in Mar 1729 in New York, NY and died in 1809 in Berne, Albany Co., NY, USA, aged 80.

Children from this marriage were:

1356 F i. **Lysbet Beetje Janse Devoe** [14312] was born on Dec 21, 1753 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and died in 1834 in Berne, Albany Co., NY, USA, aged 81.

1357 M ii. **Henricus Devoe** [7714] was born in Jan 1756 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Jan 24, 1756 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

**586. Johannes Kip** [7452] was born on Aug 15, 1733 and was christened on Sep 29, 1733.

General Notes: Baptised at Pieter Lossing's after service with sponsors Balthasar Kipp and Elizabeth Van Kleek. Died young.

**587. Willem Kip** [7702] was born in Aug 1736 and was christened on Aug 22, 1736.

General Notes: Baptismal sponsors Willem Van Vreedenburg Jr. and Catalyntje Kip. RFDRCh.

**588. Johannes Kip** [7703] was born in Apr 1739 and was christened 29 aor 1739.

General Notes: Baptismal sponsors Jacobus Vreedenburg and Klara Van Wageningen. RFDRCh.

**589. Jacobus Kip** [7704] was born in Oct 1740 and was christened on Oct 7, 1740 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptismal sponsors Ezekiel Mastin and Marytje Pels. Poughkeepsie Dutch Reform Church. Jacobus Keep, age 20, enlisted 26 April 1760 in a Colonial muster under Capt. Peter Harris of Dutchess County.

Sources:

Settlers of the Beekman Patent Dutchess County, New York. A Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, New York, 2003 (Vol. VII).

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection. Kip vertical file.

**590. Tryntjen Kip** [7706] was born in Jun 1742 in Rombout, NY and was christened on Jun 8, 1742 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Catharina. Baptised in the Poughkeepsie Dutch Reform Church. Sponsors Willem Smit and Jacomyntjen Masten.

Married in the First Reformed (Dutch) Church of Poughkeepsie, NY.

Sources:

Records of the First Reformed (Dutch) Church of Poughkeepsie, New York (Burhans Collection). The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 73, No. 4, p. 228-245, Oct. 1942.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection. Kip vertical file.

Tryntjen married **Johannes Palmatier** [7712] [MRIN: 2657] on Oct 8, 1768.

**591. Peter Kip** [7707] was born in Apr 1744 and was christened on Apr 22, 1744.

General Notes: Baptismal sponsors Petrus Vreedenburg and Lea Vreedenburg. RFDRCh.

Peter married **Maria** [Kip] [7711] [MRIN: 2656].

**592. Johannes Kip** [7708] was born in Sep 1746 and was christened on Sep 21, 1746.

**593. Annatje Kip** [7709].

Annatje married **Devoe** [7710] [MRIN: 2655].

**594. Johannes Kip** [7717] was born on Feb 7, 1730 and was christened on May 31, 1730.

General Notes: Baptismal sponsors Hendryk Kipp and Liesebeth Kipp in Peter Lossing's barn.

Sources:

Settlers of the Beekman Patent Dutchess County, New York. A Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, New York, 2003 (Vol. VII).

**595. Celetje Kip** [7718].

General Notes: She was a sponsor with Frans Kip and with Mattheus Kip for children of Peter and Ida.

Sources:

Settlers of the Beekman Patent Dutchess County, New York. A Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, New York, 2003 (Vol. VII).

**596. Petrus Kip** [7443] was born in May 1740 and was christened on May 9, 1740.

General Notes: Baptismal sponsors Petrus LeRoy and Catrina Vandebogart at Poughkeepsie. He was taxed at Poughkeepsie from 1769 through 1773.

Sources:

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file.

Settlers of the Beekman Patent Dutchess County, New York. A Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, New York, 2003 (Vol. VII).

Petrus married **Ida Adams** [7444] [MRIN: 2555] before 1767.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1358 F i. **Elizabeth Kip** [7455] was born on Dec 18, 1767 in Poughkeepsie, NY and was christened on Jan 31, 1768 in Poughkeepsie, NY.
- 1359 F ii. **Celtje Kip** [7456] was born on Dec 18, 1767 in Poughkeepsie, NY and was christened on Jan 31, 1768 in Poughkeepsie, NY.
- 1360 M iii. **Petrus Kip** [7445] was born on Oct 1, 1770 in Poughkeepsie, NY, was christened on Nov 25, 1770 in Poughkeepsie, NY, and died on May 28, 1860 in Poughkeepsie, NY, aged 89.
- 1361 M iv. **Matthew Kip** [7454] was born on Oct 1, 1770 in Poughkeepsie, NY and was christened on Nov 25, 1770 in Poughkeepsie, NY.
- 1362 F v. **Sophie Kip** [7457] was born on Sep 15, 1773 in Poughkeepsie, NY and was christened on Nov 7, 1773 in Poughkeepsie, NY.
- 1363 F vi. **Dina Kip** [7458] was born on Sep 15, 1773 in Poughkeepsie, NY and was christened on Nov 7, 1773 in Poughkeepsie, NY.

**597. Elizabeth Kip** [7719] was born in 1742 and was christened on Jun 8, 1742.

General Notes: Baptismal sponsors Moses DeGraaf and Antjen Kip.

Sources:

Settlers of the Beekman Patent Dutchess County, New York. A Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, New York, 2003 (Vol. VII).

Elizabeth married **Cornelius Buys** [7721] [MRIN: 2660], son of **Abraham Buys** [7722] and **Rachel Ter Bos** [7723]. Cornelius was born in 1733 and was christened on Feb 21, 1733.

**598. Frans Kip** [7720] was born in 1745 and was christened on Feb 2, 1745.

General Notes: Baptismal sponsors J. Palmatier and Blandina LeRoy.

A Frans Kip was taxed in Poughkeepsie from 1775 through 1778. Frank Kip was credited with service in the 5th (Beekman) Regiment of Dutchess County Militia. No record of a wife.

Sources:

Settlers of the Beekman Patent Dutchess County, New York. A Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, New York, 2003 (Vol. VII).

**599. Jan (John) Kip** [7726] was born in 1745 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Feb 2, 1745 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptismal sponsors Moses DeGraaf and Antjen Kip. Poughkeepsie Dutch Reformed Church.

Sources:

Settlers of the Beekman Patent Dutchess County, New York. A Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, New York, 2003 (Vol. VII).

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 73, No. 4, p. 228-245, Oct. 1942. P. 235.

Jan married **Maria Kip** [7731] [MRIN: 2663] on Sep 27, 1767 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY. Maria was born about 1747 in Fishkill, NY.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 1364 M i. **Baltus Kip** [12889] was born in 1769 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Jun 28, 1769 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 1365 F ii. **Margaretha Kip** [12888] was born in 1771 and was christened on Feb 10, 1771 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 1366 M iii. **Abraham Kipp** [12849] was born on Jul 8, 1785 in Pennsylvania, USA, died on Sep 29, 1865 in Westmoreland Co., PA. USA, aged 80, and was buried in Morrison Cem., Lower Burrell, Westmoreland Co., PA, USA.

**600. Benoni Kip** [7727] was born circa 1745-1750 and died in Dec 1838 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged about 93.

General Notes: Benoni Kip, executor to Barent Kip was sued by Isaac Conklin Jan. 1787.

Benoni Kip was noted in Dr. Thorn's ledger in 1776. He was in Beekman in 1790.

He had moved to Clinton Town, Dutchess County by 1791 and was Overseer of the Highways in 1794 for district #38. in 1795 he was the same for district #37. On 13 April

1791 Benoni Kip of Beekman and Sarah mortgaged 88 acres in Water Lott 8 to Jacobus Ackerman of Poughkeepsie for £110. He was on the 1800 Census in the Town of Clinton. He was an Overseer of Highways in 1801.

Benoni Kip of Hyde Park, Dutchess County wrote his will April 13, 1834. Probated Dec. 11, 1838.

Sources:

Settlers of the Beekman Patent Dutchess County, New York. A Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, New York, 2003 (Vol. VII).

Eighteenth Century Documents of the Nine Partners Patent Dutchess County, New York, compiled by Clifford Buck and William McDermott, edited by Willam McDermott, Gateway Press, 1979.

Federal Census, 1800 - Dutchess County, New York, Town of Clinton. In New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 67, p. 240, July 1936.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection. Kip vertical file.

Benoni married **Mary Conklin** [7732] [MRIN: 2664], daughter of **Lemuel Conklin** [7735] and **Susannah Hains** [7736]. Mary was born on Jul 4, 1762 and died on Sep 16, 1788 in Clinton, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 26.

Benoni next married **Sarah Vananden** [7733] [MRIN: 2665].

Children from this marriage were:

- 1367 M i. **Henry Kip** [7737] was born on Jan 1, 1792 in Poughkeepsie, NY, was christened on Apr 29, 1792 in Poughkeepsie, NY, and died By 1834, aged 42.
- 1368 F ii. **Susannah Kip** [7738] was born in Sep 1793 in Poughkeepsie, NY and was christened on Sep 29, 1793 in Poughkeepsie, NY.
- 1369 F iii. **Elizabeth Kip** [7739] was born on Apr 5, 1794 in Poughkeepsie, NY and was christened on Aug 31, 1794 in Poughkeepsie, NY.
- 1370 F iv. **Sarah Kip** [7740] was born on Feb 13, 1796 in Poughkeepsie, NY, was christened on Jul 3, 1797 in Poughkeepsie, NY, and died By 1834, aged 38.
- 1371 F v. **Maria Kip** [7741] was born on Oct 18, 1797 in Poughkeepsie, NY, was christened on Jul 1, 1798 in Poughkeepsie, NY, and died by 1834, aged 37.
- 1372 M vi. **John Kip** [7742] was born on Sep 18, 1799 in Poughkeepsie, NY and was christened on Jul 20, 1800 in Poughkeepsie, NY.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1373 M vii. **Jacob V Kip** [7743] was born on Sep 15, 1801 in Poughkeepsie, NY, was christened on Sep 5, 1802 in Poughkeepsie, NY, died on Feb 26, 1845 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 43, and was buried in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

**601. Margaret Kip** [7728] was born in 1747.

General Notes: Married at Rombout Prebyterian Church.

Margaret married **John J Langdon** [7734] [MRIN: 2666] on Jan 19, 1766 in Rombout, NY.

**602. Henry Kip** [7729] died circa Oct 1791 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Will dated Aug. 24, 1791; Probated Nov. 3, 1791. Liber A, Folio 283. Poughkeepsie.

Sources:

NYGBS (Old Library). New York, Dutchess County Wills & Probate Records. Reel 1: Wills, Libers AA-A, 1751-1796. Liber H, Folio 283. Poughkeepsie.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Kip vertical file. Wills A 283.

Henry married **Hester Van der Burgh** [7925] [MRIN: 2747].

Children from this marriage were:

1374 M i. **Barent Kip** [7930] was born on May 9, 1782 and was christened on Jun 2, 1782 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY.

1375 F ii. **Margaret Kip** [7927] was born on Sep 13, 1783 and was christened on Nov 2, 1783 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY.

1376 F iii. **Cathrine Kip** [7928] was born on Aug 26, 1785 and was christened on Jan 13, 1786 in New Hackensack, NY.

1377 F iv. **Sarah Kip** [7929] was born on Jul 1, 1787 and was christened on Jan 27, 1788 in New Hackensack, NY.

1378 F v. **Mary Kip** [7931].

1379 F vi. **Magdalena Kip** [7926].

**603. Maria Kip** [7730].

Maria married **Jan Kip** [7694] [MRIN: 2667], son of **Baltus Kip** [2176] and **Hester De Graef** [7693]. Jan was born in May 1741 and was christened on May 26, 1741.

**604. Jan De Graef** [7806] was born in May 1737 and was christened on May 15, 1737.

General Notes: Died young.

Jan married **Hannah Yelverton** [8138] [MRIN: 2817].

**605. Michael De Graef** [2179] was born circa 1738 in Poughkeepsie, NY and died on Jan 24, 1807 in Poland, Herkimer Co., NY, USA, aged about 69.

Michael married **Jannetje De Graef** [7859] [MRIN: 2722], daughter of **Abraham De Graef** [7822] and **Marretjen Van Wagenen** [7851], on Dec 20, 1774 in Poughkeepsie, NY. Jannetje was born circa 1753 in Poughkeepsie, NY and died on Mar 6, 1843 in Newport, Herkimer Co., NY, USA, aged about 90.

**606. Elizabeth De Graef** [7807] was born in May 1740 and was christened on May 8, 1740.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**607. Moses De Graef** [2181] was born circa 1742 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY and died on Apr 30, 1828 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged about 86.

General Notes: Sources:  
Family files: [www.ancestry.com/](http://www.ancestry.com/)

Moses married **Anna Murray** [8136] [MRIN: 2815] in 1770 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY. Anna was born in 1750.

**608. Barent De Graef** [2182] was born circa 1744.

**609. Abraham De Graef** [2183] was born circa 1748.

**610. Simeon De Graef** [7808] was born circa 1748.

**611. Hester De Graef** [7809] was born in 1752 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Sources:  
Family files: [www.ancestry.com/](http://www.ancestry.com/)

Hester married **Aaron Cole** [8135] [MRIN: 2814] in 1770 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY. Aaron was born in 1750 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY.

**612. Dicantha De Graef** [7810] was born circa 1752 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Blandina.  
Sources:  
Family files: [www.ancestry.com/](http://www.ancestry.com/)

Dicantha married **Lawrence Baker** [8137] [MRIN: 2816] in 1772 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY.

**613. Maria De Graef** [7811] was born circa 1754.

**614. Anna De Graef** [7812] was born circa 1756.

**615. Sarah De Graef** [7813] was born circa 1758.

**616. Jan Kip** [7694] was born in May 1741 and was christened on May 26, 1741.

General Notes: John Baltus was taxed in Poughkeepsie from June 1766 to 1771.

Sources:  
Settlers of the Beekman Patent Dutchess County, New York. A Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, New York, 2003 (Vol. VII).

Jan married **Maria Kip** [7730] [MRIN: 2667], daughter of **Barent Kip** [2174] and **Machtel Thomas** [7690].

**(Duplicate Line. See Person 603 on Page 211)**

**617. Elias Van Benschoten** [1979] was born on Oct 15, 1738.

**618. Catalyntje Van Benschoten** [1980] was born on Jun 30, 1740 in New Hackensack, Dutchess, NY and died on May 24, 1829 in Clinton, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 88.

Catalyntje married **Isaac Conklin** [1988] [MRIN: 677], son of **John Concklin** [1989] and **Annetje Storm** [1990], on Aug 25, 1761 in Claverack, NY, USA. Isaac was born on May 9, 1737 in Poughkeepsie, NY, USA and died on Feb 25, 1809 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 71.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 1380 F i. **Hannah Conklin** [1991] was born on Aug 12, 1762 and died on May 21, 1836, aged 73.
- 1381 F ii. **Sarah Conklin** [1992] was born on Jun 25, 1764 and died in 1850, aged 86.
- 1382 F iii. **Elizabeth Conklin** [1993] was born on May 17, 1766 and died on Nov 7, 1835, aged 69.
- 1383 F iv. **Maria Conklin** [1994] was born on Jun 18, 1768 and died in 1850, aged 82.
- 1384 M v. **Isaac Conklin** [1995] was born on Oct 20, 1770 and died on Oct 22, 1787, aged 17.
- 1385 F vi. **Hester Conklin** [1996] was born on May 9, 1773 in Kinderhook, Columbia Co., NY and died on Aug 31, 1820, aged 47.
- 1386 F vii. **Catherine Conklin** [1997] was born on Apr 30, 1777 and died in 1867, aged 90.
- 1387 M viii. **Tunis Conklin** [1998] was born on Aug 24, 1779 and died on Aug 12, 1820, aged 40.
- 1388 F ix. **Caroline Conklin** [1999] was born on Nov 28, 1782.
- 1389 F x. **Helen Conklin** [2000] was born on May 9, 1784 and died in 1865, aged 81.

**619. Matthew Van Benschoten** [1981] was born on Feb 16, 1742.

**620. John Van Benschoten** [1982] was born on Sep 30, 1743.

**621. Sarah Van Benschoten** [1983] was born on Jun 22, 1745.

**622. Peter Van Benschoten** [1984] was born on Jan 16, 1747.

**623. Maria Van Benschoten** [1985] was born on Nov 21, 1748.

**624. Jacob Van Benschoten** [1986] was born on Oct 17, 1750.

**625. Catherine Van Benschoten** [1987] was born on Feb 25, 1754.

**626. David Philip De Forest** [10580] was born on Jun 7, 1747 and died on Aug 18, 1815, aged 68.

General Notes: Sources

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Empire Society. Application for Membership. Mar. 1913. Philip DeFreest. Approved. SAR member No. 24891.

David married **Elizabeth Witbeck** [10581] [MRIN: 3636] on May 26, 1770 in Albany, Albany Co., NY. Elizabeth was born on Jan 24, 1747.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1390 M i. **Lucas David De Forest** [10720] was born on Mar 25, 1773.
- 1391 F ii. **Gertrude Whitbeck De Forest** [10721] was born on Dec 13, 1778.
- 1392 F iii. **Rebecca De Forest** [10705] was born on Aug 8, 1782 in Albany, Albany Co., NY, USA.
- 1393 M iv. **Abraham W De Forest** [10582] was born in 1787.

**627. Peter De Forest** [10691] was born on Apr 15, 1753 and died on Mar 23, 1812, aged 58.

General Notes: World Connect.

Peter married **Pieterche Van Alstine** [10692] [MRIN: 3680] on Jun 4, 1775 in Albany, Albany Co., NY.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

The child from this marriage was:

1394 M i. **Jacob Peter De Forest** [10693] was born on Dec 2, 1791 in Greenbush, Rensselaer, NY, USA and died on Mar 10, 1854 in Iowa City, IA, USA, aged 62.

**628. Jacob De Forest** [10545] was born on May 28, 1771 and died on Jun 21, 1834, aged 63.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S. Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970.

The Western Reserve Society. Application for Membership. Dec. 1953. Philip de Forest. Approved. SAR member No. 77196.

Jacob married **Anna Lansing** [10546] [MRIN: 3623] on Feb 2, 1790. Anna was born on May 9, 1773 and died on Dec 22, 1807, aged 34.

The child from this marriage was:

1395 M i. **Jacob De Forest Jr** [10547] was born on Oct 23, 1797 and died on Jun 19, 1882, aged 84.

**629. David Jacob De Forest** [10711] was born on Aug 13, 1758.

**630. Dirck Jacob De Forest** [10712] was born on Jun 10, 1764.

**631. Catarina Bradt De Forest** [10710] was born on Apr 13, 1768.

General Notes: World Connect.

Catarina married **Walter Janse Fonda** [10713] [MRIN: 3689], son of **Jan Johannes Fonda** [12519] and **Egje Vanderzee** [12520], in 1787. Walter was born on Jun 4, 1764.

Children from this marriage were:

1396 F i. **Egje DeFreest Fonda** [10714].

1397 M ii. **John Douw Fonda** [10715] was born on Jun 10, 1788.

1398 M iii. **Jacob Wouter Fonda** [10716] was born on Apr 13, 1792, was christened on May 20, 1792 in East Greenbush, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA, died on Jul 2, 1846, aged 54, and was buried in Trinity Lutheran Cem., West Sand Lake, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.

1399 M iv. **John Wouter Fonda** [10717] was born on Mar 2, 1802.

1400 F v. **Tiney Wouter Fonda** [10718] was born on Oct 7, 1808.

**632. Anthony Kip** [2367] was born in Jan 1754 in Albany, Albany Co., NY and was christened on Jan 27, 1754 in Albany, Albany Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised Albany Reformed Church, Albany, New York. Sponsors: Isaac Kip; Annatje Wendel.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Eastern Region, 1683-1928, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 238, p. 345.

**633. Benjamin Kip** [2368] was born in Jan 1757 in Albany, Albany Co., NY, was christened on Jan 16, 1757 in Albany, Albany Co., NY, and died about Aug 1802 in Albany, Albany Co., NY, aged about 45.

General Notes: Baptised Albany Reformed Church, Albany, New York. Sponsors: Benjamin Brat; Magdalena Brat. The will of Benjamin Kip of Albany dated Jan.3, 1782; probated Aug. 7, 1802.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Eastern Region, 1683-1928, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 345.

Abstracts of Wills, Administrations and Guardianships in NY State, 1787 - 1835., (Online database: NewEnglandAncestors.org, New England Historic Genealogical Society, 2006), (From material originally compiled by William A. D. Eardeley, now held by the Brooklyn Historical Society.) Albany County.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18<sup>th</sup> Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Dutch Reformed Church Records from New York and New Jersey. Holland Society of New York, New York, New York. Albany, Vol III, Book 3. P. 100. Baptism. Benjamin. Jan 16, 1757. Parents: Isaac Kip and Nellitje Brat. Witnesses: Benjamin Brat and Magdalena Brat.

**634. Isaac Kip** [7370] was born in 1742 in New Jersey, died on Sep 15, 1804 in Acquackanonk, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 62, and was buried in Acquackanonk, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: He was a farmer and at one time a cartman in New York. During the Revolution he returned to New Jersey and entered the army.

Sources:

The Family Book [Manuscript C 1261], Winnifred Frost Finch Burroughs, b. 1885, 87 leaves; R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

Isaac married **Jannetje (Jane) McKeller** [7371] [MRIN: 2540]. Jannetje died in 1803 in New York, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1401 F i. **Antje (Ann) Kip** [7372] was born on Mar 28, 1769 in New York, NY, was christened on Jun 11, 1769 in New York, NY, and died on Aug 6, 1770, aged 1.
- 1402 M ii. **Isaac Kip** [7373] was born on Sep 3, 1771 in New York, NY, was christened on Sep 22, 1771 in New York, NY, died on Mar 17, 1856 in New York, NY, USA, aged 84, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.
- 1403 F iii. **Antje Kip** [7374] was born on Feb 2, 1774 in New York, NY, was christened on Feb 27, 1774 in New York, NY, and died on Jul 16, 1845 in New York, NY, USA, aged 71.
- 1404 M iv. **Archibald Kip** [7375] was born on Sep 17, 1779 in New Jersey and died on Dec 17, 1779.
- 1405 F v. **Mary Kip** [7376] was born on Nov 25, 1781 and died on Feb 12, 1784 in New York, NY, USA, aged 2.

**635. Anna Van Houten** [2202] was born on Jul 8, 1756 and was christened on Aug 1, 1756.

**636. Johannis Van Houten** [2203] was born on Sep 23, 1758 and was christened on Oct 22, 1758.

**637. Claertje Van Houten** [2204] was born in 1760 and was christened on Sep 7, 1760.

**638. Claertje Van Houten** [2205] was born on Sep 7, 1761 and was christened on Sep 21, 1761.

**639. Arend Toers** [2206] was born on Mar 16, 1755 and was christened on Apr 21, 1755 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA.

**640. Anna Toers** [2207] was born on Sep 17, 1762 and was christened on Oct 17, 1762.

**641. Anna Van Houten** [2208] was born on Oct 1, 1756 and was christened on Oct 24, 1756.

**642. Isaac Van Houten** [2209] was born on Sep 1, 1763 and was christened on Sep 11, 1763.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**643. Engeltje Hannse** [2219] was born in Jul 1743 in New York, NY and was christened on Jul 27, 1743 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Baptised in the Reformed Dutch CHurch in New York. Sponsors: Jacob Kip & wife Engeltje Pels.

Sources:

New Amsterdam Baptisms. Hosted by rootsweb. [http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rillard/na\\_baptisms\\_1731-1800.htm](http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rillard/na_baptisms_1731-1800.htm)

**644. Jacob Kip** [2372] was born in Mar 1761 in New York, NY and was christened on Mar 22, 1761 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 239, p. 345.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 250, 1761 22 Mar Evert Kip, Jannetje Van Norden parents, Jakob child, witnesses Wessel Van Norden, Engeltje Kip, Wed. v. Jakob Kip. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

**645. Anna Kip** [2374] was born in Oct 1766 in New York, NY and was christened on Oct 19, 1766 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 345.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 293, 1766 19 Oct Evert Kip, Jacomyntje V. Norden parents, Anna child, witnesses Jan Van Norden, Anna Van Norden, h.v. Jan Peers. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

**646. Margrita Kip** [2377] was born in Nov 1751 in New York, NY and was christened on Nov 17, 1751 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 345.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 171, 1751 17 Nov Isaac Kip, Helena Ouke parents, Margrita child, witnesses Petrus Kip, Margrita Blom, Wed. V. Petrus Kip. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Dutch Reformed Church Records from New York and New Jersey. Holland Society of New York, New York, New York. The Holland Society of New York, New York Records, Volume I, Book 33. P. 122. Baptism. Margrita. Nov. 17, 1751. Parents: Isaac Kip and Helena Ouke. Witnesses: Petrus Kip and Margrita Blom wid of Petrus Kip.

**647. Isaac Kip** [2378] was born in Apr 1753 in New York, NY and was christened on Apr 4, 1753 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 240, p. 345.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 183, 1753 4 Apr Isaak Kip, Helena Auke parents, Isaak child, witnesses Abraham Brouwer, Maria Kimber, Wed. Van Isaak Auke. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**648. Petrus (Peter) Kip** [2379] was born on Jul 12, 1754 in Warren, New York, was christened on Mar 12, 1755 in New York, NY, died on Nov 4, 1825 in Greenwood Twp., Cumberland Co., PA, USA, aged 71, and was buried in Acker Burial Ground, Perry Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: This is Peter Kip/Kipp who served in the American Revolution. According to his pension file, in a letter dated 15 June 1818, he is 64 years old. In a letter dated 20 June 1820, he was 67 years old. He first enlisted in 1775 and was taken to Quebec. After Gen. Montgomery was killed, he returned to New York and then in the spring of 1776 he enlisted in the company commanded by Captain Sebastian Bowman and in the Regiment commanded by Col. John Lamb - the 2nd (New York) Regiment of Artillery. He was in the Battle of White Plains, Trenton, Princeton, Germantown, Brandywine (where his brother Jacob was killed), at the taking of Gen. Cornwallis at Yorktown as well as other battles until peace was declared in 1783. He was discharged at Stony Point in the State of New York. He served as a sergeant.

He and his brother Jacob Kip enlisted at the same time and were both in the Artillery at the battle of Brandywine.

After the war, Peter moved to Cumberland County (present day Perry County), Pennsylvania. He worked as a tailor and married Margaret Finton in her father, James' home in Greenwood twp., Cumberland County (now Buffalo twp., Perry County), Pennsylvania on 30 Nov 1890. They had nine children.

In 1820, his declaration for a pension states "Peter Kip the Declarant is a taylor (sic) by trade & that he is now so infirme (sic) that he cannot follow it for a living & is not of bodily ability to pursue his trade or to do any work. he has a wife aged about fifty five years and a son William about sixteen years of age and a son Jacob about fourteen years of age and a son John about twelve years of age this Constitutes declarants family." He died on 4 Nov 1825 and was born about 1754.

*Family information (undocumented) said that he was the son of Isaac and Helena Auke/Ouke Kip.*

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 241, p. 345.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 201, 1755 12 Mar Isaac Kip, Helena Auke parents, Petrus child, witnesses Abraham Kip, Maria Kip, j.d. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Dutch Reformed Church Records from New York and New Jersey. Holland Society of New York, New York, New York. The Holland Society of New York, New York Records, Volume I, Book 33. P. 166. Baptism. Petrus Kip. March 12, 1755. Parents: Isaac Kip and Helena Auke. Witnesses: Abraham Kip and Maria Kip Y.D.

1800 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Cumberland. Juniata. Roll 38. P. 66.  
Kipp, Peter. 8 people in houshold.

1820 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Perry. Greenwood Twp. P. 30.  
Kepp  
Kipp, Peter. 8 people + 3 foreigners

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970. Pennsylvania Society Feb. 1947. Vol. 342. SAR Membership No. 68302.

Pennsylvania, Veterans Burial Cards, 1777-1999.  
Peter Kipp. B July 12, 1754. D Nov. 4, 1825. Revolutionary War.

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Acker Cemetery, Perry County, Pennsylvania. Memorial # 22449585. GPS N 40.58140 W -77.16580.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Information from Karen Jarocki. kkjarocki@hotmail.com

Petrus married **Margaret Finton** [11891] [MRIN: 4106], daughter of **James Finton** [11892], on Mar 30, 1790 in Greenwood Twp., Cumberland Co., PA, USA. Margaret was born on Apr 26, 1770, died on Jan 13, 1846 in Delaware Twp., Juniata Co., PA, USA, aged 75, and was buried in Acker Burial Ground, Perry Co., PA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1406 M i. **Peter Kipp** [11893] was born circa 1791 in Pennsylvania, USA and died in Juniata Co., PA, USA.
- 1407 M ii. **Isaac Kipp** [11894] was born circa 1793 in Pennsylvania, USA and died between 1860 and 1881 in Juniata Co., PA, USA.
- 1408 F iii. **Margaret Kipp** [11896] died in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 1409 M iv. **William L Kipp** [11897] was born on Jul 2, 1804 in Cumberland Co., PA, USA and died on Apr 10, 1859 in Millerstown, Perry, PA, USA, aged 54.
- 1410 M v. **Jacob Kipp** [11898] was born on Feb 6, 1806 in Buffalo Twp., Cumberland Co., PA, USA, died on Mar 10, 1896 in Greenwood Twp., Perry, PA, USA, aged 90, and was buried in Millerstown Memorial Cem., Perry, PA, USA.
- 1411 M vi. **John Kipp** [11901] was born circa 1809 in Cumberland Co., PA, USA and died after 1870.

**649. Jakob Kip** [2380] was born in Feb 1757 in New York, NY and was christened on Feb 22, 1757 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 242, p. 345.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 217, 1757 22 Feb Isaac Kip, Lena Ouke parents, Jakob child, witnesses Pieter Marschalk, Cathalyntje Kip, z.h.v. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Dutch Reformed Church Records from New York and New Jersey. Holland Society of New York, New York, New York. The Holland Society of New York, New York Records, Volume I, Book 33. P. 190. Baptism. Jakob. Feb. 22, 1757. Parentz: Isaac Kipp and Lena Ouke. Witnesses: Pieter Marschalk and wife Cathalyntje Kip.

**650. Maria Kip** [2381] was born in May 1760 in New York, NY and was christened on May 25, 1760 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Twin of Sarah.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 345.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 243, 1760 25 May Isaac Kip, Lena Auke parents, Maria child, witnesses Jan Amerman, Eva Auke, z.h.v. Isaac Marschalk, Sara Kip, j.d. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Dutch Reformed Church Records from New York and New Jersey. Holland Society of New York, New York, New York. The Holland Society of New York, New York Records, Volume I, Book 33. P. 18. Baptism. Maria. May 25, 1760. Parents: Isaac Kipp and Lena Auke. Witnesses: Jan Amerman and wife Eva Auke, Isaac Marschalk and Sara Kip Y.D.

**651. Sarah Kip** [2382] was born in May 1760 in New York, NY and was christened on May 25, 1760 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Twin of Maria.

Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 345.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 243, 1760 25 May Isaac Kip, Lena Auke parents, Sara child, witnesses Jan Amerman, Eva Auke, z.h.v. Isaac Marschalk, Sara Kip, j.d. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Dutch Reformed Church Records from New York and New Jersey. Holland Society of New York, New York, New York. The Holland Society of New York, New York Records, Volume I, Book 33. P. 18. Baptism. Sara. May 25, 1760. Parents: Isaac Kipp and Lena Auke. Witnesses: Jan Amerman and wife Eva Auke, Isaac Marschalk and Sara Kip Y.D.

**652. Maria Harsen** [2245] was born in Feb 1758 in New York, NY and was christened on Feb 5, 1758 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 224, 1758 5 Feb Gerrit Harssen, Sara Kip parents, Maria child, witnesses Pieter Marschalk, Maria V. Oostrand, Wed. v. Abrm Kip. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

**653. Bernardus Harsen** [2246] was born in Sep 1759 in New York, NY and was christened on Sep 23, 1759 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 238, 1759 23 Sept Gerrit Harse, Sara Kip parents, Bernardus child, witnesses Isaac Meyer, Sara Meyer, Wed. v. Bernardus Harsse. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

**654. Sara Harsen** [2247] was born in May 1769 in New York, NY and was christened on May 7, 1769 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 310, 1769 7 May Gerrit Harsen, Sara Kip parents, Sara child, witnesses Vader en moeder. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

**655. Hubert Kip** [2390] was born in 1777.

General Notes: Died Unmarried.

**656. Abraham Kip** [2386] was born in Jun 1768 in New York, NY, was christened on Jun 12, 1768 in New York, NY, and died in Sep 1797 in New York, NY, aged 29.

General Notes: He was a mason and bricklayer in the city of New York. Killed by falling from a scaffolding at the Branch Bank in Wall St. on Thurs. (New York Weekly Museum Sept. 16, 1797)

Letter of Administration granted to his widow Rachel Sept. 21, 1797.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 243, p. 346, 353.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 304, 1768 12 Jun Gerrit Kip, Nelletje Brouwer parents, Abraham child, witnesses Johannis Brouwer, Maria Van den Berg, Wede. Van Abm. Kip. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 015:0252.

Contributions to the History of Ancient Families of New Amsterdam and New York, by Edwin R Purple, New York,

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1881.

Index of Marriages and Deaths in the New York Weekly Museum, 1788-1817. Compiled by American Antiquarian Society. 1952.

Abraham married **Rachel Blank** [2554] [MRIN: 843] in 1789. Rachel died on Mar 5, 1836.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1412 F i. **Rachel Kip** [2562] was born on May 11, 1790 and died on Jan 8, 1852 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA, aged 61.
- 1413 M ii. **Thomas Henderson Kip** [2563] was born on Jun 13, 1792.
- 1414 F iii. **Sarah Kip** [2564] was born on Jun 23, 1794.
- 1415 M iv. **James Kip** [2565] was born on Nov 23, 1796 and died in 1819, aged 23.

**657. Elizabeth Druljet Kip** [2387] was born in Aug 1770 in New York, NY and was christened on Aug 12, 1770 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 346.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 318, 1768 12 Aug Gerrit Kip, Neeltje Brouwer parents, Elisabet Druljet child, witnesses John Brouwer, Jr., Susanna Drulejt, h.v. John Brouwer. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Dutch Reformed Church Records from New York and New Jersey. Holland Society of New York, New York, New York. New York City, Vol II, Book 34. P. 139. Baptism. Elizabet Druljet. Aug. 12, 1770. Parents: Gerrit Kip and Neeltje Brouwer. Witnesses: John Brouwer Jr and Susanna Druljet.

Elizabeth married **Richard Wilkinson** [2392] [MRIN: 796].

Children from this marriage were:

- 1416 F i. **Ellenor Wilkinson** [2393].
- 1417 F ii. **Eliza Wilkinson** [2394].
- 1418 F iii. **Maria Wilkinson** [2395].
- 1419 F iv. **Rachel Wilkinson** [2396].
- 1420 F v. **Susan Wilkinson** [2397].
- 1421 F vi. **Sarah Wilkinson** [2398].

**658. Gerrit Kip** [2388] was born in Jul 1772 in New York, NY and was christened on Jul 19, 1772 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Married English Lutheran Church, New York City. Witnesses: James Smith and Mary Crandle.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 244, p. 346, 354.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 329, 1772 19 Jul Gerrit Kip, Ellenar Brouwer parents, Gerrit child, witnesses Gerrit Harssen, Sara Kip, z.h.v. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 140, No. 1, Jan. 2009. Marriages Recorded in the Register

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

of the English Lutheran Church, New York City, 1794-1810. Pg. 38. Contributed by Charles Farrell.

Gerrit married **Ann Leech** [2555] [MRIN: 844] on Sep 13, 1797 in New York, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1422 F i. **Jane Kip** [2556] was born on Jan 13, 1799 in New York, NY and was christened on Mar 1, 1799 in New York, NY.
- 1423 M ii. **John Kip** [2557].
- 1424 F iii. **Ellenor Kip** [2558].
- 1425 F iv. **Mary Ann Kip** [2559].

**659. John Kip** [2389] was born in Sep 1774 and was christened on Sep 18, 1774.

General Notes: Unmarried.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 346.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 342, 1774 18 Sept Gerrit Kip, Ellenar Brouwer parents, John child, witnesses Isaac Marschalk, Ann Brouwer, Wed. Van Thos. Caldwell. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

**660. Eleanor Kip** [2391] was born on Oct 4, 1783.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 346.

New-York Spectator, June 6, 1821, Vol: XXIV, P. [3].

Eleanor married **Mathew Williamson** [7141] [MRIN: 2411] on Jun 2, 1821 in New York, NY, USA. Mathew was born in Scotland.

**661. Isaac A Kip** [2403] was born in Apr 1754 in New York, NY, was christened on Apr 12, 1754 in New York, NY, and died in 1806, aged 52.

General Notes: Lived at Polifly, New Jersey.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 193, 1754 12 Apr Jakob Kip, Elizabet Freer parents, Isaac child, witnesses Bartholomeus Krenny, Tryntje Van Kleek, z. huis v. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Dutch Reformed Church Records from New York and New Jersey. Holland Society of New York, New York, New York. The Holland Society of New York, New York Records, Volume I, Book 33. P. 154. Parents: Jakob Kip and Elizabet Freer. Witnesses: Bartholomus Krenny and wife Trintje Van Kleek.

E-mail from Marcia Hecker.

and Death Notices from the New York Weekly Museum 1789-1796

Isaac married **Caterina Van Wagenen** [11053] [MRIN: 3836] on Jun 3, 1796 in New York, NY, USA. Caterina died in 1855.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 1426 M i. **Abram Kip** [11056] was born in 1799.
- 1427 F ii. **Mary Ewetse Kip** [11054] was born in 1800 and died in 1870, aged 70.
- 1428 M iii. **John Kip** [11055] was born in 1802.

**662. Abraham Kip** [2404] was born on Sep 28, 1755 in Rhinebeck, NY and was christened on Oct 2, 1755 in Rhinebeck, NY.

General Notes: Baptised Rhinebeck Reformed Church, Rhinebeck, NY. Sponsors: Isaac Kip; Elizabeth Kip.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660-1916, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 245, p. 346.

**663. Cornelia Kip** [2405] was born on May 10, 1758 in Poughkeepsie, NY, was christened on May 28, 1758 in New York, NY, and died on Feb 14, 1838, aged 79.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 346.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 226, 1758 28 May Jakob Kip, Elizabet Freer parents, Cornelia child, witnesses Abraham Kip, Johanna Freer, j.d. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Seabury Family Genealogy, manuscript, 929.2 S. Poughkeepsie Public Library, NY

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18<sup>th</sup> Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Cornelia married **Tilman Seabury** [7353] [MRIN: 2530], son of **John Seabury** [7354] and **Mary Manchester** [7355], on Feb 27, 1778 in New Hackensack, NY. Tilman was born on May 2, 1755 in Poughkeepsie, NY and died on Apr 8, 1823 in Poughkeepsie, NY, USA, aged 67.

The child from this marriage was:

- 1429 F i. **Eliza Seabury** [7360] was born on Nov 10, 1798 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY and died on Feb 25, 1888 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 89.

**664. Johanna Kip** [2406] was born circa 1761 and was christened in New York, NY, USA.

**665. Jacob Kip** [2407] was born in Sep 1764 in New York, NY and was christened on Sep 30, 1764 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 276, 1764 30 Sept Jakob Kip, Elizabet Freir parents, Jakob child, witnesses Gerrit van Bommele, Anna Loosje, z.h.v. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

**666. Jacobus Kip** [2408] was born in 1767 and was christened on Aug 23, 1767 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

**667. Elizabeth Kip** [2409] was born in Apr 1769 in New York, NY and was christened on Apr 23, 1769 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 346.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 310, 1769 23 Apr Jakob Kip, Elizabet Freer parents, Elizabet child, witnesses Leendert Van Bommelen, Antje Sprong, z.h.v. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

**668. Isaac Kip** [2413] was born in Nov 1764 in New York, NY and was christened on Dec 9, 1764 in New York, NY.

General Notes: This Isaac is not mentioned in History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 346/7.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 278, 1764 9 Dec Leendert Kip, Elizabet Marschalk parents, Isaac child, witnesses Isaac Kip, Elizabet Kip, z.h.v. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Dutch Reformed Church Records from New York and New Jersey. Holland Society of New York, New York, New York. Vol. II. Book 34. Baptisms. New York City. P. 75.

**669. Anneke Kip** [2414] was born in Apr 1766 in New York, NY, was christened on May 4, 1766 in New York, NY, and died in 1796, aged 30.

General Notes: Anne. Died unmarried.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 347.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 290, 1766 4 May Leendert Kip, Elizabet Marschalk parents, Anneke child, witnesses Francois Marschalk, Anneke Lynssen, z.h.v. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

**670. Isaac Lewis Kip** [2415] was born on Apr 6, 1767 in New York, NY, was christened on Apr 12, 1767 in New York, NY, and died on Jan 20, 1837 in New York, NY, USA, aged 69.

General Notes: Isaac Lewis was a lawyer and was partner of Judge Brockholst Livingston and was appointed by Chancellor Robert R Livingston, Assistant Register of the Court of Chancery, which responsible office he held under Chancellors Livingston, Lansing and Kent. Married by the Rev. Doctor Rodgers. He was librarian 1793-94 of New York Society Library. In 1822 he resigned all professional business, devoting his time to religious and church duties. He was connected with the Collegiate Dutch Church of New York where for thirteen years he was the Clerk of the Consistory, and for 20 years was their Treasurer. The will of Isaac L. Kip of New York City, Counsellor, was dated Nov. 8, 1828; and probated Feb. 14, 1837.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 247, p. 347, 354.

Historical Notes of the Family of Kip of Kipsburg and Kip's Bay, New York, by William Ingaham Kip, 1871.

Famous Families of New York. Historical and Biographical Sketches of Families which in successive generations have been identified with the Development of the Nation. By Margherita Arlina Hamm. Vol. 1. New York. Heraldic Publishing Co. Inc. 1970. Kip pp. 217-226.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 296, 1767 12 Apr Leendert Kip, Elizabet Marschalk parents, Isaac child, witnesses Abraham Kip, Jakoba Van Kleek, j.d. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Dutch Reformed Church Records from New York and New Jersey. Holland Society of New York, New York, New York. New York City, Vol II, Book 34. P. 104.

The Daily Advertiser, February 23, 1792, Vol: VIII, Iss, 2189, P. [2].  
The New York Weekly Museum, Feb. 25, 1792.

New York Evening Post, Jan. 20, 1837.

Commercial Advertiser, (New York, NY) Saturday, January 21, 1837. P. 2. Death of Isaac Kipp, Counsellor at Law at age 70. Lived at 178 Fulton. St.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Society, V. 20, p. 12-14, Jan 1889.

American Family Antiquity. Being an account of the origin and progress of American families, traced from their progenitors in this country, connected with their history abroad. Illustrated with portraits and emblazoned coats armorial. Vol. II. KIP. Albert Welles. American College for Genealogical Registry and Heraldry. New York. 1881. New York Public Library.

Marriage Notices 1785-1794 for the Whole United States. Copied from the Massachusetts Centinel and the Columbian Centinel by Charles Knowles Bolton, Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc. Baltimore. 1975. Kip, Isaac L at New York, I.L.K Esq. attorney at law, to Miss Sarah Smith (Sat. March 10, 1792)

Prominent Families of New York. Being an account in biographical form of individuals and families distinguished as representatives of the social, professional and civic life of New York City. Revised edition. The Historical Company, New York. 1898.

Isaac married **Sara Smith** [2618] [MRIN: 865], daughter of **Jeremiah Smith** [2619], on Feb 22, 1792 in New York, NY, USA. Sara was born on Jan 5, 1765 and died on Nov 28, 1841 in New York, NY, USA, aged 76.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1430 M i. **Brockholst Livingston Kip** [2620] was born on Oct 18, 1794 in New York, NY, USA and died on Feb 20, 1868 in New York, NY, USA, aged 73.
- 1431 M ii. **Leonard William Kip** [2621] was born on Oct 17, 1796 in New York, NY, USA, was christened on Nov 6, 1796 in New York, NY, USA, died on May 15, 1863 in New York, NY, USA, aged 66, and was buried on May 17, 1863 in Greenwood Cem., Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.
- 1432 F iii. **Ann Kip** [2622] was born on Mar 6, 1799 in New York, NY, USA, was christened on Mar 24, 1799 in New York, NY, USA, and died on Dec 29, 1888 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA, aged 89.
- 1433 F iv. **Sarah Smith Kip** [2623] was born on Dec 28, 1800 in New York, NY, USA, was christened on Jan 18, 1801 in New York, NY, USA, and died on Dec 28, 1837, aged 37.
- 1434 F v. **Catherine Kip** [2624] was born on Jun 9, 1803 and died on Jun 24, 1890 in Bloomfield, Essex Co., NJ, USA, aged 87.
- 1435 M vi. **Rev. Francis Marschalk Kip D.D.** [2625] was born on Aug 7, 1807 in New York, NY, USA and died on May 28, 1888 in New Brighton, Staten Island, NY, USA, aged 80.

**671. Leonard Kip** [2416] was born in Jan 1771 in New York, NY and was christened on Feb 10, 1771 in New York, NY.

General Notes: This Leonard is not mentioned in History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 347.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 321, 1771 10 Feb Leonard Kip, Elizabet Marschalk parents, Leonard child, witnesses Andries Marschalk, Annatje

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Hardenbroek, z.h.v. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

**672. Leonard Kip** [2417] was born on Aug 8, 1774 in New York, NY, was christened on Sep 4, 1774 in New York, NY, died on Jul 2, 1846 in Hartford, CT, USA, aged 71, and was buried in Albany Rural Cem., Albany, Albany Co., NY.

General Notes: Leonard Kip lost much of his family property during the Revolution, and after an unsuccessful lawsuit for its recovery, in which Alexander Hamilton was his counsel, he abandoned all further attempts. He returned to commerce and by his skill repaired his shattered fortunes. He was Assistant Alderman of the City of New York, 1817-1818 and Alderman 1820-24. Due to failing health, he spent his final days around Hartford, CT. His body was later removed to Albany Rural Cemetery.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 248, p. 347, 355.

Historical Notes of the Family of Kip of Kipsburg and Kip's Bay, New York, by William Ingraham Kip, 1871.

The Ingraham Lineage of the Kip Family, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1968.

Famous Families of New York. Historical and Biographical Sketches of Families which in successive generations have been identified with the Development of the Nation. By Margherita Arlina Hamm. Vol. 1. New York. Heraldic Publishing Co. Inc. 1970. Kip pp. 217-226.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 341, 1774 4 Sept Leonard Kip, Elizabet Marschalk parents, Leonard child, no witnesses. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

New York Post, Dec. 18, 1809.

New York Evening Post, July 5, 1846.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18<sup>th</sup> Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

American Family Antiquity. Being an account of the origin and progress of American families, traced from their progenitors in this country, conected with their history abroad. Illustrated with portraits and emblazoned coats armorial. Vol. II. KIP. Albert Welles. American College for Genealogical Registry and Heraldry. New York. 1881. New York Public Library.

Leonard married **Maria Elizabeth Ingraham** [2645] [MRIN: 878], daughter of **Capt Duncan Ingraham** [2646] and **Susannah Greenleaf** [4946], on Dec 12, 1809 in Poughkeepsie, NY, USA. Maria was born on Nov 7, 1784 in Philadelphia, PA, USA and died on May 26, 1877 in Albany, NY, USA, aged 92.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1436 M i. **Right Rev. William Ingraham Kip Bishop of California** [2647] was born on Oct 3, 1811 in New York, NY, USA, died on Apr 6, 1893 in San Francisco, CA, USA, aged 81, and was buried in Cypress Lawn Memorial Park, Colma, San Mateo Co., CA, USA.
- 1437 F ii. **Elizabeth Kip** [2648] was born on Aug 7, 1814 in New York, NY, USA, died on May 25, 1896 in Brookline, MA, USA, aged 81, and was buried on May 27, 1896 in Yonkers, NY, USA.
- 1438 F iii. **Sophia Kip** [2649] was born in 1818 in New York, USA and died on Apr 23, 1866, aged 48.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1439 F iv. **Mary Kip** [2650] was born in 1823 and died on May 11, 1852 in Woodlawn, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 29.

1440 M v. **Leonard Kip** [2651] was born on Sep 13, 1826 in New York, NY, USA and died on Feb 15, 1906 in Albany, Albany Co., NY, USA, aged 79.

**673. Isaac Kip** [6001] was born on Oct 7, 1759 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, was christened on Oct 14, 1759 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY, and died on Oct 4, 1760 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised Kingston, New York, Reformed Dutch Church by Dominie Mansies (Mancius). Sponsors: Jacob Kipp and his wife Marretje Kip.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660-1916, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, Ulster County, New York (formerly named Wiltwyck, and often familiarly called Esopus or 'Sopus), for One Hundred and Fifty Years from their commencement in 1660. Transcribed and Edited by Roswell Randall Hoes. New York. 1891.

P. 337. #6898. Isaac Kip, junior and Elisabeth Kip. Isaac Oct. 14, 1759. Witnesses: Jacob Kip, and his wife Marretje Kip.

**674. Sara Kip** [6002] was born on Sep 26, 1761 in New York, NY, was christened on Oct 1, 1761 in New York, NY, and died on Oct 2, 1761 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 253, 1761 1 Oct Isaac Kip, Elizabet Kip parents, Sara child, witnesses Leonard Kip, Elizabeth Filkens, h. van John Lauwrens. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Dutch Reformed Church Records from New York and New Jersey. Holland Society of New York, New York, New York. New York City, Vol II, Book 34. P. 35. Baptism. Sara. Oct. 1, 1761. Parents: Isaac Kip and Elizabet Kip.

Witnesses: Leonard Kip, Elizabet Filkens wife of Johan Lauwrens.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

**675. Cornelius Kip** [6003] was born on Sep 16, 1764 in New York, NY, was christened on Sep 26, 1764 in New York, NY, and died on Aug 9, 1765 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 276, 1764 26 Sept Isaac Kip, Elizabet Kip parents, Cornelius child, witnesses Baltus van Kleek, Cornelia Kip, z.h. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Dutch Reformed Church Records from New York and New Jersey. Holland Society of New York, New York, New York. New York City, Vol II, Book 34. P. 72. Baptism. Cornelius. Sept. 26, 1764. Parents: Isaac Kip and Elizabet Kip.

Witnesses: Baltus Van Kleek and wife Cornelia Kip.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**676. Elisabeth Kip** [6004] was born on Jul 23, 1766 in New York, NY, was christened on Aug 3, 1766 in New York, NY, and died on Aug 11, 1766 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 291, 1766 3 Aug Isaac Kip, Elizabet Kip parents, Elizabet child, witnesses Abraham Kip, Maria Dumon, j.d. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Dutch Reformed Church Records from New York and New Jersey. Holland Society of New York, New York, New York. New York City, Vol II, Book 34. P. 96. Baptism. Elizabet. Aug. 3, 1766. Parents: Isaac Kip and Elizabet Kip. Witnesses: Abraham Kip, Maria De Mon Y.D.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

**677. Elisabeth Kip** [6005] was born on Jan 11, 1768 in New York, NY, was christened on Jan 17, 1768 in New York, NY, and died on Aug 14, 1768 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 301, 1768 17 Jan Isaac Kip, Elizabet Kip parents, Elizabet child, witnesses Leonard Kip, Elizabet Marschalk, z.h.v. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Dutch Reformed Church Records from New York and New Jersey. Holland Society of New York, New York, New York. New York City, Vol II, Book 34. P. 112. Baptism. Elizabet. Jan. 17, 1768. Parents: Isaac Kip and Elizabet Kip. Witnesses: Leonard Kip and wife Elizabet Marschalk.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

**678. Cornelia Kip** [2313] was born in Apr 1764 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Apr 15, 1764 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Married by the Rev. Mr. Dewitt at Rhinebeck, NY

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660-1916, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 343, 347.

The Daily Advertiser, August 17, 1790, Vol: VI, Iss: 1714, P. [2].

Dutch Reformed Church Records from New York and New Jersey. Holland Society of New York, New York, New York. Reyn Beeck Redhook Book 40. P. 145. Baptised St. Paul's (Zion's) Lutheran Chruch of Red Hook, Dutchess County, New York. Parents: Isaac Kip and Racheltie Kip. Witnesses: Abraham Kipp; Cornelia Crook.

Cornelia married **John Manley** [7138] [MRIN: 2408] on Aug 12, 1790 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA. John was born in 1766 in New York, NY.

The child from this marriage was:

1441 F i. **Catharin Manley** [9818] was born in 1800 in New York, NY.

**679. Klaartje Kip** [2314] was born in 1771 and was christened on Sep 1, 1771.

General Notes: Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 343, 347.

**680. Elizabeth Kip** [2315] was born in 1774 and was christened on Jul 3, 1774.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 343, 347.

1850 US Census. City of Brooklyn. Ward 4. Kings, New York. p. 246

John Manley	86	NY	
Elizabeth	82	NY	Blind
Catharine	50	NY	
John M Frisby	36	NY	
Jerusha Frisby	26	NY	
Elizabeth Kipp	76	NY	
Jane West	23	NY	Boarder

**681. Isaac Kip** [2419] was born in Jul 1769 in New York, NY and was christened on Jul 9, 1769 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 249, p. 347.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 311, 1769 9 Jul Abraham Kip, Dorothea Remsen parents, Isaac child, witnesses Baltus Van Kleek, Cornelia Kip, z.h.v. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Dutch Reformed Church Records from New York and New Jersey. Holland Society of New York, New York, New York. New York City, Vol II, Book 34. P. 127.

**682. John Remsen Kip** [2420] was born in Nov 1770 in New York, NY and was christened on Nov 11, 1770 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 250, p. 347.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 320, 1770 11 Nov Abraham Kip, Dorothea Remsen parents, John Remsen child, no witnesses. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

**683. Abraham Kip** [2421] was born in Oct 1772 in New York, NY and was christened on Oct 18, 1772 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 251, p. 347.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 331, 1772 18 Oct Abraham Kip, Dorothy Remsen parents, Abraham child, witnesses Leendert Kip, Elizabeth Marschalk, z.h. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

**684. Antje Kip** [2422] was born in Dec 1774 in New York, NY and was christened on Jan 1, 1775 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 347.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

p. 344, 1775 1 Jan Abraham Kip, Dorothea Remsen parents, Antje child, witnesses Vader, Antje Remsen, Wede, Van Jan Remsen. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Dutch Reformed Church Records from New York and New Jersey. Holland Society of New York, New York, New York. New York City, Vol II, Book 34. P. 152. Baptism. Antje. Jan. 1, 1775. Parents: Abraham Kip and Dorothea Remsen. Witnesses: the father, Antje Remsen wife of Jan Remsen.

**685. Cornelia Kip** [7032] was born on Nov 12, 1778 in Rhinebeck, NY and was christened on Nov 29, 1778 in Rhinebeck, NY.

General Notes: Baptised Rhinebeck Reformed Church, Rhinebeck, New York. Sponsors: Doct'r Isaac Kip & wife Rachel Kip.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660-1916, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy

**686. Gerrit Van Ness** [2276].

**687. Catalyntje Van Ness** [2277] was born in 1744 and was christened on Aug 26, 1744.

**688. Jacob Kip** [2424].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 252, p. 347.

**689. Roeloff Kip** [2304] was born in 1753 and was christened on Nov 13, 1753.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 253, p. 343, 347.

**690. Abraham Kip** [2305] was born in 1756 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Jan 18, 1756 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 254, p. 343, 347, 356.

Abraham married **Lena Berringer** [2662] [MRIN: 885], daughter of **Heinrich Berringer** [2663] and **Elizabeth Best** [2664], before 1781. Lena was born in Sep 1758 and was christened on Sep 24, 1758.

Children from this marriage were:

1442 F i. **Catharina Kip** [2665] was born in 1781 and was christened on Oct 14, 1781 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

1443 F ii. **Sarah Kip** [2666] was born in 1783 and was christened on Jan 26, 1783 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

1444 M iii. **Jacob A Kip** [2667] was born in 1786 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, was christened on Feb 26, 1786 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, and died in 1861 in Esquesing, Halton Co., ON, Can, aged 75.

1445 F iv. **Elizabeth Kip** [2668] was born in 1786 and was christened on Feb 26, 1786 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

**691. Evert Kip** [2425] was born on Jan 18, 1758 in Rhinebeck, NY and was christened on Jan 22, 1758 in Rhinebeck, NY.

General Notes: Baptised Rhinebeck Reformed Church, Rhinebeck, New York. Sponsors: Isaac Kipp; Rachel Kip.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660-1916, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 255, p. 347.

**692. Annetje Kip** [2306] was born in 1759 and was christened on Jun 10, 1759.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 343, 347.

**693. Ignas Kip** [2307] was born in 1760, was christened on Apr 12, 1760 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, died on Apr 12, 1795 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 35, and was buried in Rhinebeck Reformed Dutch Church Cem., Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Igness. Ignace. He was a private in Weissenfals Levies, White's Co. & Dutchess County Militia, Sixth Regiment, War of the Revolution.

The will of Ignas Kip of Rhinebeck was dated Feb. 10, 1795; and probated June 12, 1795. He named wife Catharine to have use of estate to bring up sons Jacob and Henry. Also gives her negro girl Mary. Mentions brothers Jacob, Abraham and John. Executors were Jacob J Kip and William Radcliff Jr. John I and Abraham A Kip were witnesses for Ignas Kip of Rhinebeck. Liber A, Folio 469.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 256, p. 343, 348, 356.

Rhinebeck, New York, Death Records of the 18th and 19th Centuries, by Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1992. Rhinebeck Reformed Church Cemetery.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18<sup>th</sup> Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

NYGBS (OldLibrary). New York, Dutchess County Wills & Probate Records. Reel 1: Wills, Libers AA-A, 1751-1796. Rhinebeck.

New York State Daughters of the American Revolution Genealogical Records Volumes, Book 2. DAR Revolutionary War Soldiers Graves. Dutchess Co., p. 112.

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com - Rhinebeck Reformed Dutch Church Cem., Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA. Note: This stone is one of several located within the playground just behind the church. The wooden object in the lower left corner is the foot of a small playground slide.

Ignas married **Catherine Hermance** [2669] [MRIN: 887], daughter of **Hendrick Hermance** [849], on Apr 11, 1787 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.

Children from this marriage were:

1446 M i. **Jacob Kip** [2670] was born on Feb 23, 1793 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

1447 M ii. **Henry Kip** [2671] was born in Aug 1794 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Aug 17, 1794 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

**694. Claartje Kip** [2308] was born in 1762 and was christened in Jan 1762.

General Notes: Sources

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 343, 348.

**695. Johannes Kip** [2309] was born in May 1764 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, was christened on May 27, 1764, and died in 1842 in Guilderland, NY, aged 78.

General Notes: John J. or I.

Sources:

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 257, p. 343, 348.

Johannes married **Annatje Lewis** [7336] [MRIN: 2529], daughter of **Abraham Lewis** [2147] and **Leah Van Wagenen** [7331]. Annatje was born before Sep 29, 1771 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Sep 29, 1771 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, and died in 1846 in Guilderland, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1448 M i. **Ignus Kip** [7346] was born on Aug 3, 1797 in Dutchess Co., NY and died in 1826 in Guilderland, NY, aged 29.
- 1449 F ii. **Annatje Kip** [7347] was born on Jul 16, 1799 in Dutchess Co., NY.
- 1450 M iii. **Jacob Kip** [7348] was born on Aug 6, 1801 in Dutchess Co., NY.
- 1451 F iv. **Sarah Kip** [7349] was born on Oct 21, 1803 in Dutchess Co., NY.
- 1452 M v. **Abraham Lewis Kip** [7350] was born on Feb 21, 1806 in Dutchess Co., NY.
- 1453 M vi. **Barent Lewis Kip** [7351] was born on Sep 22, 1811 in Guilderland, NY, was christened on Oct 14, 1811 in Guilderland, NY, and died in 1880, aged 69.
- 1454 F vii. **Sarah Maria Kip** [7352] was born on May 1, 1819 in Guilderland, NY and was christened on May 18, 1819 in Guilderland, NY.

**696. Sara Kip** [2310] was born in 1766 and was christened on Jun 29, 1766.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 343, 348.

**697. Rachel Kip** [2311] was born in 1768 and was christened on Sep 11, 1768.

General Notes: Sept. 1, 1768?

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 343, 348.

**698. Isaac Kip** [2312] was born in 1772 and was christened on Oct 25, 1772.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 258, p. 343, 348.

**699. Roeloff Kip** [2429] was born in 1758, was christened on Apr 25, 1758, and died on Jun 25, 1758.

**700. Neeltje (Eleanor) Kip** [2430] was born on Nov 12, 1759 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened in Dec 1759 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, died on Jul 23, 1830 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 70, and was buried in Rhinebeck Reformed Dutch Church Cem., Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Neltie. Married Rhinebeck Reformed Church.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 349.

U.S., Dutch Reformed Church Records in Selected States, 1639-1989. New York. Poughkeepsie (The Flats). Book 39. P. 284. Dec. 1759. Witnesses: Philip Heermans and Antje.

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York, 1731-1899. (St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church of Upper Red Hook; Red Church of Tivoli; German Reformed Zion's Church of Rhinebeck; Reformed Church, Rhinebeck). Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1971. #2452.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Rhinebeck Reformed Dutch Church Cemetery, Rhinebeck, Dutchess County,

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

New York. Memorial # 87782443. GPS N 41.92567 W -73.91194.

Neeltje married **Gerrit Van Wagenen** [2438] [MRIN: 806], son of **Johannes Van Wagenen** [2439] and **Annetje Van Wagenen** [2440], on Dec 18, 1785 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA. Gerrit was born on Sep 6, 1758 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Oct 1, 1758, died on Mar 31, 1830 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 71, and was buried in Rhinebeck Reformed Dutch Church Cem., Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1455 F i. **Catharina Van Wagenen** [2442] was born in 1786 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, was christened on Aug 13, 1786 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, died on Sep 27, 1865 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 79, and was buried in Rhinebeck Association Cem., #1, Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
- 1456 M ii. **Johannes Gerrit Van Wagenen** [12594] was born on Jul 30, 1788 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, was christened on Aug 10, 1788 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Apr 12, 1830 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 41, and was buried in Rhinebeck Reformed Dutch Church Cem., Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
- 1457 F iii. **Annatje Van Wagenen** [12595] was born on Oct 29, 1790.
- 1458 F iv. **Clarissa Van Wagenen** [2444] was born on May 10, 1794 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, was christened on Jun 1, 1794 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, and died on Oct 24, 1857, aged 63.
- 1459 F v. **Maria Van Wagenen** [12597] was born in 1795, died on Jun 30, 1864 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 69, and was buried in Rhinebeck Association Cem., #1, Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
- 1460 M vi. **Jacob Van Wagenen** [2445] was born on May 3, 1798, died on Dec 29, 1870, aged 72, and was buried in Stanfordville Community Cem., Dutchess Co. NY, USA.
- 1461 F vii. **Sarah Van Wagenen** [12599] was born on Mar 28, 1801 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, was christened on Mar 29, 1801 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on May 1, 1869 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 68, and was buried in Rhinebeck Association Cem., #1, Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
- 1462 M viii. **Evert Van Wagenen** [12600] was born on Mar 9, 1803 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, was christened on Apr 7, 1803 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Sep 9, 1814 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 11, and was buried in Rhinebeck Reformed Dutch Church Cem., Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

**701. Rulif Kip** [2431] was born in 1761 and was christened on Feb 4, 1761 in Poughkeepsie, NY, USA.

General Notes: His name is given by Comptroller Roberts in "New York in the Revolution" in the list of "The Militia (Land Bounty Rights) - Dutchess County, Sixth Regiment."

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 259, p. 349.

**702. Major Andries Kip** [2432] was born on May 18, 1762, was christened on Jun 13, 1762 in Fishkill, NY, USA, died on Jun 24, 1843 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, aged 81, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Andrew. After the death of his father-in-law, Jacobus Kip, in 1795, Major Andrew Kip became owner of the Ellerslie farm by buying out the interest therein. He retained it until 1814. Andrew held the office of deacon, and was elder, 1817, in the Rhinebeck Reformed Dutch Church. The name of Andrew Kip is given by Comptroller Roberts in "New York in the Revolution" in the list of the Militia (Land Bounty Rights) Dutchess County, Sixth Regiment, p. 269. Dutchess Militia L,B,R, 6th Regt. None of his children left descendants. Buried in the Reformed Church Ground, Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 260, p. 349, 357.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file.  
Fishkill Reform Baptism, p. 76.

Rhinebeck, New York, Death Records of the 18th and 19th Centuries, by Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1992. Rhinebeck Reformed Church Cemetery.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18<sup>th</sup> Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

New York State Daughters of the American Revolution Genealogical Records Volumes, Book 2. DAR Revolutionary War Soldiers Graves. Dutchess Co., p. 106.

DAR Bible Records and Transcriptions:

New York DAR GRC report ; s3 v057 : [Rhinebeck records -- genealogy] / [Helen R. deLaporte ; Chancellor Livingston Chapter]

Andries married **Sarah Kip** [2510] [MRIN: 832], daughter of **Jacobus Kip** [2296] and **Klaartje Heermance** [2507]. Sarah was born on Aug 5, 1772 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Aug 30, 1772 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, died on Jun 27, 1833 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 60, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

Children from this marriage were:

1463 F i. **Clarissa Kip** [2512].

1464 M ii. **John A Kip** [2513].

1465 M iii. **James H Kip** [2514].

1466 F iv. **Catherine Kip** [2515].

1467 M v. **Andrew Kip** [2516] died on Jan 13, 1870 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

1468 F vi. **Sarah Kip** [2517].

1469 F vii. **Jane Kip** [2518].

**703. Jacob Kip** [2433] was born on Sep 16, 1763 in East Fishkill, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Oct 20, 1763 in East Fishkill, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised Hopewell Dutch Reformed Church, Hopewell, Town of East Fishkill, Dutchess County, New York. Sponsors: Isaac Kipp; Elizabeth Kip.

His name is given by Comptroller Roberts in "New York in the Revolution" in the list of "The Militia (Land Bounty Rights) - Dutchess County, Sixth Regiment."

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660-1916, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 261, p. 349.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Hopewell Reform Church.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18<sup>th</sup> Century Settlers in the Patent,

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

**704. Sara Kip** [2434] was born in 1765 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Nov 10, 1765 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 349.

Sara married **Ignatius Kip** [2441] [MRIN: 808] on Apr 11, 1787 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY. Ignatius was born circa 1765 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

**705. Gerrit Kip** [2435] was born on Jan 24, 1767 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, was christened on Jul 12, 1767 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, died on Jan 13, 1841 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 73, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Garret. He was deacon of the Dutch Reformed Church at Rhinebeck in 1817.

Will Dated June 22, 1838; probated Feb. 9, 1841. May have died Oct 13, 1840.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 262, p. 349, 358.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Dutchess County Wills Liber L, p. 585.

Poughkeepsie Telegraph, Jan. 27, 184.

Rhinebeck, New York, Death Records of the 18th and 19th Centuries, by Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1992. Rhinebeck Reformed Church Cemetery.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18<sup>th</sup> Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

Collections of the Dutchess County Historical Society: v. 4 - Notices of marriages and deaths, about 4,000 in number : published in newspapers printed at Poughkeepsie, New York, 1778-1825 FHL 1206459 Item 25;

Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, Ulster County, New York (formerly named Wiltwyck, and often familiarly called Esopus or 'Sopus), for One Hundred and Fifty Years from their commencement in 1660. Transcribed and Edited by Roswell Randall Hoes. New York. 1891.

P. 670. #2052. Gerrit Kip, j.m. and Clarissa Kip, j.d., both resid. under the jurisdiction of Rhinebeck. Nov, 24, 1797. (Banns).

Gerrit married **Klaartje Kip** [2511] [MRIN: 833], daughter of **Jacobus Kip** [2296] and **Klaartje Heermance** [2507], on Dec 15, 1797 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA. Klaartje was born on May 5, 1776 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, was christened on May 26, 1776 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, died on Oct 14, 1858 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 82, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

Children from this marriage were:

1470 F i. **Catherine Kip** [2519] was born on Aug 15, 1802, died on Nov 20, 1849 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 47, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 1471 M ii. **Henry James Kip** [2520] was born on Jun 15, 1805 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, was christened on Jul 21, 1805 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Feb 18, 1854 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 48, and was buried in Rhinebeck Association Cem., #1, Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
- 1472 F iii. **Clarissa Kip** [2521] was born on Apr 30, 1809, died on Jan 27, 1830 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 20, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 1473 M iv. **William Garrit Kip** [2522] was born on Sep 2, 1811, died on Feb 22, 1837 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 25, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 1474 F v. **Sara Ann Kip** [2523] was born in Jan 1818, died on Apr 11, 1818 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

**706. Clarissa Kip** [2436] was born in 1770 and was christened on Aug 31, 1770 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 349.

**707. John Baptist Kip** [2437] was born on Jun 19, 1773, was christened on Jun 19, 1774 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, and died in Mar 1815 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 41.

General Notes: Married in the Rhinebeck Reformed Church.

The will of John B. Kip of Rhinebeck was dated Sep. 17, 1814; and probated March 16, 1815. Liber E, Folio 8.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 263, p. 349, 358.

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York 1731-1899, Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1984, Kinship. ISBN 1-56012-015-0. # 2468.

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 2007.

Dutchess County, New York, Wills. Vols E-F, 1816-1832. mf NYGBS.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Wills E 8.

John married **Sarah Kip** [2477] [MRIN: 817], daughter of **Abraham R Kip** [2271] and **Helena Tremper** [2466], on Apr 28, 1801 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY. Sarah was born in 1780 and was christened on Jan 30, 1780.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1475 F i. **Helena Kip** [2479] was born on May 15, 1802 in Upper Red Hook, NY and was christened on Jun 24, 1802 in Upper Red Hook, NY.
- 1476 M ii. **John Baptist Kip** [2480] was born on May 20, 1804 in Upper Red Hook, NY and was christened on Jun 24, 1804 in Upper Red Hook, NY.
- 1477 F iii. **Sarah Kip** [2481] was born on Oct 9, 1806 in Upper Red Hook, NY and was christened on Nov 9, 1806 in Upper Red Hook, NY.

**708. Antje Kip** [6009] was born on Aug 20, 1770 in New York, NY, was christened on Sep 8, 1770 in New York, NY, died on Aug 11, 1776 in Tappan, NY, aged 5, and was buried on Aug 14, 1776 in Tappan, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 319, 1770 8 Sept Isaac Kip, Antje de Wint parents, Antje child, witnesses John de Wint, Antje Cermer, z.h.v. Minister Lambertus de Ronde.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Dutch Reformed Church Records from New York and New Jersey. Holland Society of New York, New York, New York. New York City, Vol II, Book 34. P. 139. Baptism. Antje. Sept. 8, 1770. Parents: Isaac Kip and Antje De Wint. Witnesses: John De Wint and wife Antje Cermer.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

**709. Sara Elizabeth Kip** [6010] was born on Jan 8, 1771 in New York, NY, was christened on Jan 28, 1771 in St. Thomas Island, died on Nov 22, 1792 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 21, and was buried on Nov 24, 1792 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised in the Old Dutch Church; witnesses were Geurt spt. De Wint and his wife of the island of St. Thomas.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 327, 1772 28 Jan Isaac Kip, Antje de Windt parents, Sara Elizabeth child, witnesses Gerrit de Windt, Elizabeth Roberzon, op't Eiland St. Thomas. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Dutch Reformed Church Records from New York and New Jersey. Holland Society of New York, New York, New York. New York City, Vol II, Book 34. P. 152. Baptism. Sara Elizabeth. Jan. 28, 1771. Parents: Isaac Kip and Antje De Wint. Witnesses: Geurt De Wint. Elizabeth Roberson upon the Island St. Thomas.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

**710. Anna Maria Kip** [6011] was born on Oct 4, 1773 in New York, NY, was christened on Oct 10, 1773 in New York, NY, and died on Oct 15, 1828, aged 55.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 337, 1773 10 Oct Isaac Kip, Antje de Windt parents, Ana Maria child, witnesses Fredrik Blaauvelt, Anna Maria de Windt, z.h.v. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Dutch Reformed Church Records from New York and New Jersey. Holland Society of New York, New York, New York. New York City, Vol II, Book 34. P. 169. Baptism. Anna Maria. Oct. 10, 1773. Parents: Isaac Kip and Antje De Wint. Witnesses: Fredrik Blaauvelt and wife Anna Maria De Wint.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

**711. Johannes Kip** [6012] was born on Dec 11, 1774 in New York, NY, was christened on Dec 18, 1774 in New York, NY, died on Feb 20, 1775 in New York, NY, and was buried on Feb 22, 1775.

General Notes: Baptised by Dominie De Ronde in the Dutch Church; witnesses were Joannis De Wint and Elisabeth De Wint.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 344, 1774 18 Dec Isaak Kip, Antje de Wint parents, Johannes child, witnesses Joannis de Wint, Johs z. Elizabeth Robberson, h.v. Geurt Sprewert de Wint. Minister Lambertus de Ronde.

Dutch Reformed Church Records from New York and New Jersey. Holland Society of New York, New York, New York. New York City, Vol II, Book 34. P. 181. Baptism. Johannes. Dec. 18, 1774. Parents: Isaac Kip and Antje De Wint. Witnesses: Johannes De Wint son of John. Elizabeth Robberson wife of Geurt Sprewert? De Wint

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

**712. Marregrie Kip** [6013] was born on Jan 7, 1776 in New York, NY, was christened on Feb 4, 1776 in New York, NY, died on Feb 1, 1790 in Fishkill, NY, USA, aged 14, and was buried on Feb 3, 1790 in Fishkill, NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptised by Dominie Lambertus De Ronde in the Old Dutch Church. Named for godmother Marregrietje, widow of Lucus De Wint deceased from the Island of St. Croix.

Sources:

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

**713. Johannis Kip** [6014] was born on Oct 4, 1777 in New York, NY, was christened on Oct 11, 1777 in New York, NY, died on Nov 6, 1778, aged 1, and was buried on Nov 7, 1778.

General Notes: Baptised by Dominie Garret Lydekker; witnesses were Johannes De Wint and his wife.

Rev. Garret Lydekker was described as "a Tory Dutch minister from New Jersey, who fled for refuge to New York." He was permitted by the British to hold Dutch services in the Garden Street (Episcopal) church, and at St. George's Chapel of Trinity Parish, the four patriot Dutch Reformed ministers, Ritzema, De Ronde, Laidlie and Livingston being in exile. Rev. Garret Luydecker sailed for England in October 1783 and died there in 1794.

Sources:

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

**714. Isaac I (J) Kip** [6015] was born on Feb 20, 1780 in New York, NY, was christened on Mar 27, 1780 in New York, NY, died on Nov 24, 1830 in Greene Twp., Pike Co., PA, USA, aged 50, and was buried in Old Greentown/Kipp Cem., Greentown, Pike Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Year of birth not given in bible record, but either 1779 or 1780.

Baptised in the old Dutch Church by Dominie Luydecker; witnesses were John Oothout and the mother of the child for her sister Catharine. Teacher. Episcopal and Methodist.

Sources:

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Kip/Vaughn Family Group record from Eileen Skivington, Granville, Ohio.

Historical Society of Pennsylvania; Philadelphia, Pennsylvania; Collection Name: Historic Pennsylvania Church and Town Records; Reel: 921. Register for marriages by the Miniteres of Kensington Methodist Episcopal Church. 1810. Isaac Kipp & Susannah Vaughan by Thomas Evenard. October 2.

Commemorative Record of Northeastern PA, by Beers

History of Sterling, PA, by G. Williams

Quaker Genealogy, by Hinshaw.

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

1830 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Pike. Roll 160. P. 20.  
Cip, Isaac 9 people in family 4 male 5 female

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Old Greentown/Kipp Cemetery, Greentown, Pike County, Pennsylvania. FAG # 6164188.

D.T. (administered by jthomas1130). Ancestry.com DNA match. 23.4 centimorgans shared across 2 DNA segments.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

D.M. (administered by DCaldwell). Ancestry.com DNA match. 12.7 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Isaac married **Susanna Vaughan** [7109] [MRIN: 2376], daughter of **Thomas Vaughan** [7418] and **Mary Bryan** [7419], on Oct 2, 1810 in Philadelphia, PA, USA. Susanna was born on Feb 19, 1791 in Philadelphia, PA, USA, died on Jun 24, 1879 in Greene Twp., Pike Co., PA, USA, aged 88, and was buried in Old Greentown/Kipp Cem., Greentown, Pike Co., PA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1478 F i. **Mary Ann Kipp** [7420] was born on Jul 8, 1816 in Philadelphia, PA, USA, died on Feb 7, 1884 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA, aged 67, and was buried in Old Greentown/Kipp Cem., Greentown, Pike Co., PA, USA.
- 1479 M ii. **John Kipp** [7068] was born on Jul 31, 1817 in Philadelphia, PA, USA, died on Sep 9, 1892 in Greene Twp., Pike Co., PA, USA, aged 75, and was buried in Old Greentown/Kipp Cem., Greentown, Pike Co., PA, USA.
- 1480 M iii. **Joseph M Kipp** [7425] was born circa 1820 in Greene Twp., Pike Co., PA, USA.
- 1481 F iv. **Elizabeth Kipp** [7422] was born on Jul 11, 1822 in Greene Twp., Pike Co., PA, USA, died on Jun 2, 1903 in Pike Co., PA, USA, aged 80, and was buried in Old Greentown/Kipp Cem., Greentown, Pike Co., PA, USA.
- 1482 M v. **Thomas V Kipp** [7423] was born on Jul 16, 1824 in Greene Twp., Pike Co., PA, USA, died on Aug 24, 1854 in Greene Twp., Pike Co., PA, USA, aged 30, and was buried in Old Greentown/Kipp Cem., Greentown, Pike Co., PA, USA.
- 1483 M vi. **Isaac Kip** [10313] was born in 1825, died on Oct 7, 1825, and was buried in Old Greentown/Kipp Cem., Greentown, Pike Co., PA, USA.
- 1484 F vii. **Margaret Kipp** [7427] was born on Sep 25, 1826 in Greene Twp., Pike Co., PA, USA and died on Feb 19, 1863, aged 36.
- 1485 M viii. **Isaac Kipp** [7428] was born on Sep 13, 1828 in Greene Twp., Pike Co., PA, USA and died on Oct 2, 1828 in Greene Twp., Pike Co., PA, USA.
- 1486 F ix. **Maria Kipp** [7429] was born on Jan 21, 1830 in Greene Twp., Pike Co., PA, USA and died on Dec 30, 1905 in Covington Twp., Lackawanna, PA, USA, aged 75.

**715. John De Wint Kip** [6016] was born on Nov 11, 1781 in New York, NY, was christened on Dec 2, 1781 in New York, NY, and died on Oct 15, 1842 in Jackson Co., OH, USA, aged 60.

General Notes: Baptised by Do. Luydecker in the old Dutch Church; witnesses were William Demon and Chrennel (?), also godparents John De Wint and his wife Eliesabeth of St. Thomas.

Information from Eugene Kipp.

They were married Jun 18, 1822 in Muskingum Co. Ohio and then were remarried July 2, 1822 in Morgan Co., Ohio. Information provided by Lavonne Parr.

Sources:

New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 83, P. 164-8, July 1952.

John married **Jean** [Kip] [6096] [MRIN: 2065] about 1815. Jean died about 1820.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1487 F i. **Mary (Rob) Kipp** [6097] was born on Nov 25, 1816.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1488 F ii. **Nancy De Wint Kipp** [6098] was born on Jan 1, 1818 in Allegheny Co., PA, USA, died on Aug 15, 1868 in Amsterdam, Bates Co., MO, USA, aged 50, and was buried in West Point Cem, Bates Co., MO, USA.

John next married **Jean McMichael** [6099] [MRIN: 2066], daughter of **James McMichael** [10234], on Jun 18, 1822 in Muskingum Co., OH, USA. Jean was born on Oct 29, 1789 in Franklin Co., PA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

1489 M i. **Isaac Leonard Wissinger Kipp** [6100] was born on Jul 30, 1823 in Morgan Co., OH, USA and died in 1902 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA, aged 79.

1490 F ii. **Agnes Jean Kipp** [6101] was born on Feb 6, 1826 in Morgan Co., OH, USA.

**716. Peter Baltus Van Kleek** [2278] was born on Aug 20, 1769 and died in Nov 1800, aged 31.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Dec. 1909 & Apr. 1911. Baltus Van Kleek (Klock). Approved. SAR member No. 21625.

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Sept. 1920. Baltus Van Kleek (Klock). Approved. SAR member No. 34271.

Peter married **Chatje Tappen** [2284] [MRIN: 763] on Aug 20, 1769 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY.

The child from this marriage was:

1491 F i. **Sarah Van Kleek** [10600] was born on Dec 19, 1786 and died on Apr 4, 1873, aged 86.

**717. Fransz Van Cleek** [2279].

**718. Sara Van Kleek** [2280].

Sara married **Jacob Kip** [2285] [MRIN: 764].

**719. Chatarina Van Cleek** [2281].

Chatarina married **Thomas Lester** [2286] [MRIN: 765].

**720. Grietje Van Cleek** [2282].

**721. Elizabeth Van Cleek** [2283].

Elizabeth married **Thomas Bayeaux** [2287] [MRIN: 766].

**722. Cornelia Kip** [2453] was born on May 8, 1768.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 349.

**723. Sara Kip** [2454] was born on Aug 19, 1769.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 349.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**724. Margarita Kip** [2455] was born in 1772 and was christened on Oct 27, 1772 in Albany, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 349.

**725. Teunis Kipp** [2456] was born in Jul 1774 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA, was christened on Jul 27, 1774 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA, died on Sep 19, 1833 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA, aged 59, and was buried about Oct 1833 in Stillwater, Union Cemetery, Saratoga Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Tunis Kipp of Schaghticoke, Rensselaer County, NY wrote his will June 13, 1833 which was proved November 8, 1833.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 264, p. 349.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18<sup>th</sup> Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

New York Gravestones - Photo Project: <http://www.newyorkgravestones.org/>

Descendants of Albert and Arent Andriessen Bradt. Cynthia Brott Biasca. 1990. Cynthia Brott Biasca, 3365Sutton Loop, Fremont CA 94536 Wolfe City, Texas: Henington Publishing Company.

Marriages at the Schaghticoke Dutch Reformed Church 1750-1868. US GenWeb Project  
<http://www.rootsweb.ancestry.com/~nyrense/sdrcm.htm>

Teunis married **Alida Van Antwerp** [2462] [MRIN: 814], daughter of **Johannes Van Antwerp** [8196] and **Catalyna Yates** [8197], on Dec 14, 1795 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA. Alida was born on Mar 11, 1779 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA, died on Mar 22, 1830 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA, aged 51, and was buried in Stillwater, Union Cemetery, Saratoga Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1492 M i. **Ignas Kipp** [2463] was born on May 4, 1796.
- 1493 M ii. **John Kipp** [2464] was born on Apr 14, 1800 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.
- 1494 M iii. **Jacob Yates Kipp** [2465] was born on May 14, 1802 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.
- 1495 M iv. **Isaac Kipp** [853] was born on Aug 16, 1804 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA, died on May 25, 1875 in Stillwater, Saratoga Co., NY, USA, aged 70, and was buried in Stillwater, Union Cemetery, Saratoga Co., NY, USA.
- 1496 M v. **Abraham Kipp** [7791] was born on Mar 11, 1807 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA, died on Jan 24, 1853 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA, aged 45, and was buried in Elmwood Cem., Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.
- 1497 M vi. **Roeliff Kipp** [852] was born on Oct 22, 1811 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.
- 1498 F vii. **Sally Ann Kipp** [7793] was born on Dec 4, 1813 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.
- 1499 M viii. **Tunis Kipp** [8198] was born on Dec 12, 1816 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.
- 1500 M ix. **Tunis Kipp** [8199] was born on Jul 12, 1821 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.
- 1501 F x. **Caroline Kipp** [7792].
- 1502 F xi. **Lydia Kipp** [7794].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**726. Neeltje Kip** [2457] was born on Jan 19, 1777.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 349.

**727. Roeloff Kip** [2458] was born on May 11, 1779 and died about Apr 1830 in Pittstown, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA, aged about 50.

General Notes: Of Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY. He wrote his will at Pittstown, Rensselaer County, NY, March 25, 1830. Proved May 1, 1830.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 265, p. 349.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18<sup>th</sup> Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Roeloff married **Sarah** [Kip] [7795] [MRIN: 268].

**728. Rachel Kip** [2459] was born on Nov 11, 1780.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 349.

**729. Jacob Kip** [2460] was born on Aug 29, 1786.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 266, p. 349.

**730. Annatje Kip** [2461] was born on Jan 10, 1787.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 349.

**731. Roeloff Kip** [2469] was born in 1761 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Aug 31, 1761 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, and died on Jan 12, 1794 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 33.

General Notes: Ralph.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 267, p. 350, 358.

Arthur Kelly

Roeloff married **Elizabeth Van Benschoten** [2672] [MRIN: 888], daughter of **Teunis Van Benschoten** [2673] and **Elsjen Du Mond** [2674], on Feb 14, 1792 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY. Elizabeth was born in 1765 and was christened on May 8, 1765 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

1503 F i. **Sarah Kip** [2679] was born on Oct 4, 1792.

1504 M ii. **Abraham Kip** [2680] was born on Dec 19, 1793 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died before 1850.

**732. John George Abraham Kip** [2470] was born in 1764 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Apr 15, 1764 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, and died in Aug 1850 in Pine Plains, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 86.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 268. p. 350.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file.  
Correspondence between Clifford Buck & John T. Kipp.

Dutch Reformed Church Records from New York and New Jersey. Holland Society of New York, New York, New York. Reyn Beeck (Redhook) Book 40. P. 145. Child: Hannes Jorgen Kip. Baptised St. Paul's (Zion's) Lutheran Church of Red Hook, Dutchess County, New York. Parents: Abraham Kip and Lena Trimper. Witnesses: Hans Jorgen Trimper and wife Susanna Tubbel. P. 145.

John married **Anna Maria Murray** [7430] [MRIN: 2552]. Anna died in May 1860 in Ancram, Columbia Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1505 M i. **Abraham Kip** [7431] was born in 1784.
- 1506 M ii. **Henry Kip** [7432] was born in 1788.
- 1507 F iii. **Helena Kip** [7433] was born on Dec 11, 1791 in Columbia Co., NY, USA and was christened on Dec 25, 1791 in Churchtown, Columbia Co., NY, USA.
- 1508 M iv. **John Kip** [7434] was born on Dec 27, 1793 in Claverack, NY, USA.
- 1509 F v. **Maria Kip** [7435] was born on May 22, 1797.
- 1510 F vi. **Christina Kip** [7436] was born on Dec 20, 1799.
- 1511 F vii. **Amelia Margaret Kip** [7437] was born on Apr 15, 1802 in Manorton, Columbia, NY, USA.
- 1512 M viii. **Samuel Kip** [7438] was born on Oct 22, 1804 in Gallatin, Columbia Co., NY, USA.
- 1513 M ix. **Philip Benjamin Kip** [7439] was born on May 2, 1807 in Gallatin, Columbia Co., NY, USA and died on Mar 29, 1863 in New Orleans, LA, USA, aged 55.
- 1514 F x. **Margaret Kip** [7440] was born on Oct 28, 1810 in Columbia Co., NY, USA and died in 1849, aged 39.

**733. Abraham A Kip** [2471] was born in 1766 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, was christened on Jul 13, 1766 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, and died in Nov 1808 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, aged 42.

General Notes: He resided at Rhinebeck on the homestead of his father.

Married St. Peter's Lutheran Church Rhinebeck, NY.

His will was dated Nov. 7, 1808; and probated Dec. 6, 1808. Mentioned a Negro wench Mary.

Wife Martha. Children Roelof, John George, William, Ann Eliza, Helen.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 269, p. 350, 359.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18<sup>th</sup> Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003. NY Co

Rhinebeck New York Marriages, Three Lutheran Congregatioins, Rhinebeck, NY 1746-1899, Transcribed and indexed by Arthur C.M. Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.

NYGBS (Old) Library. Dutchess County, New York, Wills. Vols C-D, 1806-1815. Libre C. Folio 260.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Wills C 260.

Abraham married **Martha Wilson** [2681] [MRIN: 892], daughter of **John Wilson Capt.** [2682] and **Elizabeth Kuhn** [2683], on Jan 4, 1797 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA. Martha was born in 1776 in Nine Partners, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, was christened on Oct 17, 1776, and died in Hudson, Columbia Co., NY, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 1515 M i. **Roeloff W (Ralph) Kip** [2684] was born in Jul 1798 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Jul 27, 1798 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, died on May 21, 1885 in Illinois, USA, aged 86, and was buried in Springdale Cem. and Mausoleum, Peoria, Peoria, IL, USA.
- 1516 M ii. **John George Kip** [2685] was born on Dec 5, 1800 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA and died on Jan 9, 1859 in New York, NY, USA, aged 58.
- 1517 F iii. **Ann Eliza Kip** [2687] was born on Apr 14, 1803 and died in 1838, aged 35.
- 1518 M iv. **William Kip** [2686] was born on Apr 14, 1803 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Mar 5, 1879 in Kinderhook, NY, USA, aged 75.
- 1519 F v. **Helen Martha Kipp** [2688] was born on Jan 3, 1806 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA and died on Mar 22, 1836 in Tremont, Tazewell Co., IL, USA, aged 30.

**734. Lena Kip** [2472] was born in 1768, was christened on Aug 14, 1768, and died in 1783, aged 15.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 350.

**735. Harmanus Kip** [2473] was born in 1770 and was christened on Aug 5, 1770.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 270, p. 350.

**736. Sarah Kip** [2474] was born in 1773, was christened on Feb 28, 1773, and died in 1833, aged 60.

General Notes: Died young.

**737. Jacob Kip** [2475] was born on Oct 29, 1774 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Oct 29, 1775 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, and died in 1850, aged 76.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 271, p. 350, 359.

Jacob married **Jemima Thorn** [2691] [MRIN: 896]. Jemima was born in 1776 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1520 F i. **Susannah Kip** [2692] was born in 1795 and died in 1863, aged 68.
- 1521 F ii. **Rachel Kip** [2693].
- 1522 F iii. **Elizabeth Kip** [2694].
- 1523 M iv. **John Kip** [2695] was born in 1804 and died in 1872 in Cairo, Greene Co., NY, USA, aged 68.
- 1524 M v. **Nathaniel Kip** [2696] was born on Mar 28, 1807 and died on May 15, 1880 in Maldon, NY, USA, aged 73.

**738. Catharina Kip** [2476] was born in 1777, was christened on Aug 30, 1777, and died in 1781, aged 4.

General Notes: Died young.

**739. Sarah Kip** [2477] was born in 1780 and was christened on Jan 30, 1780.

General Notes: Sally.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 350, 358.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Sarah married **John Baptist Kip** [2437] [MRIN: 817], son of **Jan Baptist Kip** [2264] and **Catherine Heermance** [2426], on Apr 28, 1801 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY. John was born on Jun 19, 1773, was christened on Jun 19, 1774 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, and died in Mar 1815 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 41.

(Duplicate Line. See Person 707 on Page 235)

**740. Catherine Kip** [2478] was born in 1781, was christened on Oct 28, 1781, and died in 1844, aged 63.

General Notes: From Rhinebeck Flatts. Married St. John's Reformed Church, Upper Red Hook.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 350.

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York, 1731-1899. (St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church of Upper Red Hook; Red Church of Tivoli; German Reformed Zion's Church of Rhinebeck; Reformed Church, Rhinebeck). Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1971. #7.

Catherine married **John W Pitcher** [2492] [MRIN: 823], son of **William Pitcher** [2493] and **Anna Maria Richter** [2494], on Nov 4, 1797 in Upper Red Hook, NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

1525 F i. **Lena Pitcher** [2495] was born on Mar 4, 1801.

1526 M ii. **Abraham Pitcher** [2496] was born on Jun 14, 1802.

1527 M iii. **John Henry Pitcher** [2497] was born on Nov 2, 1805 and died on Jan 11, 1879, aged 73.

1528 M iv. **Abraham Pitcher** [2498] was born on Sep 2, 1807.

1529 M v. **William Pitcher** [2499] was born on Mar 8, 1810.

1530 M vi. **Andrew N Kittle Pitcher** [2500] was born on May 31, 1812.

**741. Helletje Radcliff** [2322] was born on Apr 2, 1762 in Rhinebeck, NY and was christened on Apr 12, 1762 in Rhinebeck, NY.

General Notes: Baptised Rhinebeck Reformed Church. Sponsors: Cornelis Radcliff, Helletje Hogeboom, wid of Jochum.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660-1916, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy

Helletje married **Moses Coutyne** [2329] [MRIN: 775] on Jun 7, 1781.

**742. Jacob Radcliff** [2323] was born in 1764 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Apr 29, 1764 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Jacob Redle. Baptised in the Rhinebeck Reformed German Church. Lawyer and Judge. Mayor of New York City from 1810 to 1817.

Sources:

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

New York State Daughters of the American Revolution Genealogical Records Volumes, Book 2. DAR Revolutionary War Soldiers Graves, Vol. 14.

Dutch Reformed Church Records from New York and New Jersey. Holland Society of New York, New York, New York. Reyn Beeck Redhook Book 40. P. 145. Parents: Willem Redle and Saartie Kipp. Witnesses: Jacob Kip and

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Lisabeth Redle.

Jacob married **Juliana Smith** [7941] [MRIN: 2750].

**743. Klartjen Radcliff** [2324] was born on May 13, 1770 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised in the Rhinebeck Reformed German Church.

Sources:

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

New York State Daughters of the American Revolution Genealogical Records Volumes, Book 2. DAR Revolutionary War Soldiers Graves, Vol. 14.

Klartjen married **John V. H. Huyck** [2330] [MRIN: 776].

**744. William Radcliff** [2325] was born on Jan 9, 1768 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Feb 7, 1768 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised St. Paul's (Zion's) Lutheran Church of Red Hook. Sponsors: Petrus De Witt & wife; Rachel Reddly.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660-1916, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

New York State Daughters of the American Revolution Genealogical Records Volumes, Book 2. DAR Revolutionary War Soldiers Graves, Vol. 14.

William married **Catherine Van Ness** [2331] [MRIN: 777].

**745. John Radcliff** [2326] was born in 1772 and was christened on Jun 7, 1772 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised St. Paul's (Zion's) Lutheran Church of Red Hook. Sponsors: Isac Kip & wife; Rachel Kip. Mayor of New York City 1810 - 1817.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660-1916, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy  
Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file.

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

New York State Daughters of the American Revolution Genealogical Records Volumes, Book 2. DAR Revolutionary War Soldiers Graves, Vol. 14.

John married **Jane Van Ness** [2332] [MRIN: 778] on Oct 24, 1798.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**746. Petrus Radcliff** [2327] was born in Jun 1774 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Jul 3, 1774 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised St. Paul's (Zion's) Lutheran Church of Red Hook. Sponsors: Petrus Redleft & wife; Catharina Traphagen.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660-1916, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

New York State Daughters of the American Revolution Genealogical Records Volumes, Book 2. DAR Revolutionary War Soldiers Graves, Vol. 14.

**747. Evert Radcliff** [2328] was born on Sep 9, 1777 in Rhinebeck, NY and was christened on Sep 14, 1777 in Rhinebeck, NY.

General Notes: Baptised Rhinebeck Reformed Church. Sponsors: Nicolas Haremonse & wife; Jane Kip

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660-1916, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy.

New York State Daughters of the American Revolution Genealogical Records Volumes, Book 2. DAR Revolutionary War Soldiers Graves, Vol. 14.

**748. Andries Heermance** [2316] was born in Mar 1765 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Mar 17, 1765 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Dutch Reformed Church Records from New York and New Jersey. Holland Society of New York, New York, New York. Reyn Beeck Redhook Book 40. P. 155. Child: Andreas. Parents: Nicolas Heermans and Jannetie Kip, Witnesses: Wilhelmus Heermans and wife Neeltien Horhland.

**749. Klaartje Heermance** [2317] was born in 1767 and was christened on Oct 18, 1767.

**750. Jacob Heermance** [2318] was born in 1770 and was christened on Mar 4, 1770.

**751. Neeltje Heermance** [2319] was born in 1772 and was christened on Aug 16, 1772.

**752. Sara Heermance** [2320] was born in 1775 and was christened on Jan 29, 1775.

**753. Evert Heermance** [2321] was born on Apr 1, 1784 in Rhinebeck, NY and was christened on May 2, 1784 in Rhinebeck, NY.

General Notes: Baptised Rhinebeck Reformed Church, Rhinebeck, New York. Sponsors: Doctor Isaac Kip & wife; Rachel Kip.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660-1916, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy

**754. Sarah Kip** [2510] was born on Aug 5, 1772 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Aug 30, 1772 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, died on Jun 27, 1833 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 60, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised by Domine Kock. Buried in the Reformed Church Ground, Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 351, 357.

Rhinebeck, New York, Death Records of the 18th and 19th Centuries, by Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1992. Rhinebeck Reformed Church Cemetery.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Fly leaf of an old bible.

New York State Daughters of the American Revolution Genealogical Records Volumes, Book 2. DAR Revolutionary War Soldiers Graves. Dutchess Co., p. 106.

Sarah married **Major Andries Kip** [2432] [MRIN: 832], son of **Jan Baptist Kip** [2264] and **Catherine Heermance** [2426]. Andries was born on May 18, 1762, was christened on Jun 13, 1762 in Fishkill, NY, USA, died on Jun 24, 1843 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, aged 81, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

**(Duplicate Line. See Person 702 on Page 232)**

**755. Klaartje Kip** [2511] was born on May 5, 1776 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, was christened on May 26, 1776 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, died on Oct 14, 1858 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 82, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Clarissa or Clara. Baptised by Domine Kock.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 351, 355.

Rhinebeck, New York, Death Records of the 18th and 19th Centuries, by Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1992. Rhinebeck Reformed Church Cemetery.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18<sup>th</sup> Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Fly leaf of an old bible.

Klaartje married **Gerrit Kip** [2435] [MRIN: 833], son of **Jan Baptist Kip** [2264] and **Catherine Heermance** [2426], on Dec 15, 1797 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA. Gerrit was born on Jan 24, 1767 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, was christened on Jul 12, 1767 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, died on Jan 13, 1841 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 73, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

**(Duplicate Line. See Person 705 on Page 234)**

**756. Jannetien Lewis** [13990] was born in Apr 1764 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Apr 1, 1764 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Dutch Reformed Church Records from New York and New Jersey. Holland Society of New York, New York, New York. Reyn Beeck Redhook Book 40. P. 145. Baptised St. Paul's (Zion's) Lutheran Church of Red Hook, Dutchess County, New York. Parents: Gerhardus Luwes and Jannetie Kip. Witnesses: Jacobus Van Ette and Lea Fredenburg.

**757. Jacobus Lewis** [14227] was born in Oct 1749 in New York, USA and was christened on Oct 29, 1749 in New York, USA.

**758. Rachel Lewis** [14228] was born in Aug 1752 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Aug 7, 1752 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, died on Feb 13, 1809 in Clinton Co., NY, USA, aged 56, and was buried in Mooers Riverside Cem., Mooers, Clinton Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

New York City Compiled Marriage Index.

NYG&BS Record, Oct. 1942. P. 236. Records of the First Reformed (Dutch) Church of Poughkeepsie, New York.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Rachel Lewis and Petrus De Lange. Oct. 31, 1772. Poughkeepsie, Dutchess, New York.  
FHL microfilm. Marriage ID 2220324667.

Find A Grave FAG # 127180548.

Elizabeth Archer - elizabeth.archer@sympatico.ca

L.F. (administered by oobrothers40). Escondido. Ancestry.com DNA match. 7.0 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

oobrothers40 (Escondido, California). Ancestry.com DNA. 10.3 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Rachel married **Peter DeLong** [14234] [MRIN: 4912], son of **Lawrence DeLong** [14592] and **Neeltje Cornelia Parmenter** [14593], on Oct 31, 1772 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY. Peter was born in 1750 in Oswego, Dutchess Co., NY, died on Feb 28, 1804 in Beekmantown, Clinton Co., NY, USA, aged 54, and was buried in Mooers Riverside Cem., Mooers, Clinton Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1531 F i. **Hannah Annetje DeLong** [14235] was born in Jul 1773 in Hopewell, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Jul 25, 1773 in Hopewell, Dutchess Co., NY, and died on Jul 21, 1813 in Copley, Summit Co., OH, USA, aged 40.
- 1532 M ii. **Lawrence DeLong** [14236] was born on Apr 27, 1776 in Hopewell, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Oct 4, 1776 in Hopewell, Dutchess Co., NY, died on Jan 9, 1810 in Beekmantown, Clinton Co., NY, USA, aged 33, and was buried in East Beekmantown Cem., Beekmantown, Clinton Co., NY, USA.
- 1533 M iii. **Isaac DeLong** [14237] was born on Nov 14, 1778 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, died on Mar 1, 1842 in East Beekmantown, Clinton Co., NY, USA, aged 63, and was buried in East Beekmantown Cem., Beekmantown, Clinton Co., NY, USA.
- 1534 M iv. **Abraham DeLong** [14238] was born in May 1783 in Fishkill, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on May 7, 1783 in Fishkill, Dutchess Co., NY, and died on Apr 19, 1851 in Beekmantown, Clinton Co., NY, USA, aged 67.
- 1535 M v. **Jacob DeLong** [14239] was born on Sep 11, 1786 in Plattsburgh, Clinton Co., NY, USA, died on Jul 5, 1833 in Plattsburgh, Clinton Co., NY, USA, aged 46, and was buried in East Beekmantown Cem., Beekmantown, Clinton Co., NY, USA.
- 1536 M vi. **Peter DeLong** [14240] was born in Mar 1788 in Schuylerville, Saratoga Co., NY, USA and was christened on Mar 10, 1788 in Schuylerville, Saratoga Co., NY, USA.
- 1537 F vii. **Nancy DeLong** [14246] was born in Jul 1793 in Plattsburgh, Clinton Co., NY, USA, was christened on Jul 17, 1793 in Plattsburgh, Clinton Co., NY, USA, died on Jan 23, 1886 in Clinton Co., NY, USA, aged 92, and was buried in Mooers Riverside Cem., Mooers, Clinton Co., NY, USA.
- 1538 M viii. **James Lewis DeLong** [14247] was born in Dec 1793 in Plattsburgh, Clinton Co., NY, USA, was christened on Dec 9, 1793 in Plattsburgh, Clinton Co., NY, USA, and died on Apr 12, 1879, aged 85.

**759. Jannetse Lewis** [14229] was born in Sep 1753 in New York, USA and was christened on Sep 26, 1753 in New York, USA.

**760. Richard Lewis** [14230] was born in Jul 1757 in New York, USA and was christened on Jul 24, 1757 in New York, USA.

**761. Peter Lewis** [14231] was born in Feb 1761 in New York, USA, was christened on Feb 13, 1761 in New York, USA, and died on Oct 19, 1846 in Prattsville, Greene Co., NY, USA, aged 85.

General Notes: Elizabeth Archer - elizabeth.archer@sympatico.ca

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Peter married **Elizabeth Gildersleeve** [14241] [MRIN: 4913] before 1787.

Peter next married **Christina Martin** [14242] [MRIN: 4914] on Feb 21, 1788 in Claverack, Columbia Co., NY, USA.

**762. Gerardus Lewis** [14232] was born in Oct 1763 in New York, USA and was christened on Oct 3, 1763 in New York, USA.

**763. Isaac Lewis Jr** [14233] was born in Mar 1766 in New York, USA and was christened on Mar 21, 1766 in New York, USA.

**764. Rebecca Lewis** [7333] was born on Mar 17, 1761 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Apr 4, 1761 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

**765. Rachel Lewis** [7334] was born about 1763 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

**766. Leah Lewis** [7335] was born before Nov 2, 1766 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Nov 2, 1766 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

**767. Jacob Lewis** [7337] was born before Jun 20, 1770 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Jun 20, 1773 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

**768. Annatje Lewis** [7336] was born before Sep 29, 1771 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Sep 29, 1771 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, and died in 1846 in Guilderland, NY.

General Notes: Hannah.

Annatje married **Johannes Kip** [2309] [MRIN: 2529], son of **Jacob R Kip** [2263] and **Marytje Kip** [2291]. Johannes was born in May 1764 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, was christened on May 27, 1764, and died in 1842 in Guilderland, NY, aged 78.

**(Duplicate Line. See Person 695 on Page 230)**

**769. Abraham Lewis** [7338] was born before Apr 16, 1775 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

**770. Barent Lewis** [7339] was born on Dec 18, 1776 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Mar 5, 1777 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

**771. Jan Lewis** [7340] was born on May 23, 1789 in Claverack, NY, USA.

**772. Rebecca Lewis** [7341] was born on Feb 13, 1782 in Claverack, NY, USA.

**773. Catherine Lewis** [7342] was born before Jun 20, 1784 in Columbia Co., NY, USA.

**774. Isaac Lewis** [7343] was born on Apr 24, 1786 in Schenectady, NY, USA.

**775. Leonard Lewis** [7344] was born on Feb 15, 1788 in Schenectady, NY, USA.

**776. Angenietje Lewis** [7345] was born on Sep 14, 1791 in Schenectady, NY, USA.

**777. Anna Kip** [2527] was born on Aug 1, 1749.

General Notes: Probably died in infancy.

**778. Margriete Kip** [2528] was born on Jan 30, 1751.

General Notes: Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 351.

Margriete married **Samuel Burhans** [2532] [MRIN: 836]. Samuel was born in 1735 and was christened on Mar 16, 1735.

**779. Jacobus Kip** [2529] was born in 1752 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Sep 2, 1752 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, died on Mar 13, 1835 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 83, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: He was ensign of Second Rhinebeck Company, 1st Regiment Minute Men and captain of 5th Company, Rhinebeck Precinct. Lived at Rhinebeck, NY. Married at St Peter's Lutheran, Rhinebeck, NY.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 272, p. 351, 360.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18<sup>th</sup> Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Rhinebeck New York Marriages, Three Lutheran Congregations, Rhinebeck, NY 1746-1899, Transcribed and indexed by Arthur C.M. Kelly, Kinship.

New York State Daughters of the American Revolution Genealogical Records Volumes, Book 2. DAR Revolutionary War Soldiers Graves. Dutchess Co., p. 112.

Jacob Kipp Bible Rhinebeck, NY CatherineGalvin

Posted: 8 Mar 2005 8:10AM GMT Edited: 31 Dec 2005 8:34PM GMT

Ancestry Kipp Message board

Jacobus married **Maria Kool** [2700] [MRIN: 900], daughter of **Simon Kool** [7804], on Apr 30, 1792 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY. Maria was born about 1770, died on Mar 27, 1847 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged about 77, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1539 M i. **Jacob J Kipp** [7051] was born on Jul 16, 1800 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Sep 17, 1882, aged 82.
- 1540 F ii. **Phebe Ann Susanne (Susan) Kipp** [12697] was born on Apr 24, 1813 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, was christened on Oct 24, 1813, died on Mar 23, 1887 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 73, and was buried in St. Paul's Cem., Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
- 1541 M iii. **Zachariah Kip** [176] was born in 1816, died on May 9, 1839 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 23, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 1542 F iv. **Leah Kip** [7049] died on Apr 10, 1842.
- 1543 F v. **Hannah Kip** [7050] died on Oct 16, 1842.

**780. Aarent Kip** [2530] was born on Jun 18, 1753.

General Notes: Arent. Lived at Rhinebeck. Married Rhinebeck Reformed Church.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 273, p. 351, 360.

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York, 1731-1899. (St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church of Upper Red Hook; Red Church of Tivoli; German Reformed Zion's Church of Rhinebeck; Reformed Church, Rhinebeck). Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1971. #2395.

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick,

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1992, Kinship.

Aarent married **Catrena Van Keuren** [2702] [MRIN: 901], daughter of **Cornelius Van Keuren** [2703], on Oct 24, 1783 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1544 M i. **Jacob A Kip** [2704] was born on Mar 25, 1784.
- 1545 F ii. **Ariantje Kip** [2705] was born in 1786 and was christened on Sep 24, 1786.
- 1546 M iii. **Phillipus Kip** [2706] was born on Jul 10, 1788.
- 1547 F iv. **Maria Kip** [2707] was born on Jul 24, 1790.

**781. Annatjen Kip** [2531] was born on Dec 30, 1755.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 352.

Annatjen married **Petrus Reisdorf** [2533] [MRIN: 837] on Feb 7, 1778.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1548 F i. **Elizabeth Reisdorf** [2534] was born in 1783 and was christened on Aug 10, 1783 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.
- 1549 F ii. **Maria Reisdorf** [2535] was born in 1786 and was christened on Jul 2, 1786 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

**782. Johannes Kip** [2537] was born in 1748 and was christened on Oct 24, 1748 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptismal sponsors were Benjamin and Rachel Kip at RDRCh.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 274, p. 352.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18<sup>th</sup> Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

**783. Maria Kip** [2538].

**784. Margaret Kip** [2539].

**785. Benjamin Kip** [2540].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 275, p. 352.

**786. Abraham Kip** [2541].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 276, p. 352.

**787. Rachel Kip** [13265] was born in 1747 and was christened on Nov 8, 1747 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Baptismal and Marriage Registers of the Old Dutch Church of Kingston, Ulster County, New York (formerly named Wiltwyck, and often familiarly called Esopus or 'Sopus), for One Hundred and Fifty Years from their commencement in 1660. Transcribed and Edited by Roswell Randall Hoes. New York. 1891.

P. 291. #6005. Petrus Kip and Maria van Steenberg. Rachel Nov. 8, 1747. Witnesses: Benjamin van Steenberg,

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Rachel Zuyland. Baptised by Domine Petrus Vas.

**788. Maragtieta Van Etten** [7405] was born on Jun 30, 1752.

General Notes: Sources:

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript]; Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

Maragtieta married **Jacobus Van Vredenbergh** [7639] [MRIN: 2624].

**789. Jacobus Benjamense Van Etten** [7406] was born on Oct 7, 1755.

General Notes: Sources:

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript]; Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

Jacobus married **Rachel Kip** [7640] [MRIN: 2625] on Oct 30, 1778 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

**790. Rebecka Van Etten** [7407] was born on Jan 6, 1757.

General Notes: Sources:

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript]; Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

**791. Johannes Van Etten** [2348] was born on Dec 18, 1767 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.

General Notes: Jon.

Sources:

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript]; Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

The Van Etten Family in America, by Leslie J. Van Etten. Starr Library, Rhinebeck, NY

Johannes married **Rachael Kipp** [2349] [MRIN: 782] on Apr 14, 1786.

Children from this marriage were:

1550 F i. **Tina Van Etten** [2350] was born on May 19, 1786.

1551 M ii. **Benjamin Van Etten** [7402] was born on Oct 15, 1787.

1552 F iii. **Eva Van Etten** [7403] was born on Dec 28, 1791.

1553 F iv. **Rebecca Van Etten** [7404] was born on Jun 2, 1792.

**792. Abraham Van Etten** [7408] was born on Aug 12, 1769.

General Notes: Sources:

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript]; Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

Abraham married **Rachel Van Vredenbergh** [7641] [MRIN: 2626].

**793. Margaretha Delameter** [2353] was born in Apr 1754 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY and was christened on Apr 14, 1754 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised Kingston, NY. Dutch Reformed. Sponsors: Benjamin van Etten; Rachel Kip.

Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660-1916, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy

**794. Isaac Delamater** [10333] was born on Dec 13, 1752 in Amenia, The Oblong, NY and died on Mar 12, 1830 in Oran, Onondaga Co., NY, USA, aged 77.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Empire State Society. Application for Membership. Jan. 1897. Isaac De La Mater. Approved. Vol.49. SAR member No. 9706.

Isaac married **Hannah Barlow** [10334] [MRIN: 3529] on Feb 8, 1775 in New York, USA. Hannah was born circa 1755 and died on Apr 17, 1845 in Columbia, Jackson Co., MI, USA, aged about 90.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1554 M i. **John Delamater** [12961] was born on Jul 14, 1776 in Albany, Albany Co., NY and died on Dec 28, 1828 in Sullivan, Madison Co., NY, USA, aged 52.
- 1555 M ii. **Stephen Delamater** [12962] was born on Sep 27, 1779 in Albany, Albany Co., NY.
- 1556 M iii. **Abraham Delamater** [12963] was born on Apr 25, 1787 in Albany, Albany Co., NY.
- 1557 M iv. **Nathan Delamater** [12964] was born on Apr 25, 1787 in Albany, Albany Co., NY.
- 1558 M v. **Isaac Delamater** [12965] was born on Apr 20, 1791 in Duanesburgh, Schenectady, NY, USA.
- 1559 M vi. **Anson Delamater** [12966] was born on Nov 8, 1794 in Duanesburgh, Schenectady, NY, USA.
- 1560 F vii. **Maria Kipp Delamater** [10335] was born on Feb 6, 1801 in Albany, Albany Co., NY and died on Jul 13, 1830 in Oran, Onondaga Co., NY, USA, aged 29.

**795. Johannes Kip** [2543] was born in Feb 1765 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Feb 17, 1765 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 277, p. 352.

Dutch Reformed Church Records from New York and New Jersey. Holland Society of New York, New York, New York. Reyn Beeck Redhook Book 40. P. 155. Parents: Benjamin Kip and Maria Steenberger. Witnesses: Johannes Kip Jr and wife Catharina Pier.

**796. Martinus Kip** [2545] was born about 1773, was christened on Mar 14, 1773, and died on Sep 19, 1825 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, aged about 52.

General Notes: Children baptized at St Peter's Lutheran (Stone Church), Rhinebeck, NY.

Buried at St. Peter's Church, Post Road, Town of Rhinebeck, NY.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 278, p. 352, 360.

Rhinebeck, New York, Death Records of the 18th and 19th Centuries, by Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1992. St. Peter's Lutheran Church (Stone Church) Cemetery.

Old Gravestones of Dutchess County New York, Nineteen Thousand Inscriptions, collected and edited by J. Wilson Poucher and Helen Wilkinson Reynolds. Collections of the Dutchess County Historical Society, Vol. II, Poughkeepsie, NY, 1924.

Martinus married **Regina Franklin** [2710] [MRIN: 905] on Sep 30, 1798 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 1561 M i. **Henry Kipp** [2711] was born on Dec 13, 1798 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Jan 27, 1799 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 1562 M ii. **William Edward Kipp** [2712] was born in Apr 1800 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Apr 30, 1800 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 1563 M iii. **Martin Kip** [2713] was born in Jun 1803 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Jul 2, 1803 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 1564 F iv. **Matilda Kip** [2714] was born in Sep 1805 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Sep 3, 1805 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 1565 F v. **Susanna Kip** [2715] was born in Dec 1808 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Dec 21, 1808 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 1566 M vi. **Franklin Kip** [2716] was born in Dec 1810 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Dec 21, 1810 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 1567 F vii. **Maria Kip** [2717].

**797. Jeremias Kip** [2546] was born in 1774, was christened on Jan 15, 1775, died on Jul 17, 1814 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 40, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Married at St. Peter's Lutheran Church, Rhinebeck, NY.  
Buried in St. Peter's Church Ground, Town of Rhinebeck, Dutchess County New York.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 279, p. 352, 361.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18<sup>th</sup> Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Rhinebeck New York Marriages, Three Lutheran Congregations, Rhinebeck, NY 1746-1899, Transcribed and indexed by Arthur C.M. Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.

Rhinebeck, New York, Death Records of the 18th and 19th Centuries, by Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1992. St. Peter's Lutheran Church (Stone Church) Cemetery.

Old Gravestones of Dutchess County New York, Nineteen Thousand Inscriptions, collected and edited by J. Wilson Poucher and Helen Wilkinson Reynolds. Collections of the Dutchess County Historical Society, Vol. II, Poughkeepsie, NY, 1924.

Jeremias married **Elizabeth** [Kip] [2718] [MRIN: 906].

Children from this marriage were:

- 1568 F i. **Agnes Eliza Kip** [2720] was born in 1801 and was christened on Feb 18, 1801 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.
- 1569 F ii. **Elizabeth Kip** [2721] was born on Feb 13, 1802 and was christened on Apr 17, 1802 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

Jeremias next married **Catherine Tones** [2719] [MRIN: 907] on Apr 20, 1800 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY. Catherine was born circa 1772, died on Oct 23, 1825 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, aged about 53, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1570 F i. **Phebe Kip** [2722] was born on Aug 8, 1804 and was christened in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 1571 F ii. **Lucinda Whitney Kip** [2723] was born on Nov 12, 1806 and was christened in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.
- 1572 F iii. **Margarette Kip** [2724] was born on Oct 19, 1809 and was christened on Dec 16, 1811 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.
- 1573 M iv. **Jeremiah Kip** [2725] was born in 1813 and was christened on Jul 11, 1813 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

**798. William Kip** [2547] was born on Jun 16, 1784 in Rhinebeck, NY and was christened on Jul 18, 1784 in Rhinebeck, NY.

General Notes: Baptised Rhinebeck Reformed Church. Sponsors: Rychart Shell & wife; Maragret Shultz.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660-1916, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 280, p. 352.

**799. David Kip** [2548] was born in 1785 and was christened on Dec 21, 1785.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 281, p. 352.

**800. Johannes Kip** [7409] was born on May 15, 1760 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Aug 4, 1760, and died on Mar 11, 1817, aged 56.

General Notes: Baptised by Domeni Van Hoevenbergh on the plain and for compeer Benjamin Van Ette and for godmother Ragel Van Ette

Sources:

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript]; Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

Johannes married **Christina Meyer** [9069] [MRIN: 4762]. Christina was born in 1765.

The child from this marriage was:

- 1574 M i. **Abraham Kipp** [9070] was born on Dec 12, 1786 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and died on Mar 14, 1856 in Genoa, DeKalb Co., Illinois, USA, aged 69.

**801. Petrus Kip** [7410] was born on Jan 5, 1763.

General Notes: Baptised by Domeni Van Hoevenberg for compeer Peterus Pier and godmother Lena Pier in our church on the plain.

Sources:

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript]; Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

**802. Catharina Kip** [2550] was born in 1764.

**803. Abraham Kip** [7411] was born on Dec 18, 1765.

General Notes: Baptised by Domenie Kok in the Rynbeckee Kerk, for compeer and godmother Abraham Kip and Liesabet Kip.

Sources:

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript]; Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**804. Jacob Kip** [7412] was born on May 27, 1769.

General Notes: Baptised by Domeni Kuypers for compeer Barent Van Benthuyes and for godmother Aledia Pier.

Sources:

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript]; Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

**805. Benjamin Kip** [7413] was born on Aug 31, 1773.

General Notes: Baptised by Domenie Kok in the church on the plain, for compeer Jacob Van Benthuyse and for godmother Maryaa Lunes.

Sources:

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript]; Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

**806. Adam Johannes Kip** [4611] was born on Jan 4, 1778 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Feb 8, 1778 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, and died on Mar 11, 1817, aged 39.

General Notes: Baptised Church of Rhinebeck Flatts by Domenie Van Voore. Married Livingston Reform Church.

Sources:

Mrs. Minisci.

Bible Record of the Kipp and Van Etten families, 1702-1817 [manuscript]; Sherrill, NY, O.C. Van Aken, 1962, 6 leaves. Mss A 1363. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

kathy\_ossman. Ancestry.com DNA match. 8.8 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Adam married **Annatje Haver** [4612] [MRIN: 1579], daughter of **Johannes Hubert Haver** [12761] and **Christina Buys** [12762], on May 12, 1799 in Livingston, Columbia Co., NY, USA. Annatje was born on Apr 30, 1780 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and died on Jan 18, 1836 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 55.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1575 M i. **Johannes Adam Kip** [4613] was born on Feb 25, 1800 in Clermont, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and was christened on May 16, 1800 in Tivoli, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
- 1576 M ii. **Jeremy Kip** [12763] was born on Dec 13, 1802 in New York, USA.
- 1577 M iii. **Henry Kip** [12764] was born on Nov 16, 1805 in New York, USA.
- 1578 F iv. **Sally Kip** [12765] was born on Aug 5, 1808 in Germantown, Columbia, NY, USA and died on May 13, 1892 in Marshalltown, Marshall Co., IA, USA, aged 83.
- 1579 F v. **Anna Christina Kip** [12766] was born on May 10, 1811 in New York, USA.
- 1580 F vi. **Catherine Kip** [12767] was born on Jan 4, 1814.
- 1581 F vii. **Betsey Kip** [12768] was born on Dec 27, 1817 in New York, USA and died on Aug 27, 1873, aged 55.
- 1582 M viii. **David W Kipp** [2851] was born on Jun 20, 1820 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Mar 23, 1904 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 83, and was buried in Red Hook Methodist Burial Ground, Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
- 1583 F ix. **Catherine Kip** [12769] was born on Jul 14, 1923 in New York, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**807. Petrus I Kip** [2553] was born on Jan 30, 1763 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Jan 31, 1773 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, died on Aug 25, 1834, aged 71, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 282, p. 353.

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - gewhistory

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Riverside Cemetery, Endicott, Broome County, New York. Memorial # 60450156.

Petrus married **Hester (Esther) Fryhoffer** [8087] [MRIN: 2795] on Aug 9, 1795 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY. Hester was born on Sep 1, 1775 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, died on Jun 1, 1837, aged 61, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1584 F i. **Catharine Kip** [14132] was born on Jan 21, 1799 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Jul 21, 1799 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 1585 F ii. **Susannah Kip** [14133] was born on Apr 13, 1801 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on May 31, 1801 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 1586 M iii. **Reuben Kip** [14134] was born on Jan 20, 1802 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Apr 4, 1803 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 1587 F iv. **Diana Kip** [7130] was born on Dec 15, 1804 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Feb 24, 1805 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, and died in 1857, aged 53.
- 1588 F v. **Elizabeth Kip** [14135] was born on Oct 5, 1806 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Nov 2, 1806 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 1589 M vi. **Simeon Kipp** [13470] was born on Aug 26, 1808 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Oct 16, 1808 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, died on Oct 2, 1890 in New York, USA, aged 82, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.
- 1590 F vii. **Charlotte Kip** [14136] was born on Apr 28, 1810 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Sep 2, 1810 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 1591 M viii. **Ephraim Kip** [8088] was born on Sep 22, 1811 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on May 10, 1812 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, died on Mar 7, 1866, aged 54, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.
- 1592 M ix. **Teunis Conklin Kip** [14137] was born on Dec 11, 1813 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Feb 19, 1814 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.
- 1593 F x. **Esther Kip** [14138] was born on Mar 11, 1817 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Nov 15, 1818 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

**808. Rachel Kip** [2552] was born in Mar 1765 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Mar 17, 1765 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised St. Paul's (Zion's) Lutheran Church of Red Hook, Dutchess County, New York.

Sponsors: Solomon Du Boys & wife; Ariaentien Du Boys.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660-1916, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy

Dutch Reformed Church Records from New York and New Jersey. Holland Society of New York, New York, New York. Reyn Beeck Redhook Book 40. P. 155. Parents: Isaac Joh Kip and Catharine Boys. Witnesses: Solomon Duboys

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

and wife Ariaentien Duboys.

**809. Jacob Kip** [7031] was born in Feb 1767 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Mar 4, 1767 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised Rhinebeck Reformed Church, Rhinebeck, NY. Sponsors: Jacob Kip Jr.; Tryntje Buys.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660-1916, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy

Dutch Reformed Church Records from New York and New Jersey. Holland Society of New York, New York, New York. Poughkeepsie and The Flats, Book 39. P. 298. Parents: Isaac Kip Jr and Tryntje Buys. Witnesses: Jacob Kip and Lea Van Nette.

**810. Margarieta Kip** [11388] was born in Oct 1769 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Oct 29, 1769 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, and died in 1846, aged 77.

General Notes: Sources:

FamilySearch.org. Baptism: Reformed Dutch Church, Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., New York. Parents: Izak Johanned Kip and Catharina Buis. Project: C50391-1. Source film 974.733 Ri V2R.

Margarieta married **Gilbert Willians** [14302] [MRIN: 4935]. Gilbert was born in 1777 and died in 1865, aged 88.

**811. Johannis Kip** [7030] was born on Jan 24, 1777 in Rhinebeck, NY and was christened on Feb 2, 1777 in Rhinebeck, NY.

General Notes: Baptised Rhinebeck Reformed Church, Rhinebeck, NY. Sponsors: Jacobus Van Ette; Annatie Van Ette.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660-1916, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy

**812. Benjamin Kip** [7033] was born on Feb 4, 1779 in Rhinebeck, NY and was christened on Mar 7, 1779 in Rhinebeck, NY.

General Notes: Baptised Rhinebeck Reformed Church, Rhinebeck, New York. Sponsors: Benjamin Van Ette & wife; Rachel Kip

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660-1916, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy

**813. Rebecca Delamater** [12976] was born on Dec 18, 1767 in Amenia, Dutchess Co., NY and died on Feb 20, 1837 in Schoharie, Schoharie Co., NY, USA, aged 69.

General Notes: glsrees. Gary Rees. Callaway County, Missouri. Ancestry.com DNA match. 7.3 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Rebecca married **William Brayman** [12985] [MRIN: 4454] on Dec 31, 1788 in Kinderhook, Columbia Co., NY, USA. William was born on Feb 23, 1767 in Kinderhook, Columbia Co., NY and died on Aug 17, 1856 in Broome, Schoharie Co., NY, USA, aged 89.

The child from this marriage was:

1594 F i. **Catharine Brayman** [14438] was born on Apr 18, 1790 in Kinderhook, Columbia Co., NY, USA and died on Feb 4, 1874 in New York, NY, USA, aged 83.

**814. John Delamater** [10923] was born on Feb 18, 1771 in Valatie, Columbia Co., NY, USA and died on Sep 6, 1848, aged 77.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

The North Dakota State Society. Application for Membership. Mar. 1930. Hendrick Delameter. Approved. Vol.242. SAR member No. 48387.

John married **Mary Eaton** [10924] [MRIN: 3779] on Oct 19, 1794. Mary was born on Jan 30, 1779 and died on Oct 4, 1848, aged 69.

The child from this marriage was:

1595 F i. **Betsey Delamater** [10925] was born on Jul 7, 1801 and died on Sep 15, 1845, aged 44.

**815. Benjamin Delamater** [12977] was born on Mar 31, 1773 and died on Jun 4, 1815, aged 42.

Benjamin married **Anna Barnes** [12986] [MRIN: 4455].

**816. Abraham Delamater** [12978] was born circa 1775 and died in 1852, aged about 77.

Abraham married **Olive Chapman** [12987] [MRIN: 4456].

**817. Jan Van Etten** [13991] was born in May 1768 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on May 31, 1768 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Dutch Reformed Church Records from New York and New Jersey. Holland Society of New York, New York, New York. Poughkeepsie and The Flats, Book 39. P. 298. Parents: Simon Van Netten and Elizabeth Kip. Witnesses: Jan Van Netten and Rachel Westfaal.

**818. Margaretha Van Etten** [2354] was born in 1772 and was christened on Nov 22, 1772 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

**819. Jacob Van Etten** [2355] was born in 1774 and was christened on Feb 27, 1774.

**820. Eva Van Etten** [2162] was born in 1774 and was christened on Mar 13, 1774.

**821. John Van Benthuyzen** [11633] was born on Jun 11, 1764.

General Notes: Sources:

World Connect

Sixteen Hundred Lines to Pilgrims. Lineage Book III. Edited by Mary E. Mayo. National Society of the Sons and Daughters of Pilgrims. Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc. 1982 (Reprinted 1996).

John married **Cornelia Van Ness** [11634] [MRIN: 4016] in 1774.

Children from this marriage were:

1596 F i. **Jane Catalina Van Benthuyzen** [11636].

1597 F ii. **Cornelia Van Benthuyzen** [11637] was born on Feb 22, 1800 and died on Aug 17, 1859, aged 59.

**822. Marie Van Benthuyzen** [11635] was born in Dec 1761 and was christened on Dec 27, 1761.

General Notes: Sources:

Sixteen Hundred Lines to Pilgrims. Lineage Book III. Edited by Mary E. Mayo. National Society of the Sons and Daughters of Pilgrims. Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc. 1982 (Reprinted 1996).

Marie married **Andrew Hotaling** [11656] [MRIN: 4023] on Jan 13, 1782. Andrew was born on Jun 4, 1762 and died on Mar 28, 1800, aged 37.

The child from this marriage was:

1598 M i. **Garrett Aertson Hotaling** [11657] was born on Feb 1, 1789 and died circa 1876, aged about 87.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**823. Isaac Kipp** [14142] was born on Nov 1, 1764 in New York, USA, was christened in New York, USA, and died on Aug 6, 1846 in Burford Twp, Brant Co., Canada West, aged 81.

Isaac married **Hannah Meed** [14144] [MRIN: 4880] on Aug 29, 1790 in New York, USA. Hannah was born on Aug 11, 1770 in New York, USA and died on Mar 24, 1859 in Burford Twp, Brant Co., Canada West, aged 88.

The child from this marriage was:

1599 M i. **Benjamin Kipp** [14143] was born on Mar 26, 1811 in Burford Twp, Brant Co., Upper Canada.

**824. Thomas Wanser** [10440] was born about 1778 in Hancock, Delaware Co., NY.

General Notes: Sources:

<http://familytreemaker.genealogy.com/users/k/a/u/Allan-David-Kaufmann/index.html> The Kaufman Family

Thomas married someone.

His child was:

1600 M i. **Abraham Wanser** [10441] was born in 1804.

**825. William Wanshaer** [13959].

William married someone.

His child was:

1601 M i. **Levi B Wanshaer** [13960].

**826. Johannes Kip** [3243] was born in Aug 1741 in New York, NY and was christened on Aug 26, 1741 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 411, p. 395.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 89, 1741 26 Aug Jacobus Kip, Elisabeth Mellens parents, Johannes child, witnesses Henricus Kip & Catelina de Hard Wed. v. Jacob Kip. Minister Henricus Boel.

**827. William Kip** [3244] was born in May 1747 in New York, NY and was christened on May 20, 1747 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 412, p. 395.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 133, 1747 20 May Jacobus Kip, Elisabeth Mollens parents, Willem child, witnesses Johannes Van Vlek, Nelletje Kip, z.h.v. Minister Henricus Boel.

**828. Henricus Kip** [3245] was born in Feb 1749 in New York, NY and was christened on Feb 22, 1749 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 413, p. 395.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 149, 1749 22 Feb Jakobus Kip, Elizabet Mellens parents, Henricus child, witnesses Abraham Van Vleck, Maria

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Van Vleck, j.d. Minister Henricus Boel.

**829. Charles Kip** [3246] was born in Oct 1750 in New York, NY, was christened on Oct 17, 1750 in New York, NY, and died before 1752 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Charels. Died young.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 162, 1750 17 Oct Jakobus Kip, Elizabet Hellens parents, Charels child, witnesses Henricus Kip, Helena Louw, z. huis v. Minister Henricus Boel.

**830. Charles Kip** [3247] was born in Feb 1752 in New York, NY and was christened on Feb 19, 1752 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 414, p. 395.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 174, 1752 19 Feb Jakobus Kip, Elisabeth Millens parents, Charles child, witnesses Benjamin Moore, Catharina Kip, huis v. Van Abm Wendel. Minister Henricus Boel.

**831. Abraham Wendell** [8613] was born about 1735 and died on Nov 13, 1742 in New York, NY, aged about 7.

**832. Elizabeth Wendell** [8160] was born in Jan 1738 in Second River, NJ and was christened on Jan 22, 1738 in Second River, NJ.

General Notes: Baptismal witnesses-Pieter Schuyler, Hester Walters

Sources:

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 3, No. 3, Jan. 1928, p. 125. Second River (Belleville, NJ) Baptismal Register Dutch Reformed Church, 1724-1794.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Elizabeth married **James Torry** [9173] [MRIN: 3145].

The child from this marriage was:

1602 M i. **James Torry Jr** [9200] was born in 1770 in New York, NY.

Elizabeth next married **Gideon Van Emburgh** [9193] [MRIN: 3163], son of **Gysbert Van Imbroch** [9202] and **Antje Van Winkle** [9203], on Feb 18, 1759 in Second River, NJ. Gideon was born on Nov 24, 1735 in New Barbadoes, Bergen Co., NJ and died before Jul 26, 1762 in New Barbadoes, Bergen Co., NJ.

**833. Johannis Wendell** [8161] was born on Sep 13, 1739 in Second River, NJ, was christened on Oct 7, 1739 in Second River, NJ, and died after 1798 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptismal witness-Jan Schuyler, Anna Rensselaer.

Sources:

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 3, No. 3, Jan. 1928, p. 126. Second River (Belleville, NJ) Baptismal Register Dutch Reformed Church, 1724-1794.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Johannis married **Jannetje Van Emburgh** [9201] [MRIN: 3164], daughter of **Gysbert Van Imbroch** [9202] and **Antje Van Winkle** [9203], on Oct 17, 1761 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ. Jannetje was born on Mar 27, 1743 in Barbados Neck, Bergen Co., NJ.

**834. James Wendell** [8614] was born about 1745.

General Notes: Sources  
Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

James married **Rebecca LeFoy** [9204] [MRIN: 3166], daughter of **Abraham LeFoy** [9205] and **Ariaentje Montanye** [9206], on Nov 22, 1770 in New York, NY. Rebecca was born in 1749 in New York, NY and died on Oct 30, 1793, aged 44.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1603 F i. **Catherine Wendell** [9207] was born in 1770 in New York, NY.
- 1604 F ii. **Arjeta Wendell** [9208] was born in 1772 in New York, NY.
- 1605 F iii. **Sara Wendell** [9209] was born in 1774 in New York, NY.
- 1606 M iv. **James Wendell** [9210] was born on Oct 17, 1778 in Tappan, Rockland Co., NY.
- 1607 F v. **Harriet Wendell** [9211] was born about 1780.
- 1608 F vi. **Elisabet Wendell** [9212] was born on Oct 20, 1781 in Tappan, Rockland Co., NY.
- 1609 F vii. **Catherine Wendell** [9213] was born on Jan 30, 1784 in Tappan, Rockland Co., NY.
- 1610 F viii. **Mary Wendell** [9214] was born on Oct 20, 1786 in New York, NY.

**835. Saertie Wendell** [8162] was born on Jun 28, 1748 in Second River, NJ and was christened on Jul 3, 1748 in Second River, NJ.

General Notes: Baptismal witnesses-Balthus Kip, Sartie Courtland.

Sources:  
The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 3, No. 4, Apr. 1928, p. 157. Second River (Belleville, NJ) Baptismal Register Dutch Reformed Church, 1724-1794.

**836. Cornelia Wendell** [8158] was born on Jan 27, 1750 in Second River, NJ and was christened on Feb 12, 1750 in Second River, NJ.

General Notes: Witnesses-Steven Kortlant, Hanna Kortlant.

Sources:  
The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 4, No. 1, July 1928, p. 37. Second River (Belleville, NJ) Baptismal Register Dutch Reformed Church, 1724-1794.

**837. Daniel Wendell** [8615] was born on Mar 10, 1754 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ and died on Feb 18, 1820 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 65.

General Notes: Sources  
Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

FT DNA Family Finder match Mr. L (c/o his mom De) Fryer July 28, 2017.

Daniel married **Annatje (Hannah) Van Houten** [8616] [MRIN: 2955] before 1774 in Bergen Co., NJ. Annatje was born on Jun 21, 1754 in Morris Co., NJ and died on May 6, 1825 in New Jersey, USA, aged 70.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 1611 F     i. **Jane Wendell** [14467] was born on Mar 4, 1778 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ and died in Pequannock Twp, NJ, USA.
- 1612 F     ii. **Pemmile Wendell** [14468] was born on Feb 6, 1785 in Morris Co., NJ and died on May 10, 1866 in Morris, Morris Co., NJ, USA, aged 81.

**838. Jacobus Kip** [3257] was born in May 1743 in New York, NY, was christened on May 18, 1743 in New York, NY, and died before 1752 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 102, 1743 18 May Henricus Kip, Helena Louw parents, Jacobus child, witnesses Johannes Kip, Catharina Kip, Wed. v. Abrm Wendel. Minister Henricus Boel.

**839. Peter Kip** [3258] was born in May 1744 in New York, NY, was christened on May 13, 1744 in New York, NY, and died before 1754 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 108, 1744 13 May Henricus Kip, Helena Low parents, Petrus child, witnesses Petrus Low, Rachel Roosvelt, syn h.v. Minister Henricus Boel.

**840. Rachel Kip** [3259] was born in Jan 1746 in New York, NY, was christened on Jan 26, 1746 in New York, NY, and died before 1795 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Died without issue.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 122, 1746 26 Jan Henricus Kip, Helena Louw parents, Rachel child, witnesses Petrus Low, Junior, Margareta Low, j.d. Minister Henricus Boel.

**841. Henry H Kip** [3261] was born on Mar 21, 1749 in New York, NY, was christened on Apr 5, 1749 in New York, NY, and died on Oct 1, 1798, aged 49.

General Notes: No issue.

Letters of Administration

Henry H Kip, merchant, died intestate. Letters of administration granted on Nov. 10, 1798 to brother, James H, brother-in-law, William Linn, and nephews, Lynde Catlin and Cornelius Heyer.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 150, 1749 5 Apr Henricus Kip, Helena Low parents, Henricus child, witnesses Petrus Low, Rachel Roosevelt, syn h.v. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Abstracts of Wills of New York 1665-1801, CD-ROM. Heritage Books, Inc., Bowie, MD: 1997. NYHSW 015:0254.

**842. John H Kip** [3262] was born on Nov 22, 1750 in New York, NY, was christened on Dec 5, 1750 in New York, NY, and died on Oct 14, 1798 in New York, NY, aged 47.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 415, p. 396, 402.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 163, 1750 5 Dec Henricus Kip, Helena Louw parents, Johannes child, witnesses Johannes Kip, Jannetje Louw, j.d. Minister Henricus Boel.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

John married **Katherine Darlington** [3586] [MRIN: 1209].

The child from this marriage was:

1613 F i. **Helena Margaret Kip** [3587] was born in May 1775 in New York, NY and was christened on May 14, 1775 in New York, NY.

**843. Jakobus Kip** [6666] was born in Nov 1752 in New York, NY, was christened on Nov 29, 1752 in New York, NY, and died before 1756 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 181, 1752 29 Nov Henricus Kip, Helena Louw parents, Jakobus child, witnesses Jakobus Kip, Jannetje Louw, j.d. Minister Henricus Boel.

**844. Peter Kip** [3263] was born on Apr 20, 1754 in New York, NY, was christened May 5, 1754 in New York, NY, and died before 1798 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 416, p. 396, 403.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 193, 1754 5 May Henricus Kip, Lena Low parents, Petrus child, witnesses Nicolaas Low, Jannetje Low, j.d. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Peter married **Jannettie Brower** [3589] [MRIN: 1211], daughter of **Jeremiah Brower** [3590] and **Elizabeth** [Brower] [7540]. Jannettie was born in 1755 and died on Dec 18, 1851 in New York, NY, USA, aged 96.

Children from this marriage were:

1614 F i. **Jane Kip** [3591] was born in Oct 1775 in New York, NY, was christened on Oct 15, 1775 in New York, NY, died on Nov 25, 1846, aged 71, and was buried in New York City Marble Cem., Manhattan, New York Co., NY, USA.

1615 F ii. **Helena Kip** [3593] was born on Jan 29, 1779 in Second River, NJ, was christened on Apr 11, 1779 in Second River, NJ, and died before 1816.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 1616 M iii. **Henry Pierre Kip** [3592] was born on Jan 12, 1781 in New York, NY, USA, was christened on Nov 24, 1786 in New York, NY, USA, and died on Aug 26, 1812 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA, aged 31.
- 1617 F iv. **Catherine Kip** [3594] was born on Sep 21, 1782 in New York, NY, USA, was christened on Nov 24, 1786 in New York, NY, USA, and died before 1810.
- 1618 F v. **Elizabeth Kip** [3595] was born on Mar 18, 1784 in New York, NY, USA, was christened on Nov 24, 1786 in New York, NY, USA, died in 1827, aged 43, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.
- 1619 M vi. **Peter Kip** [3596] was born on Oct 19, 1788 in New York, NY and was christened on Dec 8, 1788 in New York, NY.

**845. James Henry Kip** [3264] was born on Jun 16, 1756 in New York, NY and died on Aug 31, 1826 in New York, NY, USA, aged 70.

General Notes: Jakobus. Baptised in the Reformed Dutch Church of New York. Sponsors: Balthazar Kip, Rachel Louw jd.

The will of James H. Kipp of New York City, "Gentleman," was dated Feb. 17, 1826 and probated Wayne Co., Sept. 5, 1826.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 417, p. 396, 403.

New York Evening Post, Aug, 31, 1826.

Abstracts of Wills, Administrations and Guardianships in NY State, 1787 - 1835., (Online database: NewEnglandAncestors.org, New England Historic Genealogical Society, 2006), (From material originally compiled by William A. D. Eardeley, now held by the Brooklyn Historical Society.) Wayne County New York.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18<sup>th</sup> Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

New Amsterdam Baptisms. Hosted by rootsweb. [http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na\\_baptisms\\_1731-1800.htm](http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na_baptisms_1731-1800.htm)

James married **Margaretta Hornblower** [3629] [MRIN: 1228], daughter of **Josiah Hornblower** [3630] and **Elizabeth Kingsland** [3631], on Jan 23, 1779 in New York, NY. Margaretta was born in 1758 and died on Dec 29, 1825 in New York, NY, USA, aged 67.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1620 M i. **Henry Kip** [3632] was born on Oct 27, 1780.
- 1621 F ii. **Eliza Kip** [3633] was born on Feb 18, 1782 and died on Nov 17, 1805, aged 23.
- 1622 M iii. **Josiah Hornblower Kip** [3634] was born on Mar 13, 1785 in New York, NY, was christened on Aug 12, 1785 in New York, NY, and died on Sep 10, 1816 in New York, NY, USA, aged 31.
- 1623 F iv. **Harriet Jones Kip** [3635] was born on Jan 1, 1787 in New York, NY, USA, was christened on Oct 11, 1787 in New York, NY, USA, and died in 1865, aged 78.
- 1624 M v. **Henry James Kip** [3636] was born on Jan 17, 1788 and died on Nov 6, 1803, aged 15.
- 1625 F vi. **Caroline Kip** [3637] was born on Jun 29, 1789 in New York, NY and was christened on Jul 26, 1789 in New York, NY.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 1626 M vii. **William Linn Kip** [3638] was born on Feb 17, 1791 in New York, NY, was christened on Mar 21, 1791 in New York, NY, and died before 1795.
- 1627 M viii. **Charles James Kip** [3639] was born on Apr 4, 1793 in New York, NY and was christened on Jul 4, 1793 in New York, NY.
- 1628 M ix. **William Linn Kip** [3640] was born on Jun 1, 1795 in New York, NY, was christened on Jul 26, 1795 in New York, NY, and died on Jul 18, 1820 in New York, NY, USA, aged 25.
- 1629 F x. **Helen Margareta Kip** [3641] was born on Jun 15, 1797 in New York, NY, was christened on Aug 20, 1797 in New York, NY, and died on Aug 13, 1825, aged 28.
- 1630 M xi. **James Augustus Kip** [6668] was born on Feb 5, 1800 in New York, NY and was christened on Mar 16, 1800 in New York, NY.

**846. Catherine Kip** [3265] was born on Sep 4, 1758 in New York, NY, was christened on Sep 13, 1758 in New York, NY, and died on Aug 23, 1799 in New York, NY, USA, aged 40.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 396.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 229, 1758 13 Sept Hendrikus Kip, Helena Low parents, Catharina child, witnesses Cornelis Low, Anna Haley, z.h. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Catherine married **Henry Moore MD** [8622] [MRIN: 2959], son of **Benjamin Moore Dr.** [3104] and **Cornelia Kip** [3100], before 1786 in New York, NY. Henry died on Dec 10, 1786 in New York, NY, USA.

Catherine next married **Rev Doctor William Adolphus Linn** [3267] [MRIN: 1101], son of **William Linn Jr** [13976] and **Susanna Trimble** [13977], on Jul 14, 1795 in New York, NY, USA. William was born on Feb 27, 1752 in Lurgan, Franklin Co., PA, died on Jan 8, 1808 in Albany, Albany Co., NY, USA, aged 55, and was buried in Albany Rural Cem., Albany, Albany Co., NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1631 M i. **Henry Linn** [13979] was born on Jun 6, 1796.
- 1632 M ii. **Henry James Linn** [3268] was born on Feb 5, 1798 and died in 1837, aged 39.

**847. Cornelius H. Kip** [3266] was born on Aug 9, 1760 in New York, NY, was christened on Aug 13, 1760 in New York, NY, and died on Aug 10, 1789 in New York, NY, aged 29.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 418, p. 396, 405.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 244, 1760 13 Aug Hendrikus Kip, Helena Louw parents, Cornelius child, witnesses Cornelius Clopper, 3 tiuw, Elizabet Louw, j.d. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Cornelius married **Ann Duryea** [3704] [MRIN: 1247].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

The child from this marriage was:

1633 F i. **Eliza Ann Kip** [3705] was born on Aug 10, 1787 in New York, NY, was christened on Nov 8, 1787 in New York, NY, and died on Mar 20, 1860 in East Jamaica, Long Island, NY, aged 72.

**848. Benjamin Moore** [3260] died before 1784 in New York, NY.

**849. John Moore** [8617].

**850. James Moore** [8618] died before 1784 in New York, NY.

**851. Catherine Moore** [8619] was born in New York, NY.

Catherine married **Isaac Stonehouse** [8623] [MRIN: 2956] before 1788 in New York, NY.

**852. Elizabeth Moore** [8620] was born in New York, NY.

Elizabeth married **William Smith** [8624] [MRIN: 2957] before 1784. William was born in Dutchess Co., NY.

**853. Mary Moore** [8621] was born in New York, NY.

Mary married **Charles Duryea** [8625] [MRIN: 2958] before 1788 in New York, NY.

**854. Henry Moore MD** [8622] died on Dec 10, 1786 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: A physician in New York City.

Henry married **Catherine Kip** [3265] [MRIN: 2959], daughter of **Henry Kip** [3099] and **Helena Low** [3254], before 1786 in New York, NY. Catherine was born on Sep 4, 1758 in New York, NY, was christened on Sep 13, 1758 in New York, NY, and died on Aug 23, 1799 in New York, NY, USA, aged 40.

**(Duplicate Line. See Person 846 on Page 266)**

**855. Balthazar Kip** [6665] was born in 1749 in New York, NY, was christened on Oct 18, 1749 in New York, NY, and died before 1752 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 154, 1749 18 oct Balthazar Kip, Johannes Franch parents, Balthazar child, witnesses Johannes Kip, Margareta Louw, Wed. v. Roger Franch. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

**856. Balthazar Kip** [3270] was born in Jan 1753 in New York, NY and was christened on Jan 31, 1753 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 182, 1753 31 Jan Balthazar Kip, Jannetje French parents, Balthazar child, witnesses Johannes Kip, Margareta Louw, Wed. v. Roger Franch. Minister Henricus Boel.

**857. Margaret Kip** [8629] was born about 1755.

**858. Johannes Kip** [8630] was born about 1757.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**859. Jacobus Kip** [8631] was born about 1759.

**860. Thomas French Kip** [7494] was born in Aug 1761 in New York, NY and died on Dec 24, 1806 in New York, NY, USA, aged 45.

General Notes: Sources:

Bible Records in Rutgers University Library. In New York Genealogical & Biographical Record, V. 71, P. 140, April 1940.

Index of Marriages and Deaths in the New York Weekly Museum, 1788-1817. Compiled by American Antiquarian Society. 1952. Dec. 27, 1806 issue.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Thomas married **Agnes Pool** [8628] [MRIN: 2961] before 1785.

Thomas next married **Sarah Steves** [7495] [MRIN: 2566] on Sep 17, 1797. Sarah was born in 1766 and died on Jan 7, 1823, aged 57.

The child from this marriage was:

1634 F i. **Sarah F Kip** [7800] was born in 1804 and died on May 22, 1825, aged 21.

**861. Abraham Van Vleck** [8635] was born on Dec 19, 1740 in Bergen Co., NJ and died on Feb 9, 1824 in Kinderhook, NY, aged 83.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Abraham married **Jane Vosburgh** [8639] [MRIN: 2964] on Apr 8, 1766 in Linlithgo, NY.

**862. Isaac Van Vleck** [8636] was born in 1742 in Bergen Co., NJ and died on May 19, 1801 in Syracuse, Onondaga Co., NY, USA, aged 59.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Isaac married **Lydia Van Schaick** [8640] [MRIN: 2965] on Apr 18, 1768 in Linlithgo, NY.

Isaac next married **Bata Hoes** [8641] [MRIN: 2966] on Mar 16, 1784.

**863. Lucretia Van Vleck** [8637] was born about 1744 and died on Mar 25, 1789 in Schodack, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA, aged about 45.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Lucretia married **Jacobus Van der Poel** [8642] [MRIN: 2967] on Nov 15, 1770 in Schodack, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.

**864. Pieter Van Vleck** [8638] was born on Dec 6, 1746 in New York, NY and died on Aug 3, 1748 in New York, NY, aged 1.

**865. Abraham Van Vleck** [10938] was born on Feb 2, 1755 in Fishkill, Dutchess Co., NY and died on Nov 19, 1836 in LaGrange, NY, USA, aged 81.

General Notes: Battle of White Plains, NY, served as private under several commands.

Served under several enlistments 1775-78 under different commands, New York militia.

Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Ohio State Society. Application for Membership. Nov. 1925. Abraham Van Vleck. Approved. Vol.211. SAR

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

member No. 42112.

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Michigan State Society. Application for Membership. Dec. 1928. Abraham Van Vleck. Approved. Vol.240. SAR member No. 47965.

Abraham married **Marguerite Wiltsie** [10947] [MRIN: 3787]. Marguerite was born in 1757 and died in 1839, aged 82.

The child from this marriage was:

1635 M i. **Abram Van Vleck** [10939] was born in 1777 and died in 1866, aged 89.

**866. Margaret Stoutenburgh** [8644] was born in 1746 in New York, NY and died after 1810 in Clinton, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Margaret married **John Allen Lee** [8648] [MRIN: 2969] before 1787.

Margaret next married **Jacob Schryver** [8649] [MRIN: 2970] before Jun 4, 1802. Jacob was born on Mar 30, 1755 in Rhinebeck Flatts, Dutchess Co., NY and died on Jan 21, 1814 in Clinton, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 58.

**867. Mary Stoutenburgh** [8645] was born about 1749 in Dutchess Co., NY and died after 1806 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Mary married **Richard DeCantillon** [8652] [MRIN: 2972] on Nov 12, 1770.

**868. James T Stoutenburgh** [8646] was born about 1751 in Dutchess Co., NY and died before Jan 23, 1829 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

James married **Sarah Bussing** [8653] [MRIN: 2973] on Jul 17, 1780.

**869. Abraham T Stoutenburgh** [8647] was born on Jan 8, 1755 in Dutchess Co., NY and died on Feb 8, 1794 in Clinton, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 39.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Abraham married **Rebecca Watson** [8654] [MRIN: 2974] on Oct 7, 1784.

Abraham next married **Catharine Jaycocks** [8655] [MRIN: 2975] on Aug 13, 1790.

**870. Mary Van Vleck** [8659] was born in 1758 in New York, NY and died on Dec 2, 1840 in Dutchess Co., NY, aged 82.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Mary married **Ebenezer Mott** [8663] [MRIN: 2978] on Mar 1, 1781 in Rhinebeck Flatts, Dutchess Co., NY.

**871. James Van Vleck** [8660] was born in 1760 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**872. Margaret Van Vleck** [8661] was born about 1762 in Dutchess Co., NY and died about Jun 10, 1820 in Dutchess Co., NY, aged about 58.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Margaret married **Abraham W Stoutenburgh** [8664] [MRIN: 2979], son of **William Stoutenburgh** [8665] and **Maria Van Vleck** [3053], on Jun 2, 1782 in Rhinebeck Flats, Dutchess Co., NY. Abraham was born on Nov 7, 1757 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Mar 8, 1820 in Dutchess Co., NY, aged 62.

**873. Anna Van Vleck** [8662] was born in 1764 in New York, NY and died before 1766 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**874. Abraham H Van Vleck** [8670] was born on Mar 29, 1747 in New York, NY and died on Aug 30, 1777 in Second River, NJ, aged 30.

General Notes: Married New York City Moravian Church.

Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Abraham married **Elizabeth Arow** [8677] [MRIN: 2983] on Dec 13, 1772 in New York, NY.

**875. Isaac H Van Vleck** [8671] was born on Nov 22, 1748 in New York, NY and died on May 25, 1804 in New York, NY, aged 55.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Isaac married **Margaret Roosevelt** [8678] [MRIN: 2984] on Dec 3, 1772 in New York, NY.

Isaac next married **Ann Greene** [8679] [MRIN: 2985] on Jul 4, 1789 in New York, NY.

**876. Jacob Van Vleck** [8672] was born on Mar 13, 1751 in New York, NY and died on Jul 3, 1831 in Bethlehem, Northampton Co., PA, USA, aged 80.

Jacob married **Ann Elizabeth Staehle** [8680] [MRIN: 2986] in 1789 in Hermhut, Saxony, Germany.

**877. Henry Van Vleck** [8673] was born on Jan 25, 1754 in New York, NY and died on Oct 21, 1808 in Lititz, PA, USA, aged 54.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Henry married **Maria Schmidt** [8681] [MRIN: 2987] in 1779.

Henry next married **Elizabeth Riem** [8682] [MRIN: 2988] on Sep 22, 1782 in Lititz, PA.

Henry next married **Susanna Elizabeth Kreitter** [8683] [MRIN: 2989] on Oct 7, 1788.

**878. Mary Van Vleck** [8674] was born on Sep 30, 1757 in New York, NY and died on Sep 12, 1831 in Bethlehem, Northampton Co., PA, USA, aged 73.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Mary married **Emanuel Nitschmann** [8684] [MRIN: 2990] on May 24, 1784 in Bethlehem, Northampton Co., PA, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Mary next married **Joseph Jones** [8685] [MRIN: 2991] in Sep 1810 in Bethlehem, Northampton Co., PA, USA.

**879. William Van Vleck** [8675] was born on Mar 25, 1760 in New York, NY and died on Dec 17, 1764 in New York, NY, aged 4.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**880. Elizabeth Van Vleck** [8676] was born on Oct 7, 1762 in New York, NY and died on Mar 30, 1765 in New York, NY, aged 2.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**881. James W Stoutenburgh** [8666] was born on Feb 13, 1756 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and died in 1807 in Dutchess Co., NY, aged 51.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

James married **Mary Moss** [9216] [MRIN: 3168] on Dec 31, 1782 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY. Mary died before 1790.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1636 F i. **Margaret Stoutenburgh** [9219] was born on Nov 2, 1783 in Dutchess Co., NY and died on Jan 7, 1850, aged 66.
- 1637 F ii. **Mary (Polly) Stoutenburgh** [9220] was born on Nov 2, 1783 in Dutchess Co., NY.
- 1638 M iii. **Abraham Stoutenburgh** [9221] was born about 1785 in Dutchess Co., NY and died about 1785 in Dutchess Co., NY.

James next married **Hannah Marshall** [9217] [MRIN: 3169] on Dec 30, 1790 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY. Hannah was born on Oct 5, 1768 and died before 1799.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1639 M i. **Richard Stoutenburgh** [9223] was born on Jul 9, 1791 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY and died on Apr 20, 1831, aged 39.
- 1640 F ii. **Hannah Stoutenburgh** [9224] was born on Aug 23, 1792 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY and died on Nov 17, 1863, aged 71.
- 1641 M iii. **Harmon Stoutenburgh** [9225] was born on Feb 26, 1794 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY and died on Apr 13, 1866, aged 72.
- 1642 M iv. **Marshall Stoutenburgh** [9226] was born on Jun 15, 1795 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY and died on Aug 10, 1849, aged 54.

James next married **Comfort Bell** [9218] [MRIN: 3170] before 1799.

The child from this marriage was:

- 1643 F i. **Elizabeth Stoutenburgh** [9230] was born on Nov 24, 1799 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY.

**882. Abraham W Stoutenburgh** [8664] was born on Nov 7, 1757 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Mar 8, 1820 in Dutchess Co., NY, aged 62.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Abraham married **Margaret Van Vleck** [8661] [MRIN: 2979], daughter of **Jacobus Van Vleck** [3051] and **Annetje Stoutenburgh** [8658], on Jun 2, 1782 in Rhinebeck Flats, Dutchess Co., NY. Margaret was born about 1762 in Dutchess Co., NY and died about Jun 10, 1820 in Dutchess Co., NY, aged about 58.

(Duplicate Line. See Person 872 on Page 270)

**883. William W Stoutenburgh** [8686] was born on Nov 7, 1759 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Aug 19, 1829 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 69.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

William married **Elizabeth Conklin** [8692] [MRIN: 2992] on Jan 28, 1783 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY. Elizabeth was born on May 16, 1766 and died on Nov 7, 1835, aged 69.

The child from this marriage was:

1644 F i. **Maria Stoutenburgh** [12575] was born on Jan 9, 1792 and died on May 28, 1884, aged 92.

**884. Mariah Stoutenburgh** [8687] was born on Apr 24, 1761 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Mariah married **Harmon Van Benschoten** [8693] [MRIN: 2993] on Mar 20, 1785 in Rhinebeck Flats, Dutchess Co., NY.

**885. Tobias W Stoutenburgh** [8688] was born about Apr 25, 1763 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on May 24, 1853, aged about 90.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Tobias married **Mary Hill** [8694] [MRIN: 2994].

**886. Johannes Stoutenburgh** [8689] was born in 1765 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**887. Isaac Stoutenburgh** [8690] was born on Dec 17, 1767 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Nov 1, 1859 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 91.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Isaac married **Elsie Schryver** [9232] [MRIN: 3175], daughter of **Johannes Schryver** [9233] and **Neeltjen Van Benschoten** [9234], on Sep 29, 1791 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY. Elsie was born on Aug 15, 1773 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and died in 1845, aged 72.

Children from this marriage were:

1645 M i. **William I Stoutenburgh** [9235] was born in 1792 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died in 1859, aged 67.

1646 M ii. **John S Stoutenburgh** [9236] was born in 1794 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

1647 F iii. **Catherine Stoutenburgh** [9237] was born in 1797 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

1648 M iv. **Richard D C Stoutenburgh** [9238] was born in 1797 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 1649 F v. **Eleanor Stoutenburgh** [9239] was born in 1800 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.  
1650 M vi. **James C Stoutenburgh** [9240] was born in 1802 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.  
1651 M vii. **Tobias M Stoutenburgh** [9241] was born in 1806 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.  
1652 F viii. **Mary Elsie Stoutenburgh** [9242] was born on Jul 17, 1809 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.  
1653 M ix. **Henry Cuyler Stoutenburgh** [9243] was born on Aug 1, 1812 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.  
1654 F x. **Caroline Stoutenburgh** [9244] was born on Jun 23, 1815 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

**888. Henricus Stoutenburgh** [8691] was born on Jun 22, 1771 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died about 1772 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged about 1.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**889. Johannes Smith Kip** [7922] was born in Dec 1756 in New York, NY, was christened on Dec 26, 1756 in New York, NY, and died on May 29, 1757 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Baptised in the Reformed Dutch Church in New York. Sponsors: Andries Kip, Maria Bratt wife of Robert Jongh.

Sources:

New Amsterdam Baptisms. Hosted by rootsweb. [http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na\\_baptisms\\_1731-1800.htm](http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na_baptisms_1731-1800.htm)

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**890. Magdalena Kip** [7918] was born in Mar 1758 in New York, NY, was christened on Mar 22, 1758 in New York, NY, and died on Jul 14, 1759 in New York, NY, aged 1.

General Notes: Baptised in the Reformed Dutch Church in New York. Sponsors: Isaac Bradt, Magadlena Bradt wife of Joris Bergen.

Sources:

New Amsterdam Baptisms. Hosted by rootsweb. [http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na\\_baptisms\\_1731-1800.htm](http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na_baptisms_1731-1800.htm)

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**891. Johannes Kip** [7919] was born in Feb 1761 in New York, NY and was christened on Feb 4, 1761 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Baptised in the Reformed Dutch Church in New York. Sponsors: Dirk Green, Catharina Kik wife of Abraham Roset.

Sources:

New Amsterdam Baptisms. Hosted by rootsweb. [http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na\\_baptisms\\_1731-1800.htm](http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na_baptisms_1731-1800.htm)

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**892. Isaac Kip** [7899] was born in Feb 1763 in New York, NY, was christened on Feb 23, 1763 in New York, NY, and died on Oct 30, 1763 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

New Amsterdam Baptisms. Hosted by rootsweb. [http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na\\_baptisms\\_1731-1800.htm](http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na_baptisms_1731-1800.htm)

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Dutch Reformed Church Records from New York and New Jersey. Holland Society of New York, New York, New York. New York City, Vol II, Book 34. P. 53. Baptised in the Reformed Dutch Church in New York. Sponsors Isaac Bradt & wife Sara Kip, z.h.v.

**893. Sarah Kip** [8695] was born on Dec 14, 1768 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**894. Catharine Kip** [8184] was born on Feb 3, 1771 and was christened in Presbyterian, NYC.

General Notes: Source:

Descendants of Albert and Arent Andriessen Bradt. Cynthia Brott Biasca. 1990. Cynthia Brott Biasca, 3365Sutton Loop, Fremont CA 94536 Wolfe City, Texas: Henington Publishing Company.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**895. Elizabeth Kip** [8696] was born on Jun 15, 1773 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**896. Mary Kip** [8185] was born on Sep 11, 1775 and was christened in Presbyterian, NYC.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**897. David Roset** [8159] was born on Dec 21, 1750 in Second River, NJ, was christened on Dec 22, 1750 in Second River, NJ, and died after 1803.

General Notes: Baptismal Witnessesses-Johannes Roset, Rachel Kip.

Sources:

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 4, No. 1, July 1928, p. 37. Second River (Belleville, NJ) Baptismal Register Dutch Reformed Church, 1724-1794.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

David married **Lydia Bailey** [8699] [MRIN: 2996].

**898. Jacobus Roset** [8157] was born on Jun 4, 1757 in Essex Co, NJ and was christened on Jun 10, 1757 in Essex Co, NJ.

General Notes: Baptised June 10, 1757. Witnesses-Jacobus Kip, Blandina Kip.

Sources:

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 4, No. 1, July 1928, p. 39. Second River (Belleville, NJ) Baptismal Register Dutch Reformed Church, 1724-1794.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**899. Margaret Kip** [8704] was born in 1769 in New York, NY, was christened on Dec 24, 1769 in New York, NY, and died on Mar 3, 1796 in New York, NY, aged 27.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

FamilySearch.org. Margaret Kip Baptism Dec. 24, 1769. Reformed Dutch Church, New York, New York. Parents

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Henrij Kip and Judith French. Project: C50561-2. Source film 17503.

Margaret married **Samuel Low** [8705] [MRIN: 2999] before 1786.

**900. Jacobus Kip** [8701] was born in 1761 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**901. Sara Kip** [8702] was born in 1762 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**902. Leah Simmons** [3117] was born on May 19, 1756 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ, died on Sep 25, 1819 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ, aged 63, and was buried in Acquackanonk, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Leah married **Gerrit G Van Rypen** [7889] [MRIN: 2731], son of **Gerrit Van Rypen** [9246] and **Helena Post** [9247], on Sep 25, 1777 in Acquackanonk, Essex Co., NJ, USA. Gerrit was born on Sep 14, 1757 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1655 M i. **Gerrit Van Rypen** [9248] was born on Sep 4, 1777 in Acquackanonk, Essex Co., NJ, USA.
- 1656 M ii. **Pieter Van Rypen** [9249] was born on Sep 4, 1779 in Acquackanonk, Essex Co., NJ, USA.
- 1657 F iii. **Rachel Van Rypen** [9250] was born on Oct 16, 1785 in Acquackanonk, Essex Co., NJ, USA.
- 1658 F iv. **Maragrietje Van Rypen** [7890] was born on Oct 8, 1789 in Acquackanonk, Essex Co., NJ, USA.
- 1659 F v. **Polly Van Rypen** [9251] was born on Jan 11, 1793 in Acquackanonk, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

**903. Pieter P Simmons** [8709] was born on Apr 23, 1758 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ and died on May 25, 1836 in Acquackanonk, Essex Co., NJ, USA, aged 78.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Pieter married **Margrietje Westerveldt** [9252] [MRIN: 3179] on Sep 20, 1797 in Acquackanonk, Essex Co., NJ, USA. Margrietje was born on Jul 22, 1774 and died on Mar 12, 1832 in Acquackanonk, Essex Co., NJ, USA, aged 57.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1660 F i. **Rachel Simmons** [9253] was born on Mar 3, 1801 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ and died on Oct 8, 1853 in Acquackanonk, Essex Co., NJ, USA, aged 52.
- 1661 F ii. **Elizabeth Simmons** [9254] was born on Aug 20, 1803 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ and died on Sep 2, 1852 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ, aged 49.
- 1662 F iii. **Sarah (Sally) Simmons** [9255] was born on Mar 28, 1806 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ and died on Nov 18, 1877 in Passaic, NJ, aged 71.
- 1663 F iv. **Mary Ann Simmons** [9256] was born on Dec 1, 1809 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ and died on Nov 9, 1865 in Paterson, NJ, USA, aged 55.
- 1664 M v. **Henry Peter Simmons** [9257] was born on Jul 8, 1815 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ and died in Passaic, NJ.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**904. Sarah Simmons** [8710] was born on Jul 10, 1759 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ and died on Mar 3, 1760 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:  
Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**905. John Simmons** [8711] was born on Feb 11, 1761 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ and died on Jul 17, 1765 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ, aged 4.

General Notes: Sources:  
Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**906. Stephen Bassett Simmons** [8712] was born on Jul 5, 1762 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ and died in Communipaw, NJ.

General Notes: Sources:  
Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Stephen married someone.

His child was:

1665 F i. **Jane Simmons** [9259].

**907. Michael Simmons** [8715] was born on Jan 8, 1764 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ and died in Communipaw, NJ.

General Notes: Sources:  
Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**908. John Simmons** [8713] was born on Dec 2, 1766 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ and died in Genessee Co., NY.

General Notes: Sources:  
Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

John married **Metje Jones** [8716] [MRIN: 3002] before 1791 in Warwick, NY.

**909. Sarah Simmons** [8714] was born on Feb 4, 1768 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:  
Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**910. Susanna Simmons** [3118] was born on Aug 8, 1769 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:  
Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Susanna married **David Berdan** [3120] [MRIN: 1052] on Oct 30, 1791 in Acquackanonk, Essex Co., NJ, USA. David was born on Aug 8, 1766 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ and died on Dec 22, 1821 in New York, NY, aged 55.

Children from this marriage were:

1666 F i. **Rachel Berdan** [9261] was born on Feb 11, 1793 in New York, NY.

1667 M ii. **John Berdan** [9262] was born on Jul 30, 1795 in New York, NY.

1668 M iii. **Peter Berdan** [9263] was born on Mar 17, 1797 in New York, NY.

1669 M iv. **John Berdan** [3121] was born on Dec 16, 1798 in New York, NY, USA and died on Oct 11, 1841 in Toledo, Lucas Co., OH, USA, aged 42.

1670 F v. **Margaret Berdan** [9264] was born on Sep 23, 1800 in New York, NY.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1671 M vi. **Abraham Berdan** [9265] was born in 1807 in New York, NY.

**911. William Simmons** [8717] was born on Oct 20, 1771 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ and died in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

William married **Jane Young** [8719] [MRIN: 3003] on Jun 5, 1796 in New York, NY.

**912. Maria Simmons** [8718] was born on Dec 7, 1773 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Maria married **Cornelius Westerveldt** [9266] [MRIN: 3183], son of **John Westerveldt** [9267], on Nov 13, 1796 in Acquackanonk, Essex Co., NJ, USA. Cornelius died in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ.

Children from this marriage were:

1672 F i. **Mary Westerveldt** [9268].

1673 F ii. **Susan Westerveldt** [9269].

1674 F iii. **Rachel Westerveldt** [9270].

**913. Rachel Simmons** [3119] was born on Nov 17, 1775 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ, was christened on Jan 1, 1776 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ, and died on Jun 1, 1855 in New York, NY, aged 79.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Rachel married **John Bloodgood** [8706] [MRIN: 3000], son of **Pepperel Bloodgood** [8707] and **Sarah Tomacelli** [8708], on Apr 30, 1800 in New York, NY. John was born on May 20, 1777.

**914. Henry Simmons** [8720] was born on Dec 9, 1777 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Henry married **Marretje Van Rypen** [9271] [MRIN: 3185] on Dec 27, 1800 in Acquackanonk, Essex Co., NJ, USA. Marretje was born on Jun 2, 1780 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ.

Children from this marriage were:

1675 M i. **Peter H Simmons** [9272].

1676 M ii. **James Simmons** [9273] was born on Dec 13, 1804.

1677 F iii. **Mary Eliza Simmons** [9274].

1678 F iv. **Jane Simmons** [9275].

1679 F v. **Rachel Ann Simmons** [9276].

1680 F vi. **Susan Simmons** [9277].

1681 M vii. **Henry Abraham Simmons** [9278].

**915. Abraham Simmons** [8721] was born on Nov 26, 1779 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Abraham married **Elizabeth Kellogg** [8724] [MRIN: 3004]. Elizabeth was born in New York, NY.

**916. James Simmons** [8722] was born on Nov 26, 1779 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

James married **Jannetje Van Rypen** [8725] [MRIN: 3005], daughter of **Cornelius Van Rypen** [8726] and **Elizabeth Vreeland** [8727]. Jannetje was born on Jan 19, 1786.

**917. Elizabeth Simmons** [8723] was born on Feb 28, 1782 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Elizabeth married **William Ludlum Sr** [8728] [MRIN: 3007]. William was born in Flushing, Long Island.

**918. Abraham Cadmus** [3127] was born on Jan 19, 1760 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ and died on Jan 27, 1764 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, aged 4.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**919. John P Cadmus** [3128] was born on Dec 20, 1761 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ and died on Jul 16, 1828 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, aged 66.

General Notes: He was a soldier in the Essex County Militia of New Jersey.

Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Ancestry.com.

U.S. Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970.

Empire State Society. Application for Membership. Feb 1953. Peter Cadmus. Approved. SAR member No. 76016.

John married **Phebe Crane** [3135] [MRIN: 1056], daughter of **Elias Crane** [3136] and **Elizabeth Johnson** [9284], on May 20, 1782. Phebe was born in 1763 and died on Aug 31, 1797, aged 34.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1682 M i. **Peter Cadmus** [3138] was born on May 23, 1783 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, USA, died after 1860 in Caldwell, Essex Co., NJ, USA, and was buried in Caldwell Presbyterian Churchyard, Caldwell, Essex County, NJ, USA.
- 1683 F ii. **Elizabeth Cadmus** [3139] was born on Oct 4, 1784 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ and died on Dec 20, 1833 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, aged 49.
- 1684 M iii. **Elias Crane Cadmus** [3140] was born on Dec 19, 1785 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.
- 1685 F iv. **Blandina Cadmus** [3141] was born on Oct 6, 1787 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.
- 1686 M v. **Abraham Cadmus** [3142] was born on Aug 29, 1789 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ and died on Jun 10, 1837 in New York, NY, aged 47.
- 1687 F vi. **Gertrude Cadmus** [3143] was born on Nov 19, 1791 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.
- 1688 M vii. **John Kip Cadmus** [3144] was born on Sep 14, 1793 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, was christened on Nov 21, 1793 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, and died after 1850 in New York, NY.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1689 M viii. **Thomas Cadmus** [3145] was born on Feb 3, 1796 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ and died in Oct 1844 in Racine, WI, USA, aged 48.

John next married **Rebecca Wright** [3137] [MRIN: 1058] on Feb 8, 1801 in Second River, NJ. Rebecca was born about 1775 and died on May 10, 1830 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, aged about 55.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1690 F i. **Jane Cadmus** [9286] was born on Dec 8, 1802 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ and died on Nov 25, 1824, aged 21.
- 1691 M ii. **Stephen Van Cortlandt Cadmus** [9287] was born on Jun 4, 1804 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ and died on Mar 22, 1859 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, aged 54.
- 1692 M iii. **Maurice Earl Cadmus** [9288] was born on Nov 8, 1806 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ and died on Jan 2, 1807 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.
- 1693 F iv. **Phebe Cadmus** [9289] was born on Feb 24, 1808 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ and died in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.
- 1694 F v. **Mary Cadmus** [9290] was born on Aug 7, 1810 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ and died on Sep 6, 1810 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.
- 1695 F vi. **Sarah Cadmus** [9291] was born on Aug 7, 1810 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.
- 1696 F vii. **Mary Cadmus** [9292] was born on Nov 1, 1811 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ and died on Dec 26, 1832, aged 21.
- 1697 F viii. **Harriet Wright Cadmus** [9293] was born on Sep 7, 1816 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.

**920. Abraham Cadmus** [3129] was born on May 17, 1764 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ and died on Dec 20, 1847 in Ruggles, Ashland Co., OH, aged 83.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Abraham married **Margaret Leslie** [9294] [MRIN: 3192], daughter of **Edmund Leslie** [9295] and **Maria Kingsland** [9296], on Nov 29, 1794 in Second River, NJ. Margaret was born on May 24, 1777 in Passaic Co., NJ and died on Mar 1, 1822 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, aged 44.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1698 F i. **Mary Cadmus** [9297] was born before Nov 13, 1796 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ and died on Jul 21, 1836 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.
- 1699 F ii. **Blandina Cadmus** [9298] was born on Jul 16, 1799 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ and died on Sep 23, 1871 in Staten Island, NY, aged 72.
- 1700 F iii. **Ann Elizabeth Cadmus** [9299] was born on Dec 14, 1801 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.
- 1701 M iv. **Abraham Cadmus** [9300] was born on May 10, 1804 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ and died in Aug 1828 in Lexington, Fayette Co., KY, aged 24.
- 1702 M v. **Edmund William Leslie Cadmus** [9301] was born on Sep 7, 1806 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ and died on Mar 3, 1825 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, aged 18.
- 1703 F vi. **Margaret Cadmus** [9302] was born on Jun 12, 1809 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.
- 1704 M vii. **James Hornblower Cadmus** [9303] was born on Jul 29, 1816 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.

**921. Sarah Cadmus** [3130] was born on Aug 5, 1766 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ and died on May 27, 1850 in Essex Co, NJ, aged 83.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Mar. 1897. Peter Cadmus. Approved. Vol.47. SAR member No. 9317.

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Connecticut Society. Application for Membership. June 1937. Peter Cadmus. Approved. Vol 278 SAR member No. 55460.

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Oct. 1918. Peter Cadmus. Approved. Vol 160 SAR member No. 31932.

Sarah married **John Charles Hedenberg** [7897] [MRIN: 2735], son of **John Charles Hedenberg** [9304] and **Jannetje Van Alstyne** [9305], on Aug 7, 1784. John was born on Jul 10, 1763 in Essex Co, NJ and died on Mar 24, 1818 in Essex Co, NJ, aged 54.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1705 F i. **Blandina Hedenberg** [9306] was born in 1788 in Essex Co, NJ and died in 1850, aged 62.
- 1706 M ii. **Peter Hedenberg** [9307] was born in 1790 in Essex Co, NJ and died about 1858, aged about 68.
- 1707 M iii. **John Charles Hedenberg** [9309] was born in 1793 in Ese.
- 1708 F iv. **Jane Hedenberg** [9308] was born on Oct 8, 1785 in Essex Co, NJ and died in Jul 1849, aged 63.
- 1709 M v. **James Van Alst Hedenberg** [9310] was born in 1796 in Essex Co, NJ and died in 1867, aged 71.

**922. Peter Cadmus** [3131] was born on Oct 31, 1769 in Essex Co, NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**923. Geertje Cadmus** [3132] was born on Apr 21, 1772 in Second River, NJ, was christened on May 3, 1772 in Second River, NJ, and died on Oct 9, 1876 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, aged 104.

General Notes: Gitty. Baptismal witnesses-Hendrick Kip, Jidick French.

Sources:

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 4, No. 3, Jan. 1929, p. 134. Second River (Belleville, NJ) Baptismal Register Dutch Reformed Church, 1724-1794.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Geertje married **Michael Sanford** [9312] [MRIN: 3196] about 1790. Michael was born on Dec 24, 1771 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ and died on Jun 29, 1853 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, aged 81.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1710 F i. **Diana Coeyman Sanford** [9313] was born about 1792 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.
- 1711 M ii. **Peter M Sanford** [9314] was born before Apr 5, 1795 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.
- 1712 M iii. **William M Sanford** [9315] was born about 1798 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.
- 1713 F iv. **Ellen Tice Sanford** [9316] was born about 1800 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1714 M v. **Jefferson Sanford** [9317] was born about 1803 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.

**924. Elisabeth Cadmus** [3133] was born on Mar 3, 1776 in Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Mar 17, 1776 in Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: Baptised in the Reformed Protestant Dutch Church of Bergen (Jersey City), New Jersey. Baptismal witnesses: Abraham Spier, Annatie Spier

Source:

Year Book of the Holland Society of New York, 1913 Bergen Book, NYC, 1913.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Elisabeth married **William Groshong** [7898] [MRIN: 2736] on Dec 20, 1794 in Second River, NJ. William was born in 1775.

Children from this marriage were:

1715 F i. **Maria Groshong** [9318] was born on Feb 10, 1796 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.

1716 M ii. **Peter Groshong** [9319] was born on Sep 6, 1798 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.

1717 F iii. **Catharine Groshong** [9320] was born on Jul 13, 1801 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.

**925. Thomas Cadmus** [3134] was born on Mar 3, 1779 in Second River, NJ, was christened on Mar 28, 1779 in Second River, NJ, and died on Mar 2, 1821 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, aged 41.

General Notes: Baptismal witnesses-Hermanus Spier, Margrita Jorelemon.

Sources:

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 4, No. 3, Jan 1929, p. 137. Second River (Belleville, NJ) Baptismal Register Dutch Reformed Church, 1724-1794.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Cadmus Family Bible Records, are on deposit at the New Jersey Historical Society.

Thomas married **Marytje Berry** [9321] [MRIN: 3197], daughter of **Richard Berry** [9322] and **Antje Vreeland** [9323], on Oct 27, 1799 in Second River, NJ. Marytje was born on Mar 2, 1778 in Essex Co, NJ and died in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.

Children from this marriage were:

1718 M i. **Peter Cadmus** [9324] was born on Mar 28, 1800 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ and died on Mar 31, 1800 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.

1719 M ii. **Richard Berry Cadmus** [9325] was born on Nov 7, 1801 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, died on Feb 1, 1881 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA, aged 79, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.

1720 F iii. **Ann Cadmus** [9326] was born on Dec 18, 1803 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.

1721 M iv. **Peter Cadmus** [9327] was born on Oct 30, 1806 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.

1722 M v. **Abraham Cadmus** [9328] was born on Dec 4, 1809 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.

**926. Catharina Teller** [3241] was born on Jun 20, 1762 in New York, NY, was christened on Jun 23, 1762 in New York, NY, and died in Jun 1824, aged 62.

General Notes: Died unmarried. Will written January 20, 1823. Cornelius Kip and wife Margaret with Elbert Kip and wife Maria were named in her will.

Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 258, 1762 23 Jun Petrus Teller, Catharina Kip parents, Catharina child, witnesses Jacobus Kip, Catharina Kip, z.h.v. Minister Gualterus du Bois.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18<sup>th</sup> Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**927. Elizabeth Kip** [3572] was born on Feb 25, 1765 in New York, NY, was christened on Mar 6, 1765 in New York, NY, and died on Oct 24, 1828 in New York, NY, USA, aged 63.

General Notes: Her will was dated Sept. 25, 1817 and probated Oct. 3, 1829 before the Surrogate of New York County. Recorded, Liber 63 Of Wills, page 330.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 402.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 280, 1765 6 Mar Samuel Kip, Anna Herring parents, Elizabet child, witnesses Elbert Herring, Elizabet Bogert, z.h.v. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

New York Evening Post, Oct. 25, 1828.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Abstract of Title of Kip's Bay Farm in the City of New York, with All Known Maps Relating Thereto, Together With the Water Grants on THE East River Adjoining Said Farm, and Releases From the City on the Eastern Post Road. Etc., Etc., Etc.

Also, The Early History of the Kip Family and The Genealogy as Refers to Title. By John J Post of the New York Bar. New York. S. Victor Constant. 1894.

**928. Jacobus S (James) Kip** [3573] was born on Dec 8, 1766 in New York, NY, was christened on Dec 10, 1766 in New York, NY, and died on Aug 27, 1831 in Utica, Oneida Co., NY, USA, aged 64.

General Notes: James. One of the pioneers of Utica, NY. About 1794 he moved to Utica, N.Y. He was a military man. He was made Sheriff in 1804.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 436, p. 402, 408

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 294, 1766 10 Dec Samuel Kip, Anna Herring parents, Jakobus child, witnesses Jakobus Kip, Catharina Kip, z.h.v. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Jacobus married **Eliza Dakin** [3836] [MRIN: 1293], daughter of **Thomas Dakin** [3837] and **Elizabeth Middleton** [3838], on May 10, 1798. Eliza was born on Oct 22, 1778 in Liverpool, England and died on Aug 24, 1809 in Utica, NY, USA, aged 30.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 1723 M i. **Benjamin Kip** [3840] was born on Dec 24, 1798.
- 1724 F ii. **Ann Louisa Kip** [3841] was born on Jan 12, 1800.
- 1725 F iii. **Mary Walker Kip** [3842] was born on Oct 20, 1801 and died on Jul 30, 1889 in Utica, NY, USA, aged 87.
- 1726 M iv. **Samuel Kirkpatrick Kip** [3843] was born on Oct 27, 1803 in Utica, NY, USA and died on Oct 10, 1870 in New York, NY, USA, aged 66.
- 1727 F v. **Elizabeth Kip** [3844] was born on Nov 28, 1806 in Utica, NY, USA.
- 1728 M vi. **James Kip** [3845] was born on Feb 23, 1808.

Jacobus next married **Abigail Merwin** [3839] [MRIN: 1295] in 1812. Abigail died on Mar 16, 1832 in New York, NY, USA.

**929. Elbert Kip** [3574] was born in Sep 1769 in New York, NY, was christened on Sep 20, 1769 in New York, NY, and died on Jul 12, 1827 in New York, NY, USA, aged 57.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 437, p. 402, 411.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 312, 1769 20 Sept Samuel Kip, Anna Herring parents, Elbert child, witnesses Elbert Herring, Elizabeth Bogert, z.h.v. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

New York Evening Post, July 12, 1827.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Elbert married **Elizabeth** [Kip] [3871] [MRIN: 1307]. Elizabeth died on Sep 25, 1853.

Elbert next married **Maria Herring** [3868] [MRIN: 1305], daughter of **Nicholas Herring** [3869] and **Anna Bogart** [3870], on Aug 14, 1805. Maria was born on Jan 27, 1780 and died on Sep 25, 1853 in Chictowaga, Erie Co., NY, USA, aged 73.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1729 M i. **William Ledyard Kip** [3872] was born on Oct 14, 1806 in Manhattan, New York Co, NY, USA and died on Oct 3, 1864 in New Orleans, LA, USA, aged 57.
- 1730 M ii. **Samuel E Kip** [3873] was born on Oct 25, 1807 in New York, USA and died on Feb 13, 1858, aged 50.
- 1731 M iii. **Elbert Kip** [3874] was born on Mar 3, 1809 and died on Apr 18, 1834, aged 25.
- 1732 F iv. **Elizabeth Kip** [3875] was born on Oct 20, 1810 and died on Sep 15, 1867 in Lancaster, NY, USA, aged 56.
- 1733 M v. **Gardiner Jones Kip** [3876] was born on Feb 3, 1812 and died on Oct 12, 1878, aged 66.
- 1734 F vi. **Anna Kip** [3877].

**930. Samuel Kip** [3575] was born on Oct 20, 1771 in New York, NY, was christened on Nov 2, 1771 in New York, NY, and died on Jan 25, 1838 in New York, Kip's Bay, NY, USA, aged 66.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 438, p. 402, 411.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 325, 1771 2 Nov Samuel Kip, Anna Herring parents, Samuel child, witnesses John Kip, Maria Kip, j.d. Minister

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Joannes Ritzema.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Samuel married **Eliza Howell** [3878] [MRIN: 1308] on Nov 8, 1794. Eliza was born in 1770, died on Feb 5, 1846 in New York, NY, USA, aged 76, and was buried in New York City Marble Cem., Manhattan, New York Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1735 F i. **Mary Ann Kip** [3879] was born on Sep 14, 1795 in New York, NY and was christened on Dec 17, 1795 in New York, NY.
- 1736 M ii. **James H Kip** [3880] was born on Mar 9, 1797, died on Sep 11, 1860 in Greenport, Long Island, USA, aged 63, and was buried in New York City Marble Cem., Manhattan, New York Co., NY, USA.
- 1737 M iii. **Elbert S Kip** [3881] was born on Oct 8, 1799 in New York, NY, was christened on Jan 3, 1800 in New York, NY, died on Jul 26, 1876 in New York, NY, USA, aged 76, and was buried in New York City Marble Cem., Manhattan, New York Co., NY, USA.
- 1738 M iv. **Samuel Kip** [3882] was born on Sep 8, 1801 in Shelter Island, Suffolk Co., NY, USA, died on Sep 29, 1847 in New York, NY, USA, aged 46, and was buried in Greenway Cemetery, New York, USA.
- 1739 M v. **Henry Kip** [3883] was born in 1808, died on Jan 9, 1895 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA, aged 87, and was buried in New York City Marble Cem., Manhattan, New York Co., NY, USA.
- 1740 M vi. **George Washington Kip** [3884] was born in 1813, died on Feb 7, 1851 in New York, NY, USA, aged 38, and was buried in New York City Marble Cem., Manhattan, New York Co., NY, USA.

**931. John S Kip** [3576] was born on Apr 16, 1774 in New York, NY, was christened on Apr 24, 1774 in New York, NY, died on Feb 27, 1796 in Albany, NY, USA, aged 21, and was buried in Albany Rural Cem., Menands, Albany Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Unmarried.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 402.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 340, 1774 24 Apr Samuel Kip, Annetje Herring parents, Johannis child, witnesses John J. Kip, Margarita Kip, j.d. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

www.findagrave.com - Albany Rural Cem., Menands, Albany Co., NY, USA. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 42.70821, Longitude: -73.73183.

**932. Catherine Kip** [3577] was born on Apr 12, 1776 in New York, NY, died on Mar 29, 1847, aged 70, and was buried in New York City Marble Cem., Manhattan, New York Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 402.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. New York City Marble Cemetery, Manhattan, New York County, New York.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Memorial # 78206672.

Catherine married **John Young Van Tuyl** [3581] [MRIN: 1207], son of **Andrew Van Tuyl** [3886] and **Maria Bogart** [3887], on Oct 22, 1807. John was born on Aug 24, 1783 and died on Jul 27, 1856, aged 72.

**933. Cornelius Kip** [3578] was born on Mar 9, 1780 in Tappan, NJ, USA and died on Sep 11, 1822 in New York, Kip's Bay, NY, USA, aged 42.

General Notes: He was an owner of the Kip's Bay house.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 439, p. 402, 412.

New York Evening Post, Sept. 11, 1822.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Cornelius married **Susan Van Tuyl** [3885] [MRIN: 1309], daughter of **Andrew Van Tuyl** [3886] and **Maria Bogart** [3887], on Oct 20, 1804 in Saratoga, NY, USA. Susan was born on Dec 7, 1786 and died on Oct 5, 1869, aged 82.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1741 M i. **John Andrew Kip** [3888] was born on Sep 14, 1805.
- 1742 F ii. **Margarette Kip** [3889] was born on Mar 10, 1807 and died on Jan 10, 1870 in New York, NY, USA, aged 62.
- 1743 M iii. **Charles S Kip** [3890] was born on Oct 3, 1808 and died in 1863, aged 55.
- 1744 F iv. **Maria Kip** [3891] was born on Jul 22, 1810 and died on Oct 20, 1886, aged 76.
- 1745 F v. **Ann Herring Kip** [9894] was born on Feb 12, 1813.
- 1746 F vi. **Elizabeth Kip** [3892] was born on Mar 23, 1814 in New York, USA and died on Mar 10, 1888, aged 73.
- 1747 M vii. **Cornelius Kip** [3893] was born on Oct 17, 1819 in New York, USA, died on Mar 9, 1891, aged 71, and was buried on Mar 16, 1891 in New York City Marble Cem., Manhattan, New York Co., NY, USA.
- 1748 M viii. **Adrian Van Tuyl Kip** [3894] died on Apr 11, 1828.

**934. Mary Kip** [3579] was born on Feb 25, 1782 in Tappan, NJ, USA and died in May 1854, aged 72.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 402.

Index of Marriages and Deaths in the New York Weekly Museum, 1788-1817. Compiled by American Antiquarian Society. 1952.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Mary married **James Brown Mower** [3582] [MRIN: 1208], son of **Thomas Mower** [3599] and **Ann Brown** [3600], on Nov 16, 1816 in New York, NY, USA. James was born on Nov 26, 1773 in Leicester, MA, USA and died on Jun 9, 1852 in New York, NY, USA, aged 78.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1749 F i. **Mary Elizabeth Kip Mower** [3583] was born on Aug 28, 1817 and died on May 6, 1854 in New York, NY, USA, aged 36.
- 1750 F ii. **Mary Elizabeth Mower** [3584] was born on Mar 26, 1819.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1751 F   iii. **Catherine Ann Mower** [3585] was born on Apr 18, 1820.

**935. Henry Kip** [3580] was born on Aug 1, 1785 in New York, NY, was christened on Aug 14, 1785 in New York, NY, died on Oct 16, 1849 in New York, NY, USA, aged 64, and was buried in Forest Lawn Cem., Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Former resident of Erie County, NY. Obituary record copied from Buffalo Newspapers. They moved to Buffalo, NY in 1819.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 440, p. 402, 413. Photograph p. 413.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 372, 1785 14 Aug Samuel Kip, Annatje Herring parents, Henry child, witnesses John Depeyster, Catherine Teller. Minister John H. Livingston.

New York Evening Post, Oct. 18, 1849.

Early Settlers of New York State, Vol. II, by Janet Wethy Foley, 1942 (1993)

Early Settlers of New York State, 1760-1942. Family Archives CD 183. Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc. 1997. Articles from Early Settlers of New York State - Their Ancestors and Descendants, by Janet Wethy Foley.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Forest Lawn Cemetery, Buffalo, Erie County, New York. Plot: Section 7. Memorial # 81556952.

Henry married **Christina Dakin** [3940] [MRIN: 1331], daughter of **Thomas Dakin** [3941], on Aug 2, 1806 in Utica, NY, USA. Christina was born on Oct 24, 1784 in Liverpool, England, died on Mar 15, 1862 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA, aged 77, and was buried in Forest Lawn Cem., Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1752 M   i. **Thomas Kip** [3942] was born on May 20, 1807 in Whitesboro, Oneida Co., NY, USA, died on Jun 29, 1881 in Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA, aged 74, and was buried in Forest Lawn Cem., Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA.
- 1753 F   ii. **Christina Kip** [3943] was born on Jan 13, 1809 in Utica, NY, USA and died on Mar 15, 1862 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA, aged 53.
- 1754 F   iii. **Catherine Kip** [3944] was born on Nov 27, 1810 in Utica, NY, USA, died on Mar 20, 1900 in Massachusetts, USA, aged 89, and was buried in Forest Lawn Cem., Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA.
- 1755 F   iv. **Mary Kip** [3945] was born on Oct 29, 1812 in Utica, NY, USA, died on Jan 31, 1821 in Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA, aged 8, and was buried in Forest Lawn Cem., Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA.
- 1756 F   v. **Elizabeth Kip** [3946] was born on Jan 31, 1815 in Utica, NY, USA and died on Jan 12, 1892 in Washington, DC, USA, aged 76.
- 1757 M   vi. **Henry Kip** [3947] was born on Jan 2, 1817 in Whitesboro, Oneida Co., NY, USA, died on Jan 17, 1883 in New York, NY, USA, aged 66, and was buried in Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA.
- 1758 M   vii. **Samuel Kip** [3948] was born on Apr 17, 1819, died on Feb 25, 1847 in Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA, aged 27, and was buried in Forest Lawn Cem., Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1759 M viii. **John Kip** [3949] was born on Mar 29, 1821 in Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA.

**936. Benjamin Coles** [3175].

Benjamin married **Zoah Cock** [3176] [MRIN: 1070].

**937. Jarvis Crocker** [3177].

Jarvis married **Mary Townsend** [3181] [MRIN: 1071].

Children from this marriage were:

1760 M i. **Simeon Crocker** [3185].

1761 M ii. **Townsend Crocker** [3186].

1762 M iii. **Isaac Crocker** [3187].

**938. Mary Crocker** [3178].

Mary married **Isaac Colwell** [3182] [MRIN: 1072].

Children from this marriage were:

1763 F i. **Ann Colwell** [3190].

1764 M ii. **Abraham Colwell** [3191].

1765 F iii. **Amy Colwell** [3192].

1766 F iv. **Harriet Colwell** [3193].

1767 F v. **Martha Colwell** [3194].

Mary next married **Robert Moncrief** [3183] [MRIN: 1073].

**939. Benjamin Crocker** [3179].

Benjamin married **Levinia Strang** [3184] [MRIN: 1074].

Children from this marriage were:

1768 F i. **Elisa Crocker** [3197].

1769 F ii. **Lavinia Crocker** [3198].

1770 M iii. **Henry Crocker** [3199].

**940. Abraham Crocker** [3180].

**941. Elizabeth Powell** [5798] was born on Feb 26, 1758 in New Castle, Dutchess Co., NY and died in 1796 in Colbourne, ON, Can, aged 38.

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Elizabeth married **George Bull** [3216] [MRIN: 1083], son of **Josiah Bull** [9333] and **Ruth Mary Tripp** [9334], on Mar 12, 1779 in Rhinebeck Flats, Dutchess Co., NY. George was born on Jan 13, 1751 in Pawling, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died in Colbourne, ON, Can.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 1771 F i. **Ruth Bull** [5808] was born on Mar 12, 1780 in New Castle, Dutchess Co., NY, died on Dec 30, 1870 in Elgin Co., ON, Can, aged 90, and was buried in St. Peter`s, Tyrconnell, Dunwich Twp, Elgin Co., ON, Can.
- 1772 M ii. **Josiah George Bull** [5810] was born on May 2, 1782 in Dutchess Co., NY and died after 1850.
- 1773 F iii. **Freelove Bull** [5809] was born on Jul 4, 1784 in Dutchess Co., NY.
- 1774 M iv. **Daniel Bull** [5811] was born on Apr 27, 1787 and died on Aug 28, 1856 in Northumberland, ON, Can, aged 69.
- 1775 M v. **Jacob Bull** [5812] was born on Mar 8, 1789.
- 1776 M vi. **George Bull** [5814] was born on Jun 30, 1792.
- 1777 M vii. **Isaac Bull** [5815] was born about 1794.
- 1778 F viii. **Sarah Bull** [5813] was born on Mar 30, 1796.

**942. Jacob Powell** [5799] was born in 1758 in New York, USA and died before Dec 12, 1813.

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Jacob married **Martha Norberry** [5816] [MRIN: 2000].

Children from this marriage were:

- 1779 M i. **James Powell** [5817].
- 1780 F ii. **Sarah Powell** [5818].
- 1781 F iii. **Ruth Powell** [5819].
- 1782 M iv. **Henry Powell** [5820].
- 1783 M v. **Animon Powell** [5821].

**943. Daniel Powell** [5800] was born in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Daniel married **Elizabeth Spencer** [5822] [MRIN: 2001].

Children from this marriage were:

- 1784 F i. **Anna Powell** [5823].
- 1785 F ii. **Zilpha Powell** [5824].
- 1786 F iii. **Elizabeth Powell** [5825].
- 1787 M iv. **John Powell** [5826].
- 1788 F v. **India Powell** [5827].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 1789 M vi. **Daniel Powell** [5828].
- 1790 M vii. **David Powell** [5829].
- 1791 F viii. **Martha Powell** [5830].
- 1792 M ix. **Jonathan Powell** [5831].

**944. Freelove Powell** [5801] was born in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Freelove married **James Conklin** [5832] [MRIN: 2002].

Children from this marriage were:

- 1793 M i. **Henry Conklin** [5833].
- 1794 M ii. **Mathew Conklin** [5834].
- 1795 F iii. **Maria Conklin** [5835].

**945. Nathaniel Powell** [5802] was born on Mar 17, 1766 in New York, USA and died on Dec 5, 1851 in Clinton, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 85.

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Nathaniel married **Lydia Spencer** [5836] [MRIN: 2003], daughter of **Reuben Spencer** [9330] and **Elizabeth Snyder** [9331], in 1793 in New York, NY. Lydia was born on Mar 31, 1777 in Clinton, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1796 M i. **John Spencer Powell** [5837] was born on Jul 28, 1794 in Dutchess Co., NY.
- 1797 F ii. **Mary (Polly) Powell** [5839] was born on Aug 7, 1796 in Dutchess Co., NY and died on Dec 29, 1847, aged 51.
- 1798 F iii. **Elizabeth (Betsy) Powell** [5842] was born on Mar 3, 1798 in Dutchess Co., NY.
- 1799 M iv. **Reuben Powell** [5841] was born on Jul 5, 1801 in Clinton, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Apr 11, 1862 in Stockdale, Northumberland Co., ON, Can, aged 60.
- 1800 M v. **Jonathen Spencer Powell** [5843] was born on Jan 7, 1804 in Dutchess Co., NY.
- 1801 F vi. **Lydia Powell** [5840] was born on May 10, 1806 in Lee, Oneida Co., NY, USA and died on Mar 21, 1841 in Lee, Oneida Co., NY, USA, aged 34.
- 1802 M vii. **Spencer Powell** [5846] was born on Feb 4, 1809 in New York, NY.
- 1803 F viii. **Juli Ann Powell** [5838] was born on Nov 8, 1811 in New York, NY and died on Sep 5, 1852 in Pitcairn, NY, USA, aged 40.
- 1804 M ix. **Epenetus Powell** [5844] was born on Mar 2, 1815 in New York, NY and died on Sep 5, 1851, aged 36.
- 1805 F x. **Anna Powell** [5845] was born on Dec 23, 1818 in New York, NY and died on Aug 12, 1845, aged 26.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1806 F xi. **Sarah Powell** [5848] was born on Jul 31, 1821 in Lee, Oneida Co., NY, USA, died on May 8, 1901 in Wisconsin, USA, aged 79, and was buried in Waukau Cem., Waukau, Winnebago Co., WI, USA.

**946. John Powell** [5803].

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

**947. Anna Powell** [5804] was born in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Anna married **James Merrill** [5849] [MRIN: 2004].

Children from this marriage were:

1807 M i. **William Merrill** [5850].

1808 F ii. **Betsey Merrill** [5851].

1809 M iii. **Daniel Merrill** [5852].

1810 F iv. **Angeline Merrill** [5853].

1811 M v. **James Merrill** [5854].

1812 F vi. **Sarah Merrill** [5855].

**948. Benjamin Powell** [5805] was born in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Benjamin married **Mary Pim** [5856] [MRIN: 2005].

Children from this marriage were:

1813 M i. **Hiram Powell** [5857].

1814 M ii. **Nathan W. Powell** [5858].

1815 M iii. **John Powell** [5859].

1816 M iv. **Luke Powell** [5860].

1817 F v. **Maria Powell** [5861].

**949. Sarah Powell** [5806] was born in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Sarah married **Gilbert Fowler** [5874] [MRIN: 2007].

Children from this marriage were:

- 1818 M i. **Weeden Fowler** [5875].
- 1819 M ii. **James Fowler** [5876].
- 1820 F iii. **Susannah Fowler** [5877].
- 1821 M iv. **A. Fowler** [5878].
- 1822 F v. **Dorinda Fowler** [5879].
- 1823 F vi. **Anna Fowler** [5880].
- 1824 F vii. **Mary Fowler** [5881].
- 1825 F viii. **Freelove Fowler** [5882].
- 1826 M ix. **Gilbert Fowler** [5883].
- 1827 M x. **Abraham Fowler** [5884].

**950. Abigail Powell** [5807] was born in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Abigail married **Nathan Wilbur** [8732] [MRIN: 3009].

Abigail next married **Willaim Miller** [5862] [MRIN: 2006].

Children from this marriage were:

- 1828 M i. **John Miller** [5863].
- 1829 F ii. **Betsey Miller** [5864].
- 1830 F iii. **Maria Miller** [5865].
- 1831 F iv. **Nancy Miller** [5866].
- 1832 M v. **Edward Miller** [5867].
- 1833 F vi. **Dorinda Miller** [5868].
- 1834 M vii. **Thomas Miller** [5869].
- 1835 M viii. **Griffin Miller** [5870].
- 1836 M ix. **Mark Miller** [5871].
- 1837 M x. **Daniel Miller** [5872].
- 1838 F xi. **Freelove Miller** [5873].

**951. Benjamin Kipp** [3274] was born on Jun 4, 1763 in North Castle, Westchester Co., NY and died on Feb 23, 1849 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 85.

General Notes: Unmarried. Birth: Jun 18, 1764?

Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.  
Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]  
[http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua\\_deaths2.htm](http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm)

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**952. Gilbert Kipp** [3275] was born on Dec 10, 1765 in North Castle, Westchester Co., NY and died on Jan 17, 1857 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA, aged 91.

General Notes: Gilbert Kip of New Castle, Westchester Co., NY was appointed guardian for Elizbaeth Gilgoe February 19, 1823. The will of Gilbert Kipp of New Castle was dated Oct. 20, 1853 and probated March 16, 1857. He and his wife are buried in the Quaker burying ground there.

Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 419, p. 397, 405.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18<sup>th</sup> Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512  
1850 US Federal Census

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

1850 US Census. New Castle, Westchester, NY. p. 127

Kipp, Gilbert	84	Farmer	NY	Value 6000
Kipp, Hannah	83			
Kipp, Miriam	77			
Kipp, Ira	26	Farmer		
Kipp, Hannah I	24			
Cronk, Elizabeth	16			
Carpenter, William	20	Carpenter		
Lambert, George	14			

Gilbert married **Hannah Searles** [3719] [MRIN: 1252], daughter of **John Searles** [3720], in 1790. Hannah was born on Sep 4, 1767 in New York, USA and died on Dec 20, 1856 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 89.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1839 M i. **Willet Kipp** [3721] was born on Jul 23, 1793 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA and died on Sep 10, 1853 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA, aged 60.
- 1840 M ii. **James Searles Kipp** [3722] was born on Jun 20, 1797 and died on May 5, 1868 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 70.

**953. John Kipp** [3276] was born on Apr 27, 1768 in North Castle, Westchester Co., NY and died on Apr 24, 1853 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 84.

General Notes: Dutchess County, Nine-Partners Monthly Meeting. Removal Certificate to Chappaqua April 20, 1786. Buried in the Quaker burying ground.

Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 420. p. 397, 405.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18<sup>th</sup> Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Quaker Removals

[www.usgennet.org/usa/ny/county/dutchess/data/removals/remove20-24.htm](http://www.usgennet.org/usa/ny/county/dutchess/data/removals/remove20-24.htm)

Dutchess County, New York Quaker Records, Ancestry.com

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]  
[http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua\\_deaths2.htm](http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm)

1850 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Mount Pleasant. Roll M432\_614. P. 348B.

Kipp, John	82	US value 8000	Farmer
Kipp, Ann	77		
Kipp, Sophia	54		
Kipp, Jane	43		
Kipp, Leonard	39		
Kipp, Catharine	28		
Augwine, Elizabeth	21	Servant	
Kipp, Frederick	3		
Nichols, Peter	19	b	

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

John married **Ann Quimby** [3723] [MRIN: 1254], daughter of **Samuel Quimby** [3724] and **Anna Powell** [7584], in 1789. Ann was born on Nov 30, 1769 and died on Feb 21, 1854 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 84.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1841 F i. **Sophia Kipp** [3725] was born on Jan 7, 1791 and died on Feb 16, 1886, aged 95.
- 1842 M ii. **Jesse Kipp** [3726] was born on Aug 16, 1792 and died on Oct 2, 1827, aged 35.
- 1843 M iii. **Quimby Kipp** [3727] was born on Aug 31, 1801 in Westchester Co., NY, USA, died on May 5, 1887, aged 85, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.
- 1844 F iv. **Jane Kipp** [3728] was born on Jul 6, 1803 and died on Apr 30, 1888, aged 84.
- 1845 M v. **Leonard B Kipp** [3729] was born on Mar 13, 1805 and died on Aug 27, 1887, aged 82.
- 1846 M vi. **Moses J Kipp** [3730] was born on Oct 10, 1807 in Pleasantville, NY, USA, died on Jan 17, 1890 in Courtland Twp, Kent Co., MI, USA, aged 82, and was buried in Courtland Twp, Kent Co., MI, USA.
- 1847 F vii. **Mary Ann Kipp** [3731] was born on Aug 30, 1809 in New York, NY, USA, died on Jul 8, 1883 in Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 73, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.
- 1848 F viii. **Catherine Kipp** [3732] was born in 1814 and died on Jun 6, 1863 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 49.

**954. Phebe (Sarah) Kipp** [3277] was born on Feb 26, 1770 in Ledyard, Cayuga, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 397.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Phebe married **Abel Underhill** [3282] [MRIN: 1106], son of **Thomas Underhill** [3283] and **Sarah Weeks** [3284], in 1789.

Children from this marriage were:

1849 M i. **Jesse Underhill** [3285].

1850 F ii. **Anna Underhill** [3286].

**955. Caleb Kipp** [3278] was born on Oct 23, 1771 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, died on Mar 5, 1835 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 63, and was buried in Quaker Burying Ground, Chappaqua, NY, USA.

General Notes: Buried in the Quaker burying ground at Chappaqua, N.Y.

Received on certificate from Chappaqua 4-12-1816; ct Chap. 12-3-1817

Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 421, p. 397, 406.

Encyclopedia of American Quaker Genealogy, by William Wade Hinshaw and Thomas Worth Marshall, Vol. III, GPC, Baltimore, 1969.

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]

[http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua\\_deaths2.htm](http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm)

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Caleb married **Griffany Acker** [3734] [MRIN: 1257], daughter of **Jacob W. Acker** [3735]. Griffany was born on Jan 28, 1777, died on Mar 20, 1825 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 48, and was buried in Quaker Burying Ground, Chappaqua, NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

1851 M i. **Hiram Kipp** [3736] was born in Apr 1799 in Westchester Co., NY, USA and died on May 27, 1835 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 36.

1852 M ii. **Solomon Kipp** [3737] was born on Dec 12, 1802 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA and died on May 23, 1888 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 85.

1853 M iii. **Charles T Kipp** [3738].

1854 F iv. **Elizabeth Kipp** [3739] died on Oct 24, 1844.

1855 F v. **Rebecca Ann Kipp** [3741] was born in Jun 1814.

1856 M vi. **Elias L. Kipp** [3740] was born on May 13, 1815 in Westchester Co., NY, USA and died on Jul 13, 1845 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 30.

**956. Miriam Kipp** [3279] was born on Oct 4, 1773 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA and died on May 18, 1868, aged 94.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 397.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

1850 US Census. New Castle, Westchester, NY. p. 127

Gilbert Kipp 84 Farmer NY Value 6000

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Hannah	83	
Miriam	77	
Ira	26	Farmer
Hannah I	24	
Elizabeth Cronk	16	
William Carpenter	20	Carpenter
George Lambert	14	

**957. James Kipp** [3280] was born on Mar 9, 1777 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA and died on May 14, 1869 in Somerstown, NY, USA, aged 92.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 422, p. 397.

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

1850 US Census. Somers, Westchester, NY. P. 34. Family # 275. (Ancestry.com)

James Kipp	73	NY	Farmer	Value 4200
Abigail	70	NY		
Thomas Mooney	12	Ire		

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]  
[http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua\\_deaths2.htm](http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm).

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

James married **Abigail Reynolds** [3744] [MRIN: 1261], daughter of **Sutton Reynolds** [3745] and **Annie Carpenter** [3746]. Abigail was born on Aug 8, 1780 in New York, USA and died on Oct 26, 1861 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 81.

Children from this marriage were:

1857 M i. **Reuben Kipp** [3747].

1858 M ii. **Eden Kipp** [3748].

1859 F iii. **Miriam Kipp** [3749].

1860 M iv. **Ezra Kipp** [3750] was born on May 20, 1807 in Westchester Co., NY, USA and died on Oct 9, 1870 in Washington, DC, USA, aged 63.

**958. Jesse Kipp** [3281] was born on May 25, 1780 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, died on Sep 1, 1861 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 81, and was buried in Quaker Burying Ground, Chappaqua, NY, USA.

General Notes: Jesse Kip of New Castle, Westchester Co., NY was appointed guardian for Phebe S Kipp age 18, Marach 1829. Buried at Chappaqua, N.Y.

Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 423, p. 397, 406.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18<sup>th</sup> Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]  
[http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua\\_deaths2.htm](http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm)

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

1850 US Census. Somers, Westchester, NY. Family #330. Ancestry.com

Kipp, Jesse 70 NY Farmer

Kipp, Sally 50 NY

Kipp Sally A 18 NY

Kipp, Caleb 13 NY

Jesse married **Elizabeth Smith** [3752] [MRIN: 1264], daughter of **Abel Smith** [3753]. Elizabeth died on Jun 17, 1810 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

1861 F i. **Phoebe Kipp** [3757] was born about 1811 and died in 1848, aged about 37.

Jesse next married **Sarah Hunt** [3754] [MRIN: 1266], daughter of **Stephen Hunt Capt.** [3755] and **Sally Archer** [3756]. Sarah was born in Sep 1792 and died on Oct 15, 1851 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 59.

Children from this marriage were:

1862 F i. **Elizabeth Kipp** [3764].

1863 M ii. **William Archer Kipp** [3765] died on May 9, 1882.

1864 M iii. **Benjamin K. Kipp** [3766].

1865 F iv. **Margaret Ann Kipp** [3767].

1866 F v. **Sally Ann Kipp** [3768].

**959. Abraham Kipp** [3304] was born on Jan 5, 1767 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Oct 13, 1828 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 61.

General Notes: Abraham Kipp of Hyde Park left widow Catharine who renounced to Reuben and Josiah Kipp in 1828.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 424, p. 397. 407.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18<sup>th</sup> Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]

[http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua\\_deaths2.htm](http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm)

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Quaker records: Creek Monthly meeting, Dutchess County, New York [1780's & 1800's].

Society of Friends. Creek Monthly Meeting, Dutchess County, New York.

Abraham married **Katherine Quimby** [3776] [MRIN: 1271], daughter of **Samuel Quimby** [3724] and **Anna Powell** [7584], on Jan 27, 1791. Katherine was born on Feb 23, 1767 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, died on Apr 21, 1855 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 88, and was buried in Crum Elbow, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 1867 M i. **Reuben Kipp** [3777] was born on Dec 20, 1791 in Dutchess Co., NY, died on Sep 12, 1868 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 76, and was buried in Crum Elbow, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
- 1868 F ii. **Phebe Kipp** [3778] was born on Jan 12, 1793 and died on Mar 6, 1876, aged 83.
- 1869 F iii. **Annie H. Kipp** [3779] was born on Aug 2, 1795 and died in 1841, aged 46.
- 1870 M iv. **Benjamin Kipp** [3780] was born on Apr 5, 1796 and died on Jan 9, 1828, aged 31.
- 1871 M v. **Josiah Kipp** [3781] was born on Jan 21, 1799 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Jul 22, 1877 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA, aged 78.
- 1872 M vi. **David Kipp** [3782] was born on Oct 30, 1800 and died on Oct 30, 1806, aged 6.
- 1873 M vii. **Abraham Henry Kipp** [3783] was born on Mar 18, 1806 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Dec 2, 1880 in Galveston Co., TX, USA, aged 74.
- 1874 F viii. **Jane Kipp** [3784] was born on Jan 21, 1808 and died on May 5, 1879, aged 71.
- 1875 F ix. **Mary Kipp** [3785] was born on Apr 14, 1813 in Creek Meeting, NY.

**960. Samuel Kipp** [3305] was born in 1770 in Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 425, p. 397, 407.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Empire State Society. Application for Membership. Mar. 1905. Abraham Kipp. Approved. Vol.86. SAR member No. 17072.

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. May 1952. Abraham Kipp. Approved. Vol 93 SAR member No. 75068.

Samuel married **Elizabeth Cypher** [3789] [MRIN: 1275], daughter of **Jacob Cipper** [3790].

Children from this marriage were:

- 1876 M i. **Abraham Kipp** [3791] was born on Aug 9, 1798 in New York, NY, USA and died on Apr 7, 1887, aged 88.
- 1877 M ii. **Walter Kipp** [3792] was born on Jun 20, 1803 in New York, NY, USA.

**961. Dorothy Weeks** [5785].

General Notes: Dorcas.

Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

**962. Abraham Weeks** [3219].

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Abraham married **Phebe Fowler** [3226] [MRIN: 1086].

Children from this marriage were:

- 1878 M i. **Joshua Weeks** [5626].
- 1879 F ii. **Hannah Weeks** [5627].
- 1880 M iii. **Abel Weeks** [5628].
- 1881 M iv. **Benjamin Weeks** [5629].
- 1882 F v. **Sarah Weeks** [5630].

## 963. Benjamin Weeks [3220].

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

Benjamin married **Sarah Thorn** [3227] [MRIN: 1087].

Children from this marriage were:

- 1883 F i. **Charrlott Weeks** [5652].
- 1884 M ii. **Thomas T. Weeks** [5653].
- 1885 M iii. **James Weeks** [5654].
- 1886 M iv. **Leonard Weeks** [5655].
- 1887 F v. **Hannah Weeks** [5656].
- 1888 F vi. **Elizabeth Weeks** [5657].
- 1889 F vii. **Dorothy Weeks** [5658].
- 1890 M viii. **John Weeks** [5659].
- 1891 M ix. **Abraham Weeks** [5660].

## 964. Sarah Weeks [3221].

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

Sarah married **Robert Hallock** [3228] [MRIN: 1088].

Children from this marriage were:

- 1892 M i. **Jesse Hallock** [5702].
- 1893 M ii. **James Hallock** [5703].
- 1894 F iii. **Mary Hallock** [5704].
- 1895 M iv. **Edmund Hallock** [5705].
- 1896 F v. **Hannah Hallock** [5706].
- 1897 M vi. **John Hallock** [5707].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1898 M vii. **Robert K Hallock** [5708].

1899 F viii. **Sarah Hallock** [5709].

1900 M ix. **Abraham Hallock** [5710].

**965. Mary Weeks** [3222] was born on Dec 8, 1768 and died on Sep 3, 1828, aged 59.

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Mary married **Mordecai Frost** [3229] [MRIN: 1089] on Sep 20, 1796.

Children from this marriage were:

1901 M i. **James Frost** [5741].

1902 M ii. **Almer Frost** [5742].

1903 M iii. **Jesse Frost** [5743].

1904 F iv. **Mary Frost** [5744].

**966. Martha Weeks** [3223].

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

Martha married **Benjamin Carpenter** [3230] [MRIN: 1090].

Children from this marriage were:

1905 M i. **Henry Carpenter** [5773].

1906 F ii. **Sarah Carpenter** [5774].

1907 F iii. **Mary Carpenter** [5775].

1908 M iv. **Joseph Carpenter** [5776].

1909 M v. **James Carpenter** [5777].

1910 F vi. **Eliza Carpenter** [5778].

1911 M vii. **Jesse Carpenter** [5779].

1912 M viii. **Robert Carpenter** [5780].

1913 F ix. **Phebe Carpenter** [5781].

**967. James Weeks** [3224].

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

James married **Mary Pierce** [3231] [MRIN: 1091].

Children from this marriage were:

1914 F i. **Dorcas Weeks** [5758].

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1915 M ii. **Edmond Weeks** [5759].

1916 M iii. **Jesse Weeks** [5760].

1917 F iv. **Rebecca Weeks** [5761].

### 968. **Phebe Weeks** [3225].

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

Phebe married **Benjamin C. Carpenter** [3232] [MRIN: 1092].

Children from this marriage were:

1918 F i. **Sarah Carpenter** [5749].

1919 F ii. **Esther Carpenter** [5750].

### 969. **Jane Weeks** [5786].

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

Jane married **Aran Thailer** [5795] [MRIN: 1999].

Children from this marriage were:

1920 M i. **George Thailer** [5796].

1921 F ii. **Enane Eliza Thailer** [5797].

### 970. **Jesse K. Weeks** [5787].

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

Jesse married **Eliza Sutton** [5788] [MRIN: 1997].

Children from this marriage were:

1922 M i. **James Weeks** [5789].

1923 F ii. **Sarah Leonara Weeks** [5790].

1924 M iii. **Moses Weeks** [5791].

**971. Sarah Kipp** [3308] was born on Oct 17, 1771 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA and died on Apr 25, 1831 in New Paltz, Ulster Co., NY, USA, aged 59.

General Notes: Moved to New Paltz, Ulster Co., N.Y.

Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 398.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Pat Stansloski.

Sarah married **John Requa** [3318] [MRIN: 1117], son of **Daniel Requa** [3319] and **Mary Martling** [3320], on Feb 11, 1790 in New Paltz, Ulster Co., NY, USA. John was born on Feb 2, 1764 in Tarrytown, NY and died on Sep 16, 1832 in New Paltz, Ulster Co., NY, USA, aged 68.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1925 M i. **Gilbert K Requa** [3364] was born in 1790 and died in 1832, aged 42.
- 1926 M ii. **Daniel Requa** [3365] was born on Jul 28, 1792 in New Paltz, Ulster Co., NY, USA and died on Nov 18, 1873 in New Paltz, Ulster Co., NY, USA, aged 81.
- 1927 M iii. **William Requa** [3366] was born in 1794 and died in 1870, aged 76.
- 1928 M iv. **Thomas Requa** [3367] was born in 1796 and died in 1820, aged 24.
- 1929 M v. **James Jackson Requa** [3368] was born on Jul 20, 1798 and died on Mar 8, 1870, aged 71.
- 1930 F vi. **Mary Requa** [3369] was born in 1801 and died in 1802, aged 1.

**972. Prudence Kipp** [3309] was born on May 9, 1773 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 399.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Pat Stansloski.

Prudence married **John Searles** [3321] [MRIN: 1119].

Children from this marriage were:

- 1931 M i. **Nathaniel Sarles** [5940].
- 1932 M ii. **William Sarles** [5941].
- 1933 M iii. **Isaac Sarles** [5942].
- 1934 F iv. **Hannah Sarles** [5943].
- 1935 M v. **Elias Sarles** [5944].
- 1936 M vi. **Benjamin Sarles** [5945].

**973. Isaac Kipp** [3310] was born on Aug 18, 1774 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, died on Nov 7, 1861 in Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA, aged 87, and was buried in Oakridge Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 426, p. 399, 407.

[Bible Record of the Henry Kipp family, 1774-1913]. 7 leaves. Mss C 4821. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Pat Stansloski.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1800 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Mount Pleasant. Roll 27. P. 115  
Kipp, Isaac Males 2 Females 3 Total 5.

1810 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. New Castle. Roll 37. P. 1095.  
Kipp, Isaac Males 6 Females 2 Total 8.

U.S. General Land Office Records, 1796-1907 .

Isaac Kipp. Issue date: May 1, 1839. Acres 79.68. Meridian Michigan-Toledo-Strip. Calhoun Co., Michigan. Twp 1-S;  
Range 8-W; Section 13. Accession # MI1480\_.315. Land Office Kalamazoo. Doc. # 19370.

1840 Census of the United States. Michigan. Calhoun. Bedford. P. 183. Roll 203.  
Kipp, Isaac Males: 1 20 to 30; 1 30 to 40; 1 60 to 70. females none

1850 Census of The United States. Michigan. Calhoun. Bedford. P. 102B. Roll M432\_348.

Kipp, Isaac	75	NY	Cooper
Kipp, Leonard	42	NY	Farmer
Kipp, Reuben	34	NY	Farmer
Kipp, Anna	28	NY	
Kipp, Rachel L	5	Mich	
Kipp, Reuben	1	Mich	

1860 Census of the United States. Michigan. Calhoun. Bedford. Roll M653\_539. P. 115 (323).

Kipp, Henry	55	NY	Farmer
Kipp, Sarah	55	NY	
Kipp, Ezra	15	MI	
Chester, George	10	MI	
Kipp, Isaac	86	NY	

1860 Census of the United States. Michigan. Kalamazoo. Ross. P. 203. Roll M653\_548.

Kyp			
Kipp, Reuben	44	NY	Farmer
Kipp, Anna	39	NY	
Kipp, Rachel T	13	Mich	
Kipp, Julia A	9	Mich	
Kipp, Norman E	6	Mich	
Kipp, Reuben W	4	Mich	
Kipp, Hiram	2	Mich	
Kipp, Lennard	50	NY	
Kipp, Isaac	84	NY	

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Oakridge Cemetery, Marshall, Calhoun Co., Michigan. Memorial # 10850351.  
Plot: No stone, Lot #142, Old Grounds. GPS N 42.25670 W -84.95000.

Isaac married **Mary Washburn** [3793] [MRIN: 1277], daughter of **Joseph Washburn** [3794] and **Freelove Matthews** [6042], in 1797. Mary was born in 1784 and died in 1840, aged 56.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1937 M i. **Joseph Kipp** [3795] was born in 1798 in Westchester Co., NY, USA, died in Aug 1843 in Calhoun Co., MI, USA, aged 45, and was buried on Aug 31, 1843 in Oakridge Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.
- 1938 M ii. **William Kipp** [3796] was born on Feb 25, 1800 in Westchester Co., NY, USA and died on Oct 13, 1857 in New York, NY, USA, aged 57.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 1939 M iii. **Henry Kipp** [3797] was born on May 5, 1803 in Neversink, Sullivan, NY, USA and died on May 6, 1883 in Battle Creek, Calhoun Co., MI, USA, aged 80.
- 1940 M iv. **Merritt Kipp** [3798] was born on Aug 18, 1806 in Westchester Co., NY, USA.
- 1941 M v. **Thomas Kipp** [3799] was born on Feb 15, 1812 in Westchester Co., NY, USA, died on Jun 5, 1897 in Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA, aged 85, and was buried on Jun 8, 1897 in Oakridge Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.
- 1942 M vi. **Reuben Kipp** [3801] was born on Mar 31, 1814 in New York, USA, died on Jan 1, 1874 in Grant Twp, Clay Co., KS, USA, aged 59, and was buried in Gatesville Cemetery, Wakefield, Clay Co., KS, USA.
- 1943 M vii. **Leonard Kipp** [3800] was born about 1816.
- 1944 F viii. **Mary Kipp** [3802] was born about 1818.

**974. Dorothy Kipp** [3311] was born on Sep 15, 1776 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 399.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Pat Stansloski.

Dorothy married **Gilbert Baker** [3322] [MRIN: 1120].

Children from this marriage were:

- 1945 F i. **Mary Baker** [5925].
- 1946 F ii. **Hannah Baker** [3329].
- 1947 M iii. **Leonard Baker** [3327].
- 1948 F iv. **Eliza Baker** [3328].

**975. Martha Kipp** [3312] was born on Jun 23, 1779 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA and died in 1842 in Ulster, Bradford Co., PA, aged 63.

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 399.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Pat Stansloski.

Martha married **Moses Marshall** [3323] [MRIN: 1121]. Moses was born on Oct 6, 1776 in Bradford Co., PA and died in Bradford Co., PA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1949 M i. **William Kip Marshall** [3337] was born in 1805 in Bradford Co., PA and died on Jan 29, 1883 in Rome, Bradford Co., PA, USA, aged 78.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 1950 M ii. **Thomas Marshall** [3338].
- 1951 M iii. **John Marshall** [3339].
- 1952 F iv. **Judith Marshall** [3340].
- 1953 M v. **Frederic Marshall** [3341].
- 1954 F vi. **Prudence Marshall** [3342].
- 1955 F vii. **Abigail Marshall** [3343].
- 1956 M viii. **Henry Marshall** [3344].

**976. Thomas Kipp** [3313] was born on Oct 24, 1780 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA and died on Sep 8, 1847 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 66.

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 427, p. 399, 408.

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.  
Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]  
[http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua\\_deaths2.htm](http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm)

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Pat Stansloski.

Thomas married **Amy Conklin** [3807] [MRIN: 1283], daughter of **Isaac Conklin** [3808] and **Rebecca** [Conklin] [10130]. Amy was born on Oct 27, 1781 and died on Oct 12, 1869 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 87.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1957 M i. **George Kipp** [5977].
- 1958 F ii. **Elia Kipp** [5978].
- 1959 M iii. **David Kipp** [5979].

**977. Abigail Kipp** [3314] was born on Oct 10, 1784 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA and died in 1845, aged 61.

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 399.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Pat Stansloski.

Abigail married **James Washburn** [3324] [MRIN: 1122].

Children from this marriage were:

- 1960 M i. **Benjamin Washburn** [3345].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1961 M ii. **Tompkins Washburn** [3346].

**978. Benjamin Kipp** [3315] was born on Feb 4, 1787 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA and died on Mar 16, 1851 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 64.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 428, p. 399, 408.

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

1850 US Census. New Castle, Westchester, NY. Family #771. (Ancestry.com)

Benjamin Kipp 62 NY Farmer

Phebe 60 NY

Charlotte 19 NY

Aaron 14 NY

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]

[http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua\\_deaths2.htm](http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm)

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Correspondance with Pat Stansloski.

Benjamin married **Phebe Conklin** [3809] [MRIN: 1285], daughter of **Isaac Conklin** [3808] and **Rebecca** [Conklin] [10130], on Jan 31, 1810. Phebe was born on Oct 12, 1790 in New York, USA and died on Feb 26, 1885, aged 94.

Children from this marriage were:

1962 M i. **Conklin Kipp** [3810] was born on Dec 16, 1810 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA and died on Aug 10, 1890 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 79.

1963 M ii. **Charles Conklin Kipp** [3811] was born on Oct 6, 1812 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA and died on Oct 11, 1867 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 55.

1964 F iii. **Mary Ann Kipp** [3812] was born on Aug 28, 1814.

1965 F iv. **Rebecca S Kipp** [3813] was born on Feb 13, 1817 in New York, USA, died on Dec 20, 1892, aged 75, and was buried in Quaker Burying Ground, Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

1966 F v. **Amy C Kipp** [3814] was born on Apr 30, 1819 and died on Oct 9, 1821, aged 2.

1967 F vi. **Sarah P Kipp** [3815] was born on Jul 4, 1821.

1968 F vii. **Charlotte Jane Kipp** [3816] was born on Mar 13, 1827.

1969 M viii. **Aaron B Kipp** [3828] was born on Jun 10, 1834 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

**979. Ann Kipp** [3316] was born on Feb 20, 1789 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC..

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 399.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Pat Stansloski.

Ann married **Joseph Tompkins** [3325] [MRIN: 1123].

Children from this marriage were:

- 1970 F i. **Sally Tompkins** [5990].
- 1971 F ii. **Jane Tompkins** [5991].
- 1972 F iii. **Tamer Tompkins** [5992].
- 1973 M iv. **Thomas Tompkins** [5993].
- 1974 M v. **Elias Tompkins** [5994].
- 1975 M vi. **Benjamin Tompkins** [5995].

**980. Tamer Kipp** [3317] was born on Sep 30, 1793 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA, died on Dec 28, 1886 in Woodlawn, NY, USA, aged 93, and was buried in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 399.

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]  
[http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua\\_deaths2.htm](http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm)

Correspondance with Pat Stansloski.

Tamer married **Absolom Underhill** [3326] [MRIN: 1124] on Aug 16, 1809 in Woodlawn, NY, USA. Absolom died in 1849.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1976 F i. **Ann Maria Underhill** [3347] was born in Dec 1810.
- 1977 F ii. **Eliza Ann Underhill** [3348] was born on Jan 13, 1813.
- 1978 F iii. **Ellen Ann Underhill** [3349] was born on Aug 1, 1815.
- 1979 M iv. **John Underhill** [3350] was born on Jan 19, 1818.
- 1980 F v. **Hannah Adelia Underhill** [3351] was born on Apr 6, 1820.
- 1981 F vi. **Mary Angeline Underhill** [3352] was born on Jan 20, 1823.
- 1982 M vii. **Israel Langdon Underhill** [3353] was born on Nov 30, 1825.
- 1983 M viii. **Richard Angevine Underhill** [3354] was born on Jun 30, 1832.

**981. John Kipp** [3467] was born on Aug 14, 1775 in Westchester Co., NY, USA and died on Dec 22, 1846 in Sparta, Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Canada West, aged 71.

General Notes: The family took a removal from the Oswego meeting to the Creek meeting November 18, 1807. The whole family took a certificate to Pelham meeting August 22, 1817.

He moved to Canada after his mother's death in 1818. They came with other Westchester Quakers, and were founders of the Quaker community of Sparta, Ontario. Canada was part of the Chappaqua New York Yearly Meeting of Quakers, so they did not move outside the political sphere of their religious group.

Listed on Quaker census of 1828, Norwich Monthly Meeting.

Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

National Archives of Canada. Claims of American Loyalists, Part II.  
Microfilm B-1161, A.O. 12, vol. 26, #235-238. Settled in Canada.

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 429, p. 399.

Scott Aaron.

Salt Lake City Family History Library  
York Marriages and Deaths Card Index - Kipp Journal, Sat. Jan. 9, 1847.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18<sup>th</sup> Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Quaker Census of 1828, Members of the NY Yearly Meeting, The Religious Society of Friends, at the Time of Separation of 1828, edited by Loren V. Fay, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 1989. P. 129-30.

Quaker records: Creek Monthly meeting, Dutchess County, New York [1780's & 1800's].

Society of Friends. Creek Monthly Meeting, Dutchess County, New York.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Collections of the Dutchess County Historical Society: v. 4 - Notices of marriages and deaths, about 4,000 in number : published in newspapers printed at Poughkeepsie, New York, 1778-1825 FHL 1206459 Item 25.

John married **Ruth Carpenter** [3471] [MRIN: 1182], daughter of **Caleb Carpenter** [3466] and **Amy** [Carpenter] [3472]. Ruth was born on Jan 24, 1776 in Westchester Co., NY and died on May 21, 1836 in Sparta, Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Canada West, aged 60.

Children from this marriage were:

- 1984 F i. **Lydia Carpenter Kipp** [3473] was born on Jun 24, 1798 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Feb 9, 1875 in Kincardine, Bruce Co., ON, Can, aged 76, and was buried in Kincardine, Bruce Co., ON, Can.
- 1985 M ii. **Harvey Kipp** [3479] was born about 1801 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on May 19, 1884 in Mayfield, Lapeer, MI, USA, aged about 83.
- 1986 M iii. **Hiram Kipp** [3474] was born on May 31, 1802 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Apr 20, 1885 in Goodland, Lapeer Co., MI, USA, aged 82, and was buried in Goodland Twp. Cem., Imlay City, Lapeer Co., MI, USA.
- 1987 M iv. **Jesse Kipp** [3477] was born in 1804 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Mar 12, 1883 in Grand Rapids, MI, USA, aged 79, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Walker, Kent, MI, USA.
- 1988 F v. **Maria Kipp** [3476] was born about 1807 in Dutchess Co., NY, died on Aug 30, 1891 in Ontario, Can, aged about 84, and was buried in Union United Church Cemetery, Union, Yarmouth Twp., Elgin Co., ON, Can.
- 1989 M vi. **Caleb Carpenter Kipp** [3478] was born on Mar 7, 1809 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Dec 23, 1885 in Elgin, Kane Co., IL, USA, aged 76, and was buried in Bluff City Cem., Elgin, Cook Co., IL, USA.
- 1990 F vii. **Zipporah Kipp** [3475] was born on Jun 2, 1811 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Dec 20, 1885 in Kincardine, Bruce Co., ON, Can, aged 74.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1991 M viii. **Joseph Kipp** [3480] was born in Dutchess Co., NY and died in Ontario, Can.

1992 M ix. **William Kipp** [3481] was born in Dutchess Co., NY and died in Ontario, Can.

## 982. Daniel Kipp [3468].

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 430, p. 400.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Daniel married someone.

His children were:

1993 F i. **Elze Kipp** [3482].

1994 F ii. **Mary Ann Kipp** [3483].

1995 M iii. **James Kipp** [3484].

## 983. Elizabeth Kipp [3469].

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 399.

Elizabeth married **William Green** [3485] [MRIN: 1185].

Children from this marriage were:

1996 M i. **Isaiah Green** [3486].

1997 M ii. **Samuel Green** [3487].

1998 M iii. **William M Green** [3488].

1999 F iv. **Amelia Green** [3489].

2000 M v. **Samuel Green** [5894].

**984. Charlotte Kipp** [3470] was born on Feb 18, 1781, died on Apr 13, 1866 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 85, and was buried in Crum Elbow, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 399.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Charlotte married **Samuel Hewlett** [3490] [MRIN: 1186] on Feb 17, 1801 in Dutchess Co., NY. Samuel was born on Mar 26, 1775 in Westchester Co., NY and died on Jun 20, 1825 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 50.

Children from this marriage were:

2001 M i. **William Hewlett** [6692] was born on Nov 9, 1802 and died on Nov 13, 1892, aged 90.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 2002 M ii. **Hiram Hewlett** [3497] was born on Mar 22, 1804, died on Aug 1, 1878, aged 74, and was buried in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
- 2003 M iii. **Daniel Hewlett** [6690] was born on Jun 23, 1806 and died on Feb 16, 1807.
- 2004 F iv. **Elizabeth Hewlett** [3491] was born on Mar 27, 1808, died on Aug 9, 1896, aged 88, and was buried in Crum Elbow, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
- 2005 F v. **Phoebe Hewlett** [3496] was born on Mar 16, 1809 and died on Mar 26, 1898 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 89.
- 2006 F vi. **Hannah Hewlett** [3492] was born on Mar 7, 1812.
- 2007 M vii. **James Kipp Hewlett** [3495] was born on Feb 18, 1814 and died in Mar 1892, aged 78.
- 2008 M viii. **Caleb Carpenter Hewlett** [3498] was born on Dec 24, 1817 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Jul 17, 1880 in Colony, Anderson Co., KS, USA, aged 62, and was buried in Colony Cem., Colony, Anderson Co., KS, USA.
- 2009 F ix. **Zipporah C. Hewlett** [3493] was born on Mar 15, 1818 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Mar 10, 1859 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 40, and was buried in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
- 2010 M x. **John Kipp Hewlett** [3499] was born on Mar 3, 1820 and died in Sep 1892 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 72.
- 2011 M xi. **Isaac S Hewlett** [3494] was born on Nov 27, 1822 and died in 1902, aged 80.
- 2012 F xii. **Rosannah Hewlett** [6691] was born on Mar 16, 1825 and died on Mar 20, 1825.

**985. Peter Kipp** [11670] was born on Jan 12, 1776.

**986. Freelove Kipp** [3508] was born on Nov 23, 1778.

General Notes: Surces:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 400.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18<sup>th</sup> Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Freelove married **Silas Arnold** [3513] [MRIN: 1195] on Jan 7, 1795 in Pawling, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2013 M i. **Thomas Arnold** [3516].
- 2014 M ii. **Milton Arnold** [3517].
- 2015 M iii. **Otis Arnold** [3518].
- 2016 F iv. **Lydia Arnold** [3519].
- 2017 M v. **Gilbert Arnold** [3520].
- 2018 F vi. **Arba Arnold** [3521].
- 2019 F vii. **Rhoda Arnold** [3522].

**987. Samuel Kipp** [3509] was born on Feb 24, 1780 and died on Jan 11, 1846 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 65.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 431, p. 400, 408.

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

[http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua\\_deaths2.htm](http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm)

Family Bible of John B Brady. The Holy Bible. Printed and Published by M. Carey. Philadelphia. 1813. Gives death date as Jan. 11, 1848.

Samuel married **Tamar Thorn** [3829] [MRIN: 1291] on Jan 8, 1812. Tamar was born in 1784 and died on Oct 14, 1852, aged 68.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2020 M i. **Stephen T Kipp** [3830] was born in 1816 in Westchester Co., NY.
- 2021 M ii. **Benjamin F Kipp** [3831] was born in 1819.
- 2022 F iii. **Sarah Kipp** [3832].
- 2023 F iv. **Lydia Kipp** [3833].

**988. Sarah Kipp** [3510] was born on Jul 14, 1782.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 400.

Sarah married **Arnold** [3514] [MRIN: 1196].

Children from this marriage were:

- 2024 M i. **Welland Arnold** [3523].
- 2025 M ii. **Albert Arnold** [3524].
- 2026 F iii. **Susan Arnold** [3525].
- 2027 M iv. **Sirus Arnold** [3526].

**989. Lydia C Kipp** [3511] was born on Aug 25, 1785 in New York, USA, died on Sep 30, 1854 in Big Rock, Kane Co., IL, USA, aged 69, and was buried in Fowler Grove Cem., Big Rock, Kane Co., IL, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 400.

Family Bible of John B Brady. The Holy Bible. Printed and Published by M. Carey. Philadelphia. 1813.

Find A Grave. [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Fowler Grove Cemetery, Big Rock, Kane Co., Illinois. Memorial # 44532050. GPS N 41.73280 W-88.55280.

Lydia married **John B Brady** [3515] [MRIN: 1197] on Jan 14, 1808. John was born on Feb 9, 1783 in New York, USA, died on Feb 8, 1859 in Big Rock, Kane Co., IL, USA, aged 75, and was buried in Fowler Grove Cem., Big Rock, Kane Co., IL, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2028 M i. **Lorenzo Dow Brady** [5895] was born on Jan 19, 1810 in New York, USA, died on Feb 27, 1892 in Aurora, Kane Co., IL, USA, aged 82, and was buried in Spring Lake Cem., Aurora, Kane Co., IL, USA.
- 2029 M ii. **Jesse Brady** [5896] was born on May 5, 1815, died on Mar 1, 1896 in Big Rock, Kane Co., IL, USA, aged 80, and was buried in Fowler Grove Cem., Big Rock, Kane Co., IL, USA.
- 2030 M iii. **Gilbert Arnold Brady** [5897] was born on Apr 6, 1827 in New York, NY, USA, died on Nov 14, 1897 in Chicago, Cook Co., IL, USA, aged 70, and was buried in Rose Hill Cem., Chicago, Cook Co., IL, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 2031 F iv. **Emmeline C Brady** [5898] was born on Oct 20, 1808 in New York, USA and died on Jan 4, 1889, aged 80.
- 2032 M v. **John T H Brady MD** [5899] was born on Nov 10, 1811 in New York, USA, died on Oct 26, 1896 in Big Rock, Kane Co., IL, USA, aged 84, and was buried in Fowler Grove Cem., Big Rock, Kane Co., IL, USA.
- 2033 M vi. **Peter Howard Brady** [5900] was born on Jan 3, 1821 in New York, USA and died on Oct 10, 1866 in Whitewater, Walworth Co., WI, USA, aged 45.
- 2034 F vii. **Harriet A Brady** [5901] was born on Oct 16, 1823 in New York, USA and died on Dec 24, 1853, aged 30.
- 2035 M viii. **Samuel K Brady** [9852] was born on Sep 30, 1813 and died on Jun 21, 1814.
- 2036 M ix. **Simeon W Brady** [11668] was born on Mar 17, 1818 and died on Mar 17, 1825, aged 7.
- 2037 M x. **Thomas C Brady** [11669] was born on Nov 8, 1830 and died on Apr 20, 1832, aged 1.

### 990. Stephen Kipp [3512].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 432, p. 400, 408.

Stephen married **Phebe Jane Horton** [3834] [MRIN: 1292].

The child from this marriage was:

- 2038 M i. **William H Kipp** [3835].

### 991. James Kipp [6230] was born on Mar 15, 1788 in near Montreal, QC, was christened on Aug 30, 1789 in Quebec City, QC, died on Jul 2, 1880 in Parkville, Clay Co., MO, USA, aged 92, and was buried in Old Parkville Cem., Parkville, Clay Co., MO, USA.

General Notes: He was one of the pioneers of business in the fur trade with the Indians in the old French territory of Louisiana, which later became the American Far West. He was married several times but we only know of four children. It is highly probable that he had others but this is all that we know about his progeny.

James Kipp VI, eldest son of Samuel Kipp V and Mary Knapp, was born the 15th of March 1788 (1) and was baptized at the Anglican church of the City of Quebec, the 30th of August 1789, by Reverend Philip Toosey.

In the register of baptisms of this church, we can read the following inscription:  
"1789 - James son of Samuel and Mary Kipp baptized Aug. 30th."

He left his family very young to be a fur trader in the west and they say that from the year 1808 he was a trapper on the Red River (2) and (3).

His first stay in the west was of short duration because in 1813 he returned to Kingston, in Upper Canada, where his brother Samuel had become a merchant about this time.

The War of 1812 between the United States on one side and England and Canada on the other side must have had certain repercussions on the fur business in the west and it was, without doubt, the cause of the return of James Kipp to his native country.

The 23rd of June 1813, before the Reverend George Okill Stuart, he married, at the Anglican Church of Saint George, in Kingston, Elizabeth Rocheleau, baptized the 17th of January 1794, at the Church of Notre Dame in Montreal, daughter of François Xavier Rocheleau (4) and Marie Louise Miville.

The young married couple arrived in Montreal shortly thereafter and James Kipp became a contract carpenter, joiner and mason. In April 1815, they lived in the Tanneries of Belair (Saint Henry) (5), where James Kipp previously had lived with his mother and his brothers and sisters, but in June 1815 they were residents of the suburb of Saint Laurent (6), where the uncle of James Kipp, Moses Knapp lived.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

We know of only two children born in Canada to James Kipp and his wife Elizabeth Rocheleau.

A daughter, Mary, probably the eldest, because she carries the same first name as her grand mother Mary Knapp, appears to have been raised by her uncle and aunt Médard Bruguière and Elizabeth Kipp, in Assomption, where she married Louis Gustave de Lorimier, in 1843.

The other child, a daughter named Louise Charlotte, was born the 10th of August 1815 and was baptized the next day, the 11th of August 1815, at the church Notre Dame in Montreal, and had for a godfather the notary Joseph Désautels, her uncle, husband of Charlotte Kipp, sister of James Kipp. Is it this latter who became Madame Weagent?

The 10th of June 1816 (7), James Kipp still resided in the suburb of Saint Laurent, in Montreal, but by the 17th of March 1817 (8), he had already left the city, having probably proceeded to Kingston, where he is to be found again in February 1818.

The 6th of February 1818, he is listed traveling to Montreal to conclude several matters with compromises (9), and this is the last mention that we can find for him in our neighbourhoods.

James Kipp arrived in Missouri in 1818, after having traveled through in his journey the territory which is today the state of Minnesota. He was engaged immediately after his arrival by the Columbia Fur Company and was sent as clerk to a trading post of this company with the Mandans (10).

Meanwhile, the 3rd of September 1821, we find him at Fort Douglas (today Winnipeg) on the Red River, where he signed a proxy to his mother, Mary Knapp Kipp, to authorize her to come to a compromise in his name, in Montreal, on the subject of Crown lands granted to Samuel Kipp and his children in 1806 in the canton of Eardley, county of Hull, in Lower Canada (11).

In 1822, Kipp is named agent at Fort Clark, the company post in the country of the Mandans in an area which is called the five villages on the Missouri, about 8 miles downstream from the mouth of the Big Knife River at several miles higher than the actual site of the city of Bismarck, state of North Dakota.

James Kipp lived there thirteen years, until 1835, and was the first white to learn and to speak fluently the language of the Mandan red skins. Six feet two inches tall, with blue eyes and brown hair, and straight as an arrow, he had an imposing physique, which commanded the respect of these indigenous people, with whom he became moreover a sincere friend.

He was one of the best agents of the company who charged him with the management of all their fur business with the Mandans.

He also established, during his stay at Fort Clark some new posts for the company, with other tribes of savages on the Missouri, and he constructed a fort at the White Earth River in 1825, and another, Fort Piegan, in the country of the Blackfeet in 1831.

Meanwhile, about 1827, the Columbia Fur Company was absorbed by a rival company, the American Fur Company, and it is in the employ of the latter that James Kipp continued business after this date.

In 1832, George Catlin, American painter and author of works on the customs and costumes of the aborigines of the American West, come to visit Fort Clark and lived with James Kipp, who helped him in his research both scientific and artistic.

Kipp said, in speaking of this visit:

"In the summer of 1832, Mr. George Catlin was a guest in my fort at the Mandan village, observing and learning the customs of the interesting and peculiar people, and painting the portraits of their celebrated men, of which he had many and with great exactness."(12)

Kipp and Catlin maintained, from then on, very amicable relations.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

The following year, 1833, another visitor of note passed through Fort Clark. The German Prince, Alexander Philippe Maximilian of Wied-Neuwied, made a stop in the course of a study trip across the American "Far West," and in his narrative of the trip he describes an interview at Fort Clark with several Mandan Chiefs, and he says: " the pipe went round, and the conversation began with the Mandans, by the assistance of Mr. Kipp, clerk of the American Fur Company and the director of the trading post at Fort Clark." (13)

James Kipp left Fort Clark about 1835 and was dispatched to the upper Missouri, among the Black Feet, where he was charged with the construction of Fort McKenzie, which today is in the state of Montana.

Donaldson states that James Kipp abandoned the service of the American Fur Company, about 1834 and operated on his own account on the Missouri. This seems very doubtful because it was this company which charged him, about 1835, with the construction of Fort McKenzie. (14)

It is possible that Kipp had intentions of this kind, because in 1838, he placed his headquarters to the east in the County of Platte, on the Missouri, about ten miles to the north of the actual city of Kansas City.

But in 1843 he is in charge of another of the company's fort, Fort Alexander, on the Yellowstone River, where the naturalist Audubon paid him a visit.

The 22nd of July 1844, he purchased from Hubert Raubeau and his wife Marie Anne the western half of the North West quarter of section 8-51-33, in the Platte County, for the sum of five hundred dollars. The 28th of August 1844, he added to this the South East quarter of section 5-51-33, purchased from Honoré Picotte and his wife Thérèse.

It is from this farm that he organized his expeditions to the upper regions later on and from where he directed, during the good season, business and sales.

In 1845, James Kipp appears to still be in the service of the American Fur Company, because he is in charge of this company's post at Fort Union.

During this period in Canada, James Kipp, sends his news to his relatives, that is to say corresponds with them and on occasion we find records where his name appears. The 23rd of March 1839, he appears before a notary public by the name of P. Walsh at Saint Louis, Missouri and, declaring himself a resident of this city, authorizes his daughter Mary of Assomption to act in his name.

The 15th of July 1843, Mary Kipp of Assomption declares that her father, James Kipp, is of Saint Louis, Missouri. (15) We can understand easily why James Kipp, who traveled the Missouri from one end to the other, that is to say over the length of almost 1,500 miles, and who travelled with the demands of business, would determine his residence, from a legal point of view, at Saint Louis, the centre of business for the fur trade and the site of the business offices of the companies who operated on the Missouri.

After 1844, James Kipp could say he was residing at Barry, a little village in Platte County, near where his farm is situated.

In 1849 the rush towards California in search of gold began and we know that James Kipp was among those who invaded this state in search of a rapid and easy fortune. He does not appear to have been very happy in this adventure and we find him soon returning to the fur trade on the Missouri.

In the summer of 1851 he is in charge of Fort Berthold, again in the country of the Mandans. It is in this place that he received a visit from a young Swiss naturalist painter, Rudolph Friederich Kurz, who he employed as a clerk for around two months.

Kurz left a journal of his adventures with the fur traders and the savages of the west and this narration, including a stay of two months with James Kipp, with whom he lived in close proximity, constitutes an interesting eyewitness of the character of Kipp. (16)

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

James Kipp was the first man to pilot a steam boat on the Missouri River, around 1840, and he was very familiar with this water course due to having navigated it for many years, for which he was called Captain Kipp.

In June of each year, at the flooding of the waters of the Missouri River, Captain Kipp descended with his boats filled with furs from the upper regions to Saint Louis to sell them. He traveled sometimes with as many as twenty or thirty boats, and even more, each carrying a load of five tons.

The sale was made in the summer and in autumn Kipp returned to his farm at Barry to see to the preparations for the return to the Upper Missouri in the springtime.

It was necessary to procure horses and equipment to transport the merchandise, to the high country from the quays to the Indian villages where the business was done, that is to say the exchange of merchandise imported from Saint Louis for the furs of the savages, and it was necessary to transport the former to the boats, all this transport must necessarily be done on the back of a horse.

Captain Kipp was a well known figure on the Missouri River and made frequent voyages on all his runs. The journal "Liberty Tribune" on the 29th of July 1853, announces the arrival of the captain at Liberty, the place closest to his farm at Barry along the Missouri, and speaks of him in these terms:

Late from the Mountains

"The steamer Robt. Campbell arrived at our wharf last Friday from the Mountains. She has been absent sixty-five days. The Campbell is one of our swiftest boats, and some idea of the vast regions above may be conceived from the time she has been steaming on our might[y] river. She was 150 miles above the mouth of the Yellowstone. She had a fine run. Capt. Kip, a veteran mountain trader, came down on the Campbell and is sojourning a few days with us. His family reside a few miles in the country. From him we learn that the water in the upper river near the mountains has been four feet higher than ever known before, owing to the deep snow in the mountains. He says they have had only light seasonal rain in the spring and scarcely a drop during the month of June. Those of us who have seen the immense volume of water rushing by continually for the last five months have often made the anxious enquiry "Where does all this water come from?" The answer is now given from the masses of snow melting in the gorges of the Rocky Mountains, on the upper sources of the river. Capt. Kip says the upper Indians who always plant their corn in the bottoms have had it all destroyed by the floods. Had not a kind Providence suspended the usual rains all the bottoms below must have been swept. The snow had not all melted in the mountains when he left. He says that the soil in the uplands above the mouth of the Little Missouri is poor, not much fit for cultivation. He says they raise fine potatoes, Indian corn (six weeks variety), peas, beans, oats, wheat, and most garden vegetables in the bottoms. They have no strawberries, blackberries, or raspberries, as yet, but wild turnips, choke cherries, wild onions, and service berries are abundant. They have a wild currant which is a handsome flowering shrub, with large fine fruit. They also have a few wild grapes and some choice wild plumbs lower down. He says there are some considerable bodies of pine in the mountains but owing to falls, rocks, and rapids cannot be gotten out, but lower down there are occasional patches of cedar and pine but no extensive bodies."

"Trade has been good at the Forts although the Indians could not go out much into the mountains after Buffalo. The intense cold and deep snows drove them down from the mountains to the lower bottoms where the Indians usually encamp and the deep snow enabled them to catch them easily. Thus Providence in his great natural operations brought food to the poor Indians in one of the most inclement seasons, when the arm of the mighty hunter could not reach it. He says he was overtaken by snow storms on the 5th and 6th of November last on his way up about 400 miles north of this and traveled most of the balance of the way in deep snow. The severe snow killed some of his horses, and on one occasion in a large prairie he was overtaken by a heavy snow-storm when his compass became injured and would not traverse. The wind swept with violence over the black prairie -- it was dark, he could see but a little distance -- it was impossible to tell what course to steer. Destruction seemed inevitable, when he broke open a trunk and found a small compass a friend had stowed away for him. With this they took their course, and after traveling twenty miles, reached the point of a mountain where there was some brush. The perils of the mountain men would fill volumes with wonderful tales. Capt. Kip says a good outfit was prepared for Governor Stevens and his surveying expedition at Fort Union, mouth of the Yellowstone. He had not arrived when he left. The Capt. thinks way-business on a railroad through that region will never be very heavy."

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

James Kipp did business on the Missouri until 1865 and then retired to his farm at Barry, in the County of Platte, where he farmed.

An educated man, he had kept a written journal of his experiences during the almost 40 years that he had passed among the savages. He had also accumulated a large quantity of objects and curios from the Indians and had made a sort of museum in his farmhouse at Barry. All of these objects perished, one night in 1870, when his home was destroyed by a fire.

In 1872, the Government of the United States, when considering the purchase of certain paintings and drawings of the naturalist painter George Catlin, for the National Museum in Washington, made enquiries of James Kipp to assure itself of the authenticity of the customs and ceremonies represented by these scenes which for the most part had been completed at the Mandan village where Kipp had charge of the business operations in former years.

James Kipp made a deposition, at Barry, before Dan Carpenter, notary public, also postmaster of this place, in which he certifies the truthfulness, put in doubt by certain persons, of the somewhat barbaric scenes, which made up the subjects of these pieces.

On the subject of this incident, the annual report of the Smithsonian Institute, for the year 1885, reproduces the text of a letter addressed to the president by James Kipp, the 12th of August 1872, which text makes the subject of Appendix XII of the present work.

Although aged 88 years, he went back up the Missouri one more time, in 1876, and visited the Mandan village and Fort Benton, staying in these regions the whole summer and part of the autumn. He was received warmly by the Mandans, who believed him dead for a long time. "The old men and women fell upon my neck, kissed me and wept," he reported, and they gave him numerous gifts.

He returned to Barry the same autumn and lived there until his death.

He was a lover of fine horses and went riding on horseback constantly. A contemporary reports that six weeks before his death, at the age of 92 years, he was still riding in this fashion as alert as a young man.

James Kipp died the 2nd of July 1880, at the home of a friend. A.C. Woods, at Barry, and was buried in the old cemetery of Parkville, County of Platte, in the State of Missouri.

By will, dated the 18th of May 1868, with a codicil of the 6th of September 1877, he left his property, in equal parts to his son Joseph Kipp of Fort Benton, Montana, his daughter, Margaret Weagent, of Montreal, and Julia Kipp, daughter of his son Samuel deceased.

James Kipp was considered by the American historians as a pioneer of the west and the William Andrews Clark Memorial Library of the University of California, at Los Angeles, preserves a stock of documents and pieces relating to him. This fonds is available to researchers.

A journalist and historian of Kanasa City, Missouri, Clyde H. Porter, did a lot of research on James Kipp and much of the information contained in this study is due to his gracious amiability.

Kipp's memory is commemorated in the west in two places. On geographic maps one finds, in Montana, the name of Kipp given to a post office in the area where formerly was erected Fort Kipp and in Alberta, not far from Lethbridge, there is also a post office of the name of Kipp, the latter on the whole commemorating his son Joseph.

The newspaper "Kansas City Daily Times" published the following eulogy of James Kipp in its issue of Thursday 15 July 1880:

## The First River Captain

Death of Capt. James Kip, of Platte County, an old time river captain who was commander of the first steamboat that plied the Missouri. A long and eventful life but rest at last. Reminiscences of his river life.

---

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

It's almost if not quite half a century since the first steam-boat worked its laborious way through the murkey waters of the Missouri north of Kansas City. The name of the steamer is forgotten, but the man who commanded it has just passed away in the person of Capt. James Kip, of Platte County, who for many years has resided near the old town of Barry, formerly an important town on the old military road between Omaha and Liberty.

At the time that steamer passed north all this country was a complete wilderness. In fact from an old map dated 1840 it is shown the entire Platte Purchase, then just laid off and opened for settlement, was at that date almost devoid of settlement and population. From Liberty Landing there was nothing on the River until the present city of Parkville was reached, where was located Park's Store and just north of it Winston's Store. Next, opposite Fort Leavenworth, was the Kickapoo Indian Reservation, then came Weston and Latan. St. Joe was known as Roubideaux's Store, and north of that to Omaha there was not a settlement, and that was but forty years ago. Kansas City, Leavenworth, Atchison, and St. Joseph, now with a combined population of not less than a hundred and fifty thousand souls, then had no mark or habitation on the earth's surface, and it was just prior to the date of this map that Captain Kip made his first trip up the river, and he lived to see all the wonderous changes wrought by man and time.

For the next eight or ten years he followed steam-boating but when the gold rush swept over the country, he became a full fledged "forty-niner" and went with the army of gold hunters to the "fields." He was not one of the successful ones, although his life at the time was full of adventures. He returned after a few years to his old stamping grounds on the Platte Purchase from which he made frequent excursions to the far north often commanding fleets of what were in those days known as "mountain boats," that is flat boats loaded with furs and spoils of the far north, the fruits of barter with the Indians for glass beads, fire-water, and trinkets. It was from one of these trips that he brought home with him a half-breed wife, by whom he raised a large family now among the best families of Platte County. During all those years his life was full of wild adventure and hair-breadth escapes. Many attempts had been made to interview him in relation to those but without avail. His invariable reply was, "I will leave the documents so they can be used when I am gone," and it is believed that during the last years of his life he prepared a full history of his adventures.

In regard to his early life, birth and parentage, he was equally uncommunicative but his parents are believed to have been descendants of the early Dutch settlers along the Hudson, who, afterwards, migrated into Pennsylvania, Virginia, and Kentucky, and an ancestry renowned for its restless spirit, and which can trace direct lineage to the royal house of Hanover.

Up to the last weeks of his life Capt. Kip was a very active man, and an excellent rider. But a short time since he broke a colt that none dared to mount and rode it many miles reducing it to complete subjection. He was apparently strong and vigorous almost to the last week of his death, which occurred about ten days ago. His funeral was very quiet, his remains being deposited in the little graveyard a mile north of Parkville.

#### Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

Marriage Notices of Ontario 1813-1854. William D. Reid, GPC. Kingston Gazette. p. 7.

1850 US Census. Pettis, Platte, MO. Family # 334. Ancestry.com

Kipp, James	60	Canada	Indian Trader
Kipp, Mary	36	NY	
Bloodgood, Lucretia	64	Nova Scotia	

James Kipp son of Capt Samuel Kipp and Mary Knapp, is sometimes refered to as James Kipp Mountain Man.

True West. Vol. 16. No. 1. September-October 1968. Joe Kipp Ruled The Upper Missouri, by Robert J. Ege. P. 30-33, 42-43.

Retracing Kipp Trails, edited by Jim Arthur. A collection of Stories and Pictures of the Kipp Family and the Country They Lived In With Stories by Octavia Kipp. First Edition 1997. Central Montana Publishing, Lewistown, Montana. ISBN 1-887804-10-2. (72 pages).

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Article about James Kipp (1788-1880), written by  
W. Raymond Wood  
Emeritus professor of anthropology and research professor  
117 Museum Support Center  
University of Missouri  
Columbia, MO 65211-3170

The title of the article is:

James Kipp: Upper Missouri River Fur Trader and Missouri Farmer.

Published in *North Dakota History, Journal of the Northern Plains*, Vol. 77, Nos. 1 & 2. Pages 40.

The article is copyright 2011 by the State Historical Society of North Dakota. This article is for sale by the bookstore at the North Dakota Heritage Center, and can be ordered for \$14.95 at (701) 328-2879.

There is one error in it: Kipp could not have interacted with William Laidlaw on the Red River in 1808, for Laidlaw was only 8 years old at the time, having been born in 1800.

James married **Indian wife** [13985] [MRIN: 4812], daughter of **Mandek-Suck-Choppenih (Medicine Bird)** [13986], circa 1822.

Children from this marriage were:

2039 M i. **Samuel Kipp** [6309] was born in 1832 and died before 1868.

2040 F ii. **Daughter Kipp** [13987] was born on Mar 24, 1834.

James next married **Elizabeth Rocheleau** [6238] [MRIN: 2117], daughter of **Francois Xavier Rocheleau** [7796] and **Marie Louise Miville** [7797], on Jun 23, 1813 in Kingston, ON, Can. Elizabeth was born in Jan 1794 in Montreal, QC, was christened on Jan 17, 1794 in Montreal, QC, and died on Oct 15, 1818 in Kingston, Upper Canada, aged 24.

Children from this marriage were:

2041 F i. **Mary Ann Kipp** [6303] was born in L'Assomption, QC, Can, died on Aug 29, 1865 in St. Hyacinthe, QC, Can, and was buried on Sep 1, 1865 in Montreal, QC, Can.

2042 F ii. **Louise Charlotte Kipp** [6304] was born on Aug 10, 1815 in Montreal, QC, Can and was christened on Aug 11, 1815 in Montreal, QC, Can.

2043 F iii. **Margaret Kipp** [8334].

James next married **Mary Bloodgood** [8333] [MRIN: 2883], daughter of **Lucretia Bloodgood** [9819], on Feb 2, 1839 in Platte Co., MO, USA. Mary was born in 1814 in New York, USA, died before 1870 in Parkville, Clay Co., MO, USA, and was buried in Old Parkville Cem., Parkville, Clay Co., MO, USA.

James next married **Earth Woman, Sak'wi-ah-ki** [6305] [MRIN: 2144], daughter of **Four Bears Chief of the Mandans** [7105] and **See Yee Och See** [7106], Perhaps 1847. Earth was born in 1818, died on Dec 14, 1910 in Browning, MT, USA, aged 92, and was buried in Old Browning Cem., Browning, MT, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

2044 M i. **Joseph Kipp** [6308] was born on Nov 29, 1849 in Fort Union, Upper Missouri, USA, died on Dec 10, 1913 in Browning, MT, USA, aged 64, and was buried in Old Browning Cem., Browning, MT, USA.

**992. Samuel Kipp** [6231] was born in 1790 in QC, Can, died on Nov 20, 1830 in Montreal, QC, Can, aged 40, and was buried in Bytown, Upper Canada.

General Notes: Samuel Kipp was probably born in Quebec about 1790, because he was older than Elizabeth, born in 1791. Samuel VI was 21 years old in 1814.

Like his brother and his sisters, he left the paternal home very young and in 1814 was a merchant at Kingston, in Upper Canada, where his brother James was settled down and had found a wife in 1813.

During the War of 1812-1815, Kingston became a military base for the Provincial Marines serving in the defense of the great lakes and the commercial development of this city which afterwards attracted the Kipp brothers to this place.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

It is at Montreal, however, that Samuel Kipp went to find his wife. The 20th November 1814, before Thomas Barron, notary of Montreal, he signed a marriage contract with Marie Anne Gaudry, born the 6 September 1795, at Montreal, and baptized the next day, at the church of Notre Dame, daughter of Louis Amable Gaudry and Marie Anne Houé dit (nicknamed) Jolicoeur.

The marriage took place the next day, 21st November, at the church of Notre Dame, in Montreal.

Their first six children were baptized at the church of Notre Dame in Montreal and in several of the baptisms the parents were said to be from Kingston. However, by the 1825 census, the family was living in the suburb of St. Laurent, in Montreal.

Towards the end of this period, the government undertook the construction of the Rideau Canal and Samuel Kipp moved his enterprise to the new center of commerce, which was developing at the head of the canal, at Bytown.

He was one of the fourteen citizens of Bytown who were chosen, by the unanimous vote of the people present, the 7th September 1828, to form a committee charged with the construction of a Catholic church in this town. He was also instructed, along with a Mr. Joyce, to collect subscriptions, in the lower town, of Rideau Street to the Canal.(1).

The 6th October 1828, Mr. Kipp and Mr. Saint-Louis were instructed to look after the construction of a quicklime kiln to serve in the construction of the church(2).

Samuel Kipp died prematurely at Montreal the 20th November 1830, according to a notice of his death appearing in the newspaper "La Minerve" of Montreal about this date. The notice said that Mr. Kipp was a merchant at Bytown but there was no mention of the place of interment.

It is also noted that Samuel Kipp took a lease from Colonel By on lots 1 and 2 St. Patrick Street (South Side) Ottawa May 1, 1829.

It is probable that he was interred at Bytown, where his family lived afterwards. A large part of the register for the year 1830 is missing from the archives of the parish of Notre Dame of Bytown, today The Basilica of Ottawa, so one is unable to affirm where his remains rest.

Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

World Connect web site of Colleen Procina [katcol@decnet.com](mailto:katcol@decnet.com)

Lower Town, Ottawa, Vol. 1, 1826-1854, by Michael Newton, p. 475.

Library and Archives Canada MG 25, I9, Vol. 28, pp. 6730-6735. A series of documents gathered by Ottawa Lawyer Hamnet Pinhey Hill.

The Historical Society of Ottawa. Bytown Memories. Bytown Pamphlet Series No. 6. November 1982.

Samuel married **Marie Anne Gaudry** [6239] [MRIN: 2118], daughter of **Louis-Amable Gaudry** [6656] and **Marie-Anne Houé-dit-Jolicoeur** [6657], on Nov 21, 1814 in Montreal, QC, Can. Marie was born on Sep 6, 1795 in Montreal, QC, Can and was christened on Sep 7, 1795 in Montreal, QC, Can.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2045 M i. **Amable Samuel Kipp** [6358] was born on Sep 4, 1815 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on Sep 4, 1815 in Montreal, QC, Can, died on Feb 28, 1816 in Montreal, QC, Can, and was buried on Feb 29, 1816 in Montreal, QC, Can.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 2046 F ii. **Marie Anne Kipp** [6359] was born on Jan 18, 1817 in Montreal, QC, Can and was christened on Jan 20, 1817 in Montreal, QC, Can.
- 2047 M iii. **Samuel Kipp** [6360] was born on Dec 3, 1819 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on Dec 4, 1819 in Montreal, QC, Can, died on Dec 4, 1825 in Montreal, QC, Can, aged 6, and was buried on Dec 5, 1825 in Montreal, QC, Can.
- 2048 M iv. **Jacques Kipp** [6361] was born on Apr 30, 1822 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on Apr 30, 1822 in Montreal, QC, Can, died on May 14, 1822 in Montreal, QC, Can, and was buried on May 15, 1822 in Montreal, QC, Can.
- 2049 M v. **Augustin Wulfhild Kipp** [6362] was born on Nov 10, 1823 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on Nov 10, 1823 in Montreal, QC, Can, and died on Jan 9, 1895 in Ottawa, Carleton Co., ON, Can, aged 71.
- 2050 F vi. **Marguerite Rose Kipp** [6363] was born on May 26, 1827 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on May 27, 1827 in Montreal, QC, Can, died on Jul 30, 1827 in Montreal, QC, Can, and was buried on Jul 31, 1827 in Montreal, QC, Can.
- 2051 M vii. **William Kipp** [6364] was born on Jul 2, 1829 in Bytown, Upper Canada, was christened on Jul 2, 1829 in Bytown, Upper Canada, died on Sep 22, 1888 in Ottawa, ON, Can, aged 59, and was buried on Sep 23, 1888 in Notre Dame Cemetery, Ottawa, ON, Can.

**993. Elizabeth Kipp** [6232] was born on Jul 27, 1791 in QC, Can, was christened on Feb 13, 1808 in Montreal, QC, Can, died on Mar 1, 1870 in Joliette, QC, Can, aged 78, and was buried in Joliette, QC, Can.

General Notes: Elizabeth Kipp VI, oldest daughter of Samuel Kipp V and Mary Knapp V, was born at Quebec the 27th July 1791, according to the baptismal certificate, after her conversion to catholic way, at the age of 16 years, the 13th February 1808, two days before her marriage.

This certificate, which is signed in her hand, appears in the register of the church of Notre Dame, Montreal and reads as follows:

"The thirteen February one thousand eight and eight I baptized Elizabeth born at Quebec the twenty-seven July one thousand seven hundred and ninety one of the legitimate marriage of Squire Samuel Kipp and of Lady Marina Napp, the godfather was Squire Louis Gauthier and the godmother Lady Marguerite Gauthier wife of Chevalier who signed as well as the baptized.

(Signed) Elizabeth Kipp

(Signed) Louis Gauthier

(Signed) Marguerite Gauthier

(Signed) LS. Sulnier, priest"

Two days after this ceremony, that is the 15th February 1808, Elizabeth Kipp married, in the same church, Jean Baptiste Médard Bruguière, of Assomption.

The marriage certificate of Médard Bruguière to Elizabeth Kipp reads as follows:

"The 15th February one thousand eight hundred and eight after the publication of a ban of marriage as much in this parish as in that of Saint Pierre du Portage without impediment nor opposition and after having obtained the exemption of two other bans of Messire Jean Henry Auguste Roux, Vicar general of this dioceses, I the undersigned priest did my functions as a priest in taking the mutual consent by oath of Squire Jean Baptiste Médard Bruguière youngest son of Jean Baptiste Bruguière major of the militia consenting and of the late lady Marie Magdeleine Massu of Saint Pierre du Portage of one part, and of the young lady Elizabeth Kipp youngest daughter of the late Squire Captain Samuel Kipp and of the lady Marie Knapp guardian and consenting of this parish on the other part married them following the laws and of the Squires Amable Archambault brother-in-law of the wife of Jean Baptiste Bruguière his brother Jean Baptiste Fournier and several others who have signed with us and those married.

(Signed) Elizabeth Kipp

(Signed) Médard Bruguière

(Signed) J.B. Fournier

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

(Signed) J. Bte. Bruguière  
(Signed) Michel Fournier  
(Signed) Amable Archambault  
(Signed) D. Gianonaly  
(Signed) Sophie Routier  
(Signed) Nancy Patterson  
(Signed) Marguerite Gauthier  
(Signed) Richard Smith  
(Signed) James Smith  
(Signed) Susanna Smith  
(Signed) Chatrine (sic) Bruguière  
(Signed) Moses Knapp  
(Signed) Nancy Dieffenbech  
(Signed) Marie Louise Fournier  
(Signed) Thomas Fournier  
(Signed) Ls. Saulnier, priest."

The blessed Thursday, March 19, 1818, Elizabeth Kipp became godmother of a child of her brother-in-law Charles Bruguière and his wife Sophie Mercier. The child, a girl, received, at the request of her godmother, the name of Elizabeth. It is non other than Mother Elisabeth Bruyère, founder of the Grey Sister of the Cross, of Ottawa(3).

Madame Médard Bruguière, born Elizabeth Kipp, died at Joliette, the 1st of March 1870, and was buried the 3rd of the same month in the catholic cemetery in Joliette, as attested in the following record in the parish register of St. Charles Borromée, in Joliette.

"This third of March, one thousand eight hundred and seventy, by our priest undersigned, was buried in the local cemetery the body of Dame Elisabeth Kipp, who lived here, widow of the late Médard Bruyères, while he was living a farmer at St. Paul, died the day before yesterday, aged about seventy nine years. Present M. Laurent Désaulniers and M. Antoine Derome, both son-in-laws of the deceased, who signed with us.

(Signed) L. Désaulniers  
(Signed) A. Derome  
(Signed) L. Levesque, priest."

Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

Elizabeth married **Jean Baptiste Medard Bruguiere** [6236] [MRIN: 2115], son of **Jean Baptiste Bruguiere dit Belair** [6368] and **Marie Magdelaine Angeliue Massue** [6369], on Feb 15, 1808 in Montreal, QC, Can. Jean was born on Mar 23, 1788 in L'Assomption, QC, Can, died on Mar 2, 1842 in St. Paul de Lavaltrie, QC, Can, aged 53, and was buried on Mar 4, 1842 in St. Paul de Lavaltrie, QC, Can.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2052 M i. **Urgel Bruguiere** [6370] was born on Apr 8, 1811 in L'Assomption, QC, Can, was christened on Apr 9, 1811 in L'Assomption, QC, Can, died on Sep 20, 1854 in Industrie, QC, Can, aged 43, and was buried on Sep 21, 1854 in Industrie, QC, Can.
- 2053 M ii. **Theophile Bruguiere** [6371] was born on Aug 31, 1813 in L'Assomption, QC, Can, died on Feb 17, 1896 in Sandhill Lake, Salix, Woodbury Co., IA, USA, aged 82, and was buried on Feb 18, 1896 in Salix, IA, USA.
- 2054 F iii. **Marie Elizabeth Rachel Bruguiere** [6372] was born on Apr 8, 1816 in L'Assomption, QC, Can, was christened on Apr 9, 1816 in L'Assomption, QC, Can, died on Dec 4, 1894 in Joliette, QC, Can, aged 78, and was buried in Joliette, QC, Can.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 2055 F iv. **Rose-Anne Bruguere** [6373] was born on Sep 20, 1823 in L'Assomption, QC, Can, was christened on Sep 21, 1823 in L'Assomption, QC, Can, died about 1865 in Joliette, QC, Can, aged about 42, and was buried in Joliette, QC, Can.
- 2056 M v. **Jacques Bruguere** [6374].
- 2057 F vi. **Marie Esther Bruguere** [6375] was born on Mar 29, 1830 in L'Assomption, QC, Can, was christened on Mar 30, 1830 in L'Assomption, QC, Can, died on Dec 28, 1837 in L'Assomption, QC, Can, aged 7, and was buried in L'Assomption, QC, Can.

**994. Charlotte Kipp** [6233] was born on Jul 6, 1796 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on Aug 30, 1796 in Montreal, QC, Can, died on Jul 25, 1889 in Joliette, QC, Can, aged 93, and was buried on Jul 27, 1889 in Joliette, QC, Can.

General Notes: Charlotte Kipp VI, last child of Samuel Kipp V and Mary Knapp, was born the 6th July 1796 according to the record of baptism, the 30th August 1796, in the Anglican church Christ Church, in Montreal. She received the first name of Charlotte in honour of Charlotte Hughes who was her godmother.

The 17th June 1813, before master Thomas Barron, Montreal notary, she signed a marriage contract with Joseph Désautels, himself a notary, born the 26th November 1788 and baptized the same day, in Notre Dame, Montreal, son of François Désautels and Charlotte Thessier.

Of Charlotte Kipp's family, the following parents assisted in the signature of the contract: Moses Knapp, her grandfather, Elizabeth Hatfield, her grandmother, Moses Knapp, her uncle, and Oliver Smith, another uncle, and Elizabeth Smith, her aunt. On the part of Joseph Désautels we find his brother Theodore, and a sister-in-law Joseph Roy.

The marriage took place three days later, Saturday, 20th June 1813, in the Scottish Presbyterian church on Saint Gabriel Street, in Montreal, before the Reverend J. Somerville, pastor of this church.

Mrs. Désautels lived to the advanced age of 93 years. She converted to Catholicism and died in Joliette, at the residence of Louis Antoine Derome, opposite the church, the 25th July 1889, and was buried the 27 of the same month in the local cemetery of this place as attested by the following record in register of the parish of St. Charles Borromeo.

"The twenty-seven July one thousand one hundred and eighty nine, the undersigned priests buried, in the parish cemetery, the body of Charlotte Kipp wife of the late Joseph Désautels, in his life notary of this parish deceased the twenty fifth presently aged 93 years. Present were Amédée Derome, Louis Antoine Adolphe Magnan, Berthélémi Vézina, Urgel Dorval, Charles Leprohon and several others who sigend with us. Reading done.

(Signed) A. Magnan  
(Signed) J. B. Chapdelaine  
(Signed) Barth. Vézina  
(Signed) N. Perodeau  
(Signed) Geo. L. Désaulniers  
(Signed) L. J. A. Derome  
(Signed) D. A. Dostaler  
Signed) Dr. M.S. Boulet  
Signed) U. Dorval  
Signed) V. L. Désaulniers  
Signed) Chs. B. H. Leprohon  
Signed) P. Beaudry, Priest  
Signed) A. Derome, priest

Mrs. Désautels made a will at Montreal, the 25th July 1858, before the notary P. Mathieu, in which she mentioned her grand daughter, Incie Désautels, underage child, who apparently lived with her.

Joseph Désautels and Charlotte Kipp had three children baptised at Notre Dame church, in Montreal:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

## Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

1881 Canadian Census. Quebec. Montreal City. Montreal East. No. 9 Q St. Jacques. P. 12. LAC mf C-13218.

Jobin, Joseph H 69 Que Cath French Notaire

Rachelle C 67 Que Cath French

Desautels, Lucile 37 Manitoba Cath French

Kipp, Charlotte 85 Que Cath Angl

Charlotte 65 Que Cath Angl

Therien, Christine 37 Que Cath French Servant

Charlotte married **Joseph Frances Desautels** [6237] [MRIN: 2116] on Jun 20, 1813 in Montreal, QC, Can. Joseph was born on Nov 26, 1788 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on Nov 26, 1788 in Montreal, QC, Can, died on Feb 28, 1821 in Montreal, QC, Can, aged 32, and was buried on Feb 28, 1821 in Montreal, QC, Can.

## Children from this marriage were:

- 2058 F i. **Marie Rachel Charlotte Desautels** [6378] was born on Jun 9, 1814 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on Jun 9, 1814 in Montreal, QC, Can, died on Jul 21, 1883 in Montreal, QC, Can, aged 69, and was buried on Jul 24, 1883 in Montreal, QC, Can.
- 2059 F ii. **Elizabeth Desautels** [6379] was born on Jan 4, 1816 in Montreal, QC, Can and died on Apr 21, 1817 in Montreal, QC, Can, aged 1.
- 2060 M iii. **Joseph Desautels** [6380] was born on Jan 9, 1818 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on Jan 10, 1818 in Montreal, QC, Can, and died on Nov 15, 1850 in Fort Pierre, SD, USA, aged 32.

## 995. **Mary Kip** [3528].

General Notes: Married at Trinity Church, New York, by Benjamin Moore.

## Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 401.

Trinity Church, New York - Registers: [www.trinitywallstreet.org](http://www.trinitywallstreet.org)

Mary married **Stephen Kingsland** [3534] [MRIN: 1199] on Jan 28, 1802 in New York, NY, USA.

## Children from this marriage were:

- 2061 F i. **Ann Jane Kingsland** [3545].
- 2062 M ii. **Thomas Kingsland** [3546].
- 2063 F iii. **Cornelia Kingsland** [3547].
- 2064 F iv. **Emmagene Kingsland** [3548].
- 2065 M v. **Stephen William Kingsland** [3549].

## 996. **Benjamin Kip** [3530].

## General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 434, p. 401.

Benjamin married **Abigail Terry** [5913] [MRIN: 2019].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**997. William Kip** [3531].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 435. p. 401.

**998. Isaac Kip MD** [3529] was born circa 1785 and died on Mar 3, 1847 in New York, NY, USA, aged about 62.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 433, p. 401.

New York Evening Post, Mar 4, 1847.

Encyclopedia of American Quaker Genealogy, by William Wade Hinshaw and Thomas Worth Marshall, Vol. III, GPC, Baltimore, 1969.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Paper: Evening Post (New York, NY) Date: Thursday, March 4, 1847 Volume: XLV Page: 3. On Wednesday, 3d inst, Dr. Isaac Kipp, son of Thomas Kipp died. [Genealogy Bank]

Inscriptions from Friend's Burying Ground Located Houston Street, New York Vol II. Kipp; son of Thomas; died 4 of 3m 1847; aged 61 years, 10 months and 5 days.

Isaac married someone.

His child was:

2066 F i. **Abigail Kip** [9335].

**999. Dorothea Ann Kip** [3532] was born in 1794 and died on Mar 24, 1812 in New York, USA, aged 18.

General Notes: Dorothy. Married by the Revd Mr. Milldollar.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 401.

The Evening Post, February 16, 1810, Iss: 2422, P. [3].

New York Post, Feb. 16, 1810.

New York Evening Post, March 24, 1812.

Dorothea married **Jonas Bush MD** [7139] [MRIN: 2409] on Feb 14, 1810 in New York, NY, USA.

**1000. Jane Kip** [3533] died on Mar 21, 1868 in West Morrisania, NY, USA.

General Notes: Married by Rev. P M Whelpley.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 401.

New York Post, Nov. 19, 1821.

New York Evening Post, March 21, 1868.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Jane married **Henry Durell** [3535] [MRIN: 1200] on Nov 18, 1821 in New York, NY.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 2067 M i. **William Henry Durell** [3536].
- 2068 M ii. **Thomas K. Durell** [3537].
- 2069 F iii. **Eliza Jane Durell** [3538].
- 2070 F iv. **Emma Durell** [3539].
- 2071 M v. **Edmond L. Durell** [3540].
- 2072 F vi. **Maria Louisa Durell** [3541] was born in 1832 and died in 1900, aged 68.
- 2073 F vii. **Mary Ann Durell** [3542].
- 2074 F viii. **Sarah Durell** [3543].
- 2075 M ix. **Frank Durell** [3544].

**1001. Johannes Kierstede** [8739] was born in 1749 in New York, NY.

**1002. Maria Kierstede** [8740] was born in 1751 in New York, NY and died before 1753 in New York, NY.

**1003. Maria Kierstede** [8741] was born in 1753 in New York, NY.

**1004. Elizabeth Kierstede** [8742] was born in 1769 in New York, NY and died on May 8, 1861, aged 92.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Elizabeth married **Daniel Denniston** [8743] [MRIN: 3014].

**1005. John Warner** [8745] was born in 1745 in New York, NY.

**1006. Thomas Warner** [8746] was born in 1747 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Thomas married **Elizabeth Brown** [9336] [MRIN: 3204], daughter of **John Brown** [9337] and **Anna Exum** [9338], on Feb 19, 1767 in New York, NY. Elizabeth was born about 1749 in New York, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2076 M i. **Leonard Warner** [9339] was born in 1768 in New York, NY.
- 2077 M ii. **John Brouwn Warner** [9340] was born in 1769 in New York, NY and died before 1771 in New York, NY.
- 2078 M iii. **John Brown Warner** [9341] was born in 1771 in New York, NY.

**1007. Maria Warner** [8747] was born in 1749 in New York, NY and died before Sep 1751 in New York, NY.

**1008. Maria Warner** [8748] was born in 1751 in New York, NY.

**1009. Cathalina Warner** [8749] was born in 1758 in New York, NY and died before Jul 1761 in New York, NY.

**1010. Cathalina Warner** [8750] was born in 1761 in New York, NY.

**1011. Rachel Warner** [8751] was born in 1765 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Rachel married **Arthur Dunn** [9342] [MRIN: 3206].

The child from this marriage was:

2079 M i. **John Kierstead Dunn** [9343] was born on May 10, 1794 in New York, NY, USA, was christened on Aug 25, 1795 in New York, NY, USA, and died in 1836 in Hayneville, Lowndes Co., AL, USA, aged 42.

**1012. Cornelis Romme** [8755] was born in 1731 in New York, NY.

**1013. Coenrad Ten Eyke Romme** [8756] was born in 1733 in New York, NY.

**1014. Maria Storp** [8760] was born in 1741 in New York, NY.

**1015. Maria Romme** [8762] was born in 1746 in New York, NY.

**1016. Cornelius Romme** [8763] was born in 1757 in New York, NY and died on May 16, 1778, aged 21.

**1017. Luke Romme** [8764] was born about 1759 in New York, NY and died after 1834 in Fabius, Onondaga Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Luke married **Elizabeth Ave** [8766] [MRIN: 3022] about 1778 in Conococheague, Washington Co., MD.

**1018. Johannes Romme** [8765] was born in 1761 in New York, NY.

**1019. Peter Van Ranst** [8769] was born on Jul 24, 1734 in New York, NY and died on Nov 6, 1792 in New York, NY, aged 58.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Peter married **Eady Beekman** [8773] [MRIN: 3025] on May 15, 1757 in New York, NY.

**1020. Johannes Van Ranst** [8770] was born in 1736 in New York, NY and died about 1762 at Sea, Caoe Hattera, aged about 26.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Johannes married **Mary Willett** [8774] [MRIN: 3026] on Oct 9, 1762.

**1021. Cornelius Van Ranst** [8771] was born in 1739 in New York, NY and died before 1747 in New York, NY.

**1022. Rachel Van Ranst** [8772] was born in 1741 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Rachel married **Dirck Brinkerhoff Jr** [9344] [MRIN: 3207] on May 20, 1761 in New York, NY.

The child from this marriage was:

2080 M i. **Isaac Brinkerhoff** [9345].

**1023. Abraham Van Ranst** [8775] was born in 1744 in New York, NY and died in 1803 in Middlesex Co., NJ, USA, aged 59.

General Notes: Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Abraham married **Catherine Roosevelt** [8781] [MRIN: 3027] on Sep 26, 1766 in New York, NY.

Abraham next married **Rebecca Ortenberg** [8782] [MRIN: 3028] on Feb 16, 1797 in New York, NY.

**1024. Sarah Van Ranst** [8776] was born in 1745 in New York, NY and died in 1777, aged 32.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Sarah married **Nicholas Roosevelt** [8783] [MRIN: 3029] on Dec 15, 1761 in New York, NY.

**1025. Cornelius Van Ranst** [8777] was born in 1747 in New York, NY and died before Jan 6, 1781 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Cornelius married **Catharine Duryee** [8784] [MRIN: 3030] on Apr 26, 1769 in New York, NY.

**1026. Maria Van Ranst** [8778] was born in 1749 in New York, NY and died before 1796.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Maria married **Evert Byvanck** [8785] [MRIN: 3031] on Sep 21, 1772 in New York, NY.

**1027. Catharine Van Ranst** [8779] was born in 1751 in New York, NY and died on Nov 5, 1792, aged 41.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Catharine married **Henry Rogers** [8786] [MRIN: 3032] on Apr 2, 1779.

**1028. Hester Van Ranst** [8780] was born in 1754 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Hester married **Edmund Seaman** [8787] [MRIN: 3033].

**1029. Anna Maria Van Ranst** [8791] was born in 1740 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Anna married **George Codwise** [8795] [MRIN: 3036] on Jul 20, 1760 in New York, NY.

**1030. Peter Van Ranst** [8792] was born in 1743 in New York, NY and died before 1747 in New York, NY.

**1031. Gerard Van Ranst** [8793] was born in 1745 in New York, NY and died before 1788.

**1032. Peter Van Ranst** [8794] was born in 1747 in New York, NY and died in 1788, aged 41.

**1033. Annatje Kierstede** [8816] was born in 1742 in New York, NY and died before 1744 in New York, NY.

**1034. Anna Kierstede** [8817] was born in 1744 in New York, NY and died before 1784.

**1035. James Kierstede** [8818] was born in 1746 in New York, NY and died before 1784.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

James married **Jane Shepard** [9346] [MRIN: 3208] on Sep 7, 1772 in New York, NY.

The child from this marriage was:

2081 M i. **Luke Kierstede** [9347].

**1036. Sara Kierstede** [8819] was born in 1750 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Sara married **Francis Barrea Jr** [8824] [MRIN: 3042] on Apr 8, 1771 in New York, NY.

**1037. Simon Kierstede** [8820] was born in 1753 in New York, NY and died on Jul 4, 1798 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA, aged 45.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Simon married **Sarah Montanye** [9348] [MRIN: 3209] on Nov 18, 1784 in New York, NY. Sarah was born in 1756 in New York, NY, died on Jan 17, 1810 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA, aged 54, and was buried in Jefferson Rural Cem., Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

2082 F i. **Rachel Kierstede** [9349] was born on Nov 13, 1785 in New York, NY and died on Nov 25, 1845 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA, aged 60.

2083 F ii. **Elizabeth Kierstede** [9350] was born on Oct 7, 1787 in New York, NY, died on Jan 18, 1857 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA, aged 69, and was buried in Town of Catskill Cem., Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA.

2084 M iii. **Luke Kierstede** [9351] was born on Jul 1, 1790 in New York, NY, died on Dec 23, 1876 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA, aged 86, and was buried in Town of Catskill Cem., Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA.

2085 M iv. **Harriot Kierstede** [9352] was born on Jul 13, 1792 in New York, NY and died before 1796 in New York, NY.

2086 F v. **Harriet Kierstede** [9353] was born on Sep 7, 1796 in New York, NY.

**1038. Lucas Kierstede** [8821] was born in 1755 in New York, NY and died before 1784 in New York, NY.

**1039. Elizabeth Kierstede** [8822] was born in 1758 in New York, NY.

**1040. Rachel Kierstede** [8823] was born in 1760 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Rachel married **Lawrence Merkell** [9354] [MRIN: 3210].

The child from this marriage was:

2087 F i. **Sallie Merkell** [9355] was born in 1783 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA.

**1041. Sara Brestede** [8799] was born in 1740 in New York, NY and died before 1746 in New York, NY.

**1042. Johannes Brestede** [8800] was born in 1742 in New York, NY.

**1043. Jacobus Brestede** [8801] was born in 1742 in New York, NY.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 1044. Simon Brestede** [8802] was born in 1745 in New York, NY and died before 1756 in New York, NY.
- 1045. Sara Brestede** [8803] was born in 1746 in New York, NY and died before 1755 in New York, NY.
- 1046. Anna Maria Brestede** [8804] was born in 1748 in New York, NY.
- 1047. Jenneke Brestede** [8805] was born in 1751 in New York, NY.
- 1048. Sara Brestede** [8806] was born in 1755 in New York, NY and died before 1761 in New York, NY.
- 1049. Simon Brestede** [8807] was born in 1756 in New York, NY.
- 1050. Rachel Brestede** [8808] was born in 1758 in New York, NY.
- 1051. Sara Brestede** [8809] was born in 1761 in New York, NY.
- 1052. Elizabeth Brestede** [8810] was born in 1761 in New York, NY.
- 1053. Sarah Threlked** [8812] was born in 1746 in New York, NY.
- 1054. Rachel Koning** [8826] was born in 1741 in New York, NY.
- 1055. Arie Koning** [8827] was born in 1744 in New York, NY.
- 1056. Benjamin Koning** [8828] was born in 1747 in New York, NY and died before 1751 in New York, NY.
- 1057. Jenneke Koning** [8829] was born in 1748 in New York, NY.
- 1058. Benjamin Koning** [8830] was born in 1751 in New York, NY.
- 1059. Henricus Koning** [8831] was born in 1753 in New York, NY.
- 1060. Jenneke Mills** [8833] was born in 1754 in New York, NY.
- 1061. Jenneke Kierstede** [8835] was born in 1753 in New York, NY and died on Feb 27, 1755 in New York, NY, aged 2.
- 1062. Jenneke Kierstede** [8836] was born in 1756 in New York, NY.
- 1063. Benjamin Kierstede** [8837] was born in 1758 in New York, NY.
- 1064. Jannetje Kierstede** [8839] was born in 1762 in New York, NY.
- 1065. Jesse Casier** [8841] was born in 1751.
- 1066. Abraham Casier** [8843] was born about 1766 in Cecil Co., Maryland and died in 1822 in Canton, Stark Co., OH, aged about 56.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Abraham married **Mary Jenkins** [9356] [MRIN: 3211].

The child from this marriage was:

2088 M i. **William Casier** [9357] was born in 1788.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**1067. James Casier** [8844] was born in 1769 in Cecil Co., Maryland and died in 1798 in Prince William Co., VA, aged 29.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

James married **Betsy Cahoe** [9358] [MRIN: 3212] in 1793 in Virginia. Betsy was born in 1775 in Prince William Co., VA.

The child from this marriage was:

2089 M i. **William Casier** [9359] was born on Jan 21, 1794 in Prince William Co., VA and died on Feb 28, 1872 in Nephi, Juab, Utah, aged 78.

**1068. Betsy Casier** [8845] was born about 1771 in Cecil Co., Maryland and died about 1820, aged about 49.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Betsy married **Joseph Caywood** [8848] [MRIN: 3049].

**1069. Catie Casier** [8846] was born about 1773 in Cecil Co., Maryland.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Catie married **Thomas Caywood** [8849] [MRIN: 3050].

**1070. Thankful Casier** [8847] was born about 1775 in Cecil Co., Maryland.

**1071. Mary Casier** [8851] was born in 1766 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA.

**1072. Rebecca Casier** [8852] was born in 1767 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Rebecca married **Edward Wingate** [8855] [MRIN: 3052] on Mar 14, 1792 in Cecil Co., Maryland.

**1073. John Casier** [8853] was born on Oct 10, 1770 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

John married **Martha Ford** [8856] [MRIN: 3053], daughter of **John Ford** [8857] and **Millicent Hyland** [8858], on Feb 20, 1793 in Cecil Co., Maryland. Martha was born in 1776.

**1074. Thomas Casier** [8854] was born in 1773 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA, died after 1812, and was buried in Methodist Cem., Northeast, Cecil Co., MD, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Thomas married **Cornelia Ford** [9361] [MRIN: 3214], daughter of **John Ford** [9362] and **Millicent Hyland** [9363], in 1797 in Cecil Co., Maryland. Cornelia was born after 1777.

The child from this marriage was:

2090 F i. **Rebecca Casier** [9364].

**1075. Richard Casier** [8862] was born on Aug 16, 1762 in Cecil Co., Maryland.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**1076. Abraham Casier** [8863] was born on Jul 13, 1764 in Cecil Co., Maryland.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Abraham married **Elizabeth Crockett** [8865] [MRIN: 3057] on Aug 10, 1783 in Cecil Co., Maryland.

Abraham next married **Mary Currier** [8866] [MRIN: 3058] on Jul 11, 1786 in Cecil Co., Maryland.

**1077. Susannah Casier** [8864] was born on Feb 26, 1772 in Cecil Co., Maryland.

**1078. Catharina King** [8990] was born in 1753 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Catharina married **John Watson** [8995] [MRIN: 3090] on Dec 31, 1770 in New York, NY.

**1079. Abraham King** [8991] was born in 1755 in New York, NY and died before 1765 in New York, NY.

**1080. Johannes King** [8992] was born in 1757 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Johannes married **Mary Kelch** [8996] [MRIN: 3091] before 1778 in New York, NY.

**1081. Susannah King** [8993] was born on Sep 7, 1763 in New York, NY.

**1082. Abraham King** [8994] was born on Dec 6, 1765 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Abraham married **Ann Day Fowler** [8997] [MRIN: 3092] on May 14, 1785 in New York, NY.

**1083. Cornelia Ryckman** [8999] was born in 1756 in New York, NY.

**1084. Abraham Ryckman** [9000] was born in 1758 in New York, NY.

**1085. Johannis Ryckman** [9001] was born in 1760 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Johannis married **Mary Allen** [9005] [MRIN: 3094].

**1086. Isaac Ryckman** [9002] was born in 1762 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Isaac married **Catherine Brown** [9006] [MRIN: 3095].

**1087. Elizabet Ryckman** [9003] was born in 1764 in New York, NY.

**1088. Albert Ryckman** [9004] was born in 1767 in New York, NY.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**1089. Catharina Kiersen** [9009] was born in 1750 in New York, NY.

**1090. Geertje Kiersen** [9010] was born in 1753 in New York, NY.

**1091. Hendrick Kiersen** [9011] was born in 1755 in New York, NY.

**1092. Sara Kiersen** [9012] was born in 1758 in New York, NY.

**1093. Hendrick Kiersen** [9013] was born in 1761 in New York, NY.

**1094. Giertje Kiersen** [9014] was born in 1764 in New York, NY.

**1095. Jakobus Kiersen** [9015] was born in 1767 in New York, NY.

**1096. John Armstrong** [9017] was born in 1754 in New York, NY.

**1097. Jacobus Armstrong** [9018] was born in 1757 in New York, NY.

**1098. John Armstrong** [9019] was born in 1759 in New York, NY.

**1099. Johannis Armstrong** [9020] was born in 1760 in New York, NY.

**1100. Maria Ryckman** [9022] was born in 1753 in New York, NY.

**1101. Lea Ryckman** [9023] was born in 1755 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Lea married **Joseph Forbes** [9025] [MRIN: 3100] before 1779.

**1102. Jacobus Ryckman** [9024] was born in 1759 in New York, NY.

**1103. Geertje Ryckman** [9029] was born in 1757 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Geertje married **John York** [9037] [MRIN: 3103] on Mar 20, 1783 in New York, NY.

**1104. Catharina Ryckman** [9030] was born in 1759 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Catharina married **Samuel Romine** [9038] [MRIN: 3104].

**1105. Jacobus Ryckman** [9031] was born in 1761 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Jacobus married **Mary Harsin** [9039] [MRIN: 3105] on Oct 3, 1782 in New York, NY.

**1106. Richard Ryckman** [9032] was born in 1763 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Richard married **Mary Doughty** [9040] [MRIN: 3106].

**1107. Arie Ryckman** [9033] was born in 1766 in New York, NY.

**1108. Johannes Ryckman** [9034] was born in 1768 in New York, NY.

**1109. Rachel Ryckman** [9035] was born in 1771 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Rachel married **Henry Oblinus** [9041] [MRIN: 3107].

**1110. Annatje Ryckman** [9036] was born in 1774 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Annatje married **Frederick Requir** [9042] [MRIN: 3108].

**1111. Judik Ryckman** [9049] was born in 1762 in New York, NY.

**1112. Judah Ryckman** [9050] was born on Jan 19, 1763 in Cornwall, Orange Co., NY and died on Aug 31, 1861 in Open Brook, Liberty Twp, McKean Co., PA. USA, aged 98.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Judah married **Andrew Sherwood** [9366] [MRIN: 3217], son of **Daniel Sherwood** [9367] and **Pattie Nicoll** [9368], on Dec 8, 1784 in Cornwall, Orange Co., NY. Andrew was born on Feb 4, 1746 in New York, NY and died on Aug 29, 1831 in Independence, Allegany Co., NY, USA, aged 85.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2091 M i. **Joseph Sherwood** [9369] was born on Sep 2, 1785 in New Windsor, Orange Co., NY, USA, died on Mar 17, 1856 in Smethport, McKean Co., PA, USA, aged 70, and was buried in Port Allegheny, McKean Co., PA, USA.
- 2092 M ii. **William Sherwood** [9370] was born on Feb 13, 1788 in New Windsor, Orange Co., NY, USA and died on Jan 30, 1842 in Independence, Allegany Co., NY, USA, aged 53.
- 2093 M iii. **David Sherwood** [9371] was born on Oct 29, 1791 in New Windsor, Orange Co., NY, USA, died on Dec 29, 1863 in Willing Twp, Allegany Co., NY, USA, aged 72, and was buried in Beach Hill Cem., Independence, Allegany Co., NY, USA.
- 2094 F iv. **Sarah Sherwood** [9372] was born on Feb 19, 1794 in New Windsor, Orange Co., NY, USA and died after Aug 5, 1844.
- 2095 M v. **Samuel Sherwood** [9373] was born on Jul 12, 1796 in New Windsor, Orange Co., NY, USA.
- 2096 F vi. **Hannah Sherwood** [9374] was born on Aug 13, 1800 in New Windsor, Orange Co., NY, USA.
- 2097 M vii. **Stephen Sherwood** [9375] was born on Mar 16, 1803 in Dryden, Tompkins Co., NY, USA and died in Roulette, McKean Co., PA, USA.
- 2098 F viii. **Nancy Sherwood** [9376] was born on Sep 2, 1806 in Dryden, Tompkins Co., NY, USA.

**1113. Sara Ryckman** [9051] was born in 1770 in New York, NY.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**1114. Maria (Polly) Ryckman** [9053] was born in 1755 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Maria married **Harmanus Peterson** [9063] [MRIN: 3114] on Sep 9, 1785 in Schenectady, NY.

**1115. Johannes Ryckman** [9054] was born in 1756 in New York, NY.

**1116. Rachel Ryckman** [9055] was born in 1758 in Schenectady, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Rachel married **Andries Bratt** [9064] [MRIN: 3115].

**1117. Cornelis Ryckman** [9056] was born in 1760 in Schenectady, NY and died before 1763 in Schenectady, NY.

**1118. Cornelis Ryckman** [9057] was born in 1763 in Schenectady, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Cornelis married **Margaritje Bratt** [9065] [MRIN: 3116].

**1119. Albert Ryckman** [9058] was born in 1766 in Schenectady, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Albert married **Annatje Van Etten** [9066] [MRIN: 3117] on Jan 25, 1791 in Schenectady, NY.

**1120. Sarah Ryckman** [9059] was born in 1768 in Schenectady, NY.

**1121. Harmanus Ryckman** [9060] was born in 1771 in Schenectady, NY.

**1122. Clara Ryckman** [9061] was born in 1774 in Schenectady, NY.

**1123. Samuel Ryckman** [9062] was born in 177 in Schenectady, NY.

**1124. Marytie Van Zeyl** [9074] was born in 1757 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

**1125. Cornelia Van Zeyl** [9075] was born in 1766 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

**1126. Tobias Van Zeyl** [9076] was born in 1768 in Schenectady, NY.

**1127. Johannes Van Zeyl** [9077] was born in 1771 in Schenectady, NY.

**1128. Annatje Van Zeyl** [9078] was born on Jun 15, 1773 in Montgomery Co., NY.

**1129. Annatje Beer** [9080] was born in 1758 in Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Annatje married **Slivester Morris** [9088] [MRIN: 3121] before 1784.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1130. **Tobias Beer** [9081] was born in 1759 in Bergen Co., NJ.
1131. **Hendrick Beer** [9082] was born in 1762 in Bergen Co., NJ.
1132. **Marya Beer** [9083] was born in 1764 in Bergen Co., NJ.
1133. **Johannes Beer** [9084] was born in 1766 in Bergen Co., NJ.
1134. **Frederick Beer** [9085] was born in 1766 in Bergen Co., NJ.
1135. **David Beer** [9086] was born in 1772 in Bergen Co., NJ.
1136. **Cornelia Beer** [9087] was born in 1774 in Bergen Co., NJ.
1137. **Susanna Ryckman** [9090] was born in 1761 in Bergen Co., NJ and died before 1770.
1138. **Tobias Ryckman** [9091] was born on Jul 17, 1763 in Tappan, NY.
1139. **Maria Ryckman** [9092] was born on Aug 6, 1765 in Tappan, NY.
1140. **Edward Ryckman** [9093] was born on Aug 28, 1767 in Tappan, NY.
1141. **Susanna Ryckman** [9094] was born on Jan 11, 1770 in Tappan, NY.
1142. **Catharine Ryckman** [9095] was born on Feb 22, 1772 in Tappan, NY.
1143. **Johannes Ryckman** [9096] was born on Apr 24, 1774 in Tappan, NY.
1144. **Cornelia Ryckman** [9097] was born on Oct 6, 1776 in Tappan, NY.
1145. **Annatje Ryckman** [9098] was born on Aug 10, 1780 in New York, NY.
1146. **Tobias Ryckman** [9103] was born in 1763 in Bergen Co., NJ.
1147. **Samuel Ryckman** [9104] was born in 1764 in Bergen Co., NJ.
1148. **Daniel Ryckman** [9105] was born in 1766 in Bergen Co., NJ.
1149. **Johannis Ryckman** [9106] was born in 1768 in Bergen Co., NJ.
1150. **Marya Ryckman** [9107] was born on Nov 5, 1770 in Bergen Co., NJ.
1151. **Abraham Ryckman** [9108] was born on Oct 4, 1772 in Bergen Co., NJ.
1152. **Isaac Ryckman** [9109] was born on Mar 26, 1775 in Bergen Co., NJ.
1153. **Jacob Ryckman** [9110] was born on Mar 26, 1775 in Bergen Co., NJ.
1154. **Jacobus Ackerman** [9122] was born in 1764 in Bergen Co., NJ.
1155. **Marie Ackerman** [9123] was born in 1765 in Bergen Co., NJ.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1156. **Annetje Ackerman** [9124] was born in 1767 in Bergen Co., NJ.
1157. **David Demarest** [9117] was born on Oct 24, 1769 in Bergen Co., NJ.
1158. **Johannes Demarest** [9118] was born on Jan 21, 1771 in Bergen Co., NJ.
1159. **Tobias Demarest** [9119] was born on Jul 20, 1773 in Bergen Co., NJ.
1160. **Abraham Demarest** [9120] was born on Sep 8, 1776 in Bergen Co., NJ.
1161. **Maria Demarest** [9121] was born on Aug 8, 1778 in Bergen Co., NJ.
1162. **Tobias Ryckman** [9126] was born on Apr 30, 1783 in Bergen Co., NJ.
1163. **Margritje Ryckman** [9127] was born on Jan 5, 1785 in Clarkstown, NY.
1164. **Jacob Ryckman** [9128] was born on Dec 22, 1786 in Tappan, NY.
1165. **Albert Ryckman** [9129] was born on Jan 19, 1792 in Clarkstown, NY.
1166. **Richard Parcel Kip** [872] was born on Sep 2, 1774 in New York, NY and was christened on Oct 16, 1774 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Probably died young.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 164.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 342, 1774 16 Oct James Kip, Cornelia Rykman parents, Richard Parcel child, witnesses Richard Kip, Elizabeth Brasher, j.d. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

1167. **Elizabeth Kip** [212] was born on Jan 6, 1777 in Chester, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 164.

Elizabeth married **Alexander Yates** [7036] [MRIN: 2366] about 1798.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2099 M i. **Christopher Yates** [7037] was born on Oct 2, 1798 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Oct 1798 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.
- 2100 F ii. **Cornelia Yates** [7038] was born on Feb 25, 1801 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Mar 1801 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.
- 2101 M iii. **Christopher Yates** [7039] was born on Dec 19, 1802 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Jan 1803 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.
- 2102 F iv. **Jane Yates** [7040] was born on Feb 20, 1805 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Feb 1805 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.
- 2103 M v. **James Yates** [7041] was born on Feb 14, 1807 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Feb 1807 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

2104 F vi. **Catalina Yates** [7046] was born on Dec 1, 1816 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Jan 1817 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.

**1168. Henry Kip** [873] was born on Apr 22, 1779 in Fishkill, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 56, p. 164.

Marriage Record of Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Fonda, New York now the Reformed Church of Fonda, 1772-1899, Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1986, Rhinebeck New York. #469.

Henry married **Catherine Simmons** [7042] [MRIN: 2367] in Jul 1797 in Fonda, NY, USA. Catherine was born in 1777 in New York, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

2105 F i. **Cornelia Kip** [7043] was born on Feb 2, 1799 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Feb 1799 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.

2106 F ii. **Hannah Kip** [7044] was born on Dec 27, 1800 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Jan 1801 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.

2107 F iii. **Rachel Kip** [7045] was born on Aug 10, 1806 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Aug 1806 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.

**1169. Cornelia Kip** [874] was born on Sep 17, 1782 in Fishkill, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 164.

Cornelia married **John Schuyler** [883] [MRIN: 61].

**1170. Jane Kip** [875] was born on Jun 12, 1785 in New York, NY, was christened on Jul 10, 1785 in New York, NY, and died on Feb 10, 1844, aged 58.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 164.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 371, 1785 10 Jul James Kip, Cornelia Ryckman parents, Jane child, witnesses Albert Ryckman, Elizabeth Ryckman. Minister John H. Livingston.

Marriage Record of Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Fonda, New York now the Reformed Church of Fonda, 1772-1899, Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1986, Rhinebeck New York. #718.

Jane married **John C. Sadlier** [884] [MRIN: 277] frb 1805 in Fonda, NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

2108 F i. **Cornelia Sadlier** [888] was born on Jan 5, 1807 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Jan 1807 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.

2109 M ii. **Francis Sadlier** [7035] was born on Aug 28, 1808 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Aug 1808 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.

2110 M iii. **Richard Washington Sadlier** [891] was born on Nov 18, 1810 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Nov 1810 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 2111 F iv. **Rebecca Carleton Sadlier** [889] was born on Jun 7, 1813 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Jun 1813 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.
- 2112 F v. **Marion Sadlier** [890] was born on Mar 17, 1815 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Mar 1815 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.
- 2113 M vi. **James Clement Sadlier** [7034] was born on Apr 15, 1817 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Apr 1817 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.
- 2114 F vii. **Jane Anthony Sadlier** [887] was born on Jan 3, 1819 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Jan 1819 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.
- 2115 F viii. **Harriet Philpot Sadlier** [886] was born on Jan 3, 1819 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Jan 1819 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.

**1171. James J Kip** [876] was born on May 27, 1787 in New York, NY, was christened on Jun 24, 1787 in New York, NY, and died on May 3, 1860 in Pulteney, Steuben Co., NY, USA, aged 72.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 57, p. 164, 174.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 385, 1787 24 June James Kip, Cornelia Wrightman parents, James child, no witnesses. Minister John H. Livingston.

1850 US Census Pulteney, Steuben, NY. Family # 313. (Ancestry.com)

James J Kipp	63	NY	Blacksmith
Amy	65	Connecticut	
Amanda	30	NY	
Frances Jane	1	NY	

James married **Amy Lathrop** [1103] [MRIN: 348], daughter of **Jedidiah Lathrop** [1104] and **Mary Amy Gardner** [1105]. Amy was born on Apr 20, 1784 in Colchester, CT, USA and died on Apr 7, 1858 in Pulteney, Steuben Co., NY, USA, aged 73.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2116 F i. **Sally Maria Kip** [1108] was born on Apr 15, 1811 in Mendon, NY, USA and died on May 27, 1843 in Pulteney, Steuben Co., NY, USA, aged 32.
- 2117 M ii. **Dyer Lathrop Kip** [1109] was born on Dec 22, 1812 in Mendon, NY, USA and died on Aug 1, 1845 in Pulteney, Steuben Co., NY, USA, aged 32.
- 2118 F iii. **Harriet L. Kip** [1110] was born on Nov 14, 1814 in Mendon, NY, USA and died on Mar 14, 1892 in Naples, NY, USA, aged 77.
- 2119 F iv. **Amanda Marie Kip** [1111] was born on Oct 14, 1816 in Johnstown, NY, USA and died on Feb 17, 1891 in Italy, NY, USA, aged 74.
- 2120 F v. **Charlotte E Kip** [1112] was born on Dec 14, 1818 in Charlestown, NY, USA and died on Jun 1, 1871 in Pulteney, Steuben Co., NY, USA, aged 52.
- 2121 F vi. **Lucy L. Kip** [1113] was born on May 25, 1825 in Newark, NY, USA and died on Jun 3, 1896 in Naples, NY, USA, aged 71.
- 2122 F vii. **Jane Ann Kip** [1114] was born on Nov 22, 1828 in Newark, NY, USA and died on Sep 5, 1849 in Jerusalem, NY, USA, aged 20.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**1172. Peter Kip** [877] was born on Mar 4, 1789 in New York, NY, was christened on Apr 5, 1789 in New York, NY, and died on Jul 17, 1854 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA, aged 65.

General Notes: He was a shoemaker and a Methodist for over fifty years.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 58, p. 164, 175.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 397, 1789 5 Apr James Kip, Cornelia Ryckman parents, Peter child, no witnesses. Minister John H. Livingston.

Peter married **Harriet Conklin** [1157] [MRIN: 365] on Sep 10, 1814 in Pompey, Onondaga Co., NY, USA. Harriet was born on Nov 22, 1794 in New York, USA and died on Feb 18, 1829 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA, aged 34.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2123 F i. **Lydia L. Kip** [1159] was born on Jun 14, 1815 in Pompey, Onondaga Co., NY, USA and died on Feb 14, 1831 in Newark, NY, USA, aged 15.
- 2124 M ii. **Alonso Kipp** [1160] was born on Oct 2, 1816 in Pompey, Onondaga Co., NY, USA, died on Oct 25, 1879 in Walworth, NY, USA, aged 63, and was buried in Walworth Cem., Walworth, Wayne Co., NY, USA.
- 2125 M iii. **William Kipp** [1161] was born on Nov 28, 1817 in Pompey, Onondaga Co., NY, USA and died on Aug 17, 1897 in Badger, SD, USA, aged 79.
- 2126 F iv. **Hester Kip** [1162] was born on Jun 21, 1818 and died on Oct 22, 1887, aged 69.
- 2127 F v. **Cornelia Kip** [1163] was born on Feb 2, 1819 in Pompey, Onondaga Co., NY, USA and died on Aug 22, 1859 in Naples, NY, USA, aged 40.
- 2128 F vi. **Jane Kip** [1164] was born on Jan 9, 1821 in New York, USA and died on Apr 19, 1823 in New York, USA, aged 2.

Peter next married **Prudence Aldrich Bouker** [1158] [MRIN: 366] on Aug 1, 1830 in New York, USA. Prudence was born on Jan 22, 1797 in Long Island, NY, USA and died on Dec 5, 1878 in Newark, NY, USA, aged 81.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2129 F i. **Harriet Kip** [1168] was born on May 3, 1831 in Newark, NY, USA and died on Apr 10, 1894 in Shortsville, NY, USA, aged 62.
- 2130 F ii. **Maria M. Kip** [1169] was born on Jan 15, 1833 in Newark, NY, USA and died on Jun 23, 1902 in Emery, OH, USA, aged 69.
- 2131 M iii. **James Henry Kipp** [1170] was born on Dec 24, 1834 in Newark, NY, USA and died on May 4, 1911 in Shortsville, NY, USA, aged 76.

**1173. Maria Kip** [878] was born on Nov 1, 1790 in New York, NY, was christened on Dec 5, 1790 in New York, NY, and died on Apr 25, 1871, aged 80.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 164.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 409, 1790 5 Dec James Kip, Cornelia Ryckman parents, Mary child, no witnesses. Minister John H. Livingston.

Marriage Record of Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Fonda, New York now the Reformed Church of Fonda, 1772-1899, Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1986, Rhinebeck New York. #903.

Ancestry.com.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970  
Benjamin Franklin Chapter, The Ohio Society. Application for Membership. Feb. 1937. Cornelius Kipp. Approved.  
SAR member No. 55280.

Maria married **William Lott** [885] [MRIN: 278], son of **Abraham Lott** [10690], on Jan 23, 1814 in Fonda, NY, USA.  
William died in 1819.

Children from this marriage were:

2132 M i. **John Lott** [892].

2133 M ii. **Henry Lott** [893] was born on Sep 7, 1815 in New York, USA and died on Sep 4, 1901 in Ohio, USA, aged 85.

Maria next married **Jamieson** [894] [MRIN: 279].

**1174. John Livingston Kip** [879] was born on Oct 16, 1792 in New York, NY, was christened on Nov 30, 1792 in New York, NY, and died on Mar 16, 1860 in Hannibal, Oswego Co., NY, USA, aged 67.

General Notes: John Livingston was probably named after the noted Dutch minister of New York City of that name. When a young man he lived near Johnstown, N.Y. Here he met Joseph Miller and his daughter Mary. When the Erie Canal was building he assisted Mr. Miller in constructing sections of the canal. He was elected Assemblyman from Wayne Co. in 1826. He was a founder of the Methodist Church in Hannibal, N.Y.

Northern Christian Advocate, Wednesday, May 9, 1860

John L. Kipp died in Hannibal, Oswego County, New York, March 16th, 1860, aged 67 years.

Brother Kipp was a leader in Israel--one of the pillars in the Methodist Episcopal Church. For twenty-one years in succession he held the office of Recording Steward, and his records are the history of Granby and Hannibal Circuits for the last twenty years. He was theologically experimentally and practically Methodistic. No more faithful or fast friend had the Church and the ministry in all times than J. L. Kipp. To her he gave much time, counsel and material aid.

"To her his cares and toils were given,  
Till toils and cares did end."

When or where was there a camp-meeting, a quarterly meeting or a special gathering of any kind, within the bounds of the old Granby or Hannibal Circuits, in whose councils, and among whose laborers, was not this ever vigilant servant of the Church found? When exhortation or entreaty, administered in prose, failed to arouse to diligence and duty, poetry, as it flowed from the lips of our departed brother, moved all hearts. His name and virtues are embalmed in the hearts of the good, and his record is on high. For nearly one year and a half he had been deprived of the public means of grace by loss of health; but his long illness was borne with Christian resignation, and he came to his end ripe for the heavenly garner; and as he moved out into the swellings of Jordan, he waved his hand as the last token of triumph through the blood of the Lamb.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 59, p. 164.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 423, 1792 30 Nov James Kip, Cornelia Ryckman parents, John Livingston child, no witnesses. Minister John H. Livingston.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Hannibal Village Cemetery, Hannibal, Oswego County, New York. Memorial # 22200868.

John married **Mary (Polly) Miller** [1177] [MRIN: 371], daughter of **Joseph A. Miller** [1178] and **Polly Allen** [1179], on Apr 21, 1816. Mary was born on Sep 16, 1795 and died on Dec 14, 1821, aged 26.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 2134 F i. **Nancy Maria Kip** [1182] was born on Jul 5, 1817 in Richfield, NY, USA and died before 1844.  
2135 F ii. **Maria A. Kip** [1183] was born in 1819 in Rome, NY, USA and died in 1830, aged 11.  
2136 M iii. **James Miller Kip** [1184] was born on Dec 7, 1821 in Newark, Wayne Co., NY, USA, died on Nov 8, 1885 in Garrison, IA, USA, aged 63, and was buried in Big Grove Cem., Benton Co., IA, USA.

John next married **Maria Williams** [1180] [MRIN: 373] on Jan 21, 1824. Maria was born in 1803 in Wayne Co., NY, USA, died on Nov 8, 1865, aged 62, and was buried in Hannibal Village Cem., Hannibal, Oswego Co., NY, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

- 2137 F i. **Rosena Arnold** [1181].

**1175. Albert Ryckman Kip** [880] was born on Sep 12, 1794 in New York, NY, USA, died on Dec 17, 1880 in Canton, St. Lawrence Co., NY, USA, aged 86, and was buried in Old Canton Cem., Canton, St. Lawrence Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 60, p. 164, 177.

1850 Census of the United States. New York. Saint Lawrence. Canton. P. 299B. Roll M432\_590. Family #90.

Ancestry.com

Kipp, A R	52	NY	Blacksmith
Kipp, Lovina	48	Mass	
Kipp, Cornelia A	25	NY	
Kipp, De Valvourt	19	NY	Portrait Painter
Kipp, Evrington	15	NY	

1860 Census of the United States. New York. Saint Lawrence. Canton. P. 209 (73). Roll M653\_852.

Kipp, Albert R	66	NY	Blksmith
Kip, Lovina	60	MA	
Wetherel, Saml	34	NY	Painter
Kipp, D H	28	NY	Painter marreid within the year
Kipp, Harriet	20	NY	

1870 Census of the United States. New York. Saint Lawrence. Canton. P. 48B (8). Roll M593\_1097.

Kipp, Albert R	75	NY	Black Smith
Kipp, Lovina	69	MA	Keeping Hosue

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Saint Lawrence. Canton. P. 138D (40). Roll 925. Enumeration Dist. 197.

Kipp, Devalcourt	47	NY	Painter
Kipp, Harriet	45	NY	Hosuekeeper
Kipp, May H	19	NY	at home
Kipp, William F	15	NY	at school
Kipp, Albert F	11	NY	at school
Kipp, Benjamin M	8	NY	at school
Kipp, Albert	87	NY	father

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Old Canton Cemetery, Canton, St. Lawrence County, New York. Memorial # 27595082. GPS N 44.59220 W -75.16970.

Albert married **Lovina Hor** [1188] [MRIN: 375], daughter of **Israel Hor** [1189] and **Johanna Haskins** [1190], on Oct 22, 1819. Lovina was born on Aug 17, 1802 in Savoy, MA, USA, died on Feb 13, 1879 in Canton, St. Lawrence Co., NY, USA, aged 76, and was buried in Old Canton Cem., Canton, St. Lawrence Co., NY, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 2138 F i. **Cornelia Kip** [1191] was born on Nov 24, 1820 and died on Sep 3, 1821.
- 2139 F ii. **Cornelia Ann Kip** [1192] was born on Jan 17, 1824, died on Mar 20, 1857, aged 33, and was buried in Old Canton Cem., Canton, St. Lawrence Co., NY, USA.
- 2140 M iii. **Henry De Valcourt Kip** [1193] was born on Nov 24, 1830 in Watertown, NY, USA, died on Feb 21, 1909, aged 78, and was buried in Evergreen Cem., Canton, St. Lawrence Co., NY, USA.
- 2141 M iv. **Francis Everington Kip** [1194] was born on Oct 10, 1835 and died on Apr 12, 1865 in TN, USA, aged 29.

**1176. Benjamin Haight Kip** [881] was born on Apr 22, 1797 in Johnstown, NY, USA, was christened in Apr 1797 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA, died on Jun 1, 1850, aged 53, and was buried in Sherman Cem., Sherman, Chautauqua Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Was born in Johnstown NY April 27, 1797 and married at Newark NY Feb 23, 1823 to Esther MILLER who was born, April 27, 1803. They removed to Sherman, Chatauqua Co., N.Y. in 1832 and in company with Otis and Elijah MILLER purchased the mill site in the village. He was one of the principal business men of this place and with his partners is said to have laid the foundations for its prosperity. He was supervisor of this town, 1834-48 and 49. Andrew W Young, History of Chautauqua Co NY 1875.

## WILL

p. 157, Benjamin H. Kip of town of Sherman, Chautauqua County, New York, signed 9 May 1850.

Land to daughter Miranda P. Hall. Land, including land deeded to me by Elijah Miller 4 Mar 1850, to daughters Francis M. Kip and Adaline N. Kip. \$280 each to daughter Francis M. Kip and daughter Adaline N. Kip. \$660 and her living with her mother until she comes of age to daughter Jane E. Kip. Everything else to wife Esther.

Executors: Wife Esther and Elijah Miller

Witnesses: George Grinnell, Jane Ann Grinnell, and Louisa E. Miller, all of Sherman

## Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 61, p. 164, 177.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18<sup>th</sup> Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Baptism Record of Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Fonda, New York now the Reformed Church of Fonda, 1758-1899, Arthur C M Kelly, 1985, Rhinebeck, NY. #2138.

1850 Census of the United States. New York. Chautaugua. Sherman. Mortality Schedules 1850.

P. 169 (321). Roll M1.

Kipp, Benjamin 52 NY Farmer Died June 1850.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Sherman Cemetery, Sherman, Chautauqua County, New York. Memorial # 10626882.

Benjamin married **Esther Miller** [1195] [MRIN: 377], daughter of **Joseph Miller** [7687] and **Polly** [Miller] [7688], on Feb 23, 1823 in Newark, NY, USA. Esther was born on Apr 27, 1803 in New York, USA, died on Sep 28, 1891, aged 88, and was buried in Sherman Cem., Sherman, Chautauqua Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2142 F i. **Miranda P. Kip** [1196] was born in 1825, died on Jan 12, 1907, aged 82, and was buried in Sherman Cem., Sherman, Chautauqua Co., NY, USA.
- 2143 F ii. **Frances M Kip** [1197] was born in 1829 in New York, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 2144 F    iii. **Adeline M Kip** [1198] was born on Dec 20, 1830 in New York, USA, died on Oct 13, 1867 in Sherman, Chautauqua Co., NY, USA, aged 36, and was buried in Sherman Cem., Sherman, Chautauqua Co., NY, USA.
- 2145 F    iv. **Jane Elizabeth Kip** [1199] was born in 1837 in New York, USA, died on Mar 18, 1880, aged 43, and was buried in Sherman Cem., Sherman, Chautauqua Co., NY, USA.

**1177. Sara Kip** [882] was born on May 30, 1800 in Johnstown, NY, USA and was christened in Jun 1801 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptised Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Caughnawaga, New York.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 164.

New York Births and Baptisms, Schoharie and Mohawk Valley, 1694-1906, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy

Baptism Record of Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Fonda, New York now the Reformed Church of Fonda, 1758-1899, Arthur C M Kelly, 1985, Rhinebeck, NY. #2716.

**1178. Cornelia Demarest** [9131] was born on Feb 12, 1780 in Bergen Co., NJ.

**1179. Rebecca Demarest** [9132] was born in 1784 in Bergen Co., NJ.

**1180. Lea Demarest** [9133] was born in 1787 in Bergen Co., NJ.

**1181. Tobias Demarest** [9134] was born on Jan 24, 1789 in Bergen Co., NJ.

**1182. Daniel Demarest** [9135] was born on Jul 2, 1791 in Bergen Co., NJ.

**1183. Albert Demarest** [9136] was born on Sep 22, 1793 in Bergen Co., NJ.

**1184. John Van Vleck** [9138] was born on Sep 3, 1770 in Great Barrington, MA and died on Feb 1, 1810 in Olive, Ulster Co., NY, USA, aged 39.

General Notes: Sources

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

John married **Sara Elmendorf Cool Tack** [9146] [MRIN: 3133], daughter of **Johannes Tack** [9147] and **Sara Elmendorf Cooley** [9148], on Oct 20, 1791 in Rochester, Ulster Co., NY. Sara was born in 1774 in Marbletown, Ulster Co., NY and died on Jul 28, 1843, aged 69.

**1185. Catharina Van Vleck** [9139] was born on Feb 20, 1772 in Stone Arabia, NY and died on Dec 4, 1831, aged 59.

General Notes: Sources

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Catharina married **Peter TenBroeck Meyer** [9149] [MRIN: 3135] on Jul 29, 1798 in Linlithgo, NY. Peter was born in 1775 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

**1186. Matthew Van Vleck** [9140] was born on Nov 10, 1773 in Ulster Co., NY and died on May 27, 1846 in DeWitt, Onondaga Co., NY, USA, aged 72.

General Notes: Sources

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**1187. Abraham K Van Vleck** [9141] was born on Apr 12, 1776 in Ulster Co., NY and died on Nov 15, 1821, aged 45.

General Notes: Sources  
Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Abraham married **Catheline Post** [9150] [MRIN: 3136] in 1818. Catheline was born in Saugerties, NY.

**1188. Eleanor (Nella) Van Vleck** [9142] was born on Jul 16, 1778 in Ulster Co., NY and died on Jan 8, 1861 in DeWitt, Onondaga Co., NY, USA, aged 82.

General Notes: Sources  
Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Eleanor married **Jacob Nottingham** [9151] [MRIN: 3137], son of **Garten Nottingham** [9156] and **Maragret Hardenbergh** [9157], on Feb 15, 1800 in Marbletown, Ulster Co., NY. Jacob was born in 1776 in Marbletown, Ulster Co., NY.

**1189. Mary Ann Van Vleck** [9143] was born on Jun 23, 1780 in Ulster Co., NY and died on Aug 19, 1860, aged 80.

General Notes: Sources  
Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Mary married **James Elting** [9152] [MRIN: 3138] on Sep 16, 1801 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY.

Mary next married **Isaac J Hasbrouck** [9153] [MRIN: 3139], son of **Jacob Hasbrouck** [9154] and **Sarah Du Bois** [9155], on Nov 30, 1831 in Marbletown, Ulster Co., NY. Isaac was born on Mar 27, 1769.

**1190. Unk Van Vleck** [9144] was born on Nov 12, 1782 in Ulster Co., NY and died on Nov 12, 1782 in Ulster Co., NY.

**1191. Margaret Van Vleck** [9145] was born on Nov 29, 1784 in New York, NY and died on Oct 16, 1847 in Geneva, NY, USA, aged 62.

General Notes: Sources  
Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Margaret married **Lewis I Hasbrouck** [9158] [MRIN: 3142], son of **Jacob Hasbrouck** [9154] and **Sarah Du Bois** [9155], on Dec 31, 1807 in Marbletown, Ulster Co., NY. Lewis was born on Feb 10, 1785.

**1192. Eleanor Van Vleck** [9162] was born on Aug 22, 1770 in New York, NY and died on May 28, 1849 in Raynertown, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA, aged 78.

General Notes: Sources  
Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Eleanor married **Nicholas Williams** [9176] [MRIN: 3147], son of **Peter Williams** [9177] and **Elizabeth Fonda** [9178], on Mar 29, 1795. Nicholas was born on Mar 19, 1759 in Pittstown, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.

**1193. Jane Van Vleck** [9163] was born on Jul 18, 1772 in New York, NY and died on Mar 30, 1776 in New York, NY, aged 3.

**1194. John Van Vleck** [9164] was born on Mar 17, 1774 in New York, NY and died on Jan 13, 1776 in New York, NY, aged 1.

**1195. William Van Vleck** [9165] was born on Nov 11, 1775 in New York, NY and died on Mar 7, 1864 in Lansingburgh, NY, USA, aged 88.

General Notes: Sources  
Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

William married **Elizabeth Bancker** [9179] [MRIN: 3149], daughter of **Floris Bancker** [9180] and **Martha Young** [9181], on Oct 1, 1797 in Troy, NY, USA. Elizabeth was born on Jun 9, 1779 in Lansingburgh, NY, USA and died on Apr 14, 1851 in Lansingburgh, NY, USA, aged 71.

**1196. Margarieta Van Vleck** [9166] was born on Jul 12, 1777 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA and died on Oct 1, 1838, aged 61.

General Notes: Sources  
Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Margarieta married **Matthew Hoes** [9182] [MRIN: 3151], son of **Matheus Hoes** [9183] and **Helen Van Deusen** [9184], on Jan 1, 1804. Matthew was born on Apr 17, 1766 in Kinderhook, NY and died on Nov 6, 1820, aged 54.

**1197. Mary Van Vleck** [9167] was born on May 9, 1779 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA and died on Aug 30, 1849, aged 70.

**1198. John T Van Vleck** [9168] was born on May 1, 1781 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA and died on Dec 5, 1807, aged 26.

General Notes: Sources  
Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

John married **Rebeckah Sloan** [9185] [MRIN: 3153], daughter of **Isaac Sloan** [9186] and **Rebeckah** [Sloan] [9187]. Rebeckah was born on Mar 12, 1785.

**1199. Jane Van Vleck** [9169] was born on Mar 5, 1783 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and died on Jan 26, 1862 in Spring Lake, MI, USA, aged 78.

General Notes: Sources  
Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Jane married **James S Newcomb** [9188] [MRIN: 3155], son of **Cyrenius Newcomb** [9189] and **Jane Morris** [9190]. James was born on Oct 21, 1773 in Little Nine Partners, Dutchess Co., NY.

**1200. Cornelia Van Vleck** [9170] was born on Dec 20, 1785 in New York, NY and died in 1806, aged 21.

**1201. Catherine Teller Van Vleck** [9171] was born on Jul 7, 1787 and died in 1874 in Brunswick, NY, aged 87.

**1202. Samuel Kip Van Vleck** [9172] was born on Oct 15, 1790 and died on Nov 24, 1855 in Trenton, Oneida Co., NY, USA, aged 65.

General Notes: Sources  
Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Samuel married **Eleanor Stoutenburgh** [9197] [MRIN: 3159], daughter of **Luke Stoutenburgh** [9174] and **Maria Van Vleck** [3092], on May 18, 1811 in Pittstown, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA. Eleanor was born on Jul 6, 1784 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

**1203. Eleanor Stoutenburgh** [9197] was born on Jul 6, 1784 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Sources  
Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Eleanor married **Samuel Kip Van Vleck** [9172] [MRIN: 3159], son of **Samuel Van Vleck** [3091] and **Catherine Compton** [9159], on May 18, 1811 in Pittstown, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA. Samuel was born on Oct 15, 1790 and died on Nov 24, 1855 in Trenton, Oneida Co., NY, USA, aged 65.

**(Duplicate Line. See Person 1202 on Page 344)**

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**1204. Peter L Stoutenburgh** [9198] was born on Nov 23, 1786 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and died on Dec 1, 1831 in New York, NY, aged 45.

General Notes: Sources  
Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Peter married **Pamela Hart** [9199] [MRIN: 3162] in 1810 in Crum Elbow, Dutchess Co., NY, USA. Pamela was born on Oct 12, 1789 in Long Island, New York.

**1205. Ann Luyster** [247].

Ann married **Peter Hulst** [249] [MRIN: 77].

**1206. John Luyster** [248].

John married **Mary Van Alst** [250] [MRIN: 78].

**1207. Peter Cornelius Luyster** [255].

**1208. Jacobus Luyster** [256].

**1209. Ann Luyster** [258].

Ann married **John Churchill** [262] [MRIN: 83].

**1210. John Luyster** [259].

General Notes: Moved to Ohio.

**1211. Catherine Luyster** [260].

Catherine married **David Tidd** [263] [MRIN: 84].

**1212. Eve Luyster** [261].

Eve married **Van Tine** [264] [MRIN: 85].

Eve next married **Ashael Thrasher** [265] [MRIN: 86].

**1213. John Luyster** [9068].

**1214. Jonathan Emmons** [14425] was born in 1746 in Marlboro, Monmouth Co., NJ, was christened on Jun 12, 1748 in Freehold, Monmouth Co., NJ, and died in 1810 in Russell, VA, USA, aged 64.

General Notes: Sources:  
US Dutch Reformed Church Records.  
Freehold and Middletown, Monmouth, New Jersey. Baptism June 12, 1748. No. 799.

New Jersey Marriage Records. New Jersey Colonial Documents p. 126.  
Jonathan Emmons and Sary Holstead.

K.A. (administered by pyratqwn). Ancestry.com DNA match. 8.1 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Jonathan married **Saray Holsted** [14426] [MRIN: 4978] on Sep 9, 1767 in Montgomery, Somerset Co., NJ. Saray was born on Sep 9, 1747 in Pilesgrove, Salem Co., NJ and died on Aug 12, 1850 in Columbiana, NJ, USA, aged 102.

The child from this marriage was:

2146 M i. **Serenus Emmons** [14427] was born in 1768 in Russell, VA, USA and died on Aug 7, 1825 in Columbiana, OH, USA, aged 57.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**1215. Anthony Hulse** [14379] was born in 1751 in Monmouth Co., NJ and died on Feb 5, 1834 in Enfield, Tompkins Co., NY, USA, aged 83.

General Notes: Sources:

Carol Darlene Huls. Midland, Texas. Ancestry.com DNA match. 11.6 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Anthony married **Catherine Allen** [14380] [MRIN: 4961]. Catherine was born in 1748 in Shrewsbury, Monmouth Co., NJ and died on Feb 5, 1834 in Enfield, Tompkins Co., NY, USA, aged 86.

The child from this marriage was:

2147 M i. **William Hulse** [14381] was born circa 1770 in New Jersey and died on Jun 29, 1859 in Dearborn Co., IN, USA, aged about 89.

**1216. Joseph Hulse** [10408] was born circa 1755 in Monmouth Co., NJ and died on Sep 18, 1821 in Harmony Twp, Clark Co., OH, USA, aged about 66.

General Notes: Sources:

home.comcast.net/~jbaker1516/jmb-p/index.htm - John Baker's Genealogy

Joseph married **Siche Hoagland** [10409] [MRIN: 3557], daughter of **John Hoagland** [10410] and **Jane Newkirk** [10411], circa 1775 in Virginia.

The child from this marriage was:

2148 F i. **Jane Hulse** [10412] was born on Apr 12, 1787 in Washington Co., PA, USA, died on Feb 2, 1859 in Winnebago Co., IL, USA, aged 71, and was buried in Howard Union Cem., Davis, Winnebago Co., IL, USA.

**1217. Elizabeth Zabriskie** [392] was born in 1737 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Sep 18, 1737 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, died on Aug 9, 1790 in North Schraalenburgh, NJ, aged 53, and was buried on Aug 11, 1790 in North Schraalenburgh, NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol.35, No. 1, Jan. 1960. P. 25.

Annotations for the North Schraalenburgh (New Jersey) Church Death Records of 1783-1824.

Elizabeth married **Pieter Kuyper** [8192] [MRIN: 2840] on Aug 11, 1759 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ.

**1218. Geertjen Zabriskie** [393] was christened on Oct 7, 1739 in Schraalenburgh, NJ.

**1219. Margrietje Zabriskie** [394] was christened on Oct 18, 1741.

**1220. Lea Zabriskie** [395] was christened on Jul 15, 1744.

Lea married **Samuel Van Saen** [399] [MRIN: 134] on Jul 25, 1765.

**1221. Rachel Zabriskie** [396] was christened on Jul 15, 1744.

**1222. Jan Zabriskie** [397] was christened on Nov 2, 1754.

**1223. Hendrick Zabriskie** [398] was christened on Jul 7, 1754.

**1224. Hendrick Van Blarkum** [403] was christened on May 18, 1740.

General Notes: He was Hendrick Van Blarcom of Paterson, N.J., A Captain of Militia in the Revolution.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Hendrick married **Annetje Van Winkle** [404] [MRIN: 137].

The child from this marriage was:

2149 M i. **Johannes Van Blarkum** [405] was christened on Sep 10, 1765 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA.

**1225. Geertje Hopper** [409] was christened on Mar 27, 1737.

**1226. Andries Hopper** [410] was christened on Dec 10, 1738.

**1227. Marytje Hopper** [411] was christened on Jan 4, 1741.

**1228. Annaetjen Hopper** [412] was christened on Nov 13, 1743.

**1229. Hendrick Kip** [607] was born on Jul 30, 1751 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 154.

**1230. Trintie Kip** [608] was born on Oct 21, 1754 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 154.

**1231. Isaac N Kip** [609] was born on May 14, 1756 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Jun 6, 1756 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, died on Mar 10, 1813 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA, aged 56, and was buried in Old North Reformed Church Cem., Dumont, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Isaac N. Kipp, Bergen, and Mary Banta, marriage contract/license Nov. 22, 1779.

While his name appears as Kip in the baptismal records, at his death the name is recorded as Kipp. Both he and his father Nicasie espoused the cause of the Colonists in the Revolution.

Abstract of Will:

1809, Kip, Isaac, of Hackensack Twsp., Bergen Co., will of. Wife Mary, "full right to take from personal estate as much as she shall think necessary during her life or a second marriage." Son Henry, land whereon he lives, on east side of Schralenburgh Road and on north side of my farm adjoining Samuel Banta; also another lot on west end of the Church lot on raod leading to Hackensack, adjoining William Quackenbush; also 1/2 the mountain lot in Closter; also 1/3 of Swamp lot on Back Creek; also 1/4 part of Brack Meadow, he paying legacies hereafter mentioned. Son, Nickolas, land whereon I now dwell (16 acres); also a lot between that purchased of Henry Ferdon and my son, Henry; also 5 acres of woodland; also 13 acres adjoining Henry Ferdon; the other 1/2 of mountain lot, 1/3 of Back Creek Swamp, he paying legacies as hereafter directed. Son David, 1/2 of land I hold from Henry Ferdon, 1/3 of Swamp, 1/4 of Back Meadow and 1/2 lot in Closter mountain, he paying legacies as directed. Youngest son, James, 1/2 of land purchased of Henry Ferdon; also south half of woodland; 1/4 of Back Meadow, he paying legacies as directed. Four daughters, Anny, Leah, Polly, and Caty to each \$875. Any daughter, unmarried at my death to have an outset equal to the married ones, before division of estate is made. Residue of personal estate to all children equally, reserving wife's right therein as aforesaid. Executors - wife Mary, and sons, Nickolas, David and Henry. Wife Mary to be guardian during non-age of minor children. Witnesses - John R. Bogert, William Westervelt, Jacob I. Christie. Proved April 22, 1813, when three sons, as named, signed as executors.

1813, April 21. Inventory, \$1,749.97 1/2; made by Albert C. Zabriskie, Henry Brinckerhoff. Includes one silver mounted sword, carpenter's tools, one "Mohana Tea Box." File 3595 B.

Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 41, p. 154, 164.

Index to Marriage Records, 1666-1799. New Jersey State Archives web site  
www.njarchives.org [K (1711-1790) : Page/Item 414]

Archives of the State of New Jersey, First Series. Vol. XXII. Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey. Marriage Records, 1665-1800. Edited by William Nelson. Paterson, NJ. The Press Printing and Publishing Co. 1900.

Hutchinson, Elmer T. (editor). Archives of the State of New Jersey. First Series Vol. XLI Documents relating to the Colonial, Revolutionary and Post-Revolutionary History of the State of New Jersey., Vol. XII of Calendar of New Jersey Wills and Administrations, etc., 1810-1813. Published: Bayonne, NJ, Jersey Printing Co., 1949.

Genealogical History of Hudson and Bergen Counties, New Jersey. Edited by Cornelius Burnham Harvey. The New Jersey Genealogical Publishing Co., NY. 1900.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 12, No. 3, Jul. 1937. P. 61. Bergen County New Jersey Gravestones. New Schraalenburgh Church Yard, Dumont.

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Old North Reformed Church Cemetery, Dumont, Bergen County, New Jersey. Memorial # 12627055. GPS N 40.94000 W -73.99500.

Isaac married **Mariah Banta** [895] [MRIN: 280], daughter of **David Banta** [896] and **Antjen Ackerman** [897], on Nov 22, 1779 in Bergen Co., NJ. Mariah was born on Mar 25, 1759 in Bergen Co., NJ, died on Jun 17, 1836 in New Jersey, aged 77, and was buried in South Church Cem., Bergenfield, NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2150 M i. **Nicholas Kipp** [898] was born on Oct 11, 1780 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Dec 3, 1789 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, died on Jun 5, 1865 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 84, and was buried in Old North Reformed Church Cem., Dumont, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.
- 2151 M ii. **David Kipp** [899] was born on Jan 24, 1783 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died on Apr 26, 1864 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 81.
- 2152 M iii. **Henry Kipp MD** [900] was born on Dec 11, 1785 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and died on Apr 3, 1849, aged 63.
- 2153 F iv. **Ann Kip** [901] was born on Jan 30, 1789 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and died on Mar 14, 1855 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA, aged 66.
- 2154 F v. **Leah Kip** [902] was born on Mar 29, 1791 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and died on Nov 22, 1848, aged 57.
- 2155 F vi. **Polly Kip** [903] was born on Mar 26, 1792 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.
- 2156 F vii. **Maria Kip** [7873] was born on Mar 26, 1793 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, was christened on Apr 14, 1793 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died on Jul 10, 1880, aged 87, and was buried in English Neighborhood Reformed Cem., Ridgefield, Bergen County, NJ, USA.
- 2157 F viii. **Catherine (Tiney) Kip** [904] was born on Jan 4, 1795 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and died on Apr 15, 1861, aged 66.
- 2158 M ix. **Isaac Kip** [905] was born on Sep 17, 1796 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.
- 2159 M x. **James Kipp** [906] was born on Jan 24, 1799 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and died on Jun 2, 1881, aged 82.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**1232. Trintie Kip** [610] was born on Sep 30, 1758 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 154.

Trintie married **Rev Johannes Mauritius Goetschius** [613] [MRIN: 197] about 1775.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2160 F i. **Lea Goetschius** [614] was born on May 12, 1776 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA, was christened on Jun 2, 1776 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, and died on Dec 21, 1850, aged 74.
- 2161 M ii. **Johannes Hendricus Goetschius** [615] was born on Oct 17, 1779.
- 2162 F iii. **Maria Goetschius** [616] was born on May 1, 1782.
- 2163 M iv. **Nicasie Goetschius** [617] was born on Apr 13, 1784.
- 2164 F v. **Sellome Goetschius** [618] was born on Oct 7, 1786.
- 2165 F vi. **Rachel Goetschius** [619] was christened on Mar 22, 1789.

**1233. Hendrick Kip** [611] was born on May 18, 1760 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 154.

**1234. Petrus Kip** [612] was born on Nov 5, 1762 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and died on May 26, 1860 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 97.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 154.

Salt Lake City Family History Library

New York Marriages and Deaths Card Index - Kipp

P. T. Tues. May 29, 1860. Peter Kipp formerly of Hyde Park, in the 98th year of his age.

**1235. Hendrick Berry** [414] was born on May 22, 1751.

Hendrick married **Caty Ackerman** [415] [MRIN: 141] on Apr 6, 1775.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2166 F i. **Ann Berry** [416] was born on Jul 3, 1781.
- 2167 M ii. **Samuel H Berry** [417] was born on Jul 17, 1788 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died on Feb 28, 1864 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 75, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.
- 2168 M iii. **Abraham Berry** [418] was born on Aug 10, 1792.
- 2169 M iv. **John H Berry** [419] was born on Nov 29, 1796, died in 1877 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 81, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

**1236. Jacob Kip** [623] was born on Mar 24, 1756 and died in Jan 1794, aged 37.

General Notes: Died unmarried.

Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 154.

**1237. Gearty Kip** [624] was born on Feb 14, 1759 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ and died on May 28, 1855 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 96.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 154.

Gearty married **Jan Petrus Ackerman** [628] [MRIN: 200], son of **Patrus Ackerman** [10217] and **Antje Hopper** [10218], about 1783. Jan was born in Nov 1743 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ and died on May 6, 1817 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 73.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2170 F i. **Cornelia Ackerman** [630].
- 2171 M ii. **Peter Ackerman** [629] was born on Aug 20, 1784 and died on Apr 9, 1866, aged 81.
- 2172 M iii. **Garret Ackerman** [631] was born on Oct 20, 1790 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, died on Dec 24, 1836 in Bergen Co., NJ, aged 46, and was buried in Sautjes Taves Begraven Ground, Demarest, Bergen Co., NJ.
- 2173 F iv. **Antje Ackerman** [632] was born on Aug 6, 1792 and was christened on Aug 26, 1792.
- 2174 F v. **Rachel Ackerman** [653] was born on Sep 26, 1794.
- 2175 M vi. **Jacob Ackerman** [654] was born on Nov 19, 1796 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, was christened on Dec 26, 1796 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died on Sep 12, 1879 in Kirkwood, Warren Co., IL, USA, aged 82, and was buried in Center Grove Cem., Kirkwood, Warren Co., IL, USA.
- 2176 F vii. **Elizabeth Ackerman** [655] was born on Oct 9, 1799 and died in 1875, aged 76.

**1238. Cornelia Kip** [625] was born on Dec 17, 1761 in Lodi, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died on Dec 8, 1855 in Pollifly, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 93.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 155.

1850 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. Lodi. Roll M432\_442. P. 186B.

Brinkerhoff, Jacob J	67	NJ	Farmer
Brinkerhoff, Jane	67	NJ	
Brinkerhoff, Martha	33	NJ	
Brinkerhoff, Launa	28	NJ	
Brinkerhoff, Garret	26	NJ	Laborer
Brinkerhoff, Cornelia	88	NJ	
Brinkerhoff, James Henry	7	NJ	
Brinkerhoff, John W	3	NJ	
Henry, Timbs	24	Ire	Laborer
Henry, Batey	20	Ire	Laborer
Westcontt, Jacob	22	NY	Mariner

New Jersey, Deaths and Burials Index, 1798-1971.

ornelia Brinkerhoff. B abt 1761. D Dec. 8, 1855, Lodi, Bergen County, New Jersey. Age 94. Widowed. Father Garret Kip. FHL # 493703.

Cornelia married **Jacobus J Brinkerhoff** [689] [MRIN: 210], son of **Jacob Brinkerhoff** [690] and **Antje Van Voorhes** [691], on Nov 3, 1782. Jacobus was born on Feb 19, 1758 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, was christened on Feb 25, 1759, died on Jul 26, 1840 in Pollifly, NJ, USA, aged 82, and was buried in True Reformed Church of Hackensack Cemetery, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

The child from this marriage was:

- 2177 M i. **Jacob J Brinkerhoff** [692] was born on Apr 29, 1783 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died on Apr 13, 1863, aged 79.

**1239. Hendrick Kip** [626] was born on Feb 24, 1765 in Pollifly, NJ, USA and died on May 31, 1847 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 82.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 42, p. 156, 166.

Bergen County, New Jersey Marriages, 1749-1850. FHL mf #1317500.

New Jersey Marriages, 1684-1895. Provo, UT. On-line database.

Hendrick married **Catherine Van Horn** [937] [MRIN: 290], daughter of **Jacob Van Horn** [10672] and **Catherine Stuyvesant** [10673], on May 16, 1802 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA. Catherine was born on Feb 10, 1781 and died on May 8, 1866 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 85.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2178 F i. **Cornelia Kip** [938] was born on Dec 15, 1803 and died after 1880.
- 2179 M ii. **Jacob H Kipp** [939] was born on Dec 31, 1809 in Hasbrouck, NJ, USA, died on Apr 12, 1898 in East Hackensack, NJ, USA, aged 88, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.
- 2180 F iii. **Catherine Kip** [940] was born on Aug 11, 1818 and died on Mar 28, 1865, aged 46.

**1240. Nicholas G Kipp** [627] was born on Jan 4, 1779 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died in 1820, aged 41.

General Notes: In the War of 1812-1815, he was a sergeant in the 2d Bergen Co., Capt. Andrew P. Hopper's Co. of Infantry, Col. John Dodd's Regt., N.J. Detailed Militia, and he was enrolled Sept. 1, 1814, and relieved, Dec. 7, 1814. His will of the Township of New Barbadoes was dated July 1819, and probated Nov. 14, 1820.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 43, p. 156, 167.

Nicholas married **Jane Paulison** [946] [MRIN: 292], daughter of **Powlas Paulison** [948] and **Nelly** [Paulison] [949]. Jane was born on Sep 16, 1784 and died on Feb 16, 1849, aged 64.

The child from this marriage was:

- 2181 M i. **Garret N Kipp** [950] was born on Feb 7, 1808 in Pollifly, NJ, USA, died on Apr 19, 1870, aged 62, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

**1241. Pieter H Kip** [474] was born on Dec 2, 1743 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, was christened on Jan 29, 1744 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, and died on Mar 8, 1813 in Rutherford, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 69.

General Notes: The will of Peter Kip of New Barbados, New Jersey was dated Feb. 14, 1812, and probated March 23, 1813.

1812, Feb. 14. Kip, Peter, of New Barbadoes Twsp., Bergen Co.; will of. Wife, Jamime, maintenance during widowhood. Son, Henry P. Kip, negro slave, Tone; also all lands. Daughter, Jane (wife of John Van Winkel), silver coffee pot. Two daughters, Caty (wife of Richard Outwater), and Jane, land whereon I now live on north side of Boiling Spring Road, adjoining my son, Henry P. Kip's land; also 15 acres of woodland in Moonackye; also swamp known as the Wolfe's Nest; cedar swamp known as the Same-strake; other small lots of cedar swamp; also residue of personal estate. Executors - son, Henry P. Kip and two sons-in-law, John Van Winkel, Richard Outwater. Witnesses: Garret Van Houten, Albert Ackerman, Philip Berry.

1812, July 9. Cidicil. Salt meadow known as Mud Bend (12 acres) to three children instead of to Henry as stated in will. Witnesses - Albert Ackerman, Albert Trehune, Garret Van Houten. Proved March 23, 1812.

1813, March 22. Inventory, \$5,126.18; made by Albert Ackerman, John A Berry. Includes several names in accounts.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

## Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 44, p. 157, 167.

NYGBS Manuscript: File 1 (K6281); Ancestors of Petrus Kip, compiled by Thomas G. Thompson, 2001. Documents Relating to the Descendants of Hendrick Hendrickson Kip (1600-1680)

Van Winkle Family Record 1630-1913, by Daniel Van Winkle, Jersey City, NJ, p. 56.

New Jersey Calendar of Wills 1810-1813. P. 223.

Pieter married **Willemijntje Van Winkle** [465] [MRIN: 154], daughter of **Johannis J. Van Winkle** [462] and **Eva Kip** [386], in 1769. Willemijntje was born on May 8, 1751, was christened on Jun 2, 1751, and died on Sep 12, 1823 in Rutherford, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 72.

## Children from this marriage were:

- 2182 M i. **Hendrick Pieter Kip** [475] was born on Jul 14, 1770 in Passaic, NJ, USA, was christened on Aug 5, 1770 in Passaic, NJ, USA, died on Feb 21, 1840 in Passaic, NJ, USA, aged 69, and was buried in Passaic, NJ, USA.
- 2183 F ii. **Catharina Kip** [476] was born on Sep 2, 1782 in New Jersey, was christened on Sep 29, 1782, and died on Aug 30, 1850, aged 67.
- 2184 M iii. **Johannes Kip** [477] was born on Jun 20, 1785 and was christened on Jul 17, 1785.
- 2185 F iv. **Jannetje Kip** [478] was born on Jan 20, 1788 and was christened on Feb 10, 1788.

**1242. Cornelia Kip** [720] was born in 1746 and was christened on Jul 27, 1746 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Keetye Kip.

Cornelia Kip, Bergen and Enoch Vreelandt, Bergen, married Nov. 18, 1764.

## Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 157.

Documents Relating to the Colonial History of the State of New Jersey: Vol. XXII, Marriage Records 1665-1800, Patterson, NJ, 1900.

Index to Marriage Records, 1666-1799. New Jersey State Archives web site  
[www.njarchives.org](http://www.njarchives.org) [V (Part 2 : 1762-1794) : Page/Item 229]

New Jersey Marriage Records 1665-1800, by William Nelson. GPC, Baltimore, 1982.

Cornelia married **Enoch J. Vreeland** [725] [MRIN: 218], son of **Joris Vreeland** [726] and **Annetje Van Winkle** [727], on Nov 18, 1764 in Bergen Co., NJ. Enoch was born on Feb 18, 1741.

## Children from this marriage were:

- 2186 M i. **Jacob Vreeland** [729].
- 2187 F ii. **Annaatje Vreeland** [730] was christened on Dec 18, 1768 in Passaic, NJ, USA.
- 2188 M iii. **Joris Vreeland** [8114] was born on Aug 16, 1771 in Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Sep 15 in Bergen Co., NJ.

**1243. Elsjin Kip** [721] was born in 1750 and was christened on Apr 8, 1750 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 157.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**1244. Jannetje Kip** [722].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 157.

**1245. Agnietje Kip** [723] was born on Jun 25, 1755 in Passaic, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 157.

Agnietje married **Jacob Van Winkle** [731] [MRIN: 221].

The child from this marriage was:

2189 M i. **Henry Van Winkle** [732].

**1246. Jacob Kip** [724] was born in 1760 and was christened on Jul 6, 1760.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 157.

**1247. Peter A Kipp** [734] was born on Dec 6, 1782 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Dec 22, 1782, died on Oct 10, 1838 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 55, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: Peter Kipp added a "p" to his name.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 45, p. 158, 169.

New Jersey Marriages, 1684-1875, by Jordan Dodd.

Bergen County New Jersey Marriage Records Compiled by Mrs. Frances A Westervelt. New York. 1929.

New York Evening Post, Oct. 12, 1838.

Index of Marriages and Deaths in the New York Weekly Museum, 1788-1817. Compiled by American Antiquarian Society. 1952.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol.47, No. 1, Jan. 1972. P. 23. Bergen Reformed Church Records, 1789-1877. See Vol. 50.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen County, New Jersey. Memorial # 7261567.

Peter married **Maria Stuyvesant** [988] [MRIN: 308], daughter of **Peter Stuyvesant** [8971] and **Magdalena Demarest** [328], on Feb 27, 1802 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA. Maria was born on Nov 22, 1780, was christened on Nov 26, 1780, died on Aug 25, 1856 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 75, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

Children from this marriage were:

2190 M i. **Peter S Kipp** [991].

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 2191 M ii. **Abraham Kipp** [990] was born on Jul 24, 1805 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, was christened on Aug 20, 1805 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died on Mar 26, 1869 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 63, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.
- 2192 M iii. **Henry Kipp** [992] was born on Aug 31, 1811 in Pollifly, NJ, USA and died in 1882, aged 71.
- 2193 M iv. **John Kipp** [993] was born on Apr 22, 1817 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, was christened on May 29, 1817 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, and died on Sep 25, 1870, aged 53.
- 2194 F v. **Mary Kipp** [994] was born on Apr 1, 1821 in Pollifly, NJ, USA.

**1248. Agnes Kip** [735] was born on Jun 6, 1785 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, was christened on Jun 19, 1785 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died on Mar 20, 1837 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 51, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 158.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., New Jersey. Memorial # 7260675.

Agnes married **Abraham Laurens Ackerman** [736] [MRIN: 223], son of **Laurens Ackerman** [10196] and **Fytje Lozier** [10197], on May 12, 1804. Abraham was born on Feb 28, 1782 in New Jersey, died on Apr 9, 1855 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, aged 73, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2195 F i. **Sophia Ackerman** [737] was born on Mar 31, 1806 in New Jersey.
- 2196 M ii. **Abraham K Ackerman** [738] was born on Oct 24, 1809.
- 2197 M iii. **Laurance Abraham Ackerman** [739] was born on Mar 29, 1813 in New Jersey, died on Dec 2, 1864 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, aged 51, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.
- 2198 F iv. **Hetty Emeline Ackerman** [740] was born on Nov 18, 1816.

**1249. Antje Kipp** [775] was born on May 9, 1759 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, died on Mar 18, 1841 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 81, and was buried in Old North Reformed Church Cem., Dumont, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 160.

The Demarest Family. Compiled by the Demarest Family Association. 1964.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Old North Reformed Church Cemetery, Dumont, Bergen County, New Jersey. Memorial # 12622563. GPS N 40.94000 W -73.99500.

Antje married **David Demarest** [8897] [MRIN: 3061], son of **David Demarest** [5109] and **Marritje (Maria) Demarest** [8874], on May 9, 1759. David was born in Jun 1748, was christened on Jun 12, 1748, and died circa 1783, aged about 35.

The child from this marriage was:

- 2199 M i. **David Demarest** [8901] was born on Jan 27, 1780 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Feb 5, 1780 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, and was buried in French Burying Ground.

Antje next married **Johannes Demarest** [778] [MRIN: 239], son of **Johannis Demarest** [1045] and **Rachel Zabriskie** [1046], on Apr 11, 1782. Johannes was born on Jan 3, 1755 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Jan 5, 1755 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, died on May 12, 1848 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 93, and was buried in Old North Reformed Church Cem., Dumont, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 2200 F i. **Rachel Demarest** [4963] was born in Dec 1783 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Dec 14, 1783 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ.
- 2201 M ii. **David Demarest** [4964] was born on Oct 22, 1785 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Nov 13, 1785 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ.
- 2202 M iii. **Johannes Demarest** [4981] was born on May 6, 1788 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on May 11, 1788 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ.
- 2203 F iv. **Grietje Demarest** [5089] was born on Aug 15, 1790 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Sep 12, 1790 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ.
- 2204 F v. **Antje Demarest** [5100] was born on Aug 15, 1790 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Sep 12, 1790 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ.
- 2205 F vi. **Maria Demarest** [5106] was born on May 17, 1793 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Jun 4, 1793 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ.
- 2206 F vii. **Cestina Demarest** [5107] was born on Apr 24, 1795 in New York, NY and was christened on May 10, 1795 in New York, NY.

**1250. Isaac Kipp** [770] was born in 1746 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and was christened on Aug 17, 1746 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 46, p. 159.

Isaac married **Hendrickse Van Giese** [999] [MRIN: 311], daughter of **Reynier Van Giesen** [1000] and **Hester Kouenhove** [1001]. Hendrickse was born in 1748 and was christened on Jan 17, 1749.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2207 M i. **Reynier Kip** [1002] was born on Apr 15, 1772 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.
- 2208 M ii. **Nicase Kip** [1003] was born on Jun 11, 1774 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.
- 2209 M iii. **Jan Kip** [1004] was born on Oct 26, 1777.
- 2210 M iv. **Isaac Kip** [1005] was born on Jul 12, 1778 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.
- 2211 M v. **Jan T Kip** [1006] was born on Jul 12, 1778 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.
- 2212 F vi. **Rachel Jan Kipp** [1007] was born on Feb 1, 1783 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.
- 2213 F vii. **Elisabet Kip** [1008] was born on May 10, 1789 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

**1251. Maritje Kipp** [771] was born in 1748 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and was christened on Aug 26, 1748 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 159.

**1252. Jan Kipp** [772] was born in 1750 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, was christened on Mar 4, 1750 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, and died in 1826, aged 76.

General Notes: The will of Jon Kip of New Barbados was dated Feb. 6, 1826, and probated April 13, 1826.

Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 47. p. 159, 170.

Jan married **Jannetje Berry** [1009] [MRIN: 313], daughter of **William Berry** [1010] and **Elizabeth Romeyn** [1011], circa 1778. Jannetje was born in 1763 and was christened on Oct 2, 1763.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2214 F i. **Jannetje Kip** [1012] was born in 1779 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and was christened on Mar 21, 1779 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.
- 2215 M ii. **Nicase Kip** [1013] was born on Jan 27, 1782 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.
- 2216 M iii. **Albert Kip** [1014] was born on Jun 10, 1785 in Bergenfield, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, was christened on Jul 3, 1785 in Bergenfield, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died on Jan 28, 1852 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA, aged 66, and was buried in Spring Valley Cem., Paramus, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.
- 2217 M iv. **William (Willem) B Kip** [1015] was born on Dec 10, 1790 in New Jersey, USA, was christened in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died on Apr 21, 1856, aged 65, and was buried in Spring Valley Cem., Paramus, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.
- 2218 F v. **Grietje Kip** [1016] was born on May 5, 1793 in New Jersey, USA and was christened in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.
- 2219 F vi. **Betje Kip** [1017] was born on Apr 17, 1796 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.
- 2220 M vii. **John Kip** [1018] was born on Jan 23, 1799 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died on Sep 1, 1883 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 84, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.
- 2221 F viii. **Sara Kip** [1019] was born on Dec 26, 1803 in New Jersey, USA and was christened on Jan 15, 1804 in New Jersey, USA.
- 2222 M ix. **Isaac Kip** [1020] was born on Aug 27, 1807 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and was christened on Sep 15, 1807 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

**1253. Maritje Kipp** [773] was born in 1752 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, was christened on Mar 15, 1752 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died on Apr 29, 1816 in North Schraalenburgh, NJ, aged 64, and was buried on May 1, 1816 in North Schraalenburgh, NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 159.

Sources:

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 27, No. 3/4, July/Oct. 1952, p. 66. Death Records of the North Schraalenburgh (Dumont, NJ) Reformed Dutch Church.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol.34, No. 3/4, Jul./Oct. 1959. P. 88. Annotations for the North Schraalenburgh (New Jersey) Church Death Records of 1783-1824.

Maritje married **Joost Demarest** [4977] [MRIN: 237], son of **Johannis Demarest** [1045] and **Rachel Zabriskie** [1046], on Nov 19, 1769. Joost was born on Sep 10, 1746 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Sep 28, 1746 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, and died on Oct 8, 1839, aged 93.

**1254. Willemtyntje Kipp** [774] was born on Aug 20, 1754 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, was christened on Sep 1, 1754 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died on Sep 23, 1819 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, aged 65, and was buried on Sep 25, 1819 in North Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: Jemima, Gemima.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 160.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 12, No. 2, Apr. 1937. P. 34. Bergen County New Jersey Gravestones. New Schraalenburgh Church Yard, Dumont.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol.34, No. 1/2, Jan./Apr. 1959. P. 22. Annotations for the North Schraalenburgh (Dumont, New Jersey) Church Death Records of 1783-1824.

Willemijntje married **David Demarest** [777] [MRIN: 238], son of **Peter Demarest** [8187] and **Osseletje Van Der Linde** [8188], circa 1774. David was born on Nov 22, 1746 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Nov 27, 1746 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, died on Mar 17, 1809 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, aged 62, and was buried in Old North Reformed Church Cem., Dumont, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2223 F i. **Osseltje Demarest** [8885] was born on Jan 22, 1775 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Feb 5, 1775 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ.
- 2224 M ii. **Nicausie Demarest** [8886] was born on Jan 4, 1779 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Jan 24, 1779 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, and died on Mar 28, 1779.
- 2225 F iii. **Margaret Demarest** [8887] was born on Oct 18, 1780 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Oct 29, 1780 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, and died on May 22, 1848, aged 67.
- 2226 F iv. **Maria (Polly) Demarest** [8888] was born on Jul 15, 1783 and died on Aug 14, 1849, aged 66.
- 2227 F v. **Catalyntie (Christina) Demarest** [8889] was born on Sep 13, 1797 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Nov 12, 1797 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, died on Aug 29, 1879 in Tenafly, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 81, and was buried in South Schraalenburgh Church Cemetery, Bergenfield, Bergen County, NJ, USA.

Willemijntje next married **Johannes Blauvelt** [8189] [MRIN: 2838].

**1255. Jacob Van Winkle** [464] was born on Mar 12, 1748 and was christened on Mar 26, 1749.

Jacob married **Annatje Van Nostrand** [473] [MRIN: 153] on Jun 2, 1771.

**1256. Willemijntje Van Winkle** [465] was born on May 8, 1751, was christened on Jun 2, 1751, and died on Sep 12, 1823 in Rutherford, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 72.

Willemijntje married **Pieter H Kip** [474] [MRIN: 154], son of **Hendrick Kip** [381] and **Jannetje Banta** [719], in 1769. Pieter was born on Dec 2, 1743 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, was christened on Jan 29, 1744 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, and died on Mar 8, 1813 in Rutherford, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 69.

**(Duplicate Line. See Person 1241 on Page 351)**

**1257. Isaac Van Winkle** [466] was born on Dec 4, 1753 and died on Feb 13, 1762, aged 8.

**1258. Geertje Van Winkle** [467] was born on Feb 4, 1756.

**1259. Catrina Van Winkle** [468] was born on May 16, 1759 and was christened on May 27, 1759 in Passaic, NJ, USA.

**1260. Antje Van Winkle** [469] was born on Sep 15, 1761 and was christened on Sep 27, 1761 in Passaic, NJ, USA.

**1261. Antje Van Winkle** [470] was born on Feb 6, 1765.

Antje married **Albert Ackerman** [481] [MRIN: 157] on Jan 1, 1797.

**1262. Isaac Van Winkle** [471] was born on Dec 7, 1767.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Isaac married **Salmoe Marie Schoonmaker** [482] [MRIN: 158] on Aug 2, 1796.

Isaac next married **Hester Van Gieson** [483] [MRIN: 159] in 1799.

**1263. Eva Van Winkle** [472] was born on Oct 11, 1772 and was christened on Nov 8, 1772.

**1264. Isaack Kip** [307] was born in 1757 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and was christened on Jan 23, 1757.

General Notes: Baptism witnesses: Isaac Kip and Wyntie Kip.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 48, p. 160.

**1265. Osseltie Kip** [308] was born in 1761 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and was christened on Feb 16, 1761 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Baptism witnesses: Albert Voorhes and Osseltie Voorhes.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 160.

**1266. Nicase Kip** [309] was born in 1764 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and was christened in 1764 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Baptism witnesses: Nicase Kip and wife.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 49, p. 160.

**1267. Lucas Kip** [780] was born on May 7, 1770 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, was christened on Jun 24, 1770 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, and died in 1834, aged 64.

General Notes: Luke. Married at Trinity Church, New York by Benjamin Moore.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 50, p. 160, 171.

Trinity Church, New York - Registers: [www.trinitywallstreet.org](http://www.trinitywallstreet.org)

Lucas married **Mary Eleanor Stevenson** [1025] [MRIN: 318] on Jan 3, 1797 in New York, NY, USA. Mary was born in 1780 and died on Apr 15, 1856 in New York, NY, USA, aged 76.

Children from this marriage were:

2228 F i. **Eliza M Kip** [7142].

2229 F ii. **Maria Caroline Kip** [7576] was born on Oct 4, 1801 in New York, NY, USA, was christened on Feb 21, 1802 in New York, NY, USA, and died on Nov 26, 1829 in New York, NY, USA, aged 28.

2230 F iii. **Louisa Serena Kip** [1026] was born in 1802 and died in 1859, aged 57.

**1268. Brand Jacobus** [500] was born in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and was christened on Nov 1, 1747 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

**1269. Cornelius Jacobus** [501] was christened on Jul 16, 1749 in New Jersey, USA.

**1270. Jan Jacobus** [502] was christened on Jan 27, 1759.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**1271. Elizabeth Jacobus** [504].

**1272. Ann Jacobus** [505].

**1273. Jacobus Jacobus** [506].

**1274. Abraham Jacobus** [507].

**1275. James Jacobus** [508].

**1276. Nicholas Jacobus** [509].

Nicholas married **Maretje Vreeland** [512] [MRIN: 167].

**1277. Jenny Jacobus** [510].

Jenny married **Sikermerhoon** [513] [MRIN: 168].

**1278. Lena Mandeville Jacobus** [511].

**1279. Elizabeth Jacobus** [521] was born on Sep 14, 1744 in Le Waughow, NJ and died on Jun 21, 1822 in New Jersey, USA, aged 77.

Elizabeth married **William (Gilles) Mandeville** [525] [MRIN: 170], son of **Giles Mandeville** [10489], on Jun 26, 1753 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ. William was born on Jun 26, 1733 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ and died on Dec 14, 1826 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ, USA, aged 93.

The child from this marriage was:

2231 M i. **Cornelius William Mandeville** [10487] was born on Feb 23, 1789 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ, USA and died on Mar 13, 1865 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ, USA, aged 76.

**1280. Cornelius Jacobus** [519] was born on Jun 20, 1746 in Le Waughow, NJ and died on Jan 8, 1832, aged 85.

General Notes: Sources:

<http://genforum.com/france/messages/19495.html> - Linda Peloquin

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Delaware Society. Application for Membership. June 1941. James Jacobus. Approved. SAR member No. 55239.

Cornelius married **Tryntje Garretson** [10476] [MRIN: 3588] on Jun 7, 1775. Tryntje was born in 1748 in New Jersey and died in 1845, aged 97.

Children from this marriage were:

2232 M i. **Jacobus James Jacobus** [10477] was born on Aug 15, 1781 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ.

2233 M ii. **Hessel Jacobus** [10576] was born in 1784 in Towaco, Morris Co., NJ, USA.

2234 M iii. **Peter Jacobus** [10565] was born in 1792 and died in 1866, aged 74.

**1281. Abraham I Jacobus** [520] was born on Aug 3, 1754 in Pequannock, Morris Co., NJ, USA, died on Jan 27, 1831 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ, USA, aged 76, and was buried in Pompton Plains Reformed Church Cem., Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Pompton Plains Reformed Church Cemetery, Pompton Plains, Morris County,

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

New Jersey. Memorial # 54129898. GPS N 40.96462 W-74.29527.

Abraham married **Leah Mandeville** [10502] [MRIN: 3602], daughter of **Anthony Mandeville** [13136] and **Williampe Van Houten** [13137]. Leah was born on Feb 4, 1761 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ, died on May 12, 1834 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ, USA, aged 73, and was buried in Pompton Plains Reformed Church Cem., Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2235 F i. **Mary Jacobus** [13138] was born on Jan 27, 1787 in Pequannock, Morris Co., NJ, USA, died on May 8, 1876 in Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, aged 89, and was buried in Pompton Plains Reformed Church Cem., Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ, USA.
- 2236 M ii. **Abraham A Jacobus** [13140] was born on Apr 25, 1798 in Pequannock, Morris Co., NJ, USA, died on Nov 13, 1869 in Montville, Morris Co., NJ, USA, aged 71, and was buried in Montville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Montville, Morris Co., NJ, USA.

**1282. Evatje (Eva) Jacobus** [522] was born on Apr 14, 1756.

Evatje married **Johannes Mandeville** [526] [MRIN: 171]. Johannes was born in 1754.

**1283. Nicholas I Jacobus** [515] was born in 1758 in Towaco, Morris Co., NJ, was christened on Sep 12, 1762 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, and died on Dec 27, 1819 in Pequannock Twp, NJ, USA, aged 61.

General Notes: Baptism witnesses, Nicase Kip and wife.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 150.

NYGBS Manuscript: File 1 (K6281); Ancestors of Petrus Kip, compiled by Thomas G. Thompson, 2001. Documents Relating to the Descendants of Hendrick Hendrickson Kip (1600-1680)

Morris County, NJ, Wills 1817-1830, p. 387.

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The National Society. Application for Membership. Dec. 1967. James Jacobus. Approved. SAR member No. 95923.

Nicholas married **Maritje Vreeland** [7765] [MRIN: 2678]. Maritje was born on Oct 5, 1766 and died on Nov 11, 1836 in Towaco, Morris Co., NJ, USA, aged 70.

The child from this marriage was:

- 2237 M i. **James N Jacobus** [7766] was born on Aug 9, 1791 in Towaco, NJ, USA and died on Feb 2, 1858 in Towaco, NJ, USA, aged 66.

**1284. David Jacobus** [517] was born on Dec 13, 1764.

David married **Martha Vreeland** [10503] [MRIN: 3603].

**1285. Elizabeth Jacobus** [514].

**1286. James Jacobus** [516].

**1287. Ann Jacobus** [518].

Ann married **Bloom** [524] [MRIN: 169].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

The child from this marriage was:

2238 M i. **Cornelius Bloom** [528].

**1288. Mary Jacobus** [523].

Mary married **Richard Duryea** [527] [MRIN: 172].

**1289. Eva Kip** [786] died about 1807.

General Notes: The inventory for the will of Eve Van Houten of Township of Hardwick, County of Sussex, is dated May 23, 1807.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. P. 161.

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

Eva married **Jacobus** [795] [MRIN: 243].

Children from this marriage were:

2239 F i. **Lea Jacobus** [796].

2240 F ii. **Eve Jacobus** [797].

Eva next married **Boice** [798] [MRIN: 244].

Eva next married **Van Houten** [799] [MRIN: 245].

**1290. Henry Kip** [787] was born in 1760 in Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA and died in 1808 in Preakness, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 48.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 51, p. 161, 171.

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

Henry married **Catrina Doremus** [1032] [MRIN: 322], daughter of **Hendrick Doremus** [1033] and **Egge Van Houten** [1034], before 1786. Catrina was born on Jan 24, 1764.

Children from this marriage were:

2241 M i. **Nicholas Kip** [1038].

2242 M ii. **Achie Kip** [1039].

2243 F iii. **Leya Kip** [1035] was born on Oct 29, 1786.

2244 F iv. **Mairetye Kip** [1036] was born on Jan 26, 1788.

2245 F v. **Egge Kip** [1037] was born on Sep 2, 1794.

2246 M vi. **Christenu Kip** [1040] was born on Oct 27, 1796.

2247 M vii. **Christenew Kip** [1041] was born on Jan 10, 1798.

2248 M viii. **Henderic Kip** [1042] was born on Feb 2, 1800.

Henry next married **Sarah Doremus** [1043] [MRIN: 324] in 1786.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 2249 F i. **Leah Kip** [7960] was born in 1786.
- 2250 F ii. **Mairetye Kip** [10220] was born in 1788.
- 2251 F iii. **Elizabeth Kip** [7961] was born in 1790 and died in 1877, aged 87.
- 2252 M iv. **Nicholas Kip** [7962] was born in 1792 and died in 1869, aged 77.
- 2253 F v. **Achi Kip** [7963] was born in 1794.
- 2254 F vi. **Christina Kip** [7964] was born in 1798 and died in 1856, aged 58.
- 2255 M vii. **Henry Kip** [7965].

**1291. Elizabeth Kip** [789] was born about 1755 in Preakness, Bergen Co., NJ and died on Apr 7, 1814, aged about 59.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. P. 161.

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

World Connect: Michael Brooks Genealogy Pages.

Elizabeth married **Edward Jones** [800] [MRIN: 246], son of **Thomas Jones** [9007] and **Elizabeth Poole** [10736], on Oct 20, 1777 in Preakness, Bergen Co., NJ. Edward was born on May 23, 1749 in Pompton/Pequannoc, Passaic Co., NJ, USA and died on Dec 8, 1836 in Black Oak Ridge, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 87.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2256 F i. **Margaret Jones** [10836].
- 2257 M ii. **Nicholas Jones** [801] was born on Aug 2, 1781 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ and died on Sep 15, 1860, aged 79.
- 2258 F iii. **Elizabeth Jones** [802] was born in 1783 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ, USA and died on Dec 14, 1875 in Woodhouse, Norfolk Co., ON, Can, aged 92.

**1292. Cornelius Kip** [788] was born on Jun 18, 1762 in Preakness, NJ, USA, died on May 3, 1840 in Preakness, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, aged 77, and was buried in Kip-Corwin Cemetery, Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Cornelius remained at the old homestead until he died. He was a private in the Revolution in Capt. John Outwater's Company of New Jersey Troops. The will of Cornelius Kip of Preakness, Twp. of Manchester, Co. of Passaic, was dated July 6, 1835, and probated May 16, 1840.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 52, p. 161, 172.

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

Dutch Door Genealogy web site

<http://www.dutchdoorgenealogy.com>

MARRIAGE RECORDS OF THE DUTCH REFORMED CHURCHES OF TAPPAN AND CLARKSTOWN,  
ROCKLAND COUNTY, NEW YORK \*1694 - 1831

As prepared by George H. Budke from the translation by Rev. David Cole

The following represents a compilation of the Tappan and Clarkstown marriages as recorded by George H. Budke in the undated Budke Collection No. 50 and the Tappan betrothals and marriages as published in the New York Genealogical and

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Biographical Record (NYG&B Record), Vols. 84(3), 84(4), 85(2), 85(3), 85(4), 86(2), 86(3) and 86(4) (1953 to 1955) and, after a 12-year gap, Vol. 98(4) (1967). Marriage No. 318.

1830 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. Saddle River. P. 154. NARA Roll M19-79. Kip, Cornelius: 1 male 60 to 69; 1 female 60-69.

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Mar. 1922. Cornelius Kip. Approved. SAR member No. 36865.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Kip-Corwin Cemetery, Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA. Memorial # 7081441.

Cornelius married **Christina Demarest** [1044] [MRIN: 325], daughter of **Johannis Demarest** [1045] and **Rachel Zabriskie** [1046], on Apr 13, 1783 in New Jersey. Christina was born on Feb 28, 1762 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Mar 21, 1762 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, died on Feb 20, 1822, aged 59, and was buried in Kip-Corwin Cemetery, Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2259 M i. **John Kip** [1048] was born on May 26, 1788 in Preakness, NJ, USA, was christened on Jun 22, 1788 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, and died on Mar 11, 1842 in Passaic, NJ, USA, aged 53.
- 2260 F ii. **Leah Kip** [1049] was born on Dec 3, 1790 and died on Jun 3, 1859, aged 68.
- 2261 F iii. **Margaret Kip** [1050] was born on Mar 15, 1795, was christened on Apr 5, 1795 in Paterson, NJ, USA, and died on Mar 5, 1866, aged 70.
- 2262 F iv. **Rachel Kip** [1051] was born on Mar 15, 1795 in Paterson, NJ, USA, was christened on Apr 5, 1795 in Paterson, NJ, USA, and died on Feb 23, 1859, aged 63.
- 2263 M v. **Nicholas Kip** [1052] was born on Nov 7, 1800 in Preakness, NJ, USA, was christened on Dec 4, 1800 in Paterson, NJ, USA, and died on May 31, 1872 in Chicago, Cook Co., IL, USA, aged 71.

Cornelius next married **Ann Bell** [1047] [MRIN: 327] on Dec 28, 1822 in Tappan, NJ, USA. Ann was born on May 5, 1766, died on Feb 3, 1842, aged 75, and was buried in Kip-Corwin Cemetery, Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

**1293. Anna Kip** [790] was born on May 25, 1764 and was christened on Jun 10, 1764.

General Notes: Niccasse Kip, Leya Mandeviel; Antye, b 25 May, bp 10 Jun 1764; Wits: Hendrick Sisco, en zyn vrou.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 161.

The Olive Tree Genealogy web site, New Jersey Church Records

Baptismal Register 1756-1808, from THE OLD DUTCH CHURCH AT TOTOWA by William Nelson, Paterson, NJ: Press Printing and Publishing Co., 269 Main St., copyright 1892.

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

Anna married **John Vader** [803] [MRIN: 247].

Anna next married **David Hennion** [804] [MRIN: 248].

**1294. Catherine Kip** [791] was born in 1768 and was christened on Dec 25, 1768.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. P. 161.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

Catherine married **Tunis Hennion** [805] [MRIN: 249].

**1295. Maria Kip** [792] was born on Nov 3, 1774 in Preakness, NJ, USA, died on Nov 25, 1841 in New Jersey, USA, aged 67, and was buried in Pompton Plains Reformed Church Cem., Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. P. 161.

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Pompton Reformed Church Cemetery, Pompton Lakes, Passaic Co., New Jersey. Memorial # 57144780. GPS N 40.99609 W -74.28886.

Maria married **Garret Haulenbeck MD** [806] [MRIN: 250], son of **Isaac Haulenbeck** [807], in 1791. Garret was born in 1766 in Plimpton, NJ, USA, died on Jul 25, 1834 in New Jersey, USA, aged 68, and was buried in Pompton Plains Reformed Church Cem., Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2264 M i. **John Haulenbeck** [808].
- 2265 M ii. **Garret Haulenbeck** [809].
- 2266 M iii. **Isaac Haulenbeck** [810].
- 2267 M iv. **Nicholas Haulenbeck** [811].
- 2268 M v. **Tunis Haulenbeck** [812].
- 2269 M vi. **Edward Haulenbeck** [813].
- 2270 F vii. **Ann Haulenbeck** [814].
- 2271 F viii. **Maria Haulenbeck** [815].
- 2272 F ix. **Sharlotta Haulenbeck** [816].
- 2273 F x. **Catherine Haulenbeck** [817].
- 2274 F xi. **Sophronia Haulenbeck** [818].
- 2275 F xii. **Elizabeth Haulenbeck** [819].

**1296. Leah Kip** [793] was born on Feb 5, 1777 in Preakness, Bergen Co., NJ and died on Nov 21, 1851, aged 74.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. P. 161.

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

Leah married **John Van Ripper** [820] [MRIN: 252] on Mar 19, 1792. John died on Mar 30, 1806.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2276 M i. **Garret Van Ripper** [823] was born on Oct 6, 1793 and died on Dec 30, 1850, aged 57.
- 2277 M ii. **Nicholas Van Ripper** [824] was born on Feb 9, 1796 and died on Apr 4, 1803, aged 7.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 2278 M   iii. **Cornelius Van Riper** [825] was born on Dec 19, 1799.  
2279 F   iv. **Sophia Van Riper** [826] was born on Mar 26, 1801.  
2280 F   v. **Catherine Van Riper** [827] was born on Oct 4, 1803 and died on Jan 22, 1851, aged 47.  
2281 M   vi. **John Van Riper** [828] was born on Oct 24, 1806 and died on May 21, 1838, aged 31.

Leah next married **Christian (Adolphus) Shuart** [821] [MRIN: 253], son of **William Shuart** [833] and **Catrina** [Shuart] [834], on Jul 2, 1808. Christian was born in Jul 1771 in Paramus, NJ and died on Mar 22, 1824 in Paterson, NJ, USA, aged 52.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2282 F   i. **Mary Ann Shuart** [835] was born on Mar 15, 1809 and died on Mar 14, 1878 in Jersey City, Hudson Co., NJ, USA, aged 68.  
2283 F   ii. **Margaret Shuart** [836] was born on Jul 28, 1811.  
2284 F   iii. **Elizabeth Jones Shuart** [837] was born on Jul 10, 1813.  
2285 M   iv. **William Shuart** [838] was born on Jun 7, 1815 and died on Mar 23, 1850, aged 34.  
2286 F   v. **Leah Shuart** [839] was born on Mar 31, 1819 and died on Nov 16, 1847, aged 28.

Leah next married **Jasper Dodd** [822] [MRIN: 254] on May 9, 1829. Jasper was born circa 1775.

**1297. Nicholas Kipp** [794] was born on Jul 25, 1780 in New Jersey, USA, died on Jan 2, 1856 in Pen Yan, Yates Co., NY, USA, aged 75, and was buried in Mount Pleasant Cem., Torrey, Yates Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Nicholas Kipp removed to Newark, and afterward to Ontario County, N.Y.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 52, p. 162, 173.

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

Dutch Reformed Church Records from New York and New Jersey. Holland Society of New York, New York, New York. Marriage of Esther Johnson and Nicholaas Kipp June 19, 1802. Pompton Plains, Morris, New Jersey.

1820 Census of the United States. New York. Ontario. Benton. Roll M33\_62. P. 257.

Kip, Nicolas. 1 male under 10; 1 male 10 thru 15; 1 Male 26 thru 44; 1 femals under 10; 1 female 10 thru 15; 1 female 26 thru 44; Total 6.

1840 Census of the United States. New York. Yates. Benton. Roll 351. P. 264.

Kipp, Nicolas. 2 males 20 thru 29; 1 male 50 thru 59; 1 female 50 thru 59; total 4.

1850 Census of the New York. Yates. Benton. Roll M432\_618. P. 129B.

Kipp, Nicholus 70 NJ Farmer

Kipp, Esther 63 NJ

1855 Census of New York. Yates. Torrey.

Kipp, Nicholas 74 NJ Farmer

Kipp, Esther 69 NJ

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Mount Pleasant Cemetery, Torrey, Yates County, New York. Memorial # 52550651. GPS N 42.71810 W -77.01500.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Nicholas married **Esther (Hester) Johnson** [1077] [MRIN: 338], daughter of **John Johnson** [1078] and **Mary Cooper** [1079], on Jun 19, 1802 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ, USA. Esther was born on Apr 6, 1786 in New Jersey, USA, died on May 22, 1859 in Yates Co., NY, USA, aged 73, and was buried in Mount Pleasant Cem., Torrey, Yates Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2287 M i. **Nicholas N Kipp** [1080] was born on Nov 5, 1806 in Preakness, NJ, USA and died on Apr 1, 1878 in Geneva, NY, USA, aged 71.
- 2288 F ii. **Mary Kipp** [1081] was born on Dec 17, 1808 in Preakness, Passaic Co., NJ, USA and died on Mar 14, 1892 in Rochester, NJ, USA, aged 83.
- 2289 M iii. **John Kipp** [1082] was born on Oct 30, 1812 in Seneca, NY, USA, died on Feb 25, 1863 in Pen Yan, Yates Co., NY, USA, aged 50, and was buried in Mount Pleasant Cem., Torrey, Yates Co., NY, USA.
- 2290 F iv. **Leah Kipp** [1083] was born on Dec 12, 1816 in Preakness, Passaic Co., NJ, USA and died on Sep 25, 1874, aged 57.
- 2291 M v. **Cornelius Kipp** [1084] was born on Nov 9, 1818 in Preakness, Passaic Co., NJ, USA and died on Dec 10, 1818 in Preakness, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

**1298. Daniel Romeyn** [532] was born in 1747 and was christened on Aug 2, 1747 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Will probated June 14, 1803 Morris Co., NJ.

Sources:

The Demarest Family. Compiled by the Demarest Family Association. 1964.

Daniel married **Derricksie Demarest** [8970] [MRIN: 3079], daughter of **David Demarest** [8964] and **Greetje Abramse Haring** [8966], on Aug 2, 1767 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ. Derricksie was born on Jul 7, 1749.

**1299. Jacob Romeyn** [533] was born in 1749 and was christened on Jan 29, 1749 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

**1300. Eva Romeyn** [534] was born in 1750 and was christened on Nov 25, 1750 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

**1301. Cornelis Romeyn** [535] was born in 1753 and was christened on May 20, 1753 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

**1302. Jan Romeyn** [536] was born in 1755 and was christened on Jan 1, 1755.

**1303. Marytie Romeyn** [537] was born in 1757 and was christened on Apr 12, 1757 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

**1304. Romeyn** [538] was born in 1758 and was christened on Oct 15, 1758 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

**1305. Lena Romeyn** [539] was born in 1760 and was christened on Sep 27, 1760 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

**1306. Antie Romeyn** [540] was born in 1761 and was christened on Nov 29, 1761.

**1307. Jackemyntie Romeyn** [541] was born in 1763 and was christened on Jan 30, 1763.

**1308. Antie Romeyn** [544] was born in 1765 and was christened on Jun 3, 1765.

**1309. Jan Romeyn** [543] was born in 1766 and was christened on Sep 21, 1766.

**1310. Nicase Romeyn** [545].

General Notes: Named in fathers will.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**1311. Daniel Jan Romeyn** [547] was christened on Aug 4, 1751 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

Daniel married **Mairegretje** [548] [MRIN: 175].

The child from this marriage was:

2292 M i. **Jan Romeyn** [549] was christened on Aug 24, 1777.

**1312. Anna Van Hooten** [551] was born on Oct 1, 1756 and was christened on Oct 24, 1756 in Passaic, NJ, USA.

**1313. Isaac Van Hooten** [552] was born in 1763 and was christened on Sep 11, 1763.

**1314. Daniel Paxton** [554] was born on Feb 5, 1762 in Passaic, NJ, USA and was christened on Mar 7, 1762 in Passaic, NJ, USA.

**1315. Isaac Paxton** [555] was born on Feb 21, 1770 and was christened on Apr 1, 1770.

**1316. Richard Paxton** [556] was christened on Aug 15, 1773.

**1317. Annaatje Paxton** [557] was christened on Oct 14, 1781.

**1318. Agnietje Brinkerhoff** [13670] was born in 1750 and was christened on Mar 25, 1750 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

FamilySearch.org FHL mf 810014. Dutch Reformed Church.

**1319. Angenietje Brinkerhoff** [13671] was born in 1752 and was christened on Feb 27, 1752 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

FamilySearch.org FHL mf 0016559 V.1. Dutch Reformed Church.

**1320. Lucas Brinkerhoff** [13672] was born in 1754 and was christened on Aug 25, 1754 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

FamilySearch.org FHL mf 0016559 V.1. Dutch Reformed Church.

**1321. Jacob Albert Brinkerhoff** [13669] was born in 1763 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Apr 10, 1763 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, and died on Dec 8, 1844 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, aged 81.

General Notes: Sources:

FamilySearch.org FHL mf 0016559 V.1. Dutch Reformed Church.

Jacob married **Geesje (Kezia) Van Voorhees** [13674] [MRIN: 4673] on May 29, 1796 in Dumont, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

Geesje was born on May 4, 1784.

Children from this marriage were:

2293 F i. **Anna Brinkerhoff** [13676] was born on May 12, 1797 in New Jersey, USA, died on Feb 27, 1883 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 85, and was buried in Maple Grove Park Cemetery, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

2294 M ii. **Albert A Brinkerhoff** [13677] was born on Jun 12, 1800 in New Jersey, USA, died on Mar 30, 1863 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 62, and was buried in Maple Grove Park Cemetery, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

2295 M iii. **Jacob A Brinkerhoff** [13678] was born on Aug 6, 1802 in Ridgefield Park, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, was christened on Sep 5, 1802 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, and died on Apr 25, 1866 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 63.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**1322. Joris Brinkerhoff** [13673] was born in 1765 and was christened on Nov 24, 1765 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:  
FamilySearch.org FHL mf 0016559 V.1. Dutch Reformed Church.

**1323. John Van Voorhes** [10623] was born on Nov 30, 1763 in Bergen Co., NJ and died in 1826 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 63.

General Notes: Sources:  
Ancestry.com.  
U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970  
The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Dec. 1914. Cornelius Kipp. Approved. SAR member No. 26870.

John married **Belinda Demarest** [10624] [MRIN: 3651], daughter of **Arie Demarest** [8898] and **Annatje Mercelis** [10667], on Apr 12, 1794 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, USA. Belinda was born in Apr 1774 and died in Feb 1805, aged 30.

Children from this marriage were:

2296 M i. **Aaron Van Voorhis** [10625] was born on Aug 26, 1796 and died on Jan 21, 1875, aged 78.

2297 M ii. **David Van Voorhes** [10665] was born on Feb 18, 1802.

John next married **Margrietje Westervelt** [10666] [MRIN: 3667]. Margrietje was born in 1746.

**1324. Annatje Van Voorhes** [14393] was born on Oct 5, 1771 in Bergen Co., NJ and died on Jul 25, 1847 in New York, NY, USA, aged 75.

General Notes: J.L. (administered by mariaglancaster). Ancestry.com DNA match. 8.6 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Annatje married **Seba Brinkerhoff** [14394] [MRIN: 4967], son of **Derick Brinkerhoff** [14396] and **Osselchy Westervelt** [14397], on Dec 17, 1791 in Dumont, Bergen Co., NJ, USA. Seba was born on Apr 16, 1768 in Bergen Co., NJ and died on May 20, 1854 in Ridgefield Park, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 86.

The child from this marriage was:

2298 M i. **Richard Seba Brinkerhoff** [14395] was born on Jan 25, 1803 in New York, NY, USA and died on May 31, 1878 in New York, NY, USA, aged 75.

**1325. Catryntje Terhuyn**e [329] was christened on Feb 11, 1753.

**1326. Margrite Terhuyn**e [330] was christened on Feb 2, 1755.

**1327. Abraham Kip** [855] was born on Apr 17, 1785 in New York, NY and was christened on May 16, 1785 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:  
Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 370, 1785 16 May Elias Kip, Elizabeth Lindsay parents, Abraham child, witnesses Francis Moore, Anne Moore. Minister John H. Livingston.

**1328. Ann Kip** [857] was born about 1778 and died in Sep 1855 in New York, NY, USA, aged about 77.

General Notes: Married by the Rev. Dr. Livingston.

Sources:  
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 163.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

The Daily Advertiser, January 22, 1798, Vol: XIV, Iss: 4043, P. [2].

Ann married **David Lane Haight** [863] [MRIN: 272], son of **John E Haight** [604] and **Abigail Haviland** [605], on Jan 19, 1798 in New York, NY, USA. David was born about 1775 in Westchester Co., NY and died in May 1851 in New York, NY, USA, aged about 76.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2299 M i. **Richard Kip Haight** [864] was born on Oct 5, 1798 in New York, NY, was christened on Nov 30, 1798 in New York, NY, and died on Nov 2, 1862, aged 64.
- 2300 F ii. **Abigail Jane Haight** [867].
- 2301 M iii. **David Henry Haight** [865] was born about 1805 in New York, NY, USA and died on Apr 29, 1876 in New York, NY, USA, aged about 71.
- 2302 F iv. **Ann Matilda Haight** [866].

**1329. Jennet (Jane) Kip** [858] was born on Dec 20, 1784 in New York, NY, was christened on Jan 30, 1785 in New York, NY, died on Dec 28, 1851 in New York, NY, USA, aged 67, and was buried in New York City Marble Cem., Manhattan, New York Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Jane. Married by Rev. Dr. Abeel.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 368, 1785 30 Jan Richard Kip, Ann Lyon parents, Jenneet child, witnesses Abraham Varick, Tuentje Varick. Minister John H. Livingston.

New-York Gazette and General Advertiser, March 25, 1808, Vol: XXI, Iss: 6827, P. [3].  
New York Post, March 25, 1808.

New York Evening Post, Dec, 29, 1851.

Index of Marriages and Deaths in the New York Weekly Museum, 1788-1817. Compiled by American Antiquarian Society. 1952.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). New York City Marble Cemetery, Manhattan, New York County, New York. Memorial # 71182116.

Jennet married **Jacob Anthony** [862] [MRIN: 271], son of **Nicholas Anthony III** [10516] and **Susanna Roome** [10517], on Mar 23, 1808 in New York, NY, USA. Jacob was born on Aug 31, 1785 in New York, NY, USA, died on Aug 2, 1856 in New York, NY, USA, aged 70, and was buried in New York City Marble Cem., Manhattan, New York Co., NY, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

- 2303 M i. **Nicholas Kip Anthony** [10518] was born on Dec 18, 1808 in New York, NY and died in New York, NY.

**1330. Richard Kip** [859] was born on Oct 23, 1786 in New York, NY, was christened on Dec 2, 1786 in New York, NY, and died on Mar 13, 1812 in New York, NY, USA, aged 25.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 54, p. 163.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 380, 1786 2 Dec Richard Kip, Ann Lyon parents, Richard child, no witnesses. Minister John H. Livingston.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

The New York Evening Post, March 14, 1812, Iss: 3011, P. [3].

Richard married **Ann** [Kip] [7575] [MRIN: 2593]. Ann died on Jul 2, 1812.

**1331. Peter Kip** [860] was born in Nov 1788 in New York, NY and was christened on Nov 9, 1788 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 55, p. 163.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 395, 1788 9 Nov Richard Kip, Junr, Ann Lyon parents, Peter child, no witnesses. Minister John H. Livingston.

**1332. Susannah Kip** [861] was born on Apr 29, 1791 in New York, NY and was christened on Jun 19, 1791 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 413, 1791 19 Jun Richard Kip, Ann Lyon parents, Susannah child, no witnesses. Minister John H. Livingston.

**1333. Jane Kip** [871] was born in Aug 1775 in New York, NY and was christened on Sep 1, 1775 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Baptised Dutch Church, New York.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 163.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 349, 1775 10 Sept Peter Kip, Ann Wintworth parents, Jane child, witnesses Richard Kip, Jane Kip. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

**1334. John B Ebbets** [14454] was born on Oct 28, 1781 in New York, NY and died on Aug 10, 1841 in New York, NY, USA, aged 59.

General Notes: wrwreno. Ancestry.com DNA match. 6.5 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

John married **Elizabeth** [Ebbets] [14455] [MRIN: 4993] in New York, NY, USA. Elizabeth was born on Jul 9, 1793 in New York, NY, USA and died on Sep 9, 1859 in New York, NY, USA, aged 66.

The child from this marriage was:

2304 M i. **John B Ebbets** [14456] was born in 1824 in New York, NY, USA and died on Mar 16, 1888 in New York, NY, USA, aged 64.

**1335. Daniel Ebbets** [585] was born in 1785 in New York, NY, USA and died in 1855 in Stamford, Fairfield Co., CT, USA, aged 70.

General Notes: wrwreno. Ancestry.com DNA match. 6.5 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Daniel married **Ann Stanbury** [586] [MRIN: 189] in Apr 1812.

**1336. Joseph Crane** [8115] was born in 1785 in New Jersey, USA and died on Apr 6, 1839 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA, aged 54.

General Notes: He fought in the War of 1812. Shoemaker.

Sources

Sarah (Kip) Crane Scudder and Her Revolutionary-War-Officer Husbands. By Diana Crane Benelli. The New York

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 138, No. 4, Oct. 2007. P. 284-293.

1810 Census of the United States. Maryland. Baltimore. Baltimore Wards 2 thru 6. Roll 13. P. 269.  
Crane, Joseph S. Six members in the household.

Maryland Marriages, 1655-1850.

Joseph S Crane and Sarah Ann Woodfield. Nov. 10, 1833. Baltimore County, Maryland.

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Zion Lutheran Church Cemetery, Baltimore, Baltimore Co., Maryland. Memorial # 61376077. GPS N 39.29166 W -76.60922.

Joseph married **Catherine Zopp** [8116] [MRIN: 2804] on Oct 24, 1808 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA. Catherine was born circa 1788 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA and died on Oct 8, 1832 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA, aged about 44.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2305 M i. **Edward Ebbets Crane** [11771] was born in 1810 in Camden, NJ, USA, died on Mar 19, 1887 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 77, and was buried in Amwell Baptist Church Cem., Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.
- 2306 M ii. **George Washington Crane** [11772] was born in 1812 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA and died on Apr 1, 1890 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 78.
- 2307 M iii. **William Henry Harrison Crane** [11773] was born on Jun 2, 1815 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA and died on Dec 2, 1888 in Big Clear Creek, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 73.
- 2308 M iv. **Joseph Crane** [11774] was born on Dec 27, 1817 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA, died 17 ap 1898 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, and was buried in Amwell Baptist Church Cem., Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.
- 2309 F v. **Mary Jane Crane** [11775] was born in 1821 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA, died on Oct 26, 1850 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA, aged 29, and was buried in Green Mount Cem., Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA.
- 2310 M vi. **Benjamin Franklin Crane** [11776] was born on Mar 3, 1827 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA and died on Jun 9, 1891 in Orient Hill, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 64.
- 2311 M vii. **James Amos Crane** [11777] was born on Aug 9, 1828 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA and died on Apr 1, 1890 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 61.

Joseph next married **Sarah Ann Woodfield** [8117] [MRIN: 2805] on Nov 10, 1833 in Baltimore Co., MD, USA. Sarah was born on Apr 17, 1803 in USA, died on Mar 27, 1878 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 74, and was buried in Amwell Baptist Church Cem., Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2312 M i. **Richard K Crane** [13954] was born in 1835 and died in 1921, aged 86.
- 2313 M ii. **John Quincy Adams Crane** [13955] was born in 1836 and died in 1850, aged 14.
- 2314 F iii. **Sarah Catherine Crane** [13956] was born in 1838 and died in 1910, aged 72.

**1337. Kip Scudder** [9681] was born about Jul 1794 and died on Nov 28, 1796, aged about 2.

General Notes: Died of smallpox.

Sources:

Additions and Corrections to Articles in the Record.

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 139, No. 4, October 2008. Pg. 311.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**1338. Sara Ogden Scudder** [589] was born about 1796 and died on May 27, 1880 in New York, NY, USA, aged about 84.

General Notes: Sources:

Sarah (Kip) Crane Scudder and Her Revolutionary-War-Officer Husbands. By Diana Crane Benelli. The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 138, No. 4, Oct. 2007. P. 284-293.

Sara married **Reuben Tisdale** [8118] [MRIN: 2806] on Oct 9, 1817 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA.

Sara next married **Jacob Anthony** [8119] [MRIN: 2807] on Oct 20, 1853 in New York, NY, USA.

**1339. William Kip Scudder** [8120] was born on Jul 10, 1798 and died on Jul 10, 1885 in Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 87.

General Notes: Sources:

Sarah (Kip) Crane Scudder and Her Revolutionary-War-Officer Husbands. By Diana Crane Benelli. The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 138, No. 4, Oct. 2007. P. 284-293.

William married **Elizabeth Pitzenbarger** [8121] [MRIN: 2808], daughter of **Abraham Pitzenbarger** [10132] and **Mary Cowger** [10133], on Apr 11, 1835 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

**1340. Abraham Kip Scudder** [9682] was born about 1798.

General Notes: Sources:

Additions and Corrections to Articles in the Record.

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 139, No. 4, October 2008. Pg. 311.

**1341. John Haight** [591] died in 1845 in New York, USA.

General Notes: No issue.

**1342. Benjamin Haight** [592] died in 1840.

General Notes: No issue.

**1343. George Haight** [593] died about 1850.

General Notes: No issue.

**1344. Abigail Haight** [594].

Abigail married **Halstead E Haight** [603] [MRIN: 194].

**1345. Jane Haight** [595].

**1346. Mary Haight** [596] was born on May 17, 1784 in New York, NY and was christened on Jun 4, 1784 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sponsors for baptism: Richard Kip, Sarah Crane, Catherine Kip.

Sources:

Trinity Church, New York - Registers: [www.trinitywallstreet.org](http://www.trinitywallstreet.org)

**1347. Lavinia Haight** [597].

**1348. Sarah E Haight** [598].

**1349. Eliza Haight** [599].

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**1350. Charlotte Haight** [600].

**1351. Harriet Haight** [601].

Harriet married **John Caswell** [602] [MRIN: 193].

**1352. Nathan Slack** [14494] was born on May 26, 1759 in Stamford, Fairfield Co., CT.

Nathan married **Rachel** [Slack] [14495] [MRIN: 5012].

The child from this marriage was:

2315 M i. **Harrison Slack** [14496] was born on Oct 12, 1810 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Dec 4, 1892 in Liberty Pole, Vernon Co., WI, USA, aged 82.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

## Seventh Generation (4th Great-Grandchildren)

**1353. William Lewis** [7698] was born on Nov 29, 1763 and was christened in 1763 in Wurtemberg, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptismal sponsors Petrus Kip and Maria at St. Paul's Lutheran at Wurtemberg, Dutchess County, NY.

**1354. Jacobus Lewis** [7699] was born on Mar 8, 1767 and was christened 5 epiphany 1767 in Wurtemberg, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptismal sponsors Petrus Kip and Maria at St. Paul's Lutheran at Wurtemberg, Dutchess County, NY.

**1355. Henricus Lewis** [7700] was born on Sep 7, 1754 and was christened on Oct 12, 1754.

General Notes: Baptismal sponsors were the parents. RFDRCh.

**1356. Lysbet Beetje Janse Devoe** [14312] was born on Dec 21, 1753 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and died in 1834 in Berne, Albany Co., NY, USA, aged 81.

General Notes: laurac40. Jefferson, Missouri. Ancestry.com DNA match. 6.8 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Lysbet married **Jacob Janse Pier** [14313] [MRIN: 4939]. Jacob was born on Mar 18, 1751 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and died in 1831 in Hurley, Ulster Co., NY, USA, aged 80.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2316 F i. **Rachel Jacobse Pier** [14314] was born on Aug 3, 1772 in Berne, Albany Co., NY and died on Jul 8, 1861 in Berne, Albany Co., NY, USA, aged 88.
- 2317 F ii. **Catrina Janse Pier** [14315] was born on May 12, 1782 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and died in 1793 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 11.
- 2318 F iii. **Helejte Helen Pier** [14316] was born in 1786 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Jan 28, 1882 in Maine, Broome Co., NY, USA, aged 96.
- 2319 M iv. **Johannes Janse Pier** [14318] was born on Jul 10, 1788 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died in 1870 in Berne, Albany Co., NY, USA, aged 82.
- 2320 M v. **Jacob Janse Pier** [14317] was born on Jul 10, 1788 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died in 1870 in Berne, Albany Co., NY, USA, aged 82.

**1357. Henricus Devoe** [7714] was born in Jan 1756 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Jan 24, 1756 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

**1358. Elizabeth Kip** [7455] was born on Dec 18, 1767 in Poughkeepsie, NY and was christened on Jan 31, 1768 in Poughkeepsie, NY.

General Notes: Baptised Poughkeepsie Reformed Church. No sponsors.

**1359. Celtje Kip** [7456] was born on Dec 18, 1767 in Poughkeepsie, NY and was christened on Jan 31, 1768 in Poughkeepsie, NY.

General Notes: Baptised Poughkeepsie Reformed Church. No sponsors.

**1360. Petrus Kip** [7445] was born on Oct 1, 1770 in Poughkeepsie, NY, was christened on Nov 25, 1770 in Poughkeepsie, NY, and died on May 28, 1860 in Poughkeepsie, NY, aged 89.

General Notes: Baptismal sponsor Pieter Palmatier, Poughkeepsie Reformed Church.

There are no early land records for him in the Nine Partners book. Peter Kip, age 80, was living in the home of Francis Kip, age 35, in the town of Hyde Park, Dutchess County, in 1850.

Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file.

Poughkeepsie Telegraph, May 29, 1860.

Settlers of the Beekman Patent Dutchess County, New York. A Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, New York, 2003 (Vol. VII).

Petrus married **Hannah Freer** [7446] [MRIN: 2556], daughter of **Thomas Freer** [7759] and **Sarah Vanderburgh** [7760]. Hannah was christened on May 24, 1774.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2321 M i. **Peter Kip** [7761] was born on Dec 10, 1796 in Poughkeepsie, NY, was christened on Feb 5, 1797, and died circa 1842, aged about 46.
- 2322 F ii. **Sarah Kip** [7459] was born on Apr 2, 1799 and died on Aug 1, 1864 in Poughkeepsie, NY, aged 65.
- 2323 M iii. **Matthew Kip** [7460] was born on Jun 20, 1801 in Poughkeepsie, NY, was christened on Jun 30, 1801, and died in Pleasant Valley, NY.
- 2324 M iv. **Thomas Kip** [7764] died in Hudson River.
- 2325 M v. **Francis Kip** [7447] was born on Jun 4, 1800 in Pleasant Valley, NY, was christened on Jul 2, 1809 in Pleasant Valley, NY, and died in Oct 1861 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 61.
- 2326 F vi. **Seltje Kip** [7461] was born on Oct 22, 1811 in Pleasant Valley, NY, was christened on Nov 10, 1811 in Pleasant Valley, NY, and died on Jul 31, 1836 in Poughkeepsie, NY, aged 24.
- 2327 M vii. **Leonard Kip** [7462] was born on Dec 25, 1813, was christened on Mar 20, 1814, and died circa 1850 in Hudson River, aged about 37.
- 2328 F viii. **Jane Eliza Kip** [7463] was born on Feb 3, 1817.

**1361. Matthew Kip** [7454] was born on Oct 1, 1770 in Poughkeepsie, NY and was christened on Nov 25, 1770 in Poughkeepsie, NY.

General Notes: Baptismal sponsors Mattheus and Celetje Kipp, Poughkeepsie Reformed Church.

**1362. Sophie Kip** [7457] was born on Sep 15, 1773 in Poughkeepsie, NY and was christened on Nov 7, 1773 in Poughkeepsie, NY.

General Notes: Baptismal sponsors Mattheus Kip and Sophia LeRoy at Poughkeepsie Reformed Church.

Sophie married **John Wilson** [7465] [MRIN: 2560].

**1363. Dina Kip** [7458] was born on Sep 15, 1773 in Poughkeepsie, NY and was christened on Nov 7, 1773 in Poughkeepsie, NY.

General Notes: Baptismal sponsors Johannes Palmatier and Dina LeRoy at Poughkeepsie Reformed Church.

**1364. Baltus Kip** [12889] was born in 1769 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Jun 28, 1769 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY.

**1365. Margaretha Kip** [12888] was born in 1771 and was christened on Feb 10, 1771 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY.

**1366. Abraham Kipp** [12849] was born on Jul 8, 1785 in Pennsylvania, USA, died on Sep 29, 1865 in Westmoreland Co., PA, USA, aged 80, and was buried in Morrison Cem., Lower Burrell, Westmoreland Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1840 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Westmoreland. Roll 497. P. 160.

Kipp, Abraham

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1850 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Westmoreland. Alleghany. Roll M432\_836. P. 313B.

[Surname Looks like Lip]

Kip, Abraham 67 PA Shoemaker  
Kip, Hanah 56 PA  
Kip, Thomas 31 PA Brick Maker  
Kip, Abraham 30 PA Laborer  
Kip, Henry 21 PA Coal Digger  
Kip, Hanah 17 PA

1860 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Westmoreland. Burrell. Roll M653\_1195. P. 97.

Kipp, Thomas V 47 PA Farmer  
Kipp, Rachel M 30 PA  
Kipp, William H 6 PA  
Kipp, Josephine 4 PA  
Kipp, John 7/12 PA  
Kipp, Walter 7/12 PA  
Kipp, Abraham 74 PA  
Butler, James 19 PA Faram laborer  
Hamilton, Martha 18 PA Domestic

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Morrison Cemetery, Lower Burrell, Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania. Memorial # 42984088.

Abraham married **Hannah** [Kipp] [12870] [MRIN: 4424]. Hannah was born on Nov 6, 1793, died on Jan 1, 1856 in Westmoreland Co., PA. USA, aged 62, and was buried in Morrison Cem., Lower Burrell, Westmoreland Co., PA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2329 M i. **John Kipp** [12871] was born on Aug 14, 1811, died on Oct 2, 1849 in Westmoreland Co., PA. USA, aged 38, and was buried in Morrison Cem., Lower Burrell, Westmoreland Co., PA, USA.
- 2330 M ii. **Thomas V Kipp** [12850] was born in 1813 in Pennsylvania, USA and died after 1900.
- 2331 M iii. **Abraham Vantine Kipp** [12872] was born in 1820 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 2332 M iv. **Henry Kipp** [12873] was born in 1829 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 2333 F v. **Hanah Kipp** [12874] was born in 1833 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**1367. Henry Kip** [7737] was born on Jan 1, 1792 in Poughkeepsie, NY, was christened on Apr 29, 1792 in Poughkeepsie, NY, and died By 1834, aged 42.

General Notes: Harry. Baptised in the Poughkeepsie Dutch Reform Church. No Baptismal sponsors.  
Married at the Pleasant Valley Presbyterian Church, fee \$3.

Sources:

Settlers of the Beekman Patent Dutchess County, New York. A Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, New York, 2003 (Vol. VII).

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection. Kip vertical file.

Henry married **Catherine Culver** [7755] [MRIN: 2674], daughter of **James Culver** [7753] and **Adderitta** [Culver] [7754], on Jan 2, 1817 in Pleasant Valley, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2334 M i. **Jacob Kip** [7756].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

2335 M ii. **Henry Kip** [7757].

2336 F iii. **Mary Kip** [7758].

**1368. Susannah Kip** [7738] was born in Sep 1793 in Poughkeepsie, NY and was christened on Sep 29, 1793 in Poughkeepsie, NY.

Susannah married **Peter J Palmatier** [7746] [MRIN: 2670].

**1369. Elizabeth Kip** [7739] was born on Apr 5, 1794 in Poughkeepsie, NY and was christened on Aug 31, 1794 in Poughkeepsie, NY.

General Notes: Baptised at the PDRCh.

Elizabeth married **Van Epps** [7747] [MRIN: 2671].

The child from this marriage was:

2337 M i. **John Van Epps** [7748].

**1370. Sarah Kip** [7740] was born on Feb 13, 1796 in Poughkeepsie, NY, was christened on Jul 3, 1797 in Poughkeepsie, NY, and died By 1834, aged 38.

General Notes: Sally.

Sarah married **John Culver** [7749] [MRIN: 2672], son of **James Culver** [7753] and **Adderitta** [Culver] [7754], on Jun 6, 1817 in Pleasant Valley, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

2338 M i. **James Culver** [7750].

2339 M ii. **Peter Culver** [7751].

2340 F iii. **Mary Culver** [7752].

**1371. Maria Kip** [7741] was born on Oct 18, 1797 in Poughkeepsie, NY, was christened on Jul 1, 1798 in Poughkeepsie, NY, and died by 1834, aged 37.

General Notes: The estate papers show that Alfonso was attending school at Jacob Willetts school (probably Nine Partners, now Oakwood) , and later he has died and the estate finally settles Peter P. Palmatier as Administrator for Alfonso's estate.

Maria married **Culver** [7744] [MRIN: 2669].

The child from this marriage was:

2341 M i. **Alonzo Culver** [7745].

**1372. John Kip** [7742] was born on Sep 18, 1799 in Poughkeepsie, NY and was christened on Jul 20, 1800 in Poughkeepsie, NY.

General Notes: Baptised at Poughkeepsie Dutch Reform Church.

**1373. Jacob V Kip** [7743] was born on Sep 15, 1801 in Poughkeepsie, NY, was christened on Sep 5, 1802 in Poughkeepsie, NY, died on Feb 26, 1845 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 43, and was buried in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Buried in the Reformed (Dutch) Church Ground in the town of Hyde Park, Dutchess County, New York.

Sources:

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18<sup>th</sup> Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Old Gravestones of Dutchess County, New York. 19,000 Inscriptions. Collected and Edited by J. Wilson Poucher, MD and Helen Wilkinson Reynolds. Collections of the Dutchess County Historical Society. Volume II. Poughkeepsie, NY. 1924.

Reformed (Cutch) Church Ground. Hyde Park p. 128.

Collections of the Dutchess County Historical Society: v. 4 - Notices of marriages and deaths, about 4,000 in number : published in newspapers printed at Poughkeepsie, New York, 1778-1825 FHL 1206459 Item 25; P. J. & E, Sat. March 15, 1845; P. T. Wed. Mar. 15, 1845.

**1374. Barent Kip** [7930] was born on May 9, 1782 and was christened on Jun 2, 1782 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Barend. Baptised in the Poughkeepsie Reform Church.

Sources:

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection. Kip vertical file.

**1375. Margaret Kip** [7927] was born on Sep 13, 1783 and was christened on Nov 2, 1783 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Peggy. Baptised in the Poughkeepsie Reform Church.

Sources:

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection. Kip vertical file.

**1376. Cathrine Kip** [7928] was born on Aug 26, 1785 and was christened on Jan 13, 1786 in New Hackensack, NY.

General Notes: Caty. Baptised New Hackensack Reform Church.

Sources:

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection. Kip vertical file.

**1377. Sarah Kip** [7929] was born on Jul 1, 1787 and was christened on Jan 27, 1788 in New Hackensack, NY.

General Notes: Sally? Baptised in the New Hackensack Reform Church.

Sources:

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection. Kip vertical file.

**1378. Mary Kip** [7931].

**1379. Magdalena Kip** [7926].

**1380. Hannah Conklin** [1991] was born on Aug 12, 1762 and died on May 21, 1836, aged 73.

Hannah married **Morris Teller** [2001] [MRIN: 679].

**1381. Sarah Conklin** [1992] was born on Jun 25, 1764 and died in 1850, aged 86.

Sarah married **Cobus Ackerman** [2002] [MRIN: 680].

**1382. Elizabeth Conklin** [1993] was born on May 17, 1766 and died on Nov 7, 1835, aged 69.

Elizabeth married **Isaac Van Cleef** [2003] [MRIN: 681].

**1383. Maria Conklin** [1994] was born on Jun 18, 1768 and died in 1850, aged 82.

Maria married **Palmeteer** [2004] [MRIN: 682].

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**1384. Isaac Conklin** [1995] was born on Oct 20, 1770 and died on Oct 22, 1787, aged 17.

**1385. Hester Conklin** [1996] was born on May 9, 1773 in Kinderhook, Columbia Co., NY and died on Aug 31, 1820, aged 47.

Hester married **Richard Williamson** [2005] [MRIN: 683] in Sep 1799 in Poughkeepsie, NY, USA. Richard was born on Aug 16, 1759 in Scotland and died in Sep 1806 in New York, NY, USA, aged 47.

Children from this marriage were:

2342 M i. **Isaac Williamson** [2011] was born on Jun 13, 1800 and died in 1857, aged 57.

2343 M ii. **Richard Williamson** [2012] was born on Jan 15, 1802 and died in 1870, aged 68.

2344 F iii. **Caroline Williamson** [2013] was born on Jan 4, 1805 and died in 1867 in Rensselaer, NY, USA, aged 62.

2345 F iv. **Hester Williamson** [2014] was born on Mar 2, 1806 and died on Aug 31, 1878, aged 72.

**1386. Catherine Conklin** [1997] was born on Apr 30, 1777 and died in 1867, aged 90.

Catherine married **Domine Van Vranken** [2006] [MRIN: 684].

Catherine next married **Derrick Brinkerhoff** [2010] [MRIN: 688].

**1387. Tunis Conklin** [1998] was born on Aug 24, 1779 and died on Aug 12, 1820, aged 40.

Tunis married **Blandina Bogardus** [2007] [MRIN: 685] on Dec 12, 1806.

**1388. Caroline Conklin** [1999] was born on Nov 28, 1782.

Caroline married **William Teller** [2008] [MRIN: 686].

**1389. Helen Conklin** [2000] was born on May 9, 1784 and died in 1865, aged 81.

Helen married **John T. Schryver** [2009] [MRIN: 687].

**1390. Lucas David De Forest** [10720] was born on Mar 25, 1773.

**1391. Gertrude Whitbeck De Forest** [10721] was born on Dec 13, 1778.

**1392. Rebecca De Forest** [10705] was born on Aug 8, 1782 in Albany, Albany Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: World Connect.

**1393. Abraham W De Forest** [10582] was born in 1787.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Empire Society. Application for Membership. Mar. 1913. Philip DeFreest. Approved. SAR member No. 24891.

Abraham married **Elizabeth Marble** [10583] [MRIN: 3637] in 1816. Elizabeth was born in 1800.

The child from this marriage was:

2346 F i. **Mary De Forest** [10584] was born in 1834 and died in 1906, aged 72.

**1394. Jacob Peter De Forest** [10693] was born on Dec 2, 1791 in Greenbush, Rensselaer, NY, USA and died on Mar 10, 1854 in Iowa City, IA, USA, aged 62.

General Notes: Sources:

1850 Census of the United States. Iowa. Johnson. Pleasant Valley. Roll M432\_185. P. 144A.

De Forest, Jacob 60 NY Farmer

De Forest, Elizabeth 58 NY

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

De Forest, Gilbert D 36 NY Farmer  
De Forest, Milscent 24 OH  
De Forest, Elizabeth C 2 IA  
De Forest, Ellen 18 OH

Jacob married **Eliza Eddy** [10694] [MRIN: 3681]. Eliza was born circa 1790 in New York, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

2347 M i. **Gilbert Eddy De Forest** [10695] was born on Jan 5, 1817 in Troy, NY, USA, died on Sep 3, 1883 in Miami Co., KS, USA, aged 66, and was buried in New Lancaster Cem., Miami Co., KS, USA.

**1395. Jacob De Forest Jr** [10547] was born on Oct 23, 1797 and died on Jun 19, 1882, aged 84.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S. Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970.

The Western Reserve Society. Application for Membership. Dec. 1953. Philip de Forest. Approved. SAR member No. 77196.

Jacob married **Annetje Schermerhorn** [10548] [MRIN: 3624] on May 18, 1819. Annetje was born in 1799 and died on Apr 27, 1857, aged 58.

The child from this marriage was:

2348 M i. **Bartholomew Schermerhorn De Forest** [10549] was born on Feb 9, 1823 and died on Apr 10, 1886, aged 63.

**1396. Egje DeFreest Fonda** [10714].

**1397. John Douw Fonda** [10715] was born on Jun 10, 1788.

John married **Catherine Van Alstyne** [12521] [MRIN: 4312] in 1814 in East Greenbush, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA. Catherine was born in 1793.

**1398. Jacob Wouter Fonda** [10716] was born on Apr 13, 1792, was christened on May 20, 1792 in East Greenbush, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA, died on Jul 2, 1846, aged 54, and was buried in Trinity Lutheran Cem., West Sand Lake, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Trinity Lutheran Cemetery, West Sand Lake, Rensselaer County, New York. Memorial # 20425188.

[www.fonda.org](http://www.fonda.org)

Jacob married **Catherine Goeway Sharp** [12518] [MRIN: 4310] on Mar 31, 1819 in Wyantskill, Rensselaer Co, NY, USA. Catherine was born on Feb 24, 1800 in North Greenbush, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA, died on Feb 28, 1861, aged 61, and was buried in Trinity Lutheran Cem., West Sand Lake, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

2349 M i. **Martin Jacob Fonda** [12522] was born in 1819.

2350 M ii. **Walter Fonda** [12523] was born on Apr 21, 1820.

2351 M iii. **Walter DeFreest Fonda** [12524] was born on Mar 16, 1822.

2352 F iv. **Catherine Fonda** [12525] was born on Dec 27, 1824.

2353 M v. **Jeremiah Fonda** [12526] was born in 1830.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 2354 F vi. **Catalina Fonda** [12527] was born in 1832.  
2355 F vii. **Angeline Fonda** [12528] was born in 1835.  
2356 F viii. **Rachel H Fonda** [12529] was born in 1838.  
2357 F ix. **Elizabeth Fonda** [12530] was born in 1841.  
2358 M x. **David Jacob Fonda** [12531] was born in Oct 1842.

**1399. John Wouter Fonda** [10717] was born on Mar 2, 1802.

**1400. Tiney Wouter Fonda** [10718] was born on Oct 7, 1808.

**1401. Antje (Ann) Kip** [7372] was born on Mar 28, 1769 in New York, NY, was christened on Jun 11, 1769 in New York, NY, and died on Aug 6, 1770, aged 1.

General Notes: Baptised in the Reformed Dutch Church in New York.

Sources:

The Family Book [Manuscript C 1261], Winnifred Frost Finch Burroughs, b. 1885, 87 leaves; R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

New Amsterdam Baptisms. Hosted by rootsweb. [http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na\\_baptisms\\_1731-1800.htm](http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na_baptisms_1731-1800.htm)

Dutch Reformed Church Records from New York and New Jersey. Holland Society of New York, New York, New York. New York City, Vol II, Book 34. P. 127. No witnesses listed.

Dutch Reformed Church Records from New York and New Jersey. Holland Society of New York, New York, New York. New York City, Vol II, Book 34. P. 127. Baptism. Amtje. June 11, 1769. Parents: Isaac Kip and Jannetje McKeller. No Witnesses listed.

**1402. Isaac Kip** [7373] was born on Sep 3, 1771 in New York, NY, was christened on Sep 22, 1771 in New York, NY, died on Mar 17, 1856 in New York, NY, USA, aged 84, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Born in Vesey Street, NY and died within a mile of his birthplace.

He was a chair manufacturer and afterwards a grocer. In 1803 he was appointed a Deputy Sheriff.

Sources:

The Family Book [Manuscript C 1261], Winnifred Frost Finch Burroughs, b. 1885, 87 leaves; R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

New York Evening Post, March 17, 1856.

New Amsterdam Baptisms. Hosted by rootsweb. [http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na\\_baptisms\\_1731-1800.htm](http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na_baptisms_1731-1800.htm)

1850 US Census. New York. New York. New York Ward 5. P. 193 (97). Roll M432\_537

Kip, Isaac	79	NY
Kip, Catharine	73	NJ
Kip, William	45	NY Clerk
Kip, Catharine	33	NY
Kip, Elizabeth	21	NY
Kip, Joseph F	18	NY Clerk

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Sleepy Hollow, Westchester Co., Tarrytown, New York. Plot: Sect. 1 Kip-Carpenter. Memorial # 53656650. GPS N 41.09690 W -73.86030.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Paper: Weekly Herald (New York, NY) Date: Saturday, March 22, 1856 Volume: XX  
Issue: 12 Page: 96 . On Monday Morning, March 17, Isaac Kipp, in the 85th year of his age.

Dutch Reformed Church Records from New York and New Jersey. Holland Society of New York, New York, New York. New York City, Vol II, Book 34. P. 149. Parents: Isaac Kip and Jannetje McKelle. Witnesses: Jan Van Bussen & wife Antje Kermer.

Isaac married **Catherine Martin** [7378] [MRIN: 2542], daughter of **Samuel Martin** [7379] and **Hannah Moore** [7380], on May 15, 1798. Catherine was born on Mar 8, 1778 in Metuchen, NJ, died on Dec 11, 1861 in New York, NY, USA, aged 83, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2359 M i. **Samuel Martin Kip** [7381] was born on Apr 23, 1799 in New York, NY, USA, died on Sep 18, 1836 in New York, NY, USA, aged 37, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.
- 2360 F ii. **Jane Maria Kip** [7382] was born on Mar 1, 1801 in New York, NY, USA and died on Dec 7, 1807 in New York, NY, USA, aged 6.
- 2361 M iii. **William Kip** [7383] was born on Apr 27, 1804 in New York, NY, USA, died on Oct 14, 1889 in Peekskill, NY, USA, aged 85, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.
- 2362 F iv. **Ann Kip** [7384] was born on Dec 16, 1805 in New York, NY, USA, died on Jun 18, 1840 in New York, NY, USA, aged 34, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.
- 2363 F v. **Catherine Kip** [7385] was born on Dec 23, 1814 in New York, NY, USA and died on Dec 23, 1814 in New York, NY, USA.
- 2364 F vi. **Catherine Kip** [7386] was born on Sep 30, 1816 in New York, NY, USA, died on Apr 1, 1859 in New York, NY, USA, aged 42, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.
- 2365 M vii. **Isaac Kip** [7387] was born on Oct 11, 1820 in New York, NY, USA, died on May 14, 1885 in Peekskill, NY, USA, aged 64, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.
- 2366 F viii. **Elizabeth A Kip** [8223] was born on Mar 18, 1829 in New York, USA, died on Mar 23, 1864, aged 35, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.
- 2367 M ix. **Joseph F Kip** [8224] was born in 1832 in New York, USA.

**1403. Antje Kip** [7374] was born on Feb 2, 1774 in New York, NY, was christened on Feb 27, 1774 in New York, NY, and died on Jul 16, 1845 in New York, NY, USA, aged 71.

General Notes: Antje. Baptised in the Reformed Dutch Church in New York. Sponsors: Harmanus Losie & wife Elizabet Smit.

Sources:

The Family Book [Manuscript C 1261], Winnifred Frost Finch Burroughs, b. 1885, 87 leaves; R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

New York Evening Post, July 23, 1845 (March?)

New Amsterdam Baptisms. Hosted by rootsweb. [http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na\\_baptisms\\_1731-1800.htm](http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na_baptisms_1731-1800.htm)

Dutch Reformed Church Records from New York and New Jersey. Holland Society of New York, New York, New York. New York City, Vol II, Book 34. P. 172. Baptism. Antje. Feb. 27, 1774. Parents: Isaac Kip and Jane McAller. Witnesses: Harmanus Losie and wife Elizabet Smit.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Antje married **William H Ireland** [7377] [MRIN: 2541].

**1404. Archibald Kip** [7375] was born on Sep 17, 1779 in New Jersey and died on Dec 17, 1779.

General Notes: Sources:

The Family Book [Manuscript C 1261], Winnifred Frost Finch Burroughs, b. 1885, 87 leaves; R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

**1405. Mary Kip** [7376] was born on Nov 25, 1781 and died on Feb 12, 1784 in New York, NY, USA, aged 2.

General Notes: Sources:

The Family Book [Manuscript C 1261], Winnifred Frost Finch Burroughs, b. 1885, 87 leaves; R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

**1406. Peter Kipp** [11893] was born circa 1791 in Pennsylvania, USA and died in Juniata Co., PA, USA.

**1407. Isaac Kipp** [11894] was born circa 1793 in Pennsylvania, USA and died between 1860 and 1881 in Juniata Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1840 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Mifflin. Armagh. Roll 475. P. 49  
Kipp, Isaac 3 white person plus one colored person.

1850 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Mifflin. Armagh. Roll M432\_77. P. 175A.

Kipp, Isaac	57	PA	Laborer
Kipp, Tabitha	59	PA	
McKinney, Sarah E	3	OH	

1860 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Mifflin. Armagh. Roll M653\_1141. P. 28.

McDowell, John R	46	PA	Farmer
McDowell, Margaret J	40	PA	
etc.			
Kipp, Isaac	66	PA	Retired

Isaac married **Tabitha** [Kipp] [11895] [MRIN: 4108]. Tabitha was born in 1791 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**1408. Margaret Kipp** [11896] died in Pennsylvania, USA.

**1409. William L Kipp** [11897] was born on Jul 2, 1804 in Cumberland Co., PA, USA and died on Apr 10, 1859 in Millerstown, Perry, PA, USA, aged 54.

General Notes: Sources:

1850 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Perry. Millerstown. Roll M432\_805. P. 541B

Kip, William	47	PA	Wagonmaker
Kip, Hannah	43	PA	
Kip, Jacob	18	PA	Clerk
Kip, William J	15	PA	
Kip, Silas	12	PA	
Kip, Eliza J	8	PA	
Fickes, William	19	PA	Wagonmaker

William married **Hannah Wirt** [11899] [MRIN: 4109] on Sep 13, 1827. Hannah was born on Oct 31, 1807 in Pennsylvania, USA and died on Apr 10, 1863 in Millerstown, Perry, PA, USA, aged 55.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 2368 M i. **Jacob Kipp** [11915] was born in Mar 1832 in Pennsylvania, USA, was christened in 1832 in Millerstown, Perry, PA, USA, and died after 1900.
- 2369 M ii. **William Irvin Kipp** [11916] was born on Jun 23, 1835 in Millerstown, Perry, PA, USA, was christened in May 1836 in Millerstown, Perry, PA, USA, and died on May 10, 1912 in Millerstown, Perry, PA, USA, aged 76.
- 2370 M iii. **Silas H Kipp** [11917] was born on May 18, 1838 in Pennsylvania, USA, was christened in Jun 1839 in Millerstown, Perry, PA, USA, died on Apr 23, 1892 in Pennsylvania, USA, aged 53, and was buried in Freeport Cem., Freeport, Armstrong Co., PA, USA.
- 2371 F iv. **Eliza Jane Kipp** [11902] was born on Nov 21, 1842 in Millerstown, Perry, PA, USA, died on Aug 13, 1907 in Mt. Union, Huntingdon Co., PA, USA, aged 64, and was buried in Mt. Union Cem., Mt. Union, Huntingdon Co., PA, USA.

**1410. Jacob Kipp** [11898] was born on Feb 6, 1806 in Buffalo Twp., Cumberland Co., PA, USA, died on Mar 10, 1896 in Greenwood Twp., Perry, PA, USA, aged 90, and was buried in Millerstown Memorial Cem., Perry, PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1850 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Mifflin. Armagh. Roll M432\_797. P. 185A.

Kipp, Jacob	44	PA	Farmer
Kipp, Elizabeth	36	PA	
Kipp, William	13	PA	
Kipp, Mary E	11	PA	
Kipp, John C	9	PA	
Kipp, James N	7	PA	
Kipp, Sarah J	5	PA	
Kipp, Jacob H	3	PA	
Stringfellow, Mary	20	PA	

1860 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Perry. Greenwood. Roll M653\_1150. P. 93 (447).

Kipp, Jacob	55	PA	Farmer
Kipp, Elizabeth	47	PA	
Kipp, William	22	PA	Farm Hand
Kipp, Mary	19	PA	
Kipp, Calvin	18	PA	
Kipp, Jane	14	PA	
Kipp, Jacob H	13	PA	
Kipp, James	16	PA	

1870 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Perry. Greenwood. Roll M593\_1386. P. 57A.

Kipp, Jacob	64	PA	Farmer
Kipp, Elizabeth	56	PA	Keeping House
Kipp, James	27	PA	Farm Laborer
Kipp, Jane	25	PA	
Kipp, Jacob H	23	PA	Farm Laborer
Page, Catharine	16	PA	Domestic Servant

1880 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Perry. Greenwood. Roll 1165. P. 23 (12C). Enumeration Dist. 116.

Kipp, Jacob	74	PA	Farmer
Kipp, Elizabeth	66	PA	(Paralysis)
Kipp, James N	34	PA	Farm labor
Kipp, Harman	30	PA	Farm labor
Page, Catharine	23	PA	Hired Housework

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Millerstown Memorial Cemetery, Perry County, Pennsylvania. Memorial #

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

55179561.

Jacob married **Elizabeth Harmen** [11900] [MRIN: 4110] on Mar 13, 1834 in Millerstown, Perry, PA, USA. Elizabeth was born on Jan 22, 1814 in Pennsylvania, USA, died on Jan 21, 1884 in Pennsylvania, USA, aged 69, and was buried in Millerstown Memorial Cem., Perry, PA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2372 F i. **Margaret Kipp** [11987] died in Milroy, Mifflin Co., PA, USA.
- 2373 M ii. **William Kipp** [11909] was born on Aug 12, 1836 in Milroy, Mifflin Co., PA, USA, died on Nov 2, 1917 in Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA, aged 81, and was buried in Millerstown Memorial Cem., Perry Co., PA, USA.
- 2374 F iii. **Mary E Kipp** [11910] was born on Oct 4, 1836 in Milroy, Mifflin Co., PA, USA, died on Mar 2, 1901, aged 64, and was buried in Pfoutz Valley United Methodist Church Cem., Perry Co., PA, USA.
- 2375 M iv. **John Calvin Kipp** [11911] was born in Oct 1841 in Mifflin Co., PA, USA, died in 1928 in Millerstown, Perry, PA, USA, aged 87, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA.
- 2376 M v. **James N Kipp** [11912] was born on Nov 6, 1842 in Mifflin Co., PA, USA, died on Oct 23, 1916 in Marysville, PA, USA, aged 73, and was buried in Millerstown Memorial Cem., Perry Co., PA, USA.
- 2377 F vi. **Sarah Jane Kipp** [11913] was born on Oct 13, 1844 in Mifflin Co., PA, USA, died on Jan 1, 1918 in Millerstown, Perry, PA, USA, aged 73, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA.
- 2378 M vii. **Jacob Harman Kipp** [11914] was born in Dec 1846 in Mifflin Co., PA, USA, died in 1930 in Millerstown, Perry, PA, USA, aged 84, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA.

**1411. John Kipp** [11901] was born circa 1809 in Cumberland Co., PA, USA and died after 1870.

General Notes: Sources:

1850 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Huntingdon. Henderson Twp. Roll M432\_784. P. 63B.

Kipp, John 41 PA Waggon M.

Kipp, Elizabeth 33 PA

Kipp, Peter 13 PA

Kipp, Isaac 11 PA

Kipp, Elizabeth 7 PA

Kipp, Geo 2 PA

1860 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Perry. Newport. Roll M653\_1150. P. 639.

Kipp, John 52 PA Wagon Maker

Kipp, Elizabeth T 39 PA

Kipp, Peter 23 PA Laborer

Kipp, Isaac 21 PA Farmer

Farringer, Elizabeth 18 PA

Farringer, Abraham 22 PA Laborer

Kipp, George 13 PA

Kipp, Sarah 11 PA

Kipp, John 9 PA

Kipp, Wm J 4 PA

Kipp, Hannah M 1 PA

John married **Elizabeth T Burke** [12072] [MRIN: 4155] in 1837. Elizabeth was born circa 1817 in Pennsylvania, USA and died in 1903 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA, aged about 86.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 2379 M i. **Peter Kipp** [12073] was born in Mar 1838 in Pennsylvania, USA and died before 1910.
- 2380 M ii. **Isaac Kipp** [12074] was born circa 1839 in Pennsylvania, USA and died on Jun 12, 1920 in Boise, Ada Co., ID, USA, aged about 81.
- 2381 F iii. **Elisabeth M Kipp** [12075] was born on Jan 7, 1842 in Perry Co., PA, USA, died on Mar 6, 1923 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA, aged 81, and was buried in Newport Cem., Newport, Perry Co., PA< USA.
- 2382 M iv. **George W Kipp** [12076] was born in Mar 1849 in Pennsylvania, USA and died circa 1865, aged about 16.
- 2383 F v. **Sarah Kipp** [12077] was born circa 1848 in Pennsylvania, USA and died by Jun 1920, aged about 72.
- 2384 M vi. **John H Kipp** [12078] was born on Nov 17, 1852 in Perry Co., PA, USA and died on Jan 12, 1931 in Enid, Garfield, OK, USA, aged 78.
- 2385 M vii. **William J Kipp** [12079] was born on Apr 24, 1856 in Perry Co., PA, USA, died on Nov 22, 1924 in Kellogg, Shoshone Co., ID, USA, aged 68, and was buried in Forest Cem., Coeur D'Alene, Kootenai Co., ID, USA.
- 2386 F viii. **Hannah Mazie Kipp** [12080] was born circa 1859 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**1412. Rachel Kip** [2562] was born on May 11, 1790 and died on Jan 8, 1852 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA, aged 61.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 354.

Rachel married **James Lynch** [2566] [MRIN: 847] on Feb 8, 1806. James was born on Dec 5, 1781 in Monmouth Co., NJ, USA and died on Mar 20, 1857 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA, aged 75.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2387 F i. **Ellen Lynch** [2581] was born on May 23, 1808 and died on Sep 17, 1809, aged 1.
- 2388 F ii. **Rachel Lynch** [2582] was born on Apr 17, 1810 and died on Aug 27, 1811, aged 1.
- 2389 F iii. **Sarah Lynch** [2583] was born on Mar 8, 1812 and died on Aug 5, 1854, aged 42.
- 2390 M iv. **James Lynch** [2584] was born on Dec 23, 1813 and died in 1864 in Governor's Island, NY, USA, aged 51.
- 2391 M v. **Washington Lynch** [2585] was born on Mar 3, 1816 and died on Jan 19, 1861, aged 44.
- 2392 F vi. **Ann Eliza Lynch** [2586] was born on Mar 23, 1818.
- 2393 F vii. **Matilda Lynch** [2587] was born on Jan 12, 1820.
- 2394 F viii. **Mary Van Antwerp Lynch** [2588] was born on Dec 13, 1821.
- 2395 F ix. **Elizabeth Lynch** [2589] was born on Mar 6, 1823 and died on Oct 4, 1854, aged 31.
- 2396 M x. **Elias Lynch** [2590] was born on May 26, 1827.
- 2397 F xi. **Margaret Lynch** [2591] was born on Dec 26, 1833 and died on Sep 13, 1837, aged 3.

**1413. Thomas Henderson Kip** [2563] was born on Jun 13, 1792.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 283, p. 354, 361.

New York City Methodist Marriages 1785-1893. Vol. 1 Index of Brides. Vol. 2 Index of Grooms. Compiled by William Scott Fisher. Picton Press, Camden, Maine. 1994. (8/388) Allen Street

Thomas married **Ann Ross** [2727] [MRIN: 909] on Jan 12, 1817 in New York, NY. Ann was born in 1793 and died on Oct 9, 1849 in New York, NY, USA, aged 56.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 2398 M i. **Abraham Kip** [2728] was born in 1819 in New York, USA.
- 2399 F ii. **Jane Kip** [2729].
- 2400 F iii. **Mary Kip** [2731].
- 2401 M iv. **Thomas Henderson Kip** [2730] was born on Dec 31, 1826 in New York, USA and died on Jun 11, 1894 in New York, NY, USA, aged 67.
- 2402 F v. **Sarah Kip** [2732] was born in 1827 in New York, USA.

**1414. Sarah Kip** [2564] was born on Jun 23, 1794.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 354.

Sarah married **John Gallaher** [2567] [MRIN: 848] on Jun 3, 1809.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2403 F i. **Margaret Gallaher** [2568].
- 2404 M ii. **Abraham Gallaher** [2569].
- 2405 M iii. **George Gallaher** [2570].
- 2406 M iv. **Alexander Gallaher** [2571].
- 2407 M v. **William W Gallaher** [2572].
- 2408 F vi. **Rachel Gallaher** [2573].
- 2409 F vii. **Sarah Gallaher** [2574].
- 2410 M viii. **John Gallaher** [2575].
- 2411 F ix. **Eliza Gallaher** [2576].
- 2412 F x. **Ruth Gallaher** [2577].
- 2413 F xi. **Jane Gallaher** [2578].
- 2414 M xii. **Peter Gallaher** [2579].
- 2415 F xiii. **Almira Gallaher** [2580].

**1415. James Kip** [2565] was born on Nov 23, 1796 and died in 1819, aged 23.

General Notes: Unmarried.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 284, p. 354.

**1416. Ellenor Wilkinson** [2393].

General Notes: Died without issue.

**1417. Eliza Wilkinson** [2394].

Eliza married **William Gallaer** [2399] [MRIN: 797].

**1418. Maria Wilkinson** [2395].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Maria married **John Brown** [2400] [MRIN: 798].

**1419. Rachel Wilkinson** [2396].

**1420. Susan Wilkinson** [2397].

General Notes: No issue.

**1421. Sarah Wilkinson** [2398].

General Notes: No issue.

**1422. Jane Kip** [2556] was born on Jan 13, 1799 in New York, NY and was christened on Mar 1, 1799 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 476, 1799 1 Mar Garrit Kip, Ann Leach parents, Jane child, no witnesses. Minister William Linn.

**1423. John Kip** [2557].

General Notes: K.F.A., No. 285, p. 354.

**1424. Ellenor Kip** [2558].

Ellenor married **Asa Wells** [2560] [MRIN: 845].

**1425. Mary Ann Kip** [2559].

General Notes: Sources:

New York City Methodist Marriages 1785-1893. Vol. 1 Index of Brides. Vol. 2 Index of Grooms. Compiled by William Scott Fisher. Picton Press, Camden, Maine. 1994. (9/466) All churches (common register 1820-1837); (41/184) Mariners Church, Roosevelt St. (Rev. Henry Chase's church non-denominational though he was a Methodist minister.)

Mary married **David Fulkerson** [2561] [MRIN: 846] on May 3, 1828 in New York, NY.

**1426. Abram Kip** [11056] was born in 1799.

**1427. Mary Ewetse Kip** [11054] was born in 1800 and died in 1870, aged 70.

Mary married **George Wood** [11057] [MRIN: 3837] in 1823.

The child from this marriage was:

2416 M i. **Frederic Wood** [11058] was born in 1836 and died in 1902, aged 66.

**1428. John Kip** [11055] was born in 1802.

**1429. Eliza Seabury** [7360] was born on Nov 10, 1798 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY and died on Feb 25, 1888 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 89.

Eliza married **Morris Stanton** [7361] [MRIN: 2534] on Apr 28, 1822. Morris was born on Jul 8, 1798 in Ulster Co., NY and died on Jul 9, 1833, aged 35.

Children from this marriage were:

2417 F i. **Sarah Stanton** [9639] died on Aug 14, 1873.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

2418 F ii. **Cornelia Stanton** [7362] was born on May 4, 1823.

2419 F iii. **Mary Stanton** [9640].

Eliza next married **Joeph I Bates** [9638] [MRIN: 3292].

**1430. Brockholst Livingston Kip** [2620] was born on Oct 18, 1794 in New York, NY, USA and died on Feb 20, 1868 in New York, NY, USA, aged 73.

General Notes: Unmarried.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 355.

Was attending Columbia College in 1860.

New York Evening Post, March 7, 1868. (2/7/1868)

New York, Death Newspaper Extracts, 1801-1890 (Barber Collection).

B Livingston Kip. Publication Date: Feb. 21, 1868.

**1431. Leonard William Kip** [2621] was born on Oct 17, 1796 in New York, NY, USA, was christened on Nov 6, 1796 in New York, NY, USA, died on May 15, 1863 in New York, NY, USA, aged 66, and was buried on May 17, 1863 in Greenwood Cem., Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptised New York Dutch Reformed Church, #455.

Married by Rev. John E. Miller. He was a lawyer in New York City. He was often deacon and elder, and took a prominent part in the cause of education. He was a vice president of the American Sunday School Union, and was interested in the American Tract Society, and the American Bible Society. He was also deeply interested in home and foreign missions.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 286, p. 355, 361.

U.S., Dutch Reformed Church Records from Selected States, 1660-1926.

Leonard William Kip. B Oct. 17, 1796. Baptism Nov. 8, 1796. New York, All Boroughs, New York.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 455, 1796 6 Nov Isaac L. Kip, Sara Smith parents, Leonard William child, no witnesses. Minister John H. Livingston.

New York Evening Post, Jan. 15, 1823.

New York, Marriage Newspaper Extracts, 1801-1880 (Barber Collection).

Leonard W Kip married Anna G Wilson Jan. 14th. Publication date: Jan. 15, 1823.

US Passport Applications 1795-1905

Leonard W Kipp. Birth: City of New York. age 53. Passport issue date: April 24, 1850. (M1372)

New York Evening Post May 16, 1863.

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.

Prominent Families of New York. Being an account in biographical form of individuals and families distinguished as representatives of the social, professional and civic life of New York City. Revised edition. The Historical Company, New York. 1898.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1840 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York Ward 8. Roll 302. P. 441.

Kip, Leonard W. Males under 5 - 1; 10 thru 14 - 1; 40 thru 49 - 1; 70 thru 79 - 1; Females 20 thru 29 - 3; 30 thru 39 - 1; 70 thru 79 - 1. Total 9. School 60.

1855 Census of New York State. New York City Ward 15. ED 2.

Kipp, Leonard	58	NY	Lawyer
Kipp, Anna	53	NY	
Kipp, Peter	60	NY	Brother None
Kipp, Isaac	24	NY	Physician
Kipp, Leonard	17	NY	
Kipp, William	14	NY	
Kipp, Anna	11	NY	
Cherrad, Elizabeth	40	Ire	Servant
Rollins, Eliza	29	Ire	Servant
Dixon, Mary	21	Ire	Servnat

Green-Wood Cemetery, Brooklyn, New York, Cemetery Index.

Leonard W Kip. Burial date May 17, 1863. Lot 3633. Section 22.

Leonard married **Anna Corbet Wilson** [2749] [MRIN: 912], daughter of **William Wilson** [2750], on Jan 14, 1823 in New York, NY, USA. Anna was born circa 1802 in New York, USA, died on Feb 1, 1887 in Bloomfield, Essex Co., NJ, USA, aged about 85, and was buried on Feb 4, 1887 in Greenwood Cem., Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2420 F i. **Catherine Kip** [2751] was born in 1824 and died on Jun 19, 1836 in New York, NY, USA, aged 12.
- 2421 M ii. **William L Kip** [2752] was born in 1825 and died in 1828, aged 3.
- 2422 M iii. **Rev. Leonard W. Kip** [2754] was born on Sep 13, 1826 in New York, NY, USA, died on Feb 27, 1901 in New York, NY, USA, aged 74, and was buried in New Brunswick, NJ, USA.
- 2423 M iv. **Isaac Lewis Kip MD** [2753] was born on Jul 14, 1830 in New York, NY, USA and died on Oct 6, 1911 in New York, NY, USA, aged 81.
- 2424 M v. **William Wilson Kip** [2755] was born in 1841 in New York, NY, USA and died on Mar 25, 1897 in New York, NY, USA, aged 56.
- 2425 F vi. **Anna Wilson Kip** [2756] was born in Mar 1844 in New York, NY, USA, died on Oct 27, 1933 in Orange, NJ, USA, aged 89, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.

**1432. Ann Kip** [2622] was born on Mar 6, 1799 in New York, NY, USA, was christened on Mar 24, 1799 in New York, NY, USA, and died on Dec 29, 1888 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA, aged 89.

General Notes: Baptised in the New York Dutch Reformed Church, #477.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 355.

U.S., Dutch Reformed Church Records from Selected States, 1660-1926.

Ann Kip. B March 6, 1799. Baptism March 24, 1799. New York, All Boroughs, New York.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 477, 1799 24 Mar Isaac L. Kip, Sara Smith parents, Ann child, no witnesses. Minster John H. Livingston.

Newspapers and Periodicals. American Antiquarian Society, Worcester, Massachusetts.

U.S., Dutch Reformed Church Records from Selected States, 1660-1926.

John E Miller married Ann Kip Nov. 4, 1818. New York, New York, USA. Married by the Rev. Dr. Milledoler.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

New-York Daily Advertiser, Nov. 5, 1818, Vol: II, Iss: 490, P. [2].  
New York Post, Nov. 6, 1818.  
New York Evening Post, Dec. 30, 1818.

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.

Ann married **Rev John E. Miller** [2626] [MRIN: 867], son of **Christian Miller** [2627], on Nov 4, 1818 in New York, NY, USA. John died in 1847.

The child from this marriage was:

2426 M i. **J Ernest Miller** [7583].

**1433. Sarah Smith Kip** [2623] was born on Dec 28, 1800 in New York, NY, USA, was christened on Jan 18, 1801 in New York, NY, USA, and died on Dec 28, 1837, aged 37.

General Notes: Married by Rev. John F. Miller, the grooms brother.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 355.

The New-York Evening Post, May 17, 1821, Iss: 5897, P. [2].

New York Evening Post, Nov. 8, 1837.

U.S., Dutch Reformed Church Records from Selected States, 1660-1926.

Sarah Smith Kip. B Dec. 28, 1800. Baptism Jan. 18, 1801. New York, All Boroughs, New York.

Sarah married **William Christian Miller** [2628] [MRIN: 869], son of **Christian Miller** [2627], on May 16, 1821 in New York, NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

2427 M i. **Isaac Leonard Kip Miller** [2631] was born on Feb 24, 1822 in Albany, NY, USA and died on Jan 22, 1845 in Albany, Albany Co., NY, USA, aged 22.

2428 M ii. **Rev William Augustus Miller** [2632] was born on Mar 15, 1824 in Albany, NY, USA and died on Nov 5, 1863, aged 39.

2429 F iii. **Sarah Miller** [2633].

2430 M iv. **Ernest John Miller** [2634].

2431 F v. **Mary Christian Miller** [2636].

**1434. Catherine Kip** [2624] was born on Jun 9, 1803 and died on Jun 24, 1890 in Bloomfield, Essex Co., NJ, USA, aged 87.

General Notes: Married by Rev. Mr. Miller

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 355.

New York Evening Post, March 17, 1826.

New York Times, June 26, 1890, p. 5.

Catherine married **William J Van Buskirk** [2629] [MRIN: 871], son of **Abraham Van Buskirk** [2630], on May 16, 1826 in New York, NY, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

The child from this marriage was:

2432 F i. **Sara Kip Van Buskirk** [7578] was born in Apr 1830 and died on Jul 31, 1831 in New York, NY, USA, aged 1.

**1435. Rev. Francis Marschalk Kip D.D.** [2625] was born on Aug 7, 1807 in New York, NY, USA and died on May 28, 1888 in New Brighton, Staten Island, NY, USA, aged 80.

General Notes: He graduated from Columbia in 1826, and then studied law in his father's office for two years. In 1827 he gave up law and entered Theological Seminary of the Dutch Reformed Church. He was ordained Aug. 8, 1830 at the Reformed Dutch Church of Bloomingdale. After a successful congregation at the Mission of the Collegiate Church on the outskirts of the City, he accepted a call to the old historic Dutch Church in Fishkill, NY in August 1836. A ministry of 35 years followed. In 1850 he was in the Town of Fishkill, Dutchess County, with assets of \$7,000. In 1854 he visited Europe. In 1857 he was president of General Synod at Utica, and also received his D.D. from Columbia College. In 1860 he was elected trustee of Rutgers College. In the 1870's he resigned at Fishkill and accepted the pastorate of united Churches of Richmond and Huguenot, Staten Island and was appointed chaplain of Seaman's Retreat. In 1881 he resigned at Staten Island to officiate as chaplain of the city institutions at Ward's Island and Randall's Island. The closing work of his life was as chaplain of the United States Marines hospital on Staten Island in 1883. He was a language scholar, being well versed in Latin, Greek, and Hebrew. He delighted in antiquarian research.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 287, p. 355, 362.

Francis Marschalck Kip, D.D. In New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 20, P. 12-14, Jan. 1889.

New York Evening Post, May 29, 1888.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18<sup>th</sup> Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

200<sup>th</sup> Anniversary of the First Reformed Dutch Church, Fishkill, New York. Sunday October Twenty-Second Nineteen Sixteen. Historical Address by Rev. Asher Anderson, D.D. and Fiftieth Anniversary Sermon of Rev. F.M. Kip, D.D. [NYPL]

1860 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Fishkill. Roll M653\_742. P. 240 (613).

Kipp, Francis M	52	NY	Minister R Dutch C
Kipp, Mary B	51	NY	
Kipp, Harriet B	26	NY	
Kipp, Isaac L	25	NY	Student of Theology
Kipp, Mary R	23	NY	
Kipp, Francis M	21	NY	Student
Kipp, Sarah M	18	NY	
Hart, Sarah J	15	NY	Domestic

1870 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. Orange Ward 2. Roll M593. P. 42 (352B).

Vandervoort, John	32	NY	Clerk in Bank
Vandervoort, Mary	31	NY	Keeping house
Vandervoort, Joseph	6	NY	
Vandervoort, Francis	2	NY	
Vandervoort, Bayard	5/12	NY	
Kipp, Francis	61	NY	Clergyman
Kipp, Mary	58	NY	without occupation
Kipp, Harriet	35	NY	at home
Kipp, Sarah	24	NY	at home
Glynn, Ellen	20	NY	Domestic Servant

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Glynn, Elizabeth      23 NY    Domestic Servant

Francis married **Mary Rodgers Bayard** [2758] [MRIN: 915], daughter of **James A. Bayard** [2759] and **Rodgers** [2761], on Sep 7, 1830. Mary was born on Aug 8, 1809 in New York, NY, USA, died on Feb 5, 1885 in New Brighton, Staten Island, NY, USA, aged 75, and was buried in Woodlawn Cemetery, NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2433 F    i. **Harriet Bayard Kip** [2763] was born in 1831 in New York, USA and died in 1831.
- 2434 F    ii. **Harriet Bayard Kip** [2764] was born on Jul 4, 1833 in New York, USA and died on Nov 19, 1911, aged 78.
- 2435 M    iii. **Rev Isaac Livingston Kip** [2765] was born on Mar 10, 1835 in New York, NY, USA and died on Aug 26, 1901 in Harlingen, NJ, USA, aged 66.
- 2436 F    iv. **Mary Rodgers Kip** [2766] was born on May 17, 1837 in New York, USA and died on Feb 14, 1920, aged 82.
- 2437 M    v. **Rev. Francis Marschalk Kip** [2767] was born on Apr 19, 1839 in Fishkill, NY, USA, died on Jun 20, 1911 in Neshanic Station, NJ, USA, aged 72, and was buried in Harlingen Reformed Church Cem., Belle Mead, Somerset Co., NJ, USA.
- 2438 F    vi. **Sarah Miller Kip** [2768] was born on Jul 21, 1841 in New York, USA and died on Jan 2, 1892, aged 50.

**1436. Right Rev. William Ingraham Kip Bishop of California** [2647] was born on Oct 3, 1811 in New York, NY, USA, died on Apr 6, 1893 in San Francisco, CA, USA, aged 81, and was buried in Cypress Lawn Memorial Park, Colma, San Mateo Co., CA, USA.

General Notes: Right Rev. William Ingraham Kip D.D., L.L.D., first Bishop of California.

He graduated from Yale, New Haven with the class of 1831 and first decided to study law, then turned to the ministry, studying at the Theological Seminary of New York. He was ordained Deacon on July 1, 1835 and Priest November 1835.

He was successively, Rector of St. Peter's Church, Morristown, N.J., Assistant Minister of Grace Church, New York, and Rector of St. Paul's Church, Albany, N.Y. He arrived in California Jan. 29, 1853. He was elected Missionary Bishop of California by the House of Bishops, Oct 23, 1853, and Diocesan Bishop by the Convention of Protestant Episcopal Church of California, April 1857. In 1847 Columbia University conferred on him the degree of Doctor of Laws. Buried Kip family plot Iona Churchyard, Cypress Lawn Cemetery (East Section 22).

He was the author of many religious and historical works.

Lenten Fast, Double Witness of the Church, Christmas Holydays in Rome, Catacombs of Rome, Early Conflicts of Christianity, Early Jesuit Missions of North America, New York in Olden Times etc. etc.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 288, p. 356. Photograph p. 364.

Six Generations of the Kip Family in California, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1969.

The Ingraham Lineage of the Kip Family, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1968.

Historical Notes of the Family of Kip of Kipsburg and Kip's Bay, New York, by William Ingraham Kip, 1871.

Dictionary of American Biography, Vol. 10, p. 422-3

New York Public Library online Digital Gallery ([digital.nypl.org](http://digital.nypl.org)) Residence of Bishop Kip, Rincon Hill, San Francisco. ID G89F414\_039F.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

American Family Antiquity. Being an account of the origin and progress of American families, traced from their progenitors in this country, conected with their history abroad. Illustrated with portraits and emblazoned coats armorial. Vol. II. KIP. Albert Welles. American College for Genealogical Registry and Heraldry. New York. 1881. New York Public Library.

Prominent Families of New York. Being an account in biographical form of individuals and families distinguished as representatives of the social, professional and civic life of New York City. Revised edition. The Historical Company, New York. 1898.

The Ingraham Family. A Genealogy of Descendants of Duncan Ingraham (1752-1804; Boston, Mass.) and Susanah Greenleaf (1754-1832; Quincy, Mass.). Compiled by Duncan Greenleaf Ingraham. 1922.

California, Biographical Index Cards, 1781-1990.

William Ingraham Kip. B Oct. 3, 1910, New York, New York. Married April 1893 New York. Died San Francisco.

New York Passenger List, 1820-1957. Port of New York. Aug 6, 1845. Ship: Northumberland. Wm I Kip, 33, clergyman; Maria E L Kip, 32. Roll M237\_59, list no. 634.

1850 US Census. New York. Albany. Albany Ward 6. P. 352A. Roll M432\_472.

Kip, William I	38	NY	Clergyman
Kip, Mariah E	38	NY	
Kip, Lawrence	13	NY	
Kip, William H	11	NY	
Kip, Leonard	23	NY	Lawyer
Fagan, Cathern	25	Ireland	
Fitzpatrick, An	25	Ireland	

1870 Census of the United States. California. San Francisco. San Francisco Ward 12. Roll M593\_85. P. 67 (877A).

Kip, Wm J	56	NY	Episcopal Bishop of Calif
Kip, M E	54	NY	Keeping House
Kip, Wm J Jr	30	NY	Wh. Commission Mcht (Wholesale Commission Merchant)
Kip, E C	28	f NJ	?? occupation
Kip, Wm J	3	CA	At home
Kip, Lawrence 9/12		NJ	At home
Cons, Agnes	35	Ire	Domestic Servant
Quinn, Nellie	19	Ire	Domestic Servant
Quinn, Annie	25	Ire	Domestic Servant

1880 Census of The United States. California. San Francisco. San Francisco. P. 14. Roll 79. Enumeration Dist. 211.

Kipp, William I	68	NY	Bishop of California
Kipp, Maria	67	NJ	Keeping House
Kipp, William I Jr	39	NY	At home
Kipp, Elizabeth	37	NJ	At home Daughter-in-law
Kipp, William I	13	CA	At home grandson
Kipp, Lawrence	10	NJ	At home grandson
Kipp, Elizabeth	7	NJ	granddaughter
Kipp, Mary	3	NJ	granddaughter
Flood, Catharine	18	Ireland	Servant cook
Lamb, Catharine	30	Ireland	Servant Waitress
Collins, Agnes	52	Ireland	Servant Nurse

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com) Cypress Lawn Memorial Park, Colma, San Mateo Co., California. Memorial #

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

7691116. GPS Latitude: 37.67350, Longitude: -122.45519. Death date April 7.

William married **Maria Elizabeth Lawrence** [2775] [MRIN: 920], daughter of **Isaac Lawrence** [2776] and **Cornelia Beach** [9636], on Jul 1, 1835 in New York, NY, USA. Maria was born on Aug 27, 1812 in New York, NY, USA, died on Sep 8, 1893 in San Francisco, San Francisco Co., CA, USA, aged 81, and was buried in Cypress Lawn Memorial Park, Colma, San Mateo Co., CA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2439 M i. **Col. Lawrence Kip** [2777] was born on Sep 17, 1836 in New York, NY, USA, died on Nov 17, 1899 in New York, NY, USA, aged 63, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.
- 2440 M ii. **William Ingraham Kip** [2778] was born on Jan 15, 1840 in Albany, NY, USA and died on Oct 12, 1918 in San Francisco, CA, USA, aged 78.

**1437. Elizabeth Kip** [2648] was born on Aug 7, 1814 in New York, NY, USA, died on May 25, 1896 in Brookline, MA, USA, aged 81, and was buried on May 27, 1896 in Yonkers, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 356.

New York Times, May 27, 1896, p. 5.

1860 Census of the United States. Maine. Kennebec. Gardiner. P. 111. Roll M653\_441.

Storrs, Elizabeth K	45	NY	
Storrs, Eliza	22	NY	
Storrs, Maria	18	NY	
Storrs, Lenard K	17	NY	Student in College
Kip, Maria J	75	PA	
Storrs, Esther	75	NY	
Kane, John J	10	NY	
Cram, Louisa	35	Maine	Domestic

1870 Census of the United States. Maine. Kennebec. Gardiner. P. 290B (96). Roll M593\_546.

Burgess, Sophia	52	NY	Keeping house
Burgess, Mary G	19	Maine	
Storrs, Elizabeth R	56	NY	
Storrs, Maria	28	CT	
Storrs, Leonard K	27	NY	Clergyman
Kipp, Maria L	85	PA	
Kane, John R	20	NY	
Williams, Mary A	42	Maine	Domestic servant
Williams, Richard	12	Maine	Servant

Elizabeth married **Rev. Henry L. Storrs** [2652] [MRIN: 880], son of **Henry R. Storrs** [2653] and **Esther** [Storrs] [8230], on Oct 26, 1836. Henry was born in 1811 in New York, USA and died on May 16, 1852, aged 41.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2441 F i. **Eliza Storrs** [2657] was born in 1838 in New York, USA.
- 2442 F ii. **Maria Storrs** [2658] was born in 1841 in New York, USA.
- 2443 M iii. **Leonard Kip Storrs Rev.** [2659] was born in 1843 in New York, USA.

**1438. Sophia Kip** [2649] was born in 1818 in New York, USA and died on Apr 23, 1866, aged 48.

General Notes: Of Hartford. Married by T.C. Brownell, Bishop - Hartford VR.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 356.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

The Ricker Compilation of Vital Records of Early Connecticut, GPC, Inc., 2006. p. 7645

1870 Census of the United States. Maine. Kennebec. Gardiner. P. 290B (96). Roll M593\_546.

Burgess, Sophia	52	NY	Keeping house
Burgess, Mary G	19	Maine	
Storrs, Elizabeth R	56	NY	
Storrs, Maria	28	CT	
Storrs, Leonard K	27	NY	Clergyman
Kipp, Maria L	85	PA	
Kane, John R	20	NY	
Williams, Mary A	42	Maine	Domestic servant
Williams, Richard	12	Maine	Servant

Sophia married **Right Rev. George Burgess DD** [2654] [MRIN: 882] on Oct 26, 1846 in Hartford, CT, USA. George was born in 1810 in Rhode Island and died on Apr 23, 1866, aged 56.

The child from this marriage was:

2444 F i. **Mary Georgiana Burgess** [2660] was born in 1851 in Maine.

**1439. Mary Kip** [2650] was born in 1823 and died on May 11, 1852 in Woodlawn, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 29.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 356.

New York Evening Post, May 12, 1852.

Mary married **John Innes Kane** [2655] [MRIN: 883], son of **Oliver Kane** [2656], on Jan 27, 1848. John died on Dec 21, 1851 in Palermo, Sicily.

The child from this marriage was:

2445 M i. **John Innes Kane** [2661] was born on Nov 13, 1849 in New York, USA and died on Aug 6, 1904 in Hague, Lake George, NY, USA, aged 54.

**1440. Leonard Kip** [2651] was born on Sep 13, 1826 in New York, NY, USA and died on Feb 15, 1906 in Albany, Albany Co., NY, USA, aged 79.

General Notes: Leonard was graduated from Trinity in 1846 with a BA. He was one of the first to join the California gold rush in 1849. He studied law and was admitted to the bar and settled in Albany where he followed law and literature, and in 1885 became president of Albany Institute. He wrote many articles for the magazines, and published many books, such as "The Dead Marquise," "Under the Bells," and "California Sketches." He received honorary degrees of Lit.D., and LL.D. from Hobart 1893. No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 289, p. 356.

New York Times, Feb. 16, 1906, p. 9.

American Family Antiquity. Being an account of the origin and progress of American families, traced from their progenitors in this country, connected with their history abroad. Illustrated with portraits and emblazoned coats armorial. Vol. II. KIP. Albert Welles. American College for Genealogical Registry and Heraldry. New York. 1881. New York Public Library.

1850 Census of the United States. New York. Albany. Albany Ward 6. P. 352A. Roll M432\_472. Family # 1550. (Ancestry.com)

William I Kip	38	NY	Clergyman
Mariah E	38	NY	
Lawrence	13	NY	

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

William H            11   NY  
Leonard            23   NY    Lawyer  
Cathern Fagan      25   Ireland  
William Fitzpatrick 25   Ireland

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Albany. Albany. P. 207D (20). Roll 806.

Kip, Leonard        53   NY    Lawyer  
Kip, Harriet L      50   NY    Keeping house  
Flynn, Celia        26   NY    Servant  
Corcoran, Mary    20   Ireland Servant

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Albany. Albany Ward 13. P. 6B. Roll T623\_1005. Enumeration Dist. 46.

Kipp, Leonard       73   NY    Sept. 1826   Lawyer  
Kipp, Harriet        70   NY    Jan. 1830  
Johnston, Russell C 35   NY    July 1864   Lawyer   nef by mar  
Brodick, Cathrine   32   NY    Dec. 1867   Servant  
Burns, Mary T       44   NY    Dec. 1855   Servant

Leonard married **Harriet Letitia Van Rensselaer** [2779] [MRIN: 922], daughter of **Hon. John S. Van Rensselaer** [2780], on Oct 26, 1852 in Albany, Albany Co., NY, USA. Harriet was born in Jan 1830 in New York, USA and died on Feb 20, 1902 in Albany, Albany Co., NY, USA, aged 72.

**1441. Catharin Manley** [9818] was born in 1800 in New York, NY.

**1442. Catharina Kip** [2665] was born in 1781 and was christened on Oct 14, 1781 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 356.

**1443. Sarah Kip** [2666] was born in 1783 and was christened on Jan 26, 1783 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 356.

**1444. Jacob A Kip** [2667] was born in 1786 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, was christened on Feb 26, 1786 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, and died in 1861 in Esquesing, Halton Co., ON, Can, aged 75.

General Notes: Married at St. Peter's Lutheran Church, Rhinebeck, N.Y. He was a brickmaker.

Jacob and Eve inherited lot 11, conc. 7 from George Traver as per will dated 1829.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 290, p. 356.

Mrs. William Parnall.

Jacob married **Eve Traver** [4635] [MRIN: 1590], daughter of **Johannes George H. Traver** [4636] and **Elizabeth Elseffer** [6204], on Oct 28, 1810 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA. Eve was born on Dec 21, 1788 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died in 1861 in Ontario, Can, aged 73.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2446 F    i. **Eliza Kip** [4641] was born on Dec 9, 1811 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess, NY, USA, was christened on Dec 9, 1811, and died on Jun 2, 1886 in Grantham, Lincoln Co., ON, Can, aged 74.
- 2447 F    ii. **Anna Maria Kip** [4642] was born on Aug 2, 1814 and died on Feb 2, 1889 in Ontario, Can, aged 74.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 2448 F   iii. **Eveline Augusta Kip** [4643] was born in 1816 and was christened on Jan 31, 1816.
- 2449 F   iv. **Margaret Christina Kip** [4644] was born in 1818 and was christened on May 23, 1818.
- 2450 F   v. **Susan Helen Kip** [4645] was born on Aug 19, 1820 in Ontario, Can, died on Mar 12, 1907 in Grantham Twp, Lincoln Co., ON, Can, aged 86, and was buried in Victoria Lawn Cemetery, St. Catharines, ON, Can.
- 2451 F   vi. **Catherine Kip** [4646].
- 2452 F   vii. **Caroline Kip** [4647].
- 2453 F   viii. **Delia Kip** [4648].

**1445. Elizabeth Kip** [2668] was born in 1786 and was christened on Feb 26, 1786 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 356.

**1446. Jacob Kip** [2670] was born on Feb 23, 1793 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised Rhinebeck Reformed Church, #2189, Arthur Kelly. Sponsors Jacob and Clara Kip.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 291, p. 357.

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.

**1447. Henry Kip** [2671] was born in Aug 1794 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Aug 17, 1794 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised Rhinebeck Reformed Church, #2261, Arthur Kelly. Sponsors John Hermans and Elizabeth Swart.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 292, p. 357.

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.

**1448. Ignus Kip** [7346] was born on Aug 3, 1797 in Dutchess Co., NY and died in 1826 in Guilderland, NY, aged 29.

General Notes: Baptised in the Rhinebeck Dutch Reformed Church. Sponsors parents.

Sources:

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 2007.

**1449. Annatje Kip** [7347] was born on Jul 16, 1799 in Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised in the Rhinebeck Dutch Reformed Church.

Sources:

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 2007.

**1450. Jacob Kip** [7348] was born on Aug 6, 1801 in Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised in the Rhinebeck Dutch Reformed Church.

Sources:

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 2007.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**1451. Sarah Kip** [7349] was born on Oct 21, 1803 in Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised in the Rhinebeck Dutch Reformed Church.

Sources:

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 2007.

**1452. Abraham Lewis Kip** [7350] was born on Feb 21, 1806 in Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised in the Rhinebeck Dutch Reformed Church.

Sources:

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 2007.

**1453. Barent Lewis Kip** [7351] was born on Sep 22, 1811 in Guilderland, NY, was christened on Oct 14, 1811 in Guilderland, NY, and died in 1880, aged 69.

General Notes: Sources:

Baptism Record of Helderberg Reformed Church, Guilderland Center, New York, 1786-1860, transcribed by Donald A. Keefer, format and index by Arthur C.M. Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, New York, 1984. ISBN 1560120665. # 1446.

**1454. Sarah Maria Kip** [7352] was born on May 1, 1819 in Guilderland, NY and was christened on May 18, 1819 in Guilderland, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Baptism Record of Helderberg Reformed Church, Guilderland Center, New York, 1786-1860, transcribed by Donald A. Keefer, format and index by Arthur C.M. Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, New York, 1984. ISBN 1560120665. # 2053.

**1455. Catharina Van Wagenen** [2442] was born in 1786 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, was christened on Aug 13, 1786 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, died on Sep 27, 1865 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 79, and was buried in Rhinebeck Association Cem., #1, Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Unmarried.

**1456. Johannes Gerrit Van Wagenen** [12594] was born on Jul 30, 1788 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, was christened on Aug 10, 1788 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Apr 12, 1830 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 41, and was buried in Rhinebeck Reformed Dutch Church Cem., Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Richard Van Wagenen: rckhound68111@yahoo.com

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Rhinebeck Reformed Dutch Church Cemetery, Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York. Memorial # 81442122. GPS N 41.92567 W -73.91194.

VickiBean92. Lake Oswego. Ancestry.com DNA match. 12.6 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Johannes married **Lydia Sammons** [12596] [MRIN: 4345], daughter of **Frederick Schoonmaker Sammons** [12628] and **Ruth Shottenkirk** [12629], circa 1815 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA. Lydia was born on Sep 16, 1790 in Fonda, Montgomery Co., NY, USA, was christened in Oct 1790 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA, died in 1870 in Viroqua, Vernon Co., WI, USA, aged 80, and was buried in Viroqua, Vernon Co., WI, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2454 M i. **Henry Van Wagenen** [2443] was born on Feb 15, 1816 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, was christened on Mar 5, 1816 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, and died on Feb 18, 1899 in Darlington, WI, USA, aged 83.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 2455 M ii. **Garret Van Wagenen** [12601] was born on Mar 18, 1818 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, was christened on Apr 12, 1818 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, and died in 1885, aged 67.
- 2456 F iii. **Mary Van Wagenen** [12607] was born on May 7, 1820 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, was christened on Jun 10, 1820 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Dec 17, 1905 in Newton, Sussex Co., NJ, USA, aged 85, and was buried in Newton Cem., Newton, Sussex Co., NJ, USA.
- 2457 M iv. **Frederick Hubert Van Wagenen** [12608] was born on Feb 2, 1823 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, was christened on Mar 4, 1823 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Jan 16, 1888 in Chicago, Cook Co., IL, USA, aged 64, and was buried in Linwood Cem., Dubuque, Dubuque Co., IA, USA.
- 2458 M v. **William Van Wagenen** [12612] was born on Oct 30, 1825 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, was christened on Dec 12, 1825 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Oct 25, 1826 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, and was buried in Rhinebeck Reformed Dutch Church Cem., Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
- 2459 M vi. **Andrew Kip Van Wagenen** [12613] was born on Oct 1, 1827 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and was christened on Jan 27, 1828 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

**1457. Annatje Van Wagenen** [12595] was born on Oct 29, 1790.

**1458. Clarissa Van Wagenen** [2444] was born on May 10, 1794 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, was christened on Jun 1, 1794 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, and died on Oct 24, 1857, aged 63.

Clarissa married **Benjamin Van Wagenen** [2447] [MRIN: 810], son of **Johannes Van Wagenen** [2448] and **Margaret Schryver** [2449], on Sep 16, 1820 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA. Benjamin was born in 1786 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, was christened on May 20, 1786 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, and died on Nov 23, 1862, aged 76.

**1459. Maria Van Wagenen** [12597] was born in 1795, died on Jun 30, 1864 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 69, and was buried in Rhinebeck Association Cem., #1, Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

**1460. Jacob Van Wagenen** [2445] was born on May 3, 1798, died on Dec 29, 1870, aged 72, and was buried in Stanfordville Community Cem., Dutchess Co. NY, USA.

Jacob married **Patty Connelly** [12598] [MRIN: 4346]. Patty was born on Sep 18, 1805, died on Mar 17, 1892, aged 86, and was buried in Stanfordville Community Cem., Dutchess Co. NY, USA.

**1461. Sarah Van Wagenen** [12599] was born on Mar 28, 1801 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, was christened on Mar 29, 1801 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on May 1, 1869 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 68, and was buried in Rhinebeck Association Cem., #1, Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

**1462. Evert Van Wagenen** [12600] was born on Mar 9, 1803 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, was christened on Apr 7, 1803 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Sep 9, 1814 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 11, and was buried in Rhinebeck Reformed Dutch Church Cem., Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

**1463. Clarissa Kip** [2512].

General Notes: Married by Rev. William McMurray at the Rhinebeck Reformed Church..

Sources:

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18<sup>th</sup> Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York 1731-1899,

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1984, Kinship. ISBN 1-56012-015-0. #2607.

Clarissa married **John Schenck** [7789] [MRIN: 2688] on May 21, 1816 in Rhinebeck Flats, Dutchess Co., NY.

**1464. John A Kip** [2513].

General Notes: He married twice but left no issue.

**1465. James H Kip** [2514].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 351.

**1466. Catherine Kip** [2515].

**1467. Andrew Kip** [2516] died on Jan 13, 1870 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 351.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Wills Box 7023.

**1468. Sarah Kip** [2517].

**1469. Jane Kip** [2518].

**1470. Catherine Kip** [2519] was born on Aug 15, 1802, died on Nov 20, 1849 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 47, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Deaf and dumb.

Sources:

Rhinebeck, New York, Death Records of the 18th and 19th Centuries, by Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1992. Rhinebeck Reformed Church Cemetery.

Collections of the Dutchess County Historical Society: v. 4 - Notices of marriages and deaths, about 4,000 in number : published in newspapers printed at Poughkeepsie, New York, 1778-1825 FHL 1206459 Item 25;

**1471. Henry James Kip** [2520] was born on Jun 15, 1805 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, was christened on Jul 21, 1805 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Feb 18, 1854 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 48, and was buried in Rhinebeck Association Cem., #1, Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY. USA.

General Notes: Henry was an elder in the Rhinebeck Church, 1843.

Married Rhinebeck, morning 21st inst. by Rev. Dr. Hardenburgh, of Philadelphia.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 293, p. 351, 358, 365.

Poughkeepsie Journal, March 29, 1839.

New York Evening Times, May 22, 1839.

New York Daily Times, Feb. 23, 1854, p. 8.

Poughkeepsie Eagle, Mar. 4, 1854.

New York Evening Post, Feb. 25, 1854.

Rhinebeck, New York, Death Records of the 18th and 19th Centuries, by Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1992. Rhinebeck Association Cemetery.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Wills Box 2291 & 7449.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Collections of the Dutchess County Historical Society: v. 4 - Notices of marriages and deaths, about 4,000 in number : published in newspapers printed at Poughkeepsie, New York, 1778-1825 FHL 1206459 Item 25.

Family Search.org. Record of christening.

1850 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Rhinebeck. Roll M432\_497. P. 285B.  
[indexed as Friss]

Kip, Henry J	44	NY	Farmer
Kip, Sarah A	45	NY	
Kip, Wm B	3	NY	
Kipp, Clarissa	70	NY	
Johnson, Benjamin	40	NY	B
Elmendorf, Ann	50	NY	B

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Rhinebeck Association Cem., #1, Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY. USA. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 41.92028, Longitude: -73.91250.

Henry married **Sarah Ann Bergh** [2781] [MRIN: 924], daughter of **Jehoiakim Bergh Capt.** [2782] and **Leah Radcliff** [2783], on May 21, 1839 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA. Sarah was born on Jul 10, 1804, died on May 28, 1873 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 68, and was buried in Rhinebeck Association Cem., #1, Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY. USA.

The child from this marriage was:

2460 M i. **William Bergh Kip** [2784] was born on Oct 15, 1846, died on Aug 16, 1888 in New York, NY, USA, aged 41, and was buried in Rhinebeck Association Cem., #1, Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY. USA.

**1472. Clarissa Kip** [2521] was born on Apr 30, 1809, died on Jan 27, 1830 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 20, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

Rhinebeck, New York, Death Records of the 18th and 19th Centuries, by Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1992. Rhinebeck Reformed Church Cemetery.

**1473. William Garrit Kip** [2522] was born on Sep 2, 1811, died on Feb 22, 1837 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 25, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: He held the office of deacon in the Rhinebeck Reformed Dutch Church. No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 294, p. 358.

Rhinebeck, New York, Death Records of the 18th and 19th Centuries, by Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1992. Rhinebeck Reformed Church Cemetery.

Kipsbergen in Dutchess County its history, location and boundaries, its founders and their families through many generations, E.M. Smith, The Office of the Rhinebeck Gazette, 1894. Transcribed and Indexed by Margaret E. Herrick, 1992, Kinship.

**1474. Sara Ann Kip** [2523] was born in Jan 1818, died on Apr 11, 1818 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Died aged 2m. 22d.

Rhinebeck, New York, Death Records of the 18th and 19th Centuries, by Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1992. Rhinebeck

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Reformed Church Cemetery.

**1475. Helena Kip** [2479] was born on May 15, 1802 in Upper Red Hook, NY and was christened on Jun 24, 1802 in Upper Red Hook, NY.

General Notes: Baptised St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church, Upper Red Hook, New York.  
Married St. John's Reformed Church, Upper Red Hook, New York.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 350, 358.

New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660-1916, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York, 1731-1899. (St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church of Upper Red Hook; Red Church of Tivoli; German Reformed Zion's Church of Rhinebeck; Reformed Church, Rhinebeck). Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1971. #249.

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 2007.

Helena married **Abraham Sharp** [2482] [MRIN: 818] in Apr 1828 in Upper Red Hook, NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

2461 F i. **Mary L. Sharp** [2486] was born on Feb 14, 1830.

2462 F ii. **Sarah C. Sharp** [2487] was born on Aug 9, 1832.

2463 M iii. **Jacob Sharp** [2488].

**1476. John Baptist Kip** [2480] was born on May 20, 1804 in Upper Red Hook, NY and was christened on Jun 24, 1804 in Upper Red Hook, NY.

General Notes: Baptised St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church, Upper Red Hook, New York. Sponsor the parents.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660-1916, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 295, p. 350, 358.

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 2007.

**1477. Sarah Kip** [2481] was born on Oct 9, 1806 in Upper Red Hook, NY and was christened on Nov 9, 1806 in Upper Red Hook, NY.

General Notes: Baptised St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church, Upper Red Hook, New York.  
Married St. John's Reformed Church, Upper Red Hook, New York.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 350, 358.

New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660-1916, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York, 1731-1899. (St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church of Upper Red Hook; Red Church of Tivoli; German Reformed Zion's Church of Rhinebeck; Reformed Church, Rhinebeck). Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1971. #2810.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 2007.

Sarah married **John D. Traver** [2483] [MRIN: 819] on Sep 13, 1842 in Rhinebeck, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

2464 M i. **Frank Traver** [2484].

2465 F ii. **Henrietta Traver** [2485].

**1478. Mary Ann Kipp** [7420] was born on Jul 8, 1816 in Philadelphia, PA, USA, died on Feb 7, 1884 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA, aged 67, and was buried in Old Greentown/Kipp Cem., Greentown, Pike Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Family Group record from Eileen Skivington, Granville, Ohio.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Old Greentown/Kipp Cemetery, Greentown, Pike Co., Pennsylvania. Memorial # 6164264.

D.T. (administered by jthomas1130). DNA match ancestry.com. 23.4 centimorgans share across 2 DNA segments.

D.M. (administered by DCaldwell). Ancestry.com. DNA match. 12.7 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Mary married **James Edward Cross** [7421] [MRIN: 2549], son of **Edward Cross** [14160] and **Frances Jane (Fallie) Simons** [14161], in Jul 1832 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA. James was born in 1802 in Moyroe, Killyman Parish, County Armagh, Ireland, died on Mar 29, 1885 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA, aged 83, and was buried in Old Greentown/Kipp Cem., Greentown, Pike Co., PA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

2466 M i. **George Edward Cross** [14192] was born on Oct 3, 1833 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA and died on Jul 10, 1881 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA, aged 47.

2467 F ii. **Frances Susan Cross** [13223] was born on Nov 28, 1834 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA and died on Oct 24, 1842 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA, aged 7.

2468 F iii. **Susan Cross** [14193] was born on Dec 19, 1836 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA and died on Oct 10, 1842 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA, aged 5.

2469 M iv. **Isaac Cross** [13225] was born on May 31, 1838 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA and died on Oct 21, 1842 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA, aged 4.

2470 M v. **John Cross** [13226] was born on Aug 22, 1842 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA and died on Aug 6, 1844 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA, aged 1.

2471 F vi. **Susan Maria Cross** [13224] was born on Mar 20, 1844 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA and died on Apr 22, 1919 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA, aged 75.

2472 M vii. **Samuel N Cross** [14191] was born on Jan 25, 1846 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA and died on Sep 5, 1921 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA, aged 75.

2473 M viii. **Albert James Cross** [14159] was born on Mar 17, 1848 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA and died on Feb 1, 1935 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA, aged 86.

2474 M ix. **Joseph Edward Cross** [14176] was born on Sep 15, 1851 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA, died on Nov 24, 1944 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA, aged 93, and was buried in Sterling Cem., Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

2475 M x. **Horace Cross** [13227] was born on Aug 23, 1855 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA and died on Aug 15, 1859 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA, aged 3.

**1479. John Kipp** [7068] was born on Jul 31, 1817 in Philadelphia, PA, USA, died on Sep 9, 1892 in Greene Twp., Pike Co., PA, USA, aged 75, and was buried in Old Greentown/Kipp Cem., Greentown, Pike Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Family Group record from Eileen Skivington, Granville, Ohio.

Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

1850 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Pike Co. Greene Twp. Roll M432\_825. P. 2A.

Kipp, John	40	PA	Farmer
Kipp, Hannah	27	PA	
Kipp, Isaac	8	PA	
Kipp, Horace	7	PA	
Kipp, Benjamin	5	PA	
Kipp, George	3	PA	
Kipp, John	1	PA	
Kipp, Thomas	24	PA	Laborer
Shafer, Jacob	18	PA	Laborer

1860 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Pike. Greene. Roll M653\_1176. P. 193 (806).

Kip, John	43	PA	Farmer
Kip, Hannah	37	PA	
Kip, Isaac	18	PA	
Kip, Horace	16	PA	
Kip, Benjamin	14	PA	
Kip, George	13	PA	
Kip, John	11	PA	
Kip, Mary	9	PA	
Kip, Susan	7	PA	
Kip, Margaret	5	PA	
Kip, Thomas	3	PA	
Kip, Elizabeth	1	PA	
Correll, Harriet	18	PA	

1870 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Pike. Greene. Roll M593\_1446. P. 371A.

Kipp, John	54	PA	Farmer
Kipp, Hannah	48	PA	Keeping House
Kipp, John A	21	PA	Farm Laborer
Kipp, Mary	19	PA	
Kipp, Margaret	15	PA	
Kipp, Lizzie	11	PA	
Kipp, Baxter	9	PA	
Kipp, Helen	5	PA	
Jones, Emma	8	PA	

1880 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Pike. Greene. Roll 1165. P. 23 (342C). Enumeration Dist. 239.

Kipp, John	62	PA	Farmer
Kipp, Hannah	57	PA	Keeping House
Kipp, Elisabeth	20	PA	School Teacher
Kipp, Baxter	19	PA	Farm Laborer

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kipp, Helen 14 PA At Home (Consumption)  
Jones, Emma 18 PA At Home Neice  
Kipp, Walter 26 PA Farm Laborer Nephew

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Old Greentown/Kipp Cemetery, Greentown, Pike Co., Pennsylvania. Memorial # 6164174.

John married **Hannah J Correll** [7134] [MRIN: 2377], daughter of **Benjamin Correll** [12540] and **Dorothy M Dietrich** [12541], circa 1841 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA. Hannah was born on Apr 30, 1823 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA, died on Jun 22, 1897 in Greene Twp., Pike Co., PA, USA, aged 74, and was buried in Old Greentown/Kipp Cem., Greentown, Pike Co., PA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2476 M i. **Isaac W Kipp** [7994] was born in Apr 1842 in Wayne Co., PA, USA and died in 1929 in Pennsylvania, USA, aged 87.
- 2477 M ii. **Horace E Kipp** [7995] was born on Dec 26, 1843 in Greene Twp., Pike Co., PA, USA.
- 2478 M iii. **Benjamin Franklin Kipp** [7996] was born on Jan 7, 1846 in Pennsylvania, USA, died on Nov 11, 1929, aged 83, and was buried in Prospect Cem., East Stroudsburg, Monroe Co., PA, USA.
- 2479 M iv. **George Washington Kipp** [7997] was born on Mar 28, 1847 in Greene, Pike Co., PA, USA, died on Jul 24, 1911 in Vancouver Island, BC, Can, aged 64, and was buried in Oak Hill Cem., Towanda, PA, USA.
- 2480 M v. **John A Kipp** [7998] was born on Feb 22, 1849 in Pennsylvania, USA, died on Dec 29, 1920 in Pike Co., PA, USA, aged 71, and was buried in Milford Cem., Milford, Pike Co., PA, USA.
- 2481 F vi. **Mary Kipp** [7999] was born in 1851.
- 2482 F vii. **Susannah A Kipp** [8000] was born in Jan 1853 in Pennsylvania, USA, died in 1920 in Wayne Co., PA, USA, aged 67, and was buried in Hopedale Moravian Cem., Pike County, PA, USA.
- 2483 F viii. **Margaret A Kipp** [8001] was born circa 1855 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 2484 M ix. **Thomas J Kipp** [8002] was born in 1857 in Pennsylvania, USA, died on Nov 11, 1861, aged 4, and was buried in Old Greentown/Kipp Cem., Greentown, Pike Co., PA, USA.
- 2485 F x. **Elizabeth R Kipp** [8003] was born on Aug 1, 1859 in Pennsylvania, USA, died on Jul 15, 1916 in Pike Co., PA, USA, aged 56, and was buried in Old Greentown/Kipp Cem., Greentown, Pike Co., PA, USA.
- 2486 M xi. **Baxter B Kip** [7069] was born in Jul 1861 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 2487 F xii. **Helen Kipp** [8004] was born circa 1866 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**1480. Joseph M Kipp** [7425] was born circa 1820 in Greene Twp., Pike Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Family Group record from Eileen Skivington, Granville, Ohio.

Joseph married **Sally Corey** [7426] [MRIN: 2551].

Children from this marriage were:

- 2488 M i. **Isaac Kipp** [13830].
- 2489 F ii. **Emily Kipp** [13831].
- 2490 M iii. **Walter S Kipp** [13832].
- 2491 F iv. **Roxanne Kipp** [13833].

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**1481. Elizabeth Kipp** [7422] was born on Jul 11, 1822 in Greene Twp., Pike Co., PA, USA, died on Jun 2, 1903 in Pike Co., PA, USA, aged 80, and was buried in Old Greentown/Kipp Cem., Greentown, Pike Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1880 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Lackawanna. Covington. Roll 1138. P. 19 (474C). Enumeration Dist. 51.

Hodgson, Matthew	53	PA	Farmer	
Hodgson, Maria	50	PA	House Keeper	
Hodgson, Anna	20	PA	At Home	
Hodgson, Keene	17	PA	At Home	
Hodgson, Maggie	17	PA	At Home	
Hodgson, David	14	PA	At Home	
Hodgson, John	12	PA	At Home	
Kipp, Elizabeth	57	PA	Servant	Sister in law
Shaenberger, Ella	10	PA	Servant	Boarder
Shaenberger, Georgia	9	PA	Servant	Boarder
Shaenberger, James	7	PA	Boarder	

1900 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Lackawanna. Covington. Roll 1418. P. 7A. Enumeration Dist. 16.

Hanks, George	38	NY	April 1862	Farmer
Hanks, Annie	38	PA	June 1861	
Hanks, Hellen	6	PA	July 1893	At School
Hanks, Charles	4	PA	June 1895	
Hodgson, John	32	PA	April 1868	Wd Farm Labor
Hodgson, Mariah	70	PA	Feb. 1830	Wd
Kipp, Elizabeth	78	PA	1822	

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Old Greentown/Kipp Cemetery, Greentown, Pike County, Pennsylvania. Memorial #

**1482. Thomas V Kipp** [7423] was born on Jul 16, 1824 in Greene Twp., Pike Co., PA, USA, died on Aug 24, 1854 in Greene Twp., Pike Co., PA, USA, aged 30, and was buried in Old Greentown/Kipp Cem., Greentown, Pike Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Drowned according to cemetery marker.

Sources:

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Family Group record from Eileen Skivington, Granville, Ohio.

1850 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Pike Co. Greene Twp. Roll M432\_825. P. 2A.

Kipp, John	40	PA	Farmer	
Kipp, Hannah	27	PA		
Kipp, Isaac	8	PA		
Kipp, Horace	7	PA		
Kipp, Benjamin	5	PA		
Kipp, George	3	PA		
Kipp, John	1	PA		
Kipp, Thomas	24	PA	Laborer	
Shafer, Jacob	18	PA	Laborer	

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Old Greentown/Kipp Cemetery, Greentown, Pike Co., Pennsylvania. Memorial # 6164185.

Thomas married **Sarah Noggle** [7424] [MRIN: 2550].

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**1483. Isaac Kip** [10313] was born in 1825, died on Oct 7, 1825, and was buried in Old Greentown/Kipp Cem., Greentown, Pike Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Old Greentown/Kipp Cemetery, Greentown, Pike Co., Pennsylvania. Memorial # 6164187.

**1484. Margaret Kipp** [7427] was born on Sep 25, 1826 in Greene Twp., Pike Co., PA, USA and died on Feb 19, 1863, aged 36.

General Notes: Sources:

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Family Group record from Eileen Skivington, Granville, Ohio.

**1485. Isaac Kipp** [7428] was born on Sep 13, 1828 in Greene Twp., Pike Co., PA, USA and died on Oct 2, 1828 in Greene Twp., Pike Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Family Group record from Eileen Skivington, Granville, Ohio.

**1486. Maria Kipp** [7429] was born on Jan 21, 1830 in Greene Twp., Pike Co., PA, USA and died on Dec 30, 1905 in Covington Twp., Lackawanna, PA, USA, aged 75.

General Notes: Sources:

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file. Family Group record from Eileen Skivington, Granville, Ohio.

1900 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Lackawanna. Covington. Roll 1418. P. 7A. Enumeration Dist. 16.

Hanks, George	38	NY	April 1862	Farmer
Hanks, Annie	38	PA	June 1861	
Hanks, Hellen	6	PA	July 1893	At School
Hanks, Charles	4	PA	June 1895	
Hodgson, John	32	PA	April 1868	Wd Farm Labor
Hodgson, Mariah	70	PA	Feb. 1830	Wd
Kipp, Elizabeth	78	PA	1822	

Maria married **Matthew Hodgson** [13285] [MRIN: 4538], son of **Allen Hodson** [13297] and **Harriet** [Hodson] [13298]. Matthew was born on Jul 6, 1826 in Pennsylvania, USA and died on Aug 24, 1895, aged 69.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2492 M i. **Homer E Hodgson** [13287] was born in 1852 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 2493 M ii. **Henry D Hodgson** [13289] was born in 1852 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 2494 M iii. **Frank Levey Hodgson** [13286] was born in 1856 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 2495 M iv. **Brennen Hodgson** [13299] was born in 1858 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 2496 M v. **Arthur Hodgson** [13300] was born in 1860 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 2497 F vi. **Annie Maria Hodgson** [13288] was born in Jun 1861 in Daleville, Lackawanna Co., PA, USA and died circa 1900, aged about 39.
- 2498 F vii. **Maggie J Hodgson** [13290] was born in 1863 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 2499 M viii. **J Keene Hodgson** [13291] was born in 1863 in Pennsylvania, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

2500 M ix. **David D Hodgson** [13292] was born in 1865 in Pennsylvania, USA.

2501 M x. **John H Hodgson** [13293] was born in 1868 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**1487. Mary (Rob) Kipp** [6097] was born on Nov 25, 1816.

**1488. Nancy De Wint Kipp** [6098] was born on Jan 1, 1818 in Allegheny Co., PA, USA, died on Aug 15, 1868 in Amsterdam, Bates Co., MO, USA, aged 50, and was buried in West Point Cem, Bates Co., MO, USA.

General Notes: Sources:  
Lavonna Parr

Nancy married **John Weir** [7110] [MRIN: 2395] on Feb 11, 1841 in Jackson Co., OH, USA. John was born on Dec 8, 1811 in Pennsylvania, USA, died on May 2, 1895 in Amsterdam, Bates Co., MO, USA, aged 83, and was buried on May 3, 1895 in West Point Cem, Bates Co., MO, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

2502 M i. **George D. Weir** [7111] was born in 1844 in Jackson Co., OH, USA and died on Nov 30, 1864 in Spring Hill, TN, USA, aged 20.

2503 F ii. **Jane Ann Weir** [7112] was born on Mar 29, 1845.

2504 F iii. **Sarah M. Weir** [7113] was born on Nov 8, 1847.

2505 F iv. **Mary Elizabeth Weir** [7114] was born in 1848.

2506 F v. **Harriet Levina Weir** [7115] was born on Aug 16, 1851.

2507 M vi. **Andrew J. Weir** [7116] was born in 1853.

2508 F vii. **Ella Cornelia Weir** [7117] was born on Jan 25, 1854.

**1489. Isaac Leonard Wissinger Kipp** [6100] was born on Jul 30, 1823 in Morgan Co., OH, USA and died in 1902 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA, aged 79.

General Notes: Sources:  
1860 Census of the United States. Ohio. Morgan. Bristol. P. 119. Roll M653\_1016.  
Kipp, Isaac L 37 Ohio Travl Mercht  
Kipp, Lydia A 38 Ohio  
Kipp, Jeduthen D W 8 Ohio  
Kipp Wiliam M 6 Ohio  
Kipp, Cob Fremont 4 Ohio  
Kipp, Isaac L 1 Ohio

Isaac married **Lydia Anne Hellyer** [6102] [MRIN: 2067], daughter of **Robert Hellyer** [10232] and **Hannah Fey Swain** [10233], on Aug 3, 1852 in Noble Co., OH, USA. Lydia was born in 1822 in Virginia and died on Jun 15, 1903 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA, aged 81.

Children from this marriage were:

2509 F i. **Mary Jane (Mae) Kipp** [6103] was born in Noble Co., OH, USA.

2510 F ii. **Jeduthan De Wint Kipp** [6104] was born on May 8, 1853 in Rochester, OH, USA and died on Mar 10, 1911, aged 57.

2511 M iii. **Frank William Kipp** [6105] was born on Oct 18, 1854 in Renrock, OH, USA and died on Oct 20, 1920, aged 66.

2512 M iv. **Cob Fremont Kipp** [6106] was born on Oct 17, 1856 in Ohio, USA and died on Jan 16, 1938 in Washington, DC, USA, aged 81.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

2513 M v. **Isaac Leonard Kipp** [6107] was born on Jan 9, 1859 in Renrock, Noble Co., OH, USA, died on Feb 3, 1944 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA, aged 85, and was buried in Green Lawn Cem., Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA.

**1490. Agnes Jean Kipp** [6101] was born on Feb 6, 1826 in Morgan Co., OH, USA.

**1491. Sarah Van Kleek** [10600] was born on Dec 19, 1786 and died on Apr 4, 1873, aged 86.

General Notes: Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Dec. 1909 & Apr. 1911. Baltus Van Kleek (Klock). Approved. SAR member No. 21625.

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Sept. 1920. Baltus Van Kleek (Klock). Approved. SAR member No. 34271.

Sarah married **Josiah Sayrs** [10601] [MRIN: 3645]. Josiah was born on Sep 24, 1788 and died on Dec 4, 1859, aged 71.

The child from this marriage was:

2514 F i. **Katherine Sayrs** [10602] was born on Apr 19, 1812 and died on Feb 15, 1882, aged 69.

**1492. Ignas Kipp** [2463] was born on May 4, 1796.

General Notes: Ogenes.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 349.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18<sup>th</sup> Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

**1493. John Kipp** [2464] was born on Apr 14, 1800 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 349.

**1494. Jacob Yates Kipp** [2465] was born on May 14, 1802 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 349.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18<sup>th</sup> Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

1850 US Census. Konx, Albany, NY. Family #289. Ancestry.com.

Kipp, Jacob 48 NY Farmer

Kipp, Sally 54 NY

Kipp, Anna 23 NY

Jacob married **Sally** [Kipp] [9836] [MRIN: 3380]. Sally was born in 1796 in New York, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

2515 F i. **Anna Kipp** [9837] was born in 1827 in New York, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**1495. Isaac Kipp** [853] was born on Aug 16, 1804 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA, died on May 25, 1875 in Stillwater, Saratoga Co., NY, USA, aged 70, and was buried in Stillwater, Union Cemetery, Saratoga Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Albert and Arent Andriessen Bradt. Cynthia Brott Biasca. 1990. Cynthia Brott Biasca, 3365 Sutton Loop, Fremont CA 94536 Wolfe City, Texas: Henington Publishing Company.

Marriages at the Schaghticoke Dutch Reformed Church 1750-1868. US GenWeb Project  
<http://www.rootsweb.ancestry.com/~nyrense/sdrcm.htm>

Dutch Reformed Church Records from New York and New Jersey. Holland Society of New York, New York, New York. Deer Park, Vol II, Book 11. P. 20. Marriages by Rev. Abm. J. Levits. Dec. 11, 1824.

Isaac married **Maria Ackert** [8200] [MRIN: 2844], daughter of **Solomon Ackert** [8201] and **Elizabeth Quackenbush** [8202], on Dec 11, 1824 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA. Maria was born on Feb 19, 1804 and died on Feb 23, 1889, aged 85.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2516 M i. **Abraham Kipp** [8203] was born on Nov 21, 1825 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.
- 2517 F ii. **Elisabeth Kipp** [8204] was born on May 9, 1827 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.
- 2518 M iii. **Isaac Kipp** [8205] was born on May 8, 1829 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.
- 2519 F iv. **Alida Kipp** [8206] was born on Sep 14, 1831 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.
- 2520 M v. **David E Kipp** [8207] was born on Sep 22, 1833 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.
- 2521 F vi. **Lucetta Kipp** [8208] was born on May 1, 1835 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.
- 2522 M vii. **John J Kipp** [8209] was born on May 20, 1838 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.
- 2523 M viii. **Tunis Kipp** [8210] was born on Sep 19, 1840 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.
- 2524 F ix. **Sarah Olive Kipp** [8211] was born on Jun 8, 1842 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA, died on Jul 26, 1896 in Stillwater, Saratoga Co., NY, USA, aged 54, and was buried in Stillwater, Union Cemetery, Saratoga Co., NY, USA.
- 2525 M x. **Charles H Kipp** [8212] was born on Nov 9, 1844 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.
- 2526 M xi. **Solomon Kipp** [8213] was born on Dec 9, 1846 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.

**1496. Abraham Kipp** [7791] was born on Mar 11, 1807 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA, died on Jan 24, 1853 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA, aged 45, and was buried in Elmwood Cem., Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

John Kipp, Fort Wayne, Indiana: [jandkipp@verizon.net](mailto:jandkipp@verizon.net)

RootsWeb Cemetery Index, 1800-2010.

Abraham married **Ann Ransom** [13769] [MRIN: 3282].

The child from this marriage was:

- 2527 M i. **Abraham J Kipp Jr** [9621] was born on Oct 4, 1844 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA, died on Oct 21, 1918 in Colburn, Tippecanoe Co., IN, USA, aged 74, and was buried in Colburn United Brethern Cem., Colburn, Tippecanoe Co., IN, USA.

**1497. Roeliff Kipp** [852] was born on Oct 22, 1811 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**1498. Sally Ann Kipp** [7793] was born on Dec 4, 1813 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.

**1499. Tunis Kipp** [8198] was born on Dec 12, 1816 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.

**1500. Tunis Kipp** [8199] was born on Jul 12, 1821 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.

**1501. Caroline Kipp** [7792].

**1502. Lydia Kipp** [7794].

**1503. Sarah Kip** [2679] was born on Oct 4, 1792.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 359.

**1504. Abraham Kip** [2680] was born on Dec 19, 1793 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died before 1850.

General Notes: Baptismal sponsors: Abraham Kip and Lena Tremper.

Lived at Rhinebeck. He left home when the children were small and was never after heard of. Married St. John's Reformed Church, Upper Red Hook.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 296, p. 359, 365.

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York, 1731-1899. (St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church of Upper Red Hook; Red Church of Tivoli; German Reformed Zion's Church of Rhinebeck; Reformed Church, Rhinebeck). Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1971. #170.

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Rhinebeck, NY.

Abraham married **Annatje Hermance** [2785] [MRIN: 926], daughter of **Andrew G. Hermance** [2786] and **Engeltje Elmendorf** [2787], on Feb 2, 1818 in Upper Red Hook, NY, USA. Annatje was born on Jul 1, 1793 and died on Apr 5, 1855, aged 61.

Children from this marriage were:

2528 M i. **William Elton Kipp** [2788] was born on Oct 12, 1818 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA and died in 1901, aged 83.

2529 M ii. **James Brown Kipp** [2789] was born on Jan 13, 1821 in Kinderhook, NY, USA and died on Sep 17, 1886 in Los Angeles Co., CA, USA, aged 65.

2530 F iii. **Elizabeth Van Benschoten Kip** [2790] was born on Apr 29, 1823 and died on Feb 13, 1885, aged 61.

2531 F iv. **Sarah Jane Kip** [2791] was born on Aug 10, 1825 and died on Aug 22, 1827, aged 2.

2532 M v. **Andrew Kip** [2792] was born on Oct 14, 1827 and died on Apr 18, 1893, aged 65.

**1505. Abraham Kip** [7431] was born in 1784.

**1506. Henry Kip** [7432] was born in 1788.

**1507. Helena Kip** [7433] was born on Dec 11, 1791 in Columbia Co., NY, USA and was christened on Dec 25, 1791 in Churchtown, Columbia Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

US Dutch Reformed Church Records in Selected States.

Holland Society of New York; New York, New York; *Churchtown, Vol I, Book 82*. Columbia County. P. 49.

Helene Kipp. B. 11 Dec 1791. Bapt. 25 ejusd 1791. Parents John Kipp and Anna ejus Uxor. Witnesses: William

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Becker, ux. ej. Helena.

**1508. John Kip** [7434] was born on Dec 27, 1793 in Claverack, NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptised Claverack Reformed Church, #2466 Arthur Kelly. Sponsors John Moon and Margaret Murray.

Sources:

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.

**1509. Maria Kip** [7435] was born on May 22, 1797.

General Notes: Baptised Red Hook Lutheran Church, # 2732 Arthur Kelly.

Sponsors Fred Hover and Maria Morris.

Sources:

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.

**1510. Christina Kip** [7436] was born on Dec 20, 1799.

General Notes: Baptised Manorton Lutheran Church, Columbia Co., NY, # 831. Sponsors Marcus Lasher and Chirstina Potts.

Sources:

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.

**1511. Amelia Margaret Kip** [7437] was born on Apr 15, 1802 in Manorton, Columbia, NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptised at the Manorton Lutheran Church, Columbia Co., NY, #971. Sponsors William Synder and wife Elizabeth.

Sources:

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.

**1512. Samuel Kip** [7438] was born on Oct 22, 1804 in Gallatin, Columbia Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptised at the Manorton Lutheran Church, Columbia Co., NY, #1145. Sponsors Henry Stall and wife Elizabeth.

Sources:

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.

**1513. Philip Benjamin Kip** [7439] was born on May 2, 1807 in Gallatin, Columbia Co., NY, USA and died on Mar 29, 1863 in New Orleans, LA, USA, aged 55.

General Notes: Baptised Galatin Reformed Church, #1673, Arthur Kelly. Sponsors Philip Lown and Elizabeth Ham.

Sources:

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.

Kipp Family Genealogy Forum, 2004.

1850 US Census. Gallatin, Columbia, NY. Family #1360. (Ancestry.com)

Philip B Kipp	42	NY	Laborer
Solly	38	NY	
Henry	17	NY	
Amos	16	NY	
Hannah S	14	NY	
Renselaer	12	NY	
John	10	NY	

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Theodore	7	NY
Diadama	5	NY
Silus	3	NY
Tammy	4/12	NY

Philip married **Solly (Polly) Lattimore** [8233] [MRIN: 2851], daughter of **Amos Lattimore** [10369] and **Catherine [Lattimore]** [10370], on Dec 12, 1831 in Gallatin, Columbia Co., NY, USA. Solly was born in 1812 in Gallatin, Columbia Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2533 M i. **Henry Kipp** [8234] was born in Oct 1829 in New York, USA.
- 2534 M ii. **Amos Kipp** [8235] was born in Nov 1834 in New York, USA.
- 2535 F iii. **Hannah S Kipp** [8236] was born in 1836 in New York, USA.
- 2536 M iv. **Renselaer Kip** [8237] was born in 1838 in New York, USA.
- 2537 M v. **John W Kipp** [8238] was born in 1840 in New York, USA.
- 2538 M vi. **Theodore Kipp** [8239] was born about 1845 in New York, USA.
- 2539 F vii. **Diadama Kipp** [8240] was born about 1846 in New York, USA.
- 2540 M viii. **Silus Kipp** [8241] was born in May 1850 in New York, USA and died after 1900 in New York, USA.
- 2541 F ix. **Tammy (Fanny) Kipp** [8242] was born in 1850 in New York, USA.

**1514. Margaret Kip** [7440] was born on Oct 28, 1810 in Columbia Co., NY, USA and died in 1849, aged 39.

General Notes: Sources:

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.

**1515. Roeloff W (Ralph) Kip** [2684] was born in Jul 1798 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Jul 27, 1798 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, died on May 21, 1885 in Illinois, USA, aged 86, and was buried in Springdale Cem. and Mausoleum, Peoria, Peoria, IL, USA.

General Notes: Ralph. Baptised Red Hook Lutheran Church, #2798.

He and his wife with six children left New York and settled in the western country in Tremont, Illinois, in 1835. When 85 years old he had 20 grandchildren, and two great grandchildren.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 297, p. 359, 366.

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 2007.

U.S., Dutch Reformed Church Records from Selected States, 1660-1926.

Church Records of Schraalenburgh III. Holland Society of New York.

Ralph Kipp and Matilda Phebe Gordon. Married Nov. 7, 1822. Schraalenburgh, Bergen, New Jersey.

1850 US Census. Illinois. Tazewell. Roll M432\_129. P. 50A

Kipp, Ralph	52	NY	Harness & Saddle maker
Kipp, Matilda	50	NY	
Kipp, Philip	22	NY	
Kipp, Wilson	20	NY	
Kipp, William A	11	NY	
Kipp, Cecilia	9	NY	
Kipp, Franklin	6	NY	

1870 Census of the United States. Illinois. Tazewell. Elm Grove Twp. Roll M593\_283. P. 19 (83A).

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kipp, Ralph 72 NY Farmer  
Kipp, Mathilda 69 NY Keeping House  
Kipp, Celia 28 IL  
Whitney, Martha 11 MO

1880 Census of the United States. Illinois. Tazewell. Elm Grove Twp. Roll 253. P. 27 (503A). Enumeration Dist. 247.  
Kipp, Ralph 81 NY Farmer  
Kipp, Celia 38 IL Keeps Home Daughter

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Springdale Cemetery and Masoleum, Peoria, Peoria County, Illinois. Memorial # 124351486.

Roeloff married **Matilda Phebe Gordon** [2793] [MRIN: 928] on Nov 7, 1822 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA. Matilda was born on Jan 2, 1801 in New York, NY, USA, died on Aug 30, 1879 in Illinois, USA, aged 78, and was buried in Springdale Cem. and Mausoleum, Peoria, Peoria, IL, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2542 M i. **Edward Pitcher Kip** [2794] was born on Nov 16, 1823 in New York, USA.
- 2543 F ii. **Martha Helen Kip** [2795] was born on Oct 2, 1825.
- 2544 M iii. **Philip Henry Kipp** [2796] was born on Dec 20, 1827 in New York, USA and died on Feb 4, 1899, aged 71.
- 2545 M iv. **Wilson Drury Kipp** [2797] was born on Apr 3, 1830 in New York, USA and died on May 19, 1878, aged 48.
- 2546 M v. **Judson Kip** [2798] was born on Jun 10, 1832 and died on Jun 27, 1843, aged 11.
- 2547 M vi. **George Howard Kip** [2799] was born on Jan 1, 1835 and died on Jul 2, 1846, aged 11.
- 2548 M vii. **Lieut William Augustus Kipp** [2800] was born on Feb 10, 1839 in Tremont, Tazewell Co., IL, USA, died on Jun 3, 1914 in Hamilton Co., TN, USA, aged 75, and was buried in Chattanooga National Cemetery, Chattanooga, Hamilton Co., TN, USA.
- 2549 F viii. **Celia Miller Kip** [2801] was born on May 16, 1841 in Tremont, Tazewell Co., IL, USA, died on May 6, 1927 in Tremont, Tazewell Co., IL, USA, aged 85, and was buried in Springdale Cem. and Mausoleum, Peoria, Peoria, IL, USA.
- 2550 M ix. **Franklin Kip** [2802] was born on Dec 3, 1843 in Illinois, USA, died on Apr 2, 1874 in Illinois, USA, aged 30, and was buried in Springdale Cem. and Mausoleum, Peoria, Peoria, IL, USA.

**1516. John George Kip** [2685] was born on Dec 5, 1800 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA and died on Jan 9, 1859 in New York, NY, USA, aged 58.

General Notes: Baptised Red Hook Lutheran Church, #2362.

John G. was a collector of taxes and assessor, and at one time assistant alderman, and was a man well known and liked by all.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 298, p. 359, 366.

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 2007.

1850 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York Ward 19. Roll M432\_559. P. 182B.

Kipp, Jno G 49 NY Druggist  
Kipp, Eliza 50 NY  
Kipp, Jno G 18 NY Clerk  
Fitzpatrick, Cath 21 NY

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

New York County, Letters of Administration Index, 1743-1875 (Barber Collection).  
Kip, John G; to Eliza C; April 6, 1860; Liber Page Bond Book 69-367-87.

John married **Eliza C Bense** [2803] [MRIN: 929], daughter of **Abraham Bense** [2804]. Eliza was born on Mar 5, 1798 in New York, USA and died on Mar 4, 1865, aged 66.

Children from this marriage were:

2551 M i. **Charles W Kip** [2805] was born on Jan 22, 1829 in New York, NY, USA.

2552 M ii. **John George Kip** [2806] was born on Aug 31, 1832 in New York, USA and died on Mar 17, 1871, aged 38.

**1517. Ann Eliza Kip** [2687] was born on Apr 14, 1803 and died in 1838, aged 35.

General Notes: Baptised Red Hook Lutheran Church, #2428.  
Twin of William.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 359.

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York 1731-1899, Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1984, Kinship. ISBN 1-56012-015-0.

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 2007.

Ann married **Jacob B. Van Steenburgh** [2689] [MRIN: 894] on Jun 19, 1822 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY. Jacob died on Aug 1, 1831.

The child from this marriage was:

2553 M i. **John Alfred Van Steenburgh** [8265].

**1518. William Kip** [2686] was born on Apr 14, 1803 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Mar 5, 1879 in Kinderhook, NY, USA, aged 75.

General Notes: Baptised Red Hook Lutheran Church, #2427.  
Twin of Ann Eliza.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 299, p. 359, 366.

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 2007.

1850 Census of the United States. New York. Columbia. Kinderhook. Roll M432\_492. P. 769 (385A).

Kipp, William	47	NY	Silver Smith
Kipp, Louisa	45	CT	
Kipp, Augustus W	22	NY	Silver Smith
Kipp, Mary L	20	NY	
Kipp, Gertrude W	10	NY	
Kipp, Eleanor L	8	NY	
Kipp, Virginia	5	NY	
Kipp, Clarence V R	2	NY	

1870 Census of the United States. New York. Columbia. Kinderhook. Roll M592\_921. P. 6 (444B).

Kipp, Wm	67	NY	Jeweller
Kipp, Louise	65	CT	Keep House
Kipp, Virginie	23	NY	At home
Hobert, Lucy	75	CT	At home

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Harder, Sally 50 NY Domestic Servant

William married **Louisa Frink** [2807] [MRIN: 931], daughter of **Isaac Frink** [2808], in 1827 in Kinderhook, Columbia Co., NY, USA. Louisa was born in 1805 in New London, New London, CT, USA and died in 1882, aged 77.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2554 M i. **Augustus William Kip** [2809] was born on Feb 29, 1828 in Kinderhook, NY, USA, was christened on Aug 7, 1836 in Upper Red Hook, NY, and died on Feb 9, 1892, aged 63.
- 2555 F ii. **Marie Louise Kip** [2810] was born on Dec 27, 1829 in Kinderhook, NY, USA and was christened on Aug 7, 1836 in Upper Red Hook, NY.
- 2556 F iii. **Gertrude Kip** [2811] was born on Aug 11, 1839 in Kinderhook, NY, USA.
- 2557 F iv. **Eleanor Leacraft Kip** [2812] was born on Jun 13, 1841 in Kinderhook, NY, USA and died on Sep 16, 1855 in Kinderhook, Columbia Co., NY, USA, aged 14.
- 2558 F v. **Virginia Hobart Kip** [2813] was born on Apr 20, 1844 in Kinderhook, NY, USA and died in 1928 in Kinderhook, Columbia Co., NY, USA, aged 84.
- 2559 M vi. **Clarence Van Steenburgh Kip** [2814] was born on Jun 5, 1847 in Kinderhook, NY, USA and died on Aug 30, 1925 in Mancheser, VT, USA, aged 78.

**1519. Helen Martha Kipp** [2688] was born on Jan 3, 1806 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA and died on Mar 22, 1836 in Tremont, Tazewell Co., IL, USA, aged 30.

General Notes: Baptised Red Hook Lutheran Church, #2499.  
They had two children.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 359.

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 2007.

Data provided by Carroll Nichols Holmes, 2009.

Helen married **Palmer Holmes Jr** [2690] [MRIN: 895], son of **Palmer Holmes** [6017] and **Chloe Russell** [6018], on Oct 31, 1827 in Germantown, Columbia, NY, USA. Palmer was born on Jan 25, 1799 in New York, USA and died on Feb 27, 1855 in Tremont, Tazewell Co., IL, USA, aged 56.

The child from this marriage was:

- 2560 M i. **Benjamin Franklin Holmes** [6019] was born on Dec 7, 1833 in New York, USA and died on Mar 21, 1864 in Tazewell, IL, USA, aged 30.

**1520. Susannah Kip** [2692] was born in 1795 and died in 1863, aged 68.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 359.

Susannah married **John Stillick** [2697] [MRIN: 897].

**1521. Rachel Kip** [2693].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 359.

Rachel married **John Hiser** [2698] [MRIN: 898].

**1522. Elizabeth Kip** [2694].

General Notes: Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 359.

Elizabeth married **Samuel Carman** [2699] [MRIN: 899].

**1523. John Kip** [2695] was born in 1804 and died in 1872 in Cairo, Greene Co., NY, USA, aged 68.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 300, p. 359, 367.

1850 Census of the United States. New York. Greene. Coxsackie. Roll M432\_510. P. 258A. Hipp.

Kipp, John 47 NY Farmer

Kipp, Margaret 44 NY

Kipp, David 13 NY

Kipp, Benjamin 11 NY

Kipp, Cornelius 8 NY

Kipp, Henry 5 NY

John married **Margaret (Maragette) Salsbury** [2820] [MRIN: 936], daughter of **Cornelius Salsbury** [2821], in 1824. Margaret was born in 1806 in Schoharie, NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

2561 M i. **Isaac Kipp** [2822] was born on Sep 15, 1827 in Burnt Hills, Greene Co., NY, USA.

2562 F ii. **Amanda Kip** [2823] was born in 1829 and died in 1848, aged 19.

2563 M iii. **Edwin Samuel Kipp** [2824] was born on Feb 5, 1832 in Coxsackie, Greene Co., NY, USA and died before 1910.

2564 M iv. **Edward Kip** [2825] was born on Feb 5, 1832 in Coxsackie, Greene Co., NY, USA.

2565 M v. **Peter Kip** [2826] was born in 1834.

2566 M vi. **David G. Kip** [2827] was born in 1836.

2567 M vii. **Benjamin Kip** [2828] was born in 1838.

2568 M viii. **Cornelius Kip** [2829] was born in 1840.

2569 M ix. **Henry Kip** [2830] was born in 1846.

**1524. Nathaniel Kip** [2696] was born on Mar 28, 1807 and died on May 15, 1880 in Maldon, NY, USA, aged 73.

General Notes: He was a shoemaker.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 301, p. 359, 367.

<http://familyties4.homestead.com/Kipp.html> - The Kipp Connection

Nathaniel married **Lydia Wright** [2831] [MRIN: 938], daughter of **Elijah Wright** [2832], on Nov 18, 1827. Lydia was born on Jul 30, 1810.

Children from this marriage were:

2570 M i. **Lewis Kipp** [2839] was born on Jul 4, 1830 and died in Nov 1877, aged 47.

2571 M ii. **Levi Kip** [2833] was born on May 10, 1832.

2572 M iii. **Leonard Kipp** [2838] was born on Aug 17, 1835.

2573 F iv. **Angeline Kip** [2835] was born on Aug 6, 1837.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

2574 F v. **Betsy Ann Kipp** [2836] was born on Mar 28, 1840 in Schoharie, NY, USA and died about 1876, aged about 36.

2575 F vi. **Margette Kip** [2837] was born on May 19, 1841.

2576 F vii. **Sarah Catherine Kip** [2834] was born on Jul 19, 1845.

**1525. Lena Pitcher** [2495] was born on Mar 4, 1801.

Lena married **Abraham Sharp** [2482] [MRIN: 825].

Children from this marriage were:

2577 F i. **Catherine Eveline Sharp** [2501].

2578 F ii. **Helen C. Sharp** [2502].

**1526. Abraham Pitcher** [2496] was born on Jun 14, 1802.

General Notes: Died young.

Abraham married **Eliza Sanderson** [8258] [MRIN: 2859]. Eliza was born in 1809 in New York, USA and died after 1880.

The child from this marriage was:

2579 F i. **Eliza Pitcher** [8259] was born in 1833 in New York, USA and died in 1890, aged 57.

**1527. John Henry Pitcher** [2497] was born on Nov 2, 1805 and died on Jan 11, 1879, aged 73.

General Notes: He became a preacher of the Gospel.

John married **Jane Elmendorf** [2505] [MRIN: 828] on Jun 17, 1857 in Upper Red Hook, NY, USA. Jane was born on Sep 28, 1809 and died on Mar 5, 1879, aged 69.

**1528. Abraham Pitcher** [2498] was born on Sep 2, 1807.

Abraham married **Eliza Sanderson** [2506] [MRIN: 829].

**1529. William Pitcher** [2499] was born on Mar 8, 1810.

General Notes: He became a preacher of the Gospel.

**1530. Andrew N Kittle Pitcher** [2500] was born on May 31, 1812.

**1531. Hannah Annetje DeLong** [14235] was born in Jul 1773 in Hopewell, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Jul 25, 1773 in Hopewell, Dutchess Co., NY, and died on Jul 21, 1813 in Copley, Summit Co., OH, USA, aged 40.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. FAG # 10863708.

oobrothers40 Escondido. Ancestry.com DNA match. 10.3 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Elizabeth Archer - elizabeth.archer@sympatico.ca

Hannah married **William Brewer** [14602] [MRIN: 5049] in 1792. William was born in 1770 and died in 1856, aged 86.

**1532. Lawrence DeLong** [14236] was born on Apr 27, 1776 in Hopewell, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Oct 4, 1776 in Hopewell, Dutchess Co., NY, died on Jan 9, 1810 in Beekmantown, Clinton Co., NY, USA, aged 33, and was buried in East Beekmantown Cem., Beekmantown, Clinton Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: oobrothers40 Escondido. Ancestry.com DNA match. 10.3 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Elizabeth Archer - elizabeth.archer@sympatico.ca

Lawrence married **Elizabeth Jersey** [14603] [MRIN: 5050] on Apr 26, 1804.

**1533. Isaac DeLong** [14237] was born on Nov 14, 1778 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, died on Mar 1, 1842 in East Beekmantown, Clinton Co., NY, USA, aged 63, and was buried in East Beekmantown Cem., Beekmantown, Clinton Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1810 Census of the United States. New York. Clinton. Plattsburgh. Roll 30. P. 31.

1840 Census of the United States. New York. Clinton. Beekmantown. Roll 276. P. 205.

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. East Beekmantown Cemetery, Beekmantown, Clinton County, New York. FAG # 53309037.

oobrothers40 (Escondido, California). Ancestry.com DNA. 10.3 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Elizabeth Archer - elizabeth.archer@sympatico.ca

L.F. (administered by oobrothers40). Escondido. Ancestry.com DNA match. 7.0 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Isaac married **Julliette Culver-Colver** [14243] [MRIN: 4915], daughter of **Francis Culver-Colver** [14590] and **Mary Polly Stevens** [14591], on Jan 8, 1801. Julliette was born on Jan 23, 1783 in New York, USA, died on Mar 9, 1868 in East Beekmantown, Clinton Co., NY, USA, aged 85, and was buried in East Beekmantown Cem., Beekmantown, Clinton Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2580 M i. **Isaac L DeLong** [14248] was born on Jul 27, 1801 and died in 1831, aged 30.
- 2581 M ii. **Francis C DeLong** [14249] was born on Jan 14, 1805 and died on Oct 27, 1868, aged 63.
- 2582 F iii. **Melona Woodward DeLong** [14250] was born on Sep 10, 1807 and died on Jun 21, 1855, aged 47.
- 2583 M iv. **Abram B DeLong** [14251] was born on Jun 8, 1809.
- 2584 F v. **Julia Joanne DeLong** [14252] was born on May 22, 1813.
- 2585 F vi. **Adaline E DeLong** [14253] was born on Jul 28, 1816 and died on Jan 23, 1853, aged 36.
- 2586 M vii. **James Steven DeLong** [14254] was born on Apr 18, 1819 in Clinton Co., NY, USA and died on Jun 16, 1877 in Maryville, MO, USA, aged 58.
- 2587 F viii. **Ann Elizabeth DeLong** [14255] was born on Aug 27, 1827 in Chazy, Clinton Co., NY, USA, died on Nov 4, 1892 in Banks Twp., Antrim Co., MI, USA, aged 65, and was buried in Norwood Lakeside Cem., Charlevoix, Charlevoix Co., MI, USA.

**1534. Abraham DeLong** [14238] was born in May 1783 in Fishkill, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on May 7, 1783 in Fishkill, Dutchess Co., NY, and died on Apr 19, 1851 in Beekmantown, Clinton Co., NY, USA, aged 67.

General Notes: oobrothers40 Escondido. Ancestry.com DNA match. 10.3 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Elizabeth Archer - elizabeth.archer@sympatico.ca

Abraham married **Electa Bond** [14244] [MRIN: 4916]. Electa was born circa 1787 and died on Jan 16, 1870, aged about 83.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**1535. Jacob DeLong** [14239] was born on Sep 11, 1786 in Plattsburgh, Clinton Co., NY, USA, died on Jul 5, 1833 in Plattsburgh, Clinton Co., NY, USA, aged 46, and was buried in East Beekmantown Cem., Beekmantown, Clinton Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. FAG # 97812127.

oobrothers40 Escondido. Ancestry.com DNA match. 10.3 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Elizabeth Archer - elizabeth.archer@sympatico.ca

Jacob married **Eunice Colver** [14245] [MRIN: 4917] in Jul 1804. Eunice was born on Apr 16, 1787 in New York, USA, died on Feb 23, 1864 in Clinton Co., NY, USA, aged 76, and was buried in East Beekmantown Cem., Beekmantown, Clinton Co., NY, USA.

**1536. Peter DeLong** [14240] was born in Mar 1788 in Schuylerville, Saratoga Co., NY, USA and was christened on Mar 10, 1788 in Schuylerville, Saratoga Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: oobrothers40 Escondido. Ancestry.com DNA match. 10.3 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Elizabeth Archer - elizabeth.archer@sympatico.ca

**1537. Nancy DeLong** [14246] was born in Jul 1793 in Plattsburgh, Clinton Co., NY, USA, was christened on Jul 17, 1793 in Plattsburgh, Clinton Co., NY, USA, died on Jan 23, 1886 in Clinton Co., NY, USA, aged 92, and was buried in Mooers Riverside Cem., Mooers, Clinton Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. FAG # 119897219.

**1538. James Lewis DeLong** [14247] was born in Dec 1793 in Plattsburgh, Clinton Co., NY, USA, was christened on Dec 9, 1793 in Plattsburgh, Clinton Co., NY, USA, and died on Apr 12, 1879, aged 85.

**1539. Jacob J Kipp** [7051] was born on Jul 16, 1800 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Sep 17, 1882, aged 82.

General Notes: Sources:

E-mail on the Kipp-L list from catgalvin@gmail.com May 11, 2006.

Kip Family Vertical File. Dutchess County Historical Society. Poughkeepsie, NY.

Jacob Kipp Bible Rhinebeck, NY CatherineGalvin

Posted: 8 Mar 2005 8:10AM GMT Edited: 31 Dec 2005 8:34PM GMT

Ancestry Kipp Message board.

1850 US Census. Hyde Park, NY. Family #26. Ancestry.com

Kipp, John J 59 NY Farmer

Kipp, Hannah 47 NY

Kipp, Elisabeth A 15 NY

Kipp, Delia F 12 NY

Kipp, Henrietta O 4 NY

Jacob married **Hannah** [Kipp] [7067] [MRIN: 2370] in 1821. Hannah was born on Jan 16, 1804 and died on Jan 8, 1883, aged 78.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 2588 F i. **Gertrude Maria Kipp** [7052] was born on Jun 26, 1822 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
- 2589 F ii. **Catherine Elizer Kipp** [7053] was born on Dec 5, 1825 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Sep 26, 1850, aged 24.
- 2590 M iii. **William Alford Kipp** [7054] was born on Dec 15, 1828 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Feb 7, 1897 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 68.
- 2591 F iv. **Elizabeth Ann Kipp** [7055] was born on Aug 1, 1835 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died in 1920 in Staatsburg, NY, USA, aged 85.
- 2592 F v. **Cordely Francessers Kipp** [7056] was born on May 11, 1838 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
- 2593 F vi. **Heneryetta Ofelea Kipp** [7057] was born on Jun 29, 1846 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

**1540. Phebe Ann Susanne (Susan) Kipp** [12697] was born on Apr 24, 1813 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, was christened on Oct 24, 1813, died on Mar 23, 1887 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 73, and was buried in St. Paul's Cem., Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

Phebe married **Petrus (Peter) Hapeman** [12696] [MRIN: 4378], son of **Petrus J Hapeman** [12723] and **Christina Straat** [12724], on Mar 1, 1838 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA. Petrus was born on Apr 6, 1820 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Apr 30, 1886 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 66, and was buried in St. Paul's Cem., Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2594 M i. **William Augustus Hapeman** [12719] was born on Sep 23, 1839 and died on Aug 29, 1868 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 28.
- 2595 M ii. **John Nelson Hapeman** [4627] was born on May 4, 1843 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, died on May 3, 1928 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 84, and was buried in St. Paul's Cem., Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

**1541. Zachariah Kip** [176] was born in 1816, died on May 9, 1839 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 23, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Rhinebeck, New York, Death Records of the 18th and 19th Centuries, by Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1992. Rhinebeck Reformed Church Cemetery.

Jacob Kipp Bible Rhinebeck, NY CatherineGalvin

Posted: 8 Mar 2005 8:10AM GMT Edited: 31 Dec 2005 8:34PM GMT

Ancestry Kipp Message board.

**1542. Leah Kip** [7049] died on Apr 10, 1842.

General Notes: Sources:

Jacob Kipp Bible Rhinebeck, NY CatherineGalvin

Posted: 8 Mar 2005 8:10AM GMT Edited: 31 Dec 2005 8:34PM GMT

Ancestry Kipp Message board.

**1543. Hannah Kip** [7050] died on Oct 16, 1842.

General Notes: Sources:

Jacob Kipp Bible Rhinebeck, NY CatherineGalvin

Posted: 8 Mar 2005 8:10AM GMT Edited: 31 Dec 2005 8:34PM GMT

Ancestry Kipp Message board.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**1544. Jacob A Kip** [2704] was born on Mar 25, 1784.

General Notes: Married at St Peter's Lutheran (Stone Church), Rhinebeck, NY.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 302, p. 360, 367.

Rhinebeck New York Marriages, Three Lutheran Congregations, Rhinebeck, NY 1746-1899, Transcribed and indexed by Arthur C.M. Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 2007.

Jacob married **Christina Pultz** [2840] [MRIN: 940], daughter of **Michael Pultz Jr.** [2841], on Jan 18, 1804 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY. Christina was born in 1773, died on Jun 22, 1845 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 72, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

The child from this marriage was:

2596 F i. **Margaret Kip** [7876] was born on Sep 5, 1804 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

**1545. Ariantje Kip** [2705] was born in 1786 and was christened on Sep 24, 1786.

General Notes: Baptized in German Reformed Church. Married Rhinebeck Reformed Church.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 360.

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York, 1731-1899. (St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church of Upper Red Hook; Red Church of Tivoli; German Reformed Zion's Church of Rhinebeck; Reformed Church, Rhinebeck). Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1971. #2527.

Ariantje married **Thomas Hyslop** [2708] [MRIN: 903] on May 26, 1807 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA. Thomas was born in Scotland.

**1546. Phillipus Kip** [2706] was born on Jul 10, 1788.

General Notes: Married in St. Peter's Lutheran Church, Rhinebeck, NY.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 303, p. 360, 367.

Rhinebeck New York Marriages, Three Lutheran Congregations, Rhinebeck, NY 1746-1899, Transcribed and indexed by Arthur C.M. Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.

Phillipus married **Sally Berringer** [2842] [MRIN: 942] on Mar 22, 1810 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

**1547. Maria Kip** [2707] was born on Jul 24, 1790.

General Notes: Married Rhinebeck Reformed Church.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 360.

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York, 1731-1899. (St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church of Upper Red Hook; Red Church of Tivoli; German Reformed Zion's Church of Rhinebeck; Reformed Church, Rhinebeck). Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1971. #2600.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Maria married **Egber Darling** [2709] [MRIN: 904] on Dec 28, 1815 in Rhinebeck, NY.

**1548. Elizabeth Reisdorf** [2534] was born in 1783 and was christened on Aug 10, 1783 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

**1549. Maria Reisdorf** [2535] was born in 1786 and was christened on Jul 2, 1786 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

**1550. Tina Van Etten** [2350] was born on May 19, 1786.

**1551. Benjamin Van Etten** [7402] was born on Oct 15, 1787.

**1552. Eva Van Etten** [7403] was born on Dec 28, 1791.

**1553. Rebecca Van Etten** [7404] was born on Jun 2, 1792.

**1554. John Delamater** [12961] was born on Jul 14, 1776 in Albany, Albany Co., NY and died on Dec 28, 1828 in Sullivan, Madison Co., NY, USA, aged 52.

**1555. Stephen Delamater** [12962] was born on Sep 27, 1779 in Albany, Albany Co., NY.

**1556. Abraham Delamater** [12963] was born on Apr 25, 1787 in Albany, Albany Co., NY.

**1557. Nathan Delamater** [12964] was born on Apr 25, 1787 in Albany, Albany Co., NY.

**1558. Isaac Delamater** [12965] was born on Apr 20, 1791 in Duanesburgh, Schenectady, NY, USA.

**1559. Anson Delamater** [12966] was born on Nov 8, 1794 in Duanesburgh, Schenectady, NY, USA.

**1560. Maria Kipp Delamater** [10335] was born on Feb 6, 1801 in Albany, Albany Co., NY and died on Jul 13, 1830 in Oran, Onondaga Co., NY, USA, aged 29.

Maria married **Daniel Denison MD** [10336] [MRIN: 3530]. Daniel was born on Mar 13, 1787 and died on Sep 7, 1854, aged 67.

Children from this marriage were:

2597 M i. **Lucien Denison** [12967] was born in 1820.

2598 M ii. **Henry Delamater Denison** [10337] was born on Mar 20, 1822 in Oran, Onondaga Co., NY, USA and died on Dec 20, 1882 in Syracuse, Onondaga Co., NY, USA, aged 60.

**1561. Henry Kipp** [2711] was born on Dec 13, 1798 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Jan 27, 1799 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised at St Peter's Lutheran (Stone Church), Rhinebeck, NY, #2317. Sponsors Henry Sharp and Wyntje Davis.

He was a Lutheran and a Republican. Married at St. Paul's Lutheran Church, Rhinebeck, NY.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 304, p. 360, 367.

Rhinebeck New York Marriages, Three Lutheran Congregations, Rhinebeck, NY 1746-1899, Transcribed and indexed by Arthur C.M. Kelly, Kinship.

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 2007.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Henry married **Mary E Cole** [2843] [MRIN: 943], daughter of **David Cole** [2844], on Feb 5, 1829 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY. Mary was born in 1804 in New York, USA and died on Jul 3, 1873 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, aged 69.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2599 M i. **James H Kipp** [2845] was born in 1830 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
- 2600 M ii. **William Edgar Kipp** [2846] was born in 1832 in New York, USA.
- 2601 F iii. **Serena M (H) Kipp** [2847] was born on May 9, 1820 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Aug 14, 1861 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 41, and was buried in Red Hook Methodist Burial Ground, Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
- 2602 F iv. **Elizabeth A Kipp** [2848].
- 2603 M v. **Peter Augustus Kipp** [2849] was born on Oct 31, 1839 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

**1562. William Edward Kipp** [2712] was born in Apr 1800 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Apr 30, 1800 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised at St Peter's Lutheran (Stone Church), Rhinebeck, NY, #2396. Sponsors the parents.  
Married in St. Peter's Lutheran Church, Rhinebeck, NY.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 305, p. 360, 368.

Rhinebeck New York Marriages, Three Lutheran Congregations, Rhinebeck, NY 1746-1899, Transcribed and indexed by Arthur C.M. Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 2007.

1850 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Red Hook. Roll M432\_496. P. 158B.

Kip, William E 48 NY laborer  
Kip, Francis F 47 NY  
Kip, Augustus 13 NY  
Kip, John F 11 NY

1870 Census of the United States. New York. Ulster. Rondout Village. Roll M593\_1106. P. 103 (346A).

Kipp, William 66 NY at home  
Kipp, Fanny 66 NY Keeping House  
Kipp, Augustus 32 NY Carpenter

William married **Francis (Fanny) Sipperly** [2852] [MRIN: 947] on Oct 25, 1832 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY. Francis was born in 1803 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2604 M i. **Frederick Kipp** [2853] was born on Aug 13, 1833 in New York, USA.
- 2605 M ii. **Augustus Kipp** [2854] was born on Jan 5, 1837 in New York, USA.
- 2606 M iii. **John Frederic Kipp** [2855] was born on Mar 29, 1839 in New York, USA.

**1563. Martin Kip** [2713] was born in Jun 1803 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Jul 2, 1803 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised in St Peter's Lutheran (Stone Church), Rhinebeck, NY, #2576. Sponsors the parents.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 306, p. 360.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 2007.

**1564. Matilda Kip** [2714] was born in Sep 1805 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Sep 3, 1805 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised in St Peter's Lutheran (Stone Church), Rhinebeck, NY, #2677. Sponsor the parents.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 360.

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 2007.

**1565. Susanna Kip** [2715] was born in Dec 1808 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Dec 21, 1808 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised in St Peter's Lutheran (Stone Church), Rhinebeck, NY, #2840. Sponsors Jacob & Susan Schafer.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 360.

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 2007.

**1566. Franklin Kip** [2716] was born in Dec 1810 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Dec 21, 1810 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised in St Peter's Lutheran (Stone Church), Rhinebeck, NY, #2976. Sponsors the parents.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 307, p. 360.

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 2007.

**1567. Maria Kip** [2717].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 360.

**1568. Agnes Eliza Kip** [2720] was born in 1801 and was christened on Feb 18, 1801 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 361.

**1569. Elizabeth Kip** [2721] was born on Feb 13, 1802 and was christened on Apr 17, 1802 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 361.

**1570. Phebe Kip** [2722] was born on Aug 8, 1804 and was christened in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 361.

Phebe married **James George** [2726] [MRIN: 908].

**1571. Lucinda Whitney Kip** [2723] was born on Nov 12, 1806 and was christened in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 361.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Independence, Nov. 20, 1833, Vol: 2, Iss: 94, P. [2].

Lucinda married **M D E Glover** [7140] [MRIN: 2410] on Nov 12, 1833 in New York, NY, USA.

**1572. Margarette Kip** [2724] was born on Oct 19, 1809 and was christened on Dec 16, 1811 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 361.

**1573. Jeremiah Kip** [2725] was born in 1813 and was christened on Jul 11, 1813 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 308, p. 361.

**1574. Abraham Kipp** [9070] was born on Dec 12, 1786 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and died on Mar 14, 1856 in Genoa, DeKalb Co., Illinois, USA, aged 69.

Abraham married **Sara Turk** [9071] [MRIN: 4763] circa 1814 in New York, USA. Sara was born on Jun 4, 1790 in Kingston, Ulster Co., NY and died in 1838 in Flatbush, Kings Co., NY, USA, aged 48.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2607 F i. **Sally Kipp** [13919] was born on Nov 13, 1808 in Germantown, Columbia, NY and died on May 13, 1892 in Marshalltown, Marshall Co., IA, USA, aged 83.
- 2608 F ii. **Anna Kipp** [13920] was born in 1815 in New York, USA and died in 1885 in Marengo, McHenry Co., IL, USA, aged 70.
- 2609 M iii. **Benjamin Kipp** [13921] was born on Aug 9, 1821 in Flatbush, Kings Co., NY, USA.
- 2610 F iv. **Ida Christina Kipp** [13913] was born on Jan 7, 1824 in Flatbush, Kings Co., NY, USA and died on Feb 24, 1870 in Allegany Co., NY, USA, aged 46.
- 2611 M v. **Abraham Henry Kipp** [9072] was born on Nov 12, 1829 in Flatbush, Ulster Co., NY, USA, died on Jul 23, 1909 in Jackson, Jackson Co., MI, USA, aged 79, and was buried in South Jackson Cem., Jackson, Jackson Co., MI, USA.

**1575. Johannes Adam Kip** [4613] was born on Feb 25, 1800 in Clermont, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and was christened on May 16, 1800 in Tivoli, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Mrs. Minisci.

Baptised Red Church, Tivoli, N.Y.

Married St. John's Evangelical Church at Manotron, N.Y.

US Dutch Reformed Church Records. Baptism Acquackanonk, NJ?

kathy\_ossman. Ancestry.com DNA match. 8.8 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Johannes married **Eva Richter** [4614] [MRIN: 1580], daughter of **John Richter** [4615] and **Catharine Rypenberger** [4616], on Jun 16, 1819 in Manorton, NY, USA. Eva was born on Dec 7, 1801 in Upper Red Hook, NY, USA and was christened on Jan 5, 1802 in Upper Red Hook, NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2612 M i. **John Henry Kipp** [14408] was born in 1820.
- 2613 M ii. **David Adam Kipp** [4617] was born on Feb 1, 1823 in Manorton, Columbia, NY, USA, was christened on Mar 16, 1823, and died on Jan 3, 1908 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 84.
- 2614 F iii. **Catharine Eliza Kipp** [14409] was born in 1825.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

2615 M iv. **Andrew Kipp** [14410] was born in 1827.

**1576. Jeremy Kip** [12763] was born on Dec 13, 1802 in New York, USA.

**1577. Henry Kip** [12764] was born on Nov 16, 1805 in New York, USA.

**1578. Sally Kip** [12765] was born on Aug 5, 1808 in Germantown, Columbia, NY, USA and died on May 13, 1892 in Marshalltown, Marshall Co., IA, USA, aged 83.

**1579. Anna Christina Kip** [12766] was born on May 10, 1811 in New York, USA.

**1580. Catherine Kip** [12767] was born on Jan 4, 1814.

**1581. Betsey Kip** [12768] was born on Dec 27, 1817 in New York, USA and died on Aug 27, 1873, aged 55.

**1582. David W Kipp** [2851] was born on Jun 20, 1820 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Mar 23, 1904 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 83, and was buried in Red Hook Methodist Burial Ground, Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Of Red Hook.

Sources:

Collections of the Dutchess County Historical Society: v. 4 - Notices of marriages and deaths, about 4,000 in number : published in newspapers printed at Poughkeepsie, New York, 1778-1825 FHL 1206459 Item 25.

1840 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Rhinebeck. Roll 440.

Kipp David. 1 male 20 to 29; 1 female 20 to 29; 1 female 60 to 69.

1850 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Red Hook. Roll M432\_496. P. 50 (168A).

Kipp, David W 30 NY Farmer

Kipp, Serena 30 NY

Kipp, Mary Anne 7 NY

Kipp, Laura J 5 NY

Kipp, Henry 4 NY

Kipp, William C 3 NY

Kipp, Cordelia 2/12 NY

1860 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Red Hook. Roll M653\_742. P. 58 (809).

Kipp, David W 40 NY

Kipp, S 40 NY

Kipp, M A 17 NY Tailoress

Kipp, L J 15 NY Tailoress

Kipp, W C 12 NY

Kipp, C 10 NY

Kipp, J R 8 NY

Kipp, C E 5 NY

1870 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Red Hook. Roll M593\_928. P. 9 (159A).

Kipp, David 46 NY Carpenter

Kipp, Angeline 32 NY

Kipp, Laura 25 NY

Kipp, John 18 NY Carpenter

Kipp, Charles 14 NY

Symes, Martha 14 NY

Symes, William 10 NY

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Red Hook. Roll 825. P. 15 (281C). Enumeration Dist. 64.

Kipp, David W	57	NY	Carpenter
Kipp, Gertrude A	43	NY	Keeping House
Kipp, Laura	34	NY	
Kipp, Charles	24	NY	Carpenter

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Red Hook. Roll 1023. P. 9A. Enumeration Dist. 37.

Kipp, W David	79	NY	June 1820	Carpenter
Kipp, J Laura	55	NY	Feb. 1844	
Kipp, E Chas	45	NY	Apr. 1855	Carpenter
Bailey, Irene	20	NY	Apr. 1880	Gr Dau
Bailey, H Chas	2	NY	July 1897	Grt Gr Son

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Red Hook Methodist Burial Ground, Red Hook, Dutchess County, New York. Memorial # 43747275.

David married **Serena M (H) Kipp** [2847] [MRIN: 946], daughter of **Henry Kipp** [2711] and **Mary E Cole** [2843], on Oct 18, 1842 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA. Serena was born on May 9, 1820 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Aug 14, 1861 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 41, and was buried in Red Hook Methodist Burial Ground, Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2616 F i. **Mary Ann Kipp** [7934] was born in 1843 in New York, USA.
- 2617 F ii. **Laura J Kipp** [7935] was born in Feb 1844 in New York, USA.
- 2618 M iii. **Henry Kipp** [12726] was born in 1846 in New York, USA.
- 2619 M iv. **William C Kipp** [7936] was born in Aug 1847 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Nov 7, 1928 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 81.
- 2620 F v. **Cordelia E Kipp** [7937] was born in 1849 in New York, USA.
- 2621 M vi. **John R Kipp** [7938] was born in 1852 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
- 2622 M vii. **Charles E Kipp** [7939] was born in 1855 in New York, USA.

David next married **Gertrude Angeline** [Kipp] [12725] [MRIN: 4388]. Gertrude was born circa 1837 in New York, USA.

**1583. Catherine Kip** [12769] was born on Jul 14, 1923 in New York, USA.

**1584. Catharine Kip** [14132] was born on Jan 21, 1799 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Jul 21, 1799 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Von Hemmert [vhemmert@silverstar.com](mailto:vhemmert@silverstar.com)

"New York Births and Christenings, 1640-1962," database, FamilySearch (<https://familysearch.org/ark:/61903/1:1:V2HX-TSF> : accessed 6 May 2016), Catharina Kip, 21 Jan 1799; citing , reference ; FHL microfilm 974.733 R1 V2R. Indexing Project (Batch) Number C50391-1.

**1585. Susannah Kip** [14133] was born on Apr 13, 1801 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on May 31, 1801 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Von Hemmert [vhemmert@silverstar.com](mailto:vhemmert@silverstar.com)

"New York Births and Christenings, 1640-1962," database, FamilySearch (<https://familysearch.org/ark:/61903/1:1:V2HN-97T> : accessed 6 May 2016), Susannah Kip, 13 Apr 1801; citing ,

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

reference ; FHL microfilm 974.733 R1 V2R. Indexing Project (Batch) Number C50391-1.

**1586. Reuben Kip** [14134] was born on Jan 20, 1802 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Apr 4, 1803 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Sources:  
Von Hemmert vhemmert@silverstar.com

"New York Births and Christenings, 1640-1962," database, FamilySearch  
(<https://familysearch.org/ark:/61903/1:1:V2HK-LBW> : accessed 6 May 2016), Reuben Kip, 20 Jan 1802; citing ,  
reference ; FHL microfilm 974.733 R1 V2R. Indexing Project (Batch) Number C50391-1.

**1587. Diana Kip** [7130] was born on Dec 15, 1804 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Feb 24, 1805 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, and died in 1857, aged 53.

General Notes: Sources:  
Von Hemmert vhemmert@silverstar.com

"New York Births and Christenings, 1640-1962," database, FamilySearch  
(<https://familysearch.org/ark:/61903/1:1:V2HF-ZR4> : accessed 6 May 2016), Dianna Kip, 15 Dec 1804; citing ,  
reference ; FHL microfilm 974.733 R1 V2R. Indexing project C50391-1.

Diana married **Calvin Seward Wright** [14124] [MRIN: 2401]. Calvin was born in 1803 and died in 1866, aged 63.

The child from this marriage was:

2623 M i. **Joel Sidney Wright** [14125] was born in 1833 and died in 1903, aged 70.

**1588. Elizabeth Kip** [14135] was born on Oct 5, 1806 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Nov 2, 1806 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Sources:  
Von Hemmert vhemmert@silverstar.com

"New York Births and Christenings, 1640-1962," database, FamilySearch  
(<https://familysearch.org/ark:/61903/1:1:V2HF-GXX> : accessed 6 May 2016), Elizabeth Kip, 05 Oct 1806; citing ,  
reference ; FHL microfilm 974.733 R1 V2R. Indexing Project (Batch) Number C50391-1.

**1589. Simeon Kipp** [13470] was born on Aug 26, 1808 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on Oct 16, 1808 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, died on Oct 2, 1890 in New York, USA, aged 82, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:  
"New York Births and Christenings, 1640-1962," database, FamilySearch  
(<https://familysearch.org/ark:/61903/1:1:V2HF-WGW> : accessed 6 May 2016), Simeon Kip, 26 Aug 1808; citing ,  
reference ; FHL microfilm 974.733 R1 V2R. Indexing Project (Batch) Number C50391-1.

1850 Census of the United States. New York. Broome. Union. Roll M432\_478. P. 429A.

Kipp, Simeon	42	NY	Farmer
Kipp, Catharine	39	NY	Keeping House
Kipp, Cornelia	17	NY	
Kipp, Samuel	15	NY	
Kipp, Lewis	13	NY	
Kipp, Edwin	10	NY	
Kipp, Elenor	7	NY	
Kipp, Seymour	5	NY	
Kipp, Nelson	3	NY	

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1860 Census of the United States. New York. Broome. Union. Roll M653\_724. P. 284 (238).

Kipp, Simeon 52 NY Farmer  
Kipp, Catharine 49 NY  
Kipp, Lewis 23 NY  
Kipp, Edwin 20 NY  
Kipp, Elenor 17 NY  
Kipp, Seymour 15 NY  
Kipp, Nelson 13 NY

1870 Census of the United States. New York. Broome. Union. Roll M593\_907. P. 64 (500B).

Kipp, Simeon 61 NY Farmer  
Kipp, Catharine 59 NY Keeping House  
Bayle, Henriette 20 NY Domestic Servant

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Broome. Union. Roll 811. P. 8 (461D). Enumeration Dist. 58.

Kipp, Simeon 71 NY Farmer  
Kipp, Catherine 69 NY Keeping House  
Kipp, Seymour 34 NY At Home  
Kipp, Elleanor L 12 NY Granddaughter At Home

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Riverside Cemetery, Endicott, Broome County, New York. Memorial # 60450159.

Simeon married **Catharine** [Kipp] [13471] [MRIN: 4598]. Catharine was born on Mar 27, 1811 in New York, USA, died on Dec 22, 1899 in New York, USA, aged 88, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2624 F i. **Cornelia Kipp** [13472] was born in Jun 1833 in New York, USA, died in 1910, aged 77, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.
- 2625 M ii. **Samuel Kipp** [13509] was born on Sep 15, 1835 in Broome, NY, USA, died on Nov 15, 1892 in Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA, aged 57, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.
- 2626 M iii. **Lewis Kipp** [13473] was born on Apr 8, 1837 in Broome, NY, USA, died on Nov 18, 1863 in Virginia, USA, aged 26, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.
- 2627 M iv. **Edwin Kipp** [13474] was born on Jul 10, 1840 in Broome, NY, USA and died on Jun 19, 1862 in Virginia, USA, aged 21.
- 2628 F v. **Elenor Kipp** [13508] was born in 1843 in New York, USA, died on Oct 11, 1862, aged 19, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.
- 2629 M vi. **Seymour Kipp** [13475] was born on Jul 1, 1845 in Broome Co., NY, USA, died on Aug 19, 1897 in Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA, aged 52, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.
- 2630 M vii. **Nelson Kipp** [13507] was born in 1847 in New York, USA, died on Dec 1, 1860, aged 13, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.

**1590. Charlotte Kip** [14136] was born on Apr 28, 1810 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Sep 2, 1810 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Sources:  
Von Hemmert [vhemmert@silverstar.com](mailto:vhemmert@silverstar.com)

"New York Births and Christenings, 1640-1962," database, FamilySearch (<https://familysearch.org/ark:/61903/1:1:V2H2-C4W> : accessed 6 May 2016), Charlotte Kip, 28 Apr 1810; citing ,

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

reference ; FHL microfilm 974.733 R1 V2R. Indexing Project (Batch) Number C50391-1.

**1591. Ephraim Kip** [8088] was born on Sep 22, 1811 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, was christened on May 10, 1812 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, died on Mar 7, 1866, aged 54, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - gewhistory

"New York Births and Christenings, 1640-1962," database, FamilySearch (<https://familysearch.org/ark:/61903/1:1:V2HK-98X> : accessed 6 May 2016), Ephraim Kip, 23 Nov 1811; citing , reference ; FHL microfilm 974.733 R1 V2R. Indexing Project (Batch) Number C50391-1.

1850 US Census. New York. Broome. Union. Roll M432\_478. P. 429A. Family #74. (Ancestry.com)

Kipp, Ephraim	38	NY	Farmer
Kipp, Sarah	29	NY	
Kipp, Abraham J	8	NY	
Kipp, William H H	10	NY	
Kipp, George D	7	NY	
Kipp, Rebecca V	4	NY	
Kipp, Peter A	3	NY	

1855 New York State Census. Broome. Union. ED 2.

Kip, Ephraim	43	Dutchess	Farmer
Kip, Sarah	34	Broome	
Kip, Jefferson	15	Broome	
Kip, William	14	Broome	
Kip, George J	12	Broome	
Kip, Rebecca	9	Broome	
Kip, Marcus	1	Broome	

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Riverside Cemetery, Endicott, Broome County, New York. Memorial # 60450141.

Ephraim married **Sarah Vandemark** [8089] [MRIN: 2796], daughter of **Abraham Vandemark** [8095] and **Rebecca Broas** [8096], on Jun 23, 1839 in Union, Broome, NY, USA. Sarah was born on Jun 5, 1821 in Union, Broome, NY, USA, died on Jan 26, 1912, aged 90, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2631 M i. **Abraham Jefferson Kip** [8091] was born in Dec 1839 in Union, Broome, NY, USA, died on Nov 6, 1929, aged 89, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.
- 2632 M ii. **William H H Kip** [8090] was born in 1842 in Union, Broome, NY, USA, died on Apr 10, 1864 in Rappahannock Station, VA, USA, aged 22, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.
- 2633 M iii. **George J Kip** [8092] was born in 1843 in Union, Broome, NY, USA, died on Dec 21, 1862, aged 19, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.
- 2634 F iv. **Rebecca V Kipp** [8093] was born on Feb 6, 1846 in Union, Broome, NY, USA, died on Sep 15, 1898, aged 52, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.
- 2635 M v. **Peter A Kip** [8094] was born in 1847 in Union, Broome, NY, USA, died on Mar 20, 1853, aged 6, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

2636 M vi. **Marcus Kip** [13506] was born in 1850 in Union, Broome, NY, USA, died on Feb 5, 1850, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.

**1592. Teunis Conklin Kip** [14137] was born on Dec 11, 1813 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Feb 19, 1814 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Sources:  
Von Hemmert vhemmert@silverstar.com

"New York Births and Christenings, 1640-1962," database, FamilySearch (<https://familysearch.org/ark:/61903/1:1:V2HK-98P> : accessed 6 May 2016), Teunis Conklin Kip, 11 Dec 1813; citing , reference ; FHL microfilm 974.733 R1 V2R. Indexing Project (Batch) Number C50391-1.

**1593. Esther Kip** [14138] was born on Mar 11, 1817 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and was christened on Nov 15, 1818 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Sources:  
Von Hemmert vhemmert@silverstar.com

"New York Births and Christenings, 1640-1962," database, FamilySearch (<https://familysearch.org/ark:/61903/1:1:V2HK-ZZ9> : accessed 6 May 2016), Esther Kip, 11 Mar 1817; citing , reference ; FHL microfilm 974.733 R1 V2R. Indexing Project (Batch) Number C50391-1.

**1594. Catharine Brayman** [14438] was born on Apr 18, 1790 in Kinderhook, Columbia Co., NY, USA and died on Feb 4, 1874 in New York, NY, USA, aged 83.

General Notes: Sources:  
1865 Census of New York State. Yates. Milo. Elect. Dist 2. P. 12.

gslrees. Gary Rees. Callaway County, Missouri. Ancestry.com DNA match. 7.3 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Catharine married **Thomas Brayman** [14439] [MRIN: 4984] before 1819 in New York, NY, USA. Thomas was born in 1788 in Rhode Island, USA and died in Milo, Yates Co., NY, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

2637 F i. **Margaret E Brayman** [14440] was born on Jan 26, 1826 in Washington Co., RI, USA and died on Mar 20, 1899 in Yates Co., NY, USA, aged 73.

**1595. Betsey Delamater** [10925] was born on Jul 7, 1801 and died on Sep 15, 1845, aged 44.

General Notes: Sources:  
Ancestry.com.  
U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970  
The North Dakota State Society. Application for Membership. Mar. 1930. Hendrick Delameter. Approved. Vol.242. SAR member No. 48387.

Betsey married **Rufus Lamreaux** [10926] [MRIN: 3780] in 1817. Rufus was born on Jul 4, 1799 in New York, USA and died in Jun 1862, aged 62.

Children from this marriage were:

2638 M i. **Andrew Lumry** [12979] was born on Feb 16, 1823 in New York, USA.

2639 F ii. **Maryette Lumry** [12980] was born on Aug 22, 1824 in New York, USA and died on Jan 22, 1847 in Wyanet, IL, USA, aged 22.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

2640 M iii. **Oscar Fletcher Lumry** [10927] was born on Sep 7, 1827 in New York, USA and died on Sep 16, 1913, aged 86.

2641 M iv. **Theron Lumry** [12981] was born on Jun 10, 1830 in New York, USA.

**1596. Jane Catalina Van Benthuisen** [11636].

**1597. Cornelia Van Benthuisen** [11637] was born on Feb 22, 1800 and died on Aug 17, 1859, aged 59.

Cornelia married **Anthony J Bleecker** [11638] [MRIN: 4017], son of **James Bleecker** [11647] and **Sarah Bache** [11648], on Nov 24, 1824. Anthony was born on Oct 20, 1799 and died on Jan 17, 1884, aged 84.

Children from this marriage were:

2642 M i. **John Van Benthuisen Bleecker** [11639] was born on Jul 31, 1825 in New York, NY, USA and died on Nov 8, 1864 in New York, NY, USA, aged 39.

2643 F ii. **Sara Bache Bleecker** [11640] was born on Jul 10, 1827.

**1598. Garrett Aertson Hotaling** [11657] was born on Feb 1, 1789 and died circa 1876, aged about 87.

General Notes: Sources:

Sixteen Hundred Lines to Pilgrims. Lineage Book III. Edited by Mary E. Mayo. National Society of the Sons and Daughters of Pilgrims. Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc. 1982 (Reprinted 1996).

Garrett married **Hannah Parson** [11658] [MRIN: 4024] on Dec 31, 1812. Hannah was born on Jun 25, 1789 and died on Apr 26, 1880, aged 90.

The child from this marriage was:

2644 M i. **Stephen Hotaling** [11659] was born on Dec 18, 1815 and died circa 1876, aged about 61.

**1599. Benjamin Kipp** [14143] was born on Mar 26, 1811 in Burford Twp, Brant Co., Upper Canada.

Benjamin married **Elizabeth Force** [14145] [MRIN: 4881].

The child from this marriage was:

2645 M i. **William Henry Kipp** [14146] was born on Oct 1, 1862 in Burford Twp, Brant Co., Canada West.

**1600. Abraham Wanser** [10441] was born in 1804.

General Notes: Sources:

<http://familytreemaker.genealogy.com/users/k/a/u/Allan-David-Kaufmann/index.html> The Kaufman Family

Abraham married **Rebecca Raynor** [10443] [MRIN: 3575].

Children from this marriage were:

2646 M i. **Abraham Wanser** [10442] was born on Oct 1, 1824 in Freeport, NY, USA, died on Sep 4, 1908 in Flatlands, Kings Co., NY, USA, aged 83, and was buried in Flatlands Dutch Reformed Church Cem., Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.

2647 M ii. **Alonzo Wanser** [13936].

2648 M iii. **William Wanser** [13937].

2649 M iv. **Richard Wanser** [13938] was born in 1826.

**1601. Levi B Wanshaer** [13960].

Levi married someone.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

His child was:

2650 M i. **Francis M Wanshaer** [13961].

**1602. James Torry Jr** [9200] was born in 1770 in New York, NY.

**1603. Catherine Wendell** [9207] was born in 1770 in New York, NY.

**1604. Arjeta Wendell** [9208] was born in 1772 in New York, NY.

**1605. Sara Wendell** [9209] was born in 1774 in New York, NY.

**1606. James Wendell** [9210] was born on Oct 17, 1778 in Tappan, Rockland Co., NY.

**1607. Harriet Wendell** [9211] was born about 1780.

**1608. Elisabet Wendell** [9212] was born on Oct 20, 1781 in Tappan, Rockland Co., NY.

**1609. Catherine Wendell** [9213] was born on Jan 30, 1784 in Tappan, Rockland Co., NY.

**1610. Mary Wendell** [9214] was born on Oct 20, 1786 in New York, NY.

**1611. Jane Wendell** [14467] was born on Mar 4, 1778 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ and died in Pequannock Twp, NJ, USA.

General Notes: FT DNA Family Finder match Mr. L (c/o his mom De) Fryer July 28, 2017.

**1612. Pemmile Wendell** [14468] was born on Feb 6, 1785 in Morris Co., NJ and died on May 10, 1866 in Morris, Morris Co., NJ, USA, aged 81.

General Notes: Pamela. Van Wandle.

FT DNA Family Finder match Mr. L (c/o his mom De) Fryer July 28, 2017.

1850 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Morris. Roakaway. Roll M432\_459. P. 335B.

Pemmile married **John Phillip Shawger** [14469] [MRIN: 4999]. John was born on Sep 5, 1781 in Lake Denmark, Morris Co., NJ and died on Sep 22, 1829 in New Jersey, USA, aged 48.

The child from this marriage was:

2651 M i. **Daniel Philip Shawger** [14470] was born on Sep 17, 1820 in Lake Denmark, Morris Co., NJ, USA and died on Jan 20, 1902 in Netcong, Morris Co., NJ, USA, aged 81.

**1613. Helena Margaret Kip** [3587] was born in May 1775 in New York, NY and was christened on May 14, 1775 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Married by the Rev. Dr. Livingston.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 402.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 347, 1775 14 May John H. Kip, Catharina Darlington parents, Helena child, witnesses Henry Kip, Mary Darlington, j.d. Minister Joannes Ritzema.

The Daily Advertiser, October 21, 1793, Vol: IX, Iss: 2709, P. [2].

Index of Marriages and Deaths in the New York Weekly Museum, 1788-1817. Compiled by American Antiquarian

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Society. 1952.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Helena married **Lynde Catlin** [3588] [MRIN: 1210] on Oct 19, 1793 in New York, NY, USA. Lynde was born about 1767 and died in Oct 1833, aged about 66.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2652 F i. **Mary Watson Catlin** [7923] was born on Jul 13, 1795 in New York, NY, USA and was christened on Nov 28, 1796 in New York, NY, USA.
- 2653 M ii. **John Mortimer Catlin** [9380].
- 2654 M iii. **Charles Taylor Catlin** [9381].
- 2655 M iv. **Alexander James Catlin** [9382].
- 2656 M v. **Lynde George Catlin** [9383].
- 2657 M vi. **George Lynde Catlin** [9384].

**1614. Jane Kip** [3591] was born in Oct 1775 in New York, NY, was christened on Oct 15, 1775 in New York, NY, died on Nov 25, 1846, aged 71, and was buried in New York City Marble Cem., Manhattan, New York Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 403.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 349, 1775 15 Oct Peter Kip, Jane Brouwer parents, Jane child, witnesses Jeremiah Brouwer, Catharine Kip.  
Minister William Linn.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). New York City Marble Cemetery, Manhattan, New York County, New York. Memorial # 78205461.

Jane married **Cornelius Heyer** [3597] [MRIN: 1213] on Apr 16, 1796. Cornelius was born in Oct 1773.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2658 M i. **William Henry Heyer** [3609] was born on Feb 11, 1797 in New York, NY, was christened on Apr 14, 1797 in New York, NY, and died on Feb 5, 1828, aged 30.
- 2659 F ii. **Jane Eliza Heyer** [6669] was born on Mar 13, 1799 in New York, NY, was christened on Jul 10, 1799 in New York, NY, and died on Sep 1, 1877, aged 78.
- 2660 M iii. **Edward Peter Heyer** [6670] was born on Sep 21, 1800 in New York, NY, was christened on Nov 9, 1800 in New York, NY, and died on Aug 7, 1863, aged 62.
- 2661 F iv. **Charlotte Amelia Heyer** [9385] was born on Jul 30, 1802 and died on Jul 26, 1888, aged 85.
- 2662 M v. **Henry Aug Heyer** [9386] was born on May 20, 1804 and died on Mar 3, 1843, aged 38.
- 2663 M vi. **Cornelius Heyer** [9387] was born on Jul 9, 1805 and died on Dec 5, 1853, aged 48.
- 2664 F vii. **Ann Heyer** [9388] was born on May 16, 1807 and died on Apr 18, 1850, aged 42.
- 2665 M viii. **Charles Heyer** [9389] was born on Mar 28, 1809 and died on Nov 22, 1846, aged 37.
- 2666 F ix. **Ellen Heyer** [9390] was born on Sep 27, 1810 and died on Oct 3, 1881, aged 71.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

2667 F x. **Mary Heyer** [9391] was born on Jun 16, 1812 and died on Feb 20, 1864, aged 51.

2668 M xi. **Peter Heyer** [9395] was born on Mar 20, 1814 and died on Dec 2, 1814.

2669 M xii. **Peter Heyer** [9396] was born on Dec 25, 1815 and died on Feb 2, 1819, aged 3.

**1615. Helena Kip** [3593] was born on Jan 29, 1779 in Second River, NJ, was christened on Apr 11, 1779 in Second River, NJ, and died before 1816.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 403.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 3, No. 3, Jan. 1929, p. 137. Second River (Belleville, NJ) Baptismal Register Dutch Reformed Church, 1724-1794.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Helena married **James Brown Mower** [3582] [MRIN: 1215], son of **Thomas Mower** [3599] and **Ann Brown** [3600]. James was born on Nov 26, 1773 in Leicester, MA, USA and died on Jun 9, 1852 in New York, NY, USA, aged 78.

Children from this marriage were:

2670 M i. **John H. Mower** [3601].

2671 M ii. **Peter Mower** [3602].

2672 M iii. **Henry Mower** [3603].

**1616. Henry Pierre Kip** [3592] was born on Jan 12, 1781 in New York, NY, USA, was christened on Nov 24, 1786 in New York, NY, USA, and died on Aug 26, 1812 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA, aged 31.

General Notes: Henry Baptised in the Reformed Dutch Church in New York. Sponsors: Henry Kip. Merchant. Married by the Rev. Uzal Ogden of Newark, NJ.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 441, p. 403.

The Spectator, October 24, 1801, Vol: V, Iss: 430, P. [3].

New Amsterdam Baptisms. Hosted by rootsweb.

[http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na\\_baptisms\\_1731-1800.htm](http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na_baptisms_1731-1800.htm)

Johnson-Kip-Burnet-Van Wagenen, Newark, NJ, by Lewis D. Cook. (Bible Records)  
The American Genealogist, Vol. 36, No. 3, 185-6, July 1960.

Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 9, p. 111.

Index of Marriages and Deaths in the New York Weekly Museum, 1788-1817. Compiled by American Antiquarian Society. 1952.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 9, No. 3, Jul.-Oct. 1934. P. 111. Essex County New Jersey Marriage Records.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Henry married **Mary Gallaudet Johnson** [3598] [MRIN: 1214] on Oct 15, 1801 in New York, NY, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 2673 F i. **Jane Mary Kip** [7955] was born on Jul 18, 1803 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA and died on Aug 10, 1880 in New Jersey, aged 77.
- 2674 F ii. **Catharine Eliza Kip** [7956] was born on Jun 26, 1805 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA and died on Jan 15, 1808 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA, aged 2.
- 2675 F iii. **Clarina Harriet Kip** [7957] was born on Dec 23, 1807 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

**1617. Catherine Kip** [3594] was born on Sep 21, 1782 in New York, NY, USA, was christened on Nov 24, 1786 in New York, NY, USA, and died before 1810.

General Notes: Baptised in the Reformed Dutch Church in New York. Sponsor: Henry Kipp.  
Married by the Rev. Mr. Abeel, Oct 16, 1802.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 403.

Commercial Advertiser, October 15, 1802, Vol: VI, Iss: 1560, P. [3].  
New York Post, Oct. 15, 1802.

Index of Marriages and Deaths in the New York Weekly Museum, 1788-1817. Compiled by American Antiquarian Society. 1952.

New Amsterdam Baptisms. Hosted by rootsweb. [http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na\\_baptisms\\_1731-1800.htm](http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na_baptisms_1731-1800.htm)

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 140, No. 1, Jan. 2009. Marriages from The Ladies' Monitor and The Weekly Visitor or Ladies' Miscellany, New York City, 1801-1803. Pg. 59. Contributed by Carolyn G. Stifel.

Catherine married **John Dobson Keese** [3604] [MRIN: 1217], son of **Maj John Keese** [7136] and **Rhoda Appleby** [9215], on Oct 14, 1802 in New York, NY, USA. John was born on Sep 20, 1782 in Fishkill, Dutchess Co., NY and died on Feb 17, 1847 in New York, NY, aged 64.

The child from this marriage was:

- 2676 F i. **Jane Keese** [10589] was born in 1807 and died in 1895, aged 88.

**1618. Elizabeth Kip** [3595] was born on Mar 18, 1784 in New York, NY, USA, was christened on Nov 24, 1786 in New York, NY, USA, died in 1827, aged 43, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptised in the Reformed Dutch Church in New York. Sponsor: Henry Kip.  
Married by the Rev. Mr. Kuypers.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 403.

New-York Gazette & General Advertiser, Nov. 20, 1805, Vol: XVIII, Iss: 6150, P. [2].

New Amsterdam Baptisms. Hosted by rootsweb. [http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na\\_baptisms\\_1731-1800.htm](http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na_baptisms_1731-1800.htm)

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

New York City, Marriages, 1600s-1800s.

Eliza Kip and Ebenezer Irving, married 1805 New York, New York.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

FHL. NYG&BS Record, 1939. P. 173.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Tarrytown, Westchester County, New York. Plot: Section 9 Irving plot. Memorial # 72668513. GPS N 41.09690 W -73.86030.

Elizabeth married **Ebenezer Sanders Irving** [3605] [MRIN: 1218], son of **William Irving** [3606] and **Sarah Sanders** [3607], on Nov 14, 1805 in New York, NY, USA. Ebenezer was born on Jan 27, 1776, died on Aug 22, 1868 in Sunnyside, Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 92, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2677 M i. **Rev Pierre Paris Irving** [3610] was born on Sep 24, 1806, died on Sep 10, 1878, aged 71, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.
- 2678 M ii. **Edgar Irving** [3611] was born on Feb 8, 1808, died on Jan 31, 1873, aged 64, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.
- 2679 M iii. **Theodore Irving LLD** [3612] was born on Mar 9, 1809 in New York, NY, USA, died on Dec 20, 1880 in New York, NY, USA, aged 71, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.
- 2680 M iv. **William Irving** [3614] was born on Feb 16, 1811 and died on Jul 28, 1854, aged 43.
- 2681 M v. **Sanders Irving** [3613] was born on Feb 9, 1813, died on Mar 23, 1884, aged 71, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.
- 2682 F vi. **Eliza Irving** [9397] was born on May 27, 1814, died on Jan 20, 1819, aged 4, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.
- 2683 F vii. **Catharine Ann Irving** [9398] was born on May 6, 1816, died on Oct 2, 1911, aged 95, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.
- 2684 F viii. **Sarah Irving** [9399] was born on Jun 20, 1817, died on Mar 13, 1900, aged 82, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.
- 2685 F ix. **Jane Irving** [9400] was born on Sep 26, 1818 and died on Jun 2, 1827, aged 8.
- 2686 F x. **Julia Irving** [9401] was born on Sep 26, 1818, died on Jul 22, 1861, aged 42, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.
- 2687 F xi. **Mary Elizabeth Irving** [9402] was born on May 23, 1820, died on Mar 17, 1868, aged 47, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.
- 2688 M xii. **Washington Ebenezer Irving** [3615] was born on Mar 14, 1822 and died in 1894, aged 72.
- 2689 F xiii. **Charlotte Van Wart Irving** [9403] was born on Sep 23, 1824, died on Mar 16, 1911, aged 86, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

**1619. Peter Kip** [3596] was born on Oct 19, 1788 in New York, NY and was christened on Dec 8, 1788 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 403.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 395, 1788 8 Dec Peter Kip, Jane Brower parents, Peter child, no witnesses. Minister William Linn.

**1620. Henry Kip** [3632] was born on Oct 27, 1780.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

General Notes: Died no issue.

**1621. Eliza Kip** [3633] was born on Feb 18, 1782 and died on Nov 17, 1805, aged 23.

General Notes: Married at Trinity Church, New York by the Rev. Dr. Benjamin Moore.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 404.

American Citizen and General Advertiser, January 21, 1801, Vol: I, Iss 269, P.[2].

Index of Marriages and Deaths in the New York Weekly Museum, 1788-1817. Compiled by American Antiquarian Society. 1952.

Trinity Church, New York - Registers: [www.trinitywallstreet.org](http://www.trinitywallstreet.org)

Marriages from The Lady's Magazine and Musical Repository, New York City, Jan. 1801.

The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 139, No. 4, October 2008. Pg.275. Contributed by Carolyn G. Stifel.

Eliza married **John Arent Schuyler** [3642] [MRIN: 1230], son of **Arent J. Schuyler** [7137], on Jan 19, 1801 in New York, NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

2690 M i. **Arent Schuyler** [3645] was born on Nov 15, 1801.

2691 F ii. **Harriet Ann Schuyler** [3646] was born on Jan 31, 1803 and died on Nov 4, 1885, aged 82.

**1622. Josiah Hornblower Kip** [3634] was born on Mar 13, 1785 in New York, NY, was christened on Aug 12, 1785 in New York, NY, and died on Sep 10, 1816 in New York, NY, USA, aged 31.

General Notes: Died no issue.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 372, 1785 12 Aug James H. Kip, Margaret Hornblower parents, Josiah Hornblower child, no witnesses. Minister John H. Livingston.

Commercial Advertiser, Sept. 10, 1816, Vol: XIX, Iss: 7433, P. [2].

New York Evening Post, Sept. 10, 1816.

Index of Marriages and Deaths in the New York Weekly Museum, 1788-1817. Compiled by American Antiquarian Society. 1952.

**1623. Harriet Jones Kip** [3635] was born on Jan 1, 1787 in New York, NY, USA, was christened on Oct 11, 1787 in New York, NY, USA, and died in 1865, aged 78.

General Notes: Harroit. Baptised in the Reformed Dutch Church in New York. Sponsors: Henry Kip  
Married by the Rev. Dr. Livingston.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 404.

New-York Gazette & General Advertiser, May 18, 1809, Vol: XXII, Iss: 7103, P. [2].

New Amsterdam Baptisms. Hosted by rootsweb. [http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na\\_baptisms\\_1731-](http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na_baptisms_1731-)

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1800.htm

Index of Marriages and Deaths in the New York Weekly Museum, 1788-1817. Compiled by American Antiquarian Society. 1952.

Harriet married **Benjamin Ludlow Day** [3643] [MRIN: 1231], son of **Col Israel Day** [10540] and **Elizabeth Ludlow** [10541], on May 12, 1809 in New York, NY, USA. Benjamin was born in 1786 and died in 1822, aged 36.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2692 F i. **Margaretta Day** [3683].
- 2693 M ii. **I. Ludlow Day** [3684].
- 2694 F iii. **Eliza Schuyler Day** [3685] was born in 1817 and died in 1858, aged 41.
- 2695 F iv. **Helen Kip Day** [3686] died on Feb 7, 1850 in Chatham, NJ, USA.
- 2696 F v. **Harriet Ann Day** [3687].

**1624. Henry James Kip** [3636] was born on Jan 17, 1788 and died on Nov 6, 1803, aged 15.

General Notes: Merchant of the house of Woodhull & Kip. Died no issue.

Sources:

The New York Evening Post, Nov. 8, 1803, Iss: 615, P. [3].  
New-York Herald, Nov. 9, 1803, Iss; 194, P. [3].

**1625. Caroline Kip** [3637] was born on Jun 29, 1789 in New York, NY and was christened on Jul 26, 1789 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Died no issue.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 392, 1788 26 Jul James W. Kip, Margaretta Hornblower parents, Caroline child, no witnesses. Minister William Linn.

**1626. William Linn Kip** [3638] was born on Feb 17, 1791 in New York, NY, was christened on Mar 21, 1791 in New York, NY, and died before 1795.

General Notes: Died no issue.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 411, 1791 21 Mar James H. Kip, Margaritta Hornblower parents, William Linn child, no witnesses. Minister William Linn.

**1627. Charles James Kip** [3639] was born on Apr 4, 1793 in New York, NY and was christened on Jul 4, 1793 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Died no issue.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 429, 1793 4 Jul James H. Kip, Margaret Hornblower parents, Charles child, no witnesses. Minister William Linn.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**1628. William Linn Kip** [3640] was born on Jun 1, 1795 in New York, NY, was christened on Jul 26, 1795 in New York, NY, and died on Jul 18, 1820 in New York, NY, USA, aged 25.

General Notes: Died no issue.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 442, 1795 26 Jul James H. Kip, Margaret Hornblower parents, William Linn child, no witnesses. Minister William Linn.

The New-York Evening Post, July 19, Iss: 5641, P. [2], 1820

**1629. Helen Margaretta Kip** [3641] was born on Jun 15, 1797 in New York, NY, was christened on Aug 20, 1797 in New York, NY, and died on Aug 13, 1825, aged 28.

General Notes: Married by the Rev. Dr. Kuypers.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 405.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 462, 1797 20 Aug James H. Kip, Margaret Hornblower parents, Helen child, no witnesses. Minister William Linn.

New-York Columbian, June 9, 1820, Vol: XI, Iss: 3044. P. [2].

New York Post, June 9, 1820.

Helen married **Abel A. Anderson** [3644] [MRIN: 1232] on Jun 8, 1820 in New York, NY, USA. Abel was born on Oct 24, 1796 and died on Mar 23, 1862, aged 65.

Children from this marriage were:

2697 F i. **Eliza Matilda Anderson** [3690] was born on Apr 1, 1821.

2698 M ii. **James Kip Anderson** [3691] was born on Jun 18, 1823.

**1630. James Augustus Kip** [6668] was born on Feb 5, 1800 in New York, NY and was christened on Mar 16, 1800 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 485, 1900 16 Mar James H. Kip, Margaret Hornblower parents, James Augustus child, no witnesses. Minister William Linn.

**1631. Henry Linn** [13979] was born on Jun 6, 1796.

**1632. Henry James Linn** [3268] was born on Feb 5, 1798 and died in 1837, aged 39.

General Notes: Attorney-at-law in Albany, New York. Unmarried.

**1633. Eliza Ann Kip** [3705] was born on Aug 10, 1787 in New York, NY, was christened on Nov 8, 1787 in New York, NY, and died on Mar 20, 1860 in East Jamaica, Long Island, NY, aged 72.

General Notes: Married by the Rev. Doct. Livingston.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 405.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.  
p. 387, 1787 8 Nov Cornelius H. Kip, Ann Duryee parents, Elizabeth child, no witnesses. Minister John H. Livingston.

New-York Herald, July 23, 1803, Iss: 163, P. [3].  
New York Post, July 22, 1803.

Index of Marriages and Deaths in the New York Weekly Museum, 1788-1817. Compiled by American Antiquarian Society. 1952.

New York Evening Post, March, 21, 1860.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Eliza married **John Henry Bailey** [3706] [MRIN: 1248], son of **Henry Bailey** [3707] and **Margaretta Loose** [3708], on Jul 21, 1803 in New York, NY, USA. John was born on Feb 27, 1780.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2699 M i. **Henry C. Bailey** [3709].
- 2700 M ii. **John H. Bailey** [3710].
- 2701 F iii. **Ann Kip Bailey** [3711] was born on Nov 25, 1808 in New York, NY and died on Jan 9, 1890 in New York, NY, USA, aged 81.
- 2702 M iv. **William H. Bailey** [3712].
- 2703 M v. **Cornelius Kip Bailey** [3713].
- 2704 M vi. **James Kip Bailey** [3714].
- 2705 F vii. **Emma L. Bailey** [3715].

**1634. Sarah F Kip** [7800] was born in 1804 and died on May 22, 1825, aged 21.

**1635. Abram Van Vleck** [10939] was born in 1777 and died in 1866, aged 89.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Ohio State Society. Application for Membership. Nov. 1925. Abraham Van Vleck. Approved. Vol.211. SAR member No. 42112.

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Michigan State Society. Application for Membership. Dec. 1928. Abraham Van Vleck. Approved. Vol.240. SAR member No. 47965.

Abram married **Catherine Weaver** [10940] [MRIN: 3788] in 1801. Catherine was born in 1780 and died in 1829, aged 49.

The child from this marriage was:

- 2706 M i. **Abram C Van Vleck** [10941] was born on Jun 4, 1815 and died on Feb 18, 1901, aged 85.

**1636. Margaret Stoutenburgh** [9219] was born on Nov 2, 1783 in Dutchess Co., NY and died on Jan 7, 1850, aged 66.

General Notes: Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Margaret married **Jacob M Mott** [9222] [MRIN: 3171] on Feb 1, 1816 in Pleasant Valley, NY.

**1637. Mary (Polly) Stoutenburgh** [9220] was born on Nov 2, 1783 in Dutchess Co., NY.

**1638. Abraham Stoutenburgh** [9221] was born about 1785 in Dutchess Co., NY and died about 1785 in Dutchess Co., NY.

**1639. Richard Stoutenburgh** [9223] was born on Jul 9, 1791 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY and died on Apr 20, 1831, aged 39.

**1640. Hannah Stoutenburgh** [9224] was born on Aug 23, 1792 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY and died on Nov 17, 1863, aged 71.

**1641. Harmon Stoutenburgh** [9225] was born on Feb 26, 1794 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY and died on Apr 13, 1866, aged 72.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Harmon married **Elizabeth Sutton** [9227] [MRIN: 3172], daughter of **Daniel Sutton** [9228] and **Sophia** [Sutton] [9229], on Feb 8, 1817. Elizabeth was born on May 3, 1797 and died on Apr 11, 1885, aged 87.

**1642. Marshall Stoutenburgh** [9226] was born on Jun 15, 1795 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY and died on Aug 10, 1849, aged 54.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Marshall married **Sarah Donaldson** [9404] [MRIN: 3225] on Dec 22, 1819. Sarah was born on Jul 4, 1801 and died about 1828, aged about 27.

The child from this marriage was:

2707 F i. **Sara Elizabeth Caroline Stoutenburgh** [4334] was born on Jan 22, 1828 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Dec 27, 1910 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 82, and was buried in Crum Elbow, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

Marshall next married **Delia Jaycocks** [9405] [MRIN: 3226] in 1832.

**1643. Elizabeth Stoutenburgh** [9230] was born on Nov 24, 1799 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Elizabeth married **John Hendricks** [9231] [MRIN: 3174] on Oct 1, 1823.

**1644. Maria Stoutenburgh** [12575] was born on Jan 9, 1792 and died on May 28, 1884, aged 92.

Maria married **John Evert De Groff** [4050] [MRIN: 1372] on Nov 27, 1812. John was born on Apr 16, 1787 and died on Sep 20, 1846, aged 59.

The child from this marriage was:

2708 M i. **Ephraim De Groff** [4049] was born on Apr 27, 1821 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Jan 24, 1908 in Kendall Co., IL, USA, aged 86, and was buried in Towie Grove Cem, Little Rock, IL, USA.

**1645. William I Stoutenburgh** [9235] was born in 1792 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died in 1859, aged 67.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**1646. John S Stoutenburgh** [9236] was born in 1794 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

**1647. Catherine Stoutenburgh** [9237] was born in 1797 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

**1648. Richard D C Stoutenburgh** [9238] was born in 1797 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

**1649. Eleanor Stoutenburgh** [9239] was born in 1800 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

**1650. James C Stoutenburgh** [9240] was born in 1802 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

**1651. Tobias M Stoutenburgh** [9241] was born in 1806 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Tobias married **Serena Velie** [9245] [MRIN: 3177]. Serena was born in 1815 and died in 1903, aged 88.

**1652. Mary Elsie Stoutenburgh** [9242] was born on Jul 17, 1809 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

**1653. Henry Cuyler Stoutenburgh** [9243] was born on Aug 1, 1812 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

**1654. Caroline Stoutenburgh** [9244] was born on Jun 23, 1815 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

**1655. Gerrit Van Rypen** [9248] was born on Sep 4, 1777 in Acquackanonk, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

**1656. Pieter Van Rypen** [9249] was born on Sep 4, 1779 in Acquackanonk, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

**1657. Rachel Van Rypen** [9250] was born on Oct 16, 1785 in Acquackanonk, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

**1658. Maragrietje Van Rypen** [7890] was born on Oct 8, 1789 in Acquackanonk, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Maragrietje married **John R Swarthout** [7891] [MRIN: 2732]. John was born in 1785.

The child from this marriage was:

2709 F i. **Mary Ann Swarthout** [7892] was born on Nov 27, 1826 in Lockport, Niagara Co., NY, USA and died on Jan 3, 1908 in Brawley, Imperial Co., CA, USA, aged 81.

**1659. Polly Van Rypen** [9251] was born on Jan 11, 1793 in Acquackanonk, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

**1660. Rachel Simmons** [9253] was born on Mar 3, 1801 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ and died on Oct 8, 1853 in Acquackanonk, Essex Co., NJ, USA, aged 52.

**1661. Elizabeth Simmons** [9254] was born on Aug 20, 1803 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ and died on Sep 2, 1852 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ, aged 49.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Elizabeth married **Cornelius P Vreeland** [9258] [MRIN: 3180] on Jun 23, 1827 in Acquackanonk, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

**1662. Sarah (Sally) Simmons** [9255] was born on Mar 28, 1806 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ and died on Nov 18, 1877 in Passaic, NJ, aged 71.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**1663. Mary Ann Simmons** [9256] was born on Dec 1, 1809 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ and died on Nov 9, 1865 in Paterson, NJ, USA, aged 55.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Mary married **Samuel Kinsey** [9407] [MRIN: 3227]. Samuel was born in Paterson, NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

2710 M i. **Peter Kinsey** [9408] was born on Feb 8, 1842 in Paterson, NJ, USA.

2711 M ii. **Edward Kinsey** [9409].

2712 M iii. **Henry Kinsey** [9410].

**1664. Henry Peter Simmons** [9257] was born on Jul 8, 1815 in Wessels, Essex Co., NJ and died in Passaic, NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Henry married **Sarah Shelp** [9411] [MRIN: 3228], daughter of **Levi Shelp** [9412] and **Jane Edsall** [9413], on Dec 13, 1844. Sarah was born on Aug 26, 1819 in Passaic, NJ and died on Aug 5, 1887 in Passaic, NJ, aged 67.

Children from this marriage were:

2713 F i. **Sarah Louisa Simmons** [9414] was born on Nov 26, 1848 in Passaic, NJ and died in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

2714 M ii. **William Henry Simmons** [9415] was born on Dec 26, 1850 in Passaic, NJ and died on Aug 20, 1852 in Passaic, NJ, aged 1.

2715 F iii. **Jane Elizabeth Simmons** [9416] was born on May 29, 1853 in Passaic, NJ.

2716 F iv. **Henrietta Simmons** [9417] was born on Dec 3, 1854 in Passaic, NJ.

2717 F v. **Mary Eliza Simmons** [9418] was born on Dec 15, 1856 in Passaic, NJ.

**1665. Jane Simmons** [9259].

Jane married **William Ludlam Jr** [9260] [MRIN: 3182].

**1666. Rachel Berdan** [9261] was born on Feb 11, 1793 in New York, NY.

**1667. John Berdan** [9262] was born on Jul 30, 1795 in New York, NY.

**1668. Peter Berdan** [9263] was born on Mar 17, 1797 in New York, NY.

**1669. John Berdan** [3121] was born on Dec 16, 1798 in New York, NY, USA and died on Oct 11, 1841 in Toledo, Lucas Co., OH, USA, aged 42.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

John married **Pamela Freese** [3122] [MRIN: 1053], daughter of **John Freese** [9419] and **Sarah Stearns** [9420], on Apr 27, 1820 in Brunswick, Medina Co., OH, USA. Pamela was born on Feb 4, 1802 in Lee, Berkshire Co., MA, USA and died on Oct 4, 1896 in Toledo, Lucas Co., OH, USA, aged 94.

Children from this marriage were:

2718 F i. **Rachel A Berdan** [9421] was born about 1822 in Brunswick, Medina Co., OH, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 2719 M ii. **Peter Frederick Berdan** [3123] was born on Oct 23, 1824 in Brunswick, Medina Co., OH, USA and died on Nov 13, 1887 in Toledo, Lucas Co., OH, USA, aged 63.
- 2720 F iii. **Mary M Berdan** [9422] was born on Jan 9, 1830 in Brunswick, Medina Co., OH, USA and died on Nov 29, 1865 in Springfield, Clark Co., OH, USA, aged 35.
- 2721 M iv. **John Berdan** [9423] was born in Mar 1831 in Brunswick, Medina Co., OH, USA and died between 1900 and 1908 in Toledo, Lucas Co., OH, USA.

**1670. Margaret Berdan** [9264] was born on Sep 23, 1800 in New York, NY.

**1671. Abraham Berdan** [9265] was born in 1807 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Abraham married **Sarah** [Berdan] [9424] [MRIN: 3231]. Sarah was born about 1814 in New York, NY.

The child from this marriage was:

- 2722 F i. **Rachel A Berdan** [9425] was born in 1845 in Ohio.

**1672. Mary Westerveldt** [9268].

**1673. Susan Westerveldt** [9269].

**1674. Rachel Westerveldt** [9270].

**1675. Peter H Simmons** [9272].

**1676. James Simmons** [9273] was born on Dec 13, 1804.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

James married **Ann Van Houten** [9279] [MRIN: 3186], daughter of **Adrian R Van Houten** [9280].

**1677. Mary Eliza Simmons** [9274].

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Mary married **John P Meserole** [9281] [MRIN: 3188].

**1678. Jane Simmons** [9275].

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Jane married **Francis B Morrow** [9282] [MRIN: 3189].

**1679. Rachel Ann Simmons** [9276].

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Rachel married **Abraham Walsh** [9283] [MRIN: 3190].

**1680. Susan Simmons** [9277].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**1681. Henry Abraham Simmons** [9278].

**1682. Peter Cadmus** [3138] was born on May 23, 1783 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, USA, died after 1860 in Caldwell, Essex Co., NJ, USA, and was buried in Caldwell Presbyterian Churchyard, Caldwell, Essex County, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

1850 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. Caldwell. Roll M432\_449. P. 94B.

Cadmus, Peter	67	NJ	Farmer
Cadmus, Elisabeth	65	NJ	
Cadmus, Margaret	39	NJ	
Cadmus, Sarah C	23	NJ	
Cadmus, William	35	NJ	Farmer
Cadmus, Sarah	32	NJ	
Cadmus, Elisabeth	12	NJ	
Cadmus, Louisa	10	NJ	
Cadmus, Georgiana	5	NJ	
Cadmus, James H	3	NJ	
Cadmus, Abby Jane	3/12	NJ	
Condit, Peter C	16	NJ	Farmer
Bond, Martha J	12	NJ	

1860 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. Caldwell. Roll M653\_690. P. 23 & 24 (97).

Cadmus, Peter	78	NJ	Farmer
Cadmus, Elizabeth	74	NJ	
Cadmus, William	43	NJ	Farmer
Cadmus, Sarah C	42	NJ	
Jacobus, Martin	21	NJ	Laborer
Jacobus, Elizabeth	21	NJ	
Jacobus, Charlotte	18	NJ	
Jacobus, James H	13	NJ	
Jacobus, Abba J	9	NJ	
Jacobus, Peter E	6	NJ	
Jacobus, Ella	4	NJ	
Jacobus, George A	3	NJ	
Jacobus, Ida	9/12	NJ	

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Caldwell Presbyterian Churchyard, Caldwell, Essex County, New Jersey. Memorial # 10026199. GPS N 40.83940 W -74.27640.

Peter married **Elizabeth Jones** [9426] [MRIN: 3232] about 1807. Elizabeth was born in 1785 in New Jersey, USA and died after 1860 in Caldwell, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2723 F i. **Eliza Cadmus** [9427] was born on Jun 24, 1808 in Essex Co, NJ and died on May 6, 1888 in Caldwell, Essex Co., NJ, aged 79.
- 2724 M ii. **Henry Cadmus** [9428] was born in 1810 in New Jersey, USA.
- 2725 F iii. **Margaret Cadmus** [9429] was born in 1812.
- 2726 M iv. **William Cadmus** [9430] was born on Dec 4, 1817.
- 2727 F v. **Sarah C Cadmus** [9431] was born in 1827 in Caldwell, Essex Co., NJ.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**1683. Elizabeth Cadmus** [3139] was born on Oct 4, 1784 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ and died on Dec 20, 1833 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, aged 49.

General Notes: Sources:  
Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**1684. Elias Crane Cadmus** [3140] was born on Dec 19, 1785 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:  
Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Elias married **Eliza Penny** [9433] [MRIN: 3234] about 1809.

The child from this marriage was:

2728 F i. **Margaret Ann Cadmus** [9434] was born on Nov 18, 1810 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.

**1685. Blandina Cadmus** [3141] was born on Oct 6, 1787 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.

**1686. Abraham Cadmus** [3142] was born on Aug 29, 1789 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ and died on Jun 10, 1837 in New York, NY, aged 47.

**1687. Gertrude Cadmus** [3143] was born on Nov 19, 1791 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:  
Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Gertrude married **William Taylor** [9285] [MRIN: 3191] on Mar 8, 1812 in Bloomfield, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

**1688. John Kip Cadmus** [3144] was born on Sep 14, 1793 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, was christened on Nov 21, 1793 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, and died after 1850 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:  
Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

In the War of 1812, John served as a private in the 1st Regiment Artillery (Stitcher's), New York Volunteers. John was a mason in Ward 9 of New York City. He was living there with his son Hartson and daughter Matilda in 1850, but then his name appears in the city directory only a couple more years, the last being 1852. It's likely that he died about that time.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Burial place unknown. Memorial # 69606742.

John married **Hannah J Paret** [9435] [MRIN: 3235], daughter of **Stephen Henry Paret** [9436] and **Hannah Van Brackle** [9437], on Dec 24, 1816 in Sugar Loaf DRC, New York, NY, USA. Hannah was born on Mar 28, 1800 in New York, NY, USA, died on Nov 30, 1846 in New York, NY, USA, aged 46, and was buried in Belleville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

2729 M i. **Stephen P Cadmus** [9438] was born about 1817.

2730 F ii. **Hannah Maria Cadmus** [9439] was born on Jan 22, 1818 in New York, NY, USA and died on Jun 28, 1878 in New York, NY, USA, aged 60.

2731 M iii. **William Henry Cadmus** [9440] was born about 1821.

2732 F iv. **Delia Cadmus** [9441] was born in 1825 in New York, NY, USA, died on Dec 22, 1898 in New York, NY, USA, aged 73, and was buried in Belleville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 2733 F v. **Matilda F Cadmus** [9442] was born in 1830.
- 2734 F vi. **Sarah Jane Cadmus** [9443] was born in Dec 1829 in Manhattan, New York Co, NY, USA, died on Feb 28, 1910 in New York, NY, USA, aged 80, and was buried in Kensico Cem., Valhalla, Westchester Co., NY, USA.
- 2735 M vii. **Edward Cadmus** [9444] was born on Jun 30, 1832 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, died on Nov 30, 1843 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, aged 11, and was buried in Belleville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, USA.
- 2736 M viii. **Hartson Paret Cadmus** [9445] was born on Mar 7, 1835 in Manhattan, New York Co, NY, USA and died on Mar 10, 1867 in San Francisco, San Francisco Co., CA, USA, aged 32.
- 2737 M ix. **Charles Cole Cadmus** [9446] was born on Apr 30, 1838 in New York, NY, USA, died on Nov 5, 1848 in New York, NY, USA, aged 10, and was buried in Belleville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

**1689. Thomas Cadmus** [3145] was born on Feb 3, 1796 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ and died in Oct 1844 in Racine, WI, USA, aged 48.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S. Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970.

Empire State Society. Application for Membership. Feb 1953. Peter Cadmus. Approved. SAR member No. 76016.

Thomas married **Elizabeth Garrison** [3146] [MRIN: 1059] in 1826. Elizabeth was born in 1803 in Garrison, Putnam Co., NY, USA and died on May 9, 1870, aged 67.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2738 F i. **Mary Eliza Cadmus** [3147] was born in 1828.
- 2739 M ii. **Charles Crosby Cadmus** [3148] was born in 1830.
- 2740 F iii. **Phebe Ann Cadmus** [3149] was born in 1832.
- 2741 F iv. **Sara Elizabeth Cadmus** [3150] was born in 1834 and died in Apr 1867, aged 33.
- 2742 M v. **Thomas Jefferson Cadmus** [3151] was born on Jul 2, 1836, died on Jul 6, 1900, aged 64, and was buried in Rosedale Cem., Orange, Essex Co., NJ, USA.
- 2743 M vi. **Stephen Van Cortlandt Cadmus** [3152] was born on Jun 8, 1838 in Schenectady, NY, USA and died on Jan 27, 1901 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA, aged 62.
- 2744 M vii. **Henry Smith Cadmus** [3153] was born on Jul 28, 1842 and died on Jun 29, 1891, aged 48.
- 2745 F viii. **Margarita Clarissa Cadmus** [3154] was born in 1841 and died in Aug 1903, aged 62.
- 2746 F ix. **Annie Belle Cadmus** [3155] was born in Aug 1843.

**1690. Jane Cadmus** [9286] was born on Dec 8, 1802 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ and died on Nov 25, 1824, aged 21.

**1691. Stephen Van Cortlandt Cadmus** [9287] was born on Jun 4, 1804 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ and died on Mar 22, 1859 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, aged 54.

**1692. Maurice Earl Cadmus** [9288] was born on Nov 8, 1806 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ and died on Jan 2, 1807 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.

**1693. Phebe Cadmus** [9289] was born on Feb 24, 1808 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ and died in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Phebe married **David Cox** [9447] [MRIN: 3237] on Sep 25, 1831. David was born in 1810 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

2747 M i. **John Cox** [9448] was born in 1832 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

2748 F ii. **Sarah E Cox** [9449] was born in Feb 1841 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

2749 M iii. **David C Cox** [9450] was born in 1843 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

**1694. Mary Cadmus** [9290] was born on Aug 7, 1810 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ and died on Sep 6, 1810 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.

**1695. Sarah Cadmus** [9291] was born on Aug 7, 1810 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.

**1696. Mary Cadmus** [9292] was born on Nov 1, 1811 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ and died on Dec 26, 1832, aged 21.

**1697. Harriet Wright Cadmus** [9293] was born on Sep 7, 1816 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Harriet married **Edward Cox** [9451] [MRIN: 3238] on May 9, 1835 in Essex Co, NJ. Edward was born in 1814 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

2750 F i. **Abby Cox** [9452] was born in 1836 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

2751 F ii. **Mary R Cox** [9453] was born in 1838 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

2752 M iii. **Charles E Cox** [9454] was born in 1840 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

**1698. Mary Cadmus** [9297] was born before Nov 13, 1796 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ and died on Jul 21, 1836 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.

**1699. Blandina Cadmus** [9298] was born on Jul 16, 1799 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ and died on Sep 23, 1871 in Staten Island, NY, aged 72.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Blandina married **Harmanus Barkeloo Stryker** [9455] [MRIN: 3239] on Feb 26, 1818 in Second River, NJ. Harmanus was born on Apr 2, 1794 in Port Richmond, Richmond Co., NY, USA and died on Dec 11, 1871 in Staten Island, NY, aged 77.

Children from this marriage were:

2753 F i. **Margaretta Stryker** [9456] was born on Jan 11, 1819 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ and died on Jan 11, 1823 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, aged 4.

2754 M ii. **Abraham Cadmus Stryker** [9457] was born on Oct 29, 1823.

2755 M iii. **Peter Stryker** [9458] was born on Apr 8, 1826.

2756 F iv. **Sarah Elizabeth Stryker** [9459] was born on Jun 2, 1830.

2757 F v. **Mary Blandina Stryker** [9460] was born 1 par 1837 in Glenville, Schenectady Co., NY, USA.

**1700. Ann Elizabeth Cadmus** [9299] was born on Dec 14, 1801 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Ann married **James R Mills** [9461] [MRIN: 3240] about 1826. James was born about 1800.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2758 M i. **James Cadmus Mills** [9462] was born on May 5, 1827 in Beacon, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
- 2759 F ii. **Margaretta Mills** [9463] was born on Jul 15, 1829 in Beacon, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
- 2760 M iii. **William Henry Mills** [9464] was born on Oct 29, 1833 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.
- 2761 F iv. **Mary Elizabeth Mills** [9465] was born on Sep 3, 1836 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.
- 2762 M v. **Abraham Grant Mills** [9466] was born on Jun 1, 1839 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.
- 2763 F vi. **Jane Blandina Mills** [9467] was born on Jun 28, 1843 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.

**1701. Abraham Cadmus** [9300] was born on May 10, 1804 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ and died in Aug 1828 in Lexington, Fayette Co., KY, aged 24.

**1702. Edmund William Leslie Cadmus** [9301] was born on Sep 7, 1806 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ and died on Mar 3, 1825 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, aged 18.

**1703. Margaret Cadmus** [9302] was born on Jun 12, 1809 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.

**1704. James Hornblower Cadmus** [9303] was born on Jul 29, 1816 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.

**1705. Blandina Hedenberg** [9306] was born in 1788 in Essex Co, NJ and died in 1850, aged 62.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Mar. 1897. Peter Cadmus. Approved. Vol.47. SAR member No. 9317.

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Oct. 1918. Peter Cadmus. Approved. Vol 160 SAR member No. 31932.

Blandina married **Jacob Spier** [9468] [MRIN: 3241] in 1811. Jacob was born in 1788 and died in 1858, aged 70.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2764 M i. **Edwin Spier** [9469] was born in 1822 and died in 1861, aged 39.
- 2765 F ii. **Jane Hardenberg Spier** [9470].

**1706. Peter Hedenberg** [9307] was born in 1790 in Essex Co, NJ and died about 1858, aged about 68.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Peter married **Susan M Spencer** [9471] [MRIN: 3242] about 1820. Susan was born about 1800.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2766 F i. **Ellen Cadmus Hedenberg** [9472] was born in 1824.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

2767 F ii. **Eliza Jane Hedenberg** [9473] was born in 1837.

2768 M iii. **Joseph Hedenberg** [9474] was born in 1843.

**1707. John Charles Hedenberg** [9309] was born in 1793 in Ese.

**1708. Jane Hedenberg** [9308] was born on Oct 8, 1785 in Essex Co, NJ and died in Jul 1849, aged 63.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Connecticut Society. Application for Membership. June 1937. Peter Cadmus. Approved. Vol 278 SAR member No. 55460.

Jane married **James Collins Heath** [9475] [MRIN: 3243] about 1815. James was born in 1783 and died on Jan 23, 1836, aged 53.

The child from this marriage was:

2769 M i. **John Peter Heath** [9476] was born on May 27, 1823 and died on Feb 4, 1902, aged 78.

**1709. James Van Alst Hedenberg** [9310] was born in 1796 in Essex Co, NJ and died in 1867, aged 71.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

James married **Sarah Arents** [9311] [MRIN: 3195] about 1820.

**1710. Diana Coeyman Sanford** [9313] was born about 1792 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.

**1711. Peter M Sanford** [9314] was born before Apr 5, 1795 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.

**1712. William M Sanford** [9315] was born about 1798 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.

**1713. Ellen Tice Sanford** [9316] was born about 1800 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.

**1714. Jefferson Sanford** [9317] was born about 1803 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.

**1715. Maria Groshong** [9318] was born on Feb 10, 1796 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.

**1716. Peter Groshong** [9319] was born on Sep 6, 1798 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.

**1717. Catharine Groshong** [9320] was born on Jul 13, 1801 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.

**1718. Peter Cadmus** [9324] was born on Mar 28, 1800 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ and died on Mar 31, 1800 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.

**1719. Richard Berry Cadmus** [9325] was born on Nov 7, 1801 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, died on Feb 1, 1881 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA, aged 79, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

1850 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. Brooklyn Ward 2. Roll M432\_517. P. 86B.

Cadmus, Richard 48 NJ Gorcer Merchant

Cadmus, Margaretta 44 NY

Cadmus, Julia M 18 NY

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Cadmus, Emma L	16	NY
Cadmus, Richard B	14	NY
Cadmus, William H N	11	NY
Cadmus, Johanna M	9	NY
Cadmus, Philip T	7	NY
Cadmus, George W	5	NY
Bennett, Cornelius	19	NY Porter
Rook, Honora	19	Holand?

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. Brooklyn. Roll 844. Enumeration Dist. 060. P. 10 (339B).

Cadmus, Richd	78	NJ	None
Cadmus, Louisa	43	Eng	Domestic
Cadmus, Minnie	14	NY	Schooling

Richard married **Johannah Margareta Cryder** [9478] [MRIN: 3245] on Oct 15, 1825 in New York, NY. Johannah was born on Sep 25, 1805 and died on Dec 7, 1861 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA, aged 56.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2770 F i. **Julia M Cadmus** [9481] was born in 1832 in New York, USA.
- 2771 F ii. **Emma L Cadmus** [9482] was born in 1834 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.
- 2772 M iii. **Richard B Cadmus** [9483] was born in 1836 in New York, USA.
- 2773 M iv. **William H N Cadmus** [9484] was born in Oct 1838 in New York, USA.
- 2774 F v. **Johanna M Cadmus** [9485] was born in 1841 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA and died on Aug 25, 1863 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA, aged 22.
- 2775 M vi. **Philip Thomas Cadmus** [9486] was born on Dec 12, 1842 in New York, USA.
- 2776 M vii. **George W Cadmus** [9487] was born in 1845 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA and died on Apr 23, 1915 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA, aged 70.

Richard next married **Louisa Low** [9479] [MRIN: 3246] about 1865 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA. Louisa was born in May 1833 in England and died on Nov 11, 1907 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA, aged 74.

The child from this marriage was:

- 2777 F i. **Minnie L Cadmus** [9480] was born in Sep 1867 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.

**1720. Ann Cadmus** [9326] was born on Dec 18, 1803 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Ann married **John Boyd** [9329] [MRIN: 3199] on Nov 6, 1823 in New York, NY.

**1721. Peter Cadmus** [9327] was born on Oct 30, 1806 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.

**1722. Abraham Cadmus** [9328] was born on Dec 4, 1809 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.

**1723. Benjamin Kip** [3840] was born on Dec 24, 1798.

General Notes: Died young.

**1724. Ann Louisa Kip** [3841] was born on Jan 12, 1800.

General Notes: Married by the Rev. Mr. Frost.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 411.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

New-York Commercial Advertiser, April 1, 1820, Vol: XXIII, Iss: 60, P. [2].

Ann married **Theodore S Gold** [3846] [MRIN: 1296] on Mar 21, 1820 in Utica, NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

2778 F i. **Sarah S Gold** [3849].

2779 M ii. **Theodore S Gold** [3850].

**1725. Mary Walker Kip** [3842] was born on Oct 20, 1801 and died on Jul 30, 1889 in Utica, NY, USA, aged 87.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928., p. 411.

New York Evening Post, Aug. 1, 1889.

Mary married **Charles P Kirkland** [3847] [MRIN: 1297]. Charles died before 1889.

Children from this marriage were:

2780 M i. **Edward Kirkland** [3852].

2781 M ii. **Charles P Kirkland** [3853].

**1726. Samuel Kirkpatrick Kip** [3843] was born on Oct 27, 1803 in Utica, NY, USA and died on Oct 10, 1870 in New York, NY, USA, aged 66.

General Notes: Of Albany, NY.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 473, p. 411, 421.  
Photograph p. 421.

New York Evening Post, Oct. 10, 1870.

Samuel married **Elizabeth Totten** [4228] [MRIN: 1430], daughter of **Gilbert Totten** [4229] and **Mary Rice** [4230], on Jun 10, 1834 in New Haven, CT, USA. Elizabeth died on May 8, 1883 in New Haven, CT, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

2782 F i. **Mary Eliza Kip** [4233].

**1727. Elizabeth Kip** [3844] was born on Nov 28, 1806 in Utica, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 411.

Elizabeth married **Jeremiah Munson Landon** [3848] [MRIN: 1298].

Children from this marriage were:

2783 F i. **Susan Landon** [3859].

2784 F ii. **Mary Landon** [3860].

2785 F iii. **Elizabeth Landon** [3861].

2786 F iv. **Catherine Landon** [3862].

**1728. James Kip** [3845] was born on Feb 23, 1808.

General Notes: Died before 1831.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**1729. William Ledyard Kip** [3872] was born on Oct 14, 1806 in Manhattan, New York Co, NY, USA and died on Oct 3, 1864 in New Orleans, LA, USA, aged 57.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 474, p. 411, 422.

Descendants of Peter Willemse Roome, by Peter Roome Warner. [FHL mf 1,321,275 item 5; 929.273 R674w]

U.S. General Land Office Records, 1796-1907.

William Ledyard Kip. 299.8 acres. St. Helena. Tangipahoa County, Louisiana. Twp. 4-S, Range 8-E, Section 36. Greenburg Land Office. Issue Date: May 1, 1861.

New Orleans, Louisiana, Death Records Index, 1804-1949.

William L Kipp, age 58. D Oct. 3, 1864.

The following was hand copied from the Daily Picayune (New Orleans Newspaper) dated Oct. 4, 1864 - page 2, col. 5). (notes provided by his great-great granddaughter).

"Monday Oct. 3, 1864 - William Ledyard Kip, of Kips Bay, N.Y., aged 54 (slightly illegible)... and for the past 28 years resided of this city. The friends and acquaintances of the family are respectfully invited to attend his funeral, which will take place this evening at 4 o'clock from his late residence, No.4 Independence Street, between Love and Craps"

My great grandmother Mary Lucretia Barnett was the daughter of Anna Maria Kip who was the daughter of William Ledyard Kip. William Ledyard Kip was the eldest son of Elbert Kip of Manhattan. Elbert's second son, Samuel E Kip, came to New Orleans in about 1828. Various references show him founding a Volunteer Fire Department, Columbia 5, in 1834. In 1836, Samuel wed Eveline Edmondson Reed (of Kentucky) in New York. William Ledyard joined his brother in New Orleans in 1836. References show the founding of omnibus services in 1838 with proprietors "Kip and Reed", one on the first in the US. Census of 1850 shows Samuel Kip as a Ship Chandler. There are fewer references to William Ledyard Kip. Mary Lucretia Barnett was still in touch with the Kip family as a young woman. Her mother died in 1888. Was hoping a Kip family tree might have some details.

William married **Lucretia Ann Roberts** [4236] [MRIN: 1434] on Dec 16, 1851.

The child from this marriage was:

2787 F i. **Anna Maria Kip** [4237] was born on Jan 28, 1854 in New Orleans, LA, USA and died on Jun 29, 1888 in Galveston, TX, USA, aged 34.

**1730. Samuel E Kip** [3873] was born on Oct 25, 1807 in New York, USA and died on Feb 13, 1858, aged 50.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 475, p. 411, 422.

Descendants of Peter Willemse Roome, by Peter Roome Warner. [FHL mf 1,321,275 item 5; 929.273 R674w]

1850 Census of the United States. Louisiana. Orleans. New Orleans Municipality 2 Ward 1. P. 26B. Roll M432\_237.

Kip, Samuel E 43 NY Ship Chandler

Kip, Evaline 36 Kentucky

Kip, Antony P 14 Louisiana

Samuel married **Evelina E. Reed** [4240] [MRIN: 1436] on Jan 25, 1836. Evelina was born in 1814 in Kentucky.

Children from this marriage were:

2788 M i. **Anthony Parker Kip** [4241] was born in 1836 in Louisiana.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

2789 F ii. **Maria Elizabeth Kip** [4242] died on Jul 8, 1873.

**1731. Elbert Kip** [3874] was born on Mar 3, 1809 and died on Apr 18, 1834, aged 25.

General Notes: Died unmarried.

**1732. Elizabeth Kip** [3875] was born on Oct 20, 1810 and died on Sep 15, 1867 in Lancaster, NY, USA, aged 56.

General Notes: Former resident of Erie County, NY. Obituary record copied from Buffalo Newspapers. Died unmarried.

Sources:

Early Settlers of New York State, 1760-1942. Family Archives CD 183. Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc. 1997.  
Articles from Early Settlers of New York State - Their Ancestors and Descendants, by Janet Wethy Foley.

Descendants of Peter Willemse Roome, by Peter Roome Warner. [FHL mf 1,321,275 item 5; 929.273 R674w]

**1733. Gardiner Jones Kip** [3876] was born on Feb 3, 1812 and died on Oct 12, 1878, aged 66.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 476, p. 411, 422.

Descendants of Peter Willemse Roome, by Peter Roome Warner. [FHL mf 1,321,275 item 5; 929.273 R674w]

1840 Census of the United States. New York. Erie. Chicktowaga. P. 281. Roll 592.

Kipp, Gardiner J Two white persons 20 thru 29; 1 male, 1 female.

Kipp, Maria. Two white persons 20 thru 29. 1 male, 1 female.

Gardiner married **Catherine Van Dusen** [4245] [MRIN: 1438] on Jan 24, 1836. Catherine was born in 1823, died on Sep 21, 1867 in Chictowaga, Erie Co., NY, USA, aged 44, and was buried in Lancaster Rural Cem., Lancaster, Erie Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

2790 M i. **Elbert Kip** [4246] was born on May 19, 1837.

2791 F ii. **Electa Maria Kip** [4247].

2792 M iii. **William Kip** [4248].

**1734. Anna Kip** [3877].

General Notes: Died unmarried.

**1735. Mary Ann Kip** [3879] was born on Sep 14, 1795 in New York, NY and was christened on Dec 17, 1795 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Baptised New York Dutch Refomed Church. Died unmarried.

Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 446, 1795 17 Dec Samuel Kip, Junior, Eliza Howell parents, Mary Ann child, no witnesses. Minister John H. Livingston.

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**1736. James H Kip** [3880] was born on Mar 9, 1797, died on Sep 11, 1860 in Greenport, Long Island, USA, aged 63, and was buried in New York City Marble Cem., Manhattan, New York Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Joseph?

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 477, p. 412.

New York Times, Sept. 12, 1860, p. 5.

New York Evening Post, Sept. 12, 1860.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). New York City Marble Cemetery, Manhattan, New York County, New York. Memorial # 78205676.

**1737. Elbert S Kip** [3881] was born on Oct 8, 1799 in New York, NY, was christened on Jan 3, 1800 in New York, NY, died on Jul 26, 1876 in New York, NY, USA, aged 76, and was buried in New York City Marble Cem., Manhattan, New York Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptised New York Dutch Reformed Church.

Married by Rev. Dr. William Berrien at Trinity Church, New York. Witnesses: Wm G. Buchnor and Robert Goelet.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 478, p. 412, 422.

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1901. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 484, 1800 3 Jan Samuel Kip, Eliza Howel parents, Elbert child, no witnesses. Minister John H. Livingston.

New York Evening Post, Oct. 18, 1843.

New York Times, July 27, 1876, p. 5.

New York Evening Post, July 27, 1876.

New York City Marriages. The NYGBS Record 1932. Ancestry.com.

Trinity Church, New York - Registers: [www.trinitywallstreet.org](http://www.trinitywallstreet.org)

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.

1850 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York Ward 15 Eastern Half. P. 160B. Roll M432\_552. Family 362.

Kip, Elbert Kip 50 NY none

Kip, Elizabeth 40 NY

Kip, George 5 NY

Kip, Margaret 3 NY

Huet, Mary 30 Ireland

O'Brien, Bridget 24 Ireland

Coates, Elizabeth 20 Ireland

1870 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York Ward 15 Dist 2. P. 439A (53). Roll M593\_993.

Kip, Elbert 70 NY

Kip, Elizabeth 63 NY House Keeping

Reding, Mary 20 Ireland Domestic servant

Mead, Margaret 23 Ireland Domestic servant

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). New York City Marble Cemetery, Manhattan, New York County, New York.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Memorial # 78205669.

Elbert married **Elizabeth Goelet** [4250] [MRIN: 1440], daughter of **Robert R Goelet** [7574], on Oct 17, 1843 in New York, NY, USA. Elizabeth was born in 1808 in New York, USA and died on Feb 15, 1882 in New York, NY, USA, aged 74.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2793 M i. **George Goelet Kip** [4251] was born on Jan 15, 1845 in New York, NY, was christened on Feb 17, 1845 in New York, NY, died on Jun 27, 1926 in Morristown, NJ, USA, aged 81, and was buried in Evergreen Cem., Morristown, Morris Co., NJ, USA.
- 2794 F ii. **Margaret Goelet Kip** [7689] was born on Mar 27, 1847 in New York, NY, USA and was christened on Aug 17, 1847 in New York, NY, USA.

**1738. Samuel Kip** [3882] was born on Sep 8, 1801 in Shelter Island, Suffolk Co., NY, USA, died on Sep 29, 1847 in New York, NY, USA, aged 46, and was buried in Greenway Cemetery, New York, USA.

General Notes: Married by Rev. Gardnier.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 479, p. 412, 421.

New York Evening Post, Nov. 12, 1825.

New York Evening Post, Sept. 29, 1847.

Samuel married **Nancy Havens Fowler** [4252] [MRIN: 1441] on Nov 8, 1825 in Sag Harbor, Long Island. Nancy was born about 1807 and died on Mar 10, 1900, aged about 93.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2795 M i. **Samuel Kip** [4253].
- 2796 F ii. **Elizabeth G Kip** [4254] died on Mar 1, 1902.
- 2797 F iii. **Mary A Kip** [4255] was born in 1836 and died on Feb 27, 1905 in Mount Vernon, NY, USA, aged 69.
- 2798 F iv. **Lydia Kip** [4256].
- 2799 M v. **John Caswell Kip** [4258].
- 2800 M vi. **Thomas C. Kip** [4257] was born on Nov 18, 1840 in Shelter Island, Suffolk Co., NY, USA and died on Dec 29, 1890 in Jersey City, Hudson Co., NJ, USA, aged 50.

**1739. Henry Kip** [3883] was born in 1808, died on Jan 9, 1895 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA, aged 87, and was buried in New York City Marble Cem., Manhattan, New York Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Two daughters.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 480, p. 412, 423.

New York Times, Jan. 11, 1895, p. 5.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). New York City Marble Cemetery, Manhattan, New York County, New York. Memorial # 78205674.

Henry married **Abott** [4260] [MRIN: 1443].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**1740. George Washington Kip** [3884] was born in 1813, died on Feb 7, 1851 in New York, NY, USA, aged 38, and was buried in New York City Marble Cem., Manhattan, New York Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Died unmarried.

Sources:

New York Evening Post, Feb. 8, 1851.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). New York City Marble Cemetery, Manhattan, New York County, New York. Memorial # 78205671.

**1741. John Andrew Kip** [3888] was born on Sep 14, 1805.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

Descendants of Peter Willemse Roome, by Peter Roome Warner. [FHL mf 1,321,275 item 5; 929.273 R674w]

**1742. Margarette Kip** [3889] was born on Mar 10, 1807 and died on Jan 10, 1870 in New York, NY, USA, aged 62.

General Notes: Married by Rev. Mr Brientnall.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 412.

New York Evening Times, Aug. 5, 1830.

New York Evening Post, Jan. 19, 1870

Descendants of Peter Willemse Roome, by Peter Roome Warner. [FHL mf 1,321,275 item 5; 929.273 R674w]

Margarette married **William Richardson** [3895] [MRIN: 1311] on Aug 3, 1830 in New York, NY, USA. William was born on Jun 4, 1805 and died in Oct 1899, aged 94.

Children from this marriage were:

2801 F i. **Catharine Kip Richardson** [9942] was born on Dec 26, 1831.

2802 M ii. **John Kip Richardson** [9943].

2803 M iii. **Samuel Kip Richardson** [3906] died in Aug 1851.

2804 M iv. **Franklin Richardson** [3907] died on Oct 8, 1853.

2805 F v. **Mary E Kipp Richardson** [3900] was born in Oct 1832.

2806 M vi. **Cornelius Richardson** [3901] was born on Oct 11, 1837 and died on Mar 10, 1916, aged 78.

2807 M vii. **William G Richardson** [3902] was born on Mar 14, 1839 and died in Feb 1925, aged 85.

2808 F viii. **Margaret Anna Richardson** [3903] was born on Jan 4, 1841 and died on Dec 19, 1917, aged 76.

2809 F ix. **Susan Kip Richardson** [3904] was born on Mar 12, 1844 and died in 1927, aged 83.

2810 F x. **Caroline Holmes Richardson** [3905] was born on Sep 17, 1847 and died on Mar 28, 1936, aged 88.

**1743. Charles S Kip** [3890] was born on Oct 3, 1808 and died in 1863, aged 55.

General Notes: Unmarried.

Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Descendants of Peter Willemse Roome, by Peter Roome Warner. [FHL mf 1,321,275 item 5; 929.273 R674w]

**1744. Maria Kip** [3891] was born on Jul 22, 1810 and died on Oct 20, 1886, aged 76.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 412.

Descendants of Peter Willemse Roome, by Peter Roome Warner. [FHL mf 1,321,275 item 5; 929.273 R674w]

Maria married **Jacob Oliver** [3896] [MRIN: 1312] on Jul 18, 1832.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2811 F i. **Caroline Oliver** [3915].
- 2812 F ii. **Margaret K Oliver** [3916].
- 2813 F iii. **Lydia Ross Oliver** [3917].
- 2814 M iv. **Charles Russell Oliver** [3918].
- 2815 M v. **James Smith Oliver** [3919].
- 2816 M vi. **Samuel M. Oliver** [3920].
- 2817 M vii. **Clarence A. Oliver** [3921].

**1745. Ann Herring Kip** [9894] was born on Feb 12, 1813.

General Notes: Died in infancy.

Sources:

Descendants of Peter Willemse Roome, by Peter Roome Warner. [FHL mf 1,321,275 item 5; 929.273 R674w]

**1746. Elizabeth Kip** [3892] was born on Mar 23, 1814 in New York, USA and died on Mar 10, 1888, aged 73.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 412.

Descendants of Peter Willemse Roome, by Peter Roome Warner. [FHL mf 1,321,275 item 5; 929.273 R674w]

Elizabeth married **Christopher D. Woodruff** [3897] [MRIN: 1313], son of **Benjamin Woodruff** [3898] and **Polly Denman** [3899], on Mar 27, 1836. Christopher was born in 1810 in New Jersey.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2818 M i. **Christopher Denman Woodruff** [3926] was born on Mar 16, 1837 in Rahway, NJ, USA.
- 2819 M ii. **Henry K Woodruff** [3927] was born on Aug 22, 1838 in Rahway, NJ, USA.
- 2820 F iii. **Susan Kip Woodruff** [3928] was born on Mar 24, 1840 in Rahway, NJ, USA and died on Jan 16, 1872, aged 31.
- 2821 F iv. **Mary Elizabeth Woodruff** [3929] was born on Dec 7, 1841 in Rahway, NJ, USA.
- 2822 F v. **Maria Louisa Woodruff** [3930] was born on Nov 25, 1843 in Rahway, NJ, USA and died on Jul 10, 1900, aged 56.
- 2823 F vi. **Catherine French Woodruff** [3931] was born on Dec 14, 1846 in Rahway, NJ, USA.
- 2824 F vii. **Olivia Ledyard Woodruff** [3932] was born on Dec 14, 1846 in Rahway, NJ, USA and died on Jan 10, 1851, aged 4.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

2825 F viii. **Anna Woodruff** [3933] was born on Jun 27, 1849 in Rahway, NJ, USA.

**1747. Cornelius Kip** [3893] was born on Oct 17, 1819 in New York, USA, died on Mar 9, 1891, aged 71, and was buried on Mar 16, 1891 in New York City Marble Cem., Manhattan, New York Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: He was the last of the Kips born in the old Kip's Bay House. He was a leather dealer in New York.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 481, p. 412, 423.

Descendants of Peter Willemse Roome, by Peter Roome Warner. [FHL mf 1,321,275 item 5; 929.273 R674w]

1850 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York Ward 18. Roll M432\_557. P. 6B.

Kip, Cornelius	30	NY	Pocket Bookmaker
Kip, Mary E	26	NY	
Kip, Catharine	6	NY	
Kip, Andrew E	4	NY	
Kip, Jerolomus	1	NY	
Underhill, Julia A	18	NY	
Roberts, Henry	16	Eng	Pocket Bookmaker

1860 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. Brooklyn Ward 14. Roll M653\_773. P. 176 (384).

Kipp, Cornelius	41	NY	Laborer
Kipp, Mary E	36	NY	
Kipp, Leavit	16	NY	m
Kipp, Andrew	14	NY	
Kipp, Jerolman	12	NY	
Kipp, Gidney	10	NY	
Kipp, Robert	8	NY	
Kipp, Ledyard	6	NY	
Kipp, William	1	NY	

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. Brooklyn. Roll 847. P. 10 (43B). Enumeration Dist. 1078.

Kipp, Cornelius	60	NY	Leather Business
Kipp, Mary E	55	NY	Keeping House
Kipp, Olivia K	36	NY	
Kipp, Robert	26	Brooklyn	Book Binder
Kipp, William E	21	Brooklyn	Leather Bus

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). New York City Marble Cemetery, Manhattan, New York County, New York. Memorial # 78205666.

Location: 52-74 E. 2nd St. Bet. 1st & 2nd Aves. 72 East 1st Street. 212-228-6401. [www.nycmc.org/](http://www.nycmc.org/)

Cornelius married **Mary Elizabeth Underhill** [4261] [MRIN: 1444], daughter of **Joshua Barnes Underhill** [4262], on Nov 14, 1840. Mary was born on Nov 8, 1824 in New York, USA and died in 1910, aged 86.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2826 M i. **Cornelius Kip** [4263] was born on Oct 3, 1841, died in Jul 1849, aged 7, and was buried in New York City Marble Cem., Manhattan, New York Co., NY, USA.
- 2827 F ii. **Catharine Olivia Kip** [4264] was born on Oct 22, 1843.
- 2828 M iii. **Andrew Van Tuyl Kip** [4265] was born on Mar 3, 1846 in Sullivan Co., NY, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 2829 M iv. **Jeronimus Underhill Kip** [4266] was born on Dec 18, 1848 in New York, NY, USA.
- 2830 M v. **Gidney Underhill Kip** [4267] was born on Mar 11, 1851.
- 2831 M vi. **Robert White Kip** [4268] was born on Oct 1, 1853 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA and died Aft 1905 Bef 1910.
- 2832 M vii. **Ledyard W. Kip** [4269] was born on Apr 14, 1856 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.
- 2833 M viii. **William Edgar Kip** [4270] was born on Feb 8, 1859 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA and died on Dec 12, 1899, aged 40.
- 2834 M ix. **Herbert Kip** [9944] was born in 1861.
- 2835 M x. **Henry Seaman Kip** [4271] was born in 1861, died on Oct 13, 1879 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA, aged 18, and was buried in New York City Marble Cem., Manhattan, New York Co., NY, USA.
- 2836 F xi. **Nellie Kip** [9945].

**1748. Adrian Van Tuyl Kip** [3894] died on Apr 11, 1828.

General Notes: Andrew. Died unmarried.

Sources:

Descendants of Peter Willemse Roome, by Peter Roome Warner. [FHL mf 1,321,275 item 5; 929.273 R674w]

**1749. Mary Elizabeth Kip Mower** [3583] was born on Aug 28, 1817 and died on May 6, 1854 in New York, NY, USA, aged 36.

General Notes: Unmarried.

Sources:

New York Evening Post, May (5)6, 1854.

**1750. Mary Elizabeth Mower** [3584] was born on Mar 26, 1819.

**1751. Catherine Ann Mower** [3585] was born on Apr 18, 1820.

General Notes: Unmarried.

**1752. Thomas Kip** [3942] was born on May 20, 1807 in Whitesboro, Oneida Co., NY, USA, died on Jun 29, 1881 in Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA, aged 74, and was buried in Forest Lawn Cem., Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: The death of THOMAS KIP was announced under the regular head. He died Monday morning at the residence of his brother, MR. HENRY KIP, No. 640 Main Street. He was stricken down with paralysis on the 20th inst., and though unable to articulate, his mind was clear to the last moment. The deceased was born in Whitesboro, Oneida County, May 20, 1807, and was therefore over 74 years of age. His parents moved to Buffalo in 1819, since which time he had resided here; not continuously, however, for he spent considerable time in New York. MR. KIP was one of the earliest subscribers to the Young Mens' Association and always took a deep interest in its welfare. He was a gentleman of a retired disposition, engaged in mercantile pursuits, and never held any public positions except that of Chief Engineer of the Fire Department, in the early days of its organization. The deceased was a man of integrity, kindly disposition and strong feelings, and will be favorably remembered by our oldest citizens. He left two brothers, three sisters, and two children. The funeral was to take place at 3 o'clock this afternoon, REV. DR. INGERSOLL and REV. VAN BOKKELEN officiating, and the remains will be interred at Forest Lawn. Note: Buffalo Commercial Advertiser -June 29 1881

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 482, p. 413, 423.

New York Times, June 30, 1881, p. 5.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1850 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York Ward 9 District 2. P. 270B. Roll M432\_544.

Kip, Thomas	42	NY	none
Kip, Criotinia (Christina)	65	Eng	
Kip, Catherine	37	NY	
Kip, Henry	10	NY	
Kip, Thomas	8	NY	
Kip, James	6	NY	
McGuire, Julia	17	Ireland	

1875 Census of New York. Kings. Brooklyn Ward 1. P. 15/16.

Kip, Thomas	68	NY	
Kip, Henry	35	NY	Ins Fire
Kip, Emily H	35	Kings	D-in-law
Kip, Grace L	4	Kings	G daughter
Kip, Emily A	2	Kings	G Daughter
Addams, Rosa	37	Kings	Boarder
Donnelly, Mary	60	Can	Servant
Murphy, Julia	25	Ire	Servant

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Erie. Buffalo. P. 89C (23). Roll 831. Enumeration Dist. 161.

Kipp, Henry	63	NY	VP United Exp Cp
Kipp, Catharine	70	NY	Keeping house sister
Kipp, William H	25	NY	Lawyer son
Kipp, Charles W	18	NY	at College son
Kipp, Thomas	73	NY	at home brother
Melvin, Anna	44	Ireland	Servant
Croy, Barbary	20	Scotland	Servnat

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Forest Lawn Cemetery, Buffalo, Erie County, New York. Memorial # 81556865. GPS N 42.92260 W -78.86693.

Thomas married **Delia Margaret Radcliffe** [4272] [MRIN: 1446], daughter of **Jeremiah Radcliffe** [4273] and **Amanda Radcliffe** [4274], on Aug 24, 1837. Delia was born on Nov 15, 1815 in Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA, died on Jan 22, 1847 in Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA, aged 31, and was buried in Forest Lawn Cem., Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2837 F i. **Mary Edwin Kip** [4275] was born on Nov 2, 1838 in Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA, died on Nov 28, 1841, aged 3, and was buried in Forest Lawn Cem., Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA.
- 2838 M ii. **Henry Kip** [4276] was born on Apr 4, 1840 in Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA and died on Jan 21, 1897 in Chicago, Cook Co., IL, USA, aged 56.
- 2839 M iii. **Thomas Kip** [4277] was born on Jul 1, 1842 in Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA, died on May 19, 1862, aged 19, and was buried in New York City Marble Cem., Manhattan, New York Co., NY, USA.
- 2840 M iv. **Major James Kip** [4278] was born on Mar 16, 1844 in Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA and died on Feb 23, 1931 in San Francisco, CA, USA, aged 86.

**1753. Christina Kip** [3943] was born on Jan 13, 1809 in Utica, NY, USA and died on Mar 15, 1862 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA, aged 53.

General Notes: Marriage record copied from Buffalo Newspapers.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 413.

Early Settlers of New York State, 1760-1942. Family Archives CD 183. Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc. 1997.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Articles from Early Settlers of New York State - Their Ancestors and Descendants, by Janet Wethy Foley.

Christina married **Grosvenor Clarke** [3950] [MRIN: 1333] on Dec 27, 1836 in Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA.

**1754. Catherine Kip** [3944] was born on Nov 27, 1810 in Utica, NY, USA, died on Mar 20, 1900 in Massachusetts, USA, aged 89, and was buried in Forest Lawn Cem., Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Unmarried.

Sources:

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Erie. Buffalo. P. 89C (23). Roll 831. Enumeration Dist. 161.

Kipp, Henry	63	NY	VP United Exp Cp
Kipp, Catharine	70	NY	Keeping house sister
Kipp, William H	25	NY	Lawyer son
Kipp, Charles W	18	NY	at College son
Kipp, Thomas	73	NY	at home brother
Melvin, Anna	44	Ireland	Servant
Croy, Barbary	20	Scotland	Servant

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Forest Lawn Cemetery, Buffalo, Erie County, New York. Plot: Section 7. Memorial # 81556865.

**1755. Mary Kip** [3945] was born on Oct 29, 1812 in Utica, NY, USA, died on Jan 31, 1821 in Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA, aged 8, and was buried in Forest Lawn Cem., Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 413.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Forest Lawn Cemetery, Buffalo, Erie County, New York. Plot: Section 7. Memorial # 81556786.

**1756. Elizabeth Kip** [3946] was born on Jan 31, 1815 in Utica, NY, USA and died on Jan 12, 1892 in Washington, DC, USA, aged 76.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 413.

Elizabeth married **Alexander Hamilton Caryl** [3951] [MRIN: 1334] on Dec 2, 1835 in Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA.

**1757. Henry Kip** [3947] was born on Jan 2, 1817 in Whitesboro, Oneida Co., NY, USA, died on Jan 17, 1883 in New York, NY, USA, aged 66, and was buried in Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: When 2 years old he went to Buffalo with his father. He lived there the rest of his life.

He was educated at Dr. Powell's school in Westchester County, finishing his studies there at age 20. He then went into the wholesale grocery and drug business in Buffalo with Robert Hollister. Later he engaged in the dry goods business with his brother-in-law, Grosvenor Clark. He was one of the incorporators of the United States Express Company, formed in May 1854. He was made General Manager, Vice-President, and a Director, retaining those positions until his death. He had been ill and was finally taken to St. Luke's Hospital in New York for an operation. Member of Trinity Church Buffalo.

He was a prominent citizen of Buffalo, NY. Republican.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 483, p. 413, 424.

New York Times, Jan. 18, 1883, p. 5. Obituary.

Genealogy of Francis Weekes, of Providence, RI, Gravesend, Hempstead, and Oyster Bay, LI, compiled by Frank Edgar Weeks, 1943. Kip p. 311-345. (Family Shelf 1 (W4188))

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Erie. Buffalo. P. 89C (23). Roll 831. Enumeration Dist. 161.

Kipp, Henry	63	NY	VP United Exp Cp
Kipp, Catharine	70	NY	Keeping house sister
Kipp, William H	25	NY	Lawyer son
Kipp, Charles W	18	NY	at College son
Kipp, Thomas	73	NY	at home brother
Melvin, Anna	44	Ireland	Servant
Croy, Barbary	20	Scotland	Servnat

Henry married **Charlotte Miriam Wells** [4279] [MRIN: 1448], daughter of **Richard Wells M.D.** [4280] and **Miriam Hayden** [4281], on Nov 6, 1845 in Canandaigua, NY, USA. Charlotte died in 1872.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2841 M i. **Henry Wells Kip** [4282] was born on Mar 8, 1847 in Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA.
- 2842 M ii. **Edward Dakin Kip** [4283] was born on May 29, 1850 and died on Nov 29, 1851, aged 1.
- 2843 M iii. **William Fargo Kip** [4284] was born on Apr 8, 1855 in East Aurora, NY, USA, died on Jul 5, 1905 in Provincetown, MA, USA, aged 50, and was buried in Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA.
- 2844 M iv. **Charles Hayden Kip** [4285] was born on Jun 27, 1860 in Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA and died on Mar 31, 1942 in Boston, MA, USA, aged 81.

**1758. Samuel Kip** [3948] was born on Apr 17, 1819, died on Feb 25, 1847 in Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA, aged 27, and was buried in Forest Lawn Cem., Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Former resident of Erie County, NY. Obituary record copied from Buffalo Newspapers. No issue.

Sources:

Early Settlers of New York State, Vol. II, by Janet Wethy Foley, 1942 (1993)

Early Settlers of New York State, 1760-1942. Family Archives CD 183. Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc. 1997.  
Articles from Early Settlers of New York State - Their Ancestors and Descendants, by Janet Wethy Foley.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Forest Lawn Cemetery, Buffalo, Erie County, New York. Plot: Section 7.  
Memorial # 81556733.

**1759. John Kip** [3949] was born on Mar 29, 1821 in Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Lived in Colorado. Unmarried.

**1760. Simeon Crocker** [3185].

Simeon married **Wilmot Craft** [3188] [MRIN: 1075].

**1761. Townsend Crocker** [3186].

General Notes: Died at sea.

**1762. Isaac Crocker** [3187].

Isaac married **Fanny Craft** [3189] [MRIN: 1076].

**1763. Ann Colwell** [3190].

General Notes: Died young.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**1764. Abraham Colwell** [3191].

**1765. Amy Colwell** [3192].

Amy married **Ring** [3195] [MRIN: 1077].

Amy next married **Thomas Rowlings Capt.** [3196] [MRIN: 1078].

**1766. Harriet Colwell** [3193].

**1767. Martha Colwell** [3194].

**1768. Elisa Crocker** [3197].

Elisa married **Robert Forton** [3200] [MRIN: 1079].

**1769. Lavinia Crocker** [3198].

Lavinia married **Robert Townsend** [3201] [MRIN: 1080].

**1770. Henry Crocker** [3199].

**1771. Ruth Bull** [5808] was born on Mar 12, 1780 in New Castle, Dutchess Co., NY, died on Dec 30, 1870 in Elgin Co., ON, Can, aged 90, and was buried in St. Peter`s, Tyrconnell, Dunwich Twp, Elgin Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Ruth married **Henry Brewer** [6694] [MRIN: 2264] on Apr 8, 1801 in Westchester Co., NY. Henry was born on Oct 31, 1772, died on Nov 1, 1836 in Hallowell, Prince Edward Co., Upper Canada, aged 64, and was buried in Bowerman`s Hill Cem, Bloomfield, Hallowell Twp, Upper Canada.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2845 F i. **Maria Brewer** [9506] was born on Mar 27, 1802 in New York, USA and died on Dec 7, 1884 in Sandwich Twp, Dekalb Co., IL, USA, aged 82.
- 2846 M ii. **George Brewer** [9507] was born on Nov 3, 1803 in New York, USA and died on Sep 16, 1828, aged 24.
- 2847 M iii. **Henry Brewer** [9508] was born on Oct 5, 1805 in New York, USA and died on Mar 21, 1813, aged 7.
- 2848 F iv. **Elizabeth Brewer** [9509] was born on Dec 27, 1807 in New York, USA and died on Dec 28, 1889, aged 82.
- 2849 F v. **Sarah Brewer** [9510] was born on Jun 11, 1811 in Utica, Oneida Co., NY, USA and died on Mar 14, 1896 in Dunlap, Harrison Co., IA, USA, aged 84.
- 2850 F vi. **Pamelia Brewer** [6695] was born on Mar 15, 1815 in Utica, Oneida Co., NY, USA and died on Jan 8, 1898 in Moorhead, Monona Co., IA, USA, aged 82.
- 2851 F vii. **Charlotte Brewer** [9511] was born on Jan 18, 1818 in Utica, Oneida Co., NY, USA and died on Jun 24, 1891, aged 73.
- 2852 M viii. **Daniel Brewer** [9512] was born on Feb 20, 1820 in Utica, Oneida Co., NY, USA.
- 2853 F ix. **Freelove Brewer** [9513] was born on Aug 10, 1823 in Utica, Oneida Co., NY, USA and died on Jan 18, 1903 in Cove, Mille Lacs Co., MN, USA, aged 79.
- 2854 M x. **Harvey Brewer** [9514] was born on Jan 20, 1826 and died on Jun 16, 1865, aged 39.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**1772. Josiah George Bull** [5810] was born on May 2, 1782 in Dutchess Co., NY and died after 1850.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Josiah married **Mary Patterson** [9516] [MRIN: 3252] on Mar 24, 1805. Mary was born on Jan 22, 1784 in New York, USA and died after 1860.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2855 F i. **Elizabeth (Betsy) Bull** [9517] was born on Dec 5, 1805 in Dutchess Co., NY and died on Sep 4, 1887 in Hastings Co., ON, Can, aged 81.
- 2856 F ii. **Diane Bull** [9518] was born on Apr 11, 1809 in Mayfield Twp, Montgomery Co., NY and died on Sep 4, 1847, aged 38.
- 2857 F iii. **Mary Jane Bull** [9519] was born on Jun 1, 1812 in Saratoga, Saratoga Co., NY and died on Oct 1, 1890 in Huron Twp, Bruce Co., ON, Can, aged 78.
- 2858 F iv. **Mariah Bull** [9520] was born on Jan 19, 1815 in Saratoga Co., NY and died in 1881 in Dowagiac, Cass Co., MI, USA, aged 66.
- 2859 M v. **George Bull** [9521] was born on Jan 1, 1818 in Saratoga Co., NY and died on Mar 5, 1838 in Colbourne, Northumberland Co., ON, Can, aged 20.
- 2860 F vi. **Martha Bull** [9522] was born on Nov 22, 1820 in Saratoga Co., NY and died on Apr 1, 1851, aged 30.
- 2861 F vii. **Sarah Ann Bull** [9523] was born on Feb 6, 1823 and died on Nov 16, 1843, aged 20.

**1773. Freelove Bull** [5809] was born on Jul 4, 1784 in Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Freelove married **Gershom Clark** [9524] [MRIN: 3253] about 1806 in Columbia Co., NY. Gershom was born about 1785 in Spencertown, Columbia Co., NY and died in Candor, Tioga Co., NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2862 F i. **Ruth Clark** [9525] was born about 1807 in Candor, Tioga Co., NY.
- 2863 M ii. **Ira Clark** [9526] was born on Jul 12, 1809 in Candor, Tioga Co., NY.
- 2864 F iii. **Betsy Clark** [9527] was born on Mar 29, 1811 in Candor, Tioga Co., NY.
- 2865 M iv. **George Clark** [9528] was born on Apr 17, 1813 in Candor, Tioga Co., NY.
- 2866 M v. **Benjamin Clark** [9529] was born about 1815 in Candor, Tioga Co., NY.
- 2867 M vi. **Chester Clark** [9530] was born on Apr 28, 1816 in Spencer Twp, Tioga Co., NY and died on Sep 6, 1881 in Corry, PA, USA, aged 65.
- 2868 M vii. **Isaac Stanley Clark** [9531] was born on Nov 18, 1826 in Candor, Tioga Co., NY.

**1774. Daniel Bull** [5811] was born on Apr 27, 1787 and died on Aug 28, 1856 in Northumberland, ON, Can, aged 69.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Daniel married **Mercy Macomber** [9532] [MRIN: 3254], daughter of **Pardon Macomber** [9542] and **Deborah Coffin** [9543], on Jan 20, 1813 in Galway, NY, USA. Mercy was born on Apr 14, 1791 in Westport, MA and died about 1865 in Northumberland, Canada West, aged about 74.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 2869 M i. **Ferdinand George Bull** [9533] was born in 1814 in New York, USA.
- 2870 F ii. **Deborah Bull** [9534] was born in 1815 in New York, USA.
- 2871 F iii. **Judith Bull** [9535] was born in 1817 in New York, USA.
- 2872 F iv. **Elizabeth Bull** [9536] was born in 1821 in New York, USA.
- 2873 M v. **John Bull** [9537] was born in 1822 in New York, USA.
- 2874 F vi. **Lydia Beretha Bull** [9538] was born on Jun 18, 1823 in Lee, Oneida Co., NY, USA and died on Apr 8, 1916 in Pendleton, Umatilla Co., OR, USA, aged 92.
- 2875 F vii. **Maria Bull** [9539] was born in 1833 in Upper Canada.
- 2876 F viii. **Martha Bull** [9540] was born in 1834 in Upper Canada.
- 2877 M ix. **William Bull** [9541] was born in 1837 in Upper Canada.

**1775. Jacob Bull** [5812] was born on Mar 8, 1789.

**1776. George Bull** [5814] was born on Jun 30, 1792.

**1777. Isaac Bull** [5815] was born about 1794.

**1778. Sarah Bull** [5813] was born on Mar 30, 1796.

**1779. James Powell** [5817].

**1780. Sarah Powell** [5818].

**1781. Ruth Powell** [5819].

**1782. Henry Powell** [5820].

**1783. Animon Powell** [5821].

**1784. Anna Powell** [5823].

**1785. Zilpha Powell** [5824].

**1786. Elizabeth Powell** [5825].

**1787. John Powell** [5826].

**1788. India Powell** [5827].

**1789. Daniel Powell** [5828].

**1790. David Powell** [5829].

**1791. Martha Powell** [5830].

**1792. Jonathan Powell** [5831].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**1793. Henry Conklin** [5833].

**1794. Mathew Conklin** [5834].

**1795. Maria Conklin** [5835].

**1796. John Spencer Powell** [5837] was born on Jul 28, 1794 in Dutchess Co., NY.

**1797. Mary (Polly) Powell** [5839] was born on Aug 7, 1796 in Dutchess Co., NY and died on Dec 29, 1847, aged 51.

**1798. Elizabeth (Betsy) Powell** [5842] was born on Mar 3, 1798 in Dutchess Co., NY.

**1799. Reuben Powell** [5841] was born on Jul 5, 1801 in Clinton, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Apr 11, 1862 in Stockdale, Northumberland Co., ON, Can, aged 60.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Reuben married **Sarah Anne McFaul** [9488] [MRIN: 3247] about 1831. Sarah was born on Dec 7, 1810 in Hallowell, Prince Edward Co., Upper Canada and died on Sep 15, 1873 in Stockdale, Northumberland Co., ON, Can, aged 62.

Children from this marriage were:

2878 F i. **Juliana Powell** [9489] was born about 1834 in Northumberland, Upper Canada.

2879 M ii. **Daniel Powell** [9490] was born about 1836 in Northumberland, Upper Canada.

2880 M iii. **Marques Powell** [9491] was born about 1843 in Northumberland, Canada West.

2881 M iv. **Charles Powell** [9492] was born about 1845 in Northumberland, Canada West.

2882 F v. **Amy I Powell** [9493] was born about 1847 in Northumberland, Canada West.

2883 M vi. **Allan M Powell** [9494] was born about 1849 in Northumberland, Canada West.

2884 F vii. **Emma Maud Powell** [9495] was born on Sep 1, 1852 in Stockdale, Northumberland Co., Canada West and died on Apr 18, 1927 in Port Jervis, Orange Co., NY, USA, aged 74.

**1800. Jonathen Spencer Powell** [5843] was born on Jan 7, 1804 in Dutchess Co., NY.

**1801. Lydia Powell** [5840] was born on May 10, 1806 in Lee, Oneida Co., NY, USA and died on Mar 21, 1841 in Lee, Oneida Co., NY, USA, aged 34.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Lydia married **Oliver Hicks** [9496] [MRIN: 3248] on Dec 29, 1825 in Lee, Oneida Co., NY, USA. Oliver was born on Jun 8, 1801 in New York, USA, died on May 23, 1881 in Winnebago Co., Wisconsin, USA, aged 79, and was buried in Waukau Cem., Waukau, Winnebago Co., WI, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

2885 M i. **Reuben Powell Hicks** [9497] was born on Dec 20, 1826 in Lee, Oneida Co., NY, USA and died on Nov 2, 1898, aged 71.

2886 M ii. **Simeon J Hicks** [9498] was born on Nov 30, 1828 in Lee, Oneida Co., NY, USA and died on Oct 3, 1902 in Oak Park, IL, USA, aged 73.

2887 M iii. **Levi S Hicks** [9499] was born on Aug 10, 1831 in Lee, Oneida Co., NY, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 2888 F iv. **Elmina Ann Hicks** [9500] was born on Jan 28, 1834 in Lee, Oneida Co., NY, USA and died on Dec 25, 1920, aged 86.
- 2889 M v. **John P Hicks** [9501] was born on Feb 14, 1836 in Lee, Oneida Co., NY, USA, died on Aug 19, 1863 in Wisconsin, USA, aged 27, and was buried in Waukau Cem., Waukau, Winnebago Co., WI, USA.
- 2890 F vi. **Mary Ett Hicks** [9502] was born on Aug 10, 1838 in Lee, Oneida Co., NY, USA and died on Aug 11, 1839 in Lee, Oneida Co., NY, USA, aged 1.
- 2891 F vii. **Sarah Elizabeth Hicks** [9503] was born on Jun 10, 1840 in Floyd, NY, USA and died on Dec 14, 1902, aged 62.

**1802. Spencer Powell** [5846] was born on Feb 4, 1809 in New York, NY.

**1803. Juli Ann Powell** [5838] was born on Nov 8, 1811 in New York, NY and died on Sep 5, 1852 in Pitcairn, NY, USA, aged 40.

**1804. Epenetus Powell** [5844] was born on Mar 2, 1815 in New York, NY and died on Sep 5, 1851, aged 36.

**1805. Anna Powell** [5845] was born on Dec 23, 1818 in New York, NY and died on Aug 12, 1845, aged 26.

**1806. Sarah Powell** [5848] was born on Jul 31, 1821 in Lee, Oneida Co., NY, USA, died on May 8, 1901 in Wisconsin, USA, aged 79, and was buried in Waukau Cem., Waukau, Winnebago Co., WI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Waukau Cemetery, Waukau, Winnebago County, Wisconsin. Memorial # 29413103. GPS N 43.98273 W -88.77925.

Sarah married **Oliver Hicks** [9496] [MRIN: 3201] on May 5, 1842 in New York, USA. Oliver was born on Jun 8, 1801 in New York, USA, died on May 23, 1881 in Winnebago Co., Wisconsin, USA, aged 79, and was buried in Waukau Cem., Waukau, Winnebago Co., WI, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2892 F i. **Martha Hicks** [9332] was born in 1843 in Wisconsin, USA.
- 2893 F ii. **Mary Hicks** [12901] was born in 1845 in Wisconsin, USA.
- 2894 F iii. **Caroline Hicks** [12902] was born in 1849 in Wisconsin, USA.
- 2895 F iv. **Henrietta Hicks** [12903] was born in 1851 in Wisconsin, USA.
- 2896 F v. **Adelia Hicks** [12904] was born in 1852 in Wisconsin, USA, died in 1883 in Wisconsin, USA, aged 31, and was buried in Waukau Cem., Waukau, Winnebago Co., WI, USA.
- 2897 F vi. **Emogene Hicks** [12907] was born in 1854, died in 1856 in Wisconsin, USA, aged 2, and was buried in Waukau Cem., Waukau, Winnebago Co., WI, USA.
- 2898 M vii. **George Hicks** [12908] was born in 1856, died in 1863 in Wisconsin, USA, aged 7, and was buried in Waukau Cem., Waukau, Winnebago Co., WI, USA.
- 2899 M viii. **Jay Hicks** [12905] was born in 1857 in Wisconsin, USA.
- 2900 M ix. **Frank Hicks** [12906] was born in 1867 in Wisconsin, USA, died in 1885 in Wisconsin, USA, aged 18, and was buried in Waukau Cem., Waukau, Winnebago Co., WI, USA.

**1807. William Merrill** [5850].

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1808. **Betsey Merrill** [5851].

1809. **Daniel Merrill** [5852].

1810. **Angeline Merrill** [5853].

1811. **James Merrill** [5854].

1812. **Sarah Merrill** [5855].

1813. **Hiram Powell** [5857].

1814. **Nathan W. Powell** [5858].

1815. **John Powell** [5859].

1816. **Luke Powell** [5860].

1817. **Maria Powell** [5861].

1818. **Weeden Fowler** [5875].

1819. **James Fowler** [5876].

1820. **Susannah Fowler** [5877].

Susannah married **Gregory Brady** [5885] [MRIN: 2008].

1821. **A. Fowler** [5878].

1822. **Dorinda Fowler** [5879].

Dorinda married **John T. Brady** [5886] [MRIN: 2009].

1823. **Anna Fowler** [5880].

Anna married **Jesse Brady** [5887] [MRIN: 2010].

1824. **Mary Fowler** [5881].

1825. **Freelove Fowler** [5882].

Freelove married **William Wildy** [5888] [MRIN: 2011].

Children from this marriage were:

2901 M i. **Robert Wildy** [5889].

2902 F ii. **Mary Wildy** [5890].

2903 F iii. **Susan Wildy** [5891].

2904 M iv. **Weeden Wildy** [5892].

2905 F v. **Emlie Wildy** [5893].

1826. **Gilbert Fowler** [5883].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1827. **Abraham Fowler** [5884].

1828. **John Miller** [5863].

1829. **Betsey Miller** [5864].

1830. **Maria Miller** [5865].

1831. **Nancy Miller** [5866].

1832. **Edward Miller** [5867].

1833. **Dorinda Miller** [5868].

1834. **Thomas Miller** [5869].

1835. **Griffin Miller** [5870].

1836. **Mark Miller** [5871].

1837. **Daniel Miller** [5872].

1838. **Freelove Miller** [5873].

1839. **Willet Kipp** [3721] was born on Jul 23, 1793 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA and died on Sep 10, 1853 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA, aged 60.

General Notes: Lived at New Castle, Westchester Co.

Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 442, p. 405, 413.

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.  
Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]  
[http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua\\_deaths2.htm](http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm)

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512

1850 US Census. New Castle, Westchester, NY. Family #758. Ancestry.com

Kipp, Willet	56	NY	Farmer
Kipp, Sarah	33	NY	
Kipp, Catherine	21	NY	
Kipp, Harriett	18	NY	
Kipp, Gilbert	16	NY	Farmer
Hibborn, Bridget	16	Ireland	
Rogers, William	10	NY	

Willet married **Mary Carpenter** [3952] [MRIN: 1335], daughter of **Robert Carpenter** [3953] and **Sarah Crawford** [3954], on Jan 17, 1816. Mary was born on Jun 18, 1793 in Westchester Co., NY, USA and died on Apr 16, 1849 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA, aged 55.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 2906 F i. **Sarah Ann Kipp** [3955] was born on Oct 9, 1817 in New Castle, NY, USA and died in Dec 1851 in Charleston, SC, USA, aged 34.
- 2907 F ii. **Marianna (Mary Baily) Kipp** [3956] was born on Sep 1, 1819 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA and died on Feb 7, 1846 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA, aged 26.
- 2908 M iii. **Ira (Asa) Kipp** [3957] was born on Dec 29, 1822 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA and died on Dec 20, 1863 in Illinois, USA, aged 40.
- 2909 F iv. **Hannah Searles Kipp** [3958] was born on Oct 1, 1825 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA.
- 2910 F v. **Catherine Kipp** [3959] was born on Aug 24, 1829 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA.
- 2911 F vi. **Harriet Kipp** [3960] was born on Apr 7, 1832 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA and died on Oct 29, 1898 in Sandwich, IL, USA, aged 66.
- 2912 M vii. **Gilbert Kipp** [3961] was born on Dec 13, 1833 in New Castle, NY, USA.

**1840. James Searles Kipp** [3722] was born on Jun 20, 1797 and died on May 5, 1868 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 70.

General Notes: Lived at New York and Ossining.

Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 443, p. 405, 414.

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]  
[http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua\\_deaths2.htm](http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm)

1850 US Census. New York, Ward 9, District 1, New York, NY. Family 2067. Ancestry.com

Kipp, James	55	NY	Marketman
Kipp, Deborah	50	NY	
Fittler, James	25	NY	Carpenter
Fittler, Anna	23	NY	
Fittler, George	1	NY	
Rue, John	28	NY	Carman
Rue, James	24	NY	Carman
Rue, Deborah	12	NY	

James married **Deborah Thorne** [3983] [MRIN: 1344], daughter of **Sherwood Thorn** [8270] and **Deborah Cock** [8271]. Deborah was born on May 1, 1800, died on Mar 20, 1863 in Harlem, NY, USA, aged 62, and was buried in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2913 F i. **Ann Maria Kipp** [3984].
- 2914 M ii. **John T Kipp** [3985].

**1841. Sophia Kipp** [3725] was born on Jan 7, 1791 and died on Feb 16, 1886, aged 95.

General Notes: The will of Sophia H. Kipp probated Feb. 18, 1887.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 406.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1850 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Mount Pleasant. Roll M432\_614. P. 348B.

Kipp, John	82	US	value 8000	Farmer
Kipp, Ann	77			
Kipp, Sophia	54			
Kipp, Jane	43			
Kipp, Leonard	39			
Kipp, Catharine	28			
Augwine, Elizabeth	21	Servant		
Kipp, Frederick	3			
Nichols, Peter	19	b		

**1842. Jesse Kipp** [3726] was born on Aug 16, 1792 and died on Oct 2, 1827, aged 35.

General Notes: Unmarried.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 406.

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.  
Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]  
[http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua\\_deaths2.htm](http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm)

**1843. Quimby Kipp** [3727] was born on Aug 31, 1801 in Westchester Co., NY, USA, died on May 5, 1887, aged 85, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Quinby. Wheelwright. Proprietor of Kipps Wagon Works in New York City from 1832 and well into the 1900's.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 444, p. 406, 414.

1850 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York Ward 17. P. 409A. Roll M432\_556.

Kip, Quimby	49	NY	wheelwright
Kip, Cornelia A	43	NY	
Kip, John L	21	NY	wheelwright
Kip, Eliza J	20	NY	
Kip, Amelia	15	NY	
Kip, Imogene	13	NY	
Kip, Wm H	11	NY	
Kip, Pearson	7	NY	
Kip, Cornelia	5	NY	
Barber, Elsey	38	NJ	
Halstead, Pearson	77	NY	
Halstead, Jane	71	NY	
Sharott, Wm	18	NY	blacksmith
Melserean, Sylvester	20	NY	blacksmith
Fuller, Jarvis	16	NY	blacksmith

1860 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York Ward 17 Dist. 6. P. 112. Roll M653\_808.

Kipp, Quimby	60	NY	wheelwright
Kipp, Cornelia	54	NY	
Kipp, John L	30	NY	wheelwright
Kipp, Cornelia	25	NY	
Kipp, Emmilet	21	NY	
Kipp, Wm H	17	NY	wheelwright
Kipp, Pherson	15	NY	wheelwright

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Spencer, Stephan	31	NY	merchant
Spencer, Eliza	30	NY	
Murphy, Margt	28	Ireland	servant
Coddy, Bridget	19	Ireland	servant
Weeks, Robt T	25	NY	pothagrapher!
Halstaed, Person	78	NY	privat

1870 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York Ward 12 Dist. 8. P. 50. Roll M593\_989.

Kipp, Quinby	68	NY	retired merchant
Kipp, Cornelia R	55	NY	keeping house
Smith, Emma J	38	NY	at home
Feetman, Wm	35	NY	clocks wk?
Feetman, Cornelia	28	NY	at home
Kissam, Anna	27	NJ	domestic servant

1870 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York Ward 12 District 17 (2nd Enum) Roll M593\_1030. P. 70 (511A).

Kipp, Q	69	NY	ret_
Kipp, Cornelia	63	NY	Keeps house

1880 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York City. P. 500A (33). Roll 898. Enumeration Dist. 635.

Kipp, Quimby	79	NY	retired wagon manf
Kipp, Cornelia	74	NY	keeping house
Spencer, Stephen A	50	CT	carpet dealer
Spencer, Eliza J	50	NY	at home
Tushurn, William H	40	NY	clock manufact
Tushurn, Cornelia	35	NY	at home
Murphey, Mary	35	Ireland	servant

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Sleepy Hollow, Westchester Co., Tarrytown, New York. Plot: Section 10 Kipp-Halstead. Memorial # 57856801. GPS N 41.09690 W -73.86030.

Quimby married **Cornelia Ann Halstead** [3988] [MRIN: 1347], daughter of **Pearson Halstead** [3989] and **Jane Sherwood** [8225], on Jun 14, 1827. Cornelia was born on Jan 29, 1807, died on Dec 10, 1883, aged 76, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2915 M i. **John Leonard Kipp** [3990] was born on Aug 8, 1828 in New York, USA, died on Feb 18, 1899 in Mt. Vernon, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 70, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.
- 2916 F ii. **Eliza Jane Kipp** [3991] was born on Jun 9, 1830, died on Jul 9, 1907, aged 77, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.
- 2917 F iii. **Imogene (Emma J) Kipp** [3992] was born on Sep 30, 1832 and died on Mar 3, 1835, aged 2.
- 2918 F iv. **Amelia Ann Kipp** [3993] was born on Feb 20, 1835, died on Jan 16, 1895, aged 59, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.
- 2919 F v. **Imogene Kipp** [3994] was born on May 1, 1837, died on Sep 2, 1873, aged 36, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.
- 2920 M vi. **William Halstead Kipp** [3995] was born on Aug 22, 1839 in New York, USA, died on Aug 20, 1918, aged 78, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 2921 M vii. **Pearson Halstead Kipp** [3996] was born on May 27, 1843 in New York, USA, died on Oct 2, 1873, aged 30, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.
- 2922 F viii. **Cornelia Kipp** [3997] was born on Jun 14, 1845, died in 1915, aged 70, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

**1844. Jane Kipp** [3728] was born on Jul 6, 1803 and died on Apr 30, 1888, aged 84.

General Notes: The will of Jane Kipp of Mt. Pleasant was dated Dec. 1880 and probated Oct. 1, 1888.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 406.

1850 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Mount Pleasant. Roll M432\_614. P. 348B.

Kipp, John	82	US value 8000	Farmer
Kipp, Ann	77		
Kipp, Sophia	54		
Kipp, Jane	43		
Kipp, Leonard	39		
Kipp, Catharine	28		
Augwine, Elizabeth	21	Servant	
Kipp, Frederick	3		
Nichols, Peter	19	b	

**1845. Leonard B Kipp** [3729] was born on Mar 13, 1805 and died on Aug 27, 1887, aged 82.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 406.

1850 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Mount Pleasant. Roll M432\_614. P. 348B.

Kipp, John	82	US value 8000	Farmer
Kipp, Ann	77		
Kipp, Sophia	54		
Kipp, Jane	43		
Kipp, Leonard	39		
Kipp, Catharine	28		
Augwine, Elizabeth	21	Servant	
Kipp, Frederick	3		
Nichols, Peter	19	b	

**1846. Moses J Kipp** [3730] was born on Oct 10, 1807 in Pleasantville, NY, USA, died on Jan 17, 1890 in Courtland Twp, Kent Co., MI, USA, aged 82, and was buried in Courtland Twp, Kent Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: After Martha died, Moses followed the rest of the Worden family to Rockford, Michigan, married Clara, and returned to New York where their first two children were born, then moved back to Michigan where he bought a farm near his father-in-law's. He died in Courtland Township, Kent, Mich., on 17 Jan 1890 and is buried in Courtland Township Cemetery, Rockford, Kent, Michigan.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 445, p. 406, 414.

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Helen Graham Carpenter, The Reverend John Graham of Woodbury, Connecticut and His Descendants, Chicago: Monastery Hill Press, 1942, 351-52, 354.

Robert Worden, Annapolis, Maryland. NJWorden@aol.com

New York City, Marriages, 1600s-1800s.

Moses Kipp married Martha Worden, 1941, Rumbout (Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., New York).

1850 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York. Ward 13. Roll M432\_550. P. 379A

Halstead, Wm 33 NY Butcher

Halstead, Mary 32 NY

Poole, Sarah 18 NY

Kipp, Moses 40 NY Butcher

1860 Census of the United States. Michigan. Kent. Cannon. Roll M653\_550. P. 130 (676).

Kipp, Moses J 46 NY Farmer

Kipp, Clara G 35 NY

Kipp, John J 17 NY

Kipp, Hattie 15 NY

Kipp, Laramor 8 NY

Kipp, Mattie 6 NY

Kipp, Leonard E 1 NY

Scofield, Betsey A 65 NY

1870 Census of the United States. Michigan. Kent. Cannon. Roll M593\_681. P. 20 (133B).

Kipp, Moses 60 NY Farmer

Kipp, Clara 45 NY Keeping House

Kipp, Lorimer 19 NY Works on farm

Kipp, Mattie 16 NY

Kipp, Charles 5 MI

Schofield, Elizabeth 80 NY

1880 Census of the United States. Michigan. Kent. Cannon. Roll 587. P. 24 (567D). Enumeration Dist. 119.

Kipp, Moses 70 NY Farmer

Kipp, Clara 56 NY Keeping House

Kipp, Charles 15 MI Farm Laborer

Worden, Ananias 56 NY Farmer

Moses married **Martha Ann Eliza Worden** [4002] [MRIN: 1353], daughter of **Ananias Worden** [4003] and **Harriet Graham** [9658], on Dec 1, 1841 in Rumbout, Dutchess Co., NY, USA. Martha was born on Jun 2, 1814 in Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA, was christened on Sep 26, 1814 in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA, and died on Dec 22, 1848 in Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 34.

Children from this marriage were:

2923 M i. **John Jesse Kipp** [4005] was born on Oct 16, 1842.

2924 F ii. **Harriet Kipp** [4006] was born in 1845.

2925 M iii. **Frederic Kipp** [4007] was born on Mar 28, 1848.

Moses next married **Clarissa (Clara) Graham Worden** [4004] [MRIN: 1355], daughter of **Ananias Worden** [4003] and **Harriet Graham** [9658], in Sep 1850 in Kalamazoo, Kalamazoo Co., MI, USA. Clarissa was born on Feb 28, 1824 in Mount Pleasant, Westchester Co., NY, USA, died on Sep 7, 1909 in Rockford, Kent Co., MI, USA, aged 85, and was buried in Courtland Twp, Kent Co., MI, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 2926 M i. **Lorimer Graham Kipp** [4008] was born on Jul 27, 1851 in New York, NY, USA and was buried in Rockford, Kent Co., MI, USA.
- 2927 F ii. **Martha Graham Kipp** [4009] was born in 1854.
- 2928 M iii. **Leonard E Kipp** [9659] was born about 1859 in Michigan, USA.
- 2929 M iv. **Charles Montrose Kipp** [4010] was born in 1864.

**1847. Mary Ann Kipp** [3731] was born on Aug 30, 1809 in New York, NY, USA, died on Jul 8, 1883 in Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 73, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 406.

U.S., Dutch Reformed Church Records from Selected States, 1660-1926.

Marriage of William H Halstead and Mary Ann Kip, Aug. 1, 1841

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Westchester Co., Tarrytown, NY

GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 41.09690, Longitude: -73.86030

Mary married **William H Halstead** [3733] [MRIN: 1256], son of **Pearson Halstead** [3989] and **Jane Sherwood** [8225], on Aug 1, 1841 in New York, NY, USA. William was born circa 1817 in New York, NY, USA.

**1848. Catherine Kipp** [3732] was born in 1814 and died on Jun 6, 1863 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 49.

General Notes: Unmarried. The will of Catherine Kipp of Mt. Pleasant was dated March 1863 and probated Sept. 2, 1863.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 406.

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]

[http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua\\_deaths2.htm](http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm)

1850 US Census; Mount Pleasant, Westchester, NY. no.75. p. 348.

Kipp, John	82	US	value 8000
Ann	77		
Sophia	54		
Jane	43		
Leonard	39		
Catharine	28		
Augwine, Elizabeth	21	Servant	
Kipp, Frederick	3		
Nichols, Peter	19		

**1849. Jesse Underhill** [3285].

General Notes: JACOBTREE.

Jesse married **Pamelia Purdy** [3287] [MRIN: 1108].

Children from this marriage were:

- 2930 M i. **Thomas Underhill** [3289].

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 2931 M ii. **Amazia Underhill** [3290].
- 2932 M iii. **Allen Underhill** [3291].
- 2933 M iv. **Alfred Underhill** [3292].
- 2934 F v. **Mary Jane Underhill** [3293].
- 2935 F vi. **Elma Underhill** [3294].
- 2936 F vii. **Phebe Underhill** [3295].

### 1850. **Anna Underhill** [3286].

General Notes: JACOBTREE.

Anna married **William Smith** [3288] [MRIN: 1109].

Children from this marriage were:

- 2937 F i. **Phebe Smith** [5614].
- 2938 M ii. **Daniel Smith** [5613].
- 2939 F iii. **Amelia Smith** [5612].
- 2940 F iv. **Sarah Smith** [5611].
- 2941 M v. **William Smith** [5616].
- 2942 F vi. **Mary Ann Smith** [5617].
- 2943 F vii. **Ann Maria Smith** [5618].

### 1851. **Hiram Kipp** [3736] was born in Apr 1799 in Westchester Co., NY, USA and died on May 27, 1835 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 36.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 446, p. 406, 415.

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.  
Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]  
[http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua\\_deaths2.htm](http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm)

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Hiram married **Theolin Hartwell** [4011] [MRIN: 1356].

The child from this marriage was:

- 2944 F i. **Estettar Kipp** [4012].

### 1852. **Solomon Kipp** [3737] was born on Dec 12, 1802 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA and died on May 23, 1888 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 85.

General Notes: He was a partner in the firm of Kip & Brown, the owners of the old stage lines that preceded the horse cars more than fifty years ago in New York.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 447, p. 406, 415.

New York Times, June 25, 1914, p. 9.

Catalogue of American Portraits in the New-York Historical Society, Vol. 1 & 2. New Haven: Published for the New-York Historical Society by Yale University Press, 1974. Portrait No. 1121.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

C. Kipp Ferns Jr.

Solomon married **Esther Conray** [4013] [MRIN: 1357] on Sep 25, 1830. Esther was born on Sep 22, 1809 and died on Sep 11, 1889, aged 79.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2945 F i. **Fannie Esther Grifinnay Kipp** [4014] was born on Nov 25, 1832 in New York, NY, USA and died on Jan 19, 1913 in Mount Vernon, NY, USA, aged 80.
- 2946 M ii. **Oscar Kipp** [4015] died circa Jun 1865 and was buried in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA.
- 2947 F iii. **Amanda Kipp** [4016] was born in 1837 and died on Jun 24, 1914 in East Orange, NJ, USA, aged 77.
- 2948 M iv. **Warren Kipp** [4017] died on Apr 4, 1874 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA.
- 2949 F v. **Celia Kipp** [4018].
- 2950 M vi. **Charlie Kipp** [8269] died on Apr 23, 1861 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

**1853. Charles T Kipp** [3738].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 448, p. 406, 415.

Charles married **Agnes Patton** [4019] [MRIN: 1358].

The child from this marriage was:

- 2951 F i. **Charsetta Kipp** [4020].

**1854. Elizabeth Kipp** [3739] died on Oct 24, 1844.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 406.

**1855. Rebecca Ann Kipp** [3741] was born in Jun 1814.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 406.

Rebecca married **Conrad Gaynor** [3742] [MRIN: 1259].

Children from this marriage were:

- 2952 M i. **Hiram Gaynor** [5619].
- 2953 M ii. **Charles Gaynor** [5620].
- 2954 F iii. **Rabina Gaynor** [5621].

Rebecca next married **Francis Sniffen** [3743] [MRIN: 1260].

**1856. Elias L. Kipp** [3740] was born on May 13, 1815 in Westchester Co., NY, USA and died on Jul 13, 1845 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 30.

General Notes: Buried in the Quaker burying ground, Chappaqua, N.Y.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 449, p. 406.

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

[http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua\\_deaths2.htm](http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm)

Elias married **Elizabeth Lacy** [4021] [MRIN: 1359]. Elizabeth was born in 1809 and died on Oct 24, 1841, aged 32.

The child from this marriage was:

2955 M i. **Caleb Kipp** [5622].

## 1857. Reuben Kipp [3747].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 450, p. 406, 415.

Reuben married **Betsy Maria Fowler** [4022] [MRIN: 1360].

The child from this marriage was:

2956 F i. **Betsy Maria Kipp** [4023] died on Mar 19, 1840 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

## 1858. Eden Kipp [3748].

General Notes: Eaton.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 451, p. 406, 415.

Eden married **Cornelia Carpenter** [4024] [MRIN: 1361], daughter of **Levi Carpenter** [4025]. Cornelia was born about 1811.

The child from this marriage was:

2957 F i. **Niletta Kipp** [4026].

## 1859. Miriam Kipp [3749].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 406.

Miriam married **David Budel** [3751] [MRIN: 1263].

**1860. Ezra Kipp** [3750] was born on May 20, 1807 in Westchester Co., NY, USA and died on Oct 9, 1870 in Washington, DC, USA, aged 63.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 452, p. 406, 416.

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]

[http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua\\_deaths2.htm](http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm)

Ezra married **Margaret Ann Whitney** [4028] [MRIN: 1364], daughter of **Deacon Seth Whitney** [4029] and **Elizabeth (Sally) Strang** [4030], on Mar 23, 1830. Margaret was born on Oct 15, 1812 and died on Oct 8, 1888, aged 75.

Children from this marriage were:

2958 M i. **Seth Whitney Kipp** [4031] was born on Jul 29, 1832 and died on Jan 3, 1881, aged 48.

2959 M ii. **Elbert Kipp** [4032] was born on Apr 29, 1836 in Croton Lake, Westchester Co., NY, USA and died on Feb 21, 1911, aged 74.

2960 M iii. **James Kipp** [4033] was born on Dec 6, 1840 and died on Jan 3, 1881, aged 40.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

2961 F iv. **Elizabeth Kipp** [4034] was born on Nov 6, 1847 in Somers, NY, USA.

2962 M v. **Eden Kipp** [4035] was born on Aug 8, 1853 in Somers, NY, USA and died in Apr 1913 in Washington, DC, USA, aged 59.

**1861. Phoebe Kipp** [3757] was born about 1811 and died in 1848, aged about 37.

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Tree. The Descendants of Jacobus Kipp (1632 to 1807). Manuscript chart. Library of Congress, Washington, DC. p. 407.

Phoebe married **Wilson Brown** [3758] [MRIN: 1268].

Children from this marriage were:

2963 F i. **Mary Brown** [3759].

2964 F ii. **Elizabeth Brown** [3760].

2965 F iii. **Emily Brown** [3761].

2966 F iv. **Sarah S. Brown** [3762] was born in 1840 and died in 1913, aged 73.

2967 M v. **Henry Brown** [3763].

**1862. Elizabeth Kipp** [3764].

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 407.

Elizabeth married **Jesse Cole** [3769] [MRIN: 1269].

Children from this marriage were:

2968 F i. **Henrietta Cole** [3771].

2969 M ii. **Stephen Cole** [3772].

2970 M iii. **John Cole** [3773].

2971 M iv. **William S. Cole** [3774].

2972 M v. **James P. Cole** [3775].

**1863. William Archer Kipp** [3765] died on May 9, 1882.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 453, p. 407, 416.

William married **Adelaide Gowdy** [4037] [MRIN: 1367], daughter of **Hannah** [Gowdey] [8232], before 1836. Adelaide was born in 1816 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

2973 F i. **Marion Kipp** [4038] was born on Aug 13, 1837.

2974 F ii. **Jesse Kipp** [4039].

**1864. Benjamin K. Kipp** [3766].

General Notes: K.F.A., No. 454, p. 407.

**1865. Margaret Ann Kipp** [3767].

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 407.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Margaret married **Thomas Russell** [3770] [MRIN: 1270].

Children from this marriage were:

2975 M i. **Benjamin Russell** [5623].

2976 M ii. **Jesse Russell** [5624].

## 1866. Sally Ann Kipp [3768].

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 407.

**1867. Reuben Kipp** [3777] was born on Dec 20, 1791 in Dutchess Co., NY, died on Sep 12, 1868 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 76, and was buried in Crum Elbow, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Quaker. A merchant, was in the town of Poughkeepsie, Dutchess County in 1850.

Will dated March 17, 1866; probated Feb. 26, 1869.

Buried in the Crum Elbow Friend's Meeting Ground, town of Hyde Park, Dutchess County, NY.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 455, p. 407, 416.

Dutchess County Wills Z , p. 92. Reuben Kipp of Hyde Park.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18<sup>th</sup> Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Old Gravestones of Dutchess County New York, Nineteen Thousand Inscriptions, collected and edited by J. Wilson Poucher and Helen Wilkinson Reynolds. Collections of the Dutchess County Historical Society, Vol. II, Poughkeepsie, NY, 1924.

Crum Elbow Friend's Meeting, p. 139.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection. Kip vertical file.

Quaker records: Creek Monthly meeting, Dutchess County, New York [1780's & 1800's].

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

1850 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Poughkeepsie. Roll M432\_497. P. 55A.

Kipp, Reuben 57 NY Merchant

Kipp, Phebe S 45 NY

Kipp, W F 24 NY Clerk

Kipp, Cath P 22 NY

Kipp, Thos S 14 NY

1860 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Hyde Park. Roll M653\_740. P. 169 (855).

Kipp, Reuben 65 NY Farmer

Kipp, Phebe 56 NY

Kipp, William T 26 NY

Kipp, Abraham 24 NY

Reuben married **Phebe S. Stringham** [4041] [MRIN: 1369], daughter of **Thomas Stringham** [4042] and **Mary Frost** [851], on Jan 24, 1822 in Crum Elbow, Dutchess Co., NY, USA. Phebe was born on Jan 6, 1799 in Clinton, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Jun 8, 1872, aged 73, and was buried in Crum Elbow, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 2977 M i. **William F Kipp** [4043] was born on Sep 2, 1823 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
- 2978 F ii. **Anna H Kipp** [4044] was born on Sep 16, 1824 in Dutchess Co., NY, died on Mar 1, 1903 in Illinois, USA, aged 78, and was buried in Fowler Grove Cem., Big Rock, Kane Co., IL, USA.
- 2979 F iii. **Catherine P Kipp** [4045] was born on Oct 23, 1826 in Dutchess Co., NY, died on Mar 19, 1910 in Illinois, USA, aged 83, and was buried in Fowler Grove Cem., Big Rock, Kane Co., IL, USA.
- 2980 M iv. **Gilbert Cox Kipp** [4046] was born on Oct 27, 1828 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Nov 18, 1916 in Pleasant Valley, NY, aged 88, and was buried on Nov 22, 1916 in Crum Elbow, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
- 2981 M v. **Thomas Solon Kipp** [4047] was born on Feb 7, 1836 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Feb 18, 1924 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 88, and was buried on Feb 21, 1924 in Lloyd, Ulster Co., NY, USA.
- 2982 M vi. **Wilbur C Kipp** [7933].
- 2983 M vii. **Abraham Z Kipp** [4048] was born on Dec 13, 1837 in Dutchess Co., NY, died on Nov 20, 1923, aged 85, and was buried in Fowler Grove Cem., Big Rock, Kane Co., IL, USA.

**1868. Phebe Kipp** [3778] was born on Jan 12, 1793 and died on Mar 6, 1876, aged 83.

General Notes: Unmarried.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 407.

1870 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Cumberland. Landis. Roll M593\_859. P. 72 (374B).

Kipp, Josiah 71 NY Retired Grocer

Kipp, Mary E 55 NY Keeping House

Kipp, Phebe C 79 NY Keeping House

**1869. Annie H. Kipp** [3779] was born on Aug 2, 1795 and died in 1841, aged 46.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 407.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18<sup>th</sup> Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Quaker records: Creek Monthly meeting, Dutchess County, New York [1780's & 1800's].

Society of Friends. Creek Monthly Meeting, Dutchess County, New York.

Annie married **Moses Cromwell Halstead** [3786] [MRIN: 1272], son of **David Halstead** [12576] and **Naomi Cromwell** [12577], in 1816 in Creek Meeting, NY. Moses was born on Mar 22, 1796 in Clinton, Oneida, NY, USA and died on Apr 6, 1841 in Clinton, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 45.

**1870. Benjamin Kipp** [3780] was born on Apr 5, 1796 and died on Jan 9, 1828, aged 31.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 456, p. 407.

**1871. Josiah Kipp** [3781] was born on Jan 21, 1799 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Jul 22, 1877 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA, aged 78.

General Notes: Quakers. Buried in the Friends Cemetery, Prospect Park, Brooklyn.

Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 457, p. 407, 417.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Quaker records: Creek Monthly meeting, Dutchess County, New York [1780's & 1800's].

Society of Friends. Creek Monthly Meeting, Dutchess County, New York. [m out before 2-14-1828 (Crum Elbow PM)]

1850 Census of the United States. New York. Ulster. Marlborough. Roll M432\_605. P. 168 (268B).

Kipp, Josiah 51 NY Butcher

Kipp, Rachael 44 NY

Kipp, Abram 19 NY Butcher

Kipp, Amy J 16 NY

Kipp, Julia 8 NY

Kipp, Annet 2 NY

1860 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. Brooklyn Ward 5. Roll M653\_765. P. 51 (223).

Kipp, Joseph 62 NY Milkman

Kipp, Rachel 54 NY

Kipp, Ann 25 NY

Kipp, George 23 NY Milkman

Kipp, Julia 19 NY

Kipp, Annetta 12 NY

Kelly, May 25 Ire

1870 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Cumberland. Landis. Roll M593\_859. P. 72 (374B).

Kipp, Josiah 71 NY Retired Grocer

Kipp, Mary E 55 NY Keeping House

Kipp, Phebe C 79 NY Keeping House

Josiah married **Rachel J Griffin** [4059] [MRIN: 1375], daughter of **William Griffin** [4060], on Oct 22, 1827. Rachel was born on Jan 11, 1806.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2984 F i. **Julia Ann Kipp** [4061] was born on Aug 6, 1828 and died on Aug 22, 1829, aged 1.
- 2985 M ii. **William Edgar Kipp** [4062] was born on Oct 25, 1829 and died on Aug 1, 1841 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 11.
- 2986 M iii. **Abram G Kipp** [4063] was born on Nov 9, 1831 in New York, NY, USA and died after 1910 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.
- 2987 F iv. **Amy Jane Kipp** [4064] was born on Jul 15, 1834 and died on May 8, 1878, aged 43.
- 2988 M v. **George O Kipp** [4065] was born on May 13, 1836 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA and died on Mar 3, 1914 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA, aged 77.
- 2989 F vi. **Sarah Ann Kipp** [4066] was born on Apr 9, 1838 and died on Aug 3, 1841 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 3.
- 2990 F vii. **Julia Emma Kipp** [4067] was born on Aug 11, 1841.
- 2991 F viii. **Annette H. Kipp** [4068] was born on Jan 21, 1848.

**1872. David Kipp** [3782] was born on Oct 30, 1800 and died on Oct 30, 1806, aged 6.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**1873. Abraham Henry Kipp** [3783] was born on Mar 18, 1806 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Dec 2, 1880 in Galveston Co., TX, USA, aged 74.

General Notes: Went to Texas about 1847.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 458, p. 407, 417.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

E-mail from Joyce Louis: <Jlouis1939@aol.com> Bryan, Texas.

1850 Census of the United States. Texas. Harris. Roll M432\_911. P. 28B

Kipp, A S 38 NY Gunsmith  
Kipp, Jane 30 New Brunswick  
Kipp, Henry 8 TX

1860 Census of the United States. Texas. Galveston. Main Land. Clear Creek. Roll M653\_1294. P. 170 (431).

Kipp, A H 48 NY Farmer  
Kipp, Elizabeth 32 TX  
Kipp, Henry 17 TX Farmer  
Kipp, Jane 2 TX  
Justice, Mary 16 TX  
Justice, R 9 TX  
Justice, L 5 TX

1870 Census of the United States. Texas. Galveston. Precinct 1. Roll M593\_1586. P. 39 (124A).

Kipp, A H 50 NY Horticulturalist  
Kipp, Elisabeth 43 TX Keeping House  
Kipp, Jane 12 TX  
Kipp, Allice 8 TX  
Kipp, Florence 2 TX  
Justice, Laura 16 TX

1880 Census of the United States. Texas. Galveston. 75th District. Roll. 1305. P. 6 (242B).

Kipp, A H 78 NY Boatman (Palsey)  
Kipp, E S 52 TX  
Justis, Laura A 25 TX Step daughter  
Justis, Alice 17 TX daughter  
Justis, Florence S 11 TX Daughter  
Andrews, Michael 50 TX laborer

Abraham married **Jerusha Lewis** [4077] [MRIN: 1381] on Jul 25, 1835 in Adams Co., MS, USA. Jerusha died on Mar 30, 1839 in Harris Co., TX, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

2992 F i. **Jerusha L Kipp** [4084] was born on Mar 30, 1839 in Harris Co., TX, USA and died on Aug 5, 1922, aged 83.

Abraham next married **Anna Jane Whiting** [4078] [MRIN: 1382], daughter of **Henry Whiting MD** [4079], on Feb 27, 1840. Anna was born about 1820 in New York, USA and died in 1840 in Harris Co., TX, USA, aged about 20.

Abraham next married **Jane Smith** [4080] [MRIN: 1384], daughter of **Alexander Henry Capt.** [4081], on Jul 12, 1841 in Galveston Co., TX, USA. Jane was born about 1820 and died in 1850 in Harris Co., TX, USA, aged about 30.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

The child from this marriage was:

2993 M i. **John Henry Kipp** [4095] was born on Oct 25, 1842 in Galveston Co., Rep. of Texas, died on Jan 25, 1924, aged 81, and was buried in Fairview Cem., League City, Galveston Co., TX, USA.

Abraham next married **Elizabeth Summers Scoby** [4082] [MRIN: 1387], daughter of **Robert Scoby** [4083] and **Mary Fulcher** [10344], on Nov 12, 1857 in Galveston Co., TX, USA. Elizabeth was born on Jan 2, 1828 in San Felipe, TX, USA and died on Jul 4, 1884 in Galveston Co., TX, USA, aged 56.

Children from this marriage were:

2994 F i. **Jane Elizabeth Kipp** [4096] was born on Aug 6, 1858 in Galveston Co., TX, USA, died on Feb 25, 1927 in Galveston Co., TX, USA, aged 68, and was buried in Fairview Cem., League City, Galveston Co., TX, USA.

2995 F ii. **Alice Francis Kipp** [4097] was born on Dec 9, 1862.

2996 F iii. **Florence Saphire Kipp** [4098] was born on Sep 19, 1868.

**1874. Jane Kipp** [3784] was born on Jan 21, 1808 and died on May 5, 1879, aged 71.

General Notes: Received on certificate from Creek, 10-21-1831; disowned mo 8-1834.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 407.

Jane married **Charles Sleght** [3787] [MRIN: 1273].

**1875. Mary Kipp** [3785] was born on Apr 14, 1813 in Creek Meeting, NY.

General Notes: No issue. Quaker records below say born April 14, 1811.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 407.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18<sup>th</sup> Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Quaker records: Creek Monthly meeting, Dutchess County, New York [1780's & 1800's].

Society of Friends. Creek Monthly Meeting, Dutchess County, New York.

1870 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Cumberland. Landis. Roll M593\_859. P. 72 (374B).

Kipp, Josiah 71 NY Retired Grocer

Kipp, Mary E 55 NY Keeping House

Kipp, Phebe C 79 NY Keeping House

Mary married **Daniel Van Clief** [3788] [MRIN: 1274].

**1876. Abraham Kipp** [3791] was born on Aug 9, 1798 in New York, NY, USA and died on Apr 7, 1887, aged 88.

General Notes: He lived in Sing Sing (now Ossining), N.Y., where he had a furniture store.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 459, p. 407, 418. Photograph p. 437, 438.

1870 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Ossining. P. 125. Roll M593\_1115.

Kipp, Abraham 72 NY Furniture Store

Kipp, Sarah S 65 NY Keeping house

Kipp, Franklin 32 NY House carpenter

Kipp, Abraham 29 NY Machinist

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kipp, George 27 NY Furniture Store  
Hanford, Charles E 28 NY Clerk in bank  
Hanford, Mary E 22 NY  
Kipp, Charles 7 NY  
Lewis, Mary L 72 NY  
Ryley, Rosanna 18 NY Domestic servant

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Empire State Society. Application for Membership. Mar. 1905. Abraham Kipp. Approved. Vol.86. SAR member No. 17072.

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. May 1952. Abraham Kipp. Approved. Vol 93 SAR member No. 75068.

Abraham married **Sarah Smith** [4101] [MRIN: 1393], daughter of **Caleb Smith** [4102], on Apr 10, 1822. Sarah was born on Oct 11, 1804 and died on Jul 7, 1890, aged 85.

Children from this marriage were:

- 2997 M i. **Samuel C Kipp** [4103] was born on Feb 10, 1823 and died on May 26, 1912 in Ossining, NY, USA, aged 89.
- 2998 M ii. **Leonard R Kipp** [4104] was born on Oct 25, 1825 in New York, NY, USA, died on Dec 21, 1922 in Ossining, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 97, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.
- 2999 F iii. **Elmira Ann Kipp** [4105] was born on Jan 3, 1828 and died on May 19, 1831, aged 3.
- 3000 M iv. **Abraham Kipp** [4106] was born on Mar 29, 1831 and died on Oct 2, 1838, aged 7.
- 3001 F v. **Elizabeth Ann Kipp** [4107] was born on Mar 7, 1833.
- 3002 F vi. **Sarah P Kipp** [4108] was born on Aug 28, 1836 and died on Oct 6, 1838, aged 2.
- 3003 M vii. **Benjamin Franklin Kipp** [4109] was born on Aug 16, 1838 in New York, USA and died By 1915, aged 77.
- 3004 M viii. **Abraham Kipp** [4110] was born on Aug 17, 1840.
- 3005 M ix. **George Washington Kipp** [4111] was born on Dec 16, 1842 in Sing Sing, NY, USA and died on Jan 9, 1908, aged 65.
- 3006 F x. **Sara Kipp** [4112] was born on Apr 5, 1845 and died on Jan 31, 1846.
- 3007 F xi. **Mary Emma Kipp** [4113] was born on Oct 11, 1847 in New York, USA.

**1877. Walter Kipp** [3792] was born on Jun 20, 1803 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 460. p. 407.

Rider/Ryder Genealogy, Vol. 2. Thomas Rider of Hashamomock Neck, Long Island and John Ryder of Flushing, Long Island, 1698, and Descendants, by Arthur E. Baldwin.

Walter married **Maria Pugsley** [5625] [MRIN: 1962], daughter of **James Pugsley** [8140] and **Fanny Ward** [8141].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**1878. Joshua Weeks** [5626].

**1879. Hannah Weeks** [5627].

Hannah married **Barnabas Wright** [5631] [MRIN: 1963].

Children from this marriage were:

- 3008 M i. **John Wright** [5632].
- 3009 M ii. **Edgar Wright** [5633].
- 3010 M iii. **Charles Wright** [5634].
- 3011 F iv. **Hannah Wright** [5635].
- 3012 M v. **George Edward Wright** [5636].

**1880. Abel Weeks** [5628].

**1881. Benjamin Weeks** [5629].

Benjamin married **Deborah Thorn** [5637] [MRIN: 1964].

The child from this marriage was:

- 3013 M i. **Abraham Weeks** [5638].

Benjamin next married **Mary Sulton** [5640] [MRIN: 1966].

**1882. Sarah Weeks** [5630].

Sarah married **Thomas Carpenter** [5641] [MRIN: 1967].

Children from this marriage were:

- 3014 M i. **Jesse Carpenter** [5642].
- 3015 M ii. **John Carpenter** [5643].
- 3016 M iii. **Isaac Carpenter** [5644].
- 3017 F iv. **Phebe Carpenter** [5645].
- 3018 F v. **Catharine Mahlna Carpenter** [5646].
- 3019 M vi. **Peter Carpenter** [5647].
- 3020 M vii. **Maple H. Carpenter** [5648].
- 3021 F viii. **Emma Jane Carpenter** [5649].
- 3022 F ix. **Sarah Frances Carpenter** [5650].

**1883. Charlott Weeks** [5652].

Charlott married **Lewis Hunt** [5661] [MRIN: 1969].

Children from this marriage were:

- 3023 M i. **Benjamin W. Hunt** [5662].
- 3024 M ii. **Edward Hunt** [5664].
- 3025 F iii. **Hannah Hunt** [5663].

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 3026 F iv. **Elizabeth Hunt** [5665].
- 3027 F v. **Sarah Hunt** [5666].
- 3028 M vi. **James Hunt** [5667].
- 3029 F vii. **Phebe Hunt** [5668].

### 1884. Thomas T. Weeks [5653].

Thomas married **Mary Hoag** [5673] [MRIN: 1971].

The child from this marriage was:

- 3030 F i. **Sarah Weeks** [5675].

Thomas next married **Freelove Fowler** [5674] [MRIN: 1972].

Children from this marriage were:

- 3031 F i. **India Weeks** [5676].
- 3032 F ii. **Elizabeth Weeks** [5677].
- 3033 M iii. **Benjamin Weeks** [5678].
- 3034 M iv. **Henry Weeks** [5679].
- 3035 F v. **Martha Jane Weeks** [5680].
- 3036 M vi. **John Phinch Weeks** [5681].
- 3037 F vii. **Josephine Weeks** [5682].

### 1885. James Weeks [5654].

James married **Lydia Hoag** [5683] [MRIN: 1973].

Children from this marriage were:

- 3038 F i. **Mary Weeks** [5684].
- 3039 M ii. **Abraham Weeks** [5685].
- 3040 F iii. **Adaline Weeks** [5686].
- 3041 M iv. **Benjamin Weeks** [5687].

### 1886. Leonard Weeks [5655].

Leonard married **Ann Mathews** [5688] [MRIN: 1974].

Children from this marriage were:

- 3042 M i. **William Henry Weeks** [5689].
- 3043 F ii. **Elizabeth Weeks** [5690].
- 3044 F iii. **Sarah Weeks** [5691].
- 3045 M iv. **Sanford Weeks** [5692].

### 1887. Hannah Weeks [5656].

Hannah married **Barnabas Wright** [5693] [MRIN: 1975].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**1888. Elizabeth Weeks** [5657].

**1889. Dorothy Weeks** [5658].

**1890. John Weeks** [5659].

John married **Maria Aldidae** [5694] [MRIN: 1976].

Children from this marriage were:

3046 M i. **Sanford Weeks** [5695].

3047 M ii. **Leonard Weeks** [5696].

3048 F iii. **Elizabeth Weeks** [5697].

3049 F iv. **Sarah Weeks** [5698].

**1891. Abraham Weeks** [5660].

Abraham married **Mary Benjamin** [5699] [MRIN: 1977].

Children from this marriage were:

3050 M i. **Winfield Weeks** [5700].

3051 M ii. **Albert Weeks** [5701].

**1892. Jesse Hallock** [5702].

**1893. James Hallock** [5703].

James married **Elizabeth Brown** [5711] [MRIN: 1978].

Children from this marriage were:

3052 F i. **Mary H Hallock** [5712].

3053 F ii. **Josephine Hallock** [5713].

3054 M iii. **Halstead Hallock** [5714].

**1894. Mary Hallock** [5704].

Mary married **William Garrison** [5715] [MRIN: 1979].

**1895. Edmund Hallock** [5705].

**1896. Hannah Hallock** [5706].

Hannah married **Wright Carpenter** [5716] [MRIN: 1980].

Children from this marriage were:

3055 M i. **John Carpenter** [5717].

3056 M ii. **Henry Carpenter** [5718].

3057 F iii. **Sarah Ann Carpenter** [5719].

3058 M iv. **Robert Carpenter** [5720].

3059 F v. **Mary Carpenter** [5721].

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 3060 M vi. **Aron Carpenter** [5722].
- 3061 M vii. **George Carpenter** [5723].
- 3062 F viii. **Jane Carpenter** [5724].
- 3063 M ix. **James Carpenter** [5725].
- 3064 F x. **Laura Elizabeth Carpenter** [5726].

### 1897. John Hallock [5707].

John married **Lydia Carpenter** [5727] [MRIN: 1981].

Children from this marriage were:

- 3065 M i. **Edward Hallock** [5728].
- 3066 M ii. **Henry Hallock** [5729].

### 1898. Robert K Hallock [5708].

Robert married **Esther Hallock** [5730] [MRIN: 1982].

Children from this marriage were:

- 3067 M i. **Elbert Hallock** [5731].
- 3068 M ii. **William S Hallock** [5732].
- 3069 F iii. **Harea Hallock** [5733].

### 1899. Sarah Hallock [5709].

Sarah married **Edward Wright** [5734] [MRIN: 1983].

Children from this marriage were:

- 3070 M i. **Robert H. Wright** [5735].
- 3071 F ii. **Elizabeth Wright** [5736].
- 3072 F iii. **Sarah Wright** [5737].
- 3073 F iv. **Adah Wright** [5738].
- 3074 F v. **Hannah Wright** [5739].

### 1900. Abraham Hallock [5710].

Abraham married **Esther Carpenter** [5740] [MRIN: 1984].

### 1901. James Frost [5741].

James married **Lydia Powell** [5745] [MRIN: 1985].

### 1902. Almer Frost [5742].

Almer married **Betsey Merritt** [5746] [MRIN: 1986].

### 1903. Jesse Frost [5743].

Jesse married **Ann Maria Frost** [5747] [MRIN: 1987].

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**1904. Mary Frost** [5744].

Mary married **Anthony Hans** [5748] [MRIN: 1988].

**1905. Henry Carpenter** [5773].

Henry married **Lanara Miller** [5782] [MRIN: 1995].

**1906. Sarah Carpenter** [5774].

**1907. Mary Carpenter** [5775].

**1908. Joseph Carpenter** [5776].

**1909. James Carpenter** [5777].

**1910. Eliza Carpenter** [5778].

**1911. Jesse Carpenter** [5779].

**1912. Robert Carpenter** [5780].

**1913. Phebe Carpenter** [5781].

Phebe married **Townsend Seonor** [5783] [MRIN: 1996].

The child from this marriage was:

3075 F i. **Martha Soenor** [5784].

**1914. Dorcas Weeks** [5758].

Dorcas married **Thomas Weeks** [5762] [MRIN: 1991].

Children from this marriage were:

3076 M i. **George Weeks** [5763].

3077 M ii. **Charles Weeks** [5764].

3078 F iii. **Josephine Weeks** [5765].

3079 F iv. **Emma Jane Weeks** [5766].

3080 M v. **William Weeks** [5767].

**1915. Edmond Weeks** [5759].

Edmond married **Mary** [Weeks] [5768] [MRIN: 1992].

**1916. Jesse Weeks** [5760].

Jesse married **Margaret Roster** [5769] [MRIN: 1993].

**1917. Rebecca Weeks** [5761].

Rebecca married **James Miller** [5770] [MRIN: 1994].

Children from this marriage were:

3081 M i. **Robert Miller** [5771].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

3082 M ii. **James Miller** [5772].

## 1918. Sarah Carpenter [5749].

Sarah married **John Carpenter** [5751] [MRIN: 1989].

Children from this marriage were:

3083 F i. **Phebe Jane Carpenter** [5753].

3084 M ii. **Benjamin Carpenter** [5754].

3085 F iii. **Sarah Ann Carpenter** [5755].

3086 F iv. **Adaline Carpenter** [5756].

## 1919. Esther Carpenter [5750].

Esther married **William Carpenter** [5752] [MRIN: 1990].

The child from this marriage was:

3087 M i. **Lawzen Carpenter** [5757].

## 1920. George Thailer [5796].

## 1921. Enane Eliza Thailer [5797].

## 1922. James Weeks [5789].

## 1923. Sarah Leonara Weeks [5790].

## 1924. Moses Weeks [5791].

Moses married **Emma Stephenson** [5792] [MRIN: 1998].

Children from this marriage were:

3088 M i. **Edward Weeks** [5793].

3089 F ii. **Hannah S. Weeks** [5794].

## 1925. Gilbert K Requa [3364] was born in 1790 and died in 1832, aged 42.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Hampshire Society. Application for Membership. Oct. 1954. Daniel Requa. Approved. SAR member No. 78255.

Gary Middaugh UE, 204 - 344 Front St. Belleville, Ontario K8N 5M4 613-966-3020 [August 2018]

Gilbert married **Elizabeth Wolsey** [3370] [MRIN: 1139].

Children from this marriage were:

3090 F i. **Mary Requa** [3375].

3091 M ii. **Moses W. Requa** [3376].

3092 F iii. **Sarah Ann Requa** [3377] was born in 1819.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 3093 M iv. **Thomas Requa** [3378].
- 3094 F v. **Almira Requa** [3379].
- 3095 F vi. **Amelia Requa** [3380].
- 3096 M vii. **Alfred Requa** [3381].
- 3097 F viii. **Angelina Requa** [3382].
- 3098 M ix. **John Requa** [3383].
- 3099 F x. **Lucinda Requa** [3384].

**1926. Daniel Requa** [3365] was born on Jul 28, 1792 in New Paltz, Ulster Co., NY, USA and died on Nov 18, 1873 in New Paltz, Ulster Co., NY, USA, aged 81.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Empire State Society. Application for Membership. March 1946. John Requa. Approved. Vol 333 SAR member No. 66524.

Daniel married **Clarine Merritt** [3371] [MRIN: 1140] on Sep 28, 1815 in New Paltz, Ulster Co., NY, USA. Clarine was born on Sep 28, 1789 in New Paltz, Ulster Co., NY, USA and died on Mar 9, 1872 in New Paltz, Ulster Co., NY, USA, aged 82.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3100 M i. **Nathaniel Requa** [3407].
- 3101 M ii. **John D Requa** [3408].
- 3102 F iii. **Sarah M. Requa** [3409] was born on Jul 23, 1826 and died in 1904 in New York, NY, USA, aged 78.
- 3103 M iv. **Edmund D Requa** [3410].
- 3104 F v. **Ann Requa** [3411].

**1927. William Requa** [3366] was born in 1794 and died in 1870, aged 76.

General Notes: Lived at New Paltz.

William married **Margaret Dunn** [3372] [MRIN: 1141].

Children from this marriage were:

- 3105 M i. **Joseph Requa** [3434] was born in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
- 3106 M ii. **John Requa** [3435].
- 3107 F iii. **Sarah Catharine Requa** [3436].
- 3108 M iv. **Edmund J Requa** [3437].

**1928. Thomas Requa** [3367] was born in 1796 and died in 1820, aged 24.

General Notes: No issue.

Thomas married **Dorcas Ayres** [3373] [MRIN: 1142].

**1929. James Jackson Requa** [3368] was born on Jul 20, 1798 and died on Mar 8, 1870, aged 71.

General Notes: Lived at Rochester, N.Y.

Sources:

Ancestry.com.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New York Society. Application for Membership. Feb. 1896. Daniel Requa. Approved. Vol.44. SAR member No. 8726.

Gary Middaugh UE, 204 - 344 Front St. Belleville, Ontario K8N 5M4 613-966-3020 [August 2018]

James married **Charity Middagh** [3374] [MRIN: 1143], daughter of **H Middagh** [14489] and **Maria LeRoy** [14490], in 1824 in Rochester, Ulster Co., NY. Charity was born on Jul 1, 1800 in Rochester, Ulster Co., NY and died on Jul 2, 1856 in Rochester, Ulster Co., NY, aged 56.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3109 F i. **Sarah Maria Requa** [3449] was born on Jan 11, 1826.
- 3110 F ii. **Charlotte Ann Requa** [3450] was born in 1828.
- 3111 F iii. **Agnes Requa** [3452].
- 3112 F iv. **Mary E. Requa** [3453].
- 3113 M v. **Josephus Requa MD** [3451] was born on Jan 7, 1833 in Rochester, Ulster Co., NY, USA and died on Nov 21, 1910, aged 77.

**1930. Mary Requa** [3369] was born in 1801 and died in 1802, aged 1.

General Notes: Died young.

**1931. Nathaniel Sarles** [5940].

Nathaniel married **Betsey Ward** [5946] [MRIN: 2024].

Children from this marriage were:

- 3114 M i. **Ward Sarles** [5967].
- 3115 M ii. **Trudlow Sarles** [5968].
- 3116 M iii. **Kipp Sarles** [5969].
- 3117 M iv. **Gilbert Sarles** [5970].
- 3118 M v. **Purdy Sarles** [5971].
- 3119 F vi. **Emma Jane Sarles** [5972].
- 3120 M vii. **Samuel Sarles** [5973].

**1932. William Sarles** [5941].

William married **Mary Ann Brady** [5947] [MRIN: 2025].

Children from this marriage were:

- 3121 F i. **Prudence Sarles** [5960].
- 3122 M ii. **Brady Sarles** [5961].
- 3123 M iii. **John Sarles** [5962].

**1933. Isaac Sarles** [5942].

**1934. Hannah Sarles** [5943].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

## 1935. Elias Sarles [5944].

Elias married **Derinda Mathews** [5948] [MRIN: 2026].

Children from this marriage were:

- 3124 M i. **Aron Sarles** [5950].
- 3125 M ii. **Albert Sarles** [5951].
- 3126 F iii. **Adelia Sarles** [5952].
- 3127 M iv. **John Sarles** [5953].
- 3128 M v. **Oliver Sarles** [5954].

## 1936. Benjamin Sarles [5945].

Benjamin married **Dorcas Nash** [5949] [MRIN: 2027].

Children from this marriage were:

- 3129 F i. **Susan Sarles** [5955].
- 3130 F ii. **Hannah Ann Sarles** [5956].
- 3131 M iii. **James N. Sarles** [5957].
- 3132 M iv. **Isaac Sarles** [5958].
- 3133 M v. **Sanford Sarles** [5959].

**1937. Joseph Kipp** [3795] was born in 1798 in Westchester Co., NY, USA, died in Aug 1843 in Calhoun Co., MI, USA, aged 45, and was buried on Aug 31, 1843 in Oakridge Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Moved to Calhoun, Co., Michigan.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 461, p. 407, 418.

1850 US Census. Marshall, Calhoun, NY. Family #389. Ancestry.com

Kipp, J [E]	52	NY
Kipp, B	27	NY Farmer
Kipp, N	20	NY
Heath, C	13	NY

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Oakridge Cemetery, Marshall, Calhoun Co., Michigan. Memorial # 10850036.  
GPS N 42.25670 W -84.95000.

Joseph married **Betsy Aldridge** [4121] [MRIN: 1397] on Jan 4, 1820. Betsy died before 1850.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3134 F i. **Polly Kipp** [4122] was born on Oct 30, 1820.
- 3135 M ii. **Benjamin Kipp** [4123] was born on Jan 14, 1822 in New York, USA, died on Sep 5, 1893 in New York, USA, aged 71, and was buried in Oakridge Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.
- 3136 M iii. **Joseph Kipp** [4124] was born on Jul 14, 1825 in New York, USA, died on Jan 8, 1899 in Lee Center, Calhoun Co., MI, USA, aged 73, and was buried in Oakridge Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.
- 3137 F iv. **Nancy Kipp** [4125] was born on Dec 13, 1829.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**1938. William Kipp** [3796] was born on Feb 25, 1800 in Westchester Co., NY, USA and died on Oct 13, 1857 in New York, NY, USA, aged 57.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 462. p. 407, 418.

1830 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Mount Pleasant. Roll M19\_112. P. 50.

Kipp, William. Males 3 Females 3. Total 6.

1840 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York Ward 11. Roll 305. P. 37.

Kipp, William. Males 2 Females 2. Total 4.

1850 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York Ward 16, District 3. Roll M432\_554. P. 50A.

Kipp, William 50 NY Cartman

Kipp, Nancy 50 NY

Kipp, Johannes 24 NY Sawyer

Kipp, Ira W 20 NY

Kipp, Reuben T 14 NY

Kipp, Sarah 12 NY

Kipp, Henrietta 9 NY

New York, Death Newspaper Extracts, 1801-1890 (Barber Collection)\_KippWilliam1800. P. 65.

William married **Ann Nancy Tucker** [4126] [MRIN: 1398], daughter of **Reuben Tucker** [4127], on Jul 30, 1821. Ann was born on Nov 8, 1800 and died on Nov 18, 1890, aged 90.

Children from this marriage were:

3138 F i. **Mary Ann Kipp** [4128] was born on Apr 16, 1822.

3139 M ii. **Thomas Jefferson Kipp** [4129] was born on Oct 25, 1823.

3140 F iii. **Eliza Kipp** [4130].

3141 F iv. **Eliza Jane Kipp** [4131] was born on Jun 1, 1828 in New York, NY, USA and died on Jan 29, 1899 in New Rochelle, Westchester, NY, USA, aged 70.

3142 M v. **Isaac N Kipp** [4132] was born on Jul 26, 1830 in New York, NY, USA, died on Feb 19, 1899 in Croton-on-Hudson, NY, USA, aged 68, and was buried in Bethel Cem., Croton-on-Hudson, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

3143 M vi. **Benjamin Kipp** [4133].

3144 M vii. **Ira William Kipp** [4134] was born in 1830 in New York, USA.

3145 M viii. **Reuben Tucker Kipp** [4135] was born on Oct 24, 1837 in New York, USA and died on Jun 7, 1892, aged 54.

3146 F ix. **Sarah Kipp** [4136] was born on Aug 12, 1838 in New York, USA.

3147 F x. **Henrietta Kipp** [4137] was born on Jan 15, 1841 in New York, USA.

**1939. Henry Kipp** [3797] was born on May 5, 1803 in Neversink, Sullivan, NY, USA and died on May 6, 1883 in Battle Creek, Calhoun Co., MI, USA, aged 80.

General Notes: Moved to Calhoun Co., Michigan.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 463, p. 407, 419.

[Bible Record of the Henry Kipp family, 1774-1913]. 7 leaves. Mss C 4821. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Pat Stansloski.

1850 US Census. Marshall, Calhoun, MI. Family #436. (Ancestry.com)

Henry Kipp	47	NY
S	47	NY
S	23	NY
M	21	NY
M	15	MI
A	8	MI
Ezra	1	MI
Phebe Griswold	20	NY

1860 Census of the United States. Michigan. Calhoun. Bedford. Roll M653\_539. P. 115 (323).

Kipp, Henry	55	NY	Farmer
Kipp, Sarah	55	NY	
Kipp, Ezra	15	MI	
Chester, George	11	MI	
Kipp, Isaac	86	NY	

Henry married **Sarah Pardy** [3803] [MRIN: 1279] on Nov 3, 1826. Sarah was born on Feb 6, 1803 and died on Sep 2, 1877, aged 74.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3148 F i. **Sarah Kipp** [6045] was born on Aug 9, 1827 in New York, USA.
- 3149 F ii. **Mary Kipp** [6046] was born on Feb 24, 1829 in New York, USA.
- 3150 F iii. **Phebe Kipp** [7414] was born on Sep 24, 1830.
- 3151 F iv. **Elizabeth Kipp** [7415] was born on Aug 2, 1833.
- 3152 F v. **Malinda Kipp** [6034] was born on May 24, 1835 in Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA and died in Hastings, MI, USA.
- 3153 M vi. **Henry Kipp** [7416] was born on Aug 19, 1837.
- 3154 F vii. **Fancy Kipp** [7417] was born on Sep 2, 1840.
- 3155 F viii. **A Kipp** [6047] was born on May 2, 1842 in Michigan, USA.
- 3156 M ix. **Ezra Kipp** [6048] was born on Nov 28, 1844 in Michigan, USA and died on Oct 2, 1896, aged 51.

**1940. Merritt Kipp** [3798] was born on Aug 18, 1806 in Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 464, p. 407, 419.

1850 US Census. Yorktown, Westchester, NY. Family #426. Ancestry.com

Kipp, Merrit	48	NY	Farmer
Kipp, Elizabeth	48	NY	
Kipp, Jane A	16	NY	
Lewis, Charles	14	NY	

Merritt married **Abigail Townsend** [3804] [MRIN: 1280] on May 4, 1831. Abigail died before 1833.

Merritt next married **Elizabeth (Betsey) Kniffer** [4156] [MRIN: 1406] about 1833. Elizabeth was born on Jan 29, 1804 in New York, USA, died on Jul 22, 1881 in Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 77, and was buried in Mount Zion Cem., Somers, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

The child from this marriage was:

3157 F i. **Jane Ann Kipp** [5914] was born in 1834 in New York, USA.

**1941. Thomas Kipp** [3799] was born on Feb 15, 1812 in Westchester Co., NY, USA, died on Jun 5, 1897 in Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA, aged 85, and was buried on Jun 8, 1897 in Oakridge Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: He was a cooper and farmer.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 465, p. 407, 419.

1850 US Census. Marshall, Calhoun, NY. Family #390. Ancestry.com

Kipp, T 37 NY Farmer

Kipp, E 26 NY

Kipp, H 7 Mich

Kipp, M 5 Mich

Kipp, T 3 Mich

Kipp, E 5/12 Mich

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Oakridge Cemetery, Marshall, Calhoun Co., Michigan. Memorial # 10850118.  
Plot: Lot #635, Old Grounds. GPS N 42.25670 W -84.95000.

Thomas married **Eliza Mary Bean** [3805] [MRIN: 1281] on Feb 22, 1841. Eliza was born in 1823 in New York, USA, died on Sep 1, 1914 in Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA, aged 91, and was buried on Sep 3, 1914 in Oakridge Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

3158 F i. **Harriet Lacy Kipp** [4157] was born on Nov 11, 1842.

3159 M ii. **Merritt Kipp** [4158] was born on Mar 2, 1845, died on Oct 5, 1917, aged 72, and was buried in Hotchkiss Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., USA.

3160 F iii. **Theresa Emmagene Kipp** [4159] was born on Dec 5, 1847.

3161 M iv. **Edward Thomas Kipp** [4160] was born on Jan 26, 1850, died in Jun 1937, aged 87, and was buried on Jun 10, 1937 in Oakridge Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.

3162 M v. **Charles Fremont Kipp** [4161] was born on Nov 29, 1856 in Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA, died on Jan 10, 1915 in Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA, aged 58, and was buried on Jan 13, 1915 in Oakridge Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.

3163 F vi. **Ida Irene Kipp** [4162] was born on Mar 7, 1867.

**1942. Reuben Kipp** [3801] was born on Mar 31, 1814 in New York, USA, died on Jan 1, 1874 in Grant Twp, Clay Co., KS, USA, aged 59, and was buried in Gatesville Cemetery, Wakefield, Clay Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 466, p. 407.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Rootsweb. [Robertschoony@comcast.net](mailto:Robertschoony@comcast.net).

Pat Stansloski.

1850 Census of The United States. Michigan. Calhoun. Bedford. P. 102B. Roll M432\_348.

Kipp, Isaac 75 NY Cooper

Kipp, Leonard 42 NY Farmer

Kipp, Reuben 34 NY Farmer

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kipp, Anna 28 NY  
Kipp, Rachel L 5 Mich  
Kipp, Reuben 1 Mich

1860 Census of the United States. Michigan. Kalamazoo. Ross. P. 203. Roll M653\_548.

Kipp, Reuben 44 NY Farmer  
Kipp, Anna 39 NY  
Kipp, Rachel T 13 Mich  
Kipp, Julia A 9 Mich  
Kipp, Norman E 6 Mich  
Kipp, Reuben W 4 Mich  
Kipp, Hiram 2 Mich  
Kipp, Lennard 50 NY  
Kipp, Isaac 84 NY

1870 Census of the United States. Kansas. Clay. Republican. P. 2 & 3. Roll M593\_430.

Whitney, Otis 24 ILL Cooper  
Kipp, Reuben 54 NY Cooper  
Kipp, Ann 48 NY  
Kipp, Julianna 18 Mich  
Kipp, Norman 15 Mich  
Kipp, George 14 Mich at school  
Kipp, William 9 Mich

Reuben married **Ann Casselman** [3806] [MRIN: 1282], daughter of **William Casselman** [9688] and **Rachel** [Casselman] [9689], on Apr 27, 1843 in Michigan, USA. Ann was born on Jun 17, 1818 in Montgomery Co., NY, USA, died on Dec 19, 1882 in Grant Twp, Clay Co., KS, USA, aged 64, and was buried in Gatesville Cemetery, Wakefield, Clay Co., KS, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3164 F i. **Rachel Tamar Kipp** [6049] was born on Dec 3, 1846 in Michigan, USA, died on Apr 27, 1914 in Seattle, King Co., WA, USA, aged 67, and was buried in Mount Pleasant Cemetery, Seattle, King Co., WA, USA.
- 3165 F ii. **Julia Anna Kipp** [9546] was born on Jul 20, 1850 in Michigan, USA, died on Feb 19, 1943 in Seattle, King Co., WA, USA, aged 92, and was buried in Evergreen Washelli Memorial Park, Seattle, King Co., WA, USA.
- 3166 M iii. **Norman Edward Washburn Kipp** [9547] was born on Nov 10, 1854 in Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA, died on Jan 17, 1902 in Gatesville, Clay Co., KS, USA, aged 47, and was buried in Gatesville Cemetery, Wakefield, Clay Co., KS, USA.
- 3167 M iv. **Reuben George T Kipp** [6050] was born on Mar 10, 1856 in Calhoun Co., MI, USA and died on Jan 15, 1945 in Seattle, WA, USA, aged 88.
- 3168 M v. **Hiram Clarence Kipp** [9549] was born on Sep 24, 1858 in Watervliet, Berrien Co., MI, USA and died on Dec 18, 1940 in St. John, KS, USA, aged 82.
- 3169 M vi. **William Timothy Otis Kipp** [9548] was born on Mar 2, 1860 in Kalamazoo, Kalamazoo Co., MI, USA, died on Aug 7, 1953 in Centralia, Lewis Co., WA, USA, aged 93, and was buried in Oakwood Cemetery, Tacoma, WA, USA.
- 3170 M vii. **Martin Kipp** [9690] was born in 1848 in Michigan, USA.

**1943. Leonard Kipp** [3800] was born about 1816.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 407.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Pat Stansloski.

**1944. Mary Kipp** [3802] was born about 1818.

General Notes: Died infancy.

Sources:

Pat Stansloski.

**1945. Mary Baker** [5925].

Mary married **James Baker** [5926] [MRIN: 2021].

**1946. Hannah Baker** [3329].

Hannah married **Jonathan Aucher** [3332] [MRIN: 1127].

Children from this marriage were:

3171 M i. **Oliver H. Perry Aucher** [3334].

3172 F ii. **Jane Adelia Baker** [5929].

3173 F iii. **Harriet Aucher** [3333].

3174 M iv. **James B. Baker** [5927].

3175 F v. **Eliza Baker** [5928].

**1947. Leonard Baker** [3327].

Leonard married **Eliza Dickens** [3330] [MRIN: 1125].

Children from this marriage were:

3176 M i. **Alonzo Baker** [5931].

3177 F ii. **Josephine Baker** [5932].

3178 F iii. **Theresa Baker** [5933].

3179 F iv. **Adelia Baker** [5934].

3180 M v. **Jonathan Baker** [5935].

3181 F vi. **Mary Jane Baker** [5936].

**1948. Eliza Baker** [3328].

Eliza married **Josiah Farn** [3331] [MRIN: 1126].

The child from this marriage was:

3182 M i. **Samuel Farn** [5937].

**1949. William Kip Marshall** [3337] was born in 1805 in Bradford Co., PA and died on Jan 29, 1883 in Rome, Bradford Co., PA, USA, aged 78.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

William married **Julia Ann Prince** [9552] [MRIN: 3260]. Julia was born in 1807 and died on Jan 16, 1873 in Rome, Bradford Co., PA, USA, aged 66.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

The child from this marriage was:

3183 M i. **William Henry Marshall** [9553] was born on Jan 11, 1832 in Rush, Bradford Co., PA, USA and died on Aug 27, 1893 in Richfield, Tioga Co., NY, USA, aged 61.

**1950. Thomas Marshall** [3338].

**1951. John Marshall** [3339].

**1952. Judith Marshall** [3340].

**1953. Frederic Marshall** [3341].

**1954. Prudence Marshall** [3342].

**1955. Abigail Marshall** [3343].

**1956. Henry Marshall** [3344].

**1957. George Kipp** [5977].

George married someone.

His child was:

3184 M i. **Thomas Kipp** [5980].

**1958. Elia Kipp** [5978].

**1959. David Kipp** [5979].

**1960. Benjamin Washburn** [3345].

Benjamin married someone.

His children were:

3185 M i. **Urich Washburn** [5981].

3186 M ii. **Richard Washburn** [5982].

3187 F iii. **Elizabeth Washburn** [5983].

3188 F iv. **Mary Washburn** [5984].

3189 F v. **Harriet Washburn** [5985].

**1961. Tompkins Washburn** [3346].

Tompkins married someone.

His children were:

3190 F i. **Emma Jane Washburn** [5986].

3191 F ii. **Abigail Washburn** [5987].

3192 M iii. **James Washburn** [5988].

3193 F iv. **Amanda Washburn** [5989].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**1962. Conklin Kipp** [3810] was born on Dec 16, 1810 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA and died on Aug 10, 1890 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 79.

General Notes: Married by Charles Yoe, Esq. His will was dated March 13, 1889 and probated Sept., 17, 1890.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 467, p. 408, 420.

The Hudson River Chronicle, May 22, 1838, Vol: 1, Iss: 31, P. [3].

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]

[http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua\\_deaths2.htm](http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm)

1850 US Census. New York. Westchester. New Castle. Roll M432\_614. P. 64B.

Kipp, Conklin	38	NY	Farmer
Kipp, Phebe	37	NY	
Kipp, John J	11	NY	
Kipp, Isaac C	4	NY	
Kipp, Benjamin	3	NY	
Kipp, Eliza R	2	NY	
Kipp, Bailey	6/12	NY	
Dean, Caroline	21	NY	

1860 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. New Castle. Roll M653\_879. P. 8 (666).

Kipp, Conklin	49	NY	Farmer
Kipp, Phebe	47	NY	
Kipp, Isaac	14	NY	
Kipp, Benjamin	13	NY	
Kipp, Eliza	12	NY	
Kipp, Bailey	10	NY	
Kipp, Charles	8	NY	
Kipp, Deborah	6	NY	
Kipp, Mary A	4	NY	
Sheorn, Thos	22	Ire	
Kipp, Anny	79	NY	

1870 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. New Castle. Roll M593\_1118. P. 41 (388A).

Kipp, Conklin	59	NY	Farmer
Kipp, Phebe	57	NY	Keeping House
Kipp, Isaac	24	NY	Farm Laborer
Kipp, Eliza	21	NY	At Home
Kipp, Bailey	20	NY	Fram Laborer
Kipp, Deborah	18	NY	At Home
Kipp, Charles	19	NY	Farm Laborer
Kipp, Deliverance	13	NY	Attending School

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. New Castle. P. 501. Roll T9\_946. Enumeration District 112.

Kipp, Conklin	69	NY	Farmer
Kipp, Phebe	67	NY	
Kipp, Isaac	34	NY	Farmer
Kipp, Charles	28	NY	Butcher
Kipp, Deborah E	25	NY	at home
Kipp, Sarah	20	NY	daughter in law at home

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Bell, James        17 NY   servant farm laborer  
Welsh, James     17 Ireland servant farm laborer  
Kipp, Frederick   1 NY   grandson

Conklin married **Eliza R. Young** [4163] [MRIN: 1407], daughter of **John Young** [4164] and **Sara P** [Young] [8267], on May 20, 1838 in New Castle, NY. Eliza was born on Sep 23, 1810 and died on Feb 27, 1840 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 29.

The child from this marriage was:

3194 M     i. **John J Kipp** [4167] was born on Sep 30, 1838 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA and died before 1900.

Conklin next married **Phebe Bailey** [4165] [MRIN: 1409], daughter of **Devoe Bailey** [4166] and **Elizabeth Smith** [8268], on Jul 26, 1844. Phebe was born on Oct 15, 1812 and died on Nov 21, 1890 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 78.

Children from this marriage were:

3195 M     i. **Isaac C Kipp** [4168] was born on Aug 24, 1845 in New York, USA and died before 1930.

3196 M     ii. **Benjamin Kipp** [4169] was born on Mar 10, 1847 in New York, USA.

3197 F     iii. **Eliza R Kipp** [4170] was born on Apr 9, 1848 in New York, USA.

3198 M     iv. **Bailey Kipp** [4171] was born on Feb 10, 1850 in New York, USA.

3199 M     v. **Charles C Kipp** [4172] was born on Dec 28, 1851 in New York, USA.

3200 F     vi. **Deborah E Kipp** [4173] was born on Sep 24, 1853 in New York, USA.

3201 F     vii. **Mary Ann Kipp** [4174] was born on Jul 24, 1855 in New York, USA and died on Jan 26, 1877 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 21.

**1963. Charles Conklin Kipp** [3811] was born on Oct 6, 1812 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA and died on Oct 11, 1867 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 55.

General Notes: Lived at New Castle. Will probated April 6, 1868. Buried in Secor Cemetery in Chappaqua, N.Y.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 468, p. 408, 420.

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]

[http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua\\_deaths2.htm](http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm)

1850 US Census; New Castle, Westchester, NY, #765, p. 64.

Kipp, Charles C    37 NY   Farmer  
    Antoinette    25 NY  
    Wilhelmina    5 NY  
Doncha, Patrick   25 Ireland  
Doolan, Thomas   10 Ireland

Charles married **Antoinette Jane Washburn** [4183] [MRIN: 1414], daughter of **William Washburn** [4184]. Antoinette was born in 1824 and died on Sep 13, 1876 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 52.

Children from this marriage were:

3202 F     i. **Wilhelmina Kipp** [4185] was born in 1845.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

3203 F ii. **Charlisetta Kipp** [4186] was born after 1850.

**1964. Mary Ann Kipp** [3812] was born on Aug 28, 1814.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 408.

Mary married **Henry Lyons** [3817] [MRIN: 1286].

**1965. Rebecca S Kipp** [3813] was born on Feb 13, 1817 in New York, USA, died on Dec 20, 1892, aged 75, and was buried in Quaker Burying Ground, Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 408.

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. New Castle. Roll 946. P. 10 (501B). Enumeration Dist. 112.

Dodge, Charles H	40	NY	Farmer
Dodge, Mary L	40	NY	Keeping House
Dodge, Henry	11	NY	attending school
Dodge, Rebecca C	7	NY	attending school
Dodge, James	3	NY	
Cronk, Josephine R	3	NY	
Kipp, Phebe	89	NY	
Dodge, Rebecca S	63	NY	

Find A Grave. FAG # 130004936.

Spies, Francis F.. Inscriptions from Quaker burying grounds with notes : Purchase, West Chester Co., Chappaqua, West Chester Co., Pawling, Dutchess Co., (Quaker Hill), Bethel, Dutchess Co., index. Mt. Vernon, N.Y.:. unknown, 1989.

Quaker Records: Chappaqua Monthly Meeting Westchester County, New York To which is appended - Chappaqua Burial Ground Armonk Burial Ground

Rebecca married **Henry Dodge** [3822] [MRIN: 1289], son of **Thomas Dodge** [14588] and **Hannah Reynolds** [14589], on Aug 20, 1839. Henry was born on Jul 31, 1804 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA, died on Jun 17, 1855 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA, aged 50, and was buried in Quaker Burying Ground, Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

3204 M i. **Charles H Dodge** [3823] was born on May 25, 1840 in New York, USA.

3205 F ii. **Mary L Dodge** [14585].

3206 M iii. **James Dodge** [14586].

3207 M iv. **Henry Dodge** [14587].

**1966. Amy C Kipp** [3814] was born on Apr 30, 1819 and died on Oct 9, 1821, aged 2.

**1967. Sarah P Kipp** [3815] was born on Jul 4, 1821.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 408.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Sarah married **John Smith** [3818] [MRIN: 1287].

Children from this marriage were:

3208 M i. **Benjamin Smith** [3820].

3209 M ii. **George Smith** [3821].

**1968. Charlotte Jane Kipp** [3816] was born on Mar 13, 1827.

General Notes: No issue.

Charlotte married **Charles Griffith** [3819] [MRIN: 1288].

**1969. Aaron B Kipp** [3828] was born on Jun 10, 1834 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: They resided at Chappaqua.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 469, p. 408, 420.

New York City Methodist Marriages 1785-1893. Vol. 1 Index of Brides. Vol. 2 Index of Grooms. Compiled by William Scott Fisher. Picton Press, Camden, Maine. 1994. (18/182) Sullivan St. (Washington Square from 1860)

1850 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. New Castle. Family #771. (Ancestry.com)

Benjamin Kipp 62 NY

Phebe 60 NY

Charlotte 19 NY

Aaron 14 NY

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. New Castle. Roll 1176. P. 4B. Enumeration Dist. 91.

Kipp, Aaron B 65 NY June 1834

Kipp, Mary, E 63 NY Feb. 1837

Kipp, John J 23 NY Apr. 1877

Kipp, Olive E 12 NY Mar. 1888 Grand daughter

Aaron married **Mary Elizabeth Strang** [4216] [MRIN: 1427], daughter of **Charles E. Strang** [4217], on Feb 20, 1856 in New York, NY. Mary was born on Feb 24, 1837.

Children from this marriage were:

3210 F i. **Mary Ann Kipp** [4218] was born on Sep 1, 1856 and died on Sep 20, 1859 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 3.

3211 F ii. **Catherine Louisa Kipp** [4219] was born on Sep 28, 1858 and died on Oct 10, 1860 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 2.

3212 M iii. **Charles Edward Kipp** [4220] was born on Jun 22, 1861.

3213 M iv. **Perry Archer Kipp** [4221] was born on Sep 23, 1863.

3214 F v. **Charlotte Jane Kipp** [4222] was born on Feb 14, 1866.

3215 F vi. **Phebe Conklin Kipp** [4223] was born on Feb 4, 1869.

3216 F vii. **Mary Emma Kipp** [4224] was born on Dec 7, 1871.

3217 M viii. **Conklin Kipp** [4225] was born on May 8, 1874.

3218 M ix. **John J Kipp** [4226] was born on Apr 8, 1877 in New York, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1970. **Sally Tompkins** [5990].

1971. **Jane Tompkins** [5991].

1972. **Tamer Tompkins** [5992].

1973. **Thomas Tompkins** [5993].

1974. **Elias Tompkins** [5994].

1975. **Benjamin Tompkins** [5995].

1976. **Ann Maria Underhill** [3347] was born in Dec 1810.

Ann married **Stockholm Schouten** [3355] [MRIN: 1130].

1977. **Eliza Ann Underhill** [3348] was born on Jan 13, 1813.

Eliza married **Richard Westlake** [3356] [MRIN: 1131].

1978. **Ellen Ann Underhill** [3349] was born on Aug 1, 1815.

Ellen married **David Fowler** [3357] [MRIN: 1132].

1979. **John Underhill** [3350] was born on Jan 19, 1818.

John married **Jane Webster** [3358] [MRIN: 1133].

John next married **Julia Underhill** [3359] [MRIN: 1134].

1980. **Hannah Adelia Underhill** [3351] was born on Apr 6, 1820.

Hannah married **Charles Drake** [3360] [MRIN: 1135].

1981. **Mary Angeline Underhill** [3352] was born on Jan 20, 1823.

Mary married **Levi Smedes** [3361] [MRIN: 1136].

1982. **Israel Langdon Underhill** [3353] was born on Nov 30, 1825.

Israel married **Elizabeth Wheaton** [3363] [MRIN: 1138].

1983. **Richard Angevine Underhill** [3354] was born on Jun 30, 1832.

Richard married **Phebe Elizabeth Harris** [3362] [MRIN: 1137]. Phebe died in Jan 1865 in Woodlawn, NY, USA.

1984. **Lydia Carpenter Kipp** [3473] was born on Jun 24, 1798 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Feb 9, 1875 in Kincardine, Bruce Co., ON, Can, aged 76, and was buried in Kincardine, Bruce Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 399.

CanadianHeadstones.com.

Lydia married **James Brown** [6696] [MRIN: 2265], son of **Alexander Brown** [7027], on Mar 9, 1825 in Elgin Co., Upper Canada. James was born on Oct 13, 1797 in Halifax, NS, Can, died on Jun 20, 1881 in St Thomas, Elgin Co., ON, Can, aged 83, and was buried in Kincardine, Bruce Co., ON, Can.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 3219 M i. **John K Brown** [6697].
- 3220 M ii. **James Hiram Brown** [6698].
- 3221 M iii. **George Fox Brown** [6699] was born in 1833 in Upper Canada.
- 3222 M iv. **William Penn Brown** [6700] was born on Mar 22, 1837 in Elgin Co., Upper Canada, died on Sep 4, 1880 in Picton, Prince Edward Co., ON, Can, aged 43, and was buried in Kincardine, Bruce Co., ON, Can.
- 3223 M v. **Granville Brown** [6701] was born in Jan 1839 in Upper Canada and died after 1900 in New York, NY, USA.

**1985. Harvey Kipp** [3479] was born about 1801 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on May 19, 1884 in Mayfield, Lapeer, MI, USA, aged about 83.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 596, p. 400.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

1842 Census of Canada. Canada West. London Dist. Yarmouth Twp. (Elgin Co.) LAC mf # C-1345. PDF (Image No.: 004569585\_00208). Item No. 18515. Harvey Kipp. Farmer.

1880 Census of the United States. Michigan. Lapeer. Marathon. Roll 589. P. 346D. Enumeration Dist. 176. [Boarding house?]

Kipp, Harvey 79 NY

Michigan, Deaths and Burials Index, 1867-1995.

Harvey Kipp. B abt 1801. D May 19, 1884, Mayfield Township, Lapeer, Michigan. Age 83. FHL mf # 974256.

Harvey married **Susan Macklem** [6702] [MRIN: 2266] on Dec 21, 1825 in Elgin Co., Upper Canada.

The child from this marriage was:

- 3224 M i. **Leonard Kipp** [6703] was born in 1830 in Canada.

**1986. Hiram Kipp** [3474] was born on May 31, 1802 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Apr 20, 1885 in Goodland, Lapeer Co., MI, USA, aged 82, and was buried in Goodland Twp. Cem., Imlay City, Lapeer Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 593, p. 400.

1842 Census of Canada. Canada West. London Dist. Yarmouth Twp. (Elgin Co.) LAC mf # C-1345. PDF (Image No.: 004569585\_00208). Item No. 18513. Hiram Kipp. Farmer.

1861 Census of Canada. Canada West. Elgin Co. Yarmouth Twp. P. 82. LAC mf # C-1019.

Kipp, Hiram	59	US	Quaker	Farmer
Kipp, Sarah	56	US	Quaker	
Kipp, George	22	UC	Quaker	
Kipp, Harrison	20	UC	Quaker	
Kipp, James	18	UC	Quaker	
Kipp, William	16	UC	Quaker	
Kipp, Sarah Jane	24	UC	Quaker	
Kipp, Annsynnetee	11	UC	Quaker	
Kipp, Oliver	4	UC	Quaker	

1870 Census of the United States. Michigan. Lapeer. Goodland. Roll M593\_684. P. 12 (130B) .

Hiram Kipp 66 NY Farmer

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Sarah Kipp	64	PA	Keeping House
Kipp, Wilson	25	Can	Farm Laborer
Kipp, Sarah	15	Can	At Home
Kipp, Laversa	8	Can	At Home
Kipp, Charles	7	Can	At Home
Kipp, Calista	18	MI	Keeping House
Smith, Frank	23	MI	Farm Laborer
Smith, Annsanette	21	Can	Keeping House

U.S., Indexed County Land Ownership Maps, 1860-1918.  
Hiram Kipp, Goodland, Lapeer Co., Michigan. 1874.

1880 Census of the United States. Michigan. Lapeer. Goodland. Roll 589. P. 2 (222B). Enumeration Dist. 167.  
Kipp, Hiram 78 NY Retired famer  
Kipp, Sarah 74 PA Keeping house  
Kipp, Luversa 18 ON Granddaughter Help in house  
Kipp, Charles 17 ON Grandson Help in house

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Goodland Township Cemetery, Imlay City, Lapeer County, Michigan. Memorial # 75313344.

Hiram married **Sarah Harvey** [6704] [MRIN: 2267] on Dec 21, 1825 in Elgin Co., Upper Canada. Sarah was born on Dec 11, 1804 in Doylestown, PA, USA, died on Oct 27, 1895 in Goodland, Lapeer Co., MI, USA, aged 90, and was buried in Goodland Twp. Cem., Imlay City, Lapeer Co., MI, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3225 M i. **William Harvey Kipp** [6713] was born on May 4, 1833 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Upper Canada, died on May 15, 1881 in Goodland, Lapeer Co., MI, USA, aged 48, and was buried in Goodland Twp. Cem., Imlay City, Lapeer Co., MI, USA.
- 3226 M ii. **Hiram Kipp** [6712] was born on Jul 16, 1835 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Upper Canada and died on Dec 4, 1911 in Chatham, Kent Co., ON, Can, aged 76.
- 3227 F iii. **Sarah Jane Kipp** [6709] was born in 1837 in Upper Canada.
- 3228 M iv. **George Kipp** [6706] was born on Jul 13, 1838 in Upper Canada, died on Apr 5, 1910 in Goodland, Lapeer Co., MI, USA, aged 71, and was buried in Imlay Cem., Imlay City, Lapeer Co., MI, USA.
- 3229 M v. **Harrison Kipp** [6705] was born on Jul 3, 1841 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Canada West, died on Apr 14, 1911 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., ON, Can, aged 69, and was buried in Union United Church Cem., Union, Elgin Co., ON, Can.
- 3230 M vi. **James Kipp** [6707] was born in 1843 in Canada West.
- 3231 M vii. **Willson Kipp** [6708] was born in Jun 1845 in Canada West.
- 3232 F viii. **Annsanette Kipp** [6710] was born in 1850 in Canada West.
- 3233 M ix. **Oliver Kipp** [6711] was born in 1857 in Canada West.

**1987. Jesse Kipp** [3477] was born in 1804 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Mar 12, 1883 in Grand Rapids, MI, USA, aged 79, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Walker, Kent, MI, USA.

General Notes: Recorded in the minutes of the Oswego Meeting (Quaker). Listed in 1828 Quaker Census, Norwich Monthly Meeting. Married Eliza Morgan at St. Thomas Church, Elgin Co., Ontario. Moved to Michigan in the 1860s.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 594, p. 400.

Scott Aaron.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18<sup>th</sup> Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Quaker Census of 1828, Members of the NY Yearly Meeting, The Religious Society of Friends, at the Time of Separation of 1828, edited by Loren V. Fay, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 1989. P. 129-30.  
Norwich. Hicksites.

Kipp, John  
Kipp, Ruth  
Kipp, Jesse  
Kipp, Zipporah

1842 Census of Canada. Canada West. London Dist. Yarmouth Twp. (Elgin Co.) LAC mf # C-1345. PDF (Image No.: 004569585\_00208). Item No. 18501. Jesse Kipp. Farmer.

1861 Census of Canada. Ontario. Elgin. Yarmouth 2. P. 34. LAC mf # C-1019.

Pace, David	45	UC	Spiritualist	Carpenter
Pace, Catherine	49	UC	Spiritualist	
Pace, William	16	UC	Spiritualist	
Kipp, Darwin	24	UC	none	Carpenter
Kipp, Hannah	23	UC	Spiritualist	
Kipp, Frank	1	UC	Spiritualist	
Kipp, Jessie	57	US	Quaker	Farmer
Kipp, Eliza	47	Nova Scotia	WM	
Kipp, Louisa	26	UC	WM	
Kipp, Charles	7	UC	WM	

1870 Census of The United States. Walker. Kent Co. Michigan. P. 19. Roll M593\_682.

Kipp, Jesse	65	New York	Farmer
Kipp, Eliza	56	Nova Scotia	
Kipp, Charles	15	Canada	

1880 Census of The United States. Walker. Kent Co. Michigan. P. 16. Roll T9\_587.

Kipp, Jesse	76	New York	Farmer
Kipp, Eliza	65	Nova Scotia	Keeping house
Kipp, Charles	26	Canada	Farmer
Kipp, Frank	26	Michigan	(wife) Housekeeper
Dedrich, Earnest	16	Michigan	Laborer

Jesse married **Elizabeth Morgan** [6675] [MRIN: 751], daughter of **Edward Morgan** [10119] and **Catherine Van Buskirk** [10120], on Jan 5, 1832 in Elgin Co., Upper Canada. Elizabeth was born in 1814 in Nova Scotia, Can, died on Jun 11, 1894 in Grand Rapids, MI, USA, aged 80, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Walker, Kent, MI, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3234 F i. **Anna Marie Kipp** [6714] was born on Jun 15, 1833 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Upper Canada, died on May 24, 1909 in Michigan, USA, aged 75, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Grand Rapids, Kent Co., MI, USA.
- 3235 F ii. **Elizabeth Kipp** [6715] was born in 1834 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Upper Canada.
- 3236 F iii. **Louisa Kipp** [6676] was born in 1835 in Sparta, Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Upper Canada and died after 1880 in Grand Rapids, MI, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

3237 M iv. **Darwin E. Kipp** [6212] was born in Feb 1837 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Upper Canada, died on Jun 10, 1908 in Grand Rapids, MI, USA, aged 71, and was buried in Walker, MI, USA.

3238 M v. **Charles E Kipp** [6716] was born in Feb 1855 in Sparta, Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Canada West and died on Jan 17, 1921 in Grand Rapids, MI, USA, aged 65.

**1988. Maria Kipp** [3476] was born about 1807 in Dutchess Co., NY, died on Aug 30, 1891 in Ontario, Can, aged about 84, and was buried in Union United Church Cemetery, Union, Yarmouth Twp., Elgin Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Recorded in the minutes of the Oswego Meeting (Quaker).

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 400.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18<sup>th</sup> Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

1891 Census of Canada. Ontario. Elgin East. Yarmouth. P. 52. LAC mf # T-6333.

Steel, Emery 57 ON Bapt Retired Farmer

Steel, Emeline 57 ON Bapt

Steel, Ralph 35 ON Bapt Farmer

Steel, Deloso 24 US m Bapt Retail Dry Goods Clerk

Steel, Maria 84 US Friend Farmer

Canada Gen Web's Cemetery Project.

Union United Church Cemetery, 5889 Coborn Rd (now Stone Church Rd), Union, Yarmouth Township (Conc 3, lot 4), Elgin County, Ontario. GPS: 42.699343,-81.190084.

Maria married **Jonathan Steele** [6718] [MRIN: 2269] on Apr 2, 1828 in St Thomas, Elgin Co., Upper Canada. Jonathan was born about 1807 in Port Colborne, Elgin Co., Upper Canada, died on Sep 9, 1887 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Upper Canada, aged about 80, and was buried in Union United Church Cemetery, Union, Yarmouth Twp., Elgin Co., ON, Can.

Children from this marriage were:

3239 M i. **Emery J Steele** [6723] was born in 1833 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Upper Canada and died on Dec 3, 1899 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., ON, Can, aged 66.

3240 M ii. **William Steele** [6721] was born on Jan 4, 1840 in Upper Canada and died on Mar 30, 1862, aged 22.

3241 F iii. **Ann Maria Steele** [6720] was born in 1845 in Canada West.

3242 M iv. **George Steele** [6722] was born in May 1849 in Canada West and died on Dec 6, 1873, aged 24.

**1989. Caleb Carpenter Kipp** [3478] was born on Mar 7, 1809 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Dec 23, 1885 in Elgin, Kane Co., IL, USA, aged 76, and was buried in Bluff City Cem., Elgin, Cook Co., IL, USA.

General Notes: Quaker. Recorded in the Creek meeting records after 1807. A member of the "Spartan Rangers" in the rebellion of 1837, he was jailed in London for his part in the Rebellion. Sentences to be banished from the Province. Caleb Kipp, yeoman, Dec. 1, 1837, pet. under 1 Vict. c. 10, banished from the Province for life.

He left Canada with his wife and family in a covered wagon. He travelled to Detroit, went across Michigan and into Illinois where he settled near the Fox River in the town of Elgin (then called Clinton), Kane County. He became a respectable citizen and sent three sons off to fight for the Union Army in the Civil War. He kept in touch with his Sparta relatives.

A PIONEER GONE

Caleb Kipp died at 6 o'clock last evening of enlargement of the liver. He had been sick for several months and death was expected. He was born in New York state and came to Illinois many years ago, engaging in farming. West of Elgin, a few miles, "Kipp's corners" will bear his name perhaps for generations. He acquired considerable property

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

and died in very comfortable circumstances at his home 234 Highland avenue. A wife and several children survive. Of the children, Granville lives in the far west, Warren is a citizen of Elgin. The funeral will be held at the house at 2 o'clock Saturday.

Elgin Daily News, Elgin IL, Dec. 24, 1885. p4, c5.

## Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 595, p. 400.

Copies or Extracts of Correspondence Relative to the Affairs of British North America, Ordered, by The House of Commons to be Printed, 11 February 1839. P. 378. [Early Canadiana Online - [www.canadiana.org](http://www.canadiana.org)]

The Life and Times of Wm. Lyon MacKenzie, with an Account of the Canadian Rebellion of 1837, and the Subsequent Frontier Disturbances, Chiefly from un-published Documents, by Charles Lindsey, Vol. II, P.R. Randall, Toronto, CW: 1862. P, 394. [Early Canadiana Online - [www.canadiana.org](http://www.canadiana.org)]

World Connect web site of Colleen Porcina [katcol@dccnet.com](mailto:katcol@dccnet.com)

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18<sup>th</sup> Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. *District Marriage Registers, 1801-1858*. MS 248\_03. 1834. No. 174. London District. Bride and Groom both of Yarmouth Twp. Witnesses: Jesse Kipp and Samuel Mills. License. Married by David McKenzie, Minister of the Scotch Presbyterian Church.

U.S. General Land Office Records, 1796-1907.

Caleb Kipp. Issue date March 10, 1843. 80 acres. 3rd Meridian. Kane County, Illinois. Twp 40-N Range 8-E Section 10. Land Office Chicago. Accession # IL0900\_.218.

1850 Census of the United States. Illinois. Kane. Elgin. Roll M432\_112. P. 19B.

Kipp, Caleb	41	NY	Farmer
Kipp, Phebe	38	U Canada	
Kipp, Warren	14	UC	
Kipp, Elma	12	UC	
Kipp, Melbourne	10	Ill	
Kipp, Noah	7	Ill	

1860 Census of the United States. Illinois. Kane. Elgin. Roll M653\_191. P. 363(597).

Kipp, Caleb	51	NY	Farmer
Kipp, Phoebe	49	NY	
Kipp, Warren	24	Can W	Laborer Farm
Kipp, Elma	22	Can W	Sewing at home
Kipp, Melburn	19	IL	Laborer Farm
Kipp, Noah	17	IL	
Kipp, Harriett	12	IL	
Kipp, Granville	9	IL	
Kipp, Dun	7	IL	

1870 Census of the United States. Illinois. Kane. Elgin. Roll M593\_237. P. 117 (343A).

Kipp, Caleb C	62	NY	Retiered Farmer
Kipp, Phoebe	58	Can E	Keeping House
Kipp, Harriet M	21	IL	
Hallock, Parker	21	NY	Carpenter

1880 Census of the United States. Illinois. Kane. Elgin. Roll 218. P. 44 (293D). Enuemraiton Dist. 84.

Kipp, Caleb	71	NY	retired farmer
-------------	----	----	----------------

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kipp, Phoebe 68 Can keeping house

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Bluff City Cemetery, Elgin, Cook County, Illinois. Plot: section 9. Memorial # 98628111.

Caleb married **Phoebe Mills** [6644] [MRIN: 2250] on May 8, 1834 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Upper Canada. Phoebe was born on Jul 11, 1812 in Canada, died on Aug 22, 1900 in Elgin, Kane Co., IL, USA, aged 88, and was buried in Bluff City Cem., Elgin, Cook Co., IL, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3243 M i. **Warren Kipp** [6727] was born on Mar 24, 1836 in Canada West, died on Sep 20, 1909 in Elgin, Kane Co., IL, USA, aged 73, and was buried in Bluff City Cem., Elgin, Cook Co., IL, USA.
- 3244 F ii. **Elma Julia Kipp** [6728] was born on Jun 10, 1838 in Canada West, died on Sep 20, 1864 in Illinois, USA, aged 26, and was buried in Bluff City Cem., Elgin, Cook Co., IL, USA.
- 3245 M iii. **Melbourne Kipp** [6645] was born on Oct 20, 1840 in Elgin, Kane Co., IL, USA, died on Mar 2, 1920 in Phoenix, Maricopa Co., AR, USA, aged 79, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Rockford, Winnebago Co., IL, USA.
- 3246 M iv. **Noah Kipp** [6731] was born on Feb 19, 1843 in Elgin, Kane Co., IL, USA, died on Apr 11, 1924 in Elgin, Kane Co., IL, USA, aged 81, and was buried in Bluff City Cem., Elgin, Cook Co., IL, USA.
- 3247 F v. **Harriet M Kipp** [6732] was born on Sep 19, 1848 in Elgin, Kane Co., IL, USA, died on Dec 18, 1870 in Elgin, Kane Co., IL, USA, aged 22, and was buried in Bluff City Cem., Elgin, Cook Co., IL, USA.
- 3248 M vi. **Granville H Kipp** [6733] was born in Mar 1851 in Illinois, USA and died on Jul 5, 1931 in Sacramento, CA, USA, aged 80.
- 3249 M vii. **Duson Kipp** [6734] was born in 1853 in Illinois, USA.

**1990. Zipporah Kipp** [3475] was born on Jun 2, 1811 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Dec 20, 1885 in Kincardine, Bruce Co., ON, Can, aged 74.

General Notes: Quaker. Recorded in the Creek meeting records after 1807.  
Listed in the 1828 Quaker Census, Norwich Monthly Meeting.

Soures:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 400.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18<sup>th</sup> Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

Quaker Census of 1828, Members of the NY Yearly Meeting, The Religious Society of Friends, at the Time of Separation of 1828, edited by Loren V. Fay, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 1989.

Quaker Census of 1828, Members of the NY Yearly Meeting, The Religious Society of Friends, at the Time of Separation of 1828, edited by Loren V. Fay, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 1989. P. 129-30.

Upper Canada Marriage Bonds (1803-1865), LAC.

Bond 3256, Date: 1833-12-13, Mf C-6782, Vol. 24.

John Crabbe and Zepprat Kipp both of Yarmouth Twp, Middlesex County, Upper Canada.

1881 Census of Canada. Ontario. Bruce South 176. F 1 Kincardine. P. 29. LAC mf # C-13275.

Brown, James 83 NS Ch of Eng

Crable, Trippoah 69 US Quaker [Zipporah]

Gordon, Kety 26 ON Ca Persby Servant

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. Registrations of Deaths - 1869 to 1932. MS935. Dec. 20, 1885. Bruce

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

County. Reg. # 002009.

Zipporah married **John Crable** [3218] [MRIN: 1085] on Dec 19, 1833 in Elgin Co., Canada West. John was born in 1815 in Albany, Albany Co., NY, USA and died about 1881 in Ontario, Can, aged about 66.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3250 M i. **Ralph Crable** [13405] was born in 1835.
- 3251 M ii. **William H Crable** [13406] was born on Nov 9, 1836.
- 3252 M iii. **George T M Crable** [13407] was born on Apr 12, 1839.
- 3253 M iv. **John J Crable** [13408] was born on Apr 20, 1841 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Canada West and died on Feb 29, 1856, aged 14.
- 3254 F v. **Elvira M Crable** [13409] was born on Apr 20, 1844 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Canada West.
- 3255 F vi. **Estella Louisa Crable** [6766] was born on Aug 21, 1848 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Canada West.

**1991. Joseph Kipp** [3480] was born in Dutchess Co., NY and died in Ontario, Can.

General Notes: Quaker. Recorded in the Creek meeting records after 1807.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 597, p. 400.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18<sup>th</sup> Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

**1992. William Kipp** [3481] was born in Dutchess Co., NY and died in Ontario, Can.

General Notes: Quaker. Recorded in the Creek meeting records after 1807.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 598, p. 400.

The Settlers of the Beekman Patent. An Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18<sup>th</sup> Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J Doherty, Pleasant Valley NY, 2003.

**1993. Elze Kipp** [3482].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 400.

**1994. Mary Ann Kipp** [3483].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 400.

**1995. James Kipp** [3484].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 400.

**1996. Isaiah Green** [3486].

**1997. Samuel Green** [3487].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**1998. William M Green** [3488].

**1999. Amelia Green** [3489].

**2000. Samuel Green** [5894].

**2001. William Hewlett** [6692] was born on Nov 9, 1802 and died on Nov 13, 1892, aged 90.

William married **Anne Marie Wilber** [6693] [MRIN: 2263] on Jan 1, 1811. Anne was born on Jan 1, 1811.

**2002. Hiram Hewlett** [3497] was born on Mar 22, 1804, died on Aug 1, 1878, aged 74, and was buried in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1860 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess, Hyde Park. Roll M653\_740. P. 181 (867).

Hewlett, Hiram 55 Ny Farmer

Hewlett, Elizabeth 38

Hewlett, Matilda 18

Hewlett, Ezra 15

Hewlett, Wicks 13

Hewlett, Orlando 9

Hiram married **Jane Ann Alby** [3506] [MRIN: 1193].

**2003. Daniel Hewlett** [6690] was born on Jun 23, 1806 and died on Feb 16, 1807.

**2004. Elizabeth Hewlett** [3491] was born on Mar 27, 1808, died on Aug 9, 1896, aged 88, and was buried in Crum Elbow, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Elizabeth married **Jonathan Baker** [3500] [MRIN: 1187] about 1827. Jonathan was born in 1806.

Children from this marriage were:

3256 M i. **Hewlett Baker** [6741] was born in 1828.

3257 M ii. **Isaac Baker** [6742] was born in 1829.

3258 M iii. **Edwin Baker** [6743] was born in 1831.

**2005. Phoebe Hewlett** [3496] was born on Mar 16, 1809 and died on Mar 26, 1898 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 89.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Phoebe married **Stephen Briggs** [3505] [MRIN: 1192] about 1824. Stephen was born in 1807.

Children from this marriage were:

3259 M i. **Hiram Briggs** [6735] was born in 1925.

3260 F ii. **Mary Briggs** [6736] was born in 1826.

3261 M iii. **Wilhelm Briggs** [6737] was born in 1828.

3262 F iv. **Martha Briggs** [6738] was born in 1830.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

3263 F v. **Charlotte Briggs** [6739] was born in 1843.

3264 F vi. **Sarah Briggs** [6740] was born in 1843.

**2006. Hannah Hewlett** [3492] was born on Mar 7, 1812.

Hannah married **George Holmes** [3501] [MRIN: 1188] about 1833. George was born in 1810 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

3265 F i. **Jemima Holmes** [6746] was born in 1834 in New York, USA.

3266 M ii. **Ezra Holmes** [6747] was born in 1835 in New York, USA.

3267 F iii. **Sara A Holmes** [6748] was born in 1842 in New York, USA.

3268 F iv. **Phebe Holmes** [6749] was born in 1844 in New York, USA.

3269 F v. **Charloette Holmes** [6750] was born in 1846 in New York, USA.

**2007. James Kipp Hewlett** [3495] was born on Feb 18, 1814 and died in Mar 1892, aged 78.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

James married **Phebe Ann Burger** [3504] [MRIN: 1191] about 1829.

Children from this marriage were:

3270 M i. **Theodore Hewlett** [6744] was born in 1830.

3271 F ii. **Mary Hewlett** [6745] was born in 1832.

**2008. Caleb Carpenter Hewlett** [3498] was born on Dec 24, 1817 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Jul 17, 1880 in Colony, Anderson Co., KS, USA, aged 62, and was buried in Colony Cem., Colony, Anderson Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1860 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess, Hyde Park. Roll M653\_740. P. 181 (867).

Hewlett, Caleb 40 NY Farmer

Hewlett, Elizabeth 23 NY

Hewlett, Stephen B 1 NY

Still, Lucy 50 NY

Hewlett, Theodore 16 NY

Miller, Henry 44 NY

Miller, Nancy 47 NY

Miller, Israel D 6 NY

1870 Census of the United States. Colorado Territory. Jefferson. Roll M593\_95. P. 26 (364B).

Hewlett, Caleb C 51 NY Farmer

Hewlett, Elizabeth 33 NY Keeping House

Hewlett, Stephen B 11 NY

Hewlett, Charles 8 NY

Hewlett, Mary L 5 NY

Hewlett, Miles C 4 CO

Hewlett, Merritt 4 CO

Stewart, Nathaniel 49 NJ Farmer

Barnes, Clark 23 NY Farmer

Green, General 27 MO Famr Laborer

1880 Census of the United States. Kansas. Anderson. Ozark. Roll 372. P. 14 (181B). Enumeration Dist. 17.

Hewlett, Caleb 62 NY Farmer Gen. Debility

Hewlett, Elizabeth 43 NY Keeping House

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Hewlett, Stephen B 21 NY At Home  
Hewlett, Charles B 18 NY At Home  
Hewlett, Mary L 15 NY At Home  
Hewlett, Miles 13 CO At Home  
Hewlett, Merrett 13 CO At Home  
Barnes, Stephen S 68 NY Farmer Father-in-law  
Barnes, Heulda 69 NH Keeping House Mother-in-law

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Colony Cemetery, Colony, Anderson County, Kansas. Memorial # 51566414.  
GPS N 38.06527 W -95.36340.

Caleb married **Elizabeth Britton Barnes** [6751] [MRIN: 2273], daughter of **Stephen S Barnes** [12890] and **Heulda B [Barnes]** [12891], about 1858. Elizabeth was born on Mar 2, 1837 in New York, USA, died on Dec 22, 1921 in Gardner, Johnson Co., KS, USA, aged 84, and was buried in Colony Cem., Colony, Anderson Co., KS, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3272 M i. **Stephen Barnes Hewlett** [6752] was born on May 29, 1859 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Mar 6, 1930 in Englewood, Arapahoe Co., CO, USA, aged 70, and was buried in Fairmount Cem., Denver, Denver Co., CO, USA.
- 3273 M ii. **Charles Barnes Hewlett** [12798] was born on Sep 27, 1861 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on May 24, 1931 in Kansas City, Wyandotte Co., KS, USA, aged 69, and was buried in Mount Hope Cem., Kansas City, Wyandotte Co., KS, USA.
- 3274 F iii. **Mary Lucia Hewlett** [12799] was born on Jan 4, 1865 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Mar 9, 1962 in Gardner, Johnson Co., KS, USA, aged 97, and was buried in Gardner Cem., Gardner, Johnson Co., KS, USA.
- 3275 M iv. **Merritt Hewlett** [12800] was born on Aug 8, 1866 in Colorado Springs, El Paso Co., CO, USA, died on Feb 27, 1942 in Prescott, Linn Co., KS, USA, aged 75, and was buried in Colony Cem., Colony, Anderson Co., KS, USA.
- 3276 M v. **Miles Carpenter Hewlett** [12801] was born on Aug 6, 1866 in Colorado Springs, El Paso Co., CO, USA, died on Oct 26, 1952 in Santa Cruz, Santa Cruz Co., CA, USA, aged 86, and was buried in Larned Cem., Larned, Pawnee Co., KS, USA.

**2009. Zipporah C. Hewlett** [3493] was born on Mar 15, 1818 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Mar 10, 1859 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 40, and was buried in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

Zipporah married **Isaac W. Wood** [3502] [MRIN: 1189]. Isaac was born in 1814 in New York, USA.

**2010. John Kipp Hewlett** [3499] was born on Mar 3, 1820 and died in Sep 1892 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 72.

John married **Angelina Marshall** [6755] [MRIN: 2274]. Angelina was born in 1828.

John next married **Mary K.** [Hewlett] [6756] [MRIN: 2275] about 1864. Mary was born in 1837 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3277 F i. **Minnie B. Hewlett** [6757] was born in 1865 in New York, USA.
- 3278 F ii. **Harriet L. Hewlett** [6758] was born in 1867 in New York, USA.
- 3279 F iii. **Frederika E. Hewlett** [6759] was born in 1870 in New York, USA.
- 3280 F iv. **Marian W. Hewlett** [6760] was born in 1873 in New York, USA.
- 3281 M v. **Raynaldo Hewlett** [6761] was born in 1878 in New York, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**2011. Isaac S Hewlett** [3494] was born on Nov 27, 1822 and died in 1902, aged 80.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Isaac married **Letitia Halstead** [3503] [MRIN: 1190] about 1846. Letitia was born in 1824.

Children from this marriage were:

3282 M i. **W Irwin Hewlett** [6753] was born in 1847.

3283 M ii. **Samuel D Hewlett** [6754] was born in May 1855 in New York, USA and died in 1935 in Pleasant Valley, NY, USA, aged 80.

**2012. Rosannah Hewlett** [6691] was born on Mar 16, 1825 and died on Mar 20, 1825.

**2013. Thomas Arnold** [3516].

**2014. Milton Arnold** [3517].

**2015. Otis Arnold** [3518].

**2016. Lydia Arnold** [3519].

**2017. Gilbert Arnold** [3520].

**2018. Arba Arnold** [3521].

**2019. Rhoda Arnold** [3522].

**2020. Stephen T Kipp** [3830] was born in 1816 in Westchester Co., NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 470, p. 408.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

1850 US Census. Ossining, Westchester, NY. Family #52. p. 4.

Kipp, Tamor 71 NY

Stephen T 34 NY Foundryman

Benjamin F 31 NY Keeper in Prison

Stephen married **Phebe Jane Horton** [9554] [MRIN: 3261], daughter of **Joseph C Horton** [9555] and **Sarah Green** [9556], in 1842. Phebe was born in 1820 in Westchester Co., NY.

Children from this marriage were:

3284 M i. **William H Kipp** [9557] was born about 1842 in Ossining, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

3285 M ii. **Samuel E Kipp** [9558] was born about 1851 in Ossining, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

3286 F iii. **Sarah Jane Kipp** [9559] was born about 1853 in Ossining, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

3287 F iv. **Emily B Kipp** [9560] was born about 1855 in Ossining, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

3288 M v. **Charles Kipp** [9561] was born about 1857 in Ossining, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

**2021. Benjamin F Kipp** [3831] was born in 1819.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 471, p. 408.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1850 US Census. Ossining, Westchester, NY. Family #52. p. 4.

Kipp, Tamor 71 NY  
Stephen T 34 NY Foundryman  
Benjamin F 31 NY Keeper in Prison

**2022. Sarah Kipp** [3832].

**2023. Lydia Kipp** [3833].

**2024. Welland Arnold** [3523].

**2025. Albert Arnold** [3524].

**2026. Susan Arnold** [3525].

**2027. Sirius Arnold** [3526].

**2028. Lorenzo Dow Brady** [5895] was born on Jan 19, 1810 in New York, USA, died on Feb 27, 1892 in Aurora, Kane Co., IL, USA, aged 82, and was buried in Spring Lake Cem., Aurora, Kane Co., IL, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Family Bible of John B Brady. The Holy Bible. Printed and Published by M. Carey. Philadelphia. 1813.

1850 Census of the United States. Illinois. Kane. Aurora. Roll M432\_112. P. 196A.

Brady, L B 42 NY Merchant  
Brady, Caroline 32 NY  
Brady, Susan 4 IL  
Brady, Julia 2 IL  
Brady, Lorenzo 3/12 IL  
Jones, Phebe 19 NY

1860 Census of the United States. Illinois. Kane. Auruora. Roll M653\_191. P. 95 (331).

Brady, L B 50 NY Merchant  
Brady, Caroline 40 NY wife  
Brady, Sue 14 IL  
Brady, Julia 11 IL  
Brady, Lorenzo D 7 IL  
Brady, Caroline 5 IL  
Brady, Marion 1/12 IL  
Jones, Phebe 28 NY

1870 Census of the United States. Illinois. Kane. Aurora. Roll M592\_236. P. 130 (90B).

Brady, L D 60 NY Merchant  
Brady, Caroline 50 NY Housekeeper  
Brady, Sue 24 IL  
Brady, Julia 22 IL  
Brady, John 17 IL  
Brady, L K 14 IL  
Brady, Marion 11 IL  
Kirsch, Susie 20 Luxemburg Domestic  
Emmerson, E J 22 MA  
Forbes, Wm 14 IL  
Tousley, Thos 25 NY Clerk

1880 Census of the United States. Illinois. Kane. Aurora. Roll 217. P. 6 (60B). Enumeration Dist. 073.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Brady, L D 70 NY Mayor  
Brady, Caroline 60 NY Keeping House  
Brady, John 28 IL Painter Son  
Brady, Kittie 25 IL At Home Dau  
Haring, C H 29 NY Dry Goods Dealer son-in-law  
Haring, Marion 21 IL At Home Dau  
Brady, Ette 22 MN At Home Dau-in-law  
Bird, Ada 21 WI Music Teacher Boarder

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Spring Lake Cemetery, Aururoa, Kane Co., Illinois. Memorial # 21964688. GPS N 41.74170 W -88.32440.

Lorenzo married **Susannah B Fowler** [5908] [MRIN: 2017] on Nov 28, 1835. Susannah died on Apr 25, 1844 in Big Rock, Kane Co., IL, USA and was buried in Fowler Grove Cem., Big Rock, Kane Co., IL, USA.

Lorenzo next married **Caroline Kennon** [5909] [MRIN: 2018] on Feb 20, 1845. Caroline was born in 1819 in New York, USA, died on Jul 21, 1883 in Aurora, Kane Co., IL, USA, aged 64, and was buried in Spring Lake Cem., Aurora, Kane Co., IL, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3289 F i. **Julia Brady** [5910] was born on May 29, 1846 in Illinois, USA.
- 3290 F ii. **Susannah Brady** [5911] was born on Jul 18, 1848 in Illinois, USA.
- 3291 M iii. **Lorenzo D Brady** [11671] was born on Aug 10, 1850 in Illinois, USA, died in 1851 in Aurora, Kane Co., IL, USA, aged 1, and was buried in Spring Lake Cem., Aurora, Kane Co., IL, USA.
- 3292 M iv. **John D Brady** [11672] was born on Oct 3, 1852 in Illinois, USA.
- 3293 F v. **Lydia Caroline (Kittie) Brady** [11673] was born on May 20, 1855 in Illinois, USA.
- 3294 F vi. **Marion Brady** [11674] was born on Dec 25, 1858 in Illinois, USA.

**2029. Jesse Brady** [5896] was born on May 5, 1815, died on Mar 1, 1896 in Big Rock, Kane Co., IL, USA, aged 80, and was buried in Fowler Grove Cem., Big Rock, Kane Co., IL, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Family Bible of John B Brady. The Holy Bible. Printed and Published by M. Carey. Philadelphia. 1813.

1850 Census of the United States. Illinois. Kendall. Little Rock. Roll M432\_113. P. 229A.

Brady, John T H 38 NY Merchant  
Brady, Jessee 35 NY  
Brady, Dorinda 49 NY  
Brady, Anna 37 NY  
Johnson, Martha 13 Norway

1870 Census of the United States. Illinois. Kendall. Little Rock. Roll M593\_239. P. 26/27 (415B).

Brady, Jesse 57 NY Fruit Gardener  
Brady, Anna 58 NY Keeping House  
Brady, Fanny 18 NY  
Brady, Howard R 16 WI Works in Garden

1880 Census of the United States. Illinois. Kendall. Little Rock. Roll 219. P. 7 (360C). Enumeration Dist. 101.

Brady, John T H 68 NY Physician  
Brady, Jesse 65 NY Carpenter/Printer  
Brady, Anna 68 NY Keeps house  
Bryan, Mary A 22 Eng Servant houes work

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Fowler Grove Cemetery, Big Rock, Kane Co., Illinois. Memorial # 44532049.

---

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

GPS N 41.73280 W-88.55280.

Jesse married **Anne Fowler** [5902] [MRIN: 2012] on May 14, 1837. Anne was born on Apr 26, 1813, died on Oct 10, 1900 in Big Rock, Kane Co., IL, USA, aged 87, and was buried in Fowler Grove Cem., Big Rock, Kane Co., IL, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

3295 F i. **Fanny Brady** [11694] was born in 1852 in New York, USA.

3296 M ii. **Howard R Brady** [11695] was born in 1854 in Wisconsin, USA.

**2030. Gilbert Arnold Brady** [5897] was born on Apr 6, 1827 in New York, NY, USA, died on Nov 14, 1897 in Chicago, Cook Co., IL, USA, aged 70, and was buried in Rose Hill Cem., Chicago, Cook Co., IL, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Family Bible of John B Brady. The Holy Bible. Printed and Published by M. Carey. Philadelphia. 1813.

1850 Census of the United States. Illinois. Kendall. Little Rock. Roll M432\_113. P. 230A.

Brady, Gilbert A 23 NY Merchant

Brady, Kate M 21 NY

Bemina, Emma 7 NY

etc.

1860 Census of the United States. Illinois. LaSalle. Manlius. Roll M653\_196. P. 247.

Brady, Gilbert A 32 NY Merchant

Brady, Kate M 31 NY

Brady, Ella 8 IL

Brady, Charles G 5 IL

Brady, Lida A 2 IL

Brady, Harriet 1 IL

Haines, Lorenzo 16 IL

Fitzgerald, Catherine 24 CT Sewing Girl

Mead, Angeline 22 NY

Mooney, Mary 20 Ire Servant

Dunn, Helen 21 Ire Servant

1870 Census of the United States. Illinois. Cook. Chicago Ward 14. Roll M593\_207. P. 585A

Brady, Gilbert 44 NY Manf Agent

Brady, Kate 42 OH Keeping House

Brady, Ella 18 IL At Home

Brady, Charles 16 IL Clerk in Store

Brady, Hattie 11 IL Attending School

Brady, Gilbert 5 IL At Home

1880 Census of the United States. Illinois. Cook. Chicago. Roll 197. P. 36 (49D). Enumeration Dsit. 157.

Brady, Gilbert A 53 NY Real Estate Agent

Brady, Kate M 52 NY Keeping House

Brady, Chas G 25 IL Machinist

Brady, Harriet L 21 IL At Home

Brady, Gilberta 15 IL At School

Brady, Margaret 23 Ger At Home Daughter-in-law

Brady, Ona 7 IL At Home

Cook County, Illinois, Deaths Index, 1878-1922 . FHL 1033041.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Gilbert married **Catherine M. Carr** [5903] [MRIN: 2013] on May 1, 1849. Catherine was born in 1829 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3297 F i. **Lida A Brady** [11675] was born on Sep 29, 1850 in Illinois, USA and died on Aug 7, 1851.
- 3298 F ii. **Ella Brady** [11679] was born on Dec 6, 1851 in Illinois, USA.
- 3299 F iii. **Harriet Lillian Brady** [11680] was born on Apr 26, 1852 in Illinois, USA.
- 3300 M iv. **Charles G Brady** [11681] was born on Nov 21, 1854 in Illinois, USA.
- 3301 F v. **Lida A Brady** [11682] was born on Dec 31, 1857 in Illinois, USA.
- 3302 F vi. **Gilberetta Brady** [11683] was born on Aug 7, 1865 in Illinois, USA.

**2031. Emmeline C Brady** [5898] was born on Oct 20, 1808 in New York, USA and died on Jan 4, 1889, aged 80.

General Notes: Sources:

Family Bible of John B Brady. The Holy Bible. Printed and Published by M. Carey. Philadelphia. 1813.

Emmeline married **David C Underhill** [5904] [MRIN: 2014] on May 7, 1842. David was born in 1816 in New York, USA.

**2032. John T H Brady MD** [5899] was born on Nov 10, 1811 in New York, USA, died on Oct 26, 1896 in Big Rock, Kane Co., IL, USA, aged 84, and was buried in Fowler Grove Cem., Big Rock, Kane Co., IL, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Family Bible of John B Brady. The Holy Bible. Printed and Published by M. Carey. Philadelphia. 1813.

1850 Census of the United States. Illinois. Kendall. Little Rock. Roll M432\_113. P. 229A.

Brady, John T H	38	NY	Merchant
Brady, Jessee	35	NY	
Brady, Dorinda	49	NY	
Brady, Anna	37	NY	
Johnson, Martha	13	Norway	

1860 Census of the United States. Illinois. Kendall. Little Rock. Roll M653\_194. P. 312.

Brady, J T H	48	NY	Physician
Brady, Dorinda	57	NY	
Price, Mary	21	IL	Teacher
Hill, Cathn	19	NJ	Domestic

1870 Census of the United States. Illinois. Kendall. Little Rock. Roll M593\_239. P. 4 (404B).

Brady, J T H	58	NY	Ohysician
Brady, Dorinda	69	NY	Keeping House
Tripp, Charles	15	IL	Works on farm

1880 Census of the United States. Illinois. Kendall. Little Rock. Roll 219. P. 7 (360C). Enumeration Dist. 101.

Brady, John T H	68	NY	Physician
Brady, Jesse	65	NY	Carpenter/Printer
Brady, Anna	68	NY	Keeps house
Bryan, Mary A	22	Eng	Servant houes work

Find A Grave. [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Fowler Grove Cemetery, Big Rock, Kane Co., Illinois. Memorial # 44510405.  
GPS N 41.73280 W-88.55280.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

John married **Dorinda Fowler** [5905] [MRIN: 2015] on Apr 23, 1842. Dorinda was born on Feb 28, 1801 in New York, USA, died on May 11, 1880 in Big Rock, Kane Co., IL, USA, aged 79, and was buried in Fowler Grove Cem., Big Rock, Kane Co., IL, USA.

John next married **Emeline B Wiley** [11693] [MRIN: 4033]. Emeline was born on Sep 28, 1837, died on Jun 14, 1908 in Big Rock, Kane Co., IL, USA, aged 70, and was buried in Fowler Grove Cem., Big Rock, Kane Co., IL, USA.

**2033. Peter Howard Brady** [5900] was born on Jan 3, 1821 in New York, USA and died on Oct 10, 1866 in Whitewater, Walworth Co., WI, USA, aged 45.

General Notes: As a man he moved to Illinois, and was employed as merchant's clerk in Auroua till 1841, when he moved to Whitewater, Wisconsin and engaged as clerk in the general store of P. Beck, continuing under the firm of Peck & Keep, till 1848, when he was admitted as a member of the firm. When the firm was dissolved in 1851 he entered into partnership with Jacob Dtarin and D S Cook in the same line. In 1857, he sold his interest to his partners and bought into the Whitewater Foundry, with Allen & Powers. He sold his interest here and removed to Plano, Illinois in 1865 to invest in his brother Jesse's fruit farm but his health started failing and he returned to Whitewater, Walworth Co., Illinois, where he died.

Sources:

Family Bible of John B Brady. The Holy Bible. Printed and Published by M. Carey. Philadelphia. 1813.

History of Walworth County. Wisconsin. P. 616/7.

1850 Census of the United States. Wisconsin. Walworth. Whitewater. Roll M432\_1007. P. 304A

Peck, Philander P 44 NY Merchant

Peck, Clarissa 32 NY  
family etc.

Brady, P H 28 NY

1860 Census of the United States. Wisconsin. Walworth. Whitewater. Roll M653\_1434. P. 145 (709).

Brady, P H 39 NY Stove Factory

Brady, Margaret W 28 NY

Brady, Howard R 7 WI

Fekley, Catherine 20 Ire Servant

U.S., Civil War Draft Registrations Records, 1863-1865

Peter H Brady, Walworth, Wisconsin. Age 42. Unmarried. B New York.

Peter married **Margaret U Rameau** [11702] [MRIN: 4036] on Apr 22, 1852. Margaret died on Feb 9, 1861.

Children from this marriage were:

3303 M i. **Howard R Brady** [11705] was born in Sep 1853 in Whitewater, Walworth Co., WI, USA, died in 1901 in Mendota, LaSalle Co., IL, USA, aged 48, and was buried in Restland Cem., Mendota, LaSalle Co., IL, USA.

3304 M ii. **George P Brady** [11706] was born circa 1861.

Peter next married **Harriet A Wilkinson** [11703] [MRIN: 4037] on Oct 18, 1865.

The child from this marriage was:

3305 F i. **Anna C Brady** [11704].

**2034. Harriet A Brady** [5901] was born on Oct 16, 1823 in New York, USA and died on Dec 24, 1853, aged 30.

General Notes: Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Family Bible of John B Brady. The Holy Bible. Printed and Published by M. Carey. Philadelphia. 1813.

Harriet married **David L Carpenter** [5906] [MRIN: 2016] on Oct 7, 1847 in Kane Co., IL, USA. David was born in 1825 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

3306 M i. **Howard B Carpenter** [11676] was born on Jul 24, 1848 in Illinois, USA.

3307 M ii. **Charles D Carpenter** [11677] was born on Feb 25, 1850 in Illinois, USA.

3308 M iii. **L D Carpenter** [11678] was born on Feb 2, 1852.

3309 F iv. **Hannah Carpenter** [5907].

**2035. Samuel K Brady** [9852] was born on Sep 30, 1813 and died on Jun 21, 1814.

General Notes: Sources:

Family Bible of John B Brady. The Holy Bible. Printed and Published by M. Carey. Philadelphia. 1813.

**2036. Simeon W Brady** [11668] was born on Mar 17, 1818 and died on Mar 17, 1825, aged 7.

General Notes: Sources:

Family Bible of John B Brady. The Holy Bible. Printed and Published by M. Carey. Philadelphia. 1813.

**2037. Thomas C Brady** [11669] was born on Nov 8, 1830 and died on Apr 20, 1832, aged 1.

General Notes: Sources:

Family Bible of John B Brady. The Holy Bible. Printed and Published by M. Carey. Philadelphia. 1813.

**2038. William H Kipp** [3835].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 472, p. 408.

**2039. Samuel Kipp** [6309] was born in 1832 and died before 1868.

Samuel married someone.

His child was:

3310 F i. **Julia Kipp** [6389].

**2040. Daughter Kipp** [13987] was born on Mar 24, 1834.

**2041. Mary Ann Kipp** [6303] was born in L'Assomption, QC, Can, died on Aug 29, 1865 in St. Hyacinthe, QC, Can, and was buried on Sep 1, 1865 in Montreal, QC, Can.

General Notes: Mary Ann Kipp, daughter of James Kipp VI and of his first wife Elizabeth Rocheleau was probably born at Assomption, in Lower Canada, and appears to have been raised in this location by her uncle and her aunt, Médard Bruguière and Elizabeth Kipp, after her parents left Canada for the West.

The 3rd October 1843, at Assomption, she married Louis Gustave de Lorimier, clerk of the Circuit court of Assomption.

Mary Ann Kipp de Lorimier died at St. Hyacinthe the 29th August 1865. Her funeral service took place at St. Hyacinthe the 1st of September 1865 and the body was placed aboard the train to Montreal and was buried the same day in the cemetery of Côte de Neiges at Montreal. The record of her burial said that shewas aged 47 years.

We do not know of any children of his first marriage to Mary Ann Kipp.

Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

Mary married **Louis Gustave de Lorimier** [6306] [MRIN: 2145], son of **Francois Thomas de Lorimier** [6383] and **Marie Joseph Boulet** [6384], on Oct 3, 1843 in L'Assomption, QC, Can. Louis was born in L'Assomption, QC, Can and died on Mar 22, 1880 in St. Hyacinthe, QC, Can.

**2042. Louise Charlotte Kipp** [6304] was born on Aug 10, 1815 in Montreal, QC, Can and was christened on Aug 11, 1815 in Montreal, QC, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Marriage Notices of Ontario 1813-1854. William D. Reid, GPC. p. 149.

Upper Canada Marriage Bonds (1803-1865), LAC.

Bond 6811, Date: 1838-01-23, Mf C-6787, Vol. 37.

Charles Weggant and Charlotte Kipp of Osnabruk Twp, Stormont County, Upper Canada.

Christ Church Cathedral, Ottawa, Ontario - Archives

Register 63 Parish of Williamsburg, Ontario, Baptisms, Marriages & Burials, 1832-1843, Volume 63, Diocese of Ottawa, 2001 Liber D

Page 45: Weagant married, On the Thirtieth day of January 1838 Charles Merkley Weagant of the Township of Williamsburg Gentleman, and Charlotte Louisa Kipp of the Township of Osnabruk, Spinster, were united together in the holy banns of Matrimony (by Licence) by me J G Beek Lindsay, Missionary at Williamsburg and Matilda, Contracting parties in the presence of us undersigned: Charles M Weagent, Charlotte L Kipp, Simon Clarke, James Holder, Lucretia Crysler

Louise married **Charles Merkley Weagant** [6307] [MRIN: 2146], son of **Rev J G Weagant** [7798], on Jan 30, 1838 in Williamsburgh, Dundas Co., Upper Canada.

**2043. Margaret Kipp** [8334].

Margaret married **Weagant** [13984] [MRIN: 4811].

**2044. Joseph Kipp** [6308] was born on Nov 29, 1849 in Fort Union, Upper Missouri, USA, died on Dec 10, 1913 in Browning, MT, USA, aged 64, and was buried in Old Browning Cem., Browning, MT, USA.

General Notes: Native name: Raven Quiver. Sometimes called Kipah. Joseph Kipp VII, son of James Kipp VI and of his "savage" wife Earth Woman, was born at Fort Union, a post of the American Fur Company, in the upper Missouri, today in the State of Montana.

He was a fur trader, like his father, and was a well know figure in the American west. A biography of him, written by Martha Edgerton Plassmann, was published, with a portrait, in the newspaper "The Froid Tribune," of Great Falls, Montana, on September 12th 1924.

He received his public school education near Choteau, Montana. He later attended St. Ignatius Mission School for one year. He then attended a boarding school at St. Joseph, MO, concluding with thorough courses at the Bryant & Stratton's Commercial College, Peoria, ILL., and at a commercial college at Chicago. In 1866, he went to Fort Benton, Montana, and for two years was a clerk at Carroll & Steele's Indian trading post, and the next season he was thus engaged in the Northwest Territory. In 1870, he returned to Fort Benton and for a while was connected in business on a percentage basis with I.G. Baker & Co. In 1881 he located on the Blackfoot reservation, at Blackfoot on the Great Northern Railway, Teton County. Here he had 1,000 acres of land, completely fenced and otherwise improved and engaged in stockraising. He was influential in Democratic circles. By his marriage, solemnized on May 14, 1898, he had three children.

Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

Progressive Men of the State of Montana, Chicago, 1902, p. 1701.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Retracing Kipp Trails, edited by Jim Arthur. A collection of Stories and Pictures of the Kipp Family and the Country They Lived In With Stories by Octavia Kipp. First Edition 1997. Central Montana Publishing, Lewistown, Montana. ISBN 1-887804-10-2. (72 pages).

True West. Vol. 16. No. 1. September-October 1968. Joe Kipp Ruled The Upper Missouri, by Robert J. Ege. P. 30-33, 42-43.

Joseph married **Martha Heavy Runner** [6388] [MRIN: 2166], daughter of **Chief Heavy Runner** [6682], on May 14, 1898 in Montana.

Children from this marriage were:

3311 F i. **Mary Kipp** [6385] was born about 1889.

3312 M ii. **James Kipp** [6386] was born on Jul 15, 1891 in Old Agency, Blackfeet Indian Reservation, MT, USA and died in 1956, aged 65.

3313 M iii. **George Bird Grinnell Kipp** [6387] was born on Mar 4, 1897 in Old Agency, Blackfeet Indian Reservation and died in 1988, aged 91.

**2045. Amable Samuel Kipp** [6358] was born on Sep 4, 1815 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on Sep 4, 1815 in Montreal, QC, Can, died on Feb 28, 1816 in Montreal, QC, Can, and was buried on Feb 29, 1816 in Montreal, QC, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Quebec, Vital and Church Records (Drouin Collection), 1621-1967.

Am(able) Sam(uel) Kipp. Baptism. Sept. 4, 1815. Basilique Notre-Dame, Montreal, Quebec.

**2046. Marie Anne Kipp** [6359] was born on Jan 18, 1817 in Montreal, QC, Can and was christened on Jan 20, 1817 in Montreal, QC, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Beverly (Kipp) Buck

Marie married **Hubert Rouleau** [6365] [MRIN: 2157] on Jul 15, 1833 in Montreal, QC, Can.

The child from this marriage was:

3314 F i. **Elizabeth Rouleau** [8335] was born on Jan 20, 1817.

**2047. Samuel Kipp** [6360] was born on Dec 3, 1819 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on Dec 4, 1819 in Montreal, QC, Can, died on Dec 4, 1825 in Montreal, QC, Can, aged 6, and was buried on Dec 5, 1825 in Montreal, QC, Can.

**2048. Jacques Kipp** [6361] was born on Apr 30, 1822 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on Apr 30, 1822 in Montreal, QC, Can, died on May 14, 1822 in Montreal, QC, Can, and was buried on May 15, 1822 in Montreal, QC, Can.

General Notes: James.

**2049. Augustin Wulfhild Kipp** [6362] was born on Nov 10, 1823 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on Nov 10, 1823 in Montreal, QC, Can, and died on Jan 9, 1895 in Ottawa, Carleton Co., ON, Can, aged 71.

General Notes: Wilfrid. He was baptized at Notre Dame church in Montreal.

He was thus just 7 years old when his father died at Bytown in November 1830.

The 17th January 1854, at the church Notre Dame of Bytown he married Helena Kelley, daughter of John Kelly and Margarita Boyle.

Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

Quebec, Vital and Church Records (Drouin Collection), 1621-1967.

Augustin Wulfhild Kipp. Baptism. 1823. Basilique Notre-Dame, Montreal.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1861 Canadian Census. Canada West. Carleton Co. City of Ottawa. P. 301. LAC mf C-1099-1100.

Wilfrid Kipp	36	Montreal	RC	Tinsmith
Hellen Kipp	30	Britain London S	RC	
Marian Kipp	4	Ottawa CW	RC	
Elizabeth Kipp	2	Ottawa CW	RC	
Agnes Kipp	1	Ottawa CW	RC	
William Huguette	22	Ottawa CW	RC	
William (H)Neron	60	Ireland	RC	
?? (H)Neron	60	Ireland	RC	
?? (H)Neron	21	Ireland	RC	

1871 Canadian Census. Ontario. City of Ottawa Dist 77. Victoria Ward Div 2. P. 71/2. LAC mf C-10013.

Wilfred Kipp	47	Quebec	Catholic	Tinsmith
Ellen Kipp	40	England	Catholic	
Mary Ann Kipp	14	Ont	Catholic	
Elizabeth Kipp	12	Ont	Catholic	
Georgianna Kipp	9	Ont	Catholic	
Maud Kipp	6	Ont	Catholic	
Wilfred Kipp	7	Ont	Catholic	
Isabella Kipp	1	Ont	Catholic	
Elie Lamon	30	Quebec	Catholic	Tinsmith
Jos Renaud	24	Ont	Catholic	Tinsmith

1881 Canadian Census. Ontario. Dist 105 City of Ottawa. Div B Victoria Ward. P. 30. LAC mf C-13229.

Kipp, Wilfred	57	Ont	RC	French	Tinsmith
Kipp, Ellen	50	Eng	RC	Irish	
Kipp, Mary A	23	Ont	RC	French	
Kipp, Elizabeth	22	Ont	RC	French	
Kipp, Wilfred	18	Ont	RC	French	
Kipp, Adeas	17	Ont	RC	French	
Kipp, Matilda	15	Ont	RC	French	
Kipp, William	7	Ont	RC	French	
Kipp, Isabella	10	Ont	RC	French	

1891 Canadian Census. Ontario. Dist 103 Ottawa City. Victoria Ward. P. 40. LAC mf T-6359.

Kipp, Wilfred	66	Que	RC	Tinsmith & Plumber
Kipp, Ellen	62	Eng	RC	
Kipp, Wilfred J	26	Ont	RC	Tinsmith & Plumber
Knox, Elise	28	Ont	RC	
Knox, John	30	Ont	Meth	Lumber agent
Kipp, Matilda	23	Ont	RC	
Kipp, Isabella	21	Ont	RC	
Kipp, William	18	Ont	RC	
Robaron, Edgar	19	Que	RC	Tinsmith & Plumber
Knox, May	2	Ont	RC	

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. Registrations of Deaths - 1869-1938. MS935. Carleton Co. Jan. 9, 1895. Reel\_74. Reg. # 003010.

Augustin married **Helena Kelley** [6366] [MRIN: 2158], daughter of **John Kelley** [6390] and **Margarita Boyle** [6391], on Jan 17, 1854 in Bytown, Upper Canada. Helena was born in 1831 in England.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 3315 F i. **Margaret Matilda Kipp** [6392] was born on Oct 1, 1854 in Bytown, Canada West, was christened on Oct 2, 1854 in Bytown, Canada West, and died on Jan 26, 1855 in Bytown, Canada West.
- 3316 F ii. **Marie Helene Kipp** [6393] was born in Oct 1855 in Bytown, Canada West and was christened on Oct 12, 1855 in Bytown, Canada West.
- 3317 F iii. **Mary Ann Kipp** [6394] was born on Mar 4, 1857 in Bytown, Canada West and was christened on Mar 8, 1855 in Bytown, Canada West.
- 3318 F iv. **Elizabeth Kipp** [6395] was born on Dec 20, 1859 in Ottawa, Canada West and was christened on Dec 21, 1859 in Ottawa, Canada West.
- 3319 F v. **Helene (Agnes?) Kipp** [6396] was born on Jun 11, 1860 in Ottawa, Canada West and was christened on Jun 12, 1860 in Ottawa, Canada West.
- 3320 F vi. **Marie Elisa Georgiana Kipp** [6397] was born on Jan 15, 1862 in Ottawa, Canada West and was christened on Jan 16, 1862 in Ottawa, Canada West.
- 3321 M vii. **Wilfrid John Kipp** [6398] was born on Sep 26, 1863 in Ottawa, Canada West and was christened on Sep 27, 1863 in Ottawa, Canada West.
- 3322 F viii. **Agnes Maude Mathilde Kipp** [6399] was born on Nov 2, 1865 in Ottawa, Canada West and was christened on Nov 5, 1865 in Ottawa, Canada West.
- 3323 F ix. **Ellen Theresa Kipp** [6400] was born on Nov 17, 1867 in Ottawa, ON, Can.

**2050. Marguerite Rose Kipp** [6363] was born on May 26, 1827 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on May 27, 1827 in Montreal, QC, Can, died on Jul 30, 1827 in Montreal, QC, Can, and was buried on Jul 31, 1827 in Montreal, QC, Can.

**2051. William Kipp** [6364] was born on Jul 2, 1829 in Bytown, Upper Canada, was christened on Jul 2, 1829 in Bytown, Upper Canada, died on Sep 22, 1888 in Ottawa, ON, Can, aged 59, and was buried on Sep 23, 1888 in Notre Dame Cemetery, Ottawa, ON, Can.

General Notes: He was baptized at the church of Notre Dame of Bytown, today the Cathedral of Ottawa. Sponsors: Baptist Lacroix and Poatte Robillard (p. 5).

The 28th January 1873, he married Victoria Harbick dit Bérichon, daughter of Louis Harbick and Anna Proulx. The marriage took place in the church of Notre Dame in Montreal, and the record said that William Kipp was a beer merchant and lived in Montreal.

He appears, however to have lived in Ottawa most of his life.

From his marriage with Victoria Harbick were born seven children, all baptized at the church of Notre Dame of Ottawa.

Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

World Connect web site of Colleen Procina katcol@decnet.com

Vital Records of Upper Canada/Canada West, vol. 3: Part 1, Dalhousie District 1825-1869. Notre Dame Roman Catholic Cathedral, Ottawa, Ontario Baptisms, p. 87.

Ontario, Canada, Catholic Church Records 1747-1967. Drouin Collection. W Kipp. Baptism, catholic, Basilique Notre Dame, Ottawa, Ontario. July 2, 1829.

1861 Canadian Census. Canada West. Carleton Co. Ottawa. P. 448. LAC mf C-1099.

William Kipp 32 Ottawa RC Bruion

Maryan Nadeau 66 Montreal RC

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1881 Census of Canada; Ontario. Dist 105 Ottawa. Sub Dist D By Ward, Div 2. p. 14. Family 76. LAC mf C-13230.

Kipp, William 42 English Ont Catholic Cornis?

Kipp, Victoria 24 French Quebec Catholic

Kipp, Eva 6 Eng Ont

Kipp, William 4 Eng Ont

Kipp, Wilfred 2 Eng Ont

Kipp, Silvia 6/12 Eng Ont

Tombstone: Section A (East Side), Notre Dame Cemetery, Ottawa, Ontario.

William married **Victoria Laurence Harbick (dit Berichon)** [6367] [MRIN: 2159], daughter of **Louis Octave Harbick (dit Berichon)** [6401] and **Marie Anna Proulx** [6402], on Jan 28, 1873 in Montreal, QC, Can. Victoria was born on Sep 10, 1855 in St Jerome, Argenteuil, QC, Can, was christened on Sep 11, 1855 in St Jerome, Argenteuil, QC, Can, died on Jan 14, 1921 in Eastview, ON, Can, aged 65, and was buried on Jan 17, 1921 in Notre Dame Cemetery, Ottawa, ON, Can.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3324 F i. **Marie Anna Eva Kipp** [6403] was born in Aug 1874 in Ottawa, ON, Can, was christened on Aug 9, 1874 in Ottawa, ON, Can, and died on Mar 31, 1891, aged 16.
- 3325 M ii. **Joseph William Kipp** [6404] was born on Apr 11, 1876 in Ottawa, ON, Can, was christened on Apr 16, 1876 in Ottawa, ON, Can, died on Feb 12, 1967 in Ottawa, ON, Can, aged 90, and was buried on Feb 15, 1967 in Notre Dame Cemetery, Ottawa, ON, Can.
- 3326 M iii. **Adolphe Wilfrid Kipp** [6405] was born on May 4, 1878 in Ottawa, ON, Can, was christened on May 12, 1878 in Ottawa, ON, Can, died on Aug 6, 1909 in Ottawa, Carleton Co., ON, Can, aged 31, and was buried in Notre Dame Cemetery, Ottawa, ON, Can.
- 3327 M iv. **Louis Arthur Sylva Kipp** [6406] was born on Jul 1, 1880 in Ottawa, ON, Can and was christened on Jul 6, 1880 in Ottawa, ON, Can.
- 3328 F v. **Marie Rose Linda Laurentine Kipp** [6407] was born on Oct 5, 1882 in Ottawa, ON, Can, was christened on Oct 8, 1882 in Ottawa, ON, Can, died on Feb 18, 1908 in Ottawa, ON, Can, aged 25, and was buried on Feb 20, 1908 in Ottawa, ON, Can.
- 3329 M vi. **Joseph Oscar Arthur Kipp** [6408] was born on Aug 15, 1885 in Ottawa, ON, Can, was christened on Aug 17, 1885 in Ottawa, ON, Can, died on Oct 2, 1910 in Ottawa, ON, Can, aged 25, and was buried on Oct 4, 1910 in Ottawa, ON, Can.
- 3330 F vii. **Marie Celia Beatrice Kipp** [6409] was born on Nov 8, 1887 in Ottawa, Carleton Co., ON, Can and was christened on Nov 9, 1887 in Ottawa, Carleton Co., ON, Can.

**2052. Urgel Bruguiere** [6370] was born on Apr 8, 1811 in L'Assomption, QC, Can, was christened on Apr 9, 1811 in L'Assomption, QC, Can, died on Sep 20, 1854 in Industrie, QC, Can, aged 43, and was buried on Sep 21, 1854 in Industrie, QC, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

**2053. Theophile Bruguiere** [6371] was born on Aug 31, 1813 in L'Assomption, QC, Can, died on Feb 17, 1896 in Sandhill Lake, Salix, Woodbury Co., IA, USA, aged 82, and was buried on Feb 18, 1896 in Salix, IA, USA.

General Notes: Like his uncle James Kipp he had quite an eventful career in the American West in the fur trade and other enterprises. He died at Salix, Iowa, in February 1896 and had thirteen children.

Indian Name: Wowapikaga.

Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Bruguier Family History & Genealogy Message Board. Ancestry.com

Theophile married **Blazing Cloud War Eagle** [6425] [MRIN: 2181], daughter of **Huyana Wahmedewahkee War Eagle** [10349] and **Mazakiawin** [10350], on Jun 21, 1837. Blazing was born about 1820 in MN, USA and died in 1859 in Woodbury Co., IA, USA, aged about 39.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3331 M i. **Jean Baptiste Bruguier** [6427] was born about 1838 in Dakota Territory, USA and died on Feb 1, 1866, aged about 28.
- 3332 M ii. **Charles Bruguier** [6432] was born in 1841 in Dakota Territory, USA and died in Mar 1876 in Rapid City, Pennington Co., Dakota Territory, USA, aged 35.
- 3333 F iii. **Rose Bruguier** [6429] was born in 1843 in Dakota Territory, USA.
- 3334 F iv. **Marie Bruguier** [6430] was born in May 1847 in Dakota Territory, USA.
- 3335 M v. **Eugene Andrew Bruguier** [6433] was born in 1848 in Dakota Territory, USA and died after 1920 in McLaughlin, Corson Co., SD, USA.
- 3336 M vi. **Andre Bruguier** [6428] was born in 1852 in Woodbury Co., IA, USA and died in 1868 in St. Louise, MO, USA, aged 16.
- 3337 M vii. **John Baptist Bruguier** [10348] was born in 1854 in Woodbury Co., IA, USA.
- 3338 F viii. **Selena Bruguier** [6431] was born in 1857 in Woodbury Co., IA, USA.

Theophile next married **Dawn War Eagle** [6426] [MRIN: 2182], daughter of **Huyana Wahmedewahkee War Eagle** [10349] and **Mazakiawin** [10350], about 1845. Dawn was born about 1826 in MN, USA and died in May 1857 in Woodbury Co., IA, USA, aged about 31.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3339 F i. **Julia Bruguier** [6439] was born on Nov 15, 1844 in Fort Vermillion, Upper Missouri, USA.
- 3340 F ii. **Victoria Bruguier** [6440].
- 3341 M iii. **Joseph Bruguier** [6441].
- 3342 M iv. **John Bruguier** [6442].
- 3343 M v. **William Bruguier** [6443].
- 3344 M vi. **Samuel Bruguier** [6444].

Theophile next married **Victoria Tournot Aldrich Brunett** [10351] [MRIN: 3536] about 1862.

**2054. Marie Elizabeth Rachel Bruguier** [6372] was born on Apr 8, 1816 in L'Assomption, QC, Can, was christened on Apr 9, 1816 in L'Assomption, QC, Can, died on Dec 4, 1894 in Joliette, QC, Can, aged 78, and was buried in Joliette, QC, Can.

General Notes: She was baptized in Assomption's parish church. Her godfather was Charles of Saint Ours, seigneur of Saint Ours and one of the eminent men of his time in the country. Her godmother was Reine Charlotte Godefroy from Tonnancourt, a cousin of the gentleman from Saint Ours.

The record of baptism in the parish register of Assomption reads as follows:

"The nine April of the year one thousand eight hundred and sixteen, by the undersigned, parish priest, was baptized Marie Elizabeth Rachel, born yesterday, daughter of Mr. Jean Baptiste Médard Bruguier, farmer, of this parish, and Mrs. Elizabeth Kipp, his lawful wife. Godfather Charles de St. Ours, esquire, godmother young lady Reine de Tonnancour, who have with the father signed with us.

(Signed) Reine de Tonnancour  
(Signed) Médard Burguier  
(Signed) Chs de St. Ours  
(Signed) J. J. Roy, priest."

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

At the age of 22 years, the 28th May 1838, at St. Paul de Lavaltrie, she married Louis Antoine Derome.

Their record of marriage, in the register of the parish of St. Paul de Lavaltrie, reads as follows:

"The year one thousand eight hundred and thirty eight, the twenty eight of May, after the publication of a single marriage ban extolled at the parish mass, dispensing with the other two by permission of Lessire Roque, vicar-general, between Mr. Louis Antoine Derome, law student, living in the parish of Assomption, oldest son of Mr. François Xavier Derome, and the deceased Lady Angélique Partenain, his father and mother of the parish of Assomption, of one part, and young lady Rachele Bruguier, oldest daughter of Médard Bruguier, esquire and Lady Elizabeth Kipp, her father and mother, of the parish of Assomption, of the other part, the same publication being made at Assomption, as it appears by the certificate of M. Labelle, parish priest, without any hindrance, or opposition on the part of the parents, coming to our knowledge, we the undersigned priests, having received the mutual consent of the parties and they having given the nuptial benediction following the usage of the church, in the presence of Louis Partenais, and of Etienne Partenais, undersigned, uncles of the groom, and Urgel Bruguère, brother of the bride, of Eugène Faribault, her cousin, all undersigned, as well as the couple and several other witnesses.

(Signed) Rachel Bruguère  
(Signed) L. A. DeRome  
(Signed) Médard Bruguier  
(Signed) Franc. X. Deromer  
(Signed) Octave Partenias  
(Signed) Frs. Archambault  
(Signed) P. U. Archambault  
(Signed) Amable Archambault  
(Signed) Zéphirin Archambault  
(Signed) Priscille Archambault  
(Signed) M. L. Henriette Partenay  
(Signed) Marie Tharisie Elizabeth Archambault  
(Signed) Victoire Eleonore Pamela Ozine Archambault  
(Signed) Urgel Bruguère  
(Signed) Mary Kipp  
(Signed) Angélique Perrault  
(Signed) M. Amiot  
(Signed) J. E. Faribault  
(Signed) Louis Partenais  
(Signed) Andre T. Lagarde, priest."

Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

Marie married **Louis Antoine Derome** [6376] [MRIN: 2161], son of **Fancois Xavier Derome** [6447] and **Angelique Partenay** [6448], on May 28, 1838 in St. Paul de Lavaltrie, QC, Can. Louis was born on Aug 18, 1816 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on Aug 19, 1816 in Montreal, QC, Can, died on Apr 10, 1907 in Joliette, QC, Can, aged 90, and was buried on Apr 13, 1907 in Joliette, QC, Can.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3345 M i. **Louis Etienne Gustave Derome** [6449] was born on Mar 24, 1839 in St. Paul de Lavaltrie, QC, Can, died on Oct 6, 1910 in Montreal, QC, Can, aged 71, and was buried on Oct 8, 1910 in Montreal, QC, Can.
- 3346 M ii. **Louis Joseph Amedee Derome** [6450] was born on May 24, 1841 in St. Paul de Lavaltrie, QC, Can, died on Jul 9, 1922 in Montreal, QC, Can, aged 81, and was buried on Jul 11, 1922 in Montreal, QC, Can.
- 3347 M iii. **Henri Alcide Derome** [6451] was born on Apr 26, 1843 in St. Paul de Lavaltrie, Joliette, QC, Can and died on Aug 22, 1856 in St. Paul de Lavaltrie, Joliette, QC, Can, aged 13.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 3348 F iv. **Josephine Derome** [6452] was born on Apr 12, 1845 in St. Paul de Lavaltrie, QC, Can and died on May 22, 1925 in Joliette, QC, Can, aged 80.
- 3349 F v. **Marie Hermine Derome** [6453] was born on Apr 22, 1847 in St. Paul de Lavaltrie, QC, Can, died on Apr 12, 1932 in Joliette, QC, Can, aged 84, and was buried on Apr 14, 1932 in Joliette, QC, Can.
- 3350 M vi. **Francois Xavier Arthur Derome** [6454] was born on Oct 26, 1849 in St. Paul de Lavaltrie, QC, Can and died on Apr 5, 1928 in Montreal, QC, Can, aged 78.
- 3351 F vii. **Hectorine Derome** [6455] was born on Oct 17, 1851 in St. Paul de Lavaltrie, QC, Can and died on Apr 15, 1939 in Joliette, QC, Can, aged 87.
- 3352 M viii. **Urgel Marie Derome** [6456] was born on Jun 26, 1854 in St. Paul de Lavaltrie, QC, Can, died on Nov 16, 1856 in Joliette, QC, Can, aged 2, and was buried on Nov 17, 1856 in Joliette, QC, Can.

**2055. Rose-Anne Bruguere** [6373] was born on Sep 20, 1823 in L'Assomption, QC, Can, was christened on Sep 21, 1823 in L'Assomption, QC, Can, died about 1865 in Joliette, QC, Can, aged about 42, and was buried in Joliette, QC, Can.

General Notes: She was baptized in Assomption, QC. Her godfather was Amable Archambault and her godmother was Charlotte Kipp, her aunt, wife of Joseph Désautels.

The 16th May 1842, at Saint-Paul de Lavaltrie, she married Laurent Désaulniers-Lesieur.

Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

Quebec, Vital and Church Records (Drouin Collection), 1621-1967.

Rose Anne Bruguere. Baptême. L'Assomption, Paroisse de L'Assomption.  
Sept. 21, 1823.

Rose-Anne married **Laurent Desaulniers-Lesieur** [6377] [MRIN: 2162], son of **Laurent Desaulniers-Lesieur** [6460] and **Louise Heroux** [6461], on May 16, 1842 in St. Paul de Lavaltrie, QC, Can. Laurent was born in 1828 in Joliette, QC, Can, died on Feb 14, 1887 in Joliette, QC, Can, aged 59, and was buried on Feb 16, 1887 in Joliette, QC, Can.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3353 M i. **Tancrede Desaulniers-Lesieur** [6462].
- 3354 F ii. **Marie Louise Desaulniers-Lesieur** [6463] was born on Feb 20, 1847 in Joliette, QC, Can, died on Nov 7, 1928 in Montreal, QC, Can, aged 81, and was buried in Montreal, QC, Can.
- 3355 F iii. **Marie Angelina Desaulniers-Lesieur** [6464] was born on Jan 16, 1849 in Joliette, QC.
- 3356 M iv. **Almidas Desaulniers-Lesieur** [6465].
- 3357 M v. **Georges Desaulniers-Lesieur** [6466] was born about 1855, died on May 8, 1946 in Joliette, QC, Can, aged about 91, and was buried on May 10, 1946 in Joliette, QC, Can.
- 3358 M vi. **Victor Desaulniers-Lesieur** [6467] was born on Sep 9, 1857.

**2056. Jacques Bruguere** [6374].

General Notes: Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

**2057. Marie Esther Bruguere** [6375] was born on Mar 29, 1830 in L'Assomption, QC, Can, was christened on Mar 30, 1830 in L'Assomption, QC, Can, died on Dec 28, 1837 in L'Assomption, QC, Can, aged 7, and was buried in L'Assomption, QC, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**2058. Marie Rachel Charlotte Desautels** [6378] was born on Jun 9, 1814 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on Jun 9, 1814 in Montreal, QC, Can, died on Jul 21, 1883 in Montreal, QC, Can, aged 69, and was buried on Jul 24, 1883 in Montreal, QC, Can.

General Notes: She was baptized at the church of Notre Dame in Montreal.

The 3rd September 1832, at the church of Notre Dame, she married Joseph Hilarion Jobin, notary, born the 25th October 1811, son of Joseph Jobin and Marie Rachel Travé dit St. Romain.

She was buried in the cemetery of Côte des Neiges.

Sources:

Quebec, Vital and Church Records (Drouin Collection), 1621-1967.

Charlotte Rachel Desautel. Baptism. June 9, 1814. Basilique Notre-Dame, Montreal, Quebec.

Marie married **Joseph Hilarion Jobin** [6382] [MRIN: 2164], son of **Joseph Jobin** [6471] and **Marie Rachel Trave** [6472], on Sep 3, 1832 in Montreal, QC. Joseph was born on Oct 25, 1811 in Montreal, QC, Can, died on Aug 31, 1881 in Montreal, QC, Can, aged 69, and was buried in Montreal, QC, Can.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3359 F i. **Rachelle Mathilde Jobin** [6473] was born on May 27, 1833 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on May 28, 1833 in Montreal, QC, Can, died in Aug 1834 in Montreal, QC, Can, aged 1, and was buried on Aug 27, 1834 in Montreal, QC, Can.
- 3360 F ii. **Julie Hermine Jobin** [6474] was born on Nov 24, 1834 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on Nov 24, 1834 in Montreal, QC, Can, died on Jul 10, 1859 in Montreal, QC, Can, aged 24, and was buried on Jul 13, 1859 in Montreal, QC, Can.
- 3361 M iii. **Alfred Hilarion Jobin** [6475] was born on Sep 4, 1836 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on Sep 5, 1836 in Montreal, QC, Can, died on Sep 20, 1836 in Montreal, QC, Can, and was buried on Sep 21, 1836 in Montreal, QC, Can.
- 3362 M iv. **Joseph Damase Jobin** [6476] was born in Sep 1837 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on Sep 8, 1837 in Montreal, QC, Can, died on May 22, 1842 in Montreal, QC, Can, aged 4, and was buried on May 24, 1842 in Montreal, QC, Can.

**2059. Elizabeth Desautels** [6379] was born on Jan 4, 1816 in Montreal, QC, Can and died on Apr 21, 1817 in Montreal, QC, Can, aged 1.

**2060. Joseph Desautels** [6380] was born on Jan 9, 1818 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on Jan 10, 1818 in Montreal, QC, Can, and died on Nov 15, 1850 in Fort Pierre, SD, USA, aged 32.

General Notes: He was baptized at the church of Notre Dame, in Montreal.

Like his uncle, James Kipp, and his cousin, Théophile Bruguière, he opted for a life of adventure in the American west and was in the employ of the American Fur Company.

In 1842, he was a clerk at Fort McKenzie, on the Upper Missouri, under the orders of Chardon, whereas in 1847 Larpenteur(6) recorded that Joseph Désautels was in charge of Fort Clark when he made a visit to this post.

He married a young lady of the Gareau family. We do not know the names of the parents of this young lady but in the accounts of this voyage to the fur country one sees often the name of Pierre Gareau, interpreter, in the employ of the company.(7).

Joseph Désautels died the 15th November 1850, at Fort Pierre (today the city of Pierre, State of South Dakota). The journal "Les Mélanges Religieux" of Montreal, announced his decease the 8th July 1851, in these terms:

"At Fort Pierre on the Upper Missouri. Mr. Jos. Desautels, at the age of 33 years. This man died the 15th November

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

last, after his return to Montreal, where he came last summer to see his family, after an absence of fifteen years. Mr. Jos. Ripp (James Kipp), his uncle, who accompanied him and M. A. Picott, advantageously known, who received him at his fort, lavished him with all possible care but in vain. He was the guardian of Fort Clark on the Missouri, one of the wilderness posts of the American Fur Company, and one of the best hunters of the wild buffalo. The Rev. Père De Smet, missionary, speaks positively of Mr. Désautels, in the account of his trips(8) among the savage tribes of the rocky mountains."

Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

Joseph married **Gareau** [6381] [MRIN: 2163].

The child from this marriage was:

3363 F i. **Lucille Desautels** [6478] was born about 1841, died on Dec 4, 1905 in Joliette, QC, Can, aged about 64, and was buried on Dec 6, 1905 in Joliette, QC, Can.

### 2061. Ann Jane Kingsland [3545].

Ann married **Joseph G. Russell** [3550] [MRIN: 1201].

Children from this marriage were:

3364 M i. **Stephen K. Russell** [3554].

3365 F ii. **Mary Jane Russell** [3555].

3366 F iii. **Cornelia Russell** [3556].

### 2062. Thomas Kingsland [3546].

Thomas married **Lousia Brown** [3551] [MRIN: 1202].

Children from this marriage were:

3367 M i. **Thomas Kingsland** [3557].

3368 M ii. **Jamison Kingsland** [3558].

3369 M iii. **William K. Kingsland** [3559].

3370 F iv. **Louisa Kingsland** [3560].

3371 M v. **Theodore Kingsland** [3561].

### 2063. Cornelia Kingsland [3547].

Cornelia married **Barstow Capt.** [3552] [MRIN: 1203].

Children from this marriage were:

3372 M i. **Horatio Barstow** [3562].

3373 M ii. **Stephen Barstow** [3563].

3374 M iii. **William Barstow** [3564].

### 2064. Emmagene Kingsland [3548].

Emmagene married **Washington Thurman** [3553] [MRIN: 1204].

Children from this marriage were:

3375 M i. **William Thurman** [3565].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 3376 M ii. **Washington Thurman** [3566].
- 3377 F iii. **Emogene Thurman** [3567].
- 3378 F iv. **Elenor Thurman** [3568].
- 3379 M v. **Horatio Thurman** [5912].

**2065. Stephen William Kingsland** [3549].

General Notes: Mentioned in Grandmother's will.

**2066. Abigail Kip** [9335].

**2067. William Henry Durell** [3536].

**2068. Thomas K. Durell** [3537].

**2069. Eliza Jane Durell** [3538].

**2070. Emma Durell** [3539].

**2071. Edmond L. Durell** [3540].

**2072. Maria Louisa Durell** [3541] was born in 1832 and died in 1900, aged 68.

General Notes: Sources:  
Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Maria married **Augustus Taulor Van Liew** [9563] [MRIN: 3264]. Augustus was born in 1826 and died in 1859, aged 33.

The child from this marriage was:

- 3380 F i. **Katherine Van Liew** [9564] was born in 1853 and died in 1911, aged 58.

**2073. Mary Ann Durell** [3542].

**2074. Sarah Durell** [3543].

**2075. Frank Durell** [3544].

**2076. Leonard Warner** [9339] was born in 1768 in New York, NY.

**2077. John Brouwn Warner** [9340] was born in 1769 in New York, NY and died before 1771 in New York, NY.

**2078. John Brown Warner** [9341] was born in 1771 in New York, NY.

**2079. John Kierstead Dunn** [9343] was born on May 10, 1794 in New York, NY, USA, was christened on Aug 25, 1795 in New York, NY, USA, and died in 1836 in Hayneville, Lowndes Co., AL, USA, aged 42.

General Notes: He moved from New York, in about 1815, to Huntsville, Alabama, where he engaged in furniture making and mercantile businesses. He built the chairs for the first, newly convened, Alabama State Senate, which had the first meeting in his house. He was a merchant and militia officer, and died in 1836 while on a militia mission (possibly Second Creek Indian uprising) in Hayneville, Lowndes County, Alabama. John K's family moved to Galveston and Houston, Texas, in the 1840s.  
Sandra DePriest sdepr@aol.com

Sources:  
U.S., Dutch Reformed Church Records from Selected States, 1660-1926.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

John Kierstead Dunn. Baptism: May 10, 1794, New York City.

John married **Margaret Brown** [11094] [MRIN: 3855].

The child from this marriage was:

3381 M i. **John J Dunn** [11095].

**2080. Isaac Brinkerhoff** [9345].

**2081. Luke Kierstede** [9347].

**2082. Rachel Kierstede** [9349] was born on Nov 13, 1785 in New York, NY and died on Nov 25, 1845 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA, aged 60.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Rachel married **Teunis Simmons Van Vechten** [9565] [MRIN: 3265] on Oct 10, 1813 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA.

Teunis was born on Jan 20, 1784 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA, died on Jan 21, 1852 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA, aged 68, and was buried in Jefferson Rural Cem., Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

3382 F i. **Sarah Van Vechten** [9566] was born on Nov 22, 1814 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA and died on May 21, 1907 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA, aged 92.

3383 M ii. **Luke Kiersted Van Vechten** [9567] was born on Aug 24, 1817 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA and died on May 21, 1907 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA, aged 89.

3384 M iii. **Samuel Washington Van Vechten** [9568] was born on Oct 22, 1820 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA and died on Oct 5, 1826, aged 5.

3385 M iv. **Jacob Teunis Van Vechten** [9569] was born on May 8, 1822 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA and died on Feb 15, 1908, aged 85.

**2083. Elizabeth Kierstede** [9350] was born on Oct 7, 1787 in New York, NY, died on Jan 18, 1857 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA, aged 69, and was buried in Town of Catskill Cem., Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Town of Catskill Cemetery, Catskill, Greene County, New York. Memorial # 58858499. GPS N 42.23500 W -73.87890.

Elizabeth married **Benjamin Comfort** [9570] [MRIN: 3266], son of **Benjamin Comfort** [11730] and **Elizabeth Youngblood** [11731], on Jan 22, 1815 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA. Benjamin was born on Apr 3, 1786 in Montgomery, Orange Co., New York, USA, died on Dec 16, 1867 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA, aged 81, and was buried in Jefferson Rural Cem., Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

3386 M i. **Russell Comfort** [9571] was born on Sep 20, 1815 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA and died on Feb 14, 1868 in Cairo, Greene Co., NY, USA, aged 52.

3387 F ii. **Sarah Elizabeth Comfort** [9572] was born on Dec 27, 1817 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA and died on Mar 7, 1914 in Cairo, Greene Co., NY, USA, aged 96.

3388 F iii. **Catharine Comfort** [9573] was born on Apr 21, 1820 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA and died on Oct 24, 1867, aged 47.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 3389 M iv. **Benjamin Comfort** [9574] was born on May 8, 1823 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA, died on Mar 15, 1877 in Cairo, Greene Co., NY, USA, aged 53, and was buried in Town of Catskill Cem., Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA.
- 3390 M v. **David Comfort** [9575] was born on Oct 6, 1825 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA.
- 3391 F vi. **Harriet Comfort** [9576] was born on Nov 15, 1827 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA and died on Mar 29, 1877, aged 49.
- 3392 F vii. **Martha J Comfort** [9577] was born on Jul 15, 1832 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA and died on Jul 4, 1918, aged 85.
- 3393 F viii. **Julia A Comfort** [9578] was born on Jan 2, 1835 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA, was christened on Jun 24, 1842 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA, died on Mar 18, 1914 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA, aged 79, and was buried in New Jefferson Rural Cem., Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA.
- 3394 F ix. **Cordelia Brewster Comfort** [9579] was born in 1837 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA and died on Nov 6, 1868, aged 31.

**2084. Luke Kierstede** [9351] was born on Jul 1, 1790 in New York, NY, died on Dec 23, 1876 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA, aged 86, and was buried in Town of Catskill Cem., Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: War of 1812. Liuet.

Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

1860 Census of the United States. New York. Greene. Catskill. Roll M653\_758. P. 269 (579).

Kiersted, Luke 70 NY Merchant

Kiersted, Sally M 30 NY

Kiersted, Hobart 27 NY Clerk

Merchant, Sarah A 9 NY

1870 Census of the United States. New York. Greene. Catskill. Roll M593\_940. P. 75 (119A).

Kiersted, Luke 79 NY Retired Merchant

Merchant, Helen 21 NY

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Town of Catskill Cemetery, Catskill, Greene County, New York. Memorial # 36702476.

Luke married **Maria Van Loan** [9580] [MRIN: 3267] on Dec 14, 1814. Maria was born on Oct 28, 1796, died on Apr 28, 1816 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA, aged 19, and was buried in Jefferson Rural Cem., Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA.

Luke next married **Mariah (Polly) Van Steenburgh** [9581] [MRIN: 3268] on Dec 15, 1818 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA. Mariah was born in 1793, died on Aug 20, 1854 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA, aged 61, and was buried in Jefferson Rural Cem., Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3395 F i. **Mary Kierstede** [9582] was born on Oct 27, 1819 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA and died on Jun 27, 1858 in Jersey City, Hudson Co., NJ, USA, aged 38.
- 3396 F ii. **Jane Kierstede** [9583] was born on Mar 27, 1822 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA and died on Oct 26, 1879 in Ovid, Seneca Co., NY, USA, aged 57.
- 3397 M iii. **Luke Kierstede** [9584] was born on Oct 27, 1824 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA and died in Mar 1825 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 3398 M iv. **Augustus Kierstede** [9585] was born on Dec 16, 1825 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA and died in May 1826 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA.
- 3399 F v. **Sarah Matilda Kierstede** [9586] was born on Jun 4, 1827 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA and died on Dec 29, 1864 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA, aged 37.
- 3400 F vi. **Helen Kierstede** [9587] was born on Jul 12, 1829 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA and died on Jul 2, 1840 in Durham, Greene Co., NY, USA, aged 10.
- 3401 M vii. **Henry Hobart Kierstede** [9588] was born on Dec 25, 1832 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA and died on Aug 18, 1911 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA, aged 78.
- 3402 M viii. **Frederick Van Loan Kierstede** [9589] was born on Jul 12, 1835 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA and died in Oct 1835 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA.
- 3403 M ix. **George Wyckoff Kierstede** [9590] was born on Jul 12, 1835 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA and died on Mar 7, 1887 in Orange, NJ, USA, aged 51.

**2085. Harriot Kierstede** [9352] was born on Jul 13, 1792 in New York, NY and died before 1796 in New York, NY.

**2086. Harriet Kierstede** [9353] was born on Sep 7, 1796 in New York, NY.

**2087. Sallie Merkell** [9355] was born in 1783 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA.

**2088. William Casier** [9357] was born in 1788.

**2089. William Casier** [9359] was born on Jan 21, 1794 in Prince William Co., VA and died on Feb 28, 1872 in Nephi, Juab, Utah, aged 78.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

William married **Pleasant Drake** [9360] [MRIN: 3213] in 1816.

**2090. Rebecca Casier** [9364].

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Rebecca married **William Simcoe** [9365] [MRIN: 3216] on Dec 1, 1817 in Northeast, Cecil Co., MD, USA.

**2091. Joseph Sherwood** [9369] was born on Sep 2, 1785 in New Windsor, Orange Co., NY, USA, died on Mar 17, 1856 in Smethport, McKean Co., PA, USA, aged 70, and was buried in Port Allegheny, McKean Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Joseph married **Judith Larabee** [9597] [MRIN: 3273].

Joseph next married **Mary Curtis** [9591] [MRIN: 3269] in Jan 1809. Mary died in 1815 in Dryden, Tompkins Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3404 F i. **Phoebe Sherwood** [9592].
- 3405 M ii. **William Sherwood** [9593] was born on Mar 1, 1810 in Dryden, Tompkins Co., NY, USA and died on Jun 17, 1885 in Liberty Twp, McKean Co., PA, USA, aged 75.
- 3406 M iii. **Andrew Sherwood** [9594] was born on Jan 27, 1812 and died on Aug 11, 1888, aged 76.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**2092. William Sherwood** [9370] was born on Feb 13, 1788 in New Windsor, Orange Co., NY, USA and died on Jan 30, 1842 in Independence, Allegany Co., NY, USA, aged 53.

William married **Keziah June** [9598] [MRIN: 3272], daughter of **Zebulon June** [9599], about 1809 in Haverstraw, Rockland Co., NY, USA. Keziah was born about 1794 in Haverstraw, Rockland Co., NY, USA and died between 1860 and 1870 in Wellsville, Allegany Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3407 M i. **David Nelson Sherwood** [9600] was born on Feb 2, 1814 in Dryden, Tompkins Co., NY, USA and died on Sep 24, 1900, aged 86.
- 3408 M ii. **Daniel Sherwood** [9601] was born about 1816 in Dryden, Tompkins Co., NY, USA.
- 3409 F iii. **Henrietta Sherwood** [9596] was born on Sep 25, 1818 in Dryden, Tompkins Co., NY, USA and died on Jul 12, 1875 in Port Allegheny, McKean Co., PA, USA, aged 56.
- 3410 F iv. **Elizabeth (Betsy) Sherwood** [9602] was born about 1820 in Dryden, Tompkins Co., NY, USA and died on Jul 17, 1899, aged about 79.
- 3411 F v. **Fanny Sherwood** [9603] was born about 1821 in Dryden.
- 3412 M vi. **William Andrew Sherwood** [9604] was born on Aug 11, 1822 in Dryden, Tompkins Co., NY, USA.

**2093. David Sherwood** [9371] was born on Oct 29, 1791 in New Windsor, Orange Co., NY, USA, died on Dec 29, 1863 in Willing Twp, Allegany Co., NY, USA, aged 72, and was buried in Beach Hill Cem., Independence, Allegany Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

David married **Lucy Whitney** [9605] [MRIN: 3275] on Aug 3, 1817 in Dryden, Tompkins Co., NY, USA. Lucy was born on Jul 19, 1799 in New York, USA, died on Apr 21, 1862 in Independence, Allegany Co., NY, USA, aged 62, and was buried in Beach Hill Cem., Independence, Allegany Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3413 M i. **Stephen Sherwood** [9606] was born on Jan 19, 1818 in Tompkins Co., NY, USA and died on Apr 21, 1886 in Algona, IA, USA, aged 68.
- 3414 M ii. **Amasa Sherwood** [9607] was born about 1819 in Tompkins Co., NY, USA.
- 3415 M iii. **Levi Sherwood** [9608] was born in 1821 in Tompkins Co., NY, USA.
- 3416 M iv. **Ephriam Sherwood** [9609] was born on May 4, 1822 in Dryden, Tompkins Co., NY, USA and died on Jan 28, 1904 in Bolivar, Allegany Co., NY, USA, aged 81.
- 3417 F v. **Lucinda Sherwood** [9610] was born on Aug 3, 1825 in Tompkins Co., NY, USA and died in Algona, IA, USA.
- 3418 F vi. **Clarinda Sherwood** [9611] was born in 1827 in Tompkins Co., NY, USA.
- 3419 M vii. **John Sherwood** [9612] was born in 1832 in Allegany Co., NY, USA.
- 3420 M viii. **Sylvester Sherwood** [9613] was born on Oct 3, 1841 in Allegany Co., NY, USA.

**2094. Sarah Sherwood** [9372] was born on Feb 19, 1794 in New Windsor, Orange Co., NY, USA and died after Aug 5, 1844.

**2095. Samuel Sherwood** [9373] was born on Jul 12, 1796 in New Windsor, Orange Co., NY, USA.

Samuel married **Sally Gleason** [9379] [MRIN: 3221]. Sally was born in 1805 and died in 1850, aged 45.

**2096. Hannah Sherwood** [9374] was born on Aug 13, 1800 in New Windsor, Orange Co., NY, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**2097. Stephen Sherwood** [9375] was born on Mar 16, 1803 in Dryden, Tompkins Co., NY, USA and died in Roulette, McKean Co., PA, USA.

Stephen married **Desire Turner** [9378] [MRIN: 3220].

**2098. Nancy Sherwood** [9376] was born on Sep 2, 1806 in Dryden, Tompkins Co., NY, USA.

Nancy married **Robert Wilson** [9377] [MRIN: 3219].

**2099. Christopher Yates** [7037] was born on Oct 2, 1798 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Oct 1798 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptised Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Caughnawaga, New York.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Schoharie and Mohawk Valley, 1694-1906, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy.

Baptism Record of Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Fonda, New York now the Reformed Church of Fonda, 1758-1899, Arthur C M Kelly, 1985, Rhinebeck, NY. #2319.

**2100. Cornelia Yates** [7038] was born on Feb 25, 1801 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Mar 1801 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptised Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Caughnawaga, New York.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Schoharie and Mohawk Valley, 1694-1906, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy.

Baptism Record of Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Fonda, New York now the Reformed Church of Fonda, 1758-1899, Arthur C M Kelly, 1985, Rhinebeck, NY. #2743.

**2101. Christopher Yates** [7039] was born on Dec 19, 1802 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Jan 1803 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptised Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Caughnawaga, New York.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Schoharie and Mohawk Valley, 1694-1906, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy.

Baptism Record of Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Fonda, New York now the Reformed Church of Fonda, 1758-1899, Arthur C M Kelly, 1985, Rhinebeck, NY. #3062.

**2102. Jane Yates** [7040] was born on Feb 20, 1805 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Feb 1805 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptised Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Caughnawaga, New York.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Schoharie and Mohawk Valley, 1694-1906, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy.

Baptism Record of Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Fonda, New York now the Reformed Church of Fonda, 1758-1899, Arthur C M Kelly, 1985, Rhinebeck, NY. #3405.

**2103. James Yates** [7041] was born on Feb 14, 1807 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Feb 1807 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptised Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Caughnawaga, New York.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Schoharie and Mohawk Valley, 1694-1906, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy.

Baptism Record of Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Fonda, New York now the Reformed Church of Fonda, 1758-1899, Arthur C M Kelly, 1985, Rhinebeck, NY. #3690.

**2104. Catalina Yates** [7046] was born on Dec 1, 1816 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Jan 1817 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptised Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Caughnawaga, New York.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Schoharie and Mohawk Valley, 1694-1906, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy.

Baptism Record of Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Fonda, New York now the Reformed Church of Fonda, 1758-1899, Arthur C M Kelly, 1985, Rhinebeck, NY. #4750.

**2105. Cornelia Kip** [7043] was born on Feb 2, 1799 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Feb 1799 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptised Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Caughnawaga, New York.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Schoharie and Mohawk Valley, 1694-1906, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy.

Baptism Record of Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Fonda, New York now the Reformed Church of Fonda, 1758-1899, Arthur C M Kelly, 1985, Rhinebeck, NY. #2393.

**2106. Hannah Kip** [7044] was born on Dec 27, 1800 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Jan 1801 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptised Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Caughnawaga, New York.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Schoharie and Mohawk Valley, 1694-1906, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy.

Baptism Record of Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Fonda, New York now the Reformed Church of Fonda, 1758-1899, Arthur C M Kelly, 1985, Rhinebeck, NY. #2717.

**2107. Rachel Kip** [7045] was born on Aug 10, 1806 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Aug 1806 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptised Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Caughnawaga, New York.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Schoharie and Mohawk Valley, 1694-1906, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy.

Baptism Record of Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Fonda, New York now the Reformed Church of Fonda, 1758-1899, Arthur C M Kelly, 1985, Rhinebeck, NY. #3633.

**2108. Cornelia Sadlier** [888] was born on Jan 5, 1807 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Jan 1807 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptised Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Caughnawaga, New York.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Schoharie and Mohawk Valley, 1694-1906, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Baptism Record of Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Fonda, New York now the Reformed Church of Fonda, 1758-1899, Arthur C M Kelly, 1985, Rhinebeck, NY. #3667.

**2109. Francis Sadlier** [7035] was born on Aug 28, 1808 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Aug 1808 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptised Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Caughnawaga, New York.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Schoharie and Mohawk Valley, 1694-1906, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy.

Baptism Record of Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Fonda, New York now the Reformed Church of Fonda, 1758-1899, Arthur C M Kelly, 1985, Rhinebeck, NY. #3855.

**2110. Richard Washington Sadlier** [891] was born on Nov 18, 1810 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Nov 1810 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptised Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Caughnawaga, New York.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Schoharie and Mohawk Valley, 1694-1906, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy.

Baptism Record of Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Fonda, New York now the Reformed Church of Fonda, 1758-1899, Arthur C M Kelly, 1985, Rhinebeck, NY. #4108.

**2111. Rebecca Carleton Sadlier** [889] was born on Jun 7, 1813 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Jun 1813 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptised Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Caughnawaga, New York.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Schoharie and Mohawk Valley, 1694-1906, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy.

Baptism Record of Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Fonda, New York now the Reformed Church of Fonda, 1758-1899, Arthur C M Kelly, 1985, Rhinebeck, NY. #4395.

**2112. Marion Sadlier** [890] was born on Mar 17, 1815 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Mar 1815 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptised Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Caughnawaga, New York.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Schoharie and Mohawk Valley, 1694-1906, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy.

Baptism Record of Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Fonda, New York now the Reformed Church of Fonda, 1758-1899, Arthur C M Kelly, 1985, Rhinebeck, NY. #4574.

**2113. James Clement Sadlier** [7034] was born on Apr 15, 1817 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Apr 1817 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptised Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Caughnawaga, New York.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Schoharie and Mohawk Valley, 1694-1906, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy.

Baptism Record of Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Fonda, New York now the Reformed Church of Fonda, 1758-

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1899, Arthur C M Kelly, 1985, Rhinebeck, NY. #4801.

**2114. Jane Anthony Sadlier** [887] was born on Jan 3, 1819 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Jan 1819 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptised Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Caughnawaga, New York.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Schoharie and Mohawk Valley, 1694-1906, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy.

Baptism Record of Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Fonda, New York now the Reformed Church of Fonda, 1758-1899, Arthur C M Kelly, 1985, Rhinebeck, NY. #5025.

**2115. Harriet Philpot Sadlier** [886] was born on Jan 3, 1819 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and was christened in Jan 1819 in Caughnawaga, Montgomery Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptised Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Caughnawaga, New York.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Schoharie and Mohawk Valley, 1694-1906, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy.

Baptism Record of Caughnawaga Reformed Church, Fonda, New York now the Reformed Church of Fonda, 1758-1899, Arthur C M Kelly, 1985, Rhinebeck, NY. #5026.

**2116. Sally Maria Kip** [1108] was born on Apr 15, 1811 in Mendon, NY, USA and died on May 27, 1843 in Pulteney, Steuben Co., NY, USA, aged 32.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 174.

Sally married **John L Lounsbury** [1115] [MRIN: 351] on Oct 14, 1832 in Italy, NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3421 F i. **Ophelia Maria Lounsbury** [1121] was born on Sep 6, 1833 in Pulteney, Steuben Co., NY, USA and died on Jun 9, 1895 in Prattsburg, NY, USA, aged 61.
- 3422 F ii. **Eliza Lounsbury** [1122] was born on Feb 6, 1835.
- 3423 F iii. **Frances A Lounsbury** [1123] was born on Oct 5, 1836.
- 3424 F iv. **James Kip Lounsbury** [1124] was born on Sep 11, 1838.

**2117. Dyer Lathrop Kip** [1109] was born on Dec 22, 1812 in Mendon, NY, USA and died on Aug 1, 1845 in Pulteney, Steuben Co., NY, USA, aged 32.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 87, p. 174, 189.

Dyer married **Jane A Coraline Parker** [1432] [MRIN: 461], daughter of **Alexander Parker** [13240] and **Jane B** [Parker] [13241], on Jan 9, 1842. Jane was born in 1822 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3425 M i. **Richard A. Kip** [1433] was born on Jun 16, 1843 in Pulteney, Steuben Co., NY, USA.
- 3426 M ii. **Dyer Egbert Kip** [1434] was born on Jun 18, 1846 in Pulteney, Steuben Co., NY, USA and died in 1912 in Mineral, IL, USA, aged 66.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**2118. Harriet L. Kip** [1110] was born on Nov 14, 1814 in Mendon, NY, USA and died on Mar 14, 1892 in Naples, NY, USA, aged 77.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 174.

Harriet married **Elias Maxfield** [1116] [MRIN: 352] on Dec 31, 1835. Elias died on Sep 7, 1867 in Naples, NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3427 M i. **Oscar A. Maxfield** [1141] was born on Sep 16, 1838 in Naples, NY, USA.
- 3428 F ii. **Mary A. Maxfield** [1142] was born on Jul 26, 1846 in Naples, NY, USA.
- 3429 M iii. **James Delavan Maxfield** [1143] was born on Mar 18, 1849 in Naples, NY, USA.

**2119. Amanda Marie Kip** [1111] was born on Oct 14, 1816 in Johnstown, NY, USA and died on Feb 17, 1891 in Italy, NY, USA, aged 74.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 175.

1850 US Census. Italy, Yates, NY.

Robert Robsone	35	NY	Farmer	Value 1000
Maria L	34	NY		
Catherine	7	NY		
Edward J	5	NY		
George K	4	NY		
Seward	1	NY		
Catherine Kipp	73	NY		

Amanda married **Robert Robinson** [1117] [MRIN: 353] on Jan 14, 1866. Robert died on Mar 3, 1890.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3430 F i. **Catherine Robinson** [9813] was born in 1843 in New York, NY.
- 3431 M ii. **Edward J Robinson** [9814] was born in 1845 in New York, NY.
- 3432 M iii. **George K Robinson** [9815] was born in 1846 in New York, NY.
- 3433 M iv. **Seward Robinson** [9816] was born in 1849 in New York, NY.

**2120. Charlotte E Kip** [1112] was born on Dec 14, 1818 in Charlestown, NY, USA and died on Jun 1, 1871 in Pulteney, Steuben Co., NY, USA, aged 52.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 175.

Charlotte married **Lyman Stewart** [1118] [MRIN: 354] on Jan 18, 1846.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3434 M i. **Egbert M. Stewart** [1144] was born on Feb 16, 1847.
- 3435 F ii. **Cornelia E. Stewart** [1145] was born on Feb 16, 1849.
- 3436 F iii. **Darcelia J. Stewart** [1146] was born on Nov 10, 1851.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**2121. Lucy L. Kip** [1113] was born on May 25, 1825 in Newark, NY, USA and died on Jun 3, 1896 in Naples, NY, USA, aged 71.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 175.

Lucy married **Thomas W. Badeau** [1119] [MRIN: 355] on Oct 24, 1844 in Pulteney, Steuben Co., NY, USA. Thomas was born in 1821 in New York, USA and died on Nov 9, 1893, aged 72.

Children from this marriage were:

3437 M i. **Dyer A. Badeau** [1150] was born on Nov 18, 1846 in Pulteney, Steuben Co., NY, USA and died in Jul 1924 in Minnesota, USA, aged 77.

3438 F ii. **Emma O. Badeau** [1151] was born on Apr 26, 1848.

3439 M iii. **Elias B. Badeau** [1152] was born on Sep 10, 1857 in Naples, NY, USA.

**2122. Jane Ann Kip** [1114] was born on Nov 22, 1828 in Newark, NY, USA and died on Sep 5, 1849 in Jerusalem, NY, USA, aged 20.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 175.

Jane married **William Allen** [1120] [MRIN: 356] on Sep 18, 1848 in Pulteney, Steuben Co., NY, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

3440 F i. **Jane Ann Allen** [1153] was born on Sep 5, 1849 in Jerusalem, NY, USA and died in 1904, aged 55.

**2123. Lydia L. Kip** [1159] was born on Jun 14, 1815 in Pompey, Onondaga Co., NY, USA and died on Feb 14, 1831 in Newark, NY, USA, aged 15.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 175.

**2124. Alonzo Kipp** [1160] was born on Oct 2, 1816 in Pompey, Onondaga Co., NY, USA, died on Oct 25, 1879 in Walworth, NY, USA, aged 63, and was buried in Walworth Cem., Walworth, Wayne Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Alonzo was a tanner and Town Clerk of Walworth.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 88, p. 175, 189.

1850 Census of the United States. New York. Wayne. Walworth. Roll M432\_612. P. 87.

Alonzo Kipp 33 NY Tanner

Aseneth 33 NY

Charles W 9 NY

Cornelia 5 NY

Wilber F 3 NY

1860 Census of the United States. New York. Wayne. Walworth. Roll M653\_877. P. 111 (701)

Kipp, Alonzo 43 NY Leather Dealer

Kipp, Charles 19 NY

Kipp, Fidelia 14 NY

Kipp, Wilber F 13 NY

Kipp, Fletcher 9 NY

Kipp, J Dennis 4 NY

Kipp, Edwin P 4/12 NY

Stiggins, Martha 22 Eng

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1870 Census of the United States. New York. Wayne. Walworth. Roll M593\_1113. P. 49 (533A).

Ripp.

Kipp, Alonzo	54	NY	Tanner
Kipp, Emily	40	NY	Keeping House
Kipp, Chas W	29	NY	Tanner
Kipp, Dennis	15	NY	At home
Kipp, Eddie	10	NY	At school
Mills, Anna	19	NY	At home

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Walworth Cemetery, Walworth, Wayne Co., New York. Plot: Sect 1. Memorial # 112042569.

Alonso married **Asenath Brown** [1435] [MRIN: 462] on Apr 9, 1840 in Newark, NY, USA. Asenath was born on Aug 28, 1817 in Nassau, NY, USA, died on Feb 27, 1860 in Walworth, NY, USA, aged 42, and was buried in Walworth Cem., Walworth, Wayne Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3441 M i. **Charles W Kipp** [1438] was born on Apr 6, 1841 in Arcadia, NY, USA and died in 1925, aged 84.
- 3442 F ii. **Cornelia E. Kipp** [1439] was born on Jun 13, 1845 in Palmyra, NY, USA.
- 3443 M iii. **Wilbur F Kipp** [1440] was born on Feb 22, 1847 in Walworth, NY, USA.
- 3444 M iv. **Fletcher Alonzo Kipp** [1441] was born on Jun 17, 1850 in Walworth, Wayne Co., NY, USA, died on Dec 30, 1921 in Shortsville, Ontario Co., NY, USA, aged 71, and was buried in Brookside Cem., Shortsville, Ontario Co., NY, USA.
- 3445 F v. **Mary E Kipp** [1442] was born on Jan 8, 1852 and died in 1854, aged 2.
- 3446 M vi. **John Dennis Kipp** [1443] was born on Jun 28, 1855 in Walworth, NY, USA, died on Oct 23, 1926, aged 71, and was buried in Walworth Cem., Walworth, Wayne Co., NY, USA.
- 3447 M vii. **Edwin P Kipp** [1444] was born on Jan 27, 1860 in Walworth, NY, USA.

Alonso next married **Emily T Mills** [1436] [MRIN: 463], daughter of **John Price** [1437], on Sep 3, 1860. Emily was born on Nov 21, 1829 in Sodus, NY, USA, died on Jan 11, 1901 in Walworth, NY, USA, aged 71, and was buried in Walworth Cem., Walworth, Wayne Co., NY, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

- 3448 M i. **Alonzo Ward Kipp** [1446] was born on Mar 19, 1871 in Walworth, NY, USA, died on Feb 7, 1898, aged 26, and was buried in Walworth Cem., Walworth, Wayne Co., NY, USA.

**2125. William Kipp** [1161] was born on Nov 28, 1817 in Pompey, Onondaga Co., NY, USA and died on Aug 17, 1897 in Badger, SD, USA, aged 79.

General Notes: William was brought up by his Uncle Benjamin Kipp, at Sherman, N.Y.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 89, p. 175, 190.

1850 US Census. Pennsylvania. Erie Co. Greenfield. Family 139. (ancestry.com)

William Kip	32	NY	farmer
Mary Jane	31	NY	
James	9	NY	
Charles	1	NY	

1880 Census of the United States. Iowa. Mitchell. Rock. Roll 356. P. 11 (540C). Enumeration Dist. 311.

Kipp, J A	38	NY	Farmer
Kipp, Adeliza	30	WS	Keeping house

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kipp, Mary Ellen 7 IA School  
Kipp, Orlando Wm 6 IA School  
Kipp, Wm 62 NY Boarding Father  
Kipp, Mary Jane 60 NY Boarding Mother

William married **Mary Jane Grinnell** [1447] [MRIN: 466] on Apr 22, 1841. Mary was born on Jul 4, 1819 in New York, USA and died on Oct 2, 1906, aged 87.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3449 M i. **James A Kipp** [1448] was born on Feb 19, 1842 in Sherman, Chautauqua Co., NY, USA.  
3450 M ii. **Charles Benjamin Kipp** [1449] was born on Feb 4, 1849 in Sherman, Chautauqua Co., NY, USA, died on Oct 2, 1881 in Sioux Falls, Minnehaha Co., SD, USA, aged 32, and was buried in Mount Pleasant Cem., Sioux Falls, Minnehaha Co., SD, USA.

**2126. Hester Kip** [1162] was born on Jun 21, 1818 and died on Oct 22, 1887, aged 69.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 175.

The New Jersey Archives web site: [www.njarchives.org](http://www.njarchives.org)

Index to Marriage Records, 1848-1867; Ref: Bk. AC : Pg. 228; Ref: Bk. B : Pg. 352.

Registration Passaic, Bergen Co., NJ & also Uion, Bergen Co., NJ.

Hester married **William Greig** [7133] [MRIN: 2404] on Oct 27, 1864 in Uniontown, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

**2127. Cornelia Kip** [1163] was born on Feb 2, 1819 in Pompey, Onondaga Co., NY, USA and died on Aug 22, 1859 in Naples, NY, USA, aged 40.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 175.

Cornelia married **John Scott** [1165] [MRIN: 367].

The child from this marriage was:

- 3451 F i. **Alice Scott** [1166].

**2128. Jane Kip** [1164] was born on Jan 9, 1821 in New York, USA and died on Apr 19, 1823 in New York, USA, aged 2.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 175.

**2129. Harriet Kip** [1168] was born on May 3, 1831 in Newark, NY, USA and died on Apr 10, 1894 in Shortsville, NY, USA, aged 62.

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 175.

Harriet married **William L Browne** [1171] [MRIN: 369]. William died on Apr 28, 1886.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3452 M i. **Frank Browne** [1172].  
3453 M ii. **Fred Browne** [1173].  
3454 F iii. **Flora Browne** [1174].

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**2130. Maria M. Kip** [1169] was born on Jan 15, 1833 in Newark, NY, USA and died on Jun 23, 1902 in Emery, OH, USA, aged 69.

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 175.

Maria married **William Waid** [1175] [MRIN: 370] on Sep 11, 1872.

The child from this marriage was:

3455 M i. **Clarance Waid** [1176] was born on May 2, 1874.

**2131. James Henry Kipp** [1170] was born on Dec 24, 1834 in Newark, NY, USA and died on May 4, 1911 in Shortsville, NY, USA, aged 76.

General Notes: James was a woodworker.

K.F.A., No. 90, p. 176, 190.

James married **Huldah Runyon** [1450] [MRIN: 467], daughter of **Lewis Runyon** [1451], on Oct 18, 1859. Huldah was born on Mar 23, 1838 and died on Apr 21, 1872, aged 34.

Children from this marriage were:

3456 F i. **Ida Elizabeth Kipp** [1456] was born on Feb 22, 1862 in Shortsville, NY, USA.

3457 F ii. **Georgiana Kipp** [1457] was born on Jul 29, 1864 in Shortsville, NY, USA.

3458 F iii. **Nina Huldah Kipp** [1458] was born on Apr 4, 1872 in Shortsville, NY, USA.

James next married **Maria A. Johnson** [1452] [MRIN: 469], daughter of **Nathaniel Johnson** [1453], on Sep 10, 1873. Maria was born on Oct 9, 1841.

Children from this marriage were:

3459 M i. **Roy H Kipp** [1459] was born on Aug 20, 1877 in Shortsville, NY, USA.

3460 M ii. **Ralph James Kipp** [1460] was born on Sep 12, 1880 in Shortsville, NY, USA.

**2132. John Lott** [892].

**2133. Henry Lott** [893] was born on Sep 7, 1815 in New York, USA and died on Sep 4, 1901 in Ohio, USA, aged 85.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

Benjamin Franklin Chapter, The Ohio Society. Application for Membership. Feb. 1937. Cornelius Kipp. Approved.

SAR member No. 55280.

Henry married **Sarah Caroline Oakley** [10682] [MRIN: 3676] in 1835 in New York, USA. Sarah was born on Jul 28, 1814 and died on Jul 12, 1880, aged 65.

The child from this marriage was:

3461 M i. **George Vandervelt Lott** [10683] was born on Aug 23, 1841 in New York, USA and died on Oct 26, 1913 in Ohio, USA, aged 72.

**2134. Nancy Maria Kip** [1182] was born on Jul 5, 1817 in Richfield, NY, USA and died before 1844.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 176.

Nancy married **Stoughton Alonzo Fletcher** [1185] [MRIN: 374], son of **Jesse Fletcher** [10982] and **Lucy Keyes** [10983], on Aug 25, 1837. Stoughton was born on Aug 22, 1808 and died on Mar 17, 1882, aged 73.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

3462 F i. **Laura Fletcher** [1186].

3463 F ii. **Maria (Myla) Fletcher** [1187] was born on Jul 30, 1841 and died on Jul 22, 1918, aged 76.

**2135. Maria A. Kip** [1183] was born in 1819 in Rome, NY, USA and died in 1830, aged 11.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 176.

**2136. James Miller Kip** [1184] was born on Dec 7, 1821 in Newark, Wayne Co., NY, USA, died on Nov 8, 1885 in Garrison, IA, USA, aged 63, and was buried in Big Grove Cem., Benton Co., IA, USA.

General Notes: In 1866, the Kip family removed to Illinois, remaining two years.

In 1868 they removed to Big Grove Township, Benton County, Iowa, where a farm was bought.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 91, p. 176, 190.

1850 US Census. Hannibal, Oswego Co., NY. Family #240. (Ancestry.com)

James M Kip 28 NY Farmer

Lucy 23 NY

Otis 2 NY

1870 Census of the United States. Iowa. Benton. Big Grove. Roll M593\_376. P. 2 (9B).

Kip, James M 47 NY Farmer

Kip, Luty 43 NY Keeping House

Kip, Lillie 14 NY At Home

Kip, John 11 NY At Home

Kip, Arthur 6/12 NY At Home

1880 Census of the United States. Iowa. Benton. Big Grove. Roll 326. P. 17 (103A). Enumeration Dist. 21.

Kip, James M 58 NY Farmer

Kip, Lucy A 54 NY Keeping House

Kip, Lillie M 24 NY at home

Kip, John L 22 NY Teacher

Kip, Arthur R 10 IA

Wiltsie, Arthur 20 NY nephew Farmer

1885 Iowa State Census. Benton. Big Grove. Roll IA1885\_146. P. 48

Criswell, John F 29 Scot Farmer

Criswell, Lilly M 28 NY Keeping House

Criswell, Edith L 1 IA

Kip, James M 63 NY Retired Farmer

Kip, Arthur R 15 IA

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Big Grove Cemetery, Benton County, Iowa. Memorial # 91839613. Death date from newspaper, Dec. 2, 1821. Methodist Episcopal.

James married **Lucy A Peckham** [1470] [MRIN: 475], daughter of **David Peckham** [1471] and **Polly Potter** [1472], on Feb 29, 1844. Lucy was born on Sep 8, 1826 in Hannibal, Oswego Co., NY, USA, died on Jul 16, 1882 in Garrison, IA, USA, aged 55, and was buried in Big Grove Cem., Benton Co., IA, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 3464 M i. **David Livingston Kip** [1473] was born in 1845 and died before 1850.
- 3465 M ii. **Otis Allen Kip** [1474] was born on Jun 17, 1848 in Hannibal, Oswego Co., NY, USA, died on Sep 11, 1922 in Hannibal, Oswego Co., NY, USA, aged 74, and was buried in Hannibal Village Cem., Hannibal, Oswego Co., NY, USA.
- 3466 F iii. **Lillie Mary Kip** [1475] was born on May 27, 1856 in Hannibal, Oswego Co., NY, USA, died on Dec 5, 1905 in Garrison, IA, USA, aged 49, and was buried in Big Grove Cem., Benton Co., IA, USA.
- 3467 M iv. **John Livingston Kip** [1476] was born on Oct 2, 1858 in New York, USA.
- 3468 M v. **Arthur Ralph Kip** [1477] was born on Nov 8, 1869 in Garrison, IA, USA, died on May 10, 1947 in Alameda, CA, USA, aged 77, and was buried in Cypress Lawn Memorial Park, Colma, San Mateo Co., CA, USA.

### 2137. **Rosena Arnold** [1181].

General Notes: Adopted.

### 2138. **Cornelia Kip** [1191] was born on Nov 24, 1820 and died on Sep 3, 1821.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. P. 177.

### 2139. **Cornelia Ann Kip** [1192] was born on Jan 17, 1824, died on Mar 20, 1857, aged 33, and was buried in Old Canton Cem., Canton, St. Lawrence Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Unmarried.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. P. 177.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Old Canton Cemetery, Canton, St. Lawrence County, New York. Memorial # 27595083. GPS N 44.59220 W -75.16970.

### 2140. **Henry De Valcourt Kip** [1193] was born on Nov 24, 1830 in Watertown, NY, USA, died on Feb 21, 1909, aged 78, and was buried in Evergreen Cem., Canton, St. Lawrence Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 92. P. 177, 191.

1850 Census of the United States. New York. Saint Lawrence. Canton. P. 299B. Roll M432\_590. Family #90. Ancestry.com

Kipp, A R	52	NY	Blacksmith
Kipp, Lovina	48	Mass	
Kipp, Cornelia A	25	NY	
Kipp, De Valvourt	19	NY	Portrait Painter
Kipp, Evrington	15	NY	

1860 Census of the United States. New York. Saint Lawrence. Canton. P. 209 (73). Roll M653\_852.

Kipp, Albert R	66	NY	Blksmith
Kip, Lovina	60	MA	
Wetherel, Saml	34	NY	Painter
Kipp, D H	28	NY	Painter marreid within the year
Kipp, Harriet	20	NY	

1870 Census of the United States. New York. Saint Lawrence. Canton. P. 48B (8). Roll M593\_1097.

Kipp, Henry D	39	NY	Painter
---------------	----	----	---------

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kipp, Harriet	35	NY	Keeping house
Kipp, Harriet M	9	NY	
Kipp, William F	5	NY	
Kipp, Albert F	1	NY	

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Saint Lawrence. Canton. P. 138D (40). Roll 925. Enumeration Dist. 197.

Kipp, Devalcourt	47	NY	Painter
Kipp, Harriet	45	NY	Hosuekeeper
Kipp, May H	19	NY	at home
Kipp, William F	15	NY	at school
Kipp, Albert F	11	NY	at school
Kipp, Benjamin M	8	NY	at school
Kipp, Albert	87	NY	father

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Saint Lawrence. Canton. P. 4B. Roll T623\_1156. Enumeration Dist. 80.

Kip, Henry D	69	NY	Nov. 1830	Painter
Kip, Harriet	65	NY	Jan. 1835	
Kip, May H	39	NY	Jan. 1861	
Kip, Ben M	28	NY	Aug. 1871	Photographer
Hardie, George R	unk	NY	Unk	Boarder Professor College

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Evergreen Cemetery, Canton, St. Lawrence County, New York. Memorial # 36948111. GPS N 44.59730 W -75.14650.

Henry married **Harriet D Ball** [1479] [MRIN: 478], daughter of **William Ball** [1480] and **Philena Barber** [1481], on Sep 15, 1859. Harriet was born on Jan 7, 1835 in Madrid, NY, USA, died on Apr 12, 1917 in Canton, St. Lawrence Co., NY, USA, aged 82, and was buried in Evergreen Cem., Canton, St. Lawrence Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3469 F i. **Harriet May Kip** [1482] was born on Jan 22, 1861 in New York, USA, died on Nov 11, 1930, aged 69, and was buried in Evergreen Cem., Canton, St. Lawrence Co., NY, USA.
- 3470 M ii. **William Francis Kip** [1483] was born on Mar 13, 1865 in New York, USA, died on Mar 21, 1954, aged 89, and was buried in Evergreen Cem., Canton, St. Lawrence Co., NY, USA.
- 3471 M iii. **Albert Frederick Kip** [1484] was born on Oct 25, 1868 in New York, USA, died on May 5, 1949, aged 80, and was buried in Evergreen Cem., Canton, St. Lawrence Co., NY, USA.
- 3472 M iv. **Benjamin Miller Kip** [1485] was born on Aug 27, 1871 in Canton, St. Lawrence Co., NY, USA, died on Oct 1, 1957, aged 86, and was buried in Evergreen Cem., Canton, St. Lawrence Co., NY, USA.

**2141. Francis Everington Kip** [1194] was born on Oct 10, 1835 and died on Apr 12, 1865 in TN, USA, aged 29.

General Notes: He was killed at Germantown, near Memphis, Tenn. just at the close of the Civil War. He belonged to the 11th New York Cavalry, otherwise known as "Scott's Nine Hundred." He was unmarried.

Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Old Canton Cemetery, Canton, St. Lawrence County, New York. Memorial # 27595084. GPS N 44.59220 W -75.16970.

**2142. Miranda P. Kip** [1196] was born in 1825, died on Jan 12, 1907, aged 82, and was buried in Sherman Cem., Sherman, Chautauqua Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 177.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Sherman Cemetery, Sherman, Chautauqua County, New York. Memorial #

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

46571082.

Miranda married **Samuel P Hall** [1200] [MRIN: 378]. Samuel was born in 1820, died on Jul 18, 1906, aged 86, and was buried in Sherman Cem., Sherman, Chautauqua Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3473 M i. **Fanklin K Hall** [10299].
- 3474 F ii. **Ada E Hall** [10300].
- 3475 M iii. **Clarence A Hall** [10301].
- 3476 M iv. **John P Hall** [10302].

**2143. Frances M Kip** [1197] was born in 1829 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 177.

Frances married **Oliver Covley** [1201] [MRIN: 379].

Frances next married **David M. Steves** [1204] [MRIN: 382]. David was born in 1819 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3477 F i. **Minnie H Steves** [10317] was born in 1859 in New York, USA.
- 3478 F ii. **M Belle Steves** [10318] was born in 1862 in New York, USA.
- 3479 F iii. **Franc E Steves** [10319] was born in 1864 in Pennsylvania.
- 3480 M iv. **Hasson W Steves** [10320] was born in 1867 in Ohio.
- 3481 F v. **Louis H Steves** [10321] was born in 1870 in Pennsylvania.

**2144. Adeline M Kip** [1198] was born on Dec 20, 1830 in New York, USA, died on Oct 13, 1867 in Sherman, Chautauqua Co., NY, USA, aged 36, and was buried in Sherman Cem., Sherman, Chautauqua Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 177.

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Sherman Cemetery, Sherman, Chautauqua County, New York. Memorial # 45843310. GPS N 42.16107 W -79.57937.

Adeline married **Jerome J Dean** [1202] [MRIN: 380], son of **Kifer Dean** [11855] and **Elizabeth** [Dean] [11856].

Jerome was born on Mar 22, 1831 in New York, USA, died on Sep 16, 1882 in Sherman, Chautauqua Co., NY, USA, aged 51, and was buried in Sherman Cem., Sherman, Chautauqua Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3482 M i. **Allen J Dean** [10303] was born on Jan 11, 1854 in New York, USA, died on Feb 17, 1920, aged 66, and was buried in Sherman Cem., Sherman, Chautauqua Co., NY, USA.
- 3483 M ii. **Otto K Dean** [10304] was born in 1856 in New York, USA.
- 3484 M iii. **James Delevan Dean** [10305] was born on Feb 14, 1860 in New York, USA, died on Jan 15, 1911 in Kansas City, Jackson Co., MO, USA, aged 50, and was buried in Mount Washington Cem., Independence, Jackson Co., MO, USA.

**2145. Jane Elizabeth Kip** [1199] was born in 1837 in New York, USA, died on Mar 18, 1880, aged 43, and was buried in Sherman Cem., Sherman, Chautauqua Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 177.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Sherman Cemetery, Sherman, Chautauqua County, New York. Memorial # 46567669.

Jane married **Edwin T Green Rev** [1203] [MRIN: 381]. Edwin died on Mar 18, 1883 and was buried in Sherman Cem., Sherman, Chautauqua Co., NY, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

3485 F i. **Mary K Green** [10307] was born in 1869 in New York, died on Dec 5, 1889, aged 20, and was buried in Sherman Cem., Sherman, Chautauqua Co., NY, USA.

**2146. Serenus Emmons** [14427] was born in 1768 in Russell, VA, USA and died on Aug 7, 1825 in Columbiana, OH, USA, aged 57.

General Notes: Sources:

Ohio Wills and Probated Records.

Serenus Emmons. Columbiana, Ohio. Estate records. 760. P. 154. 11 pages.

*K.A. (administered by pyratqwn). Ancestry.com DNA match. 8.1 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.*

Serenus married **Lydia Romine** [14428] [MRIN: 4979] on Nov 6, 1787 in Frederick Co., VA, USA. Lydia was born on Mar 22, 1767 and died on Jul 24, 1858, aged 91.

The child from this marriage was:

3486 M i. **Syrinus Emmons** [14429] was born on Nov 25, 1796 in Tazewell, Russell Co., VA, USA, died on Aug 28, 1869 in Macoupin Co., IL, USA, aged 72, and was buried in Girard Twp. Cem., Girard, Macoupin Co., IL, USA.

**2147. William Hulse** [14381] was born circa 1770 in New Jersey and died on Jun 29, 1859 in Dearborn Co., IN, USA, aged about 89.

General Notes: Sources:

Carol Darlene Huls. Midland, Texas. Ancestry.com DNA match. 11.6 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

William married **Faithy Faithful Smith** [14382] [MRIN: 4962] on Mar 9, 1796 in Monmouth Co., NJ, USA. Faithy was born in 1779 in New Jersey and died after 1870 in Manchester, Dearborn Co., IN, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

3487 M i. **Edmond Edward Huls** [14383] was born on Oct 8, 1810 in New York, USA and died on Jan 1, 1892 in Linwood, Hamilton Co., OH, USA, aged 81.

**2148. Jane Hulse** [10412] was born on Apr 12, 1787 in Washington Co., PA, USA, died on Feb 2, 1859 in Winnebago Co., IL, USA, aged 71, and was buried in Howard Union Cem., Davis, Winnebago Co., IL, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

[home.comcast.net/~jbbaker1516/jmb-p/index.htm](http://home.comcast.net/~jbbaker1516/jmb-p/index.htm) - John Baker's Genealogy

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Howard Union Cemetery, Davis (Stephenson Co), Winnebago Co., Illinois. Memorial # 19657788. GPS N 42.38940 W -89.36920.

Jane married **Joseph Brannan** [10413] [MRIN: 3559], son of **John Brannan** [10414] and **Nancy Parker** [10415], circa 1806 in Allegheny Co., PA, USA. Joseph was born on Jul 3, 1783 in Pennsylvania, USA, died on Aug 29, 1851 in Pecatonica, Winnebago Co., IL, USA, aged 68, and was buried in Howard Union Cem., Davis, Winnebago Co., IL, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

3488 M i. **George Washington Brannan** [10416] was born on May 29, 1817 in Harmony Twp, Clark Co., OH, USA, died on Oct 26, 1891 in Pecatonica, Winnebago Co., IL, USA, aged 74, and was buried in Howard Union Cem., Davis, Winnebago Co., IL, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 3489 M ii. **Joseph Brannan** [11380] was born in 1827 in Ohio, USA.  
3490 M iii. **Richard H Brannan** [11381] was born in 1829 in Ohio, USA.  
3491 M iv. **William H Brannan** [11382] was born in 1831 in Ohio, USA.

**2149. Johannes Van Blarkum** [405] was christened on Sep 10, 1765 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Baptised Acquackanonk Church. Godparents were Jan Van Blarkim and Vrouwtje Kip.

**2150. Nicholas Kipp** [898] was born on Oct 11, 1780 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Dec 3, 1789 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, died on Jun 5, 1865 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 84, and was buried in Old North Reformed Church Cem., Dumont, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Nicausey. The tombstones of Nicholas Kipp and wife, Maria, are in Schraalenburgh in the old Churchyard. His will is dated July 9, 1851, and was probated Aug. 7, 1865.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 62, p. 166, 177.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 12, No. 3, Jul. 1937. P. 61. Bergen County New Jersey Gravestones. New Schraalenburgh Church Yard, Dumont.

Bergen County New Jersey Marriage Records Compiled by Mrs. Frances A Westervelt. New York. 1929. Married by Rev. James V C Romeyn.

DAR Bible Records and Transcriptions:

New Jersey DAR GRC report ; s1 v732 : report of the Genealogical Records Committee of New Jersey.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Old North Reformed Church Cemetery, Dumont, Bergen County, New Jersey. Memorial # 12627058. GPS N 40.94000 W -73.99500.

Nicholas married **Maria Demarest** [1205] [MRIN: 383], daughter of **Peter Demarest** [8946] and **Annatie Durie** [8869], on Jan 24, 1807 in North Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA. Maria was born on Mar 2, 1783, was christened on Mar 30, 1783, died on Jul 31, 1864 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 81, and was buried in Old North Reformed Church Cem., Dumont, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3492 F i. **Maria Kipp** [1206] was born on Nov 4, 1807, was christened on Nov 28, 1807, and died on Sep 22, 1877, aged 69.  
3493 F ii. **Hanna Kipp** [1207] was born on Jul 12, 1810 and died on Feb 11, 1849, aged 38.  
3494 M iii. **Isaac Kipp** [1208] was born in Jul 1820, was christened on Jul 19, 1820, and died on Dec 9, 1834 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, aged 14.

**2151. David Kipp** [899] was born on Jan 24, 1783 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died on Apr 26, 1864 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 81.

General Notes: David Kipp resided in and for many years kept a general store at what is now Bergenfield.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 63, p. 166, 178.

Genealogical History of Hudson and Bergen Counties, New Jersey. Edited by Cornelius Burnham Harvey. The New Jersey Genealogical Publishing Co., NY. 1900

New Jersey Marriages, 1684-1895. Rovo, UT. Online database.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Bergen County New Jersey Marriage Records Compiled by Mrs. Frances A Westervelt. New York. 1929.

The De Graw Family in America 1638-1978, compiled by Colista Evelyn Brown Stuewer.

Dutch Door Genealogy web site  
<http://www.dutchdoorgenealogy.com>

## MARRIAGE RECORDS OF THE DUTCH REFORMED CHURCHES OF TAPPAN AND CLARKSTOWN, ROCKLAND COUNTY, NEW YORK \*1694 - 1831

As prepared by George H. Budke from the translation by Rev. David Cole  
The following represents a compilation of the Tappan and Clarkstown marriages as recorded by George H. Budke in the undated Budke Collection No. 50 and the Tappan betrothals and marriages as published in the New York Genealogical and Biographical Record (NYG&B Record), Vols. 84(3), 84(4), 85(2), 85(3), 85(4), 86(2), 86(3) and 86(4) (1953 to 1955) and, after a 12-year gap, Vol. 98(4) (1967). Marriage No. 300.

David married **Elizabeth De Graew** [1227] [MRIN: 390], daughter of **William De Graew** [1228] and **Vroutje Blauvelt** [9868], on Jul 5, 1806 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA. Elizabeth was born on Jul 26, 1790, was christened on Aug 25, 1790 in Tappan, NY, and died on Mar 16, 1838 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, aged 47.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3495 F i. **Polly Kipp** [1229] was born on May 5, 1807 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA, died on Mar 2, 1833, aged 25, and was buried in Bergenfield, Bergen Co., NJ.
- 3496 M ii. **William DeGraw Kipp** [1230] was born on Aug 19, 1812 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and died on Jul 19, 1871 in Closter, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 58.
- 3497 F iii. **Fanny DeGraw Kipp** [1231] was born on Mar 17, 1819 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA, died on Nov 27, 1907 in Bergenfield, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 88, and was buried in South Schraalenburgh Church Cem., Bergenfield, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

**2152. Henry Kipp MD** [900] was born on Dec 11, 1785 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and died on Apr 3, 1849, aged 63.

General Notes: He was a practising physician of Schraalenburgh for many years.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 64, p. 166, 178.

New Jersey Marriages, 1684-1875, by Jordan Dodd.

Bergen County New Jersey Marriage Records Compiled by Mrs. Frances A Westervelt. New York. 1929.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 10, No. 1, Jan. 1935. P. 111. Essex County New Jersey Marriage Records. Liber A.

Henry married **Esther Zabriske** [1244] [MRIN: 397], daughter of **Jan C Zabriske** [8190] and **Rachel Van Saun** [8191], on Dec 27, 1808 in Essex Co, NJ, USA. Esther was born on Jun 4, 1790 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Jun 26, 1790 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, died on Sep 24, 1809 in North Schraalenburgh, NJ, aged 19, and was buried on Sep 26, 1809 in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

The child from this marriage was:

- 3498 F i. **Ellen Kipp** [1246] was born on Aug 25, 1809 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

Henry next married **Leah Quackenbush** [1245] [MRIN: 398] on Jan 1, 1814 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**2153. Ann Kip** [901] was born on Jan 30, 1789 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and died on Mar 14, 1855 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA, aged 66.

General Notes: Antie.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 166.

Bergen County, New Jersey Marriages, 1749-1850. FHL mf #1317500.

New Jersey Marriages, 1684-1895. Provo, UT. On-line database.

Bergen County New Jersey Marriage Records Compiled by Mrs. Frances A Westervelt. New York. 1929.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 12, No. 3, Jul. 1937. P. 63. Bergen County New Jersey Gravestones. New Schraalenburgh Church Yard, Dumont.

Ann married **David Van Wagener** [907] [MRIN: 282] on Apr 20, 1811 in Bergen Co., NJ. David was born in 1779 and died on Dec 28, 1838 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA, aged 59.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3499 M i. **John Van Wagener** [908].
- 3500 F ii. **Peggy Van Wagener** [909].
- 3501 M iii. **Isaac Van Wagener** [910].
- 3502 F iv. **Maria Van Wagener** [911].

**2154. Leah Kip** [902] was born on Mar 29, 1791 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and died on Nov 22, 1848, aged 57.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 166.

Bergen County New Jersey Marriage Records Compiled by Mrs. Frances A Westervelt. New York. 1929. Married by Rev. James V C Romeyn.

Leah married **Casper Zabriske** [912] [MRIN: 283] on Aug 1, 1807 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3503 F i. **Tiney Zabriske** [913].
- 3504 F ii. **Mariah Zabriske** [914] was born on Jan 13, 1814.
- 3505 F iii. **Getty Zabriske** [915] was born on Feb 20, 1818.
- 3506 F iv. **Anny Zabriske** [916] was born in Aug 1820.
- 3507 M v. **John Zabriske** [917] was born on May 21, 1823.
- 3508 M vi. **Isaac Zabriske** [918] was born on May 14, 1826.

**2155. Polly Kip** [903] was born on Mar 26, 1792 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 166.

Polly married **Richard Vreeland** [926] [MRIN: 286] on Dec 1, 1810. Richard died circa 1849.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3509 M i. **Michael Vreeland** [927] was born on Apr 27, 1812.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

3510 F ii. **Margaret Vreeland** [928] was born on Jul 7, 1819.

3511 M iii. **Isaac Vreeland** [929] was born on Dec 15, 1825.

**2156. Maria Kip** [7873] was born on Mar 26, 1793 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, was christened on Apr 14, 1793 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died on Jul 10, 1880, aged 87, and was buried in English Neighborhood Reformed Cem., Ridgfield, Bergen County, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Baptised Hackensack Reformed Church.

Sources:

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.

New Jersey, Births and Christenings Index, 1660-1931.

Marya Kip, B March 26, 1793. Christening April 14, 1793, Dutch Reformed Church, Hackensack, Bergen, New Jersey. FHL mf # 16559.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). English Neighborhood Reformed Cemetery, Ridgfield, Bergen County, New Jersey. Memorial # 22512233.

**2157. Catherine (Tiney) Kip** [904] was born on Jan 4, 1795 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and died on Apr 15, 1861, aged 66.

General Notes: Died unmarried. Her will was probated Dec. 28, 1861.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 166.

1850 US Census. Hackensack, Bergen, NJ. Family #24. Ancestry.com.

Kipp, James	57	NJ	Farmer
Kipp, Rebecca	46	NJ	
Kipp, Maria	19	NJ	
Kipp, Caroline	16	NJ	
Kipp, Leah Ann	7	NJ	
Kipp, Tiney	55	NJ	
Thompson, Henry	17	NJ	Laborer; Boarder

**2158. Isaac Kip** [905] was born on Sep 17, 1796 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 166.

**2159. James Kipp** [906] was born on Jan 24, 1799 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and died on Jun 2, 1881, aged 82.

General Notes: Baptised Hackensack Reformed Church, sponsors John Jay and Maria Kip, w of Joseph Desmaret. His will was dated June 19, 1874, and probated July 14, 1881.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 65, p. 166, 179.

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.

1850 US Census. Hackensack, Bergen, NJ. Family #24. Ancestry.com.

Kipp, James	57	NJ	Farmer
Kipp, Rebecca	46	NJ	
Kipp, Maria	19	NJ	

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kipp, Caroline	16	NJ	
Kipp, Leah Ann	7	NJ	
Kipp, Tiney	55	NJ	
Thompson, Henry	17	NJ	Laborer; Boarder

James married **Rebecca Westervelt** [1250] [MRIN: 402] in Aug 1821. Rebecca was born on Jun 23, 1803.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3512 M i. **Isaac Kipp** [1251] was born on Nov 26, 1827 and died on Dec 13, 1827.
- 3513 F ii. **Maria Kipp** [1252] was born on Mar 21, 1830.
- 3514 F iii. **Caroline Kipp** [1253] was born on Oct 26, 1833 and died on Feb 19, 1914 in Dumont, NJ, USA, aged 80.
- 3515 M iv. **Isaac Kipp** [1254] was born on Oct 11, 1837 and died on Nov 25, 1839, aged 2.
- 3516 F v. **Leah Ann Kipp** [1255] was born on Nov 10, 1842 and died on Feb 11, 1917 in Tenafly, NJ, USA, aged 74.

**2160. Lea Goetschius** [614] was born on May 12, 1776 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA, was christened on Jun 2, 1776 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, and died on Dec 21, 1850, aged 74.

General Notes: Sources:

The Demarest Family. Compiled by the Demarest Family Association. 1964.

Lea married **Gilyam Demarest** [8977] [MRIN: 3082], son of **Niclaes Demarest** [8975] and **Elsie Demarest** [8976], on Jun 21, 1791 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ. Gilyam was born on Sep 26, 1765 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Oct 6, 1765 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, and died in 1839 in Franklin, OH, USA, aged 74.

**2161. Johannes Hendricus Goetschius** [615] was born on Oct 17, 1779.

**2162. Maria Goetschius** [616] was born on May 1, 1782.

**2163. Nicasie Goetschius** [617] was born on Apr 13, 1784.

**2164. Sellome Goetschius** [618] was born on Oct 7, 1786.

**2165. Rachel Goetschius** [619] was christened on Mar 22, 1789.

**2166. Ann Berry** [416] was born on Jul 3, 1781.

**2167. Samuel H Berry** [417] was born on Jul 17, 1788 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died on Feb 28, 1864 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 75, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

1850 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. New Barbadoes. Roll M442\_442. P. 161B.

Berry, Samuel H	52	NJ	Surveyor
Berry, Catharine	36	NJ	
Berry, Maria	25	NJ	
Berry, Walling	23	NJ	Upholsterer
Berry, Jane	20	NJ	
Berry, Samuel H	18	NJ	Coachmaker
Berry, Agness	15	NJ	
Keyse, Jack	9	NJ	B

1860 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. New Barbadoes. Roll M653\_683. P. 42B.

Berry, Samuel H	71	Bergen Co., NJ	Gentleman
Berry, Catharine	41	Bergen Co., NJ	Sickly woman (Insane)
Berry, Walling	34	Bergen Co., NJ	Upholsterer

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Berry, Jane	31	Bergen Co., NJ	Mistress
Berry, Samuel H	27	Bergen Co., NJ	Carriage maker
Hamilton, Elizabeth	50	Terrone, Ireland	Domestic
Swords, Phebe	65	Haarlem, NY	Widow Lady

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., New Jersey. Memorial # 7342009.

Samuel married **Jane Van Winkle** [428] [MRIN: 143] about 1807. Jane was born in 1789, died in 1850 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 61, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3517 F i. **Gertrude Berry** [429] was born on Apr 1, 1808.
- 3518 M ii. **Henry S. Berry** [430] was born on Apr 3, 1810.
- 3519 F iii. **Anne E. Berry** [431] was born on Mar 22, 1812 in New Jersey, USA.
- 3520 F iv. **Catherine Berry** [432] was born on Mar 27, 1814 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died in 1875 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 61, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.
- 3521 M v. **Wilhelmus Berry** [433] was born on May 2, 1816.
- 3522 M vi. **Abraham A. Berry** [434] was born on Apr 9, 1818.
- 3523 M vii. **Adrian Berry** [435] was born on Mar 30, 1820.
- 3524 M viii. **Abraham J. Berry** [436] was born on Apr 9, 1822.
- 3525 F ix. **Maria Berry** [437] was born on Apr 10, 1824.
- 3526 M x. **Walling Berry** [438] was born on May 11, 1826 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died on Jan 17, 1889 in New Barbadoes, Bergen Co., NJ, aged 62, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.
- 3527 F xi. **Jane Berry** [439] was born on Aug 19, 1828 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died in 1900 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 72, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.
- 3528 M xii. **Samuel S. Berry** [440] was born on Jun 26, 1831 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died in 1899 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 68, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.
- 3529 F xiii. **Agness Berry** [441] was born on Mar 16, 1832 in New Jersey, USA, died in 1858 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 26, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

**2168. Abraham Berry** [418] was born on Aug 10, 1792.

**2169. John H Berry** [419] was born on Nov 29, 1796, died in 1877 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 81, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., New Jersey. Memorial # 7514031.

John married **Elizabeth Depyster** [420] [MRIN: 142] on Jan 31, 1821. Elizabeth was born in 1794, died in 1877 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 83, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3530 M i. **Thomas Berry** [421].
- 3531 M ii. **Jured Berry** [422].

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 3532 M iii. **John Henry Berry** [423].
- 3533 M iv. **Augustus Berry** [424].
- 3534 M v. **Alfred Berry** [425].
- 3535 F vi. **Christina Berry** [426].
- 3536 F vii. **Selina Berry** [427].

**2170. Cornelia Ackerman** [630].

**2171. Peter Ackerman** [629] was born on Aug 20, 1784 and died on Apr 9, 1866, aged 81.

Peter married **Lea Van Voorhis** [633] [MRIN: 201].

Children from this marriage were:

- 3537 F i. **Gitty Ackerman** [634].
- 3538 F ii. **Jane Ackerman** [635].
- 3539 F iii. **Eliza Ackerman** [636].
- 3540 M iv. **Abraham Ackerman** [637].
- 3541 M v. **John Ackerman** [638].
- 3542 F vi. **Agness Ackerman** [639].
- 3543 F vii. **Ann Ackerman** [640].

**2172. Garret Ackerman** [631] was born on Oct 20, 1790 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, died on Dec 24, 1836 in Bergen Co., NJ, aged 46, and was buried in Sautjes Taves Begraven Ground, Demarest, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: FHL # 16559. Gerrit Akkerman Christening Jan. 17, 1790. Dutch Reformed Church, Hackensack, Bergen, New Jersey.

Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., New Jersey. Memorial # 7361954.

Garret married **Maria Shepard** [641] [MRIN: 202].

Children from this marriage were:

- 3544 F i. **Catherine Ackerman** [642].
- 3545 M ii. **John Ackerman** [643].
- 3546 F iii. **Gitty Ackerman** [644].
- 3547 M iv. **George Ackerman** [645].

**2173. Antje Ackerman** [632] was born on Aug 6, 1792 and was christened on Aug 26, 1792.

Antje married **Beekman Van Beuren** [646] [MRIN: 203] on Dec 4, 1819.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3548 F i. **Ann Van Beuren** [647] was born on Aug 28, 1820.
- 3549 M ii. **John Van Beuren** [648] was born on Aug 22, 1822.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 3550 F   iii. **Gertrude Van Beuren** [649] was born in Jul 1824.  
3551 F   iv. **Mary Jane Van Beuren** [650] was born on Dec 30, 1828.  
3552 M   v. **Silvester Van Beuren** [651] was born on Mar 12, 1831.  
3553 M   vi. **Jacob Van Beuren** [652] was born on Jul 8, 1833.

**2174. Rachel Ackerman** [653] was born on Sep 26, 1794.

**2175. Jacob Ackerman** [654] was born on Nov 19, 1796 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, was christened on Dec 26, 1796 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died on Sep 12, 1879 in Kirkwood, Warren Co., IL, USA, aged 82, and was buried in Center Grove Cem., Kirkwood, Warren Co., IL, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

New Jersey, Births and Christenings Index, 1660-1931

Jacob Ackerman, B Nov., 19, 1796; bap. Dec. 26, 1796. Dutch Reformed Church, Hackensack, New Jersey. FHL # 16559.

New Jersey Marriages, 1684-1895.

Jacob Ackerman and Gitty Cubberly. Bergen, New Jersey. April 10, 1819.

1850 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Hudson. Bergen. Roll M432\_452. P. 253B.

Ackerman, Jacob   54   NJ   Gardener

Ackerman, Gertrude 52   NJ

Ackerman, Gity A   22   NJ

Ackerman, Jacob C  11   NJ

VanWinkle, Ann    69   NJ

1860 Census of the United States. Illinois. Henderson. Township 10 N Range 4 W. Roll M653\_181. P. 386.

Ackerman, Jacob   64   NJ   Farmer

Ackerman, Gertrude 62   NJ

Ackerman, Jacob   21   NJ   Farmer

1870 Census of the United States. Illinois. Warren. Young America Village. Roll M593\_286. P. 2 (293B).

Ackerman, Jacob   73   NJ   Blacksmith

Ackerman, Gurtrude 72   NJ   Keeping House

1880 Census of the United States. Illinois. Warren. Tompkins. Roll T1133. P. 42. Enumeration Dist. 30. Mortality Schedule.

Ackerman, Jacob   82   NJ   Blacksmith   Died Sept. 1879   Heart Disease

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Center Grove Cem., Kirkwood, Warren Co., Illinois. Plot: Sec I. Memorial # 14925652. GPS N 40.87690 W -90.75970.

Jacob married **Gertrude Cubberly** [11102] [MRIN: 3860], daughter of **Thomas Cubberly** [11103] and **Mareja Mersereau** [11104], on Apr 10, 1819 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA. Gertrude was born on Mar 12, 1798 in Hudson Co., NJ, USA, died on Jun 3, 1898 in Illinois, USA, aged 100, and was buried in Center Grove Cem., Kirkwood, Warren Co., IL, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3554 M   i. **John J Ackerman** [11105] was born on Mar 30, 1820 in New Jersey, USA, died on Jul 2, 1899 in Illinois, USA, aged 79, and was buried in Salters Grove Cem., Biggsville, Henderson Co., IL, USA.  
3555 M   ii. **Thomas B Ackerman** [11106] was born in 1821.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 3556 F   iii. **Mary Ackerman** [11107] was born in 1823.
- 3557 M   iv. **Peter Jacob Ackerman** [11108] was born in 1825 and died in 1841, aged 16.
- 3558 F   v. **Sophia R Ackerman** [11109] was born in 1826.
- 3559 F   vi. **Gertrude Ann Ackerman** [11110] was born in 1828 in New Jersey, USA and died in 1926, aged 98.
- 3560 M   vii. **Joseph Van Winkle Ackerman** [11111] was born in 1830.
- 3561 F   viii. **Jane Elizabeth Ackerman** [11112] was born on Feb 13, 1834, died on Apr 25, 1873 in Warren Co., IL, USA, aged 39, and was buried in Center Grove Cem., Kirkwood, Warren Co., IL, USA.
- 3562 F   ix. **Cornelia Ackerman** [11113] was born on Jun 8, 1836, died on Nov 17, 1917, aged 81, and was buried in Center Grove Cem., Kirkwood, Warren Co., IL, USA.
- 3563 M   x. **Jacob Cubberly Ackerman** [11114] was born on May 12, 1839 in New Jersey, USA, died on Mar 29, 1916, aged 76, and was buried in Center Grove Cem., Kirkwood, Warren Co., IL, USA.
- 3564 F   xi. **Georgianna Ackerman** [11115] was born in 1844 and died in 1846, aged 2.

**2176. Elizabeth Ackerman** [655] was born on Oct 9, 1799 and died in 1875, aged 76.

**2177. Jacob J Brinkerhoff** [692] was born on Apr 29, 1783 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died on Apr 13, 1863, aged 79.

General Notes: Sources:

1850 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. Lodi. Roll M432\_442. P. 186B.

Brinkerhoff, Jacob J	67	NJ	Farmer
Brinkerhoff, Jane	67	NJ	
Brinkerhoff, Martha	33	NJ	
Brinkerhoff, Launa	28	NJ	
Brinkerhoff, Garret	26	NJ	Laborer
Brinkerhoff, Cornelia	88	NJ	
Brinkerhoff, James Henry	7	NJ	
Brinkerhoff, John W	3	NJ	
Henry, Timbs	24	Ire	Laborer
Henry, Batey	20	Ire	Laborer
Westcontt, Jacob	22	NY	Mariner

Jacob married **Jennie Van Voorhes** [693] [MRIN: 212] on Nov 2, 1802. Jennie was born on Oct 1, 1782 in New Jersey, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3565 F   i. **Cornelia Brinkerhoff** [694] was born on Dec 2, 1805.
- 3566 M   ii. **James S Brinkerhoff** [695] was born on Nov 12, 1807.
- 3567 F   iii. **Jane A V Brinkerhoff** [696] was born on Nov 3, 1809.
- 3568 F   iv. **Ann Brinkerhoff** [697] was born on Mar 27, 1811.
- 3569 F   v. **Rachel Brinkerhoff** [698] was born on Jun 24, 1814.
- 3570 F   vi. **Martha Brinkerhoff** [699] was born on Apr 4, 1816 in New Jersey, USA.
- 3571 M   vii. **Nicholas Brinkerhoff** [700] was born on Dec 15, 1818.
- 3572 F   viii. **Margaret Brinkerhoff** [701] was born on Nov 6, 1820.
- 3573 F   ix. **Lavenia Brinkerhoff** [702] was born on Apr 27, 1823 in New Jersey, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

3574 M x. **Garret Brinkerhoff** [703] was born on Aug 29, 1824 in New Jersey, USA.

**2178. Cornelia Kip** [938] was born on Dec 15, 1803 and died after 1880.

General Notes: Died unmarried.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 167.

1850 US Census. Hackensack, Bergen, NJ. Fam. 254.

Jacob H Kipp	40	NJ	Farmer	Value 8000
Sophia	36	NJ		
Henry	18	NJ		
James	10	NJ		
Cornelia Ann	8	NJ		
Catharine	5	NJ		
Catharine	69	NJ		
Cornelia	45	NJ		
Maria M Gardiner	17	Ireland		
Frank Thompson	17	NJ		

**2179. Jacob H Kipp** [939] was born on Dec 31, 1809 in Hasbrouck, NJ, USA, died on Apr 12, 1898 in East Hackensack, NJ, USA, aged 88, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 66, p. 167.

Bergen County New Jersey Marriage Records Compiled by Mrs. Frances A Westervelt. New York. 1929.

1850 US Census. Hackensack, Bergen, NJ. Fam. 254.

Kipp, Jacob H	40	NJ	Farmer	Value 8000
Kipp, Sophia	36	NJ		
Kipp, Henry	18	NJ		
Kipp, James	10	NJ		
Kipp, Cornelia Ann	8	NJ		
Kipp, Catharine	5	NJ		
Kipp, Catharine	69	NJ		
Kipp, Cornelia	45	NJ		
Gardiner, Maria M	17	Ireland		
Thompson, Frank	17	NJ		

1870 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. Hackensack. Roll M593\_852. P. 2 (261B).

Kipp, Jacob H	60	NJ	Farmer
Kipp, Sophia	57	NJ	Keeping House
Bakman, August 32		Prussia	Farm Laborer

1880 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. Ridgefield. Roll 771. P. 1 (516A). Enumeration Dist. 013.

Kipp, Jacob H	70	NJ	Farmer
Kipp, Cornelia	76	NJ	sister nervousness

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen County, New Jersey. Memorial # 7344151.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Jacob married **Sophia Brinkerhoff** [1258] [MRIN: 404], daughter of **James Henry Brinkerhoff** [1259] and **Anna Ackerman** [10674], on Dec 2, 1830 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA. Sophia was born on Feb 11, 1813 in New Jersey, USA, died on Dec 27, 1872 in New Jersey, USA, aged 59, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3575 M i. **Henry J Kipp** [1260] was born on Mar 17, 1832, died on Jan 11, 1899, aged 66, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.
- 3576 F ii. **Ann Kipp** [1261] was born on Feb 13, 1834 and died on Oct 12, 1840, aged 6.
- 3577 M iii. **James Kipp** [1262] was born on Oct 27, 1838 and died on Jan 26, 1858, aged 19.
- 3578 F iv. **Cornelia Ann Kipp** [1263] was born on Aug 20, 1841 and died on Nov 22, 1861, aged 20.
- 3579 F v. **Catherine Kipp** [1264] was born on Mar 16, 1845 and died on Aug 18, 1867, aged 22.

**2180. Catherine Kip** [940] was born on Aug 11, 1818 and died on Mar 28, 1865, aged 46.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 166.

Catherine married **Hansen Carnagan** [941] [MRIN: 291] on Jan 18, 1844.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3580 M i. **Charles Edwin Carnagan** [942] was born on Oct 23, 1844 and died on Jul 28, 1849, aged 4.
- 3581 F ii. **Catherine Jane Carnagan** [943] was born on Apr 19, 1849.
- 3582 F iii. **Martha L. Carnagan** [944] was born on Dec 10, 1850.
- 3583 M iv. **Henry Kipp Carnagan** [945] was born on Apr 26, 1856.

**2181. Garret N Kipp** [950] was born on Feb 7, 1808 in Pollifly, NJ, USA, died on Apr 19, 1870, aged 62, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: His will was dated March 24, 1870 and probated May 6, 1870.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 67, p. 167, 179.

Bergen County, New Jersey Marriages, 1749-1850. FHL mf #1317500.

New Jersey Marriages, 1684-1895. Provo, UT. On-line database.

Bergen County New Jersey Marriage Records Compiled by Mrs. Frances A Westervelt. New York. 1929.

1840 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. Lodi. P. 107. Roll 247.

Kipp, Garret; Males: 10 to 15 one; 20 to 30 one; 30 to 40 one; Females: 5 to 10 one; 15 to 20 one; 30 to 40 one; Colored males: 10 to 24 one.

1850 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. Lodi. P. 187A. Roll M432\_442.

Kipp, Garret	42	NJ	Farmer
Kipp, Sophia	40	NJ	
Kip, Catharine Jane	18	NJ	
Kipp, Nicholas	15	NJ	Laborer
Clark, Peter	21	NJ	Laborer
Surri, Valentine	26	NJ	Laborer
Garrison, Phebe	29		

1860 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. Lodi. P. 816. Roll M653\_683.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kip, Garret	52	NJ	Farmer
Westervelt, Casper	31	NJ	Farmer
Westervelt, Catherine J	29	NJ	
White, Peter	35	Ireland	Farm Laborer

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen County, New Jersey. Memorial # 7356940.

Garret married **Sophia Van Winkle** [1265] [MRIN: 406], daughter of **Walling Van Winkle** [1266] and **Catherine Van Voorhes** [1267], on Oct 11, 1828 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA. Sophia was born on Feb 6, 1810 in New Jersey, died on Jan 23, 1860, aged 49, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3584 F i. **Catherine Jane Kipp** [1268] was born on Oct 30, 1831 in Pollifly, NJ, USA, died on Sep 1, 1900, aged 68, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.
- 3585 M ii. **Nicholas G Kipp** [1269] was born on Nov 11, 1833 in Pollifly, NJ, USA, died on Jun 11, 1855 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 21, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

**2182. Hendrick Pieter Kip** [475] was born on Jul 14, 1770 in Passaic, NJ, USA, was christened on Aug 5, 1770 in Passaic, NJ, USA, died on Feb 21, 1840 in Passaic, NJ, USA, aged 69, and was buried in Passaic, NJ, USA.

General Notes: The will of Henry P. Kip of Lodi was dated June 19, 1828, and probated March 14, 1840.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 68, p. 169, 180.

NYGBS Manuscript: File 1 (K6281); Ancestors of Petrus Kip, compiled by Thomas G. Thompson, 2001. Documents Relating to the Descendants of Hendrick Hendrickson Kip (1600-1680).

Pre-Revolutionary Dutch Houses and Families, in Northern New Jersey and Southern New York. By Rosalie Fellows Bailey. The Holland Society of New York. William Morrow & Co., New York, 1936.

New Jersey Marriages, 1684-1895. Provo, UT. On-line database. (Nov. 22, 1790)

Hendrick married **Catherine Garrison** [1273] [MRIN: 410] on Dec 11, 1790 in Bergen Co., NJ. Catherine was born on Apr 7, 1772, died on Jan 18, 1846 in Passaic, NJ, USA, aged 73, and was buried in Passaic, NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3586 M i. **Pieter Hendrick Kip** [1274] was born on Nov 5, 1791 in Passaic, NJ, USA, was christened on Dec 11, 1791 in Passaic, NJ, USA, and died on Nov 14, 1845 in Rutherford, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 54.
- 3587 F ii. **Hilletje Kip** [1275] was born on Mar 19, 1793 and was christened on Apr 14, 1793.

**2183. Catharina Kip** [476] was born on Sep 2, 1782 in New Jersey, was christened on Sep 29, 1782, and died on Aug 30, 1850, aged 67.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 169.

New Jersey Marriages, 1684-1895. Provo, UT. On-line database.

Bergen County New Jersey Marriage Records Compiled by Mrs. Frances A Westervelt. New York. 1929.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Catharina married **Richard Outwater** [479] [MRIN: 155], son of **John (Jan) Outwater** [952] and **Harriet Lozier** [953], on Jul 29, 1804 in Acquackanonk, Bergen Co., NJ, USA. Richard was born on Feb 9, 1777 in Monachie, NJ and died on May 6, 1858 in Rutherford, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 81.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3588 F i. **Willemyntje (Jemima) Outwater** [968] was born on Dec 16, 1804 in Passaic, NJ, USA, was christened on Feb 17, 1805 in Passaic, NJ, USA, and died on Feb 13, 1862, aged 57.
- 3589 F ii. **Harriet Outwater** [969] was born on Jun 22, 1809 in New Jersey, USA, was christened on Jul 23, 1809, and died on Sep 25, 1809 in New Jersey, USA.
- 3590 M iii. **John R Outwater** [970] was born on Aug 21, 1811 in Monachie, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, was christened on Sep 22, 1811, and died on Apr 28, 1885, aged 73.
- 3591 M iv. **Peter R Outwater** [971] was born on Jul 12, 1814 in Monachie, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, was christened on Aug 21, 1814, and died on Dec 4, 1871, aged 57.
- 3592 F v. **Harriet Eliza Outwater** [972] was born on Mar 25, 1817 in Monachie, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, was christened on Apr 27, 1817, and died on Apr 1, 1894, aged 77.
- 3593 M vi. **Henry Outwater** [974] was born on Dec 31, 1819 in Monachie, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

**2184. Johannes Kip** [477] was born on Jun 20, 1785 and was christened on Jul 17, 1785.

General Notes: Died without issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 169.

**2185. Jannetje Kip** [478] was born on Jan 20, 1788 and was christened on Feb 10, 1788.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 169.

New Jersey Marriages, 1684-1875, by Jordan Dodd.

Bergen County New Jersey Marriage Records Compiled by Mrs. Frances A Westervelt. New York. 1929.

Jannetje married **John S Van Winkle** [480] [MRIN: 156], son of **Simeon Van Winkle** [954] and **Clarissa Gerritse** [955], on Mar 24, 1805 in Acquackanonk, Bergen Co., NJ, USA. John was born on Nov 13, 1784.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3594 M i. **Cornelius Van Winkle** [958] was born on Sep 9, 1806.
- 3595 M ii. **Peter Van Winkle** [959] was born on Jun 23, 1810 and died on Apr 29, 1828, aged 17.

**2186. Jacob Vreeland** [729].

**2187. Annaatje Vreeland** [730] was christened on Dec 18, 1768 in Passaic, NJ, USA.

**2188. Joris Vreeland** [8114] was born on Aug 16, 1771 in Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Sep 15 in Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: Baptised in the Reformed Protestant Church of Bergen, New Jersey.

Sponsors: Joris Vreelant, Annatie van Wagenen his wife.

Sources:

Bergen Records: Records of the Reformed Protestant Dutch Church of Bergen in New Jersey 1666 to 1788. Baptisms.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Year Book of the Holland Society of New York. 1913.

**2189. Henry Van Winkle** [732].

**2190. Peter S Kipp** [991].

General Notes: Sources

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 70, p. 170, 181.

Peter married **Mary Rose** [1293] [MRIN: 415] before 1837.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3596 F i. **Catherine Elizabeth Kipp** [1296].
- 3597 F ii. **Mary Ann Kipp** [1294] was born on Jun 1, 1837.
- 3598 F iii. **Caroline Kipp** [1295] was born on Jun 24, 1842.
- 3599 F iv. **Lydia (Lidia) Kipp** [1297] was born on Jan 24, 1849.

**2191. Abraham Kipp** [990] was born on Jul 24, 1805 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, was christened on Aug 20, 1805 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died on Mar 26, 1869 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 63, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: The will of Abraham Kipp of Lodi was dated Jan. 16, 1869 and probated May 21, 1869.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 69, p. 170, 180.

New York Evening Post, March 27, 1869. Pollifly, NJ.

1850 US Census. New York Ward 9 Dist 3, New York, NY. Family #2349. (Ancestry.com)

Abm Kipp 42 NY Carman

Helen 38 NY

Marg 18 NY

Hester 15 NY

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen County, New Jersey. Memorial # 7356950.

Abraham married **Helen Van Sann** [1278] [MRIN: 412] on Dec 25, 1826. Helen was born on Sep 6, 1805, died on Mar 7, 1886 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 80, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3600 F i. **Mary Kipp** [1279] was born on Oct 12, 1830, died on Jan 26, 1856 in Pollifly, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 25, and was buried in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.
- 3601 F ii. **Ellen Kipp** [1280] was born on Aug 6, 1832, died on Jun 19, 1847 in New York, NY, USA, aged 14, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.
- 3602 F iii. **Hester Ann (Jane) Kipp** [1281] was born on Oct 27, 1835 and died in 1899, aged 64.

**2192. Henry Kipp** [992] was born on Aug 31, 1811 in Pollifly, NJ, USA and died in 1882, aged 71.

General Notes: Henry was a master of the cooper's trade but abandoned it for the mercantile business until 1846. After that he managed the homestead farm at Pollifly for about 40 years. At the age of 30 he received the title of Judge by appointment as a lay member of the Mercer County bench. Over the years he served as Chosen Freeholder, Justice of the Peace, Town Committeeman, Township Superintendent of Schools,

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

and in other local offices.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 71, p. 170, 181.

New York City Methodist Marriages 1785-1893. Vol. 1 Index of Brides. Vol. 2 Index of Grooms. Compiled by William Scott Fisher. Picton Press, Camden, Maine. 1994. (40/235) Greene Street/One Broadway Hall (later Asbury)

1850 US Census; Lodi, Bergen, NJ, #1180, p. 187.

Kipp, Henry 39 NJ  
Kipp, Susan A 36 NJ  
Kipp, Imagene 7 NJ  
Kipp, Harriet 5 NJ  
Kipp, Mary F 2 NJ  
Kipp, Henry S 1 NJ  
Quin, Patrick 26 Ireland  
Quin, Arthur 50 Ireland  
Maher, Bridget 25 Ireland  
Monson, David 42 NY

Henry married **Susan A. Howard** [1308] [MRIN: 420] on Jul 15, 1841 in New York, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3603 F i. **Imogene Kipp** [1311] was born on Sep 22, 1842 in Pollifly, NJ, USA and died on Apr 24, 1916, aged 73.
- 3604 F ii. **Harriet G. Kipp** [1312] was born on Jan 8, 1845.
- 3605 F iii. **Mary Frances Kipp** [1313] was born on Apr 9, 1847.
- 3606 M iv. **Henry S Kipp** [1314] was born on Aug 29, 1849 in Corona, NJ, USA and died on Oct 15, 1926, aged 77.
- 3607 F v. **Maggy Kipp** [1315] was born on Jan 7, 1852 and died on Mar 7, 1861, aged 9.
- 3608 M vi. **Benjamin Kip** [1316] was born on Apr 5, 1854 and died on May 13, 1882, aged 28.

**2193. John Kipp** [993] was born on Apr 22, 1817 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, was christened on May 29, 1817 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, and died on Sep 25, 1870, aged 53.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 72, p. 170.

John married **Frances Brown** [1309] [MRIN: 421] on Jan 4, 1848.

The child from this marriage was:

- 3609 M i. **Charles Kip** [1310] was born on Jun 28, 1857.

**2194. Mary Kipp** [994] was born on Apr 1, 1821 in Pollifly, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 170.

Bergen County, New Jersey Marriages, 1749-1850. FHL mf #1317500.

New Jersey Marriages, 1684-1895. Provo, UT. On-line database. (Nov. 29, 1842)

Bergen County New Jersey Marriage Records Compiled by Mrs. Frances A Westervelt. New York. 1929.

Mary married **Benjamin Soper** [995] [MRIN: 310] on Dec 29, 1842 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 3610 F i. **Olive Soper** [996].
- 3611 F ii. **Mary Soper** [997].
- 3612 M iii. **John Soper** [998].

**2195. Sophia Ackerman** [737] was born on Mar 31, 1806 in New Jersey.

Sophia married **Enoch J. Vreeland** [741] [MRIN: 224] on Jan 2, 1828. Enoch was born in 1798 in New Jersey.

**2196. Abraham K Ackerman** [738] was born on Oct 24, 1809.

General Notes: Sources:

1850 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. Lodi. P. 187B. Roll M432\_442.

Ackerman, Abraham L	76	NJ	none (retired)
Blac, Peter	18	NJ	Black laborer
Black, Jack	12	NJ	Black laborer
Ackerman, Abraham K	41	NJ	Farmer
Ackerman, Sarah	37	NJ	
Ackerman, Abraham	14	NJ	
Ackerman, Laurence	37	NJ	Farmer
Ackerman, Cecelia	31	NJ	
Ackerman, Jane	9	NJ	
Van Busson, Jane	20	NJ	
Curry, Mary	25	Ireland	

Abraham married **Sally (Sarah) Van Ripper** [742] [MRIN: 225] on May 8, 1834. Sally was born in 1823 in New Jersey.

The child from this marriage was:

- 3613 M i. **Abraham Kip Ackerman** [743] was born in Jun 1836 in New Jersey.

**2197. Laurance Abraham Ackerman** [739] was born on Mar 29, 1813 in New Jersey, died on Dec 2, 1864 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, aged 51, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

1850 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. Lodi. P. 187B. Roll M432\_442.

Ackerman, Abraham L	76	NJ	none (retired)
Blac, Peter	18	NJ	Black laborer
Black, Jack	12	NJ	Black laborer
Ackerman, Abraham K	41	NJ	Farmer
Ackerman, Sarah	37	NJ	
Ackerman, Abraham	14	NJ	
Ackerman, Laurence	37	NJ	Farmer
Ackerman, Cecelia	31	NJ	
Ackerman, Jane	9	NJ	
Van Busson, Jane	20	NJ	
Curry, Mary	25	Ireland	

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., New Jersey. Memorial # 7361954.

Laurance married **Selina (Cecelia) Van Busson** [746] [MRIN: 227] on Dec 2, 1837. Selina was born in 1829 in New Jersey, died in 1889 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, aged 60, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

The child from this marriage was:

3614 F i. **Jane Ackerman** [747] was born on Sep 7, 1841 in New Jersey.

**2198. Hetty Emeline Ackerman** [740] was born on Nov 18, 1816.

Hetty married **Peter Garrabrant** [750] [MRIN: 229] on Nov 5, 1835.

Children from this marriage were:

3615 F i. **Sophia Garrabrant** [751] was born on Mar 4, 1839.

3616 F ii. **Sarah Garrabrant** [752] was born on Jan 21, 1842.

3617 M iii. **Abraham Garrabrant** [753] was born on Aug 4, 1844.

3618 F iv. **Emma Garrabrant** [754] was born on Nov 25, 1857.

**2199. David Demarest** [8901] was born on Jan 27, 1780 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Feb 5, 1780 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, and was buried in French Burying Ground.

**2200. Rachel Demarest** [4963] was born in Dec 1783 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Dec 14, 1783 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ.

**2201. David Demarest** [4964] was born on Oct 22, 1785 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Nov 13, 1785 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ.

**2202. Johannes Demarest** [4981] was born on May 6, 1788 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on May 11, 1788 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ.

**2203. Grietje Demarest** [5089] was born on Aug 15, 1790 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Sep 12, 1790 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ.

**2204. Antje Demarest** [5100] was born on Aug 15, 1790 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Sep 12, 1790 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ.

**2205. Maria Demarest** [5106] was born on May 17, 1793 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Jun 4, 1793 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ.

**2206. Cestina Demarest** [5107] was born on Apr 24, 1795 in New York, NY and was christened on May 10, 1795 in New York, NY.

**2207. Reynier Kip** [1002] was born on Apr 15, 1772 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Also referred to as Rinier or Regnier Kip. Baptism witnesses Gerrit Van Geise and wife.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 73, p. 170, 183.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 11, No. 2, Apr. 1936. P. 35. Essex County New Jersey Marriage Records.

1850 US Census. Town of Fayette, Seneca, NY. p. 31

John Kipp	34	NJ	Farmer
Ellen	31	NJ	
Reynear	78	NJ	Farmer
Eliz	70	NJ	
Ed Riley	14	NY	

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Peter Ackerman 27 NJ Farmer

Reynier married **Elizabeth Van Houten** [1348] [MRIN: 430], daughter of **Roeloff R. Van Houten** [1349] and **Annaetye Kip** [7124], on May 17, 1801 in Essex Co., NJ, USA. Elizabeth was born in 1780 in New Jersey.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3619 F i. **Fytje Kip** [1350] was born on Jul 15, 1802 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA and was christened on Aug 8, 1802 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA.
- 3620 M ii. **Isaac Kip** [1351] was born on Apr 1, 1805 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA and was christened on May 5, 1805 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA.

**2208. Nicase Kip** [1003] was born on Jun 11, 1774 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Baptism witnesses, Nicase Kip and wife.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 74, p. 170.

**2209. Jan Kip** [1004] was born on Oct 26, 1777.

General Notes: Baptism witnesses, Jan Kip and wife. Died young.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 170.

**2210. Isaac Kip** [1005] was born on Jul 12, 1778 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Baptism witnesses, Jan Kip and wife.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 75, p. 170.

**2211. Jan T Kip** [1006] was born on Jul 12, 1778 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Baptism witnesses, Jan Kip and wife.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 76, p. 170.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 11, No. 4, Oct. 1936. P. 95. Essex County New Jersey Marriage Records.

Jan married **Margaret Joralmon** [8181] [MRIN: 2834] on Oct 29, 1803 in Essex Co, NJ, USA.

**2212. Rachel Jan Kipp** [1007] was born on Feb 1, 1783 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Baptism witnesses, Isac Van Giesen.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 170.

**2213. Elisabet Kip** [1008] was born on May 10, 1789 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Baptism witnesses, Jorus Van Giesen and wife.

Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 170.

**2214. Jannetie Kip** [1012] was born in 1779 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and was christened on Mar 21, 1779 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 171.

Jannetie married **Albert J Bogert** [1021] [MRIN: 315] about 1799. Albert was born in 1777 in New Jersey.

Children from this marriage were:

3621 M i. **John A Bogert** [9824] was born in 1800 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

3622 M ii. **Samuel A Bogert** [8193] was born on Nov 1, 1805 in North Schraalenburgh, NJ, was christened on Dec 18, 1805 in North Schraalenburgh, NJ, died on Jul 24, 1867 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 61, and was buried in Spring Valley Cem., Paramus, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

3623 M iii. **Albert A Bogert** [9823] was born in 1811 in New Jersey.

**2215. Nicase Kip** [1013] was born on Jan 27, 1782 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 171.

**2216. Albert Kip** [1014] was born on Jun 10, 1785 in Bergenfield, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, was christened on Jul 3, 1785 in Bergenfield, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died on Jan 28, 1852 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA, aged 66, and was buried in Spring Valley Cem., Paramus, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Born in Schraalenburg, New Jersey (now Bergenfield). Christened at the Schraalenburg Dutch Reformed Church.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 77, p. 171.

New Jersey Births and Christenings Index.

Albert Kip. Christening July 3, 1785. Dutch Reformed Church, Schraalenburg, Bergen, New Jersey. FHL # 874335.

1850 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York Ward 16, District 3. Roll M432\_554. P. 286 (143B).

Kipp, Albert	65	NJ
Kipp, Rachel	59	NJ
Van Wart, James	54	NJ Carpenter
Van Wart, Jane	22	NJ
Kip, Araminta	12	NY

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Spring Valley Cemetery, Paramus, Bergen County, New Jersey. Memorial # 7254446.

Richard Mclean Anderson, Philadelphia, PA [randers@comcast.net](mailto:randers@comcast.net)

Albert married **Rachel Beam** [9821] [MRIN: 3375], daughter of **Jacobus Beam** [12393] and **Adriantje Hopper** [12394], circa 1810. Rachel was born on Sep 8, 1790 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died on Jul 31, 1854, aged 63, and was buried in Spring Valley Cem., Paramus, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 3624 M i. **John A Kip** [12391] was born on Feb 9, 1811 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, was christened on Mar 8, 1811 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died on Feb 28, 1862 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 51, and was buried in Spring Valley Cem., Paramus, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.
- 3625 M ii. **Albert A Kip** [12392].

**2217. William (Willem) B Kip** [1015] was born on Dec 10, 1790 in New Jersey, USA, was christened in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died on Apr 21, 1856, aged 65, and was buried in Spring Valley Cem., Paramus, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 78, p. 171.

Bergen County New Jersey Marriage Records Compiled by Mrs. Frances A Westervelt. New York. 1929.

1850 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. New Barbadoes. Roll M432\_442. P. 172B. Family #947.

Kipp, William B 59 NJ Farmer

Kipp, Maria 51 NJ

Jackson, William 19 NJ B

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Spring Valley Cemetery, Paramus, Bergen Co., New Jersey. Memorial # 7258531.

William married **Maria Bartholf** [9832] [MRIN: 3378] on May 6, 1818 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA. Maria was born in 1799 in New Jersey, died on Sep 10, 1860 in Metuchen, NJ, USA, aged 61, and was buried in Spring Valley Cem., Paramus, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

- 3626 M i. **John W Kipp** [9833] was born in 1824 in New Jersey.

**2218. Grietje Kip** [1016] was born on May 5, 1793 in New Jersey, USA and was christened in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 171.

Grietje married **Henry Voorhis** [1022] [MRIN: 316].

**2219. Betje Kip** [1017] was born on Apr 17, 1796 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Elizabeth. Marriage date also given as Aug. 8, 1820.

Source:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 171.

Bergen County, New Jersey Marriages, 1749-1850. FHL mf #1317500.

New Jersey Marriages, 1684-1895. Provo, UT. On-line database. (Aug. 8, 1820)

Bergen County New Jersey Marriage Records Compiled by Mrs. Frances A Westervelt. New York. 1929.

Betje married **Benjamin Van Winkle** [1023] [MRIN: 317] on Nov 14, 1820 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

- 3627 F i. **Jane Van Winkle** [1024] was born on Jan 11, 1823 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and was christened on Feb 17, 1823 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**2220. John Kip** [1018] was born on Jan 23, 1799 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died on Sep 1, 1883 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 84, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 79, p. 171, 184.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen County, New Jersey, USA. Memorial # 7341239.

John married **Margaret Beam** [1352] [MRIN: 432]. Margaret was born in 1801, died on Jan 30, 1854 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 53, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

The child from this marriage was:

3628 F i. **Jane Kip** [1353] was born on Jan 6, 1822 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and was christened on Feb 3, 1822 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

**2221. Sara Kip** [1019] was born on Dec 26, 1803 in New Jersey, USA and was christened on Jan 15, 1804 in New Jersey, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 171.

**2222. Isaac Kip** [1020] was born on Aug 27, 1807 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and was christened on Sep 15, 1807 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 80, p. 171.

**2223. Osseltie Demarest** [8885] was born on Jan 22, 1775 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Feb 5, 1775 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

The Demarest Family. Compiled by the Demarest Family Association. 1964

**2224. Nicausie Demarest** [8886] was born on Jan 4, 1779 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Jan 24, 1779 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, and died on Mar 28, 1779.

General Notes: Nickarsee.

Source:

The Demarest Family. Compiled by the Demarest Family Association. 1964

**2225. Margaret Demarest** [8887] was born on Oct 18, 1780 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Oct 29, 1780 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, and died on May 22, 1848, aged 67.

General Notes: Sources:

The Demarest Family. Compiled by the Demarest Family Association. 1964

Margaret married **Abraham Demarest** [12997] [MRIN: 4463] on May 27, 1798. Abraham was born on Nov 14, 1778.

Children from this marriage were:

3629 M i. **Garret Demarest** [12998] was born on Apr 21, 1800.

3630 M ii. **David Demarest** [12999] was born on Nov 12, 1810.

**2226. Maria (Polly) Demarest** [8888] was born on Jul 15, 1783 and died on Aug 14, 1849, aged 66.

General Notes: Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

The Demarest Family. Compiled by the Demarest Family Association. 1964

Maria married **James Van Voorhees** [13000] [MRIN: 4464]. James was born on Nov 11, 1772.

The child from this marriage was:

3631 F i. **Jacomina Van Voorhees** [13001] was born in 1803.

**2227. Catalyntie (Christina) Demarest** [8889] was born on Sep 13, 1797 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Nov 12, 1797 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, died on Aug 29, 1879 in Tenafly, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 81, and was buried in South Schraalenburgh Church Cemetery, Bergenfield, Bergen County, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Maybe another husband named Tyne. 1787 ?

Sources:

The Demarest Family. Compiled by the Demarest Family Association. 1964.

New Jersey, Births and Christenings Index, 1660-1931;

Cateleyntje Demarest. B Sept. 13, 1797. Christening Nov. 12, 1797. Dutch Reformed Church, Hackensack, Bergen, New Jersey. FHL # 16559.

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. South Schraalenburgh Church Cemetery, Bergenfield, Bergen County, New Jersey. Memorial # 15500932. GPS N 40.92928 W -74.00308.

Catalyntie married **Abraham Jacobus Demarest** [11921] [MRIN: 4115] on Nov 25, 1815 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, USA. Abraham was born on Dec 6, 1788 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died on Jan 3, 1856 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 67, and was buried in South Schraalenburgh Church Cem., Bergenfield, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

3632 F i. **Margaret Demarest** [11922] was born on Sep 1, 1816 in New Jersey, USA and died on Jul 11, 1889, aged 72.

3633 F ii. **Jemima Demarest** [11923] was born on May 11, 1819 in New Jersey, USA.

3634 M iii. **Jacobus A (James) Demarest** [11924] was born on Dec 3, 1821 in New Jersey, USA and died on Jan 13, 1892, aged 70.

3635 M iv. **David Abraham Demarest** [11925] was born on Feb 7, 1825 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died on Sep 16, 1886 in New Jersey, USA, aged 61.

3636 M v. **Peter Abraham Demarest** [11926] was born on May 14, 1827 in New Jersey, USA and died on Sep 22, 1883 in New Jersey, USA, aged 56.

3637 F vi. **Maria A Demarest** [11927] was born on Apr 20, 1830 and died on Feb 4, 1869, aged 38.

3638 M vii. **Jacob A Demarest** [11928] was born on Jul 28, 1832.

**2228. Eliza M Kip** [7142].

General Notes: Married by the Rev. Dr. Kewley at St. George's Church.

Sources:

Commercial Advertiser, June 3, 1816, Vol: XIX, Iss: 7358, P. [2].

New York Post, June 3, 1816.

Index of Marriages and Deaths in the New York Weekly Museum, 1788-1817. Compiled by American Antiquarian Society. 1952.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Eliza married **Edward C. Priest** [7143] [MRIN: 2412] on Jun 3, 1816 in New York, NY, USA. Edward was born in 1792 and died on Sep 10, 1830 in New York, NY, USA, aged 38.

**2229. Maria Caroline Kip** [7576] was born on Oct 4, 1801 in New York, NY, USA, was christened on Feb 21, 1802 in New York, NY, USA, and died on Nov 26, 1829 in New York, NY, USA, aged 28.

General Notes: Baptism Sponsors: the parents. Trinity Church.

Sources:

New York Evening Post, Nov. 27, 1829.

Trinity Church, New York - Registers: [www.trinitywallstreet.org](http://www.trinitywallstreet.org)

Maria married **Jasper Grosvenor** [7577] [MRIN: 2594].

**2230. Louisa Serena Kip** [1026] was born in 1802 and died in 1859, aged 57.

General Notes: Married by Rev. Mr. Duffie.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 171.

New York Evening Post, Oct. 14, 1826.

1850 US Census. Town of Norwich, New London, CT. P. 229.

Eleanor Kipp 79 NY Value 7000

Louisa Whitridge 49 NY

Larie Lee Austin 16 NY

Stephen Austin 12 NY

John Hast 38 Germany Laborer

Samuel (Black) 12 Conn

Louisa married **John Phelps Austin** [1027] [MRIN: 319] on Oct 12, 1826 in New York, NY, USA. John was born in 1791 and died in 1842, aged 51.

Children from this marriage were:

3639 F i. **Maria Louisa Austin** [1030] was born in 1834 in New York, NY.

3640 M ii. **Stephen Fuller Austin** [1028] was born in 1837, died on Jan 24, 1891 in Manhattan, New York Co, NY, USA, aged 54, and was buried in Calvary Cem., Woodside, Queens Co., NY, USA.

Louisa next married someone **Whitridge** [9817] [MRIN: 3373].

**2231. Cornelius William Mandeville** [10487] was born on Feb 23, 1789 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ, USA and died on Mar 13, 1865 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ, USA, aged 76.

General Notes: Sources:

<http://keelerconnections.org/images/ghtout/tp8.htm#ahn14aranchor> - JB Keeler and MA Fairbanks Family Tree

World Connect

Cornelius married **Jannette Jones** [10488] [MRIN: 3594], daughter of **Capt Nicholas Jones** [10490] and **Susanna Jacobus** [10491], on Mar 18, 1810 in Pequannock, Morris Co., NJ, USA. Jannette was born on Sep 12, 1791 in Pequannock, Morris Co., NJ, USA and died on Oct 29, 1821 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ, USA, aged 30.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

The child from this marriage was:

- 3641 F i. **Susanna Mandeville** [10492] was born on Sep 23, 1819 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ, USA and died on Mar 2, 1899 in Payson, UT, USA, aged 79.

**2232. Jacobus James Jacobus** [10477] was born on Aug 15, 1781 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

<http://genforum.com/france/messages/19495.html> - Linda Peloquin

World Connect

Jacobus married **Margaret Berry** [10478] [MRIN: 3589], daughter of **Jacob Berry** [10512] and **Margaret Mead** [10513], on Dec 15, 1803 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ, USA. Margaret was born on Apr 17, 1778 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3642 M i. **Cornelius Jacobus** [10617] was born on Aug 19, 1805.
- 3643 F ii. **Hester (Hetty) Jacobus** [10479] was born on Mar 21, 1807 in Pequannock, Morris Co., NJ, USA, died on Aug 2, 1884 in Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, aged 77, and was buried in Pompton Plains Reformed Church Cem., Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ, USA.
- 3644 M iii. **Jacob Jacobus** [10618] was born on Oct 25, 1809.
- 3645 F iv. **Catherine Jacobus** [10619] was born on Aug 15, 1811.
- 3646 F v. **Margaret Jacobus** [10620] was born about 1814.
- 3647 F vi. **Mary Jacobus** [10621] was born on Aug 2, 1817.
- 3648 F vii. **Ann Jacobus** [10622] was born on Aug 20, 1822.

**2233. Hessel Jacobus** [10576] was born in 1784 in Towaco, Morris Co., NJ, USA.

**2234. Peter Jacobus** [10565] was born in 1792 and died in 1866, aged 74.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Delaware Society. Application for Membership. June 1941. James Jacobus. Approved. SAR member No. 55239.

Peter married **Phoebe Williams** [10566] [MRIN: 3630] in 1815. Phoebe was born in 1792 and died in 1872, aged 80.

The child from this marriage was:

- 3649 M i. **Melamcthon Williams Jacobus DD** [10567] was born in 1816 and died in 1876, aged 60.

**2235. Mary Jacobus** [13138] was born on Jan 27, 1787 in Pequannock, Morris Co., NJ, USA, died on May 8, 1876 in Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, aged 89, and was buried in Pompton Plains Reformed Church Cem., Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Pompton Plains Reformed Church Cemetery, Pompton Plains, Morris County, New Jersey. Memorial # 70793560. GPS N 40.96462 W-74.29527.

Mary married **Nicholas C Ryerson** [13139] [MRIN: 4501] circa 1810. Nicholas was born on Sep 16, 1788 and died on Jan 26, 1833, aged 44.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**2236. Abraham A Jacobus** [13140] was born on Apr 25, 1798 in Pequannock, Morris Co., NJ, USA, died on Nov 13, 1869 in Montville, Morris Co., NJ, USA, aged 71, and was buried in Montville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Montville, Morris Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1850 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Morris. Pequannock. Roll M432\_459. P. 270A.

Jacobus, Abraham A	52	NJ	Farmer
Jacobus, Mariah	50	NJ	
Jacobus, George	23	NJ	Blacksmith
Jacobus, Catherine	20	NJ	
Jacobus, Leah	18	NJ	
Jacobus, Adaline	15	NJ	
Jacobus, Marsden	13	NJ	
Jacobus, Eugene	10	NJ	
Jacobus, Sarah M	8	NJ	
Deaven, Peter	20	Ger	Farmer

1860 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Morris. Pequannock. Roll M653\_704. P. 44 (688).

Jacobus, Abraham A	62	Morris Co NJ	Farmer
Jacobus, Mariah	60	Morris Co	
Jacobus, Adaline	25	Morris Co	
Jacobus, Morrison	23	Morris Co	
Jacobus, Ugene	21	Morris Co	
Jacobus, Sarah M	18	Morris Co	
Johnson, William	16	Pasaic Co	B

Died at Te Waughow (Montville), New Jersey.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Montville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Montville, Morris County, New Jersey. Memorial # 70792579. GPS N 40.90020 W -74.36985.

Abraham married **Maria Vreeland** [13141] [MRIN: 4502], daughter of **Hartman Vreeland** [13142] and **Jane McCornick** [13143], on Dec 30, 1824 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ, USA. Maria was born on Mar 11, 1800 in Morris Co., NJ, USA, died on Jul 11, 1881 in Montville, Morris Co., NJ, USA, aged 81, and was buried in Montville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Montville, Morris Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3650 M i. **George Jacobus** [13626] was born in 1827 in New Jersey, USA and died on Nov 19, 1891 in Montville, Morris Co., NJ, USA, aged 64.
- 3651 F ii. **Catherine Jacobus** [13627] was born in Sep 1829 in New Jersey, USA.
- 3652 F iii. **Leah Ann Jacobus** [13144] was born on Feb 28, 1833 in Pequannock, Morris Co., NJ, USA, died on Aug 3, 1863 in Montville, Morris Co., NJ, USA, aged 30, and was buried in Montville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Montville, Morris Co., NJ, USA.
- 3653 F iv. **Adaline Jacobus** [13628] was born in 1835 in New Jersey, USA.
- 3654 M v. **Marsden (Morrison) Jacobus** [13145] was born on Feb 23, 1837 in Montville, Morris Co., NJ, USA, died on Mar 30, 1905 in Montville, Morris Co., NJ, USA, aged 68, and was buried in Montville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Montville, Morris Co., NJ, USA.
- 3655 M vi. **Eugene Jacobus** [13146] was born on Jun 29, 1839 in Pequannock, Morris Co., NJ, USA, died on Apr 4, 1897 in Montville, Morris Co., NJ, USA, aged 57, and was buried in Montville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Montville, Morris Co., NJ, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

3656 F vii. **Sarah Martha Jacobus** [13147] was born on Feb 19, 1841 in Pequannock, Morris Co., NJ, USA, died on Nov 4, 1913 in Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, aged 72, and was buried in Preakness Reformed Church Cem., Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

**2237. James N Jacobus** [7766] was born on Aug 9, 1791 in Towaco, NJ, USA and died on Feb 2, 1858 in Towaco, NJ, USA, aged 66.

General Notes: Sources:

NYGBS Manuscript: File 1 (K6281); Ancestors of Petrus Kip, compiled by Thomas G. Thompson, 2001. Documents Relating to the Descendants of Hendrick Hendrickson Kip (1600-1680)

Morris County NY Wills, 1817-1830, p. 389.

Doremus Genealogy, p. 35, #136.

History of Paterson (NJ), by Nelson, p. 358.

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The National Society. Application for Membership. Dec. 1967. James Jacobus. Approved. SAR member No. 95923.

1850 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Morris. Pequannock. Roll M432\_459. P. 267A.

Jacobus, James N 59 NJ Blacksmith

Jacobus, Getty 55 NJ Saddletree maker

Jacobus, John J 26 NJ Worker

Peer, Tunis C 58 NJ Laborer

James married **Getty Doremus** [7767] [MRIN: 2679]. Getty was born on Jan 14, 1795 in Glen Ridge, NJ, USA and died on Feb 7, 1879 in Towaco, NJ, USA, aged 84.

Children from this marriage were:

3657 M i. **Nicolas J Jacobus** [7768] was born in Feb 1822 in Towaco, NJ, USA and died on May 6, 1901 in Bloomfield, Essex Co., NJ, USA, aged 79.

3658 M ii. **John J Jacobus** [13655] was born in 1824 in New Jersey, USA.

**2238. Cornelius Bloom** [528].

**2239. Lea Jacobus** [796].

**2240. Eve Jacobus** [797].

**2241. Nicholas Kip** [1038].

General Notes: K.F.A., No. 81, p. 171.

**2242. Achie Kip** [1039].

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 172.

**2243. Leya Kip** [1035] was born on Oct 29, 1786.

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 171.

**2244. Mairetye Kip** [1036] was born on Jan 26, 1788.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 171.

**2245. Egge Kip** [1037] was born on Sep 2, 1794.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 171.

**2246. Christenu Kip** [1040] was born on Oct 27, 1796.

General Notes: Died in infancy.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 172.

**2247. Christenew Kip** [1041] was born on Jan 10, 1798.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 172.

**2248. Henderic Kip** [1042] was born on Feb 2, 1800.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 82, p. 172.

**2249. Leah Kip** [7960] was born in 1786.

**2250. Mairetye Kip** [10220] was born in 1788.

**2251. Elizabeth Kip** [7961] was born in 1790 and died in 1877, aged 87.

**2252. Nicholas Kip** [7962] was born in 1792 and died in 1869, aged 77.

**2253. Achi Kip** [7963] was born in 1794.

**2254. Christina Kip** [7964] was born in 1798 and died in 1856, aged 58.

**2255. Henry Kip** [7965].

**2256. Margaret Jones** [10836].

**2257. Nicholas Jones** [801] was born on Aug 2, 1781 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ and died on Sep 15, 1860, aged 79.

General Notes: Sources:

World Connect: A Jones Family from NJ; David F Jones

Nicholas married **Hannah Johnson** [10837] [MRIN: 3744], daughter of **John Johnson** [10838] and **Mary Cooper** [10839], on Jun 19, 1802 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ. Hannah was born on May 2, 1781 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ and died on Jan 13, 1860, aged 78.

Children from this marriage were:

3659 F i. **Elizabeth Jones** [10840] was born on May 12, 1803 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ and died on Feb 5, 1886, aged 82.

3660 F ii. **Mary Jones** [10841] was born on Nov 7, 1805 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ and died on Aug 4, 1855, aged 49.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 3661 M iii. **Edward N Jones** [10842] was born on Mar 16, 1807 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ and died on May 15, 1899, aged 92.
- 3662 M iv. **William Jones** [10843] was born on Sep 27, 1810 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ and died on Sep 23, 1888, aged 77.
- 3663 M v. **John Jones** [10844] was born on Dec 27, 1812 and died on Jun 7, 1885, aged 72.
- 3664 M vi. **James Jones** [10845] was born on May 1, 1815 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ and died on May 23, 1877, aged 62.
- 3665 M vii. **Nicholas Jones** [10846] was born on Oct 2, 1817 in Rochester, Monroe Co., NY, USA and died on Apr 9, 1883, aged 65.
- 3666 F viii. **Lavina Jones** [10847] was born on Nov 13, 1820 and died on Aug 10, 1827, aged 6.
- 3667 M ix. **Thomas Jones** [10848] was born on Nov 14, 1820 in Wayne, NJ, USA and died on Mar 28, 1907 in Wayne, NJ, USA, aged 86.

**2258. Elizabeth Jones** [802] was born in 1783 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ, USA and died on Dec 14, 1875 in Woodhouse, Norfolk Co., ON, Can, aged 92.

General Notes: Sources:  
World Connect: Michael Brooks Genealogy Pages.

Alternate place of marriage: Clements, Annapolis Co., Nova Scotia.

Elizabeth married **George Kniffen** [10737] [MRIN: 3695] on Aug 13, 1797 in Digby, NS, Can. George was born in 1775 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ and died in 1861 in Woodhouse, Norfolk Co., ON, Can, aged 86.

The child from this marriage was:

- 3668 M i. **Edward Jones Kniffen** [10738] was born on Aug 11, 1807 in New York, NY, USA and died on Feb 25, 1898 in Woodhouse, Norfolk Co., ON, Can, aged 90.

**2259. John Kip** [1048] was born on May 26, 1788 in Preakness, NJ, USA, was christened on Jun 22, 1788 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, and died on Mar 11, 1842 in Passaic, NJ, USA, aged 53.

General Notes: In 1810 he formed a partnership with Abraham Ackerman and they ran a general store and line of freight boats to New York for about 15 years. Ackerman then sold out to Kip, who continued the business until his death in 1842. His sons Nicholas and Walling operated the business until about 1855.

Sources:  
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 83, p. 173, 184.

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

Bergen County New Jersey Marriage Records Compiled by Mrs. Frances A Westervelt. New York. 1929.

Ancestry.com.  
U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970  
The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Mar. 1922. Cornelius Kip. Approved. SAR member No. 36865.

Ancestry.com.  
U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970  
The National Society Society. Application for Membership. Aug. 1968. Cornelius Kip. Approved. SAR member No. 97388.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The National Society Society. Application for Membership. Aug. 1968. Cornelius Kip. Approved. SAR member No. 97388.

John married **Jannetje Van Winkle** [1354] [MRIN: 433], daughter of **Waling Van Winkle** [1355] and **Pieterje Van Riper** [1356], on Dec 22, 1811 in Acquackanonk, Bergen Co., NJ, USA. Jannetje was born on Oct 5, 1790 in Bergen, NJ, USA and died on Aug 23, 1876 in Passaic, NJ, USA, aged 85.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3669 M i. **Cornelius Kip** [1357] was born on Mar 9, 1813, was christened on Apr 18, 1813, and died on Oct 10, 1827, aged 14.
- 3670 F ii. **Clarissa Kip** [1358] was born on Aug 19, 1816, was christened on Oct 1, 1816, and died in 1887, aged 71.
- 3671 M iii. **Walling Kip** [1359] was born on Nov 12, 1818 in Passaic, NJ, USA, died on Mar 12, 1880 in Union, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 61, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.
- 3672 M iv. **Nicholas J Kip** [1360] was born on Mar 29, 1824 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, died on Oct 26, 1871 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, aged 47, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.
- 3673 F v. **Christina Ann Kip** [1361] was born on Oct 2, 1830 and died on Oct 12, 1856, aged 26.

**2260. Leah Kip** [1049] was born on Dec 3, 1790 and died on Jun 3, 1859, aged 68.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 173.

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

Leah married **David Quackenbush MD** [1053] [MRIN: 328], son of **Jacobus Quackenbush** [8926] and **Lea Demarest** [8925], on Mar 7, 1806. David was born on Feb 22, 1786 and died on Aug 24, 1832, aged 46.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3674 F i. **Christina Quackenbush** [1057].
- 3675 M ii. **James Quackenbush** [1056] was born on Sep 23, 1809.
- 3676 F iii. **Leah Margaret Quackenbush** [1058] was born on Jun 7, 1824.

**2261. Margaret Kip** [1050] was born on Mar 15, 1795, was christened on Apr 5, 1795 in Paterson, NJ, USA, and died on Mar 5, 1866, aged 70.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 173.

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

Margaret married **Garret J. Hopper** [1062] [MRIN: 333] on Nov 9, 1817. Garret died in 1865.

The child from this marriage was:

- 3677 M i. **John Hopper** [1063] was born in 1827.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**2262. Rachel Kip** [1051] was born on Mar 15, 1795 in Paterson, NJ, USA, was christened on Apr 5, 1795 in Paterson, NJ, USA, and died on Feb 23, 1859, aged 63.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 173.

New Jersey Marriages, 1684-1875, by Jordan Dodd.

Bergen County New Jersey Marriage Records Compiled by Mrs. Frances A Westervelt. New York. 1929.

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

Rachel married **Martin H. Berry** [1066] [MRIN: 336], son of **Henry Berry** [9978] and **Keziah DeMott** [9985], on Mar 1, 1823 in Horseneck, Bergen Co., NJ, USA. Martin was born on Jan 29, 1768 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ, USA and died on Dec 29, 1857 in Preakness, NJ, USA, aged 89.

Children from this marriage were:

3678 M i. **Henry K Berry** [1067] was born on Oct 24, 1823 in Preakness, NJ, USA, died on Jul 30, 1894 in Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, aged 70, and was buried in Preakness Reformed Church Cem., Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

3679 F ii. **Christina Anna Berry** [1068] was born on Apr 11, 1827, died on Nov 10, 1827, and was buried in Kip-Corwin Cem., Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

3680 M iii. **Cornelius K Berry** [1070] was born on Sep 1, 1830 in Preakness, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died on Jun 26, 1857, aged 26, and was buried in Preakness Reformed Church Cem., Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

**2263. Nicholas Kip** [1052] was born on Nov 7, 1800 in Preakness, NJ, USA, was christened on Dec 4, 1800 in Paterson, NJ, USA, and died on May 31, 1872 in Chicago, Cook Co., IL, USA, aged 71.

General Notes: Nicholas owned the old homestead at Preakness where he lived for nearly 70 years. On Nov. 1, 1867, it passed out of the family hands. Since its purchase by Cornelius Kip in 1723, nearly 150 years, it had been the family homestead. It was sold to Isaac W. Blane of Long Island, who deeded it to his sister Mrs. Mary Nesbith. On March 9, 1868, Nicholas and second wife and daughter removed to Chicago, Ill. where he resided until his death.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 84, p. 173, 187.

New Jersey Marriages, 1684-1875, by Jordan Dodd.

Bergen County New Jersey Marriage Records Compiled by Mrs. Frances A Westervelt. New York. 1929.

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

1850 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Wayne. P. 156A. Roll M432\_461. Family #185.

Kipp, Nicholas 49 NJ Farmer

Kipp, Sophia 46 NJ

Blanigan, Jane 18 NJ

Schuyler, Henry 12 NJ Black

1860 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Wayne. P. 598 (10). Roll M653\_706.

Kipp, Nicholas 59 NJ Farmer

Kipp, Jane 26 NJ

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Crater, Sarah 15 NJ

Nicholas married **Sophia Berry** [1400] [MRIN: 450], daughter of **Martin H. Berry** [1066] and **Rachel Van Ryper** [9993], on Nov 3, 1821 in Horseneck, Bergen Co., NJ, USA. Sophia was born on Jan 6, 1804 in Preakness, NJ, USA, died on Jul 6, 1852 in Preakness, NJ, USA, aged 48, and was buried in Kip-Corwin Cemetery, Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3681 M i. **Martin Kipp** [1403] was born on Aug 10, 1822, died on Dec 14, 1822, and was buried in Kip-Corwin Cemetery, Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.
- 3682 M ii. **Cornelius Kipp** [1404] was born on May 22, 1824 in Preakness, NJ, USA and died on Jan 29, 1896, aged 71.
- 3683 M iii. **Martin Berry Kipp** [1405] was born on Sep 12, 1827, died on Jul 6, 1828, and was buried in Kip-Corwin Cemetery, Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

Nicholas next married **Jane Blanigan** [1401] [MRIN: 451] on Dec 10, 1854. Jane was born on Jan 13, 1832 in New Jersey.

The child from this marriage was:

- 3684 F i. **Christina M Kipp** [1406] was born on Nov 17, 1863 in New Jersey, USA and died in Feb 1920, aged 56.

**2264. John Haulenbeck** [808].

**2265. Garret Haulenbeck** [809].

**2266. Isaac Haulenbeck** [810].

**2267. Nicholas Haulenbeck** [811].

**2268. Tunis Haulenbeck** [812].

**2269. Edward Haulenbeck** [813].

**2270. Ann Haulenbeck** [814].

**2271. Maria Haulenbeck** [815].

**2272. Sharlotta Haulenbeck** [816].

**2273. Catherine Haulenbeck** [817].

**2274. Sophronia Haulenbeck** [818].

**2275. Elizabeth Haulenbeck** [819].

**2276. Garret Van Ripper** [823] was born on Oct 6, 1793 and died on Dec 30, 1850, aged 57.

Garret married **Sarah Vanderhoef** [829] [MRIN: 255].

**2277. Nicholas Van Ripper** [824] was born on Feb 9, 1796 and died on Apr 4, 1803, aged 7.

**2278. Cornelius Van Ripper** [825] was born on Dec 19, 1799.

Cornelius married **Ann Winans** [830] [MRIN: 256].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**2279. Sophia Van Riper** [826] was born on Mar 26, 1801.

Sophia married **Harry Masker** [831] [MRIN: 257].

**2280. Catherine Van Riper** [827] was born on Oct 4, 1803 and died on Jan 22, 1851, aged 47.

Catherine married **Robert Clark** [832] [MRIN: 258].

**2281. John Van Riper** [828] was born on Oct 24, 1806 and died on May 21, 1838, aged 31.

**2282. Mary Ann Shuart** [835] was born on Mar 15, 1809 and died on Mar 14, 1878 in Jersey City, Hudson Co., NJ, USA, aged 68.

General Notes: Sources:

New Jersey, Deaths and Burials Index, 1798-1971

Mary A Corwin, B abt 1809, New Jersey. D March 13, 1878, Jersey City, Hudson, New Jersey. FHL # 494143.

Mary married **Edward Callwell Corwin** [846] [MRIN: 266], son of **James Corwin** [11765] and **Mary Simvall** [11766], on Jun 16, 1829. Edward was born on Dec 30, 1807 in Middletown, Orange Co., NJ, USA, died on Aug 22, 1856 in Jersey City, NJ, USA, aged 48, and was buried in Preakness, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

3685 M i. **James Horton Corwin** [847] was born on Mar 17, 1830 and died on Feb 21, 1861, aged 30.

3686 F ii. **Leah Margaret Corwin** [848] was born on Mar 24, 1832 in New York, USA.

3687 M iii. **Rev Edward Tanjore Corwin DD** [1420] was born on Jul 12, 1834 in New York, NY, USA and died on Jun 22, 1914, aged 79.

3688 M iv. **George Brainard Corwin** [850] was born on Jun 12, 1836 and died on Mar 22, 1839, aged 2.

**2283. Margaret Shuart** [836] was born on Jul 28, 1811.

Margaret married **John Ludlum** [845] [MRIN: 265] on May 14, 1834.

**2284. Elizabeth Jones Shuart** [837] was born on Jul 10, 1813.

Elizabeth married **Isaac Vanderhoff** [844] [MRIN: 264] on Feb 20, 1831.

**2285. William Shuart** [838] was born on Jun 7, 1815 and died on Mar 23, 1850, aged 34.

William married **Victoria Francisco** [842] [MRIN: 262].

William next married **Elizabeth Travers** [843] [MRIN: 263].

**2286. Leah Shuart** [839] was born on Mar 31, 1819 and died on Nov 16, 1847, aged 28.

Leah married **Samuel Haviland** [840] [MRIN: 260] in 1840.

Leah next married **Thomas Walker** [841] [MRIN: 261].

**2287. Nicholas N Kipp** [1080] was born on Nov 5, 1806 in Preakness, NJ, USA and died on Apr 1, 1878 in Geneva, NY, USA, aged 71.

General Notes: Nicholas was a builder.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 85, p. 173, 188.

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1840 Census of the United States. New York. Ontario. Seneca. Roll 319. P. 113.

1850 Census of the United States. New York. Ontario. Seneca. Roll M432\_572. P. 453A.

Kipp, Nicholas 40 NY Carpenter  
Kipp, Mary 39 NY  
Kipp, Charles 15 NY Student  
Kipp, Catharine E 13 NY  
Kipp, Mary E 9 NY

1860 Census of the United States. New York. Ontario. Seneca. Roll M653\_831. P. 44.

Kipp, Nicholas N 50 NJ Carpenter  
Kipp, Mary 49 NY  
Kipp, Charles 25 NY Merchant  
Kipp, Catharine E 23 NY  
Kipp, Mary E 19 NY

Nicholas married **Mary Freshour** [1411] [MRIN: 454], daughter of **Henry Freshour** [1412] and **Catherine Clice** [1413], on Feb 7, 1832. Mary was born on May 3, 1811 in New Jersey, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3689 M i. **Charles Kipp** [1414] was born on Aug 18, 1834 in Geneva, Ontario Co., NY, USA.
- 3690 F ii. **Catharine Elizabeth Kipp** [1415] was born on Aug 15, 1836 in Geneva, Ontario Co., NY, USA and died on Mar 15, 1918, aged 81.
- 3691 F iii. **Mary Esther Kipp** [1416] was born on Aug 21, 1840 in Geneva, Ontario Co., NY, USA and died on Jul 10, 1905 in New Brunswick, Middlesex Co., NJ, USA, aged 64.

**2288. Mary Kipp** [1081] was born on Dec 17, 1808 in Preakness, Passaic Co., NJ, USA and died on Mar 14, 1892 in Rochester, NJ, USA, aged 83.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 173.

Mary married **James Jones** [1085] [MRIN: 340] on Feb 3, 1825. James was born on Sep 29, 1800.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3692 F i. **Aurelia Jones** [1087] was born on Jan 29, 1827.
- 3693 F ii. **Elizabeth J. Jones** [1088] was born on Nov 15, 1829 and died on Jul 2, 1852, aged 22.
- 3694 F iii. **Olive Jones** [1089] was born on Aug 15, 1832.

**2289. John Kipp** [1082] was born on Oct 30, 1812 in Seneca, NY, USA, died on Feb 25, 1863 in Pen Yan, Yates Co., NY, USA, aged 50, and was buried in Mount Pleasant Cem., Torrey, Yates Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Farmer.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 86, p. 174, 189.

1850 Census of the New York. Yates. Benton. Roll M432\_618. P. 129B.

Kipp, John 37 NY Farmer  
Kipp, Jane 28 NY  
Kipp, Marvin 7 NY  
Kipp, Viola 4 NY  
Johnson, Adam 15 NY Black  
Warren, Zestus 18 NY Laborer

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1855 Census of New York. Yates. Torrey.  
Kipp, John 43 NY Seneca Farmer  
Kipp, Jane 33 NY CT?  
Kipp, Martin 11 NY Yates  
Kipp, Franklin 4 NY Yates  
Johnson, Adam 20 NY Ontario Black Servant Farmer  
Bookstever, Augusta 15 NY Orange Servant

Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Mount Pleasant Cemetery, Torrey, Yates County, New York. Memorial # 52550619. GPS N 42.71810 W -77.01500.

John married **Jane Burt** [1424] [MRIN: 459] on Jun 30, 1843. Jane was born on Dec 7, 1821 in CT, USA, died in 1899 in Yates Co., NY, USA, aged 78, and was buried in Mount Pleasant Cem., Torrey, Yates Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3695 M i. **Fayette Marvin Kipp** [1425] was born on Feb 15, 1844 in Yates Co., NY, USA and died on Feb 28, 1914 in Yates Co., NY, USA, aged 70.
- 3696 F ii. **Viola Kipp** [1426] was born on Apr 8, 1846 and died on Mar 1, 1854, aged 7.
- 3697 M iii. **Franklin F Kipp** [1427] was born on Jan 29, 1851 in Yates Co., NY, USA and died on Dec 5, 1916 in Yates Co., NY, USA, aged 65.
- 3698 M iv. **Webster G Kipp** [1428] was born on Nov 25, 1857.
- 3699 F v. **Kittie Valleti Kipp** [1429] was born on Dec 18, 1860.

**2290. Leah Kipp** [1083] was born on Dec 12, 1816 in Preakness, Passaic Co., NJ, USA and died on Sep 25, 1874, aged 57.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 174.

The New Jersey Archives web site: [www.njarchives.org](http://www.njarchives.org)  
Index to Marriage Records, 1848-1867; Ref: Bk. B : Pg. 243.  
Registration Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

DAR Bible Records and Transcriptions:

Michigan DAR GRC report ; s6 v025 : Michigan state volume genealogical records [bk. 25] / arranged and indexed and typed by Frances Reed Glover.

Leah married **Frederick T Backenstose** [1086] [MRIN: 341] on Nov 24, 1836. Frederick was born in 1812 and died in 1875, aged 63.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3700 M i. **Schuyler Kip Backenstose** [1098] was born on Sep 7, 1837.
- 3701 M ii. **Oliver L. Backenstose** [1099] was born on Sep 21, 1843.
- 3702 M iii. **Dwight B. Backenstose** [1100] was born on Dec 29, 1846 in New York, USA.

Leah next married **John DeMott** [7132] [MRIN: 2403] on May 26, 1852 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

**2291. Cornelius Kipp** [1084] was born on Nov 9, 1818 in Preakness, Passaic Co., NJ, USA and died on Dec 10, 1818 in Preakness, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 174.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**2292. Jan Romeyn** [549] was christened on Aug 24, 1777.

**2293. Anna Brinkerhoff** [13676] was born on May 12, 1797 in New Jersey, USA, died on Feb 27, 1883 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 85, and was buried in Maple Grove Park Cemetery, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Maple Grove Parl Cemetery, Hackensack, Bergen County, New Jersey. Memorial # 8550240.

Anna married **David Christie** [13700] [MRIN: 4678].

**2294. Albert A Brinkerhoff** [13677] was born on Jun 12, 1800 in New Jersey, USA, died on Mar 30, 1863 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 62, and was buried in Maple Grove Park Cemetery, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Maple Grove Parl Cemetery, Hackensack, Bergen County, New Jersey. Memorial # 29754676.

Albert married **Altia Hopper** [13699] [MRIN: 4674].

**2295. Jacob A Brinkerhoff** [13678] was born on Aug 6, 1802 in Ridgefield Park, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, was christened on Sep 5, 1802 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, and died on Apr 25, 1866 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 63.

General Notes: Sources:

U.S., Dutch Reformed Church Records from Selected States, 1660-1926.

Jacob Brinkerhoff. B Aug. 6, 1802. Baptism Sept. 5, 1802, Schraalenburgh, Bergen County, New Jersey.

U.S., Dutch Reformed Church Records from Selected States, 1660-1926.

Jacob A Brinkerhoff and Elizabeth Van Saun. Married Jan. 25, 1825, Schraalenburgh, Bergen County, New Jersey.

1850 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. Hackensack. Roll M432\_442. P. 253 (127A).

Brinkerhoff, Jacob A 48 NJ Farmer

Brinkerhoff, Elizabeth 42 NJ

Brinkerhoff, Albert 15 NJ

Brinkerhoff, Isaac 13 NJ

Brinkerhoff, Kesia 6 NJ

Brinkerhoff, Cornelius D 8 NJ

Brinkerhoff, Keziah 71 NJ

Coggins, Michael 20 Ire

1860 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. Hackensack. Roll M653\_683. P. 135 (655).

Brinkerhoff, Jacob A 58 NJ Farmer

Brinkerhoff, Elizabeth 52 NJ

Brinkerhoff, Kesia 15 NJ

Brinkerhoff, Ann 8 NJ

Johnson, Frank 15 Holland

New Jersey, Deaths and Burials Index, 1798-1971.

Jacob A Brinkerhoff. B cir 1803, West Hackensack, Bergen County, New Jersey. D April 25, 1866, Hackensack, Bergen County, New Jersey. FHL mf # 493703.

Jacob married **Elizabeth Van Saun** [13679] [MRIN: 4675] on Jan 25, 1826 in Dumont, Bergen Co., NJ. Elizabeth was born on Oct 10, 1808 in Ridgefield Park, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died on Aug 19, 1886, aged 77.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 3703 F i. **Catherine Brinkerhoff** [13680] was born on Aug 11, 1828 in Ridgefield Park, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died on Apr 24, 1860 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, aged 31.
- 3704 M ii. **Albert Jacob Brinkerhoff** [13681] was born in 1835 in Ridgefield Park, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died in Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.
- 3705 M iii. **Isaac Jacob Brinkerhoff** [13682] was born on Sep 7, 1837 in Ridgefield Park, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died on Jan 6, 1917 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 79, and was buried in Maple Grove Park Cemetery, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.
- 3706 F iv. **Keziah Brinkerhoff** [13703] was born on Dec 13, 1844 in Ridgefield Park, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died on Apr 14, 1847, aged 2.
- 3707 M v. **Cornelius T Demarest Brinkerhoff** [13717] was born in 1849 in New Jersey, USA.
- 3708 F vi. **Hester Ann Brinkerhoff** [13704] was born on Nov 5, 1851 in Ridgefield Park, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.
- 3709 F vii. **Cornelia Brinkerhoff** [13705] was born in 1853.

**2296. Aaron Van Voorhis** [10625] was born on Aug 26, 1796 and died on Jan 21, 1875, aged 78.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Dec. 1914. Cornelius Kipp. Approved. SAR member No. 26870.

Aaron married **Anna Terhune** [10626] [MRIN: 3652] on Jan 18, 1817. Anna was born on Aug 20, 1798 and died on May 20, 1881, aged 82.

The child from this marriage was:

- 3710 M i. **John Van Voorhis** [10627] was born on Aug 24, 1818 and died on Mar 13, 1866, aged 47.

**2297. David Van Voorhes** [10665] was born on Feb 18, 1802.

**2298. Richard Seba Brinkerhoff** [14395] was born on Jan 25, 1803 in New York, NY, USA and died on May 31, 1878 in New York, NY, USA, aged 75.

General Notes: Sources:

1850 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York Ward 15 Western Half. Roll M432\_552. P. 50a.

1870 Census of the United States. Connecticut. Fairfield. Greenwich. Roll M593\_97. P. 525.

J.L. (administered by mariaglancaster). Ancestry.com DNA match. 8.6 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Richard married **Aletta Cooper** [14398] [MRIN: 4969] on Sep 13, 1823 in Dumont, Bergen Co., NJ, USA. Aletta was born in 1806 in Oradell, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died in 1849 in New York, NY, USA, aged 43.

The child from this marriage was:

- 3711 M i. **Geroge Albert Brinkerhoff** [14399] was born on Jul 10, 1832 in New York, NY, USA and died on Mar 15, 1888 in Chicago, Cook Co., IL, USA, aged 55.

**2299. Richard Kip Haight** [864] was born on Oct 5, 1798 in New York, NY, was christened on Nov 30, 1798 in New York, NY, and died on Nov 2, 1862, aged 64.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

p. 474, 1798 30 Nov David Haight, Ann Kip parents, Richard child, no witnesses. Minister John H. Livingston.

Richard married **Sarah Rogers** [7262] [MRIN: 2481] on Dec 12, 1826.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3712 F i. **Matlida Piffard Haight** [7263] was born about 1827 in New York, NY, USA and died in Dec 1832 in New York, NY, USA, aged about 5.
- 3713 F ii. **Lydia Haight** [7264] was born about 1828.
- 3714 M iii. **Richard Haight** [7265] was born about 1830.
- 3715 M iv. **David L Haight** [7266] was born on Sep 27, 1839.
- 3716 F v. **Nina Haight** [7267] was born on Jan 16, 1845 and died on Feb 18, 1900, aged 55.
- 3717 M vi. **Hasley Haight** [7268] was born about 1849.

**2300. Abigail Jane Haight** [867].

Abigail married **J. Mallette** [869] [MRIN: 274].

**2301. David Henry Haight** [865] was born about 1805 in New York, NY, USA and died on Apr 29, 1876 in New York, NY, USA, aged about 71.

**2302. Ann Matilda Haight** [866].

Ann married **David Pifford** [868] [MRIN: 273] in 1825.

**2303. Nicholas Kip Anthony** [10518] was born on Dec 18, 1808 in New York, NY and died in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S. Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970.

Georgia Society. Application for Membership. Nov. 1965. Nicholas Anthony. Approved. SAR member No. 92866.

Nicholas married **Margaretta Rowan Scull** [10519] [MRIN: 3611] circa 1840 in Philadelphia, PA, USA. Margaretta was born on Sep 19, 1819 in Philadelphia, PA, USA and died circa 1895 in New York, NY, USA, aged about 76.

The child from this marriage was:

- 3718 M i. **Alfred Rowan Anthony** [10520] was born on Jan 9, 1853 in New York, NY, USA and died on Jun 13, 1934 in Fort Pierce, FL, USA, aged 81.

**2304. John B Ebbets** [14456] was born in 1824 in New York, NY, USA and died on Mar 16, 1888 in New York, NY, USA, aged 64.

General Notes: Sources:

1850 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York Ward 5. Roll M432\_537. P. 76A.

1870 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York Ward 8 District 10. Roll M593\_981. P. 270A.

wrwreno. Ancestry.com DNA match. 6.5 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

John married **Ann Maria Quick** [14457] [MRIN: 4994] in 1850 in New York, NY, USA. Ann was born in 1824 in New York, USA and died on Jul 8, 1870 in New York, USA, aged 46.

The child from this marriage was:

- 3719 M i. **William Snell Ebbets** [14458] was born on Oct 26, 1860 in New York, USA and died on May 20, 1904 in Denver, Adams Co., CO, USA, aged 43.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**2305. Edward Ebbets Crane** [11771] was born in 1810 in Camden, NJ, USA, died on Mar 19, 1887 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 77, and was buried in Amwell Baptist Church Cem., Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: He was a Justice of the Peace in Greenbrier Co., West Virginia in 1853. Farmer.

Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Amwell Baptist Church Cemetery, Greenbrier, West Virginia, USA. Memorial # 61377470. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.95272, Longitude: -80.67446.

Edward married **Martha E Dorsey** [11779] [MRIN: 4064] circa 1836 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3720 F i. **Emma Crane** [11780] was born on Aug 15, 1837 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Sep 16, 1913 in Lewisburg, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 76, and was buried in Amwell Baptist Church Cem., Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.
- 3721 M ii. **Joseph Stephen Crane** [11781] was born in Apr 1839, died on Mar 3, 1903 in Kieffer, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 63, and was buried in Amwell Baptist Church Cem., Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.
- 3722 M iii. **Loftus B Crane** [14101] was born in 1841 in Meadow Bluff, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Jul 5, 1861 in Winchester, Winchester City, VA, USA, aged 20, and was buried in Stonewall Confederate Cem., Winchester, Winchester City, VA, USA.
- 3723 F iv. **Mary Jane Crane** [11782] was born on Mar 13, 1843, died on Oct 6, 1901, aged 58, and was buried in Amwell Baptist Church Cem., Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.
- 3724 F v. **Elizabeth Wheeler Crane** [11783] was born on Apr 11, 1845 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Jan 22, 1891 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 45, and was buried in Amwell Baptist Church Cem., Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.
- 3725 F vi. **Catherine Crane** [11784] was born on Mar 16, 1849 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on May 13, 1924 in Ronceverte, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 75, and was buried in Amwell Baptist Church Cem., Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.
- 3726 M vii. **William Starr Crane** [11785] was born on Aug 15, 1856 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Oct 28, 1933 in Kieffer, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 77, and was buried in Amwell Baptist Church Cem., Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

**2306. George Washington Crane** [11772] was born in 1812 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA and died on Apr 1, 1890 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 78.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. FAG Memorial # 61378417.

George married **Jane (Jenny) McClung** [13952] [MRIN: 4794] in Jan 1839 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA. Jane was born in 1824 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA and died on Dec 27, 1892 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 68.

**2307. William Henry Harrison Crane** [11773] was born on Jun 2, 1815 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA and died on Dec 2, 1888 in Big Clear Creek, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 73.

General Notes: Farmer.

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. FAG Memorial # 66202218.

William married **Elizabeth Douglas** [13950] [MRIN: 4792] on Nov 28, 1839 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA. Elizabeth was born in 1815 and died in 1874, aged 59.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

William next married **Susan (Martin) Osborne** [13951] [MRIN: 4793] on Feb 14, 1877 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA. Susan was born on Aug 29, 1827 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Jan 5, 1894 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 66, and was buried in Martin Cem., Crag, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

**2308. Joseph Crane** [11774] was born on Dec 27, 1817 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA, died 17 ap 1898 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, and was buried in Amwell Baptist Church Cem., Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: He was a Confederate soldier in the Civil War; son of Mary Catherine Zopp and Joseph Starr Crane; he was a printer and he published a newspaper called "The Western Era" that became "The Greenbrier Weekly Era"

Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Amwell Baptist Church Cemetery, Rupert, Greenbrier Co., West Virginia, USA. FAG Memorial # 61377791. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.95272, Longitude: -80.67446.

**2309. Mary Jane Crane** [11775] was born in 1821 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA, died on Oct 26, 1850 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA, aged 29, and was buried in Green Mount Cem., Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Green Mount Cemetery, Baltimore, Baltimore County, Maryland. FAG Memorial # 66203546. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 39.30703, Longitude: -76.60845.

Mary married **Rev William McKendrick Starr** [14114] [MRIN: 4869]. William was born on Dec 13, 1813 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA, died on Nov 11, 1850 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA, aged 36, and was buried in Green Mount Cem., Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3727 F i. **Anna Catherine Starr** [14115] was born on Dec 4, 1840 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA, died on Dec 26, 1898 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA, aged 58, and was buried in Green Mount Cem., Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA.
- 3728 M ii. **Edward Varden Starr** [14116] was born on Aug 31, 1843 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA, died on Jan 12, 1897, aged 53, and was buried in Green Mount Cem., Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA.
- 3729 F iii. **Laura Virginia Starr** [14117] was born on Jul 15, 1850, died on Sep 28, 1894, aged 44, and was buried in Green Mount Cem., Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA.

**2310. Benjamin Franklin Crane** [11776] was born on Mar 3, 1827 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA and died on Jun 9, 1891 in Orient Hill, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 64.

General Notes: He served in Company F of the 27th Virginia Regiment, Stonewall Brigade during the Civil War; he was a farmer.

Note: He was buried on the additional acre at Orient Hill Baptist Church, Orient Hill, Greenbrier County, West Virginia on June 10, 1891.

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. FAG Memorial # 61379401.

Benjamin married **Hanna McClung** [13953] [MRIN: 4795] on Aug 26, 1850 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA. Hanna was born in 1828 and died in 1895, aged 67.

**2311. James Amos Crane** [11777] was born on Aug 9, 1828 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA and died on Apr 1, 1890 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 61.

General Notes: He served in Company F of the 27th Virginia Regiment, Stonewall Brigade during the Civil War; he was a farmer.

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. FAG Memorial # 61379324.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

James married **Martha Ann McClung** [14119] [MRIN: 4871].

**2312. Richard K Crane** [13954] was born in 1835 and died in 1921, aged 86.

**2313. John Quincy Adams Crane** [13955] was born in 1836 and died in 1850, aged 14.

**2314. Sarah Catherine Crane** [13956] was born in 1838 and died in 1910, aged 72.

**2315. Harrison Slack** [14496] was born on Oct 12, 1810 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Dec 4, 1892 in Liberty Pole, Vernon Co., WI, USA, aged 82.

Harrison married **Delilah Lee** [14497] [MRIN: 5013] in 1830. Delilah was born circa 1811 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Jun 22, 1885 in Broome Co., NY, USA, aged about 74.

Harrison next married **Catherine Benjamin** [14498] [MRIN: 5014].

The child from this marriage was:

3730 M i. **Eli Slack** [14499] was born circa 1833 in East Fishkill, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Aug 13, 1865 in Portage, Livingston Co., NY, USA, aged about 32, and was buried in Hope Cem., Castile, Wyoming Co., NY, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

## Eighth Generation (5th Great-Grandchildren)

**2316. Rachel Jacobse Pier** [14314] was born on Aug 3, 1772 in Berne, Albany Co., NY and died on Jul 8, 1861 in Berne, Albany Co., NY, USA, aged 88.

General Notes: laurac40. Jefferson, Missouri. Ancestry.com DNA match. 6.8 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

**2317. Catrina Janse Pier** [14315] was born on May 12, 1782 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY and died in 1793 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 11.

General Notes: laurac40. Jefferson, Missouri. Ancestry.com DNA match. 6.8 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

**2318. Helejte Helen Pier** [14316] was born in 1786 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Jan 28, 1882 in Maine, Broome Co., NY, USA, aged 96.

General Notes: laurac40. Jefferson, Missouri. Ancestry.com DNA match. 6.8 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Helejte married **William H Bronk** [14319] [MRIN: 4940], son of **Matthias Bronk** [14343] and **Annatje Schramm** [14344], on Aug 24, 1806 in New Salem, Albany Co., NY, USA. William was born on Feb 21, 1787 in Greene Co., NY, USA and died on Apr 24, 1862 in Knox, Albany Co., NY, USA, aged 75.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3731 F i. **Annatje Bronk** [14320] was born on May 4, 1808 in Kinderhook, Columbia Co., NY, USA and died on Jul 19, 1846 in Sodus, Wayne Co., NY, USA, aged 38.
- 3732 F ii. **Elizabeth Bronk** [14321] was born in 1810 in New York, USA and died on Dec 23, 1893, aged 83.
- 3733 M iii. **Joel Bronk** [14322] was born in 1812 and died in 1889, aged 77.
- 3734 F iv. **Julia Ann Bronk** [14323] was born on Jun 20, 1814 in Knox, Albany Co., NY, USA and died in Oct 1898 in Berne, Albany Co., NY, USA, aged 84.
- 3735 M v. **Jacob W Bronk** [14324] was born on Mar 31, 1816 and died on Oct 30, 1907, aged 91.
- 3736 F vi. **Kety Bronk** [14325] was born on May 3, 1818.
- 3737 F vii. **Adelia Bronk** [14326] was born on May 30, 1832 in Rotterdam, Schenectady Co., NY, USA and died on Jan 10, 1888 in Sanataria Springs, Broome Co., NY, USA, aged 55.
- 3738 F viii. **Maria Bronk** [14327] was born in 1849 in Knox, Albany Co., NY, USA.

**2319. Johannes Janse Pier** [14318] was born on Jul 10, 1788 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died in 1870 in Berne, Albany Co., NY, USA, aged 82.

**2320. Jacob Janse Pier** [14317] was born on Jul 10, 1788 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died in 1870 in Berne, Albany Co., NY, USA, aged 82.

**2321. Peter Kip** [7761] was born on Dec 10, 1796 in Poughkeepsie, NY, was christened on Feb 5, 1797, and died circa 1842, aged about 46.

General Notes: Baptised Poughkeepsie Reformed Church, #1829.  
Unmarried.

Sources:

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**2322. Sarah Kip** [7459] was born on Apr 2, 1799 and died on Aug 1, 1864 in Poughkeepsie, NY, aged 65.

General Notes: Baptised Poughkeepsie Reformed Church, #2029.  
Unmarried.

Sources:

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.

**2323. Matthew Kip** [7460] was born on Jun 20, 1801 in Poughkeepsie, NY, was christened on Jun 30, 1801, and died in Pleasant Valley, NY.

General Notes: Baptised Poughkeepsie Reformed Church, #2030.  
Unmarried.

Sources:

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.

**2324. Thomas Kip** [7764] died in Hudson River.

General Notes: Drowned in the Hudson River.

**2325. Francis Kip** [7447] was born on Jun 4, 1800 in Pleasant Valley, NY, was christened on Jul 2, 1809 in Pleasant Valley, NY, and died in Oct 1861 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 61.

General Notes: In 1850 he was listed as a laborer in the census and his father was living with him.

Sources:

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file.

Settlers of the Beekman Patent Dutchess County, New York. A Historical and Genealogical Study of all the 18th Century Settlers in the Patent, by Frank J. Doherty, Pleasant Valley, New York, 2003 (Vol. VII).

Francis married **Elizabeth Green** [7448] [MRIN: 2557], daughter of **James Green** [7464] and **Jemima Van Zile** [7762], on Dec 10, 1834. Elizabeth was born on Aug 8, 1814.

Children from this marriage were:

3739 F i. **Louise Ann Kip** [7449] was born in 1836.

3740 M ii. **George A Kip** [7466] was born in 1838 and died in 1917 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 79.

3741 F iii. **Mary Kip** [7467].

3742 M iv. **Charles Kip** [7468].

**2326. Seltje Kip** [7461] was born on Oct 22, 1811 in Pleasant Valley, NY, was christened on Nov 10, 1811 in Pleasant Valley, NY, and died on Jul 31, 1836 in Poughkeepsie, NY, aged 24.

Seltje married **William H Ostrom** [7763] [MRIN: 2676] on Mar 6, 1834.

**2327. Leonard Kip** [7462] was born on Dec 25, 1813, was christened on Mar 20, 1814, and died circa 1850 in Hudson River, aged about 37.

General Notes: Drowned in the Hudson River.

**2328. Jane Eliza Kip** [7463] was born on Feb 3, 1817.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**2329. John Kipp** [12871] was born on Aug 14, 1811, died on Oct 2, 1849 in Westmoreland Co., PA. USA, aged 38, and was buried in Morrison Cem., Lower Burrell, Westmoreland Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Morrison Cemetery, Lower Burrell, Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania.  
Memorial # 42984137.

**2330. Thomas V Kipp** [12850] was born in 1813 in Pennsylvania, USA and died after 1900.

General Notes: Sources:

1860 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Westmoreland. Burrell. Roll M653\_1195. P. 97.

Kipp, Thomas V	47	PA	Farmer
Kipp, Rachel M	30	PA	
Kipp, William H	6	PA	
Kipp, Josephine	4	PA	
Kipp, John	7/12	PA	
Kipp, Walter	7/12	PA	
Kipp, Abraham	74	PA	
Butler, James	19	PA	Faram laborer
Hamilton, Martha	18	PA	Domestic

1870 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Armstrong. Kiskiminetas. Roll M593\_1300. P. 2 (151B).

Kipp, Thomas V	52	PA	Farmer
Kipp, Mary	40	PA	Keeping House
Kipp, William H	16	PA	Works on Farm
Kipp, Josephine	14	PA	
Kipp, John	11	PA	At home
Kipp, Walter	11	PA	At home
Kipp, Sarah Ann	6/12	PA	

1880 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Armstrong. Kiskiminitas. Roll 1096. P. 220B. Enumeration Dist. 10.

Kipp, T V	66	PA	Laborer (parents born PA)
Kipp, Rachel	48	PA	Keeping house
Kipp, John	20	PA	Laborer
Kipp, Sarah A	10	PA	at home

1900 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Indiana. Conemaugh. Roll 1415. P. 13B. Enumeration Dist. 52.

Fishel, Charles	37	PA	Oct. 1862	Rougher R Mill
Fishel, Sarah H	31	PA	Jan. 1869	
Fishel, Viola M	12	PA	Sept. 1887	
Fishel, Nighter	10	PA	Aug. 1889	
Fishel, Hulda	8	PA	Sept. 1891	
Fishel, Pearl	5	PA	June 1894	
Fishel, Olive	2	PA	Dec. 1897	
Fishel, Harvey	6/12	PA	Nov. 1899	
Kipp, Thomas	87	PA	Dec. 1812	F in law Wd

Thomas married **Rachel Mary** [Kipp] [12851] [MRIN: 4425]. Rachel was born in 1830 in Pennsylvania, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3743 M i. **William H Kipp** [12852] was born in 1854 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 3744 F ii. **Josephine Kipp** [12856] was born in 1856 in Pennsylvania, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 3745 M   iii. **John Kipp** [12853] was born in 1859 in Pennsylvania, USA.  
3746 M   iv. **Walter Scott Kipp** [12854] was born in Nov 1859 in Pennsylvania, USA and died in 1906, aged 47.  
3747 F   v. **Sarah Ann Kipp** [12855] was born in Jan 1869 in Pennsylvania, USA, died in Apr 1960, aged 91, and was buried on Apr 16, 1960 in Saltsburg, Indiana Co., PA, USA.

**2331. Abraham Vantine Kipp** [12872] was born in 1820 in Pennsylvania, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1860 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Westmoreland. Burrell. Roll M653\_1195. P. 57 (89).

Kipp, Abraham V 42 PA Salt & Oil Manufr

Kipp, Annaline 25 PA

Kipp, Charles 6/12 PA

Kipp, Almira 16 PA

1870 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Allegheny. Tarentum. Roll M593\_1292. P. 24 (74B).

Kipp, Vantine 52 PA Salt Manufacturer

Kipp, Annie 33 PA Keeping House

Kipp, Charles 10 PA

Kipp, Josephine 8 PA

Kipp, Ellen 6 PA

1880 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Allegheny. Tarentum. Roll 1088. P. 21 (485A). Enumeration Dist. 45.

Kipp, Abram V 62 PA Salt Manufacturer (parents born NY)

Kipp, Annie L 43 PA Keeping House

Kipp, Charley L 20 PA At School

Kipp, Josephine 17 PA At Home

Kipp, Nellie 14 PA At Home

Kipp, Lillie 9 PA

Kipp, Peral 1 PA

Abraham married **Annaline** [Kipp] [12916] [MRIN: 4437]. Annaline was born in May 1836 in Pennsylvania, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3748 M   i. **Charles L Kipp** [12917] was born in Dec 1859 in Pennsylvania, USA.  
3749 F   ii. **Josephine Kipp** [12920] was born in 1863 in Pennsylvania, USA.  
3750 F   iii. **Ellen (Nellie) Kipp** [12921] was born in 1866 in Pennsylvania, USA.  
3751 F   iv. **Lillie Kipp** [12922] was born in Jun 1873 in Pennsylvania, USA.  
3752 F   v. **Pearl (Peral) J Kipp** [12923] was born in Nov 1879 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**2332. Henry Kipp** [12873] was born in 1829 in Pennsylvania, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1860 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Westmoreland. Burrell. Roll M653\_1195. P. 57 (89).

Kipp, Henry 29 PA Boring for Salt

Kipp, Hannah M 29 PA

Kipp, Francis E 1/12 PA

U.S., Civil War Draft Registrations Records, 1863-1865.

Henry Kipp, Burrell, Pennsylvania. age 33. B abt 1830. Miner. Married.

Henry married **Hannah M** [Kipp] [12918] [MRIN: 4438]. Hannah was born in 1831 in Pennsylvania, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

The child from this marriage was:

3753 M i. **Francis E Kipp** [12919] was born in 1859 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**2333. Hanah Kipp** [12874] was born in 1833 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**2334. Jacob Kip** [7756].

**2335. Henry Kip** [7757].

**2336. Mary Kip** [7758].

**2337. John Van Epps** [7748].

**2338. James Culver** [7750].

**2339. Peter Culver** [7751].

**2340. Mary Culver** [7752].

Mary married **Henry P Bowman** [542] [MRIN: 2748].

**2341. Alonzo Culver** [7745].

**2342. Isaac Williamson** [2011] was born on Jun 13, 1800 and died in 1857, aged 57.

**2343. Richard Williamson** [2012] was born on Jan 15, 1802 and died in 1870, aged 68.

**2344. Caroline Williamson** [2013] was born on Jan 4, 1805 and died in 1867 in Rensselaer, NY, USA, aged 62.

Caroline married **Aaron Burr Akin** [2015] [MRIN: 689], son of **Benjamin Akin MD** [2016] and **Martha Palmer** [2017], on Apr 6, 1830. Aaron was born on Mar 8, 1800 in Quaker Hill, NY, USA and died on Dec 17, 1857 in Greenbush, NY, USA, aged 57.

Children from this marriage were:

3754 M i. **William Garrison Akin** [2035] was born on Feb 10, 1831 and died on Nov 4, 1854, aged 23.

3755 M ii. **Isaac Williamson Akin** [2036] was born on Apr 24, 1833 in Greenbush, Rensselaer, NY, USA and died on Feb 25, 1901 in Des Moines, Polk, IA, USA, aged 67.

3756 M iii. **Richard Williamson Akin** [2037] was born on Apr 27, 1835 and died on Nov 3, 1897 in Poughkeepsie, NY, USA, aged 62.

3757 F iv. **Martha J. Akin** [2038] was born on Apr 24, 1837.

3758 F v. **Catherine Maria Akin** [2039] was born on Sep 5, 1839 and died on Mar 12, 1890, aged 50.

**2345. Hester Williamson** [2014] was born on Mar 2, 1806 and died on Aug 31, 1878, aged 72.

Hester married **William Garrison** [2019] [MRIN: 692].

Children from this marriage were:

3759 F i. **Caroline Garrison** [2021].

3760 F ii. **Ella Garrison** [2022].

3761 F iii. **Estelle Garrison** [2023].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

3762 F iv. **Virginia Garrison** [2024].

Hester next married **David De Freest** [2020] [MRIN: 693]. David was born on Jul 31, 1808 and died on Jan 2, 1843, aged 34.

The child from this marriage was:

3763 F i. **Annie E. R. De Freest** [2026].

**2346. Mary De Forest** [10584] was born in 1834 and died in 1906, aged 72.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Empire Society. Application for Membership. Mar. 1913. Philip DeFreest. Approved. SAR member No. 24891.

Mary married **Garret B Demarest** [10585] [MRIN: 3638] in 1855. Garret was born in 1827 and died in 1883, aged 56.

The child from this marriage was:

3764 M i. **William Thomas Demarest** [10586] was born on Aug 17, 1866 in New York, NY, USA.

**2347. Gilbert Eddy De Forest** [10695] was born on Jan 5, 1817 in Troy, NY, USA, died on Sep 3, 1883 in Miami Co., KS, USA, aged 66, and was buried in New Lancaster Cem., Miami Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1850 Census of the United States. Iowa. Johnson. Pleasant Valley. Roll M432\_185. P. 144A.

De Forest, Jacob 60 NY Farmer

De Forest, Elizabeth 58 NY

De Forest, Gilbert D 36 NY Farmer

De Forest, Milscent 24 OH

De Forest, Elizabeth C 2 IA

De Forest, Ellen 18 OH

1860 Census of the United States. Iowa. Johnson. Pleasant Valley. Roll M653\_327. P. 103/104 (587).

De Forrest, G E 44 NY Farmer

De Forrest, Melissa 28 OH

De Forrest, Jacob P 7 IA

De Forrest, Dewitt 5 IA

De Forrest, Eliza 3 IA

De Forrest, Richard 1 IA

Berry, John 22 Ire Farm Laborer

Reed, James 21 PA Farm Laborer

Gellaspie, Soloman 21 OH Farm Laborer

Hoy, Catharine 28 PA Domestic

1875 Kansas Census. Miami. Miami. P. 9. Microfilm reels K-1 – K-20. Kansas State Historical Society.

1880 Census of the United States. Kansas. Miami. Miami. Roll 388. P. 14 (350D). Enumeration Dist. 136.

De Forest, Gilbert 62 NY Farmer

De Forest, Milicent 54 NY Keeping House

De Forest, Jacob 26 OH Farming

De Forest, Richard 20 IA At Home

De Forest, Oseola 18 IA Farm Laborer

De Forest, Kate 16 IA At school

De Forest, Edison 14 IA At school

Find A Grave. [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). New Lancaster Cemetery, Miami County, Kansas. Plot: Row K, Lot 111.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Memorial # 35444838. GPS N 38.46280 W -94.74280.

Gilbert married **Millicent Hart** [10696] [MRIN: 3682] on Nov 4, 1849 in Pleasant Valley, IA, USA. Millicent was born on Mar 5, 1825 in Greenfield, OH, USA, died on Nov 9, 1888 in Miami Co., KS, USA, aged 63, and was buried in New Lancaster Cem., Miami Co., KS, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3765 F i. **Elizabeth C De Forest** [11845] was born in 1849 in Iowa, USA.
- 3766 M ii. **Jacob Peter De Forest** [10697] was born on Jun 9, 1853 in Iowa City, IA, USA and died on May 15, 1929 in Redding, Shasta Co., CA, USA, aged 75.
- 3767 M iii. **Dewitt De Forest** [11839] was born in 1855 in Iowa, USA.
- 3768 F iv. **Eliza De Forest** [11840] was born on Jun 23, 1857 in Iowa, USA, died on Jan 21, 1877 in Miami Co., KS, USA, aged 19, and was buried in New Lancaster Cem., Miami Co., KS, USA.
- 3769 M v. **Richard De Forest** [11841] was born in 1859 in Iowa, USA.
- 3770 M vi. **Oseola De Forest** [11842] was born in 1862 in Iowa, USA.
- 3771 F vii. **Kate De Forest** [11843] was born in 1864 in Iowa, USA.
- 3772 M viii. **Edison De Forest** [11844] was born in 1866 in Iowa, USA.

**2348. Bartholomew Schermerhorn De Forest** [10549] was born on Feb 9, 1823 and died on Apr 10, 1886, aged 63.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S. Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970.

The Western Reserve Society. Application for Membership. Dec. 1953. Philip de Forest. Approved. SAR member No. 77196.

Bartholomew married **Elizabeth Walker** [10550] [MRIN: 3625] on May 22, 1847. Elizabeth was born on May 4, 1825 and died on Jun 29, 1911, aged 86.

The child from this marriage was:

- 3773 F i. **Irene De Forest** [10551] was born on Aug 30, 1856 and died on Jun 11, 1924, aged 67.

**2349. Martin Jacob Fonda** [12522] was born in 1819.

**2350. Walter Fonda** [12523] was born on Apr 21, 1820.

**2351. Walter DeFreest Fonda** [12524] was born on Mar 16, 1822.

**2352. Catherine Fonda** [12525] was born on Dec 27, 1824.

**2353. Jeremiah Fonda** [12526] was born in 1830.

**2354. Catalina Fonda** [12527] was born in 1832.

**2355. Angeline Fonda** [12528] was born in 1835.

**2356. Rachel H Fonda** [12529] was born in 1838.

**2357. Elizabeth Fonda** [12530] was born in 1841.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**2358. David Jacob Fonda** [12531] was born in Oct 1842.

**2359. Samuel Martin Kip** [7381] was born on Apr 23, 1799 in New York, NY, USA, died on Sep 18, 1836 in New York, NY, USA, aged 37, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: He spent his life at Cold Springs, New York. Married by the Rev. Dr. Young. Buried in a vault of the Brick Church, Houston St., NY, removed to Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Tarrytown in 1856.

Sources:

The Family Book [Manuscript C 1261], Winnifred Frost Finch Burroughs, b. 1885, 87 leaves; R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

Collections of the Dutchess County Historical Society: v. 4 - Notices of marriages and deaths, about 4,000 in number : published in newspapers printed at Poughkeepsie, New York, 1778-1825 FHL 1206459 Item 25;

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Sleepy Hollow, Westchester Co., Tarrytown, New York. Plot: Sect. 1 Kip-Carpenter. Memorial # 53656687. GPS N 41.09690 W -73.86030.

Samuel married **Susan Frances Warren** [7388] [MRIN: 2544], daughter of **Capt Cornelius Warren** [10245], on Apr 13, 1828. Susan was born about 1811, died on Jan 18, 1856 in Brattleboro, VT, USA, aged about 45, and was buried in Cold Springs, NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3774 F i. **Elizabeth A Kip** [7389] was born on Mar 18, 1829 in Cold Springs, NY, USA, died on Mar 23, 1864 in New York, NY, USA, aged 35, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.
- 3775 M ii. **Samuel Martin Kip** [7390] was born on Sep 9, 1830 in Cold Springs, NY, USA and died on Feb 12, 1842 in Cold Springs, NY, USA, aged 11.
- 3776 M iii. **William Henry Kip** [7391] was born on Jul 12, 1832 in Cold Springs, NY, USA and died on Aug 28, 1832 in Cold Springs, NY, USA.
- 3777 M iv. **Joseph Swiler Kip** [7392] was born on Jul 12, 1832 in Cold Springs, NY, USA and died on Oct 30, 1876 in San Francisco, CA, USA, aged 44.
- 3778 F v. **Mary Jane Kip** [7393] was born on Apr 7, 1835 in Cold Springs, NY, USA and died on Nov 19, 1837 in Cold Springs, NY, USA, aged 2.

**2360. Jane Maria Kip** [7382] was born on Mar 1, 1801 in New York, NY, USA and died on Dec 7, 1807 in New York, NY, USA, aged 6.

General Notes: Buried in the vault of the old Dutch Church on Fulton St. and in 1874 remains moved to the Evergreens, Brooklyn.

Sources:

The Family Book [Manuscript C 1261], Winnifred Frost Finch Burroughs, b. 1885, 87 leaves; R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

**2361. William Kip** [7383] was born on Apr 27, 1804 in New York, NY, USA, died on Oct 14, 1889 in Peekskill, NY, USA, aged 85, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Never married. He was a discount clerk with the Butchers & Drovers and the Bowery Banks in New York City. He also had been in partnership with his brother-in-law, Pell Carpenter in the china business in Houston Street.

Sources:

The Family Book [Manuscript C 1261], Winnifred Frost Finch Burroughs, b. 1885, 87 leaves; R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1850 US Census. New York. New York. New York Ward 5. P. 193 (97). Roll M432\_537

Kip, Isaac 79 NY  
Kip, Catharine 73 NJ  
Kip, William 45 NY Clerk  
Kip, Catharine 33 NY  
Kip, Elizabeth 21 NY  
Kip, Joseph F 18 NY Clerk

1860 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York Ward 5 Dist.1. Roll M653\_790. P. 170 (330).

Kipp, Catherine 83 NY House Keeper  
Kipp, Wm 56 NY Broker  
Kipp, Elizabeth 31 NY  
Kipp, Joseph 28 NY Flour Dealer  
Gluskine, Mary 16 Eng Servant

1870 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Cortlandtown. P. 238. Roll M593\_1114.

Kipp, Isaac 49 NY Retired Broker  
Kipp, Winiford 49 NY Keeping house  
Kipp, Winiford 15 NY  
Kipp, Wm 66 NY [brother]  
Carpenter, F M 72 NY [Mother in law]  
Rooney, Michael 25 Ireland  
Kennedy, Kate 21 Ireland Servant  
Kennedy, Bridget 18 Ireland Servant

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Peekskill. P. 78A (17). Roll 945. Enumeration Dist. 88.

Kipp, Isaac 59 NY Banker  
Kipp, Winne F L 26 NY Keeping house  
Kipp, Isaac B 21 NY at home  
Kipp, Wm 76 NY [brother]  
McKenny, Kate 40 NY Servant  
McAvvy, Sarah 20 NY Servant  
Renolds, John 20 NY Servant  
McKenney, Mary 10 NY Servant

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Sleepy Hollow, Westchester Co., Tarrytown, New York. Plot: Sect. 1 Kip-Carpenter. Memorial # 53656762. GPS N 41.09690 W -73.86030.

**2362. Ann Kip** [7384] was born on Dec 16, 1805 in New York, NY, USA, died on Jun 18, 1840 in New York, NY, USA, aged 34, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Buried in the vault of the Brick Church corner of Houston and Chrystie Streets. Remains removed to Sleepy Hollow in 1853.

#### Sources:

The Family Book [Manuscript C 1261], Winnifred Frost Finch Burroughs, b. 1885, 87 leaves; R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Sleepy Hollow, Westchester Co., Tarrytown, New York. Plot: Sect. 1 Kip-Carpenter. Memorial # 53656876. GPS N 41.09690 W -73.86030.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**2363. Catherine Kip** [7385] was born on Dec 23, 1814 in New York, NY, USA and died on Dec 23, 1814 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

The Family Book [Manuscript C 1261], Winnifred Frost Finch Burroughs, b. 1885, 87 leaves; R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

**2364. Catherine Kip** [7386] was born on Sep 30, 1816 in New York, NY, USA, died on Apr 1, 1859 in New York, NY, USA, aged 42, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

The Family Book [Manuscript C 1261], Winnifred Frost Finch Burroughs, b. 1885, 87 leaves; R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

1850 US Census. New York. New York. New York Ward 5. P. 193 (97). Roll M432\_537

Kip, Isaac	79	NY	
Kip, Catharine	73	NJ	
Kip, William	45	NY	Clerk
Kip, Catharine	33	NY	
Kip, Elizabeth	21	NY	
Kip, Joseph F	18	NY	Clerk

**2365. Isaac Kip** [7387] was born on Oct 11, 1820 in New York, NY, USA, died on May 14, 1885 in Peekskill, NY, USA, aged 64, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Married at the Brick Street Church, Beekman Street, NYC, by Rev. George Potts.

He was a first in the dry goods business with a Mr. Wilcox, but about 1840 went into brokerage business with Winslow and Perkins. He held an interest in the firm from 1849 to late 1851. He left the firm taking a substantial sum with him and was presented with a silver service. In 1850 Perkins had retired and a Mr. Lanier came in. In 1851, Winslow took in his two brothers on a basis that was unsatisfactory to Mr. Kip and he retired.

He then joined the New York Stock Exchange as a member in 1851, when a seat cost only \$300.00. He continued in business alone until 1860 or 61. Then he joined forces with Anthony W. Morse as partner, the firm being A.W. Morse & Co.; but remained only about two or three years, when he retired. Morse was a big operator. He lived at 357 West 23rd St., NY.

In 1863 he bought a home in Peekskill, NY

Sources:

The Family Book [Manuscript C 1261], Winnifred Frost Finch Burroughs, b. 1885, 87 leaves; R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

New York Evening Post, May 16, 1844.

1850 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York Ward 9 Dist. 1. P. 153. Roll M432\_543.

Kipp, Isaac Jr	31	NY	Broker
Kipp, Winiford	29	NY	
Kipp, Ella	4	NY	
Calton, Francis	50	NY	
Gilbert, William P	27	NY	Stone Dealer

1860 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Hudson. Bergen. P. 124. Roll M653\_694.

[Indexed as Kiss]

Kip, Isaac	39	NY	Broker
Kip, Winiford	38	NY	
Kip, Adel	14	NY	

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kip, Winiford 5 NY  
Kip, Bertha 2 f NJ  
Collins, Michael 34 Ireland Laborer  
Right, Catherine 19 Ireland Servant  
Cunnings, Mary 23 NJ

1870 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Cortlandtown. P. 238. Roll M593\_1114.

Kipp, Isaac 49 NY Retired Broker  
Kipp, Winiford 49 NY Keeping house  
Kipp, Winiford 15 NY  
Kipp, Wm 66 NY [brother]  
Carpenter, F M 72 NY [Mother in law]  
Rooney, Michael 25 Ireland Coachman  
Kennedy, Kate 21 Ireland Servant  
Kennedy, Bridget 18 Ireland Servant

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Peekskill. P. 78A (17). Roll 945. Enumeration Dist. 88.

Kipp, Isaac 59 NY Banker  
Kipp, Winne F L 26 NY Keeping house  
Kipp, Isaac B 21 NY at home  
Kipp, Wm 76 NY [brother]  
McKenny, Kate 40 NY Servant  
McAvvy, Sarah 20 NY Servant  
Renolds, John 20 NY Servant  
McKenney, Mary 10 NY Servant

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Sleepy Hollow, Westchester Co., Tarrytown, New York. Plot: Sect. 1 Kip-Carpenter. Memorial # 53656511. GPS N 41.09690 W -73.86030.

Isaac married **Winifred H Carpenter** [7394] [MRIN: 2545], daughter of **Bailey Carpenter** [7395] and **Frances Matilda Van Vredenburg** [7396], on May 15, 1844 in New York, NY, USA. Winifred was born on Sep 23, 1820, died on Nov 28, 1879 in Peekskill, NY, USA, aged 59, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3779 F i. **Adalaid (Ella) Kip** [10284] was born in 1846 in New York, USA.
- 3780 F ii. **Winifred Florence Louise Kip** [7397] was born on Oct 29, 1854 in New York, NY, USA, died on May 18, 1921, aged 66, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.
- 3781 M iii. **Clarence (Isaac) Bertrand Kip** [7398] was born on Sep 11, 1858 in Hudson City, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died on Nov 8, 1881 in New York, NY, USA, aged 23, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

**2366. Elizabeth A Kip** [8223] was born on Mar 18, 1829 in New York, USA, died on Mar 23, 1864, aged 35, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1850 US Census. New York. New York. New York Ward 5. P. 193 (97). Roll M432\_537

Kip, Isaac 79 NY  
Kip, Catharine 73 NJ  
Kip, William 45 NY Clerk  
Kip, Catharine 33 NY  
Kip, Elizabeth 21 NY  
Kip, Joseph F 18 NY Clerk

1860 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York Ward 5 Dist.1. Roll M653\_790. P. 170 (330).

Kipp, Catherine 83 NY House Keeper

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kipp, Wm 56 NY Broker  
Kipp, Elizabeth 31 NY  
Kipp, Joseph 28 NY Flour Dealer  
Gluskine, Mary 16 Eng Servant

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Sleepy Hollow, Westchester Co., Tarrytown, New York. Plot: Sect. 1 Kip-Carpenter. Memorial # 53656911. GPS N 41.09690 W -73.86030.

**2367. Joseph F Kip** [8224] was born in 1832 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1850 US Census. New York. New York. New York Ward 5. P. 193 (97). Roll M432\_537

Kip, Isaac 79 NY  
Kip, Catharine 73 NJ  
Kip, William 45 NY Clerk  
Kip, Catharine 33 NY  
Kip, Elizabeth 21 NY  
Kip, Joseph F 18 NY Clerk

1860 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York Ward 5 Dist. 1. Roll M653\_790. P. 170 (330).

Kipp, Catherine 83 NY House Keeper  
Kipp, Wm 56 NY Broker  
Kipp, Elizabeth 31 NY  
Kipp, Joseph 28 NY Flour Dealer  
Gluskine, Mary 16 Eng Servant

**2368. Jacob Kipp** [11915] was born in Mar 1832 in Pennsylvania, USA, was christened in 1832 in Millerstown, Perry, PA, USA, and died after 1900.

Jacob married **Elizabeth Hursch** [11943] [MRIN: 4123] on Oct 23, 1855 in Millerstown, Perry, PA, USA. Elizabeth was born circa 1830 in Pennsylvania, USA and died between 1880 and 1900.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3782 M i. **Clarence H Kipp** [11944] was born in Jan 1857 in Pennsylvania, USA and died after 1930.
- 3783 M ii. **William H Kipp** [11945] was born in Feb 1858 in Pennsylvania, USA and died after May 1912.
- 3784 M iii. **Burton E Kipp** [11946] was born in Aug 1861 in Pennsylvania, USA and died after 1920.
- 3785 M iv. **Charles W Kipp** [11947] was born in Nov 1863 in Pennsylvania, USA and died after May 1912.

**2369. William Irvin Kipp** [11916] was born on Jun 23, 1835 in Millerstown, Perry, PA, USA, was christened in May 1836 in Millerstown, Perry, PA, USA, and died on May 10, 1912 in Millerstown, Perry, PA, USA, aged 76.

William married **Harriet Suber** [11955] [MRIN: 4128] on Oct 29, 1860. Harriet was born in Pennsylvania, USA and died on Dec 16, 1866 in Millerstown, Perry, PA, USA.

William next married **Margaret Ellen McIlhenny** [11956] [MRIN: 4129] on Feb 24, 1869 in Harrisburg, PA, USA. Margaret was born on Sep 29, 1845 in Pennsylvania, USA and died on Aug 20, 1900, aged 54.

The child from this marriage was:

- 3786 M i. **William Irvin Kipp** [11957] was born on Jan 13, 1883 and died after May 1912 in Millerstown, Perry, PA, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**2370. Silas H Kipp** [11917] was born on May 18, 1838 in Pennsylvania, USA, was christened in Jun 1839 in Millerstown, Perry, PA, USA, died on Apr 23, 1892 in Pennsylvania, USA, aged 53, and was buried in Freeport Cem., Freeport, Armstrong Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1870 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Indiana. Burrell. Roll M593\_1350. P. 6 (93A).

Kipp, Silas H 31 PA RR Fireman on Engine?

Kipp, Nancy 30 PA

Kipp, Blanche 4 PA At home

Kipp, William I 2 PA At home

1880 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Butler. Butler. Roll 1109. P. 2 (508B). Enumeration Dist. 59.

Kipp, Silas H 42 PA RR Engineer

Kipp, Nancy J 40 PA Keeping House

Kipp, Adda B 14 PA At school

Kipp, William I 11 PA At home

Kipp, Jennie May 9 PA

Miller, Jennie 24 Ire Servant

Find A Grave. [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Freeport Cemetery, Freeport, Armstrong County, Pennsylvania. Memorial # 54804691.

Silas married **Nancy** [Kipp] [11918] [MRIN: 4114]. Nancy was born in Jan 1840 in Pennsylvania, USA and died after 1910.

Children from this marriage were:

3787 F i. **Blanche Adda Kipp** [11919] was born in 1866 in Pennsylvania, USA and died after 1910.

3788 M ii. **William Kipp** [11920] was born in 1868 in Pennsylvania, USA.

3789 F iii. **Jennie May Kipp** [11959] was born circa 1871 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**2371. Eliza Jane Kipp** [11902] was born on Nov 21, 1842 in Millerstown, Perry, PA, USA, died on Aug 13, 1907 in Mt. Union, Huntingdon Co., PA, USA, aged 64, and was buried in Mt. Union Cem., Mt. Union, Huntingdon Co., PA, USA.

Eliza married **William W Fuller** [11903] [MRIN: 4111] on Sep 20, 1860. William was born on Nov 6, 1837 in Ickesburg, Perry Co., PA, USA, died on Sep 27, 1912 in Mt. Union, Huntingdon Co., PA, USA, aged 74, and was buried in Mt. Union Cem., Mt. Union, Huntingdon Co., PA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

3790 M i. **Charles Irvin Fuller** [11904] was born on Jan 1, 1864 in Thompsontown, Juniata Co., PA, USA, died in 1952, aged 88, and was buried in Mt. Union Cem., Mt. Union, Huntingdon Co., PA, USA.

3791 F ii. **Viola Laura Fuller** [11960] was born on Dec 12, 1866 in Thompsontown, Juniata Co., PA, USA and died after May 1912.

3792 M iii. **Alexander Watson Fuller** [11961] was born on Mar 2, 1869 in Thompsontown, Juniata Co., PA, USA.

3793 M iv. **Wayne Vogdes Fuller** [11962] was born on Aug 17, 1873 in Thompsontown, Juniata Co., PA, USA, died in 1965 in Mt. Union, Huntingdon Co., PA, USA, aged 92, and was buried in Mt. Union Cem., Mt. Union, Huntingdon Co., PA, USA.

3794 F v. **Esther Evans Fuller** [11963] was born on Sep 9, 1877 in Mt. Union, Huntingdon Co., PA, USA, died on Dec 23, 1911 in Mt. Union, Huntingdon Co., PA, USA, aged 34, and was buried in Mt. Union Cem., Mt. Union, Huntingdon Co., PA, USA.

3795 M vi. **Frank E Fuller** [11964].

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

3796 M vii. **Sheldon Fuller** [11965].

**2372. Margaret Kipp** [11987] died in Milroy, Mifflin Co., PA. USA.

General Notes: Died young.

**2373. William Kipp** [11909] was born on Aug 12, 1836 in Milroy, Mifflin Co., PA. USA, died on Nov 2, 1917 in Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA, aged 81, and was buried in Millerstown Memorial Cem., Perry Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: 2nd Corp. Co. E. 173 Rect. PA. Inf.

Sources:

1870 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Perry. Millerstown. Roll M593\_1386. P. 14 (75B).

Kipp, William 34 PA Farmer

Kipp, Eva 25 PA Keeping house

Kipp, Sarah E 2 PA

Kipp, Mary B 1/12 PA

Hersh, Sarah 50 PA

1880 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Perry. Millerstown. Roll 1165. P. 3 (16C). Enumeration Dist. 116.

Kipp, William 46 PA Justice of Peace

Kipp, Sarah 12 PA Dau.

Kipp, Mary 10 PA

Kipp, Jessie 4 PA

Kipp, Lois 2 PA

Hersh, Sarah 74 PA

1900 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Perry. Millerstown. Roll 1450. P. 11A. Enumeration Dist. 152.

Kipp, William 63 PA Aug. 1836 Wd Ins. Agent

Kipp, Sarah 32 PA Jan. 1868 Dau.

Kipp, Mary B 30 PA May 1870

Kipp, Jessie J 21 PA June 1878 Teacher sch

Kipp, Lois E 19 PA Aug. 1880

1910 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Perry. Millerstown. Roll T624\_1385. P. 1A. Enumeration Dist. 129.

Kipp, William 73 PA Wd Agent Insurance

Kipp, Sarah E 42 PA Dau.

Kipp, Lois E 31 PA Agent Insurance

Kipp, Jessie J 33 PA Teacher Public School

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Millerstown Memorial Cemetery, Perry County, Pennsylvania. Memorial # 55180027.

William married **Sarah Eva Hersh** [11988] [MRIN: 4136] in 1867. Sarah was born on Aug 30, 1841 in Millerstown, Perry, PA, USA, died on Jul 6, 1879 in Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA, aged 37, and was buried in Millerstown Memorial Cem., Perry Co., PA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

3797 F i. **Sarah E Kipp** [11990] was born in Jan 1868 in Pennsylvania, USA, died on Oct 1, 1925 in Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA, aged 57, and was buried in Millerstown Memorial Cem., Perry Co., PA, USA.

3798 F ii. **Mary B Kipp** [11991] was born in May 1870 in Pennsylvania, USA, died in 1945, aged 75, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 3799 F   iii. **Edith M Kipp** [11993] was born on Dec 30, 1871, died on Jul 3, 1877 in Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA, aged 5, and was buried in Millerstown Memorial Cem., Perry Co., PA, USA.
- 3800 M   iv. **Walter D Kipp** [11994] was born on May 28, 1874 in Pennsylvania, USA, died on Aug 1, 1877 in Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA, aged 3, and was buried in Millerstown Memorial Cem., Perry Co., PA, USA.
- 3801 M   v. **Jessie J Kipp** [11995] was born in Jun 1878 in Pennsylvania, USA, died in 1931, aged 53, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA.
- 3802 F   vi. **Lois E Kipp** [11996] was born in Aug 1880 in Millerstown, Perry, PA, USA, died in 1963, aged 83, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA.

**2374. Mary E Kipp** [11910] was born on Oct 4, 1836 in Milroy, Mifflin Co., PA. USA, died on Mar 2, 1901, aged 64, and was buried in Pfoutz Valley United Methodist Church Cem., Perry Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Pfoutz Valley United Methodist Church Cemetery, Perry County, PA, USA. Memorial # 100092771. GPS N 40.58570 W -77.09550.

Mary married **Samuel Long Beaver** [11998] [MRIN: 4140], son of **George Beaver** [12484] and **Maria Catherine Long** [12485], on Jun 12, 1862. Samuel was born on Mar 2, 1831 in Perry Co., PA, USA, died on Jan 26, 1911 in Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA, aged 79, and was buried in Pfoutz Valley United Methodist Church Cem., Perry Co., PA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3803 M   i. **Thomas K Beaver** [11999] was born on Jan 8, 1864 in Pennsylvania, USA, died in 1946, aged 82, and was buried in St. Paul Lutheran Churchyard, Nook Beale Twp., Juniata Co., PA, USA.
- 3804 M   ii. **William A Beaver** [12000] was born on May 5, 1865 in Pennsylvania, USA and died after 1910.
- 3805 F   iii. **Laura Beaver** [12001] was born on Nov 22, 1866 in Pennsylvania, USA and died by 1897, aged 31.
- 3806 M   iv. **George E Beaver** [12002] was born on Jun 10, 1868 in Pennsylvania, USA and died in 1956, aged 88.
- 3807 F   v. **Jennie Beaver** [12003] was born on May 25, 1871 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 3808 M   vi. **Samuel G Beaver** [12004] was born on Aug 6, 1873 in Pennsylvania, USA and died after 1910.
- 3809 F   vii. **Bessie Beaver** [12005] was born on Aug 1, 1875 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 3810 F   viii. **Mary Ella Beaver** [12020] was born on Nov 2, 1877 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 3811 F   ix. **Lizzie F Beaver** [12006] was born on Dec 1, 1881 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 3812 F   x. **Minnie C Beaver** [12007] was born on Aug 8, 1884 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**2375. John Calvin Kipp** [11911] was born in Oct 1841 in Mifflin Co., PA. USA, died in 1928 in Millerstown, Perry, PA, USA, aged 87, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1880 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Perry. Millerstown. Roll 1165. P. 3 (16C). Enumeration Dist. 116.

Kipp, J Calvin	39	PA	Teaming
Kipp, Hannah	32	PA	Keeping house
Kipp, Anna E	10	PA	
Kipp, Mary Jane	8	PA	
Kipp, Harry	7	PA	
Kipp, Laura A	5	PA	
Kipp, James C	2	PA	
Nuiser, Ada	18	PA	Servant
Smith, James	20	PA	Hired Laborer

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1900 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Dauphin. Harrisburg Ward 6. Roll 1402. P. 9A. Enumeration Dist. 61.

Kipp, Harry C 23 PA Aug. 1876 Head Butcher  
Kipp, James K 22 PA May 1876 Brother Butcher  
Kipp, Jennie M 28 PA Mar. 1872 Sister  
Kipp, Laura A 24 PA Aug. 1875 Sister  
Dimm, Lewis G 33 PA Mar. 1867 B-in-law Carpenter  
Dimm, Annie E 30 PA Jan. 1870 Sister  
Dimm, Calvin H 1 PA Apr. 1899 Nephew  
Patton, Grant E 30 PA May 1870 Boarder Machinist

1910 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Perry. Millerstown. Roll T624\_1385. P. 1A/1B. Enumeration Dist. 129.

Kipp, John C 69 PA Dealer Live Stock  
Kipp, Hannah C 62 PA  
Kipp, Laura A 34 PA

John married **Hannah** [Kipp] [12021] [MRIN: 4146] circa 1868. Hannah was born in Apr 1848 in Pennsylvania, USA, died in 1923 in Millerstown, Perry, PA, USA, aged 75, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3813 F i. **Annie E Kipp** [12022] was born in Jan 1870 in Pennsylvania, USA, died in 1959 in Millerstown, Perry, PA, USA, aged 89, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA.
- 3814 F ii. **Mary Jane (Jennie) Kipp** [12026] was born in Mar 1872 in Pennsylvania, USA and died after 1910.
- 3815 M iii. **Harry C Kipp** [12027] was born in 1873 and died in Aug 1876 in Pennsylvania, USA, aged 3.
- 3816 F iv. **Laura A Kipp** [12028] was born in Aug 1875 in Pennsylvania, USA and died after 1913.
- 3817 M v. **Jacob M Kipp** [12029] was born on Mar 12, 1876 and died on Jan 11, 1878 in Millerstown, Perry, PA, USA, aged 1.
- 3818 M vi. **James C Kipp** [12030] was born in May 1878 in Pennsylvania, USA and died after May 1912.

**2376. James N Kipp** [11912] was born on Nov 6, 1842 in Mifflin Co., PA. USA, died on Oct 23, 1916 in Marysville, PA, USA, aged 73, and was buried in Millerstown Memorial Cem., Perry Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1900 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Perry. Greenwood. Roll 1450. P. 8A. Enumeration Dist. 152.

Kipp, James N 57 PA Nov. 1842 Farmer  
Ferguson, Charles 23 PA May 1877 Farm Laborer  
Dietz, Mary 33 PA May 1867 Servant House keeper

1910 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Perry. Greenwood. Roll T624\_1385. P. 1B. Enumeration Dist. 129.

Kipp, James N 66 PA Farmer General Farm  
Dietz, Mary E 35 PA House Keeper Private Family  
Trauman, Lulu A 14 PA Boarder  
Goodling, Luther H 20 PA Hired Man Laborer General Farm

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Millerstown Memorial Cemetery, Perry County, Pennsylvania. Memorial # 55179696.

**2377. Sarah Jane Kipp** [11913] was born on Oct 13, 1844 in Mifflin Co., PA. USA, died on Jan 1, 1918 in Millerstown, Perry, PA, USA, aged 73, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Riverview Cemetery, Millerstown, Perry County, Pennsylvania. Memorial #

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

63930945. GPS N 40.54500 W -77.14940.

Sarah married **James Kholer Peck** [12037] [MRIN: 4150]. James was born on Aug 12, 1849 in Connecticut, USA, died on Dec 17, 1917 in Millerstown, Perry, PA, USA, aged 68, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3819 M i. **James Kipp** [12038] was born circa 1866 in Illinois, USA.
- 3820 M ii. **Emer Kipp** [12039] was born circa 1868 in Illinois, USA.
- 3821 F iii. **Fanny Kipp** [12040] was born circa 1869 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 3822 F iv. **Hatty B Kipp** [12041] was born circa 1875 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 3823 F v. **Carey Peck** [12440] was born in Aug 1879 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**2378. Jacob Harman Kipp** [11914] was born in Dec 1846 in Mifflin Co., PA, USA, died in 1930 in Millerstown, Perry, PA, USA, aged 84, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1900 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Perry. Greenwood. Roll 1450. P. 6A. Enumeration Dist. 152.

Kipp, J Harmon	56	PA	Dec. 1846	Farmer
Kipp, Ella	40	PA	Mar. 1860	
Kipp, Mary E	19	PA	Mar. 1881	
Kipp, J Walter	17	PA	Dec. 1882	Farm laborer
Kipp, Nellie G	15	PA	Oct. 1884	At school
Kipp, Maggie L	13	PA	June 1886	At school
Kipp, William H	12	PA	Mar. 1888	At school
Kipp, Jennie M	10	PA	Feb. 1890	At school
Kipp, Verna E	8	PA	Dec. 1891	At school
Kipp, Arthur S	6	PA	Nov. 1893	
Kipp, Clarence B	4	PA	July 1895	
Kipp, Minnie L	3	PA	Dec. 1896	
Kipp, Charles H	1	PA	Mar. 1899	

1910 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Perry. Greenwood. Roll T624\_1385. P. 8A. Enumeration Dist. 129.

Kipp, Jacob H	63	PA	Farmer General Farm
Kipp, Ellen A	50	PA	
Kipp, William H	22	PA	Brakeman Railroad
Kipp, Jennie M	20	PA	
Kipp, Verna E	19	PA	Teacher Public School
Kipp, Arthur S	17	PA	Farm Laborer at home
Kipp, Clarence B	15	PA	Farm Laborer at home
Kipp, Minnie L	13	PA	
Kipp, Charles H	10	PA	
Kipp, Geneva M	8	PA	
Kipp, Franklin E	5	PA	
Kipp, Jessie M	3	PA	

1920 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Perry. Greenwood. Roll T625\_1613. P. 12B. Enumeration Dist. 138.

Kipp, J Harman	73	PA	Farmer General Farm
Kipp, Ellen E	57	PA	
Kipp, Clarence B	24	PA	Farm Laborer home farm
Kipp, C Harman	21	PA	Laborer Steam railroad
Kipp, Geneva M	19	PA	
Kipp, Franklin E	15	PA	
Kipp, G Jessie	13	PA	

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Yetter, Minnie L 23 PA

1930 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Perry. Millerstown. Roll 2089. P. 2B. Enumeration Dist. 17.

Ulsh, Chester A 37 PA Salesman meat market

Ulsh, Verna E 38 PA

Ulsh, Janet G 10 PA

Ulsh, Marlin K 5 PA

Ulsh, Mildred A 2 PA

Kipp, J Harmon 83 PA Father-in-law

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Riverview Cemetery, Millerstown, Perry County, Pennsylvania. Memorial # 63947264. GPS N 40.54500 W -77.14940.

Jacob married **Ellen Elmyra (Ella) Leonard** [12042] [MRIN: 4151], daughter of **Joseph C Leonard** [12458] and **Sarah Ann Croll** [12459], in 1880. Ellen was born on Mar 15, 1861 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA, died on Jun 13, 1923 in Millerstown, Perry, PA, USA, aged 62, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3824 F i. **Mary Elizabeth Kipp** [12043] was born on Mar 25, 1881 in Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA, died in 1958, aged 77, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA.
- 3825 M ii. **Jacob Walter Kipp** [12044] was born in Dec 1882 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 3826 F iii. **Nellie L Kipp** [12045] was born in Oct 1884 in Perry Co., PA, USA, died on Dec 5, 1945 in Lancaster, Lancaster Co., PA, USA, aged 61, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA.
- 3827 F iv. **Maggie L Kipp** [12046] was born in Jun 1886 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 3828 M v. **William H Kipp** [12047] was born in Mar 1888 in Pennsylvania, USA and died in Jun 1970 in Columbia, Lancaster Co., PA, USA, aged 82.
- 3829 F vi. **Jennie M Kipp** [12048] was born in Feb 1890 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 3830 F vii. **Verna Ellen Kipp** [12049] was born on Dec 10, 1891 in Perry Co., PA, USA, died on Jan 28, 1970 in Perry Co., PA, USA, aged 78, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA.
- 3831 M viii. **Arthur S Kipp** [12050] was born in Nov 1893 in Pennsylvania, USA and died in Mar 1974 in Enola, Cumberland Co., PA, USA, aged 80.
- 3832 M ix. **Clarence B Kipp** [12051] was born on Jul 22, 1895 in Greenwood Twp., Perry, PA, USA and died in Oct 1965 in Pennsylvania, USA, aged 70.
- 3833 F x. **Minnie L Kipp** [12052] was born in Dec 1896 in Pennsylvania, USA, died in 1924, aged 28, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA.
- 3834 M xi. **Charles Harman Kipp** [12053] was born on Mar 28, 1899 in Wardville, Perry Co., PA, USA and died on Mar 24, 1975 in Harrisburg, Dauphin Co., PA, USA, aged 75.
- 3835 F xii. **Geneva Malinda Kipp** [12054] was born on Oct 21, 1900 in Greenwood Twp., Cumberland Co., PA, USA, died in Apr 1977 in Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA, aged 76, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA.
- 3836 M xiii. **Franklin Edward Kipp** [12055] was born on Apr 23, 1904 in Perry Co., PA, USA.
- 3837 F xiv. **Jessie May Geraldine Kipp** [12056] was born on May 6, 1906 in Perry Co., PA, USA.

**2379. Peter Kipp** [12073] was born in Mar 1838 in Pennsylvania, USA and died before 1910.

Peter married **Emma S [Kipp]** [12081] [MRIN: 4156]. Emma was born in Sep 1847 in Pennsylvania, USA and died after 1910.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 3838 M i. **W Sherman Kipp** [12082] was born in Apr 1865 in Pennsylvania, USA and died after 1910.
- 3839 F ii. **Myrtle Kipp** [12083] was born in May 1874 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**2380. Isaac Kipp** [12074] was born circa 1839 in Pennsylvania, USA and died on Jun 12, 1920 in Boise, Ada Co., ID, USA, aged about 81.

**2381. Elisabeth M Kipp** [12075] was born on Jan 7, 1842 in Perry Co., PA, USA, died on Mar 6, 1923 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA, aged 81, and was buried in Newport Cem., Newport, Perry Co., PA< USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1920 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Cumberland. East Pennsboro. Roll T625\_1556. P. 10A. Enumeration Dist. 15.

Smith, John L 43 PA Conductor Steam Railroad  
Smith, Carrie V 41 PA  
Smith, Elizabeth M 8 PA  
Leiter, Herman 21 PA Nephew Clerk Steam Railroad  
Favinger, Elizabeth 78 PA Mother-in-law Wd

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Newport Cemetery, Newport, Perry County, PA, USA. FAG Memorial # 102782607. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 40.47440, Longitude: -77.14720.

Elisabeth married **Abraham Favinger** [12087] [MRIN: 4158] on Feb 22, 1859 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA. Abraham was born on Sep 1, 1838 in Montgomery Co., PA, USA, died on Apr 18, 1910 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA, aged 71, and was buried in Newport Cem., Newport, Perry Co., PA< USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3840 M i. **William Favinger** [13974] was born on Apr 9, 1860 and died on Jul 29, 1884, aged 24.
- 3841 M ii. **Charles Ellis Favinger** [12088] was born on Jan 24, 1863 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA and died on Jul 16, 1946 in Harrisburg, Dauphin Co., PA, USA, aged 83.
- 3842 M iii. **Allen Favinger** [12097] was born circa 1865 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 3843 F iv. **Anna Belle Favinger** [12098] was born in 1869 in Pennsylvania, USA and died on Mar 15, 1953, aged 84.
- 3844 M v. **William W Favinger** [12099] was born in Mar 1871 in Pennsylvania, USA and died after 1910.
- 3845 F vi. **Jennie Favinger** [13975] was born in May 1872 in Pennsylvania, USA and died on Mar 22, 1939, aged 66.
- 3846 F vii. **Mary Jane Favinger** [12100] was born on Apr 12, 1873 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA and died on Feb 13, 1908 in Clyde, Sandusky Co., OH, USA, aged 34.
- 3847 F viii. **Lizie Favinger** [12102] was born in 1876 in Pennsylvania, USA and died on Nov 27, 1881, aged 5.
- 3848 F ix. **Mabel Favinger** [12101] was born in 1876 in Pennsylvania, USA and died on Oct 22, 1918 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA, aged 42.
- 3849 F x. **Carry V Favinger** [12112] was born in Oct 1878 in Pennsylvania, USA and died on Aug 20, 1961 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA, aged 82.
- 3850 M xi. **Abram Garfield Favinger** [12113] was born on Nov 23, 1880 in Newport, Perry Co., PA< USA and died on Feb 12, 1955 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA, aged 74.

**2382. George W Kipp** [12076] was born in Mar 1849 in Pennsylvania, USA and died circa 1865, aged about 16.

George married **Annie** [Kipp] [12114] [MRIN: 4165]. Annie died before 1880.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

George next married **Maggie J** [Kipp] [12115] [MRIN: 4166]. Maggie was born in Dec 1865 in Pennsylvania, USA and died after 1910.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3851 M i. **George B Kipp** [12116] was born in Feb 1887 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 3852 M ii. **Isaac W Kipp** [12117] was born in Aug 1888 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 3853 F iii. **Alice J Kipp** [12118] was born in Jul 1890 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 3854 M iv. **John E Kipp** [12119] was born in Jun 1893 in Pennsylvania and died in Jan 1973 in Burnham, Mifflin Co., PA, USA, aged 79.
- 3855 M v. **Harry E Kipp** [12120] was born on May 17, 1896 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA and died in Jan 1974 in McCracken Co., KY, USA, aged 77.
- 3856 F vi. **Emma May Kipp** [12121] was born on May 5, 1898 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA and died on May 19, 1898 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA.
- 3857 F vii. **Carrie Irene Kipp** [12122] was born on Apr 9, 1900 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA and died on Apr 26, 1900 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA.
- 3858 M viii. **Howard M Kipp** [12123] was born on Apr 17, 1908 in Pennsylvania, USA and died in Nov 1976 in Mifflin Co., PA, USA, aged 68.

**2383. Sarah Kipp** [12077] was born circa 1848 in Pennsylvania, USA and died by Jun 1920, aged about 72.

**2384. John H Kipp** [12078] was born on Nov 17, 1852 in Perry Co., PA, USA and died on Jan 12, 1931 in Enid, Garfield, OK, USA, aged 78.

John married **Elizabeth Kistler** [12124] [MRIN: 4167]. Elizabeth was born on Dec 17, 1854 in Perry Co., PA, USA and died on Apr 17, 1903 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA, aged 48.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3859 F i. **Emma A Kipp** [12125] was born circa 1873 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 3860 M ii. **Russell Abram Kipp** [12126] was born on Sep 3, 1876 in Perry Co., PA, USA and died on May 23, 1915 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA, aged 38.
- 3861 M iii. **Maurice Samuel Kipp** [12127] was born in May 1878 in Pennsylvania, USA and died after 1930.
- 3862 F iv. **Veryne A Kipp** [12128] was born in Oct 1882 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 3863 F v. **Emma Birdella Kipp** [12129] was born in Aug 1888 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 3864 F vi. **Maria Kipp** [12130] was born on Aug 17, 1895 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA and died on Aug 18, 1895 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA.

**2385. William J Kipp** [12079] was born on Apr 24, 1856 in Perry Co., PA, USA, died on Nov 22, 1924 in Kellogg, Shoshone Co., ID, USA, aged 68, and was buried in Forest Cem., Coeur D'Alene, Kootenai Co., ID, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1887 Washington State and Territorial Census. Roll V228\_11

Kipp, Wm J 31 PA Sawyer

Kipp, F S 22 DC

Kipp, Willie 2 ID

Kipp, Maggie 0 WA

1900 Census of the United States. Idaho. Kootenai. Coeur D'Alene. Roll 233. P. 1A. Enumeration Dist. 60.

Kipp, William J 44 PA April 1856

Kipp, Stella 35 MD May 1865

Kipp, William R 13 ID June 1886 At School

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kipp, Mazie 12 WA Nov. 1887 At School  
Kipp, Mary 8 ID May 1892 At School

1920 Census of the United States. Idaho. Shoshone. Kellogg. Roll T625\_294. P. 14B. Enumeration Dist. 166.  
Kipp, William J 63 PA Millwright Lead Mine

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Forest Cemetery, Coeur d'Alene, Kootenai County, Idaho, USA. FAG memorial # 78232360. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 47.68470, Longitude: -116.79080.

Idaho Death Records. # 47864. Kellogg, Shoshone County, Idaho.  
William J Kipp. D Nov. 22, 1924. Miner

William married **Frederica Stella Hager** [12153] [MRIN: 4174], daughter of **John Hager** [13966] and **Christina Johnston** [13967], on Aug 4, 1884 in Rathdrum, Kootenai Co., ID, USA. Frederica was born on May 20, 1865 in Washington, DC, USA, died on Nov 23, 1927 in Coeur d'Alene, Kootenai Co., ID, USA, aged 62, and was buried in Forest Cem., Coeur D'Alene, Kootenai Co., ID, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3865 M i. **William Reign Kipp** [12154] was born on Jun 30, 1885 in Idaho, USA, died on Mar 2, 1942 in Spokane, Spokane Co., WA, USA, aged 56, and was buried in Forest Cem., Coeur D'Alene, Kootenai Co., ID, USA.
- 3866 F ii. **Mayze H Kipp** [12158] was born on Nov 30, 1886 in Lincoln Co., WA, USA, died on Nov 18, 1966 in Coeur d'Alene, Kootenai Co., ID, USA, aged 79, and was buried in Forest Cem., Coeur D'Alene, Kootenai Co., ID, USA.
- 3867 F iii. **Mary (Mayme) C Kipp** [12159] was born on May 28, 1892 in Idaho, USA, died in Aug 1984 in Coeur d'Alene, Kootenai Co., ID, USA, aged 92, and was buried in Forest Cem., Coeur D'Alene, Kootenai Co., ID, USA.

**2386. Hannah Mazie Kipp** [12080] was born circa 1859 in Pennsylvania, USA.

Hannah married **John J Peck** [12150] [MRIN: 4173] on Dec 28, 1886.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3868 M i. **Lloyd Alston Peck** [12151].
- 3869 F ii. **Reba A Peck** [12152].

**2387. Ellen Lynch** [2581] was born on May 23, 1808 and died on Sep 17, 1809, aged 1.

**2388. Rachel Lynch** [2582] was born on Apr 17, 1810 and died on Aug 27, 1811, aged 1.

**2389. Sarah Lynch** [2583] was born on Mar 8, 1812 and died on Aug 5, 1854, aged 42.

Sarah married **William Simmons** [2592] [MRIN: 849] on Jun 25, 1831. William was born in Cornwall, England.

The child from this marriage was:

- 3870 F i. **Rachel Grace Simmons** [8247] was born on Jan 13, 1834 in New York, NY and died on Jun 2, 1914, aged 80.

Sarah next married **John Palmer** [2593] [MRIN: 850].

**2390. James Lynch** [2584] was born on Dec 23, 1813 and died in 1864 in Governor's Island, NY, USA, aged 51.

James married **Olivia Ann Marsac** [2594] [MRIN: 851], daughter of **Michael Marsac** [2595] and **Rachael Jennings** [2596], on Nov 23, 1835. Olivia was born on Nov 23, 1810 in Staten Island, NY, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 3871 F i. **Sarah Olevia Lynch** [2604] was born on Aug 23, 1836 and died on Feb 20, 1849, aged 12.
- 3872 F ii. **Mary Frances Lynch** [2605] was born on Oct 24, 1839.
- 3873 F iii. **Eliza Cornelia Lynch** [2606] was born on Jan 5, 1849 and died on May 30, 1849.

**2391. Washington Lynch** [2585] was born on Mar 3, 1816 and died on Jan 19, 1861, aged 44.

General Notes: He was killed by falling from the roof of a building at St. Louis, MO.

Washington married **Maria Davenport** [2597] [MRIN: 853] on Jun 4, 1838.

**2392. Ann Eliza Lynch** [2586] was born on Mar 23, 1818.

Ann married **Burdett E. P. Randolph** [2598] [MRIN: 854] on Jun 12, 1839.

**2393. Matilda Lynch** [2587] was born on Jan 12, 1820.

Matilda married **Franklin Laughlin** [2599] [MRIN: 855] on Feb 28, 1839.

**2394. Mary Van Antwerp Lynch** [2588] was born on Dec 13, 1821.

Mary married **Charles Hawley Close** [2600] [MRIN: 856], son of **Henry Close** [2601] and **Arney Reynolds** [2602], on Sep 3, 1839. Charles was born on Aug 5, 1819 in Stamford, CT, USA and died on Dec 7, 1873 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA, aged 54.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3874 F i. **Emma Louisa Close** [2608] was born on Aug 2, 1840.
- 3875 F ii. **Arney Amelia Close** [2609] was born on Jul 21, 1842.
- 3876 M iii. **William Henry Close** [2607] was born on Mar 29, 1844.
- 3877 M iv. **Charles Augustus Close** [2610] was born on Feb 4, 1846.
- 3878 F v. **Mary Frances Close** [2611] was born on Dec 26, 1847.
- 3879 M vi. **James Wood Close** [5601] was born on Sep 30, 1850 and died on Feb 22, 1859, aged 8.
- 3880 M vii. **Walter McDougall Close** [5602] was born on Jul 19, 1852.

**2395. Elizabeth Lynch** [2589] was born on Mar 6, 1823 and died on Oct 4, 1854, aged 31.

Elizabeth married **John Bishop** [2603] [MRIN: 858] on Nov 12, 1843.

**2396. Elias Lynch** [2590] was born on May 26, 1827.

General Notes: Thrice married.

**2397. Margaret Lynch** [2591] was born on Dec 26, 1833 and died on Sep 13, 1837, aged 3.

**2398. Abraham Kip** [2728] was born in 1819 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Resided in Brooklyn. Paper Ruler.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 309, p. 361, 368.

1850 US Census. Ward 17 New York, New York Co., NY. (ancestry.com)

Abraham Kip	31	NY	Paper Ruler
Mary L	27	Alabama	
William A	6	NY	

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Thoms H            2   NY  
Josephime Gunbey 6   NY

1860 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York Ward 7 Dist. 3. Roll M653\_792. P. 113 (271).

Kip, Abm 36 NY Paper Ruler

Kip, Mary 33 NY

Kip, Wm 16 NY

Kip, Thos 12 NY

Kip, Mary 8 NY

Abraham married **Mary L Bender** [2856] [MRIN: 948] circa 1843. Mary was born in 1823 in Alabama, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

3881 M    i. **William A Kip** [2857] was born in 1844 in New York, USA.

3882 M    ii. **Thomas H Kip** [2858] was born on Feb 29, 1848 in New York, NY, USA.

3883 F    iii. **Mary Kip** [2859] was born in 1852 in New York, USA.

**2399. Jane Kip** [2729].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 361.

Jane married **William S. Waterman** [2733] [MRIN: 910].

Children from this marriage were:

3884 F    i. **Margaret Waterman** [2739].

3885 M    ii. **Charles Waterman** [2740].

3886 F    iii. **Mary Jane Waterman** [2741].

3887 F    iv. **Frederica Waterman** [2742].

3888 M    v. **William Waterman** [2743].

3889 F    vi. **Elizabeth G. Waterman** [2744].

3890 M    vii. **Thomas H. Waterman** [2745].

3891 M    viii. **Henry Waterman** [2746].

3892 M    ix. **John Waterman** [2747].

3893 M    x. **George Waterman** [2748].

**2400. Mary Kip** [2731].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 361.

**2401. Thomas Henderson Kip** [2730] was born on Dec 31, 1826 in New York, USA and died on Jun 11, 1894 in New York, NY, USA, aged 67.

General Notes: Resided New York City.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 310, p. 361, 367.

1850 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York Ward 13. P. 386A. Roll M432\_550.

Shortliff, Bethesda 50 NY

Shortliff, Elizabeth 23 NY

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kipp, Thos H	24	NY	Book Binder
Kipp, Sarah	23	NY	
Kipp, Peter T	2	NY	
Erwin, Geo W	32	NY	Carpenter
Erwin, Bethsheba	9	NY	
Munson, Ann	17	NY	

1860 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York Ward 13 Dist. 3. P. 85. Roll M653\_803

Kipp, Thos H	34	NY	Book binder
Kipp, Leanna	36	NY	
Kipp, Peter	12	NY	
Kipp, Leanna	9	NY	
Kipp, Richard	8	NY	
Kipp, William	4	NY	
Kipp, Thomas	2	NY	
Belchwer, Irvin,	20	NY (f)	Shirt maker
Belchwer, Fountain	60	NY (f)	

1870 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York Ward 13 Dist. 2. P. 99B (102). Roll M593\_991.

Kipp, Thomas H	45	NY	Clerk
Kipp, Leanna	43	NY	
Kipp, Peter	22	NY	Letter carrier
Kipp, Leanna	20	NY	Clerk
Kipp, Richard	18	NY	Seaman
Kipp, William	13	NY	Office boy
Kipp, Thomas	11	NY	
Kipp, Henry	7	NY	
Kipp, Fanny	4	NY	
Sheitleir, Bathsheba	70	NY	
Halings, Theresa	86	NY	

1880 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York. P. 313B (42). Roll 873. Clinton Street.

Kipp, Thomas N	54	NY	Inspector Custom House
Kipp, Leanna	53	NY	Keeping house
Kipp, Peter	32	NY	Traveler
Kipp, William	23	NY	Paper hanger
Kipp, Thomas H Jr	21	NY	Clerk
Kipp, Harry	16	NY	Clerk
Kipp, Fannie	13	NY	at school
Shutliss, Bathshebe	80	NY	boarder [mother-in-law?]

New York City Deaths. Thomas H Kip. June 11, 1894. Certificate: 19418.

Thomas married **Leanna (Elizabeth) Shortleff** [2860] [MRIN: 949], daughter of **William Shortleff** [2861] and **Bathsheba** [Shortleff] [10323], on Aug 5, 1847. Leanna was born in Mar 1826 in New York, USA and died after 1900.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3894 M i. **Peter H (T) Kip** [2862] was born in 1848 in New York, USA.
- 3895 F ii. **Leanna Kip** [2863] was born in 1851 in New York, USA.
- 3896 M iii. **Richard W. Kip** [2864] was born in 1852 in New York, USA.
- 3897 M iv. **William H Kip** [2865] was born in 1856 in New York, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 3898 M v. **Thomas Henderson Kip** [2866] was born in Feb 1859 in New York, USA.  
3899 M vi. **Andrew C. Kip** [2867].  
3900 M vii. **Henry C (Harry) Kip** [2868] was born in 1863 in New York, USA.  
3901 F viii. **Elizabeth Kip** [2869].  
3902 F ix. **Carry Kip** [2870].  
3903 F x. **Fanny J. Kip** [2871] was born in Sep 1865 in New York, USA.

**2402. Sarah Kip** [2732] was born in 1827 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 361.

Sarah married **Joseph Marlor** [2734] [MRIN: 911].

Children from this marriage were:

- 3904 M i. **Joseph Marlor** [2735].  
3905 F ii. **Carry Marlor** [2736].  
3906 F iii. **Adelaide Marlor** [2737].  
3907 M iv. **Albert Marlor** [2738].

**2403. Margaret Gallaher** [2568].

**2404. Abraham Gallaher** [2569].

**2405. George Gallaher** [2570].

**2406. Alexander Gallaher** [2571].

**2407. William W Gallaher** [2572].

**2408. Rachel Gallaher** [2573].

**2409. Sarah Gallaher** [2574].

**2410. John Gallaher** [2575].

**2411. Eliza Gallaher** [2576].

**2412. Ruth Gallaher** [2577].

**2413. Jane Gallaher** [2578].

**2414. Peter Gallaher** [2579].

**2415. Almira Gallaher** [2580].

**2416. Frederic Wood** [11058] was born in 1836 and died in 1902, aged 66.

**2417. Sarah Stanton** [9639] died on Aug 14, 1873.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

General Notes: Died unmarried.

**2418. Cornelia Stanton** [7362] was born on May 4, 1823.

General Notes: Sources:

Commemorative Biographical Record of Dutchess County, New York. Biographical Sketches of Prominent and Representative Citizens and of Many of the Early Settled Families. J.H. Beers & Co. Chicago. 1897.

Cornelia married **Edwin R Pease** [7365] [MRIN: 2537], son of **Dudley S Pease** [9637] and **Sarah Killey** [9642], on Jan 11, 1844. Edwin was born on Jun 22, 1820 and died on Mar 16, 1885, aged 64.

**2419. Mary Stanton** [9640].

General Notes: Lived at Paterson, NJ.

Mary married **Rev B D Palmer** [9641] [MRIN: 3293].

**2420. Catherine Kip** [2751] was born in 1824 and died on Jun 19, 1836 in New York, NY, USA, aged 12.

General Notes: Sources:

New York Evening Post, June 20, 1836.

**2421. William L Kip** [2752] was born in 1825 and died in 1828, aged 3.

**2422. Rev. Leonard W. Kip** [2754] was born on Sep 13, 1826 in New York, NY, USA, died on Feb 27, 1901 in New York, NY, USA, aged 74, and was buried in New Brunswick, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Minister. He graduated from Columbia in 1856 and afterwards took the degree of A.M. and received the degree of S.T.D. from Rutgers in 1880. Married at Amoy, China by Rev. S.V.N. Talmage. He was a missionary in Amoy, China, with his wife. There he was a leader in the Christian World.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 312, p. 362, 367.

New York Times, August 26, 1865, p. 5.

New York Evening Post, Aug. 25, 1865.

New York Times, Feb. 28, 1901, p. 9.

U.S. Passport Applications, 1725-1925: (No. 294, April 4, 1877) Ancestry.com.

Leonard married **Helen A. Culbertson** [2883] [MRIN: 956], daughter of **Rev. Michael Simpson Culbertson** [2884] and **Mary Dunlop** [8327], on Jun 2, 1865 in Amoy, China.

The child from this marriage was:

3908 M i. **Leonard W. Kip** [7152] was born in 1880 and died on Jan 21, 1901 in New York, NY, USA, aged 21.

**2423. Isaac Lewis Kip MD** [2753] was born on Jul 14, 1830 in New York, NY, USA and died on Oct 6, 1911 in New York, NY, USA, aged 81.

General Notes: He graduated from New York University in 1854 with the degree of M.D. A few years later he became associated with the Mutual Life Insurance Company as an examiner. In 1873 he severed his connections with the Mutual to manage the Brady estate. He was a member of the Historical Society and Delta Phi Fraternity and for forty years he was a member of St. Batholomew's Church. He was one of the claimants of the Kip's Bay estate on First Avenue. Married by the Rev. Samuel Cooke D.D.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 311, p. 362, 369.

New York Times, June 4, 1858, p. 5.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

New York Times, October 7, 1911, p. 13.

U.S. Passport Applications, 1725-1925: (No. 15281, May 4, 1890) Ancestry.com.

Prominent Families of New York. Being an account in biographical form of individuals and families distinguished as representatives of the social, professional and civic life of New York City. Revised edition. The Historical Company, New York. 1898.

1855 Census of New York State. New York City Ward 15. ED 2.

Kipp, Leonard	58	NY	Lawyer
Kipp, Anna	53	NY	
Kipp, Peter	60	NY	None
Kipp, Isaac	24	NY	Physician
Kipp, Leonard	17	NY	
Kipp, William	14	NY	
Kipp, Anna	11	NY	
Cherrad, Elizabeth	40	Ire	Servant
Rollins, Eliza	29	Ire	Servant
Dixon, Mary	21	Ire	Servnat

1870 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York Ward 21 District 19 (2nd Enum). Roll M593\_1050. P. 118/119 (632B). 5th Avenue between 39 and 40.

Kipp, Isaac L	40	NY	Physician
Kipp, Cornelia	33	NY	
Kipp, C Abby	5	NY	
Brady, Corneila	58	NY	
Brady, Adelaide	25	NY	
Callahan, Ellen	35	Ire	Servant
Garvin, Mary	35	Ire	Servant
Percy, Marg	24	Ire	Servant
Harrigan, Mary	35	Ire	Servant

1880 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York City. Roll 881. P. 43 (460C). Enumeration Dist. 298.

Kip, Isaac	45	NY	Physician
Kip, Cornelia	40	NY	Keeping House
Kip, Adelaide	14	NY	At school
Kip, William	8	NY	At school
Young, Fred	26	Ger	Servant
Gavin, Ellen	48	Ire	Servant
Parrigan, Mary	40	Ire	Servant
Juales, Margaret	38	Ire	Servant

1900 Census of the United States. New York. New York. Manhattan. Roll 1113. P. 11A. Enumeration Dist. 736.

Kip, Isaac L	69	NY	May 1831	Physician
Kip, Cornelia P	64	NY	April 1836	
Kip, William VB	28	NY	Oct. 1871	
Perrachon, Paul	28	France	Oct. 1871	Servant
Kieran, Rose	35	Ire	Nov. 1864	Servant
Tourney, Margaret	24	Ire	June 1875	Servant

1910 Census of the United States. New York. New York. Manhattan Ward 21. Roll T624\_1037. P. 4B. Enumeration Dist. 1172.

Kip, IL	80	NY	Wd	Own income
Hybenns, Herbert	59	Sweden	Servant	Butler

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Directory of Deceased American Physicians, 1804-1929.

Isaac L Kip. Allopath. D Oct. 6, 1911, New York, NY. KAMA Citation 57:1382.

Isaac married **Cornelia Brady** [2876] [MRIN: 952], daughter of **William V Brady** [2877] and **Cornelia** [Brady] [13756], on Jun 2, 1858 in New York, NY, USA. Cornelia was born in Apr 1836 in New York, NY, USA and died on Nov 30, 1909 in New York, NY, USA, aged 73.

Children from this marriage were:

3909 F i. **Adelaide Brady (C Abby) Kip** [2879] was born in 1866 in New York, NY, USA.

3910 M ii. **William Vermilya Brady Kip** [2878] was born on Jun 23, 1871 in New York, NY, USA and died on Jan 14, 1937 in New York, NY, USA, aged 65.

**2424. William Wilson Kip** [2755] was born in 1841 in New York, NY, USA and died on Mar 25, 1897 in New York, NY, USA, aged 56.

General Notes: Married at St. Thomas' Church, by Rev. William F. Morgan DD. He was a lawyer. He was a member of the Seventh Regiment. He was a member of Collegiate Reformed Church. Died of pneumonia.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 313, p. 362, 368.

New York Times, April 22, 1875, p. 7.

New York Evening Post, April 21, 1875.

New York Times, March 27, 1897, p. 7.

William married **Katherine E Harris** [2885] [MRIN: 958], daughter of **John R Harris** [2886], on Apr 20, 1875 in New York, NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

3911 M i. **Leonard William Kip** [2887].

3912 M ii. **Reginald Kip** [7147] died on Jun 24, 1882 in Seabright, NJ, USA.

3913 F iii. **Gladys Kip** [7148] died on Jun 24, 1882 in Seabright, NJ, USA.

**2425. Anna Wilson Kip** [2756] was born in Mar 1844 in New York, NY, USA, died on Oct 27, 1933 in Orange, NJ, USA, aged 89, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 362.

The New Jersey Archives web site: [www.njarchives.org](http://www.njarchives.org)

Index to Marriage Records, 1848-1867; Ref: Bk. B : Pg. 351.

Registration New Barbados, Bergen Co., NJ.

Sep 26, 1864, W. Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA

New York Evening Post, Jan. 16, 1865. Marriage.

Calvary, Sat. Jan. 14, 1865 by Rev. W. H. Odenheimer .

New York Times, October 29, 1933, p. 30. Obit.

1920 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. Orange Ward 4. P. 4B. Roll T625\_1039. Enumeration Dist. 439.

Farrington, Anna W 75 NY

Farrington, Wilson K 52 NJ Advertising office

Farrington, Charles K 42 NJ Insurance

Farrington, Selwyn K 40 NJ Broker office

Kern, Margaret 28 Ireland Maid Servant

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Coles, Marcy E 59 England Maid Servant  
Farrington, Selwyn K Jr 15 NJ Nephew

1930 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. Orange. Roll 1343. P. 3B. Enumeration Dist. 588.

Farrington, Anna B 86 NY  
Farrington, Charles K 52 NJ Agent Real Estate Insurance  
Deckenback, Alice B 61 Eng Servant Cook Private Family  
Coles, Mercy 69 Eng Servant Housekeeper Private Family

Green-wood Cemetery, Brooklyn, New York.

Anna Wilson Farrington. Burial Date: Oct. 30, 1933. Lot 3733, Section 22.

Anna married **Rev. Dr. William George Farrington D.D.** [2757] [MRIN: 914], son of **John G. Farrington** [7219] and **Louisa Brady** [7220], on Jan 14, 1865 in New York, NY, USA. William was born on Dec 15, 1832 in New York, NY, USA, died in Mar 1913, aged 80, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3914 M i. **Leonard W Farrington** [7579] was born in Mar 1866, died on Apr 2, 1867 in New York, NY, USA, aged 1, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.
- 3915 M ii. **Wilson Kip Farrington** [7164] was born in 1867 in New Jersey.
- 3916 F iii. **Agnes Farrington** [7168] was born in 1870 in New Jersey.
- 3917 M iv. **Irving Kip Farrington** [7166] was born in Oct 1871 in New Jersey.
- 3918 F v. **Bertha Farrington** [7582] was born in Jun 1873 and died on Feb 7, 1874 in Orange, NJ, USA.
- 3919 M vi. **Charles Kingsley Farrington** [7165] was born on Dec 16, 1877 in Bloomfield, Essex Co., NJ, USA, died in Aug 1959, aged 81, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.
- 3920 M vii. **Selwyn Kip Farrington** [7167] was born on May 24, 1879 in Bloomfield, Essex Co., NJ, USA, died on Feb 20, 1961 in New York, NY, USA, aged 81, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.

**2426. J Ernest Miller** [7583].

**2427. Isaac Leonard Kip Miller** [2631] was born on Feb 24, 1822 in Albany, NY, USA and died on Jan 22, 1845 in Albany, Albany Co., NY, USA, aged 22.

General Notes: Studied at the Theol. Seminary, New Brunswick, N.J.

Sources:

New York Evening Post, Jan. 27, 1845.

**2428. Rev William Augustus Miller** [2632] was born on Mar 15, 1824 in Albany, NY, USA and died on Nov 5, 1863, aged 39.

General Notes: He was a Clergyman, from 1856 to 1859, pastor of the Rhinebeck Reformed Dutch Church.

William married **Sarah Woodbridge Herrick** [2637] [MRIN: 874], daughter of **Edmund L. Herrick** [2638], on Jul 5, 1846. Sarah was born on Feb 8, 1824.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3921 F i. **Sarah Edwards Miller** [2639] was born on Nov 19, 1847 in Glenham, USA.
- 3922 F ii. **Caroline Dwight Miller** [2640].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**2429. Sarah Miller** [2633].

Sarah married **William Mendell** [2635] [MRIN: 873].

**2430. Ernest John Miller** [2634].

**2431. Mary Christian Miller** [2636].

**2432. Sara Kip Van Buskirk** [7578] was born in Apr 1830 and died on Jul 31, 1831 in New York, NY, USA, aged 1.

General Notes: Sources:  
New York Evening Post, August 1, 1831.

**2433. Harriet Bayard Kip** [2763] was born in 1831 in New York, USA and died in 1831.

**2434. Harriet Bayard Kip** [2764] was born on Jul 4, 1833 in New York, USA and died on Nov 19, 1911, aged 78.

General Notes: Unmarried.

**2435. Rev Isaac Livingston Kip** [2765] was born on Mar 10, 1835 in New York, NY, USA and died on Aug 26, 1901 in Harlingen, NJ, USA, aged 66.

General Notes: His early life was passed at Fishkill. He was prepared for college under the tutelage of Rev. John F. Pingry. He was graduated from Rutgers College in 1855 and from New Brunswick Theological Seminary in 1858. He was licensed by the Classis of Poughkeepsie, NY and accepted a call to the Reformed Church in Williamsburg, NY. He was appointed in 1862 chaplain of the 159th Regiment, US Army, and afterward honorably discharged. He then assumed the pastorate of the Reformed Church at Stuyvesant Falls, NY, where he remained three years, when he accepted a call to the Reformed Church at Schodack Landing, NY. His subsequent pastorates were at Patterson, NJ, High Bridge, NJ, S. Philadelphia, Peekskill, NY. He died of typhoid fever at the house of his brother.

Semicentennial Biographical Catalogue of the Zeta Psi Fraternity of North America. Published by the Fraternity in the City of New York 1899 (1900). Delta Chapter. 1855. P. 131.

Kip, Rev. Isaac Livingston, 1713 Mifflin St., Philadelphia, Pa., s. Francis Marschalk and Mary Rodgers (Bayard) Kip; b. 1835, Mar. 10, N.Y. City; prep. Fishkill Acad., Fishkill, N.Y.; Rutgers, 1851-5, A.M.; in. 1853, Oct. 29; studied law with Livingston K. Miller and Judge Fullerton; Ref. Church Teo. Sem., 1853, Oct. 29, B.D.; Ref. Church, East Williamsport, 1861-2; chaplain, 159th N.Y. Vol., 1862-3; Ref. Church, Stuyvesant Falls, N.Y., 1864-7; Schodack Landing, N.Y., 1867-75.; Peekskill, N.Y., 1875-9; Preb. Church, Patterson, N.Y., 1879-88; Ref. Church, Lisher Kill, N.Y., 1888-91; supt. City Mission, New Brunswick, N.J., 1891-3; Ref. Church, High Bridge, N.J., 1893-9; S. Ref. Church, Philadelphia, Pa., 1899 --; m. 1865, June 3, Cornelia N. Ostrom; 1881, Oct. 6, Mary B. Ostrom; children, Cornelia N., Mary B.; Dutch Ref. clergyman; contributor to Christian Intelligencer, New York Observer, Christian Work, American Messenger, Country Gentleman, New York Tribune, Evening Post.

Rutgers College 1916 catalog.  
1855 P. 118.

Isaac Livingston Kip, Born in New York City, Mch. 10, 1835. Clergyman, R. C. A. N. B. Sem., 1861. Chaplain, 159th Regt. N.Y. Vols., 1862-63. A.M. (Rutgers, 1858). Died. Aug. 26, 1901.

Roster of the One Hundred and Fifty-Ninth Infantry.

P. 557. Kipp, Isaac L - Age 27 years. Enrolled at New York city, to serve three years, and mustered in as a chaplain, November 10, 1862; discharged, September 9, 1863. Commissioned chaplain, November 10, 1862, with rank from same date, original.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 314, p. 363, 369.

200<sup>th</sup> Anniversary of the First Reformed Dutch Church, Fishkill, New York. Sunday October Twenty-Second Nineteen Sixteen. Historical Address by Rev. Asher Anderson, D.D. and Fiftieth Anniversary Sermon of Rev. F.M.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kip, D.D. [NYPL ]

U.S. Civil War Soldier Records and Profiles.

Isaac L Kipp, New York City, New York. Age 27, B abt 1835. Enlistment Date: Nov. 1, 1862. Chaplain. Commissioned an officer in Company S, New York 159th Infantry Regiment on Nov. 10, 1862. Mustered out on Sept. 9, 1863.

1870 Census of the United States. New York. Rensselaer. Schodak. Roll M593\_1083. P. 70 (366B).

Kipp, Isaac L 35 NY Clergyman  
Kipp, Cornelia 25 NY Keeping House  
Lance Catherine 21 Baden Domestic Servant

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Putnam. Patterson. Roll 917. P. 62A. Enumeration Dist. 78.

Kipp, Isaac L 40 NY Preacher  
Boarder in the house of Charles Johnson 45 Sweden works in Ice House

1900 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Philadelphia. Philadelphia Ward 26. Roll 1468. P. 10B. Enumeration Dist. 642.

Kip, Isaac L Rev 65 NY Mar. 1835 Minister  
Kip, Mary B 51 NY Apr. 1849  
Kip, Carnulea N 17 NY Sept. 1882  
Kip, Mary B 13 NY Jan. 1887 at school

Isaac married **Cornelia N. Ostrom** [2888] [MRIN: 960], daughter of **Alfred Ostrom** [2889] and **Elizabeth** [Ostrom] [2890], on Jun 3, 1865. Cornelia was born in 1845 in New York, USA and died on Mar 11, 1879, aged 34.

Isaac next married **Mary B. Ostrom** [2891] [MRIN: 962], daughter of **Alfred Ostrom** [2889] and **Elizabeth** [Ostrom] [2890], on Oct 6, 1881. Mary was born in Apr 1849 in New York, USA and died on Dec 2, 1917, aged 68.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3923 F i. **Cornelia N Kip** [2892] was born on Sep 18, 1882 in New York, USA and died on Sep 1, 1902, aged 19.
- 3924 F ii. **Mary B Kip** [2893] was born in Jan 1887 in New York, USA.

**2436. Mary Rodgers Kip** [2766] was born on May 17, 1837 in New York, USA and died on Feb 14, 1920, aged 82.

General Notes: Married by her father Rev. F.M. Kip.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 363.  
New York Times, June 12, 1863, p. 5.

Mary married **John Van Wyck Vandervoort** [2769] [MRIN: 919] on Jun 10, 1863 in Fishkill, NY, USA. John was born in 1837 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3925 M i. **Joseph Burroughs Vandervoort** [2770] was born in 1864 in New York, USA.
- 3926 M ii. **Frank Kip Vandervoort** [2771] was born in 1868 in New York, USA.
- 3927 M iii. **Rodgers Bayard Vandervoort** [2772] was born in 1870 in New York, USA.
- 3928 F iv. **Letitia Van Wyck Vandervoort** [2773] was born in 1880, died on Jun 4, 1880 in New Brighton, Staten Island, USA, and was buried in Fishkill, NY, USA.
- 3929 M v. **Brockholst Livingston Vandervoort** [2774].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**2437. Rev. Francis Marschalk Kip** [2767] was born on Apr 19, 1839 in Fishkill, NY, USA, died on Jun 20, 1911 in Neshanic Station, NJ, USA, aged 72, and was buried in Harlingen Reformed Church Cem., Belle Mead, Somerset Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Married at the Reformed Dutch Church in Fultonville, NY, by Rev. Frances M. Kip DD, assisted by Rev. Isaac L. Kip.

He received his early training at the Fishkill Academy under Rev. John F. Pingry and at the Albany Academy. After graduation he entered the employ of Scheffelin and Co., druggists New York, NY. He graduated from Rutgers College and Seminary in 1864. He was ordained by the Classis of Poughkeepsie, NY in January 1867. He was pastor of the Reformed Dutch Churches of Linlithgo, at Livingston, Columbia County, NY, from 1879 to 1883, and Harlingen, Somerset County, NJ from Dec 1883 until May 1902. He then supplied Kerhonkson, NY until 1904 and Greenwood Heights, Long Island, until early in 1906, when his health failed. After this time his home was with his son at Neshanic, NJ.

During his ministry, he made 8,716 pastoral calls; preached 3,970 sermons; made 1,635 prayer meeting addresses; preached 520 funeral sermons; administered Communion 171 times; received 462 members into the Church; baptized 281 children and 86 adults; and married 172 couples.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 315, p. 363, 368.

New York Times, June 17, 1871, p. 5.

Pastoral Register of the Rev. Francis M. Kip Jr. Fonda Archives, NY. CHU 29.4 1867-1883.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol.32, No. 1/2, Jan./Apr. 1957. P. 30. Somerset County New Jersey Gravestones.

200<sup>th</sup> Anniversary of the First Reformed Dutch Church, Fishkill, New York. Sunday October Twenty-Second Nineteen Sixteen. Historical Address by Rev. Asher Anderson, D.D. and Fiftieth Anniversary Sermon of Rev. F.M. Kip, D.D. [NYPL ]

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Montgomery. Fultonville. Roll 865. P. 15 (235C). Enumeration Dsit. 52.

Kip, Francis M Jr 40 NY Clergyman, Reformed Ch

Kip, Anna Alida 36 NY Keeping house

Kip, Francis M 8 NY

Kip, Isaac L 6 NY

Wemple, Rebecca 69 NY Mother-in-law

Seely, Aletta 16 NY Servant

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Harlingen Reformed Church Cemetery, Belle Mead, Somerset County, New Jersey. Memorial # 94574887. GPS N 40.47170 W -74.65890.

Francis married **Anna Alida Wemple** [2894] [MRIN: 963], daughter of **William Barent Wemple** [2895] and **Rebecca Yates** [7932], on Jun 7, 1871 in Fultonville, Montgomery Co., NY, USA. Anna was born on Oct 9, 1841 in New York, USA, died on Aug 16, 1898 in Harlingen, NJ, USA, aged 56, and was buried in Harlingen Reformed Church Cem., Belle Mead, Somerset Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

3930 M i. **Francis Marschalk Kip** [2896] was born on Feb 6, 1872 in New York, USA.

3931 M ii. **Isaac Livingston Kip** [2897] was born on Dec 10, 1873 in Fultonville, NY, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**2438. Sarah Miller Kip** [2768] was born on Jul 21, 1841 in New York, USA and died on Jan 2, 1892, aged 50.

General Notes: Unmarried.

**2439. Col. Lawrence Kip** [2777] was born on Sep 17, 1836 in New York, NY, USA, died on Nov 17, 1899 in New York, NY, USA, aged 63, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Married by Right Rev. Bishop Potter D.D. He entered the United States Military Academy at West Point in June 1853, and was commissioned a Second Lieutenant in the Third Artillery in 1857. He took part in the Indian campaign in Washington Territory in 1858-9. He had a distinguished record during the Civil War, being wounded several times, and the last two years served as aide-de-camp to Gen. Phil Sheridan. An account of his assignments during the Civil War are found on p. 370-371. Colonel Kip was president of the Coney Island Jockey Club, president of the Suburban Riding and Driving Club and vice president of the National Horse Show Association. He was deeply interested in breeding and racing horses.

Son of Bishop William I. Kip and Maria Elizabeth Lawrence Kip (daughter of Isaac Lawrence). Husband of Eva Lorillard (daughter of Peter and Catherine Griswold Lorillard). Served on the staff of Gen. Philip Sheridan during the American Civil War. Brevetted captain June 11, 1864 for meritorious service at the battle of Trevillian Station. Brevetted major on March 31, 1865. Brevetted Lt. Colonel prior to the close of the war. Published *Army Life on the Pacific*.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 316, p. 365, 370.

Historical Notes of the Family of Kip of Kipsburg and Kip's Bay, New York, by William Ingaham Kip, 1871.

Six Generations of the Kip Family in California, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1969.

The Ingraham Lineage of the Kip Family, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1968.

Still pictures of Maj. Lawrence Kip A.D.C. are found in the National Archives and Records Administration, Still Picture Branch, College Park, MD.

New York Times, April 24, 1867, p. 5.

New York Times, November 21, 1899, p. 7.

American Family Antiquity. Being an account of the origin and progress of American families, traced from their progenitors in this country, connected with their history abroad. Illustrated with portraits and emblazoned coats armorial. Vol. II. KIP. Albert Welles. American College for Genealogical Registry and Heraldry. New York. 1881. New York Public Library.

Famous Families of New York. Historical and Biographical Sketches of Families which in successive generations have been identified with the Development of the Nation. By Margherita Arlina Hamm. Vol. 1. Heraldic Publishing Co., Inc. New York, NY. 1970.

1870 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York Ward 21 District 19 (2nd Enum). Roll M593\_1050. P. 119 (632B). 5th Avenue between 39 and 40.

Kipp, Lawrence 34 NY none

Kip, Eva L 26 NY

Kip, Edith 7/12 NY

8 servants from Ireland and England

Finda A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com) - Greenwood Cem., Brooklyn, NY, USA. GPS Latitude: 40.65220,

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Longitude: -73.99110.

Lawrence married **Eva Lorillard** [2898] [MRIN: 965], daughter of **Peter Lorillard** [2899] and **Catherine A Griswold** [2900], on Apr 22, 1867 in New York, NY, USA. Eva was born on Sep 18, 1847 and died on Feb 23, 1903 in New York, NY, USA, aged 55.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3932 F i. **Eva Maria Kip** [2905] was born in Feb 1868 in New York, NY, USA and died on Feb 9, 1870 in New York, NY, USA, aged 2.
- 3933 F ii. **Edith Kip** [2906] was born circa 1872 in New York, NY, USA and died after 1945.
- 3934 F iii. **Lorillard Kip** [2907] was born on Mar 17, 1872 in New York, NY, USA and died on Jun 24, 1896 in New York, NY, USA, aged 24.

**2440. William Ingraham Kip** [2778] was born on Jan 15, 1840 in Albany, NY, USA and died on Oct 12, 1918 in San Francisco, CA, USA, aged 78.

General Notes: He graduated from Yale in 1860, where he was a member of Scroll and Key and Delta Kappa Epsilon. After taking the degree of Master of Arts he joined the U.S. Diplomatic Service, and 1861 was named Secretary to the United States Legation in Japan. Later he served in Europe. They were married in the Trinity Chapel, Nice, France. The service was read by Bishop Kip who was then in Europe. Following his retirement they resided in California. Buried Kip family plot in Iona Churchyard. Memorial windows in St. Luke's Episcopal Church, San Francisco.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 317, p. 365, 371.

Historical Notes of the Family of Kip of Kipsburg and Kip's Bay, New York, by William Ingraham Kip, 1871.

Six Generations of the Kip Family in California, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1969.

American Family Antiquity. Being an account of the origin and progress of American families, traced from their progenitors in this country, connected with their history abroad. Illustrated with portraits and emblazoned coats armorial. Vol. II. KIP. Albert Welles. American College for Genealogical Registry and Heraldry. New York. 1881. New York Public Library.

1870 Census of the United States. California. San Francisco. San Francisco Ward 12. Roll M593\_85. P. 67 (877A).

Kip, Wm J	56	NY	Episcopal Bishop of Calif
Kip, M E	54	NY	Keeping House
Kip, Wm J Jr	30	NY	Wh. Commission Mcht (Wholesale Commission Merchant)
Kip, E C	28	f NJ	?? occupation
Kip, Wm J	3	CA	At home
Kip, Lawrence	9/12	NJ	At home
Cons, Agnes	35	Ire	Domestic Servant
Quinn, Nellie	19	Ire	Domestic Servant
Quinn, Annie	25	Ire	Domestic Servant

1880 Census of The United States. California. San Francisco. San Francisco. P. 218B (14). Roll 79. Enumeration Dist. 211.

Kipp, William I	68	NY	Bishop of California
Kipp, Maria	67	NJ	Keeping House
Kipp, William I Jr	39	NY	At home son
Kipp, Elizabeth	37	NJ	At home daughter-in-law
Kipp, William I	13	CA	At home grandson
Kipp, Lawrence	10	NJ	At home grandson
Kipp, Elizabeth	7	NJ	granddaughter
Kipp, Mary	3	NJ	granddaughter

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Flood, Catharine 18 Ireland Servant cook  
Lamb, Catharine 30 Ireland Servant Waitress  
Collins, Agnes 52 Ireland Servant Nurse

1910 Census of the United States. California. Alameda. Berkely. P. 11B. Roll T624\_72. Enumeration Dist. 48.

Welcher, Adair 51 NY lawyer  
Welcher, Rety A 72 KY House keeper mother  
McComb, S A 26 CA servant  
Kip, William S 70 NY Federal officer Dept. Commerce & labor  
Kip, Elizbaeth C 63 NJ  
etc.

William married **Elizabeth Clementina Kinney** [2910] [MRIN: 971], daughter of **Hon. William Burnett Kinney** [2911] and **Elizabeth Clementina Dodge** [2912], on Feb 28, 1865 in Nice, Alpes-Maritimes, Provence-Alpes-Cote d'Azur, France. Elizabeth was born on Jul 13, 1843 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA and died on Jul 13, 1920 in San Francisco, CA, USA, aged 77.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3935 M i. **William Ingraham Kip Rev. Canon** [2919] was born on Jan 13, 1867 in San Francisco, CA, USA and died on Oct 1, 1902, aged 35.
- 3936 M ii. **Lawrence Kip** [2920] was born on Oct 2, 1869 in San Francisco, CA, USA and died in 1911 in Boston, MA, USA, aged 42.
- 3937 F iii. **Elizabeth Clementine Kip** [2921] was born on Jun 15, 1872 in Belvidere, NJ, USA and died on Oct 5, 1966 in San Francisco, CA, USA, aged 94.
- 3938 F iv. **Mary Burnet Kip** [2922] was born on Nov 30, 1876 in Morristown, NJ, USA and died on Apr 16, 1923 in Kansas City, MO, USA, aged 46.

**2441. Eliza Storrs** [2657] was born in 1838 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Died unmarried.

**2442. Maria Storrs** [2658] was born in 1841 in New York, USA.

**2443. Leonard Kip Storrs Rev.** [2659] was born in 1843 in New York, USA.

General Notes: He took Holy Orders and was Rector of St. Paul's Church, Brookline, Mass.

Sources:

American Family Antiquity. Being an account of the origin and progress of American families, traced from their progenitors in this country, conected with their history abroad. Illustrated with portraits and emblazoned coats armorial. Vol. II. KIP. Albert Welles. American College for Genealogical Registry and Heraldry. New York. 1881. New York Public Library.

Leonard married **Alice Kingsbury** [8133] [MRIN: 2812], daughter of **Hon John Kingsbury** [8134], on Jun 1, 1871.

**2444. Mary Georgiana Burgess** [2660] was born in 1851 in Maine.

**2445. John Innes Kane** [2661] was born on Nov 13, 1849 in New York, USA and died on Aug 6, 1904 in Hague, Lake George, NY, USA, aged 54.

General Notes: Lieutenant 24th Infantry, USA, and Captain 202nd New York Volunteers.

Sources:

New York Times, Aug. 8, 1904, p. 7.  
1860 Census of the United States. Maine. Kennebec. Gardiner. P. 111. Roll M653\_441.  
Storrs, Elizabeth K 45 NY

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Storrs, Eliza	22	NY	
Storrs, Maria	18	NY	
Storrs, Lenard K	17	NY	Student in College
Kip, Maria J	75	PA	
Storrs, Esther	75	NY	
Kane, John J	10	NY	
Cram, Louisa	35	Maine	Domestic

1870 Census of the United States. Maine. Kennebec. Gardiner. P. 290B (96). Roll M593\_546.

Burgess, Sophia	52	NY	Keeping house
Burgess, Mary G	19	Maine	
Storrs, Elizabeth R	56	NY	
Storrs, Maria	28	CT	
Storrs, Leonard K	27	NY	Clergyman
Kipp, Maria L	85	PA	
Kane, John R	20	NY	
Williams, Mary A	42	Maine	Domestic servant
Williams, Richard	12	Maine	Servant

John married **Fanny R.** [Kane] [7155] [MRIN: 2416].

**2446. Eliza Kip** [4641] was born on Dec 9, 1811 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess, NY, USA, was christened on Dec 9, 1811, and died on Jun 2, 1886 in Grantham, Lincoln Co., ON, Can, aged 74.

General Notes: Buried Victoria Lawn Cemetery, St. Catharines, Ontario.

Sources:

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. *Registrations of Deaths, 1869-1936*. MS 935\_44. Lincoln. 1886. Reg. # 010427.

Eliza married **Stephen Parnall** [4649] [MRIN: 1594], son of **William Parnall** [4655] and **Elizabeth Goring** [4656], on Apr 2, 1829 in Stamford, Lincoln Co., Upper Canada. Stephen was born on Dec 3, 1806 in Grantham, Lincoln Co., Upper Canada and died on Aug 17, 1886 in Grantham Twp, Lincoln Co., ON, Can, aged 79.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3939 M i. **William J. Parnall** [4719] was born on Mar 20, 1830 and died in 1929, aged 99.
- 3940 M ii. **George Parnall** [4720] was born on Dec 25, 1831 and died on Feb 4, 1832.
- 3941 M iii. **Lewis Parnall** [4721] was born on Dec 28, 1832 and died on Jan 3, 1898, aged 65.
- 3942 F iv. **Almeda Parnall** [4722] was born on Oct 18, 1834 and died on Dec 24, 1905, aged 71.
- 3943 M v. **Nelson Parnall** [4723] was born on Sep 24, 1836 and died in 1900, aged 64.
- 3944 F vi. **Melissa Parnall** [4724] was born on Mar 15, 1838 and died on Apr 23, 1839, aged 1.
- 3945 M vii. **Seymour Parnall** [4725] was born on Jul 10, 1840 and died on Sep 1, 1903, aged 63.
- 3946 M viii. **Sydney Parnall** [4726] was born on Mar 17, 1841 and died on Nov 26, 1927, aged 86.
- 3947 F ix. **Emma Parnall** [4727] was born on Aug 9, 1843 and died on Oct 30, 1845, aged 2.
- 3948 F x. **Miriam Parnall** [4728] was born on Mar 14, 1846 and died on Jun 19, 1877, aged 31.
- 3949 M xi. **Stephen Edward Parnall** [4729] was born on Nov 26, 1847 in Ontario, Can and died on Apr 23, 1919, aged 71.
- 3950 F xii. **Almira Parnall** [10231] was born in 1855 in Ontario, Can and died in 1932, aged 77.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**2447. Anna Maria Kip** [4642] was born on Aug 2, 1814 and died on Feb 2, 1889 in Ontario, Can, aged 74.

General Notes: Lived Burford, Ontario.

Anna married **George Hamilton Parnall** [4650] [MRIN: 1595], son of **William Parnall** [4655] and **Elizabeth Goring** [4656], on Apr 11, 1832 in Ontario, Can. George was born on Feb 21, 1811 in Grantham, Lincoln Co., Upper Canada and died on Oct 28, 1889 in Burford, Brant Co., ON, CAN, aged 78.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3951 F i. **Catherine Parnall** [4661].
- 3952 F ii. **Lucinda Parnall** [4665].
- 3953 M iii. **William O. Parnall** [4666].
- 3954 F iv. **Georgina E. Parnall** [4667].
- 3955 M v. **George L. Parnall** [4668].
- 3956 M vi. **Stephen E. Parnall** [4669].

**2448. Eveline Augusta Kip** [4643] was born in 1816 and was christened on Jan 31, 1816.

Eveline married **Duncan Stewart** [4651] [MRIN: 1596].

**2449. Margaret Christina Kip** [4644] was born in 1818 and was christened on May 23, 1818.

Margaret married **Albert Goodenough** [4653] [MRIN: 2103].

**2450. Susan Helen Kip** [4645] was born on Aug 19, 1820 in Ontario, Can, died on Mar 12, 1907 in Grantham Twp, Lincoln Co., ON, Can, aged 86, and was buried in Victoria Lawn Cemetery, St. Catharines, ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Upper Canada Marriage Bonds (1803-1865), LAC.

Bond 5068, Date: 1836-06-06, Mf C-6785, Vol. 31.

Abraham Bowman and Susan H Kipp both of Grantham Twp., Lincon, County, Upper Canada.

Susan married **Abraham Bowman** [4652] [MRIN: 1597], son of **Adam Bowman** [8243] and **Hannah May** [8244], in Jun 1836 in Grantham Twp, Lincoln Co., Canada West. Abraham was born on Jan 19, 1816 in Niagara, Grantham Twp, Lincoln Co., Upper Canada, died on Jul 17, 1907 in Grantham Twp, Lincoln Co., ON, Can, aged 91, and was buried in Victoria Lawn Cemetery, St. Catharines, ON, Can.

**2451. Catherine Kip** [4646].

Catherine married **John Gray** [6213] [MRIN: 1598].

**2452. Caroline Kip** [4647].

Caroline married **Duncan Stewart** [4651] [MRIN: 1599].

**2453. Delia Kip** [4648].

Delia married **John Miller** [4654] [MRIN: 1600].

**2454. Henry Van Wagenen** [2443] was born on Feb 15, 1816 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, was christened on Mar 5, 1816 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, and died on Feb 18, 1899 in Darlington, WI, USA, aged 83.

Henry married **Susan Mills** [2446] [MRIN: 809] on Nov 25, 1837 in Johnstown, Fulton Co., NY, USA. Susan was born on Aug 28, 1817 in Amsterdam, Montgomery Co., NY, USA and died on Sep 30, 1898 in Darlington, WI, USA, aged 81.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**2455. Garret Van Wagenen** [12601] was born on Mar 18, 1818 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, was christened on Apr 12, 1818 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, and died in 1885, aged 67.

Garret married **Sophia Barling** [12602] [MRIN: 4347] circa 1845. Sophia was born in Apr 1826 in New York, USA and died in 1911 in Monroe, Green Co. WI, USA, aged 85.

Children from this marriage were:

3957 M i. **Edward Van Wagenen** [12603].

3958 F ii. **Emma Van Wagenen** [12604].

3959 M iii. **Henry Van Wagenen** [12605].

3960 F iv. **Lydia Van Wagenen** [12606].

**2456. Mary Van Wagenen** [12607] was born on May 7, 1820 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, was christened on Jun 10, 1820 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Dec 17, 1905 in Newton, Sussex Co., NJ, USA, aged 85, and was buried in Newton Cem., Newton, Sussex Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Richard Van Wgenen rckhound68111@yahoo.com

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Newton Cemetery, Newton, Sussex County, New Jersey. Plot: 347 Map 1912. Memorial # 14522884.

Mary married **Leonard Lewis Radcliff** [13763] [MRIN: 4713] on Jun 16, 1840 in Johnstown, Fulton Co., NY, USA. Leonard was born on Nov 15, 1812 in New York, USA, died on Aug 28, 1902, aged 89, and was buried in Newton Cem., Newton, Sussex Co., NJ, USA.

**2457. Frederick Hubert Van Wagenen** [12608] was born on Feb 2, 1823 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, was christened on Mar 4, 1823 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Jan 16, 1888 in Chicago, Cook Co., IL, USA, aged 64, and was buried in Linwood Cem., Dubuque, Dubuque Co., IA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Richard Van Wagenen: rckhound68111@yahoo.com

1850 Census of the United States. Wisconsin. Lafayette. Wiotra. Roll M432\_1001. P. 347B.

Vanwagenen, Frederick 28 NY Tailor?

Vanwagenen, Rebecca 29 NY

Vanwagenen, Harriett 8 WI

Vanwagenen, Isabel 3 WI

Vanwagenen, Lydia 63 NY

1860 Census of the United States. Wisconsin. Rock. Janesville Ward 4. Roll: M653\_1431; Page: 908.

1870 Census of the United States. Wisconsin. Racine. Racine Ward 1. Roll M593\_1733. P. 26 (352B).

Van Wagener, Frederick 49 NY Trav Agent

Van Wagener, Rebecker 49 NY

Van Wagener, Fred 17 WI Works in Lumber Yard

Van Wagener, Daniel 12 WI Works in Telegraph Office

VickiBean92. Lake Oswego. Ancestry.com DNA match. 12.6 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Frederick married **Rebecca Lake** [12609] [MRIN: 4348], daughter of **Phipps Waldo Lake** [12610] and **Rebecca Beardsley** [12611], on Sep 18, 1845 in Walworth, Walworth Co., WI, USA. Rebecca was born on Jul 7, 1820 in New York, USA, died on Apr 4, 1912 in Dubuque, Dubuque Co., IA, USA, aged 91, and was buried in Linwood Cem., Dubuque, Dubuque Co., IA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3961 F i. **Harriet Van Wagenen** [12614].
- 3962 F ii. **Isabella Van Wagenen** [12615] was born in Apr 1847 in Wisconsin, USA.
- 3963 M iii. **Burr Van Wagenen** [12616] was born in 1849 and died in 1850, aged 1.
- 3964 M iv. **Frederick H Van Wagenen Jr** [12617] was born on Sep 7, 1852 in Burlington, Racine Co., WI, USA and died on May 27, 1937 in Mullan, Shoshone Co., ID, USA, aged 84.
- 3965 M v. **Daniel Mills Van Wagenen** [12618] was born in 1857 in Wisconsin, USA and died in 1927 in California, USA, aged 70.

**2458. William Van Wagenen** [12612] was born on Oct 30, 1825 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, was christened on Dec 12, 1825 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Oct 25, 1826 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, and was buried in Rhinebeck Reformed Dutch Church Cem., Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Rhinebeck Reformed Dutch Church Cemetery, Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York. Memorial # 88783071. GPS N 41.92567 W -73.91194.

**2459. Andrew Kip Van Wagenen** [12613] was born on Oct 1, 1827 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and was christened on Jan 27, 1828 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: No further data.

**2460. William Bergh Kip** [2784] was born on Oct 15, 1846, died on Aug 16, 1888 in New York, NY, USA, aged 41, and was buried in Rhinebeck Association Cem., #1, Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Burgh. Of Rhinebeck. He inherited his father's property, 1873. His property was 156 acres and was called Ankony for one of the Indian chiefs from whom the property was purchased in 1686. Married by Rev. Thomas DeWitt DD.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928., No. 318, p. 365, 371. Drawing of Ankony 1876-77, p. 372.

New York Times, December 23, 1871, p. 7.

New York Evening Post, Dec. 23, 1871.

New York Evening Post, Aug. 17, 1888.

1850 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Rhinebeck. Roll M432\_497. P. 285B.

[indexed as Friss]

Kip, Henry J	44	NY	Farmer
Kip, Sarah A	45	NY	
Kip, Wm B	3	NY	
Kipp, Clarissa	70	NY	
Johnson, Benjamin	40	NY	B
Elmendorf, Ann	50	NY	B

1860 Census of the United States. New Yorl. Dutchess. Rhinebeck. Roll M653\_742. P. 154 (910).

Kipp, S A B	50	NY	Farming
-------------	----	----	---------

Kipp, W B	13	NY	
-----------	----	----	--

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Bergh, Eliza R 52 NY  
Bergh, Edward J 45 NY  
Elmdorf, Ann 60 NY B Domestic  
Elmdorf, E 20 NY B Domestic  
Williams, Joseph 22 NY B Coachman

1870 Census of the United States. New York.

Bugh, Edwin 58 NY  
Kipp, S A B 64 NY  
Kipp, Wm B 23 NY  
Elmendorf, Anna 70 NY  
Elmendorf, Sarah E 25 NY  
Jackson, Wm 23 NY  
Lampon, Richard 22 NY

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Rhinebeck. P. 331B (40). Roll 825. Enumeration Dist. 66.

Kip, William B 34 NY Farmer  
Kip, S Annie 35 NY Keeping House  
Kip, Florence 7 NY  
Kip, Henry 6 NY  
Kip, Rudolff 4 NY  
Kip, Garret B 2 NY  
MacLane, Mary 30 NY Servant  
Robinson, Elizabeth 24 NY Servant  
Graum, Catharine 33 NY Servant

Rhinebeck, New York, Death Records of the 18th and 19th Centuries, by Arthur C.M. Kelly, 1992. Rhinebeck Association Cemetery.

www.findagrave.com - Rhinebeck Association Cem., #1, Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY. USA. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 41.92028, Longitude: -73.91250.

William married **Sarah Ann Spies** [2925] [MRIN: 978], daughter of **Adam W. Spies** [2926] and **Sarah Ann Morrison** [2927], on Dec 21, 1871 in New York, NY, USA. Sarah was born on Jul 29, 1844 in New York, NY, USA and died on Jul 7, 1910 in New York, NY, USA, aged 65.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3966 F i. **Florence Adele Kip** [2929] was born on Nov 11, 1872 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Oct 21, 1895 in Lawrence, Long Island, USA, aged 22.
- 3967 M ii. **Henry Spies Kip** [2930] was born on Jun 29, 1874 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, was christened in Nov 1874 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, and died on Feb 19, 1920 in Palm Beach, FL, USA, aged 45.
- 3968 M iii. **William Ruloff Kip** [2931] was born on Mar 18, 1876 in Rhinecliff, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Apr 6, 1935 in Greenport, Long Island, USA, aged 59, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
- 3969 M iv. **Garrett Bergh Kip** [2932] was born on Dec 7, 1877 in New York, NY, USA, was christened on Aug 21, 1878 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, and died on Feb 23, 1930 in New York, NY, USA, aged 52.

**2461. Mary L. Sharp** [2486] was born on Feb 14, 1830.

Mary married **Thomas Little** [2489] [MRIN: 820].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**2462. Sarah C. Sharp** [2487] was born on Aug 9, 1832.

Sarah married **William Baylis** [2490] [MRIN: 821].

**2463. Jacob Sharp** [2488].

General Notes: Colonel.

Jacob married **Cook** [2491] [MRIN: 822].

**2464. Frank Traver** [2484].

**2465. Henrietta Traver** [2485].

**2466. George Edward Cross** [14192] was born on Oct 3, 1833 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA and died on Jul 10, 1881 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA, aged 47.

General Notes: D.T. (administered by jthomas1130). DNA match ancestry.com. 23.4 centimorgans share across 2 DNA segments.

George married **Margaret Correll** [14194] [MRIN: 4899] on Feb 22, 1864. Margaret was born on Jan 3, 1844 and died on Feb 23, 1890, aged 46.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3970 F i. **Mabel Idela Cross** [14195] was born on Jan 3, 1865 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA and died on Jul 9, 1918 in Scranton, Lackawanna Co., PA, USA, aged 53.
- 3971 F ii. **Mary Bringham Cross** [14196] was born on Jul 17, 1866 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA and died on Jan 9, 1954 in Honesdale, Wayne Co., PA, USA, aged 87.
- 3972 F iii. **Caroline M Cross** [14197] was born in 1869.
- 3973 F iv. **Maggie Cross** [14198] was born in 1870.

**2467. Frances Susan Cross** [13223] was born on Nov 28, 1834 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA and died on Oct 24, 1842 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA, aged 7.

General Notes: D.T. (administered by jthomas1130). DNA match ancestry.com. 23.4 centimorgans share across 2 DNA segments.

**2468. Susan Cross** [14193] was born on Dec 19, 1836 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA and died on Oct 10, 1842 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA, aged 5.

General Notes: D.T. (administered by jthomas1130). DNA match ancestry.com. 23.4 centimorgans share across 2 DNA segments.

**2469. Isaac Cross** [13225] was born on May 31, 1838 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA and died on Oct 21, 1842 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA, aged 4.

General Notes: D.T. (administered by jthomas1130). DNA match ancestry.com. 23.4 centimorgans share across 2 DNA segments.

**2470. John Cross** [13226] was born on Aug 22, 1842 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA and died on Aug 6, 1844 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA, aged 1.

General Notes: D.T. (administered by jthomas1130). DNA match ancestry.com. 23.4 centimorgans share across 2 DNA segments.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**2471. Susan Maria Cross** [13224] was born on Mar 20, 1844 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA and died on Apr 22, 1919 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA, aged 75.

General Notes: D.T. (administered by jthomas1130). DNA match ancestry.com. 23.4 centimorgans share across 2 DNA segments.

Susan married **James Dobson Gilpin** [14201] [MRIN: 4902] in 1868 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA. James was born on Jul 1, 1837 and died on Jul 30, 1913, aged 76.

**2472. Samuel N Cross** [14191] was born on Jan 25, 1846 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA and died on Sep 5, 1921 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA, aged 75.

General Notes: D.T. (administered by jthomas1130). DNA match ancestry.com. 23.4 centimorgans share across 2 DNA segments.

Samuel married **Ella B Anderson** [14202] [MRIN: 4903] in 1880. Ella was born on Aug 14, 1861 and died on Jul 20, 1923, aged 61.

**2473. Albert James Cross** [14159] was born on Mar 17, 1848 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA and died on Feb 1, 1935 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA, aged 86.

General Notes: D.T. (administered by jthomas1130). DNA match ancestry.com. 23.4 centimorgans share across 2 DNA segments.

Albert married **Mary Elizabeth Hildebrant** [14162] [MRIN: 4886], daughter of **Freeman B Hildebrant** [14163] and **Catherine Brands** [14164], on Sep 26, 1876 in Warren, NJ, USA. Mary was born on Feb 21, 1855 in Warrington, Warren Co., NJ, USA and died on Apr 3, 1935 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA, aged 80.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3974 M i. **Freeman Hildebrant Cross** [14203] was born on Apr 17, 1878 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA and died on Dec 30, 1953 in Scranton, Lackawanna Co., PA, USA, aged 75.
- 3975 M ii. **Clarence Garfield Cross** [14204] was born on Apr 27, 1880 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA and died on Jul 15, 1967 in East Stroudsburg, Monroe Co., PA, USA, aged 87.
- 3976 M iii. **Friend Albert Cross** [14205] was born on Jul 8, 1882 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA and died on Nov 17, 1962 in Scranton, Lackawanna Co., PA, USA, aged 80.
- 3977 M iv. **Russell E Cross** [14206] was born on Oct 13, 1884 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA and died on Dec 17, 1898 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA, aged 14.
- 3978 M v. **Earl Vaughn Cross** [14207] was born on Sep 28, 1889 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA and died on Sep 15, 1958 in Honesdale, Wayne Co., PA, USA, aged 68.
- 3979 F vi. **Beulah Catherine Cross** [14165] was born on Nov 1, 1894 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA, died on Feb 11, 1978 in Scranton, Lackawanna Co., PA, USA, aged 83, and was buried in Pinegrove Cem., South Sterling, Pike Co., PA, USA.
- 3980 M vii. **Howard Milton Cross** [14208] was born on Sep 27, 1896 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA and died on Mar 15, 1976 in Scranton, Lackawanna Co., PA, USA, aged 79.

**2474. Joseph Edward Cross** [14176] was born on Sep 15, 1851 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA, died on Nov 24, 1944 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA, aged 93, and was buried in Sterling Cem., Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1880 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Wayne. Sterling. Roll 1202. P. 230C. Enumeration Dist. 15.

1900 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Wayne. Sterling. Roll 1495. P. 7B. Enumeration Dist. 119.

1910 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Wayne. Sterling. Roll T624\_1428. P. 11A. Enumeration Dist. 103.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1920 Census of the United States. Virginia. Richmond (Independent City). Richmond Lee Ward. Roll T625\_1910. P. 25B. Enumeration Dist. 98.

Pennsylvania Historic and Museum Commission; Pennsylvania, USA; Death Certificates. # 100981.

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Sterling Cemetery, Sterling, Wayne County, Pennsylvania. FAG # 6162402.

D.T. (administered by jthomas1130). DNA match ancestry.com. 23.4 centimorgans share across 2 DNA segments.

D.M. (administered by DCaldwell). Ancestry.com. DNA match. 12.7 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Joseph married **Mary Ann Neville** [14177] [MRIN: 4892] on Jun 1, 1880. Mary was born on Sep 30, 1853 in Easton, PA, USA, died on Mar 2, 1919 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA, aged 65, and was buried in Sterling Cem., Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3981 F i. **Susan J Cross** [14178] was born on Mar 25, 1882 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA and died on Jun 9, 1969, aged 87.
- 3982 F ii. **Katherine May Cross** [14179] was born on Aug 6, 1883 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA and died on Sep 2, 1962 in Stroudsburg, Monroe Co., PA, USA, aged 79.
- 3983 M iii. **Carl J Cross** [14180] was born on Feb 25, 1885 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA and died on Feb 13, 1887 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA, aged 1.
- 3984 M iv. **Royal Joseph Cross** [14181] was born on Apr 11, 1886 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA.
- 3985 F v. **Stella Irene Cross** [14182] was born on Jun 22, 1888 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA, died on Dec 27, 1968 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA, aged 80, and was buried in Sterling Cem., Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA.
- 3986 F vi. **Alice Myrtle Cross** [14183] was born on Aug 17, 1889 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA and died on Jul 4, 1940 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA, aged 50.
- 3987 M vii. **Lowell Harold Cross** [14184] was born on Feb 7, 1896 in Wayne, PA, USA and died on May 15, 1978 in Stroudsburg, Monroe Co., PA, USA, aged 82.

**2475. Horace Cross** [13227] was born on Aug 23, 1855 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA and died on Aug 15, 1859 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA, aged 3.

General Notes: D.T. (administered by jthomas1130). DNA match ancestry.com. 23.4 centimorgans share across 2 DNA segments.

**2476. Isaac W Kipp** [7994] was born in Apr 1842 in Wayne Co., PA, USA and died in 1929 in Pennsylvania, USA, aged 87.

General Notes: Isaac M.

Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

1870 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Pike. Greene. Roll M593\_1446. P. 371A.

Kipp, Isaac W 29 PA Blacksmith  
Kipp, Louisa 28 PA Keeping House  
Kipp, Jennie V 6 PA  
Kipp, Marg I 4 PA  
Kipp, Charles H 5/12 PA

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Isaac married **Louisa I Wolf** [8009] [MRIN: 2771] circa 1863. Louisa was born in 1842 in Pennsylvania, USA and died in 1921 in Pennsylvania, USA, aged 79.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3988 F i. **Jennie V Kipp** [8010] was born circa 1864 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 3989 F ii. **Mary Ida Kipp** [8011] was born circa 1866 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 3990 M iii. **Charles H Kipp** [8012] was born in Dec 1869 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 3991 F iv. **Ella L Kipp** [8013] was born circa 1872 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 3992 M v. **Homer Lee Kipp** [8014] was born on Feb 21, 1881 in Pennsylvania, USA and died in May 1971 in Cresco, Monroe Co., PA, USA, aged 90.

**2477. Horace E Kipp** [7995] was born on Dec 26, 1843 in Greene Twp., Pike Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

1870 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Pike. Greene. Roll M593\_1446. P. 371A.

Kipp, Horace	25	PA	Lumber Mfr
Kipp, Mary	27	PA	Keeping House
Kipp, Edith M	1	PA	
Leshner, William	22	PA	Teamster

1880 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Pike. Greene. Roll 1165. P. 11 (335B). Enumeration Dist. 239.

Kipp, Horace E	36	PA	Lumber Manufact
Kipp, Mary E	37	PA	Keeping House
Kipp, Edith M	11	PA	Attends School
Kipp, Emma A	6	PA	

1900 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Wayne. Paupack. Roll 1495. P. 6A. Enumeration Dist. 124.

Kipp, Horris E	56	PA	Dec. 1843	Manager
Kipp, Mary E	51	PA	Sept. 1842	Keeping House
Kipp, Emma A	26	PA	Mar. 1874	Clerk
Sleezer, Lina	15	PA	Apr. 1885	Servant

1910 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Pike. Milford. Roll T624\_1415. P. 3B. Enumeration Dist. 137.

Kip, Horace E	67	PA	Own Income	
Kip, May E	68	PA		
Gumble, Frederick L	40	PA	Ret. Merchant Groceries etc.	son-in-law
Gumble, Edith M	41	PA		
Gumble, Katherine	20	PA	Niece	

Horace married **Mary M Simons** [8005] [MRIN: 2769] on Jun 24, 1868 in Greene Twp., Pike Co., PA, USA. Mary was born on Sep 12, 1842 in Pennsylvania, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 3993 F i. **Edith M Kipp** [8006] was born in Mar 1869 in Ledgedale, PA, USA, died in 1944 in Plainfield, NJ, USA, aged 75, and was buried in Milford Cem., Milford, Pike Co., PA, USA.
- 3994 F ii. **Emma A Kipp** [8007] was born in Mar 1874 in Pennsylvania, USA, died in 1960 in Milford, Pike Co., PA, USA, aged 86, and was buried in Milford Cem., Milford, Pike Co., PA, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**2478. Benjamin Franklin Kipp** [7996] was born on Jan 7, 1846 in Pennsylvania, USA, died on Nov 11, 1929, aged 83, and was buried in Prospect Cem., East Stroudsburg, Monroe Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

Benjamin Lentz blentz69@gmail.com family bible pages

Settled near the Promised Land, PA. Probably Quaker?

1870 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Pike. Greene. Roll M593\_1446. P. 371A.

Kipp, Benj F 24 PA Lumber Mfr  
Kipp, Susanna 26 PA Keeping House  
Kipp, Thomas 8/12 PA  
Kipp, George 23 PA Lumber Mfr

1880 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Pike. Greene. Roll 1165. P. 23 (342C). Enumeration Dist. 239.

Kipp, Benjamin 34 PA Works in mill  
Kipp, Louisa 22 PA Keeping House  
Kipp, Catharine 9 PA Daughter

1900 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Pike. Greene. Roll 1481. P. 1A. Enumeration Dist. 145.

Kipp, Benjamin 54 PA Jan. 1846 Mail Carrier  
Kipp, Louisa N 42 PA Sept. 1857  
Kipp, Frankie E 18 PA Nov. 1881 Servant  
Kipp, Hannah C 13 PA Aug. 1886 At Home  
Kipp, Benjamin T 2 PA Mar. 1888 At Hme

1910 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Monroe. East Stroudsburg. Roll T624\_1376. P. 7B. Enumeration Dist. 38.

Kipp, Benjamin F 64 PA Night Watch Normal School  
Kipp, Louisa N 52 PA  
Kipp, Hannah C 23 PA School Teacher Public School

1920 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Monroe. East Stroudsburg. Roll T625\_1603. P. 21A. Enumeration Dist. 50.

Kipp, Benjamin F 74 PA Retired  
Kipp, Louisa 62 PA

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Prospect Cemetery, East Stroudsburg, Monroe County, Pennsylvania. Memorial # 105495976.

Benjamin married **Susannah J** [Kipp] [8027] [MRIN: 2776] circa 1868. Susannah was born on Mar 22, 1844, died on Jul 3, 1875, aged 31, and was buried in Zion Cem., Wayne Co., PA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

3995 M i. **Thomas H Kipp** [8028] was born on Oct 17, 1869 in Pennsylvania, USA, died on Jul 1, 1871, aged 1, and was buried in Zion Cem., Wayne Co., PA, USA.

3996 F ii. **Catharine Kipp** [8029] was born in 1871 in Pennsylvania, USA.

Benjamin next married **Louisa N** [Kipp] [8017] [MRIN: 2774] in 1879. Louisa was born on Sep 17, 1857 in Pennsylvania, USA, died on Dec 4, 1930, aged 73, and was buried in Prospect Cem., East Stroudsburg, Monroe Co., PA, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 3997 F i. **Frances (Frankie) Emily Kipp** [8018] was born on Nov 24, 1881 in Pennsylvania, USA, died on Apr 18, 1942 in Branchville, Sussex Co., NJ, USA, aged 60, and was buried in Branchville Cem., Branchville, Sussex Co., NJ, USA.
- 3998 F ii. **Hannah Correll Kipp** [8019] was born on Aug 2, 1886 in Pennsylvania, USA and died on Nov 11, 1970, aged 84.
- 3999 M iii. **Benjamin Thurman Kipp** [8020] was born on Mar 17, 1888 in Greentown, Pike Co., PA, USA, died on Dec 27, 1946, aged 58, and was buried in Prospect Cem., East Stroudsburg, Monroe Co., PA, USA.

**2479. George Washington Kipp** [7997] was born on Mar 28, 1847 in Greene, Pike Co., PA, USA, died on Jul 24, 1911 in Vancouver Island, BC, Can, aged 64, and was buried in Oak Hill Cem., Towanda, PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

### County & Family Histories, PA: 1740-1900

George W. Kipp, one of the leading lumbermen of Jefferson County; a resident of Cortez; well worthy of prominent mention in the pages of this work. Born in Pike County, Pennsylvania on March 28, 1847 Mr. Kipp is a son of John and Hannah Correll Kipp, natives. John of Philadelphia, and Hannah of Sterling, Wayne County, Pennsylvania. They were married at Sterling then shortly thereafter moved to Pike County where they passed the rest of their days, the father dying in October 1892 at the age of seventy-five years, the mother in June 1889, aged sixty-nine. They are laid to rest in Kipp Town Cemetery in Pike County. They were members of the Methodist Church, and Mr. Kipp, in his political predilections, was a Democrat. He carried on farming and lumbering, also operated a sawmill in connection with the lumber business.

Isaac Kipp, great-grandfather of subject, a farmer by occupation, also died in Pike Co.

George W. Kipp, whose name opens this sketch, was reared on his father's farm, receiving his education in the public schools of his native township. He remained on the farm until he was 21 years of age. He then for six years was engaged in the lumber business in Luzerne County; thence, at the end of that time, removing to Wayne County, where for three years he conducted a grist mill and general merchandise store. From there he went to Bradford County, the lumber industry occupying his attention five years; thence to Sullivan County where he engaged in the lumber business, his residence being part of the time in Monroe, Bradford Co., and part of the time in Luzerne Co. In April 1894, Mr. Kipp removed from Kingston to his present hometown of Cortez, Jefferson Co., in which year he built the mill here. Some idea of the magnitude of his business may be gained from the fact that he handles about 15 million feet of lumber per annum, and sometimes ships one and a half million feet in a month. He is also at this time extensively engaged in lumbering in other localities. He owns one-half of the stock in, and is president of, the Towanda Water Works, the company being composed of George W. Kipp of Cortez and E. F. Kizer of Towanda, PA. The timber for the lumber manufactured at the mill here is taken from 6,200 acres of woodland in McCalmont and Oliver townships, Jefferson Co. The Home Lumber Co., in which our subject is active, is composed of D. H. Clark; E. F. Kizer; and George W. Kipp.

On July 15, 1872 in Wayne County, our subject was married to Miss Adelaide M. Kizer of Lackawanna County, Pennsylvania. Born there she is the daughter of Jacob Kizer, a farmer and lumberman of Lackawanna Co.; and two children have blessed this union: Margaret, and Beatrice, both at home. The family is identified with the Methodist Episcopal church; while in standing Mr. Kipp is a thirty-second-degree Free Mason. He has always been loyally interested in the progress of our community wherein he has made his home, and as a staunch Democrat has taken an active interest in politics, although his influence has been used for his friends rather than for himself. He has served a three-year term as a commissioner of Wayne Co.

George married **Martha Adalaide Kizer** [8030] [MRIN: 2777], daughter of **Jacob Kizer** [14361], on Jul 15, 1872 in Wayne Co., PA, USA. Martha was born on Apr 3, 1849 in Pennsylvania, USA and died on Oct 19, 1910, aged 61.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 4000 F i. **Margaret Kipp** [8031] was born on Sep 23, 1874 in Pennsylvania, USA and died on Apr 3, 1928, aged 53.
- 4001 F ii. **Beatrice Kipp** [8032] was born in Apr 1878 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**2480. John A Kipp** [7998] was born on Feb 22, 1849 in Pennsylvania, USA, died on Dec 29, 1920 in Pike Co., PA, USA, aged 71, and was buried in Milford Cem., Milford, Pike Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

1880 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Pike. Greene. Roll 1165. P. 1 (331A). Enumeration Dist. 239.

Kipp, John A 31 PA Co. Supt. of Schools  
Kipp, Adelia 26 PA Keeping House (Confinement)  
Kipp, Lory 5 PA  
Kipp, Horace 2 PA

1900 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Pike. Milford. Roll 1481. P. 8B. Enumeration Dist. 148.

**Note: John is not listed?**

Kipp, Adelia 47 PA Aug. 1852  
Kipp, Leroy C 24 PA Aug. 1875 Druggist  
Kipp, Horace O 22 PA Jan. 1878 Postal Clerk  
Kipp, Etta E 18 PA Dec. 1881  
Kipp, Annie A 16 PA Aug. 1883 At School  
Kipp, Clyde I 14 PA Dec. 1885 Boat - black  
Kipp, Ernest E 10 PA Dec. 1889 Telegraph Messenger  
Pine Jennie 21 NY Oct. 1878 Boarder Telegraph Operator

1910 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Pike. Milford. Roll T624\_1415. P. 2A. Enumeration Dist. 137.

Kip, John A 61 PA Lawyer Private Practice  
Kip, Adelia C 57 PA  
Cuddeback, Albert L 35 PA Son-in-law Merchant Ret Store & Hardware  
Cuddeback, Etta L 28 PA

1920 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Pike. Milford. Roll T625\_1610. P. 4A. Enumeration Dist. 177.

Kipp, John A 70 PA Lawyer Own Office  
Kipp, Adelia C 67 PA  
Cuddeback, Etta L 38 PA Wd Proprietor Hardware Store

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Milford Cemetery, Milford, Pike County, Pennsylvania. Memorial # 31375520.

John married **Adelia C** [Kipp] [8034] [MRIN: 2779] in 1874. Adelia was born on Aug 3, 1852 in Pennsylvania, USA, died on Jan 14, 1931 in Pike Co., PA, USA, aged 78, and was buried in Milford Cem., Milford, Pike Co., PA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4002 M i. **Leroy Emmett Kipp** [8035] was born on Aug 23, 1875 in Pennsylvania, USA and died on Jan 18, 1967 in Syracuse, Onondaga Co., NY, USA, aged 91.
- 4003 M ii. **Horace O Kipp** [8036] was born in Jan 1878 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 4004 F iii. **Etta E (Etta L) Kipp** [8037] was born in Dec 1881 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 4005 F iv. **Annie A Kipp** [8038] was born in Aug 1883 in Pennsylvania, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

4006 M v. **Clyde Ira Kipp** [8039] was born on Dec 20, 1885 in Pennsylvania, USA, died on Aug 20, 1926 in Pike Co., PA, USA, aged 40, and was buried in Milford Cem., Milford, Pike Co., PA, USA.

4007 M vi. **Ernest E Kipp** [8040] was born in Dec 1889 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**2481. Mary Kipp** [7999] was born in 1851.

General Notes: Sources:  
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

Mary married **S Vangorder** [8046] [MRIN: 2783] circa 1876. S was born in Oct 1855 in Pennsylvania, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

4008 M i. **Royal Homer Vangorder** [8047] was born in 1876.

4009 F ii. **Nellie L Vangorder** [8048] was born in May 1881 in Pennsylvania, USA.

4010 M iii. **Jerold R Vangorder** [8049] was born on Oct 16, 1882 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**2482. Susannah A Kipp** [8000] was born in Jan 1853 in Pennsylvania, USA, died in 1920 in Wayne Co., PA, USA, aged 67, and was buried in Hopedale Moravian Cem., Pike County, PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:  
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

1920 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Pike. Greene. Roll T625\_1610. P. 4A. Enumeration Dist. 173.  
Heberling, William 38 PA Farmer Home Farm  
Heberling, Hannah 36 PA  
Gilpin, Susan 66 PA Mother-in-law Wd

FindAGrave www.findagrave.com. Hopedale Moravian Cemetery, Pike County, Pennsylvania. Memorial # 81611763.

Susannah married **Thomas Harrison Gilpin** [8051] [MRIN: 2785] circa 1869. Thomas was born in Jul 1841 in Wayne Co., PA, USA, died in 1916 in Wayne Co., PA, USA, aged 75, and was buried in Hopedale Moravian Cem., Pike County, PA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

4011 M i. **John R Gilpin** [8052] was born in Feb 1871 in Pennsylvania, USA.

4012 M ii. **Grant Howard Gilpin** [8053] was born on Jan 1, 1873 in Pennsylvania, USA.

4013 F iii. **Mary E Gilpin** [8054] was born in 1875.

4014 M iv. **Frank M Gilpin** [8055] was born on Nov 15, 1876 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA.

4015 F v. **Susannah Gilpin** [8056] was born in 1880.

4016 F vi. **Hannah A Gilpin** [8057] was born in 1884 in Pennsylvania, USA.

4017 M vii. **Thomas Harrison Gilpin** [8058] was born on Sep 23, 1885 in Greentown, PA, USA, died in 1955 in Wayne Co., NY, USA, aged 70, and was buried in Hopedale Moravian Cem., Pike County, PA, USA.

**2483. Margaret A Kipp** [8001] was born circa 1855 in Pennsylvania, USA.

General Notes: Sources:  
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

Margaret married **Horatio Simons** [8059] [MRIN: 2786] circa 1876. Horatio was born circa 1852 in Pennsylvania, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

4018 F i. **Clara Simons** [8060] was born in 1877.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

4019 F ii. **Lizzie Simons** [8061] was born in 1879.

**2484. Thomas J Kipp** [8002] was born in 1857 in Pennsylvania, USA, died on Nov 11, 1861, aged 4, and was buried in Old Greentown/Kipp Cem., Greentown, Pike Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Old Greentown/Kipp Cemetery, Greentown, Pike Co., Pennsylvania. Memorial # 6164184.

**2485. Elizabeth R Kipp** [8003] was born on Aug 1, 1859 in Pennsylvania, USA, died on Jul 15, 1916 in Pike Co., PA, USA, aged 56, and was buried in Old Greentown/Kipp Cem., Greentown, Pike Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Old Greentown/Kipp Cemetery, Pike County, Pennsylvania. Memorial # 6164089.

Elizabeth married **George H Banks** [8062] [MRIN: 2787], son of **Samuel Banks** [11240] and **Mary** [Banks] [11241], circa 1880. George was born on Aug 5, 1855 in Pennsylvania, USA, died on Oct 16, 1920 in Pike Co., PA, USA, aged 65, and was buried in Old Greentown/Kipp Cem., Greentown, Pike Co., PA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

4020 F i. **Florence T Banks** [8063] was born in Jul 1881 in Pennsylvania, USA.

4021 M ii. **Samuel L Banks** [8064] was born in Apr 1883 in Pennsylvania, USA.

4022 F iii. **Mabel M Banks** [8065] was born in Dec 1887 in Pennsylvania, USA.

4023 F iv. **Myrtle G Banks** [8066] was born in Sep 1894 in Pennsylvania, USA.

4024 M v. **Horace Kipp Banks** [8067] was born on May 29, 1900 in Pennsylvania, USA and died in May 1984 in Baxter Co., AR, USA, aged 84.

**2486. Baxter B Kip** [7069] was born in Jul 1861 in Pennsylvania, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

1900 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Lackawanna. Roaring Brook. Roll 1419. P. 4B. Enumeration Dist. 41.

Kipp, Baxter B	38	PA	July 1861	Grocer
Kipp, Elizabeth A	39	PA	Feb. 1861	
Kipp, Nettie H	17	PA	Sept. 1882	
Kipp, Oscar H	16	PA	May 1884	At School
Kipp, Anna M	14	PA	March 1886	At School
Kipp, Dorothy	3	PA	Dec. 1896	
Kipp, Earl F	8	PA	Oct. 1891	At School
Kipp, Helen E	7	PA	Nov, 1892	At School
Kipp, Lepha	5	PA	Nov, 1894	At School

1910 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Lackawanna. Elmhurst. Roll T624\_1358. P. 1B. Enumeration Dist. 51.

Kipp, Baxter B	48	PA	Farmer Own farm
Kipp, Anna E	49	PA	
Kipp, Oscar	25	PA	Carpenter House Contractor
Kipp, Anna	24	PA	
Kipp, Earl	18	PA	Tel Operator L VARR
Kipp, Helen	17	PA	
Kipp, Lepha	15	PA	

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kipp, Dorothy 13 PA  
Kipp, George W 6 PA

1930 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Montour. Mahoning. Roll 2085. P. 3A. Enumeration Dist. 12.

Kipp, Baxter B 68 PA Laborer Odd Jobs  
Kipp, Anna I 41 PA  
Starr, Nellie M 20 PA Step Daughter

1940 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Montour. Mahoning. Roll T627\_3587. P. 2B. Enumeration Dist. 47-12.

Kipp, Baxter 78 PA

Baxter married **Elizabeth Anna Krieger** [7070] [MRIN: 2378] circa 1881. Elizabeth was born on Feb 21, 1861 in Pennsylvania, USA, died on Dec 25, 1918, aged 57, and was buried in Old Greentown/Kipp Cem., Greentown, Pike Co., PA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4025 F i. **Nettie H Kipp** [8068] was born in Sep 1882 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 4026 M ii. **Oscar Henry Kipp** [8069] was born on May 15, 1884 in Greentown, Pike Co., PA, USA.
- 4027 F iii. **Anna M Kipp** [8070] was born in Mar 1886 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 4028 M iv. **Baxter W Kipp** [8071] was born on Apr 2, 1889 in Greentown, PA, USA, died on Feb 18, 1900, aged 10, and was buried in Old Greentown/Kipp Cem., Greentown, Pike Co., PA, USA.
- 4029 M v. **Earl Fredrick Kipp** [8072] was born on Oct 20, 1891 in Greentown, PA, USA.
- 4030 F vi. **Helen E Kipp** [8073] was born in Nov 1892 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 4031 M vii. **Lepha Kipp** [8074] was born in Nov 1894 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 4032 F viii. **Dorothy Correll Kipp** [7071] was born in Dec 1896 in Greentown, PA, USA and died on Aug 18, 1953 in New Jersey, aged 56.
- 4033 M ix. **George W Kipp** [8075] was born in 1903 in Pennsylvania, USA, died in 1917, aged 14, and was buried in Old Greentown/Kipp Cem., Greentown, Pike Co., PA, USA.

Baxter next married **Anna I** [Kipp] [8080] [MRIN: 2789] before 1929. Anna was born circa 1889 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**2487. Helen Kipp** [8004] was born circa 1866 in Pennsylvania, USA.

General Notes: Sources:  
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

Helen married **Simeon Pipper** [8081] [MRIN: 2790].

**2488. Isaac Kipp** [13830].

**2489. Emily Kipp** [13831].

**2490. Walter S Kipp** [13832].

**2491. Roxanne Kipp** [13833].

**2492. Homer E Hodgson** [13287] was born in 1852 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**2493. Henry D Hodgson** [13289] was born in 1852 in Pennsylvania, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**2494. Frank Levey Hodgson** [13286] was born in 1856 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**2495. Brennen Hodgson** [13299] was born in 1858 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**2496. Arthur Hodgson** [13300] was born in 1860 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**2497. Annie Maria Hodgson** [13288] was born in Jun 1861 in Daleville, Lackawanna Co., PA, USA and died circa 1900, aged about 39.

Annie married **George Smith Hanks** [13294] [MRIN: 4539], son of **Reuel Hanks Jr** [13301] and **Harriet Smith** [13302], on Apr 9, 1890 in Daleville, Lackawanna Co., PA, USA. George was born on Apr 3, 1862 in Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA and died on Oct 20, 1955 in Port Jarvis, Orange Co., NY, USA, aged 93.

Children from this marriage were:

4034 F i. **Hellen Hodgson Hanks** [13295] was born on Jul 7, 1893 in Wyalusing, Bradford Co., PA, USA, died on Aug 18, 1958 in Akron, Summit Co., OH, USA, aged 65, and was buried in Lakewood Cem., Akron, Summit Co., OH, USA.

4035 M ii. **Charles Brodhood Hanks** [13296] was born on Jun 8, 1895 in Wyalusing, Bradford Co., PA, USA and died before 1930.

**2498. Maggie J Hodgson** [13290] was born in 1863 in Pennsylvania, USA.

General Notes: Twin

**2499. J Keene Hodgson** [13291] was born in 1863 in Pennsylvania, USA.

General Notes: Twin

**2500. David D Hodgson** [13292] was born in 1865 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**2501. John H Hodgson** [13293] was born in 1868 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**2502. George D. Weir** [7111] was born in 1844 in Jackson Co., OH, USA and died on Nov 30, 1864 in Spring Hill, TN, USA, aged 20.

General Notes: He joined Fremont's Campaign at Tipton, Missouri, October 18, 1861. He was killed in the Civil War where he was the flag bearer during the battle at Spring Hill, Tennessee. He fought so hard to retain the flag that the Rebel general rode up and called his men off stating, "this soldier is too brave to die like this." He was carried away by his unit and died the next day in hospital.

Service Record:

Name: George D. Weir; Rank: Private; Unit: Company C, Forty-second Infantry, Illinois Volunteers; Age: 21; Height: 5'8"; Hair: Brown; Eyes: Black; Complexion: Light; Marital State: ----; Occupation: Farmer; Nativity: Town ----, County Jackson, State Ohio.

**2503. Jane Ann Weir** [7112] was born on Mar 29, 1845.

**2504. Sarah M. Weir** [7113] was born on Nov 8, 1847.

**2505. Mary Elizabeth Weir** [7114] was born in 1848.

**2506. Harriet Levina Weir** [7115] was born on Aug 16, 1851.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**2507. Andrew J. Weir** [7116] was born in 1853.

**2508. Ella Cornelia Weir** [7117] was born on Jan 25, 1854.

**2509. Mary Jane (Mae) Kipp** [6103] was born in Noble Co., OH, USA.

**2510. Jeduthan De Wint Kipp** [6104] was born on May 8, 1853 in Rochester, OH, USA and died on Mar 10, 1911, aged 57.

General Notes: Charles Fremont.

Jeduthan married **Ruth Lewis** [6110] [MRIN: 2070] on Mar 27, 1881.

Children from this marriage were:

4036 M i. **Lewis Fremont Kipp** [6112] died on Jan 25, 1962.

4037 F ii. **Ruth Ellen Kipp** [6113] died on Aug 28, 1963.

4038 M iii. **Bron Orville Kipp** [6114] died on Sep 1, 1971.

4039 F iv. **Cora Belle Kipp** [6115] was born on Sep 22, 1883 and died on Jul 23, 1951, aged 67.

4040 M v. **Charles Steward Parnell Kipp** [6116] was born on Jan 16, 1885 and died on Dec 12, 1887, aged 2.

4041 F vi. **Mary Lydia Kipp** [6117] was born on Aug 8, 1888 and died on Jul 21, 1968, aged 79.

4042 M vii. **Edison Dewint Kipp** [6118] was born on Nov 8, 1894.

4043 F viii. **Alma Lucille Kipp** [6119] was born on Feb 8, 1896 and died on Dec 5, 1975, aged 79.

**2511. Frank William Kipp** [6105] was born on Oct 18, 1854 in Renrock, OH, USA and died on Oct 20, 1920, aged 66.

Frank married **Dorothea F. Leopold** [6111] [MRIN: 2071].

Children from this marriage were:

4044 F i. **Ethel Kipp** [6120].

4045 M ii. **Malcolm Barry Kipp** [6121] was born on Feb 14, 1890 and died on May 13, 1924, aged 34.

4046 F iii. **Myron Kipp** [6122] was born on Dec 2, 1902.

**2512. Cob Fremont Kipp** [6106] was born on Oct 17, 1856 in Ohio, USA and died on Jan 16, 1938 in Washington, DC, USA, aged 81.

General Notes: He came to Columbus, Ohio with his family in 1870. He drove a horse drawn street car in Columbus for a few years and then went out west. He enlisted in the U.S. Army December 2, 1875 at a camp near Fort Buford, Dakota Territory as a Private, Troop D, 7th Regmt, U.S. Calvary under the command of Capt. Thomas B. Weir, with the forces of Major Marcus Reno under the command of General George Armstrong Custer.

From Eugene Kipp.

Cob married **Maggie Stierhoff** [6108] [MRIN: 2068] on Jul 6, 1888.

Cob next married **Olive Irene Carter** [6109] [MRIN: 2069] on Jun 9, 1891.

**2513. Isaac Leonard Kipp** [6107] was born on Jan 9, 1859 in Renrock, Noble Co., OH, USA, died on Feb 3, 1944 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA, aged 85, and was buried in Green Lawn Cem., Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1880 Census of the United States. Ohio. Franklin. Franklin. P. 18. Roll 1015. Enumeration Dist. 7.

Kipp, Leonard 22 Ohio Laborer

Kipp, Barbara 20 Prusia Keeping house

Kipp, Edith 3m Mar Ohio

1910 Census Miracode Index. Ohio. Franklin. Columbus Ward 9. Roll T624\_1182. P. 1A. Enumeration Dist. 130.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kipp, Leonard 51 Ohio Mason Stone Company  
 Kipp, Cora 44 Ohio  
 Kipp, Ethel 23 Ohio  
 Kipp, Lydia 20 Ohio Stenographer Seed Company  
 Kipp, Nellie 18 Ohio Box Maker Box Factory  
 Kipp, Ralph 15 Ohio Water By Stone Co.  
 Kipp, Thomas 13 Ohio  
 Kipp, Martha 9 Ohio  
 Kipp, Lillian 7 Ohio  
 Kipp, Edward 5 Ohio  
 Kipp, Kenneth 2 Ohio

1920 Census of the United States. Ohio. Franklin. Franklin. P. 7B. Roll T625\_1379. Enumeraiton Dist. 8.

Kipp, Leonard 60 Ohio Laborer  
 Kipp, Cora 53 Ohio  
 Kipp, Thomas 22 Ohio Messenger Telephone Co.  
 Kipp, Martha 19 Ohio Operator Telephone Co.  
 Kipp, Lillian 17 Ohio Claim Clerk Light Co.  
 Kipp, Edward 15 Ohio  
 Kipp, Kenneth 11 Ohio  
 Williaed, Albert 27 Ohio Boarder Laborer Green House  
 Falkinburg, Harry 62 PA Boarder

1930 Census of the United States. Ohio. Franklin. Franklin. P. 1A. Roll 1792. Enumeraiton Dist. 181.

Kipp, Leonard I 71 Ohio Laborer  
 Kipp, Cora B 64 Ohio  
 Kipp, Lydia J 40 Ohio Bookeeper Hardware Store  
 Kipp, Thomas W 33 Ohio Laborer Greenlawn Cemetery  
 Kipp, William E 24 Ohio Laborer Greenlawn Cemetery  
 Kipp, Kenneth K 22 Ohio  
 Murphey, Martha M 29 Ohio daughter  
 Murphey, Ralph P 4 4/12 Ohio grandson  
 Murphey, Miriam B 1 8/12 Ohio granddaughter

1940 Census of the United States. Ohio. Franklin. Franklin. Roll T627\_3068. P. 8B. Enumeration Dist. 25-21A.

Kipp, Leonard I 81 OH  
 Kipp, Cora Belle 73 OH  
 Murphey, Martha 39 OH Daughter Wd  
 Murphey, Ralph Randall 14 OH Grandson Paper Carrier Newspaper  
 Murphey, Miram Belle 11 OH Granddaughter  
 Saylor, Ralph Leonard 17 OH Grandson

Ohio Deaths. Leonard I Kipp. Died Feb. 3, 1944. Franklin Co.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Green Lawn Cemetery, Columbus, Franklin County, Ohio. Memorial # 93655026.

Isaac married **Barbara Anne Stieroff** [6125] [MRIN: 2074] circa 1879. Barbara was born in Sep 1860 in Prussia and died in Aug 1883, aged 22.

Children from this marriage were:

4047 F i. **Edith May Kipp** [6129] was born on Feb 24, 1880 in Ohio, USA, died on Apr 10, 1959, aged 79, and was buried in Green Lawn Cem., Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

4048 M ii. **Charles Raymond Kipp** [6131] was born on Aug 12, 1882 and died in Apr 1883.

Isaac next married **Cora Belle (Flora) McCoy** [6126] [MRIN: 2075], daughter of **William McCoy** [6127] and **Martha Humphreys** [6128], in 1886. Cora was born on Sep 3, 1866 in Ohio, USA, died on Dec 27, 1943 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA, aged 77, and was buried in Green Lawn Cem., Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4049 F i. **Ethel Camille Kipp** [6132] was born on Apr 13, 1887 in Ohio, USA, died on Aug 22, 1954, aged 67, and was buried in Green Lawn Cem., Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA.
- 4050 F ii. **Lydia Jane Kipp** [6133] was born on Nov 15, 1889 in Ohio, USA, died on Aug 27, 1948 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA, aged 58, and was buried in Green Lawn Cem., Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA.
- 4051 F iii. **Nellie Marie Kipp** [6134] was born on Mar 30, 1892 in Ohio, USA, died on Apr 28, 1970, aged 78, and was buried in Green Lawn Cem., Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA.
- 4052 M iv. **Ralph William Kipp** [6135] was born on Aug 30, 1894 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA and died on Feb 3, 1968 in Gainesville, Hall Co., GA, USA, aged 73.
- 4053 M v. **Thomas Wissinger Kipp** [6136] was born on Mar 11, 1897 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA, died on Jul 8, 1938, aged 41, and was buried in Green Lawn Cem., Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA.
- 4054 F vi. **Martha Mildred Kipp** [6137] was born on Oct 5, 1900 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA and died in 1987, aged 87.
- 4055 F vii. **Lillian Cleo Kipp** [6138] was born on Dec 21, 1902 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA and died in 1979, aged 77.
- 4056 M viii. **William Edward Kipp** [6139] was born on Aug 15, 1904 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA, died on Jul 4, 1972 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA, aged 67, and was buried in Green Lawn Cem., Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA.
- 4057 M ix. **Kenneth Kermit Kipp** [6140] was born on Mar 28, 1908 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA, died on Sep 18, 1974 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA, aged 66, and was buried in Green Lawn Cem., Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA.

**2514. Katherine Sayrs** [10602] was born on Apr 19, 1812 and died on Feb 15, 1882, aged 69.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Dec. 1909 & Apr. 1911. Baltus Van Kleeck (Klock). Approved. SAR member No. 21625.

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Sept. 1920. Baltus Van Kleeck (Klock). Approved. SAR member No. 34271.

Katherine married **Isaac Moore** [10603] [MRIN: 3646] in 1831. Isaac was born on Feb 13, 1803 and died on Nov 17, 1884, aged 81.

The child from this marriage was:

- 4058 F i. **Martha Jane Moore** [10604] was born on Apr 27, 1835 and died on Dec 3, 1916, aged 81.

**2515. Anna Kipp** [9837] was born in 1827 in New York, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 2516. Abraham Kipp** [8203] was born on Nov 21, 1825 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.
- 2517. Elisabeth Kipp** [8204] was born on May 9, 1827 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.
- 2518. Isaac Kipp** [8205] was born on May 8, 1829 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.
- 2519. Alida Kipp** [8206] was born on Sep 14, 1831 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.
- 2520. David E Kipp** [8207] was born on Sep 22, 1833 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.
- 2521. Lucetta Kipp** [8208] was born on May 1, 1835 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.
- 2522. John J Kipp** [8209] was born on May 20, 1838 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.
- 2523. Tunis Kipp** [8210] was born on Sep 19, 1840 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.
- 2524. Sarah Olive Kipp** [8211] was born on Jun 8, 1842 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA, died on Jul 26, 1896 in Stillwater, Saratoga Co., NY, USA, aged 54, and was buried in Stillwater, Union Cemetery, Saratoga Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Albert and Arent Andriessen Bradt. Cynthia Brott Biasca. 1990. Cynthia Brott Biasca, 3365 Sutton Loop, Fremont CA 94536 Wolfe City, Texas: Henington Publishing Company. 1990.

Sarah married **Frederick Bliss Smith** [8214] [MRIN: 2846], son of **Lansing Smith** [8215] and **Marial Dakin** [8216], in Stillwater, Saratoga Co., NY, USA. Frederick was born on Sep 1, 1847 in Stillwater, Saratoga Co., NY, USA and died on Jan 28, 1932 in Stillwater, Saratoga Co., NY, USA, aged 84.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4059 F i. **Carrie M Smith** [9853] was born on Jul 26, 1870 in Stillwater, Saratoga Co., NY, USA and died on Jul 11, 1902, aged 31.
- 4060 M ii. **Francis Smith** [9854] was born in Jan 1872.

- 2525. Charles H Kipp** [8212] was born on Nov 9, 1844 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.
- 2526. Solomon Kipp** [8213] was born on Dec 9, 1846 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA.
- 2527. Abraham J Kipp Jr** [9621] was born on Oct 4, 1844 in Schaghticoke, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA, died on Oct 21, 1918 in Colburn, Tippecanoe Co., IN, USA, aged 74, and was buried in Colburn United Brethern Cem., Colburn, Tippecanoe Co., IN, USA.

General Notes: Co. K, 125th N. Y. V. Infantry.  
1st Brig., 3d Div., 2d A.C.

s/o Abram. h/o Catherine.

=====

ABRAM J. KIPP: Was born in New York State Oct. 11, 1845, and was a son of ABRAM and ANNIE (RANSOM) KIPP, both deceased. In Colburn, Ind., he was married to CATHERINE ISLEY April, 1867. She was a daughter of PHILIP and ELIZABETH ISLEY deceased, and was born Sept. 11, 1850, in Indiana. She passed away June, 1888, leaving five children, HAWLEY W. dec., IDA B., ERNEST E., RICHARD dec., and NELLIE. Comrade KIPP was a farmer by occupation, when he was enrolled at the age of 17 years, September, 1862, at Troy, N. Y., as a private in Co. K, 125th N. Y. V. I., 1st Brig., 3d Div., 2d A. C. He was promoted to Corp. and to Sergt., and so served in the battles of Harpers Ferry, Leander, Gettysburg, Siege of Petersburg, Ft. Steadman, Sheridan Raid, Southside R. R., and all the engagements of his Regt., to the surrender of Lee. He served eight months in 7th N. Y. Cav. (known as Ellsworth Avengers) until it disbanded, then joined the 125th N. Y. V. I. July 3, 1863, he lost his hearing by heavy cannonading at Gettysburg; he was also taken prisoner, was held three days in Libby prison, Belle Isle six months when he was paroled and sent to Annapolis, Md., where he remained three months; he was then exchanged and rejoined his

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

command near Alexandria, Va. Comrade KIPP and family are members of the U. B. Church; he is a lumberman and his address is Colburn, Ind.

Sources:

Presidents, Soldiers, Statesmen, Vol. II (New York: H. H. Hardesty, 1896) p. 1204. Sources:  
John Kipp, Fort Wayne, Indiana: jandkkipp@verizon.net

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Colburn United Brethern Cemetery, Colburn, Tippecanoe County, Indiana.  
Memorial # 94212687.

Abraham married **Catherine Isley** [13770] [MRIN: 3283], daughter of **Philip Isley** [13771] and **Elizabeth** [Isley] [13772], in Apr 1867 in Colburn, Tippecanoe Co., IN, USA. Catherine was born on Sep 11, 1850 in Indiana, USA, died on Jun 23, 1889, aged 38, and was buried in Colburn United Brethern Cem., Colburn, Tippecanoe Co., IN, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4061 M i. **Richard Kipp** [13776] was born circa 1861, died on Sep 22, 1866 in Colburn, Tippecanoe Co., IN, USA, aged about 5, and was buried in Colburn United Brethern Cem., Colburn, Tippecanoe Co., IN, USA.
- 4062 M ii. **Hawley W Kipp** [13773] was born circa 1870, died on Mar 14, 1889 in Colburn, Tippecanoe Co., IN, USA, aged about 19, and was buried in Colburn United Brethern Cem., Colburn, Tippecanoe Co., IN, USA.
- 4063 F iii. **Nellie Blanche Kipp** [13777] was born in 1883, died on Jul 11, 1984 in Colburn, Tippecanoe Co., IN, USA, aged 101, and was buried in Colburn United Brethern Cem., Colburn, Tippecanoe Co., IN, USA.
- 4064 F iv. **Ida B Kipp** [13774].
- 4065 M v. **Ernest E Kipp** [13775].

Abraham next married **Eva** [Kipp] [13779] [MRIN: 4719] circa 1889.

The child from this marriage was:

- 4066 M i. **Floyd D Kipp** [9622] was born on Feb 23, 1900, died on Mar 3, 1959 in Colburn, Tippecanoe Co., IN, USA, aged 59, and was buried in Colburn United Brethern Cem., Colburn, Tippecanoe Co., IN, USA.

**2528. William Elton Kipp** [2788] was born on Oct 12, 1818 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA and died in 1901, aged 83.

General Notes: Married by Rev. N. Cline, probably at Saugerties.

The will of William E. Kipp of Saugerties, Ulster Co., N.Y. is dated Aug. 28, 1893 and was probated Dec. 23, 1901.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 319, p. 366, 372.

Marriages The Saugerties Telegraph 1846-1870 and Obituaries, Death Notices and Genealogical Gleanings The Ulster Telegraph 1846-1848. Published by S.S. Hommel, Editor and Proprietor. Ulster, NY. Copied and indexed by Audrey M. Klinkenberg, Saugerties, New York.

William married **Nellie Hommel** [2934] [MRIN: 982], daughter of **Elias Hommel** [2935] and **Maria Mower** [2936], on Oct 21, 1851 in Saugerties, NY, USA. Nellie was born on Nov 4, 1822 in Saugerties, NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4067 F i. **Jennie Kipp** [2937] was born on Mar 24, 1853.
- 4068 M ii. **Albert Kipp** [2938] was born on Aug 18, 1856 and died on Apr 18, 1857.
- 4069 F iii. **Mary Etta Kipp** [2939] was born on Aug 11, 1858 and died on Nov 4, 1858.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

4070 F iv. **Annie Kipp** [2940] was born on Dec 2, 1859.

**2529. James Brown Kipp** [2789] was born on Jan 13, 1821 in Kinderhook, NY, USA and died on Sep 17, 1886 in Los Angeles Co., CA, USA, aged 65.

General Notes: He left his home in Saugerties in 1836 and went to the Sandwich Islands and on whaling voyages, finally settling in California.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 320. p. 365, 373.

James married **Elizabeth Davidson** [2941] [MRIN: 984] on Nov 9, 1870 in Los Angeles Co., CA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

4071 F i. **Nettie E V Kipp** [2943] was born on Jan 19, 1872 in Los Angeles, CA, USA.

4072 M ii. **George F L Kipp** [2944] was born on Sep 4, 1873.

**2530. Elizabeth Van Benschoten Kip** [2790] was born on Apr 29, 1823 and died on Feb 13, 1885, aged 61.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 366.

**2531. Sarah Jane Kip** [2791] was born on Aug 10, 1825 and died on Aug 22, 1827, aged 2.

**2532. Andrew Kip** [2792] was born on Oct 14, 1827 and died on Apr 18, 1893, aged 65.

General Notes: Unmarried.

**2533. Henry Kipp** [8234] was born in Oct 1829 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Kipp Family Genealogy Forum, 2004.

Henry married **Helen M** [Kipp] [10371] [MRIN: 3545]. Helen was born in Aug 1840 in New York, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

4073 M i. **Harry Kipp** [10372] was born about 1878.

**2534. Amos Kipp** [8235] was born in Nov 1834 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Served in the Cival War. His widow received a pension.

Sources:

Kipp Family Genealogy Forum, 2004.

Amos married **Elinor E** [Kipp] [10375] [MRIN: 3547]. Elinor was born in Jun 1842 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

4074 F i. **Mary Kipp** [10376] was born about 1861.

4075 F ii. **Henrietta Kipp** [10377] was born about 1867.

4076 M iii. **Charles A Kipp** [10378] was born in 1869.

4077 M iv. **William Kipp** [10379] was born about 1871.

4078 M v. **John A Kipp** [10380] was born in Jul 1873.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 4079 F vi. **Ella Kipp** [10381] was born about 1875.  
4080 M vii. **George Kipp** [10382] was born in Mar 1879.  
4081 M viii. **Robert J Kipp** [10383] was born in May 1885.

**2535. Hannah S Kipp** [8236] was born in 1836 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:  
Kipp Family Genealogy Forum, 2004.

**2536. Renselaer Kip** [8237] was born in 1838 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:  
Kipp Family Genealogy Forum, 2004.

**2537. John W Kipp** [8238] was born in 1840 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:  
Kipp Family Genealogy Forum, 2004.

John married **Dorothy A** [Kipp] [10384] [MRIN: 3548].

Children from this marriage were:

- 4082 F i. **Carrie E Kipp** [10385] was born about 1862.  
4083 F ii. **Elizabeth Kipp** [10386] was born about 1864.  
4084 F iii. **Marietta Kipp** [10387] was born about 1866.  
4085 F iv. **Ada Kipp** [10388] was born in 1870.

**2538. Theodore Kipp** [8239] was born about 1845 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:  
Kipp Family Genealogy Forum, 2004.

Theodore married **Helen** [Kipp] [10389] [MRIN: 3549]. Helen was born about 1848 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4086 M i. **Frank Kipp** [10390] was born in 1867.  
4087 F ii. **Sarah Kipp** [10391] was born in 1870.

**2539. Diadama Kipp** [8240] was born about 1846 in New York, USA.

**2540. Silus Kipp** [8241] was born in May 1850 in New York, USA and died after 1900 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Silas. Served in the Cival War. Unmarried.

Sources:  
Kipp Family Genealogy Forum, 2004.

**2541. Tammy (Fanny) Kipp** [8242] was born in 1850 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:  
Kipp Family Genealogy Forum, 2004.

**2542. Edward Pitcher Kip** [2794] was born on Nov 16, 1823 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:  
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 321, p. 366.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1850 Census of the United States. Illinois. Woodford. District 56. Roll M432\_134. P. 445A.

Barton, Theadore S 55 MA Blacksmith  
Barton, Clarissa 53 NY  
Barton, Emaline 25 TN  
Barton, Levi 21 IL  
Barton, Nathaniel 15 IL  
Barton, Louise 12 IL  
Kipp, Edward 25 NY Harness Maker

Illinois, Marriages, 1851-1900.

Edward Kipp married Emeline L Barton, Feb. 9, 1854. Woodford County, Illinois.

1860 Census of the United States. Illinois. Woodford. Metamora. Roll M653\_241. P. 5 (631).

Kipp, Edward 36 NY Harness Maker  
Kipp, Emeline 35 TN  
Kipp, Charles B 2 IL

1870 Census of the United States. Illinois. Woodford. Metamora. Roll M593\_295. P. 5 (345A).

Kipp, Edward 46 NY Banker  
Kipp, Emeline 45 TN Keep House  
Kipp, Charles 11 IL

1880 Census of the United States. Illinois. Woodford. Metamora. Roll 262. P. 25 (445A). Enumeration Dist, 229.

Kipp, Edward 57 NY Fire Insurance Agent

1900 Census of the United States. Colorado. Araphoe. Denver. Roll 118. P. 1B. Enumeration Dist. 61.

Kipp, Edward 77 NY Nov. 1823  
Kipp, Emeline 76 TN March 1824  
Barton, Levy B 72 IL Nov. 1828 Bro-in-law Wheelwright  
Barton, Lindsay Dee 54 IL Sept. 1846 Sister-in-law Housekeeper

Edward married **Emeline Barton** [13747] [MRIN: 4706], daughter of **Theadore S Barton** [13749] and **Clarissa** [Barton] [13750], on Feb 9, 1854 in Woodford Co., IL, USA. Emeline was born in Mar 1824 in Tennessee, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

4088 M i. **Charles B Kip** [13748] was born in 1859 in Illinois, USA.

**2543. Martha Helen Kip** [2795] was born on Oct 2, 1825.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 326.

**2544. Philip Henry Kipp** [2796] was born on Dec 20, 1827 in New York, USA and died on Feb 4, 1899, aged 71.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 322, p. 366.

1860 US Census. Illinois. Tazewell, Delavan. Roll M653\_232. P. 477.

Kipp, Philip H 33 NY Harness Maker  
Kipp, Rebecca 23 OH  
Kipp, Jennie 6/12 IL

1870 US Census. Missouri. Clinton, Cameron. Roll M593\_721. P. 165B

Kipp, P H 43 NY Keeps Grocery  
Kipp, Rebecca 33 OH  
Kipp, Jinnie 10 IL

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kipp, Charles 8 IL  
Kipp, Willie E 6 IL  
Kipp, Florence 3 IL  
Birt, Will 34 Eng

1880 US Census. Missouri. Clinton. Cameron. Roll 682. P. 489B

Kipp, Phillip H 52 NY Grocer  
Kipp, Rebecca 42 OH  
Kipp, Jennie 20 IL  
Kipp, Charles 18 IL  
Kipp, William 16 IL  
Kipp, Florence 13 IL  
Kipp, Joseph 3 MO  
Kipp, John 2 MO

Possible first marriage. This could be another Philip.

The New Jersey Archives web site: [www.njarchives.org](http://www.njarchives.org)

Index to Marriage Records, 1848-1867; Ref: Bk. AC : Pg. 34.

Registration Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ.

Philip married **Rebecca Slaughter** [8131] [MRIN: 2811] in 1858 in Tazewell Co., IL, USA. Rebecca was born on Feb 25, 1837 in Ohio and died on Jul 11, 1890, aged 53.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4089 F i. **Jennie Kipp** [8132] was born in 1860 in Illinois, USA.
- 4090 M ii. **Charles Kipp** [10997] was born in 1862 in Illinois, USA.
- 4091 M iii. **William E Kipp** [10998] was born in 1864 in Illinois, USA.
- 4092 F iv. **Florence Kipp** [10999] was born in 1867 in Illinois, USA.
- 4093 M v. **Joseph Kipp** [11000] was born in 1877 in Missouri, USA.
- 4094 M vi. **John W Kipp** [11001] was born on Jun 21, 1878 in Cameron, Missouri, USA and died on Jan 19, 1968 in Hastings, NE, USA, aged 89.

**2545. Wilson Drury Kipp** [2797] was born on Apr 3, 1830 in New York, USA and died on May 19, 1878, aged 48.

General Notes: Sources:

1870 Census of the United States. Illinois. Tazewell. Elm Grove Twp. Roll M593\_283. P. 19 (83A).

Kipp, Wilson 40 NY Farmer  
Kipp, Martha 38 OH Keeping House  
Kipp, Mary 12 IL  
Kipp, Mathilda 10 IL  
Kipp, Emma 6 IL  
Kipp, Ralph 3 IL

Wilson married **Martha** [Kip] [8122] [MRIN: 2809] circa 1857. Martha was born in 1832 in Ohio, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4095 F i. **Mary Kipp** [8123] was born in 1858 in Illinois, USA.
- 4096 F ii. **Mathilda Kipp** [8124] was born in 1860 in Illinois, USA.
- 4097 F iii. **Emma Kipp** [8125] was born in 1865 in Illinois, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

4098 M iv. **Ralph Kipp** [8126] was born in 1867 in Illinois, USA.

**2546. Judson Kip** [2798] was born on Jun 10, 1832 and died on Jun 27, 1843, aged 11.

**2547. George Howard Kip** [2799] was born on Jan 1, 1835 and died on Jul 2, 1846, aged 11.

**2548. Lieut William Augustus Kipp** [2800] was born on Feb 10, 1839 in Tremont, Tazewell Co., IL, USA, died on Jun 3, 1914 in Hamilton Co., TN, USA, aged 75, and was buried in Chattanooga National Cemetery, Chattanooga, Hamilton Co., TN, USA.

General Notes: ILLINOIS STATE ARCHIVES  
Illinois Civil War Detail Report

Name KIPP, WILLIAM A  
Rank 1SGT Company D Unit 65 IL US INF

Personal Characteristics  
Residence TREMONT, TAZEWELL CO, IL  
Age 24  
Height 5' 10  
Hair BROWN  
Eyes BROWN  
Complexion LIGHT  
Marital Status SINGLE  
Occupation ATTORNEY  
Nativity TREMONT, TAZEWELL CO, IL

Service Record  
Joined When MAR 14, 1862  
Joined Where CHICAGO, IL  
Joined By Whom LT EWER  
Period 3 YRS  
Muster In MAR 15, 1862  
Muster In Where CHICAGO, IL

Remarks PROMOTED 1LT  
RESIGNED FEB 13, 1863

#### Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 324, p. 366.

U.S., Civil War Soldier Records and Profiles, 1861-1865.

William A Kipp, Illinis. Enlistment March 14, 1862. 1st Sergeant. Promoted to Full 1st Lieutenant on 01 Aug 1862. Enlisted in Company D, Illinois 65th Infantry Regiment on 15 Mar 1862. Mustered out on 13 Feb 1863.

1870 Census of the United States. Illinois. Tazewell. Elm Grove Twp. Roll M593\_283. P. 19 (83A).

Kipp, William 31 IL Farmer  
Kipp, Agnes 26 OH Keeping House  
Kipp, Fanny 5 IL  
Kipp, Albert 3 IL  
Kipp, Celia 1 IL

1880 Census of the United States. Illinois. Tazewell. Tremont. Roll 253. P. 6/7 (446B). Enumeration Dist. 244.

Kipp, William A 41 IL Univ. Minister  
Kipp, Agnes M 36 OH Keeping House

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kipp, Fanny M 15 IL at home  
Kipp, Albert H 13 IL at home  
Kipp, Celia E 11 IL at home  
Kipp, Harrie G 9 IL at home  
Kipp, Edward C 9m IL August

1900 Census of the United States. Indiana. Putnam. Greencastle. Roll 399. P. 2B. Enumeration Dist. 76.

Seems, Americus A 53 IN May 1849 Wd Boarding Home  
Kipp, William A 61 IL Feb. 1839 Boarder Commercial Trav.  
Kipp, Josephine 48 TN July 1859 Boarder Fortunetelling

Tennessee, Deaths and Burials Index, 1874-1955.

William A Kipp. B Feb. 10, 1839, Fremont, Illinois. D June 3, 1914. Hamilton County, Tennessee. National Cemetery. FHL Mf # 1299623.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Chattanooga National Cemetery, Chattanooga, Hamilton County, Tennessee. Plot: U, 32. Memorial # 2985918.

William married **M Agnes Grant** [8127] [MRIN: 2810] circa 1864 in Tazewell Co., IL, USA. M was born in 1844 in Ohio, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4099 F i. **Fanny Kipp** [8128] was born in 1865 in Illinois, USA.
- 4100 M ii. **Albert Kipp** [8129] was born in 1867 in Illinois, USA.
- 4101 F iii. **Celia Kipp** [8130] was born in 1869 in Illinois, USA.
- 4102 M iv. **Harrie C Kipp** [13751] was born in 1871 in Illinois, USA, died on Nov 3, 1888 in Peoria, Peoria, IL, USA, aged 17, and was buried in Springdale Cem. and Mausoleum, Peoria, Peoria, IL, USA.
- 4103 M v. **Edward C Kipp** [13752] was born in Aug 1879 in Illinois, USA.

William next married **Josephine** [Kipp] [13753] [MRIN: 4708] in 1899. Josephine was born in Jul 1859 in Tennessee, USA.

**2549. Celia Miller Kip** [2801] was born on May 16, 1841 in Tremont, Tazewell Co., IL, USA, died on May 6, 1927 in Tremont, Tazewell Co., IL, USA, aged 85, and was buried in Springdale Cem. and Mausoleum, Peoria, Peoria, IL, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 366.

**2550. Franklin Kip** [2802] was born on Dec 3, 1843 in Illinois, USA, died on Apr 2, 1874 in Illinois, USA, aged 30, and was buried in Springdale Cem. and Mausoleum, Peoria, Peoria, IL, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 325, p. 366.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Springdale Cemetery and Masuoleum, Peoria, Peoria County, Illinois. Memorial # 97217829.

**2551. Charles W Kip** [2805] was born on Jan 22, 1829 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Issue two children both of whom died in infancy.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 326, p. 366, 373.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Charles married **Barvette Henry** [2946] [MRIN: 987], daughter of **Peter Henry** [2947], in Sep 1850. Barvette was born on Jan 6, 1828.

**2552. John George Kip** [2806] was born on Aug 31, 1832 in New York, USA and died on Mar 17, 1871, aged 38.

General Notes: Sources:

1860 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York Ward 19 District 3. Roll M653\_815. P. 124 (968).

Kip, John G 27 NY Drugs

Kip, Eliza C 62 NY

Kip, Martha L 4 NY

Kip, John G 1 NY

Goshs, William J E 22 Ger Clerk

Deitch, Moriss 19 Clerk

Jaeger, Catharine 40 Servant

Hickey, Ann 24 Servant

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 327, p. 366, 373.

John married **Maria Therese Antoinette Berte** [2948] [MRIN: 989], daughter of **Louis A. Berte** [7135], circa 1855. Maria was born in Oct 1833 and died on Nov 23, 1859 in New York, NY, USA, aged 26.

Children from this marriage were:

4104 F i. **Martha Lousia Kip** [2949] was born on Apr 23, 1856 in New York, USA.

4105 M ii. **John George Kip Jr** [2950] was born on Jul 1, 1858 in New York, USA.

John next married **Mary Bes** [2951] [MRIN: 990].

**2553. John Alfred Van Steenburgh** [8265].

**2554. Augustus William Kip** [2809] was born on Feb 29, 1828 in Kinderhook, NY, USA, was christened on Aug 7, 1836 in Upper Red Hook, NY, and died on Feb 9, 1892, aged 63.

General Notes: Baptised, St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church, Upper Red Hook, NY. He lived in Brooklyn.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660-1916, Kelly, Arthur and Nancy

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 328, p. 366, 373.

Augustus married **Eleanor Selina Mabie Mrs.** [2952] [MRIN: 991] on Mar 14, 1865. Eleanor died on Jul 3, 1898.

The child from this marriage was:

4106 F i. **Euretta Kip** [2953].

**2555. Marie Louise Kip** [2810] was born on Dec 27, 1829 in Kinderhook, NY, USA and was christened on Aug 7, 1836 in Upper Red Hook, NY.

General Notes: Baptised, St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church, Upper Red Hook, NY

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660-1916, Kelly, Arthur and Nancy

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 366.

Marie married **Daniel S. Morrell** [2816] [MRIN: 934], son of **Samuel Morrell** [2817], in 1853. Daniel was born in 1824.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

4107 F i. **Florence Morrell** [2818].

4108 F ii. **Lillian Morrell** [2819].

**2556. Gertrude Kip** [2811] was born on Aug 11, 1839 in Kinderhook, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 367.

Gertrude married **James H. Cook** [2815] [MRIN: 933] in 1861.

**2557. Eleanor Leacraft Kip** [2812] was born on Jun 13, 1841 in Kinderhook, NY, USA and died on Sep 16, 1855 in Kinderhook, Columbia Co., NY, USA, aged 14.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 367.

Collections of the Dutchess County Historical Society: v. 4 - Notices of marriages and deaths, about 4,000 in number : published in newspapers printed at Poughkeepsie, New York, 1778-1825 FHL 1206459 Item 25.

**2558. Virginia Hobart Kip** [2813] was born on Apr 20, 1844 in Kinderhook, NY, USA and died in 1928 in Kinderhook, Columbia Co., NY, USA, aged 84.

General Notes: Lived at Kinderhook. Unmarried.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 367.

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Columbia. Kinderhook. Roll 1020. P. 5B. Enumeration Dist. 23.

Kipp, Virginia 53 NY April 1847

Feller, June M 74 NY Oct. 1825 Wd

Stickles, Delia H 49 NY May 1851 Wd

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Columbia. Kinderhook. Roll T624\_933. P. 3B. Enumeration Dist. 26.

Kipp, Virginia H 65 NY

Van Sanford, Harold 60 NY Boarder Writer Magazine

1925 Census of New York State. Columbia. Kinderhook. Election Dist 1. Assembly Dist. 1. P. 5.

Gross, Cyril E 37 US Hotel Keper

etc.

Kipp, Virginia 80 US Retired Baorder

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Kinderhook Reformed Church Cemetery, Kinderhook, Columbia County, New York. Memorial # 55609785.

**2559. Clarence Van Steenburgh Kip** [2814] was born on Jun 5, 1847 in Kinderhook, NY, USA and died on Aug 30, 1925 in Mancheser, VT, USA, aged 78.

General Notes: He was President of the Kip Brush Company, NY. He belonged to the Holland Society, the Westchester Biltmore Club and the Atlantic Yacht Club.

Married at res. of bride's grandmother, Mrs. James F. Henry, by Rev. Chas. W. Homer of St. James Ch., Bklyn.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 329, p. 367, 373.

New York Evening Post, March 3, 1881.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

New York Times, August 31, 1925, p. 15.  
New York Times, September 1, 1925. p. 21.

Year Book of the Holland Society of New York, 1926 and 1927. In Memorium, p. 233.

1870 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. Brooklyn Ward 6. Roll M593\_948. P. 30B.  
Vandenberg, Eliza 68 CT Keeping house (probably a boarding house)  
etc.  
Kipp, Clarence 22 NY Clerk in store  
etc.

1900 Census of the United States. New York. New York. Manhattan. Roll 1105. P. 23A. Enumeration Dist. 523.  
Kip, V Clarence 51 NY June 1848 Merchant  
Kip, L Annie 44 NY March 1856  
Kipp, V William 7 NY Nov. 1892  
Fitch, Annie 36 Ger Aoril 1864 Cook

1920 Census of the United States. New York. New York. Manhattan Assembly Dist 7. Roll T625\_1197. P. 10A.  
Enumeration Dist. 553.  
Kip, Clarence V 72 NY Manufacturer Brushes  
Kip, Laura W 51 MA  
Kip, William V 27 NY Cashier ?  
Williams, Jessie 27 Can Servant

Clarence married **Annie Louise Servoss** [2954] [MRIN: 992], daughter of **Elias Boudinot Servoss** [2955] and **Maria Eyland Henry** [14148], on Mar 1, 1881 in New York, NY, USA. Annie was born on Mar 10, 1857 in New York, USA, died on Jul 3, 1901 in New York, NY, USA, aged 44, and was buried in Trinity Church, New York, NY, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

4109 M i. **William Vandervoort Kip** [2958] was born on Nov 14, 1892 in New York, USA and died on Apr 5, 1921 in New York, NY, USA, aged 28.

Clarence next married **Laura W. Whittier** [2956] [MRIN: 994], daughter of **John Patten Whittier** [2957], on Apr 13, 1909 in New York, NY, USA. Laura was born on Aug 3, 1868 in Massachusetts, USA, died on Dec 6, 1933 in Rye, Westchester Co., NY, aged 65, and was buried in Haverhill, MA, USA.

**2560. Benjamin Franklin Holmes** [6019] was born on Dec 7, 1833 in New York, USA and died on Mar 21, 1864 in Tazewell, IL, USA, aged 30.

General Notes: Sources:  
Data provided by Carroll Nichols Holmes, 2009.

Benjamin married **Ellen Elizabeth Hack** [6020] [MRIN: 2039], daughter of **Jeremiah Warren Hack** [6021] and **Dilly B Leonard** [6022], on Nov 4, 1857 in Peoria, Peoria, IL, USA. Ellen was born on Apr 28, 1840 in Tremont, Tazewell Co., IL, USA and died on Jun 27, 1913 in Normal, McLean, IL, USA, aged 73.

The child from this marriage was:

4110 M i. **Alexander Franklin Holmes** [6023] was born on Sep 29, 1859 in El Paso, Woodford, IL, USA and died on Jun 20, 1942 in Everett, Snohomish, WA, USA, aged 82.

**2561. Isaac Kipp** [2822] was born on Sep 15, 1827 in Burnt Hills, Greene Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: He was a farmer.

Sources:  
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 330. p. 367, 374.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1850 Census of the United States. New York. Fulton. Johnstown. P. 73B. Roll M432\_506.

Kipp, Isaac 23 NY Carpt  
Living with Dennis Frank a Mitt Manager.

1860 Census of the United States. New York. Saratoga. Ballston. P. 50. Roll M653\_857.

Kipp, Isaac 32 NY School teacher  
Kipp, Emeline 33 NY  
Kipp, Oliver B 7 NY  
Kipp, Francis 5 NY  
Kipp, Lucy J 3 NY

1870 Census of the United States. New York. Saratoga. Charlton. P. 3. Roll M593\_1088.

Kipp, Isaac 42 NY Farmer  
Kipp, Emeline C 43 NY Keeping house  
Kipp, Oliver B 17 NY  
Kipp, Lionel 15 NY  
Kipp, Lucy J 12 NY  
Kipp, Daniel B 9 NY

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Saratoga. Charlton. P. 2. Roll 928. Enumeration Dist. 64.

Kipp, Isaac 52 NY Farmer  
Kipp, Emeline 53 NY Keeping house  
Kipp, Frank 25 NY Carpenter  
Kipp, Lucy J 23 NY Teaching school  
Kipp, Burr 19 NY Works on farm

Isaac married **Emeline (Eleline) Cole** [2959] [MRIN: 996], daughter of **Ishmael Broadalbin Cole** [2960], in 1851. Emeline was born on Sep 12, 1827 in Fulton Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4111 M i. **Oliver (Olive) B Kipp** [2961] was born on Feb 4, 1853 in Charlton, Saratoga Co., NY, USA and died in 1929, aged 76.
- 4112 M ii. **Frances Lionel Kipp** [2962] was born on Oct 15, 1854 in New York, USA.
- 4113 F iii. **Lucy J Kipp** [2963] was born on Jun 14, 1857 in New York, USA.
- 4114 M iv. **Daniel Burr Kipp** [2964] was born on May 9, 1861 in New York, USA.

**2562. Amanda Kip** [2823] was born in 1829 and died in 1848, aged 19.

**2563. Edwin Samuel Kipp** [2824] was born on Feb 5, 1832 in Coxsackie, Greene Co., NY, USA and died before 1910.

General Notes: He was a farmer. They lived at Gayhead (Coxsackie), Greene Co., N.Y. Twin of Edward.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 331, p. 367.

1850 Census of the United States. ew York. Greene. Cairo. Roll M432\_509. P. 85A.

Daniels, Samuel B 42 NY Farmer  
etc.  
Kipp, Edward 18 NY Farmer

1860 Census of the United States. New York. Greene. Coxsackie. Roll M653\_758. P. 448.

Kipp, Edwin 28 NY  
Kipp, Amelia 19 NY  
Kipp, Emery 3 NY

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kipp, Elizabeth S 2 NY

1870 Census of the United States. New York. Greene. Cairo. Roll M593\_940. P. 77A.

Kipp, Edwin 37 NY Farming  
Kipp, Amelia 33 NY Keeping house  
Kipp, Emory 12 NY  
Kipp, Sarah E 11 NY  
Kipp, Mary 7 NY  
Kipp, Harriet 3 NY

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Greene. Coxsackie. Roll 836. P. 8D. Enumeration Dist. 078.

Kipp, Edwin 47 NY Farming  
Kipp, Amelia 43 NY Keeping house  
Kipp, Libbie 21 NY School teacher  
Kipp, Mary 16 NY School Teacher  
Kipp, Harriet 12 NY  
Kipp, Edwin 9 NY

1892 New York States Census. Greene. Cairo. Election Dist 01.

Kipp, Edwin 62 US Farmer  
Kipp, Amelia 52 US  
Kipp, Emery 38 US Farmer  
Kipp, Edward 22 US Farmer

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Greene. Cairo. Roll 1038. P. 2B. Enumeration Dist. 68.

Kipp, Emrow 42 NY Nov. 1857 Farmer  
Kipp, Edwin 67 NY Feb. 1833 Farm laborer  
Kipp, Amelia 61 NY Nov. 1838  
Kipp, Edmund 29 NY July 1870 Farm laborer

Edwin married **Amelia Bush** [2965] [MRIN: 998], daughter of **David Bush** [2966] and **Sarah** [Bush] [11035], in 1855. Amelia was born on Nov 11, 1838 and died on Nov 15, 1915, aged 77.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4115 M i. **Emory (Emrow) Kipp** [2967] was born on Nov 9, 1856.
- 4116 F ii. **Elizabeth (Libbie) Sarah Kipp** [2968] was born on Nov 16, 1858 in Coxsackie, Greene Co., NY, USA.
- 4117 F iii. **Mary (May) Kipp** [2969] was born on Aug 2, 1863 in Coxsackie, Greene Co., NY, USA.
- 4118 F iv. **Harriet (Hattie) Kipp** [2970] was born on Jul 18, 1867 in Coxsackie, Greene Co., NY, USA.
- 4119 M v. **Edwin (Eddie) Kipp** [2971] was born on Jul 4, 1870 in Coxsackie, Greene Co., NY, USA.
- 4120 F vi. **Leonore Kipp** [2972] was born on May 10, 1876 in Coxsackie, Greene Co., NY, USA and died on Sep 10, 1962, aged 86.

**2564. Edward Kip** [2825] was born on Feb 5, 1832 in Coxsackie, Greene Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Twin of Edwin.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 332, p. 367.

1860 Census of the United States. New York. Greene. Cairo. Roll M653\_758. P. 681.

Bush, Nathan 34 NY Farmer  
Bush, Jennet 22 NY  
etc.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kipp, Edward 28 NY Farmer

1870 Census of the United States. New York. Greene. Cairo. P. 77A. Roll M593\_940.

Bush, Nathan 45 NY Farmer

Bush, Angenett 33 NY

etc.

Kipp, Edward 37 NY Farming

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Greene. Cairo. Roll 836. P. 69A. Enumeration Dist. 070.

Bush, Nathan 48 NY Stone cutter

etc.

Kipp, Edward 45 NY Works on farm

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Greene. Coxsackie. Roll 1039. P. 3A. Enumeration Dist. 74.

Parks, Warren 41 NY Aug 1858 Farmer

etc.

Kipp, Edward 68 NY Jan 1832 Boarder Farm laborer

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Greene. Coxsackie. Roll T624\_950. P. 16B. Enumeration Dist. 0102.

Parko, Warner B 50 NY Farmer Rented farm

etc.

Kipp, Edward 78 NY Employee Farm laborer

**2565. Peter Kip** [2826] was born in 1834.

General Notes: Lived at Wesford, Otsego Co., N.Y.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 333, p. 367.

**2566. David G. Kip** [2827] was born in 1836.

General Notes: Lived at Rockford, Winnebago Co., Ill. K.F.A., No. 334, 367.

**2567. Benjamin Kip** [2828] was born in 1838.

General Notes: Was in army, 1864, in Civil War. K.F.A., No. 335, p. 367.

**2568. Cornelius Kip** [2829] was born in 1840.

General Notes: Was in army, 1864. K.F.A., No. 336, p. 367.

**2569. Henry Kip** [2830] was born in 1846.

General Notes: Was in army, 1864. K.F.A., No. 337, p. 367.

**2570. Lewis Kipp** [2839] was born on Jul 4, 1830 and died in Nov 1877, aged 47.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 340, p. 367.

**2571. Levi Kip** [2833] was born on May 10, 1832.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 338, p. 367.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**2572. Leonard Kipp** [2838] was born on Aug 17, 1835.

General Notes: He lived in Brooklyn, N.Y. and was a steamboat pilot.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 339, p. 367, 375.

Leonard married **Anna J. Benley** [2976] [MRIN: 1001], daughter of **Amos Benley** [2977], on Jun 24, 1863. Anna was born on Jan 7, 1844.

The child from this marriage was:

4121 F i. **Jennie Kipp** [2978] was born on Apr 11, 1864.

**2573. Angeline Kip** [2835] was born on Aug 6, 1837.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 367.

**2574. Betsy Ann Kipp** [2836] was born on Mar 28, 1840 in Schoharie, NY, USA and died about 1876, aged about 36.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 367.

<http://familyties4.homestead.com/Kipp.html> - The Kipp Connection

Betsy married **Benjamin Duncan** [10463] [MRIN: 3585], son of **George Duncan** [10504] and **Lavina Barlow** [10505], on Dec 30, 1858 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA. Benjamin was born on Apr 8, 1836 in South Cairo, Greene Co., NY, USA and died on Aug 9, 1911 in Highland, Ulster Co., NY, USA, aged 75.

Children from this marriage were:

4122 F i. **Carrie Duncan** [10464] was born on Oct 24, 1859 in Highland, Ulster Co., NY, USA.

4123 F ii. **Hattie Duncan** [10465] was born on Apr 18, 1861 in Highland, Ulster Co., NY, USA.

4124 F iii. **Eudora Duncan** [10466] was born on Dec 13, 1862 in Highland, Ulster Co., NY, USA.

4125 F iv. **Eliza Duncan** [10467] was born on Sep 16, 1864 in Highland, Ulster Co., NY, USA.

4126 M v. **George Duncan** [10468] was born on Apr 22, 1866 in Highland, Ulster Co., NY, USA and died on Oct 24, 1877 in Highland, Ulster Co., NY, USA, aged 11.

4127 F vi. **Sarah Duncan** [10469] was born on Dec 8, 1868 in Highland, Ulster Co., NY, USA.

4128 F vii. **Lizzie Duncan** [10470] was born on Jul 28, 1872 and died on Mar 30, 1876 in Highland, Ulster Co., NY, USA, aged 3.

4129 M viii. **Leonard Duncan** [10471] was born on Aug 16, 1874 and died on Oct 24, 1877 in Highland, Ulster Co., NY, USA, aged 3.

**2575. Margette Kip** [2837] was born on May 19, 1841.

General Notes: Maryett.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 367.

**2576. Sarah Catherine Kip** [2834] was born on Jul 19, 1845.

General Notes: Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 367.

**2577. Catherine Eveline Sharp** [2501].

Catherine married **Edwin Knickerbacker** [2503] [MRIN: 826].

**2578. Helen C. Sharp** [2502].

Helen married **Abraham Pells** [2504] [MRIN: 827].

**2579. Eliza Pitcher** [8259] was born in 1833 in New York, USA and died in 1890, aged 57.

Eliza married **James R Kerley** [8260] [MRIN: 2860], son of **Kerley** [3063] and **Susan A** [Kerley] [4664], circa 1854. James was born in 1829 in New York, USA and died in 1912, aged 83.

Children from this marriage were:

4130 M i. **Robert Dudley Kerley** [13199] was born in 1855 in New York, USA.

4131 M ii. **Abram Kerley** [2677] was born in 1857 in New York, USA.

4132 F iii. **Jane E Kerley** [13200] was born in 1859 in New York, USA.

4133 M iv. **Charles Gilmore Kerley MD** [8261] was born on Jun 23, 1863 in New York, NY, USA and died on Sep 5, 1945 in Manhattan, New York Co, NY, USA, aged 82.

4134 M v. **John G Kerley** [13201] was born in 1869 in New York, USA.

4135 F vi. **Mary E Kerley** [13202] was born in 1871 in New York, USA.

**2580. Isaac L DeLong** [14248] was born on Jul 27, 1801 and died in 1831, aged 30.

**2581. Francis C DeLong** [14249] was born on Jan 14, 1805 and died on Oct 27, 1868, aged 63.

General Notes: oobrothers40 Escondido. Ancestry.com DNA match. 10.3 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Francis married **Sarah Ann Armstrong** [14276] [MRIN: 4921] circa 1820. Sarah was born circa 1806 and died circa 1874, aged about 68.

**2582. Melona Woodward DeLong** [14250] was born on Sep 10, 1807 and died on Jun 21, 1855, aged 47.

General Notes: oobrothers40 Escondido. Ancestry.com DNA match. 10.3 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Melona married **Fairlee Benson Fisher** [14277] [MRIN: 4922]. Fairlee was born on Jan 23, 1798 and died in 1872, aged 74.

The child from this marriage was:

4136 F i. **Charlotte A Fisher** [14278] was born on Aug 21, 1846 and died in Aug 1918, aged 72.

**2583. Abram B DeLong** [14251] was born on Jun 8, 1809.

**2584. Julia Joanne DeLong** [14252] was born on May 22, 1813.

**2585. Adaline E DeLong** [14253] was born on Jul 28, 1816 and died on Jan 23, 1853, aged 36.

**2586. James Steven DeLong** [14254] was born on Apr 18, 1819 in Clinton Co., NY, USA and died on Jun 16, 1877 in Maryville, MO, USA, aged 58.

General Notes: oobrothers40 Escondido. Ancestry.com DNA match. 10.3 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

James married **Margarette Musser** [14279] [MRIN: 4923] on Feb 3, 1852 in Kingston, Caldwell Co., MO, USA. Margarette was born on Feb 26, 1833.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4137 M i. **Francis Culver DeLong** [14280] was born on May 5, 1869 and died on Dec 22, 1945, aged 76.
- 4138 M ii. **Matthew DeLong** [14281] was born on Nov 17, 1871.
- 4139 F iii. **Margratte DeLong** [14282] was born on Jul 23, 1874.

**2587. Ann Elizabeth DeLong** [14255] was born on Aug 27, 1827 in Chazy, Clinton Co., NY, USA, died on Nov 4, 1892 in Banks Twp., Antrim Co., MI, USA, aged 65, and was buried in Norwood Lakeside Cem., Charlevoix, Charlevoix Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Norwood Lakeside Cemetery, Charlevoix, Charlevoix County, Michigan. FAG # 16009831.

oobrothers40 (Escondido, California). Ancestry.com DNA. 10.3 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

L.F. (administered by oobrothers40). Escondido. Ancestry.com DNA match. 7.0 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Ann married **Levi B Stafford** [14256] [MRIN: 4918], son of **George Stafford** [14594] and **Melinda Havins** [14595], on Apr 6, 1851 in Metamore, Lapeer Co., MI, USA. Levi was born in Nov 1819 in Chazy, Clinton Co., NY, USA, died on Feb 12, 1901 in Milton Twp., Antrim Co., MI, USA, aged 81, and was buried in Norwood Lakeside Cem., Charlevoix, Charlevoix Co., MI, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4140 F i. **Helen J Stafford** [14257] was born on Feb 7, 1852 in Chazy, Clinton Co., NY, USA and died on Jan 31, 1854 in Chazy, Clinton Co., NY, USA, aged 1.
- 4141 F ii. **Alice Stafford** [14258] was born on Dec 30, 1853 in Chazy, Clinton Co., NY, USA and died on Sep 21, 1873 in Banks Twp., Antrim Co., MI, USA, aged 19.
- 4142 M iii. **Clarence Angelo Stafford** [14259] was born on Apr 26, 1856 in Chazy, Clinton Co., NY, USA and died on Jan 3, 1934 in Kewadin, Antrim Co., MI, USA, aged 77.
- 4143 M iv. **Chilton D Stafford** [14260] was born on Nov 1, 1858 in Matamora, Lapeer Co., MI, USA and died on Jan 17, 1939 in Eastport, Antrim Co., MI, USA, aged 80.
- 4144 M v. **Clinton Fayette Stafford** [14261] was born on Feb 1, 1861 and died on Jan 8, 1942, aged 80.
- 4145 F vi. **Addie J Stafford** [14262] was born on Jan 22, 1863 in Chazy, Clinton Co., NY, USA and died on Jan 24, 1880 in Banks Twp., Antrim Co., MI, USA, aged 17.
- 4146 M vii. **Frederick DeLong Stafford** [14263] was born on Nov 15, 1865 in Chazy, Clinton Co., NY, USA, died on Feb 7, 1959 in Kewadin, Antrim Co., MI, USA, aged 93, and was buried in Maple Grove Cem., Elk Rapids, Antrim Co., MI, USA.
- 4147 F viii. **Anna O Stafford** [14264] was born on Aug 20, 1868 in Chazy, Clinton Co., NY, USA and died on Jan 26, 1940 in Michigan, USA, aged 71.

**2588. Gertrude Maria Kipp** [7052] was born on Jun 26, 1822 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Jacob Kipp Bible Rhinebeck, NY CatherineGalvin

Posted: 8 Mar 2005 8:10AM GMT Edited: 31 Dec 2005 8:34PM GMT

Ancestry Kipp Message board.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**2589. Catherine Elizer Kipp** [7053] was born on Dec 5, 1825 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Sep 26, 1850, aged 24.

General Notes: Sources:

Jacob Kipp Bible Rhinebeck, NY CatherineGalvin

Posted: 8 Mar 2005 8:10AM GMT Edited: 31 Dec 2005 8:34PM GMT

Ancestry Kipp Message board.

Catherine married **Tobias Ackert** [7060] [MRIN: 2373] on Sep 29, 1842.

**2590. William Alford Kipp** [7054] was born on Dec 15, 1828 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Feb 7, 1897 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 68.

General Notes: Married at Third Lutheran Church, Rhinebeck, NY. Witnesses Joel Beam and Anna Casper.

Sources:

Rhinebeck New York Marriages, Three Lutheran Congregations, Rhinebeck, NY 1746-1899, Transcribed and indexed by Arthur C.M. Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.

Dutchess County, NY Obituaries. 100 Years of Deaths Beginning 1849. With index by Arthur C.M. Kelly. [FHL Salt Lake City]

Jacob Kipp Bible Rhinebeck, NY CatherineGalvin

Posted: 8 Mar 2005 8:10AM GMT Edited: 31 Dec 2005 8:34PM GMT

Ancestry Kipp Message board. Married 1845 or 1848?

1850 US Census. Hyde Park, NY. Family #27. Ancestry.com

Kipp, Wm 22 NY Laborer

Kipp, Clarry 19 NY

Kipp, John J 1 NY

Bruce, Robert 21 NY Laborer

William married **Clarissa Ann Beam** [7059] [MRIN: 2372] on Feb 24, 1848 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY. Clarissa was born in 1830 and died on May 2, 1857 in Clinton, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 27.

The child from this marriage was:

4148 M i. **John Jacob Kipp** [9820] was born in 1849 in New York, USA.

**2591. Elizabeth Ann Kipp** [7055] was born on Aug 1, 1835 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died in 1920 in Staatsburg, NY, USA, aged 85.

Elizabeth married **Timothy Horan** [7061] [MRIN: 2374] on Nov 16, 1853 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA. Timothy was born about 1833 and died on Jun 6, 1863 in Port Hudson, LA, USA, aged about 30.

Children from this marriage were:

4149 M i. **Mellville Horan** [7062] was born on Sep 4, 1854.

4150 M ii. **Leslie Orlando Horan** [7063] was born on Aug 3, 1856 in Clinton, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Dec 20, 1898 in New York, NY, USA, aged 42.

4151 M iii. **John Horan** [7064] was born in 1858 in New York, USA.

Elizabeth next married **Cyrus Jones** [7065] [MRIN: 2375].

The child from this marriage was:

4152 M i. **William J. Jones** [7066].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**2592. Cordely Francessers Kipp** [7056] was born on May 11, 1838 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

**2593. Heneryetta Ofelea Kipp** [7057] was born on Jun 29, 1846 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Of Clinton. Married by Rev. George Neff.

Sources:

Deaths (Vol 1), Marriages (Vol 2) and Much Miscellaneous from Rhinebeck, New York Newspapers 1846-1899.  
Volume 2, Marriages. [FHL Salt Lake City]

Heneryetta married **Emmett Tompkins** [7058] [MRIN: 2371] on Feb 26, 1862.

**2594. William Augustus Hapeman** [12719] was born on Sep 23, 1839 and died on Aug 29, 1868 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 28.

**2595. John Nelson Hapeman** [4627] was born on May 4, 1843 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, died on May 3, 1928 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 84, and was buried in St. Paul's Cem., Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

New York, Town Clerks' Registers of Men Who Served in the Civil War, ca 1861-1865.

John Nelson Hapeman. B May 4, 1843, Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY. Father Peter Hapeman. Mother Susan Kipp.

Enlistment Date: Aug. 27, 1861. Red Hook. 7th New York. Co. B. Corporal. Taken prisoner at the Seven Days Battle near Petersburg, VA. Andersonville Prison, escaped.

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Red Hook. Roll 825. P. 10 (278B). Enumeration Dist. 64.

Hapeman, Nelson	37	NY	Carpenter
Hapeman, Catherine	31	NY	Keeping House
Hapeman, Lillian	8	NY	At School
Hapeman, William	6	NY	At School
Hapeman, Harrold	3	NY	

1892 New York Census. Dutchess. Red Hook. Electoral Dist. 4. P.

Hapeman, Nelson	49	Carpenter
Hapeman, Catherine	43	
Hapeman, William H	18	Bar-tender
Hapeman, Lillian	20	
Hapeman, Harold	15	
Hapeman, Alma I	10	
Hapeman, Elmer O	10	

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Red Hook. Roll 1023. P. 9A. Enumeration Dist. 37.

Hapeman, Nelson	57	NY	May 1843	Carpenter
Hapeman, M Catherine	51	NY	Oct. 1848	
Hapeman, Harrold	22	NY	June 1877	Baker
Hapeman, I Alma	18	NY	Feb. 1882	Milner
Hapeman, O Elmer	18	NY	Feb. 1882	Newsdealer

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Red Hook. Roll T624\_937. P. 8A. Enumeration Dist. 80.

Hapeman, Elmer	28	NY	Retail Merchant Groceries
Hapeman, Anna	23	Eng	Immigr 1895
Hapeman, Catherine	1	8/12	NY
Hapeman, John	66	NY	
Hapeman, Catherine C	61	NY	

1915 New York Census. Dutchess, Red Hook. Election Dist. 4. Assembly Dist. 2. P. 13.

Hapeman, John N	72	US	Salesman
-----------------	----	----	----------

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Hapeman, Cathrine N 66 US Housework

John married **Catharine Matilda Hauver** [4628] [MRIN: 1587], daughter of **Jonas Hauver** [12721] and **Catharine Eliza Palmatier** [12722], on Jan 18, 1871 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA. Catharine was born in Oct 1848 in Manorton, Columbia, NY, USA, died on May 2, 1931 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 82, and was buried in St. Paul's Cem., Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4153 F i. **Lillian Eliza Hapeman** [4626] was born on Oct 31, 1871 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, was christened on Aug 29, 1881 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, and died on Dec 3, 1926 in Rock City, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 55.
- 4154 M ii. **William Henry Hapeman** [12698] was born in 1874 in New York, USA and died on Oct 16, 1958, aged 84.
- 4155 M iii. **Francis Hapeman** [12720].
- 4156 M iv. **Harold Lee Hapeman** [12699] was born in Jun 1877 in New York, USA and died in 1964, aged 87.
- 4157 F v. **Alma Irene Hapeman** [12700] was born in Feb 1882 in New York, USA and died in 1978, aged 96.
- 4158 M vi. **Elmer Oakley Hapeman** [12701] was born in Feb 1882 in New York, USA and died in 1927, aged 45.

**2596. Margaret Kip** [7876] was born on Sep 5, 1804 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Baptised at Wurtemberg Lutheran Church, Rhinebeck, NY. Sponsors Peter Marquart and wife Margaret.

Sources:

Data provided by Arthur Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY, 2007.

**2597. Lucien Denison** [12967] was born in 1820.

**2598. Henry Delamater Denison** [10337] was born on Mar 20, 1822 in Oran, Onondaga Co., NY, USA and died on Dec 20, 1882 in Syracuse, Onondaga Co., NY, USA, aged 60.

General Notes: From: New York State Men: Biographic Studies and Character Portraits. Frederick S. Hills, Compiler Editor; The Argus Company, Albany Co., NY, 1910 pp152-3

HENRY DELMATER DENISON

Physician and business man, was born at Pompey, Onondaga Co., NY, March 20, 1822, and was a son of Dr. Denison, a prominent physician of that place. He attended the public schools, spent two years at the Medical College at Castleton, VT, and was subsequently graduated from Columbia College. Upon completing his studies he returned to Pompey and commenced the practice of medicine with his father. He did not find the profession congenial, however, and after two years he abandoned it. In 1850 he removed to Syracuse, where he became a contractor. His first contract was taken in partnership with his father-in-law, Anson Sutherland, but later Joseph Scoville and Thomas Gale were admitted to the firm, the latter remaining until his death. Upon the retirement of Mr. Scoville, J. J. Belden was made a partner, the firm name being Denison & Belden. This partnership lasted until the death of Dr. Denison. This firm was largely engaged in railroad construction work and also did a large amount of work on the Erie canal. Much of the most important public work of that period in Central New York was done by this firm. On October 1, 1845, Dr. Denison married Miss Melissa Marie Sutherland. Dr. Denison died at his home in Syracuse on December 20, 1882.

Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Empire State Society. Application for Membership. Jan. 1897. Isaac De La Mater. Approved. Vol.49. SAR member No. 9706.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Empire State Society. Application for Membership. Apr. 1899. Isaac De La Mater. Approved. Vol.62. SAR member No. 12279.

Henry married **Melissa Maria Sutherland** [10338] [MRIN: 3531], daughter of **Anson Sutherland** [10936] and **Anna Maria Midler** [10937], on Oct 1, 1845 in Pompey, Onondaga Co., NY, USA. Melissa was born in Apr 1828 in Pompey, Onondaga Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4159 M i. **Lucius Sutherland Denison** [10340] was born on Jan 6, 1849 in Dewitt, NY, USA.
- 4160 M ii. **Henry D Denison** [12968] was born on Mar 18, 1851 and died on Jul 22, 1854, aged 3.
- 4161 M iii. **Franklin Pierce Denison** [10339] was born on Oct 29, 1854 in Syracuse, Onondaga Co., NY, USA.
- 4162 M iv. **Charles Anson Denison** [12969] was born on May 12, 1857 in New York, USA.
- 4163 F v. **Frances Maria Denison** [12970] was born on Apr 28, 1862.

**2599. James H Kipp** [2845] was born in 1830 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 341, p. 368.

1870 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Rhinebeck. Roll M593\_928. P. 66 (209B).

Kipp, James H 40 NY Farmer  
Kipp, Fanny M 35 NY Keep House  
Kipp, Jane E 11 NY  
Kipp, Mary E 9 NY  
Kipp, Wm H 8 NY  
Kipp, Benjamin 6 NY  
Kipp, James W 3 NY  
Kipp, Mary E 70 NY Keep House

Salt Lake City Family History Library  
York Marriages and Deaths Card Index - Kipp  
E. Sat. Nov. 27, 1858. By Wm D Strobel, D.D.

James married **Fanny Maria Lewis** [12747] [MRIN: 4395] on Nov 24, 1858 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA. Fanny was born in 1835 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4164 F i. **Jane E Kipp** [12748] was born in 1859 in New York, USA.
- 4165 F ii. **Mary E Kipp** [12749] was born in 1861 in New York, USA.
- 4166 M iii. **William H Kipp** [12750] was born in 1862 in New York, USA.
- 4167 M iv. **Benjamin Kipp** [12751] was born in 1864 in New York, USA.
- 4168 M v. **James W Kipp** [12752] was born in 1867 in New York, USA.

**2600. William Edgar Kipp** [2846] was born in 1832 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Of Rhinebeck.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 342, p. 368.

1870 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Rhinebeck. Roll M593\_928. P. 66 (209B).

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kipp, Edgar 38 NY Laborer  
Kipp, Mary 33 NY Keep House  
Kipp, Philip 12 NY  
Kipp, Wm S 10 NY  
Kipp, Franklin 9 NY  
Kipp, James 8 NY  
Kipp, Peter A 6 NY  
Kipp, Ulisiisi G 5 NY  
Kipp, Robert 2 NY

William married **Mary** [Kipp] [12753] [MRIN: 4396] circa 1857. Mary was born in 1837 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4169 M i. **Philip Kipp** [12754] was born in 1858 in New York, USA.
- 4170 M ii. **William S Kipp** [12755] was born in 1860 in New York, USA.
- 4171 M iii. **Franklin Kipp** [12756] was born in 1861 in New York, USA.
- 4172 M iv. **James Kipp** [12757] was born in 1862 in New York, USA.
- 4173 M v. **Peter A Kipp** [12758] was born in 1864 in New York, USA.
- 4174 M vi. **Ulissis G Kipp** [12759] was born in 1865 in New York, USA.
- 4175 M vii. **Robert Kipp** [12760] was born in 1868 in New York, USA.

**2601. Serena M (H) Kipp** [2847] was born on May 9, 1820 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Aug 14, 1861 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 41, and was buried in Red Hook Methodist Burial Ground, Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Perhaps married first to Waldorph? Married to David W Kipp by Rev. J C Cruickshank, at Hyde Park, NY. P. T. Wed. Oct. 26, 1842.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 368.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection. Kip vertical file. Wills. Box 2776.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Red Hook Methodist Burial Ground, Red Hook, Dutchess County, New York. Memorial # 42986288. GPS N 41.99675 W -73.87211.

Serena married **David W Kipp** [2851] [MRIN: 946], son of **Adam Johannes Kip** [4611] and **Annatje Haver** [4612], on Oct 18, 1842 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA. David was born on Jun 20, 1820 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Mar 23, 1904 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 83, and was buried in Red Hook Methodist Burial Ground, Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

**(Duplicate Line. See Person 1582 on Page 429)**

**2602. Elizabeth A Kipp** [2848].

General Notes: Ot Rhinebeck.

Sources:

K.F.A., p. 368.

Elizabeth married **John Simons** [2850] [MRIN: 945].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**2603. Peter Augustus Kipp** [2849] was born on Oct 31, 1839 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

General Notes: P A Augustus. Married by Rev. Mr. Schmucker. He was an inspector of buildings in Yonkers, and also took part in the Civil War. His business was Real Estate. Lived Yonkers.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 343, p. 368, 375.

Collections of the Dutchess County Historical Society: v. 4 - Notices of marriages and deaths, about 4,000 in number : published in newspapers printed at Poughkeepsie, New York, 1778-1825 FHL 1206459 Item 25. PDE, Jan. 23, 1864.

1850 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Rhinebeck. Roll M432\_497. P. 282A.

Kip, Mary 46 NY  
Kip, William E 18 NY Laborer  
Kip, Peter A 12 NY

1860 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Rhinebeck. Roll H653\_742. P.178 ( 934).

Kipp, Mary 56 NY  
Kipp, P A 21 NY Laborer

1870 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Yonkers. Roll M593\_1116. P. 98 (606B).

Kipp, Augustus 30 NY Carpenter  
Kipp, Emily 29 NY K House  
Kipp, Agnes 5 NY  
Kipp, Warren 1 NY  
Alvord, William 22 NY Carpenter

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Yonkers. Roll 947. P. 7 (525C). Enumeration Dist. 138.

Kipp, Augustus 42 NY Carpenter  
Kipp, Emily 38 NY Keeping House  
Kipp, Agnes 14 NY At School  
Kipp, Warren 10 NY At School  
Kipp, Annie 9 NY  
Kipp, Olivet 6 NY  
Kipp, Emily 4 NY

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Yonkers Ward 3. Roll 1177. P. 15A. Enumeration Dist. 128.

Kipp, Augustus 60 NY Oct. 1839 Inspector  
Kipp, Emily C 58 NY 1842  
Ackerman, Amy L 39 NY Oct. 1860 Daughter  
Clark, Grace M 14 NY 1886 Grand Daughter

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Yonkers Ward 3. Roll T624\_1093. P. 1A. Enumeration Dist. 149.

Kipp, Gustus 70 NY Agent Real Estate  
Kipp, Emily C 68 NY  
Halleck, Alice L 32 NY Boarder Teacher Public School

1915 New York State Census. Westchester. Yonkers Ward 3. Election Dist. 1. Assembly Dist. 1. P. 13/14.

Kipp, Augustus 75 US Real Estate  
Kipp, Emily C 73 US Housework  
Olivit, Maria 91 US Mother-in-law  
Hallock, Alice L 40 US Lodger School Teacher  
etc.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Yonkers Ward 3. Roll T625\_1279. P. 1A. Enumeration Dist. 216.

Kipp, Augustus 80 NY Real Estate Own Business

Kipp, Emily 78 NY

Corwin, Allie 60 IL Boarder

Arcuri, James 27 Italy Boarder Machinist Machine Shop

Ketron, John E 25 TN Boarder Stenographer Armour Co.

Peter married **Emily C. Olivet** [2979] [MRIN: 1003], daughter of **Isaac A. Olivet** [2980] and **Maria Olivet** [13236], on Jan 21, 1864 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA. Emily was born on Aug 15, 1841 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

4176 F i. **Agnes Kipp** [2981] was born on Aug 29, 1865 in New York, USA and died on May 1, 1895, aged 29.

4177 M ii. **Warren A Kipp** [2982] was born on Jun 26, 1869 in New York, USA.

4178 F iii. **Anne L Kipp** [2983] was born on Jan 26, 1871 in New York, USA.

4179 M iv. **I. Olivet Kipp** [2985] was born on Nov 15, 1873 in Yonkers, NY, USA.

4180 F v. **Emily Kipp** [2984] was born on Sep 20, 1875 in Yonkers, NY, USA.

**2604. Frederick Kipp** [2853] was born on Aug 13, 1833 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 344, p. 368.

**2605. Augustus Kipp** [2854] was born on Jan 5, 1837 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 345, p. 368.

**2606. John Frederic Kipp** [2855] was born on Mar 29, 1839 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 346, p. 368.

**2607. Sally Kipp** [13919] was born on Nov 13, 1808 in Germantown, Columbia, NY and died on May 13, 1892 in Marshalltown, Marshall Co., IA, USA, aged 83.

**2608. Anna Kipp** [13920] was born in 1815 in New York, USA and died in 1885 in Marengo, McHenry Co., IL, USA, aged 70.

**2609. Benjamin Kipp** [13921] was born on Aug 9, 1821 in Flatbush, Kings Co., NY, USA.

**2610. Ida Christina Kipp** [13913] was born on Jan 7, 1824 in Flatbush, Kings Co., NY, USA and died on Feb 24, 1870 in Allegany Co., NY, USA, aged 46.

Ida married **Thomas Davis Utter** [13914] [MRIN: 4781], son of **John Utter** [13915] and **Eliza Steenrod** [13916], on May 4, 1843 in New York, USA. Thomas was born on Feb 27, 1822.

**2611. Abraham Henry Kipp** [9072] was born on Nov 12, 1829 in Flatbush, Ulster Co., NY, USA, died on Jul 23, 1909 in Jackson, Jackson Co., MI, USA, aged 79, and was buried in South Jackson Cem., Jackson, Jackson Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: History of Jackson County Michigan 1881, p. 845:

Abraham H Kipp was born Nov 12 1829 in Flatbush, Ulster Co, NY. His parents Abraham & Sally (Turk) Kipp were of Dutch descent. His mother died when he was nine years old and his father bound him out for seven years to a man named Andrew Wolven who lived at the foot of the Catskill mountains. There he received treatment so abusive that two years after he ran away, working his passage on a steamboat on the Hudson river, and went to New York city in search of an uncle, but his journey was a failure and he returned to Albany. There he engaged as a driver on the canal but having been worsted in the fights it was impossible to keep out of and thrown several times in the canal, he

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

changed his vocation to that of book agent. In 1849 he went West to take observations and returned the same year. In 1850 he went to Illinois, worked out by the month and saved \$100, then purchased 80 acres of land at \$1.25 per acre. He sold it and doubled his money. He traveled through Illinois, Minnesota, Iowa, Nebraska, Kansas, Virginia and Kentucky and engaged in speculating. In 1858 he visited friends in Michigan. He decided to return permanently to Michigan which he did and was married March 10 1858 to Miss Huldah Every. She was born Aug 22 1837. They have been the parents of 3 children: Flora E born Aug 10 1860 died March 24 1864, Frank W born Feb 12 1865 and Charlie M born June 28 1871. Mr Kipp lost one eye when a small boy playing with a gun.

## Sources:

Van Benthuisen Family History p. 153.

1850 Census of the United States. New York. Allegany. Friendship. Roll M432\_475. P. 548.

Utter, Thos 27 NY Farmer

Utter, Christina 24 NY

Utter, Sarah E 6 NY

Utter, Adelpa 0 NY

Kipp, Abraham H 21 NY

1860 Census of the United States. Michigan. Jackson. Liberty. Roll M653\_547. P. 141 (490).

Kipp, Henry 29 NY Farmer

Kipp, Huultey 23 MI (Huldah)

Kipp, Baby 1/12 MI

Colburnm Charles 13 NY

1870 Census of the United States. Michigan. Jackson. Liberty. Roll M593\_679. P. 22 (307B).

Kipp, Abraham 40 NY Farmer

Kipp, Hulda 33 MI Keeping House

Kipp, Frank D 5 MI

Hoag, Abraham 22 Can Laborer

1880 Census of the United States. Michigan. Jackson. Liberty. Roll 585. P. 125A. Enumeraiton Dist. 105.

Kipp, Henry 50 NY Farmer

Kipp, Huldy 44 MI Keeping House

Kipp, Frank D 15 MI Farm Laborer

Kipp, Charles 8 MI At home

1900 Census of the United States. Michigan. Jackson. Jackson Ward 4. Roll 719. P. 17A. Enumeration Dist. 12.

Kipp, Abraham H 70 NY Nov. 1829

Kipp, Huldah 62 MI Aug. 1837

## Michigan Marriage Records.

Abram H Kipp married Rosetta Turk Bogart, Nov, 22, 1904. Jackson, Michigan.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). South Jackson Cemetery, Jackson, Jackson County, MI, USA. Memorial # 17644966. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 42.16052, Longitude: -84.42780.

Abraham married **Huldah Every** [11554] [MRIN: 4764], daughter of **Uriah Every** [13905] and **Anna (Rhuana) Sanford** [13906], on Mar 10, 1858 in Michigan, USA. Huldah was born on Aug 22, 1837 in Michigan, USA, died on Jun 14, 1904 in Jackson, Jackson Co., MI, USA, aged 66, and was buried in South Jackson Cem., Jackson, Jackson Co., MI, USA.

## Children from this marriage were:

- 4181 F i. **Flora Ella Kipp** [13903] was born on Aug 10, 1860 in Michigan, USA, died on Mar 24, 1864 in Michigan, USA, aged 3, and was buried in South Jackson Cem., Jackson, Jackson Co., MI, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

4182 M ii. **Frank D Kipp** [11555] was born on Feb 12, 1865 in Liberty, Jackson Co., MI, USA, died on Jan 25, 1892 in Liberty, Jackson Co., MI, USA, aged 26, and was buried in South Jackson Cem., Jackson, Jackson Co., MI, USA.

4183 M iii. **Charles M Kipp** [13904] was born on Jun 28, 1871, died on May 31, 1944 in Jackson, Jackson Co., MI, USA, aged 72, and was buried in Mount Evergreen Cem., Jackson, Jackson Co., MI, USA.

Abraham next married **Rosetta Turk** [13918] [MRIN: 4784] on Nov 22, 1904 in Jackson, Jackson Co., MI, USA. Rosetta was born in 1859 in New York, USA.

**2612. John Henry Kipp** [14408] was born in 1820.

**2613. David Adam Kipp** [4617] was born on Feb 1, 1823 in Manorton, Columbia, NY, USA, was christened on Mar 16, 1823, and died on Jan 3, 1908 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 84.

General Notes: Married St. Paul's Lutheran Church, Red Hook, N.Y. Buried in St. Paul's Cemetery, Rhinebeck, N.Y.

Sources:  
Mrs. Minisci.

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York, 1731-1899. (St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church of Upper Red Hook; Red Church of Tivoli; German Reformed Zion's Church of Rhinebeck; Reformed Church, Rhinebeck). Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1971. #1306.

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - JANNINED

1850 US Census. Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY. Family 140 (ancestry.com)  
David Kip           27 NY laborer  
Cynthia            23 NY  
Mary C             3 NY  
Clarence E         1 NY

1860 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Red Hook. Tivoli. Roll M653\_742. P. 810.

1870 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Red Hook. Roll M593\_928. P. 156B.

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Red Hook. Roll 825. P. 279C. Enumeration Dist. 64.

2900 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Red Hook. Roll 1023. P. 7A. Enumeration Dist. 37.

kathy\_ossman. Ancestry.com DNA match. 8.8 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

David married **Cynthia (Lucinda) Simmons** [4618] [MRIN: 1582], daughter of **John Simmons** [4619] and **Catharine Shafer** [4620], on May 9, 1846 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA. Cynthia was born on Dec 3, 1826 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Jun 2, 1907 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 80.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4184 F i. **Mary C Kipp** [8226] was born in 1847 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died By 1850, aged 3.
- 4185 M ii. **Clarence Edward Kipp** [4621] was born on May 27, 1849 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Jan 4, 1924 in Hudson, NY, USA, aged 74.
- 4186 M iii. **Martin J Kipp** [8097] was born on Apr 21, 1851 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on May 2, 1934 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 83.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 4187 M iv. **David Henry Kipp** [14411] was born in 1853 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.  
4188 F v. **Isabel Kipp** [14412] was born in 1855 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died in 1931, aged 76.  
4189 F vi. **Elizabeth S Kipp** [14413] was born in 1859 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.  
4190 F vii. **Isadore Kipp** [14414] was born in 1862 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.  
4191 F viii. **Nellie Kipp** [14415] was born in 1869 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

**2614. Catharine Eliza Kipp** [14409] was born in 1825.

**2615. Andrew Kipp** [14410] was born in 1827.

**2616. Mary Ann Kipp** [7934] was born in 1843 in New York, USA.

**2617. Laura J Kipp** [7935] was born in Feb 1844 in New York, USA.

**2618. Henry Kipp** [12726] was born in 1846 in New York, USA.

**2619. William C Kipp** [7936] was born in Aug 1847 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Nov 7, 1928 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 81.

General Notes: Sources:

Married Lutheran Parsonage, Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, by Rev. W.H. Lukenbach. May 7, 1869.

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Red Hook. Roll 825. P. 9 (278A). Enumeration Dist. 64.

Kipp, William C 32 NY Carpenter  
Kipp, Elizabeth 32 NY Keeping House  
Kipp, George 10 NY At School  
Kipp, Andrew 8 NY At School  
Kipp, Emma 6 NY  
Kipp, David 3 NY  
Kipp, ----- April 1m NY

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Red Hook. Roll 1023. P. 6A. Enumeration Dist. 37.

Kipp, C William 52 NY Aug. 1847 Carpenter  
Miller, W Silas 25 NY Feb. 1875 Son-in-law  
Miller, Emma 25 NY Oct. 1874  
Miller, A Eva 4 NY Jan. 1896

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Poughkeepsie Ward 4. Roll T624\_936. P. 16B. Enumeration Dist. 68.

Kipp, George 39 NY Carpenter shop  
Kipp, Margereth A 37 NY  
Kipp, William 62 NY Wd Carpenter House

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Red Hook. Roll T625\_1098. P. 5A. Enumeration Dist. 71.

Van Steinbergh, Elizabeth 42 NY Laundress at home  
Kipp, William C 72 NY Boarder Carpenter House

William married **Elizabeth (Libbie) Near** [12727] [MRIN: 4389], daughter of **Zachariah H Near** [13601] and **Amelia M Rector Richter** [13602], on May 7, 1869 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA. Elizabeth was born in 1846 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Apr 16, 1928 in Binghamton, Broome Co., NY, USA, aged 82.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 4192 M i. **George Kipp** [12728] was born in Mar 1870 in New York, USA.
- 4193 M ii. **Andrew Kipp** [12729] was born on Mar 12, 1872 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Jul 17, 1957 in Columbia Co., NY, USA, aged 85.
- 4194 F iii. **Emma Kipp** [12730] was born in Oct 1874 in New York, USA.
- 4195 M iv. **David Kipp** [12731] was born on Jun 1, 1877 in New York, USA, died in 1954 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 77, and was buried in Saint Pauls Lutheran Cem., Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
- 4196 F v. **Unknown Kipp** [12735] was born in Apr 1880 in New York, USA.

**2620. Cordelia E Kipp** [7937] was born in 1849 in New York, USA.

**2621. John R Kipp** [7938] was born in 1852 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

**2622. Charles E Kipp** [7939] was born in 1855 in New York, USA.

**2623. Joel Sidney Wright** [14125] was born in 1833 and died in 1903, aged 70.

General Notes: Sources:

Von Hemmert vhemmert@silverstar.com May 2106

Joel married **Malinda Lovisa Snyder** [14126] [MRIN: 4874]. Malinda was born in 1852 and died in 1889, aged 37.

The child from this marriage was:

- 4197 F i. **Mary Aldine Wright** [14127] was born in 1881 and died in 1931, aged 50.

**2624. Cornelia Kipp** [13472] was born in Jun 1833 in New York, USA, died in 1910, aged 77, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Riverside Cemetery, Endicott, Broome County, New York. Memorial # 60449821.

Cornelia married **Clark C Hopkins** [13476] [MRIN: 4599] circa 1857. Clark was born in Oct 1832 in New York, USA, died in 1921, aged 89, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4198 M i. **Lancy N Hopkins** [13511] was born on May 3, 1860 in New York, USA, died on Mar 13, 1913, aged 52, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.
- 4199 M ii. **Lacy R Hopkins** [13510] was born on May 3, 1860 in New York, USA, died in May 1926, aged 66, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.
- 4200 F iii. **Ida M Hopkins** [13477] was born in Apr 1862 in New York, USA, died in 1927, aged 65, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.
- 4201 F iv. **Elma K (Elnor, Ella) Hopkins** [13512] was born in 1865 in New York, USA.
- 4202 M v. **Bud F Hopkins** [13513] was born in Jul 1869 in New York, USA, died in 1917, aged 48, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.

**2625. Samuel Kipp** [13509] was born on Sep 15, 1835 in Broome, NY, USA, died on Nov 15, 1892 in Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA, aged 57, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Farmer. ivil War: Pvt., Co. D, 76th Regiment, NY State Volunteers.

Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Riverside Cemetery, Endicott, Broome County, New York. Memorial #

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

47950082.

**2626. Lewis Kipp** [13473] was born on Apr 8, 1837 in Broome, NY, USA, died on Nov 18, 1863 in Virginia, USA, aged 26, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: 26 years old. Civil War: Pvt., Co. D, 76th Regiment, NY State Infantry - killed at Rappahannock Station, Virginia.

Sources:

U.S., Civil War Draft Registrations Records, 1863-1865.

Lewis Kipp, Union, New York.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Riverside Cemetery, Endicott, Broome County, New York. Memorial # 47949987.

**2627. Edwin Kipp** [13474] was born on Jul 10, 1840 in Broome, NY, USA and died on Jun 19, 1862 in Virginia, USA, aged 21.

General Notes: 21 years old. Civil War: Co. I, 50th Regiment, NY State Engineers - killed at White House Landing, Virginia.

Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Riverside Cemetery, Endicott, Broome County, New York. Memorial # 47949858.

**2628. Elenor Kipp** [13508] was born in 1843 in New York, USA, died on Oct 11, 1862, aged 19, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Riverside Cemetery, Endicott, Broome County, New York. Memorial # 60450138.

**2629. Seymour Kipp** [13475] was born on Jul 1, 1845 in Broome Co., NY, USA, died on Aug 19, 1897 in Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA, aged 52, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Civil War: Pvt., Co. G, 15th Regiment, NY State Volunteers.

Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Riverside Cemetery, Endicott, Broome County, New York. Memorial # 47950245.

**2630. Nelson Kipp** [13507] was born in 1847 in New York, USA, died on Dec 1, 1860, aged 13, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Riverside Cemetery, Endicott, Broome County, New York. Memorial # 60450153.

**2631. Abraham Jefferson Kip** [8091] was born in Dec 1839 in Union, Broome, NY, USA, died on Nov 6, 1929, aged 89, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Jefferson Kipp, Aged 90 Years, Dies at Endicott; Funeral to Be Wednesday Endicott, NOV. 4 Jefferson Kipp aged 90 years, died Sunday afternoon at the home of his stepdaughter, Mrs. Kate Kipp, 208 Nanticoke avenue; The survivors are two daughters, . Mrs. C. E. Cole of Apalachin and Mrs. Nettie Waterman of Union; four stepchildren, Mrs. Kate Kipp, with whom he resided. Mrs. Hope Kipp of Binghamton, Arthur Cinnamond of Union and Victor Cinnamond of Binghamton, and several grandchildren. The funeral will be held Wednesday afternoon at 2 O'clock at the funeral home of Spencer & Coleman, 300 East Main street. The Rev. Robert O. Galbreath, D. D., will officiate, assisted by the Rev. Joseph R. Pennell. Burial will be In Riverside cemetery. Mr. Kipp was born on a farm

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Bosweli Hill, where he lived until two years ago and where also his father's life was spent.  
THE BINGHAMTON PRESS , MONDAY EVENING, NOVEMBER 4, 1929

Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - gewhistory

U.S., Civil War Draft Registrations Records, 1863-1865.  
Jefferson A Kipp, New York. Age 23. B abt 1840.

1870 Census of the United States. New York. Broome. Union. Roll M593\_907. P. 6 (471B).

Kipp, Jefferson 30 NY Farmer  
Kipp, Helen 24 NY Keeping House  
Kipp, Edith 6 NY  
Kipp, Orby 3 NY

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Broome. Union. Roll 811. P. 23 (469C). Enumeration Dist. 58.

Kipp, Jefferson 40 NY Farmer  
Kipp, Eda 16 NY Keeping House  
Kipp, Obery 13 NY At School  
Kipp, Ella V 9 NY  
Kipp, Maud 1 NY

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Broome. Union. Roll 1010. P. 14B. Enumeration Dist. 48.

Kipp, Jefferson 60 NY Dec 1839 Farmer  
Kipp, Mary A 60 NY Dec 1839

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Broome. Union. Roll T624\_926. P. 1B. Enumeration Dist. 60.

Kipp, Abram J 70 NY Farmer  
Kipp, Mary A 70 NY

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Broome. Union. Roll T625\_1087. P. 2B. Enumeration Dist. 89.

Kipp, Orbery E 58 US Farmer Dairy Farm  
Kipp, Kate B 58 US Housewife  
Kipp, Jefferson A 85 US Father

1925 New York State Census. Broome. Union. P.2. Elect. Dist. 20. Assembly Dist.2.

Kipp, Overy E 52 US Farmer  
Kipp, Kate B 52 US Housewife  
Kipp, Jefferson A 80 US  
Cinnamond, Victor H 63 US Brother-in-law Farmer

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Riverside Cemetery, Endicott, Broome County, New York. Memorial # 60450131.

Abraham married **Helen** [Kip] [13498] [MRIN: 4611]. Helen was born in 1846 and died circa 1879, aged about 33.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4203 F i. **Edith Kip** [13499] was born in 1864 in New York, USA.
- 4204 M ii. **Orbery (Orby, Obery) E Kipp** [13500] was born in 1867 in New York, USA, died on Mar 2, 1928, aged 61, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.
- 4205 F iii. **Ella V Kip** [13501] was born in 1871 in New York, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

4206 F iv. **Maud Kip** [13502] was born in 1879 in New York, USA.

Abraham next married **Mary A** [Kip] [13503] [MRIN: 4612]. Mary was born in Dec 1839 in New York, USA.

**2632. William H H Kip** [8090] was born in 1842 in Union, Broome, NY, USA, died on Apr 10, 1864 in Rappahannock Station, VA, USA, aged 22, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Civil War: 50th Regiment, NY State Engineers - killed at Rappahanock Station, Virginia.

Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - gewhistory

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Riverside Cemetery, Endicott, Broome County, New York. Memorial # 47950696.

**2633. George J Kip** [8092] was born in 1843 in Union, Broome, NY, USA, died on Dec 21, 1862, aged 19, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - gewhistory

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Riverside Cemetery, Endicott, Broome County, New York. Memorial # 60450143.

**2634. Rebecca V Kipp** [8093] was born on Feb 6, 1846 in Union, Broome, NY, USA, died on Sep 15, 1898, aged 52, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - gewhistory

Sources:

1870 Census of the United States. New York. Broome. Union. Roll M593\_907. P. 59 (498A).

Kipp, Sarah 48 NY Keeping House

Kipp, Rebecca 23 NY

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Broome. Union. Roll 811. P. 8 (461D). Enumeration Dist. 58.

Kipp, Sarah 58 NY Keeping House

Kipp, Rebeca V 34 NY At home (Has Fits)

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Riverside Cemetery, Endicott, Broome County, New York. Memorial # 60450157.

**2635. Peter A Kip** [8094] was born in 1847 in Union, Broome, NY, USA, died on Mar 20, 1853, aged 6, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - gewhistory

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Riverside Cemetery, Endicott, Broome County, New York. Memorial # 60450155.

**2636. Marcus Kip** [13506] was born in 1850 in Union, Broome, NY, USA, died on Feb 5, 1850, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Riverside Cemetery, Endicott, Broome County, New York. Memorial #

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

60450149.

**2637. Margaret E Brayman** [14440] was born on Jan 26, 1826 in Washington Co., RI, USA and died on Mar 20, 1899 in Yates Co., NY, USA, aged 73.

General Notes: Sources:

Early Reorganization Minutes, 1852-1871, Book A, p. 471/ Early Reorganization Minutes, 1872-1905, Book C/ Early Reorganization Minutes, 1872-1905, Book D/ Early Reorganization Minutes, 1872-1905, Book E.

Margaret Hoyer was baptized a member of the Reorganized Church of Jesus Christ of Latter Day Saints on 20 December 1870 at Turney, Clinton, Missouri, by F. M. Bevins.

glsrees. Gary Rees. Callaway County, Missouri. Ancestry.com DNA match. 7.3 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Margaret married **Jonathan A Owen** [14441] [MRIN: 4985] on Mar 28, 1846. Jonathan was born in 1825 in New York, USA and died in 1865, aged 40.

The child from this marriage was:

4207 F i. **Anna Elizabeth Owen** [14442] was born on Aug 4, 1848 in Penn Yan, Yates Co., NY, USA and died on Dec 8, 1924 in Fort Dodge, Dodge City, Ford Co., KS, USA, aged 76.

Margaret next married **Reuben Hoyer** [14443] [MRIN: 4986].

**2638. Andrew Lumry** [12979] was born on Feb 16, 1823 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Lamreaux.

Sources:

1850 Census of the United States. Illinois. Bureau. Dover. Roll M432\_99. P. 213B.

Lumry, Andrew 28 NY Farmer

Lumry, Almira 26 NY

Lumry, Rufus L 5 IL

Lumry, Sylvestor L 3 IL

Lumry, Ellen M 5/16 IL

Lumry, Rufus 50 NY West Meth ?

Lumry, Oscar F 21 NY Farmer

Lumry, Theron 19 MY Farmer

U.S. General Land Office Records, 1796-1907

Andrew Lumry. Page Co. Iowa. 160 acres. June 15, 1855. Twp. 67-N. Range: 37-W. Section 23. Land Office: Kanesville.

1860 Census of the UNited States. Iowa. Page. Amity. Roll M653\_337. P. 85 (995).

Lumry, Andrew 37 NY Farmer

Lumry, Almira 37 NY

Lumry, Rufus 14 IL

Lumry, Sylvestor 13 IL

Lumry, Isiah 10 IL

Lumry, Leona 1 IA

U.S., Appointments of U. S. Postmasters, 1832-1971.

Andrew Lumry. Saint Vrain, Weld, Colorado. Dec. 12, 1863.

1870 Census of the United States. Colorado Territory. District 5, Weld. Roll M593\_95. P. 3 (509A).

Lumry, Andrew 46 NY Stock Raiser

Lumry, Albina 46 NY Keeping House

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Lumry, Leora 11 IA  
Lumry, Nellie 8 CO  
Lumry, Lausy 5 CO

1880 Census of the United States. Colorado. Weld. Roll 93. P. 28 (494D). Enumeration Dist. 110.

Lumry, Andrew 57 NY Farmer  
Lumry, Almira 57 NY Keeping House  
Lumry, Nellie 17 CO Attends School  
Lumry, Laua 15 CO Attends School

Andrew married **Almira Hill** [12988] [MRIN: 4457] on Mar 21, 1844. Almira was born on Apr 7, 1823 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4208 M i. **Rufus L Lumry** [13013] was born in 1845 in Illinois, USA.
- 4209 M ii. **Sylvester L Lumry** [13014] was born in 1847 in Illinois, USA.
- 4210 F iii. **Ellen M Lumry** [13015] was born in 1849 in Illinois, USA.
- 4211 M iv. **Isiah Lumry** [13016] was born in 1850 in Illinois, USA.
- 4212 F v. **Leona Lumry** [13017] was born in 1859 in Iowa, USA.
- 4213 F vi. **Nellie Lumry** [13018] was born in 1862 in Colorado, USA.
- 4214 F vii. **Lausy Lumry** [13019] was born in 1865 in Colorado, USA.

**2639. Maryette Lumry** [12980] was born on Aug 22, 1824 in New York, USA and died on Jan 22, 1847 in Wyanet, IL, USA, aged 22.

Maryette married **Moses M Thompson** [12989] [MRIN: 4458] on Apr 30, 1840.

**2640. Oscar Fletcher Lumry** [10927] was born on Sep 7, 1827 in New York, USA and died on Sep 16, 1913, aged 86.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The North Dakota State Society. Application for Membership. Mar. 1930. Hendrick Delameter. Approved. Vol.242. SAR member No. 48387.

U.S., Civil War Draft Registrations Records, 1863-1865.

Oscar F Lumry, DuPage, Illinois. 36. B abt 1827, New York.

1870 Census of the United States. Illinois. DuPage. Wheaton. Roll M593\_217. P. 22 (479B).

Lumry, Oscar 43 NY Proff of Language  
Lumry, Catherine 34 IL  
Lumry, Orville 17 IL  
Lumry, Nora 12 IL  
Lumry, Maria 8 IL  
Lumry, William 6 IL  
Lumry, Nettie 3 IL  
Lumry, Mira 1 IL  
Jones, Gomer 25 NY At School

1880 Census of the United States. Illinois. DuPage. Wheaton. Roll 204. P. 24 (266D). Enumeration Dist. 249.

Lumry, O F 52 NY Professor  
Lumry, C W 44 IL Keeping house  
Lumry, Maria L 18 IL Student  
Lumry, William R 16 IL

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Lumry, Nettie	14	IL
Lumry, Mira D	11	IL
Lumry, Thoedalt	8	IL
Lumry, Julia L	6	IL
Lumry, LeRoy P	3	IL
Lumry, Catharine	1	IL
Kowan, William	80	? Father-in-law
Crongwest, Matilda W	15	Swed Servant

1900 Census of the United States. Nebraska. Douglas. Omaha Ward 6. Roll 924. P. 8A. Enumeration Dist. 60.  
Sources:

1900 Census of the United States. Nebraska. Douglas. Omaha Ward 6. Roll 924. P. 8A. Enumeration Dist. 60.

Lumry, William R	36	IL	Apr. 1864	Gen. Ag & Farm Implement
Lumry, Mattie B	27	IA	Dec. 1872	
Lumry, Carl C	8	NE	Apr. 1892	At School
Lumry, Myra E	7	NE	Apr. 1893	At School
Lumry, Lorena	4	NE	Apr. 1896	
Lumry, Ruth	1	NE	Sept. 1898	
L'Amoraeux, Oscar F	72	NY	Sept. 1827	Father Editorial Writer
L'Amoraeux, Catherine W	63	IL	Nov. 1836	Mother
Moser, Janes Myrtle	16	NE	Aug. 1883	Boarder At School
Knaus, Marie	20	Ger	Jan. 1880	Servant House Work

1910 Census of United States. Nebraska. Douglas. Omaha Ward 12. Roll T624\_844. P. 6B. Enumeraiton Dist. 88.

Lumry, William R	45	IL	Assistant Manger Wholesale Implement
Lumry, Mattie B	36	IA	
Lumry, Carl C	18	NE	
Lumry, Myra E	17	NE	
Lumry, Lorena	14	NE	
Lumry, Ruth	11	NE	
Lumry, Chatarine	9	NE	
Lumry, Dorothy	7	NE	
Lumry, Josephine	4	NE	
Lumry, William R	2	ND	
Lamoraeux, Oscar F	83	NY	Father
Lameraux, Leroy P	32	IL	Brother Fish Merchant Store
Wilson, Clintene	un	NE	Servant Private family

Oscar married **Catherine W Cowan** [10928] [MRIN: 3781], daughter of **William Kowan** [13032], on May 26, 1852. Catherine was born on Apr 11, 1836 in Illinois, USA and died on May 12, 1902, aged 66.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4215 M i. **Orville Hurd Lamreaux** [10929] was born on Jun 2, 1853 in Wheaton, DuPage, IL, USA and died in 1900, aged 47.
- 4216 F ii. **Eumene C Lamreaux** [12982] was born on Aug 10, 1857.
- 4217 F iii. **Nora Lumry** [13027] was born in 1858 in Illinois, USA.
- 4218 F iv. **Maria L Lumry** [13028] was born in 1862 in Illinois, USA.
- 4219 M v. **William R Lumry** [13029] was born in Apr 1864 in Illinois, USA.
- 4220 F vi. **Nettie Lumry** [13030] was born in 1867 in Illinois, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 4221 F vii. **Mira D Lumry** [13031] was born in 1869 in Illinois, USA.
- 4222 M viii. **Theodalt Lumry** [13033] was born in 1872 in Illinois, USA.
- 4223 F ix. **Julia L Lumry** [13034] was born in 1874 in Illinois, USA.
- 4224 M x. **LeRoy P Lumry** [13035] was born in 1877 in Illinois, USA.
- 4225 F xi. **Catharine Lumry** [13036] was born in 1879 in Illinois, USA.

**2641. Theron Lumry** [12981] was born on Jun 10, 1830 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1880 Census of the United States. Colorado. Weld. Roll 93. P. 28 (494D). Enumeration Dist. 110.

Lumry, Theron	50	NY	Stock Raiser
Lumry, Sarah	48	IL	Keeps House
Lumry, Lemul O	23	IL	Farmer
Lumry, Elmir R	19	IL	Herder
Lumry, Lottie	15	IL	Attends School
Lumry, William O	13	IL	Attends School
Lumry, Harley	11	IL	Attends School
Lumry, Henry	9	IL	Attends School
Lumry, Minnie	6	IL	Attends School

Theron married **Sarah Thomas** [12990] [MRIN: 4459] on Oct 21, 1852. Sarah was born in 1832 in Illinois, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4226 M i. **Lemmul O Lumry** [13020] was born in 1857 in Illinois, USA.
- 4227 M ii. **Elmir R Lumry** [13021] was born in 1861 in Illinois, USA.
- 4228 F iii. **Lottie Lumry** [13022] was born in 1865 in Illinois, USA.
- 4229 M iv. **William O Lumry** [13023] was born in 1867 in Illinois, USA.
- 4230 M v. **Harley Lumry** [13024] was born in 1869 in Illinois, USA.
- 4231 M vi. **Henry Lumry** [13025] was born in 1871 in Illinois, USA.
- 4232 F vii. **Minnie Lumry** [13026] was born in 1874 in Illinois, USA.

**2642. John Van Benthuyssen Bleecker** [11639] was born on Jul 31, 1825 in New York, NY, USA and died on Nov 8, 1864 in New York, NY, USA, aged 39.

General Notes: World Connect

John married **Sarah Rosalie Lynch** [11641] [MRIN: 4018], daughter of **Henry Lynch** [11649] and **Mary O Norton** [11650], on Nov 18, 1846 in New York, NY, USA. Sarah was born on Aug 9, 1831 and died in 1915, aged 84.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4233 M i. **John Van Benthuyssen Bleecker** [11642] was born on Aug 16, 1847 in Glen Cove, Long Island, NY and died on Feb 19, 1922, aged 74.
- 4234 F ii. **Cornelia Bleecker** [11643] was born on Apr 6, 1853 in New York, NY, USA.
- 4235 F iii. **Mary Norton Bleecker** [11644] was born on Nov 29, 1857.
- 4236 F iv. **Rosalie Lynch Bleecker** [11645] was born on Feb 15, 1860.
- 4237 F v. **Florence Coralie Bleecker** [11646] was born on Apr 10, 1863 in Portsmouth, NH, USA and died on Jul 10, 1935 in New York, NY, USA, aged 72.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**2643. Sara Bache Bleecker** [11640] was born on Jul 10, 1827.

**2644. Stephen Hotaling** [11659] was born on Dec 18, 1815 and died circa 1876, aged about 61.

General Notes: Sources:

Sixteen Hundred Lines to Pilgrims. Lineage Book III. Edited by Mary E. Mayo. National Society of the Sons and Daughters of Pilgrims. Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc. 1982 (Reprinted 1996).

Stephen married **Gertrude Gardner** [11660] [MRIN: 4025] on Nov 7, 1840. Gertrude was born on Mar 16, 1823 and died circa 1896, aged about 73.

The child from this marriage was:

4238 M i. **Willard Lamond Hotaling** [11661] was born on Apr 12, 1843 and died on Mar 4, 1906, aged 62.

**2645. William Henry Kipp** [14146] was born on Oct 1, 1862 in Burford Twp, Brant Co., Canada West.

William married **Ida Caroline Schultz** [14147] [MRIN: 4882].

The child from this marriage was:

4239 M i. **Lorne Bernice Kipp** [13558] was born on Sep 3, 1901 in Gobles, Oxford Co., ON, CAN, was christened on Mar 5, 1911 in Princeton, Oxford Co., ON, Can, died on Jun 19, 1945 in Princeton, Brant Co., ON, Can, aged 43, and was buried in Jun 1945 in Princeton, Oxford Co., ON, Can.

**2646. Abraham Wanser** [10442] was born on Oct 1, 1824 in Freeport, NY, USA, died on Sep 4, 1908 in Flatlands, Kings Co., NY, USA, aged 83, and was buried in Flatlands Dutch Reformed Church Cem., Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: In his book, "The History of the Wanzer Family in America" published 1920, William David Wanzer (from the New England branch of the family) notes on Page 114

"Abraham Wanser was living in 1907 in Flatlands, LI and is an old man. His father's name was also Abraham Wanser. The former married Rebecca Raynor. One brother, Oakley, was boss mason at the Croton Water works. He had an uncle named William Wanser. The younger Abraham had thirteen children; two of are now living: Albert and Wilbur at Flatlands, LI."

Based on the names of his children, Albert and Wilbur, who I have identified from other sources, this younger Abraham is my Third Great Grandfather. I base the information on his father and mother upon WD Wanzer's comments. My Abraham died in Flatlands in 1908, and I have identified 10 of the 13 children William David Wanzer mentions on page 114 in "the History".

The name Abraham goes back in the Wanshaer family to Jan Jansen's eldest son, born in New Amsterdam in 1649. WD Wanzer's History follows the descendents of two of his nine sons; his 5th son Anthony, and his 9th son, Jan. We know from WD Wanzer's book that Anthony moved to Flatlands and Flatbush from Manhattan. One of his sons, Abraham moved from Long Island to CTecticut in 1735 and founded the New England branch of the family. A quick review doesn't show any of these Wanshaers moving back to Long Island. Anthony's other son, Jan, is not traced in WD Wanzer's book. The children of Jan Jansen's 9th son Jan are only traced through one son, Abraham, and his one son Thomas, who lead the clan out of Long Island and into upstate NY, DE, and the Midwest. So, we have a gap between the Wanshaers of New Amsterdam and the Wansers (Abraham) of present day Brooklyn that lead to our family. In the 1790 census, the first census held by the new United States, there are no Wansers in Kings Co., but there are nine Wansor Families still living on Long Island (7 in Oyster Bay and 2 in North Hempstead). Almost all of these have the familiar Wanser first names, Abraham, Benjamin, Jacob, Joseph, etc, that are identified in our Wanser Family line, so we could come from any of them. The bottom line is that William David Wanzer does list Great Grandfather Abraham in his book, so the assumption is he did that for a reason - that we are a branch of the New Amsterdam Wanshaers. But, there is no clear direct lineage in his book as to how our Abraham, born in the early 1800s is related to Jan Jansen Wanshaer, founder of the clan.

More About Abraham (Abram) WANSER:  
Date born 2: Oct 1824, Freeport, NY.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Burial: Sep 06, 1908, Flatlands Reformed Church Cem, Flatlands, Kings Co., NY.

Census 2: Jun 26, 1860, Abraham living in Flatlands with Henrietta (age 35) and Richard, Emma, and Anna L. He is still a fisherman. No sign of the White families from 1850 census.

Occupation 1: Jul 27, 1870, Fisherman (census)

Occupation 2: Sep 30, 1850, Fisherman (census)

Occupation 3: Jun 26, 1860, Fisherman (census)

Occupation 4: Jun 19, 1880, Fisherman (census)

Relationship: Third Great Grandfather of AD Kaufmann.

Residence 1: Jul 27, 1870, Flatlands, Kings Co., NY in a single family home, value \$3500. Personal estate \$700.335

Residence 2: Sep 30, 1850, 1850 census shows a single Abraham living with William and Maria Raynor (his cousin?) in Flatlands. There is a Joseph White family 2 housesd away, but no Ann or Henrietta listed.

Residence 3: Jun 26, 1860, Living in Flatlands with wife, Henrietta, son Richard and daughters Emma and Anna..

Residence 4: Jun 19, 1880, Flatlands, Kings Co., NY (census house #412) living with Henrietta and 6 youngest children.

## Sources:

<http://familytreemaker.genealogy.com/users/k/a/u/Allan-David-Kaufmann/index.html> The Kaufman Family

1850 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. Flatlands. Roll M432\_521. P. 9A.

Raynor, William 28 NY Fisherman

Raynor, Maria 27 NY

Raynor, Martin 5 NY

Raynor, Susan 3 NY

Raynor, Frances A 2 NY

Raynor, George R 2/12 NY

Wanser, Abraham 25 NY Fisherman

Abraham's mother was Rebecca Raynor, so it's possible William is a cousin.

Families #123 and 124 are surnamed "White".

1865 Census of New York. Kings. Flatlands.

Wanser, Abram 40 NY Fisherman

Wanser, Henrietta 31 NY

Wanser, Richard 12 NY

Wanser, Emma Jane 8 NY

Wanser, Ann Louisa 6 NY

Wanser, Amelia 4 NY

Wanser, Mary Abigail 1 NY

1870 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. Flatlands. Roll M593\_963. P. 29 (97A).

Wanser, Abram 46 NY Fisherman

Wanser, Henrietta 37 NY Keeping House

Wanser, Richard 17 NY Fisherman

Wanser, Emma J 14 NY Attending School

Wanser, A Louisa 12 NY Attending School

Wanser, Amelia 10 NY Attending School

Wanser, Mary A 7 NY Attending School

Wanser, Martin 4 NY At Home

Wanser, Albert 2 NY At Home

Wanser, Remsen 1/12 NY At Home

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. Brooklyn. Roll 857. P. 57 (305C). Enumeration Dist. 254.

Wanser, Abram 56 NY Fisherman

Wanser, Henrietta 46 NY Keeping House

Wanser, Maria 17 NY At Home

Wanser, Martin 14 NY At School

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Wanser, Albert	12	NY	At School
Wanser, Remsen	10	NY	At School
Wanser, Ludamila	7	NY	At School
Wanser, Wilbert	4	NY	

1892 Census of New York. Kings. Flatlands. Election Dist. 01.

Wanser, Abram	68	US
Wanser, Henrietta	59	US
Wanser, Remsen	22	US
Wanser, Luella	20	US
Wanser, Wilbur	16	US

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Flatlands Dutch Reformed Church Cem., Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.  
Memorial # 26477112. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 40.62350, Longitude: -73.93581.

Abraham married **Henrietta White** [10444] [MRIN: 3576], daughter of **Joseph White Jr** [10445] and **Ann Eliza Stillwell** [10446], about 1852 in Flatlands, Kings Co., NY, USA. Henrietta was born on Nov 22, 1834 in New York, USA, died on Feb 18, 1897, aged 62, and was buried in Flatlands Dutch Reformed Church Cem., Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4240 M i. **Richard J Wanser Sr** [10447] was born in May 1852 in Flatlands, Kings Co., NY, USA and died on May 6, 1918 in Kings Co., NY, USA, aged 66.
- 4241 F ii. **Emma Jane Wanser** [13926] was born in 1856 in New York, USA.
- 4242 F iii. **Ann Louisa Wanser** [13927] was born in 1858 in New York, USA.
- 4243 F iv. **Amelia Wanser** [13928] was born in 1860 in New York, USA.
- 4244 F v. **Mary Abigail Wanser** [13929] was born in 1863 in New York, USA.
- 4245 M vi. **Martin Wanser** [13930] was born in 1866 in New York, USA and died on Feb 21, 1894 in Flatlands, Kings Co., NY, USA, aged 28.
- 4246 M vii. **Albert Wanser** [13931] was born in 1868 in New York, USA.
- 4247 M viii. **Remsen Wanser** [13932] was born in May 1870 in New York, USA and died on Aug 12, 1942 in Kings Co., NY, USA, aged 72.
- 4248 F ix. **Ludamila Wanser** [13933] was born in 1873 in New York, USA.
- 4249 M x. **Wilbert Wanser** [13934] was born on Oct 25, 1878 in New York, USA.

**2647. Alonzo Wanser** [13936].

**2648. William Wanser** [13937].

**2649. Richard Wanser** [13938] was born in 1826.

**2650. Francis M Wanshaer** [13961].

Francis married someone.

His child was:

- 4250 M i. **Paul Wanser** [13962].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**2651. Daniel Philip Shawger** [14470] was born on Sep 17, 1820 in Lake Denmark, Morris Co., NJ, USA and died on Jan 20, 1902 in Netcong, Morris Co., NJ, USA, aged 81.

General Notes: FT DNA Family Finder match Mr. L (c/o his mom De) Fryer July 28, 2017.

Daniel married **Cynthia Allison** [14471] [MRIN: 5000]. Cynthia was born on Dec 20, 1826 in Morris Co., NJ, USA and died on Apr 6, 1900 in Marcella, Morris Co., NJ, USA, aged 73.

The child from this marriage was:

4251 F i. **Martha Shawger** [14472] was born on Jan 13, 1860 in Rockaway Twp., Morris Co., NJ, USA and died on Jan 13, 1926 in Dover, Morris Co., NJ, USA, aged 66.

**2652. Mary Watson Catlin** [7923] was born on Jul 13, 1795 in New York, NY, USA and was christened on Nov 28, 1796 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptised in the Reformed Dutch Church of New York.

Sources:

New Amsterdam Baptisms. Hosted by rootsweb. [http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na\\_baptisms\\_1731-1800.htm](http://homepages.rootsweb.com/~rbillard/na_baptisms_1731-1800.htm)

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**2653. John Mortimer Catlin** [9380].

**2654. Charles Taylor Catlin** [9381].

**2655. Alexander James Catlin** [9382].

**2656. Lynde George Catlin** [9383].

**2657. George Lynde Catlin** [9384].

**2658. William Henry Heyer** [3609] was born on Feb 11, 1797 in New York, NY, was christened on Apr 14, 1797 in New York, NY, and died on Feb 5, 1828, aged 30.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 459, 1797 14 Apr Cornelius Heyer, Jane Kip parents, William Henry child, no witnesses. Minister William Linn.

**2659. Jane Eliza Heyer** [6669] was born on Mar 13, 1799 in New York, NY, was christened on Jul 10, 1799 in New York, NY, and died on Sep 1, 1877, aged 78.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

p. 479, 1799 10 Jul Cornelius Heyer, Jane Kip parents, Jane Eliza child, no witnesses. Minister William Linn.

**2660. Edward Peter Heyer** [6670] was born on Sep 21, 1800 in New York, NY, was christened on Nov 9, 1800 in New York, NY, and died on Aug 7, 1863, aged 62.

General Notes: Sources:

Collections of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, Vol. III, Baptisms from 1731 to 1800 in the Reformed Dutch Church, New York, 1902. Reprinted 1968, Gregg Press, NJ.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

p. 491, 1800 9 Nov Cornelius Heyer, Jane Kip parents, Edward Peter child, no witnesses. Minister William Linn.

**2661. Charlotte Amelia Heyer** [9385] was born on Jul 30, 1802 and died on Jul 26, 1888, aged 85.

General Notes: Sources:  
Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Charlotte married **James Suydam** [9392] [MRIN: 3222].

**2662. Henry Aug Heyer** [9386] was born on May 20, 1804 and died on Mar 3, 1843, aged 38.

**2663. Cornelius Heyer** [9387] was born on Jul 9, 1805 and died on Dec 5, 1853, aged 48.

**2664. Ann Heyer** [9388] was born on May 16, 1807 and died on Apr 18, 1850, aged 42.

General Notes: Sources:  
Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Ann married **Edward S Clark** [9393] [MRIN: 3223].

**2665. Charles Heyer** [9389] was born on Mar 28, 1809 and died on Nov 22, 1846, aged 37.

**2666. Ellen Heyer** [9390] was born on Sep 27, 1810 and died on Oct 3, 1881, aged 71.

**2667. Mary Heyer** [9391] was born on Jun 16, 1812 and died on Feb 20, 1864, aged 51.

General Notes: Sources:  
Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Mary married **Asa D Van Schaick** [9394] [MRIN: 3224].

**2668. Peter Heyer** [9395] was born on Mar 20, 1814 and died on Dec 2, 1814.

**2669. Peter Heyer** [9396] was born on Dec 25, 1815 and died on Feb 2, 1819, aged 3.

**2670. John H. Mower** [3601].

General Notes: Died young.

**2671. Peter Mower** [3602].

General Notes: Died young.

**2672. Henry Mower** [3603].

General Notes: Died young.

**2673. Jane Mary Kip** [7955] was born on Jul 18, 1803 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA and died on Aug 10, 1880 in New Jersey, aged 77.

General Notes: Sources:  
The American Genealogist, Vol. 36, No. 3, 185-6, July 1960.  
Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 9, p. 111.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**2674. Catharine Eliza Kip** [7956] was born on Jun 26, 1805 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA and died on Jan 15, 1808 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA, aged 2.

**2675. Clarina Harriet Kip** [7957] was born on Dec 23, 1807 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Married by Rev. Lewis P. Bayard in New York.

Sources:

The American Genealogist, Vol. 36, No. 3, 185-6, July 1960.

Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 9, p. 111.

Clarina married **John Van Wagenen** [7958] [MRIN: 2755] on Jul 10, 1833 in New York, NY.

The child from this marriage was:

4252 F i. **Mary Van Wagenen** [7959] was born on Aug 14, 1834 and died on Nov 8, 1841, aged 7.

**2676. Jane Keese** [10589] was born in 1807 and died in 1895, aged 88.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Lafayette Chapter Ohio Society. Application for Membership. May 1925. John D Keese. Approved. Vol. 207.

SAR member No. 41370.

Jane married **Henry C Sleight** [10590] [MRIN: 3640], son of **Henry Sleight** [10598] and **Mary Reinsen** [10599], on Apr 8, 1832. Henry was born in 1792 and died in 1877, aged 85.

The child from this marriage was:

4253 F i. **Charlotte Keese Sleight** [10594] was born in 1839 in New York, NY, USA and died in 1919, aged 80.

**2677. Rev Pierre Paris Irving** [3610] was born on Sep 24, 1806, died on Sep 10, 1878, aged 71, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Clergyman of Protestant Episcopal Church.

Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

1840 Census of the United States. New York. Ontario. Seneca. Roll 319. P. 122.

1850 Census of the United States. New York. Roll M432\_587. P. 48A (95).

Irving, Pier P 43 NY E Clergyman

Irving, Anna H 43 NY

Irving, Leslie 22 NY f

Irving, Anna 19 NY

Irving, Elzb 16 NY

Irving, Harriet 14 NY

Irving, Alex D 7 NY

Irving, Rolando 3 NY

Williams, Louisa 21 NY

1860 Census of the United States. New York. Richmond. Castleton. Roll M653\_850. P. 31.

Irving, Pierre P 53 NY Episcopal Clergyman

Irving, Anna H 52 NY

Irving, Elizabeth 25 NY

Irving, Harriet R 23 NY

Irving, Ellen 20 NY

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Irving, Alaxander	17	NY	
Irving, Rolland	13	NY	
Smith, Ann	32	Ire	Cook
Lavender, Mary	17	Ire	Waitress

1870 Census of the United States. New York. Richmond. Castleton. Roll M593\_1086. P. 235 (116A).

Irving, Pierre P	64	NY	Minister of the Gospel
Irving, Anna H	63	NY	Keepng House
Irving, Elizabeth	31	NY	at home
Irving, Harriett	30	NY	at home
Irving, Alexander B	28	NY	Insurance agent
Irving, Roland	23	NY	Mining Engineer

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Tarrytown, Westchester County, New York. Plot: Section 9 Irving plot. Memorial # 72675388. GPS N 41.09690 W -73.86030.

Pierre married **Anna H Deur** [3616] [MRIN: 1220], daughter of **John Deur** [3617], circa 1827. Anna was born on Jul 21, 1807, died on Aug 21, 1874, aged 67, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4254 F i. **Leslie Irving** [13128] was born in 1828 in New York, USA.
- 4255 F ii. **Anna Duer Irving** [3628] was born on Aug 28, 1830, died on Aug 16, 1884, aged 53, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.
- 4256 F iii. **Elizabeth Irving** [13127] was born in 1834 in New York, USA.
- 4257 F iv. **Harriet Robinson Irving** [3627] was born on Sep 17, 1835 in New York, USA, died on Dec 23, 1906, aged 71, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.
- 4258 F v. **Ellen Irving** [3625] was born on Aug 21, 1840 in New York, USA, died in Apr 1895, aged 54, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.
- 4259 M vi. **Alexander Duer Irving** [3626] was born in 1842 in New York, USA, died in Jun 1910, aged 68, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.
- 4260 M vii. **Roland Irving** [13126] was born in 1847 in New York, USA.

**2678. Edgar Irving** [3611] was born on Feb 8, 1808, died on Jan 31, 1873, aged 64, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Tarrytown, Westchester County, New York. Plot: Section 9 Irving plot. Memorial # 72684035. GPS N 41.09690 W -73.86030.

Edgar married **Amanda Tennant** [3618] [MRIN: 1222], daughter of **Thomas Tennant** [3619]. Amanda was born on Feb 7, 1814, died on Jun 6, 1883, aged 69, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4261 M i. **Washington Irving** [3624] was born in 1835, died in 1910, aged 75, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.
- 4262 M ii. **Tenant Irving** [13121] was born in 1845, died on May 17, 1858, aged 13, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

4263 F    iii. **Mary Irving** [13122] was born on Jul 19, 1849, died on Feb 2, 1932, aged 82, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

**2679. Theodore Irving LLD** [3612] was born on Mar 9, 1809 in New York, NY, USA, died on Dec 20, 1880 in New York, NY, USA, aged 71, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Professor at Geneva College. Educator, author and Episcopal clergyman.  
His uncle was Washington Irving .

### Sources:

1860 Census of the United States. New York. Richmond. Northfield. Roll M653\_850. P. 386.

Irving, Theodore	50	NY	Clergyman
Irving, Marie L	22	NY	
Irving, Grace	1	NY	
Morgan, Ann	25	Ire	Waitress
Ryley, Ann	50	Ire	Cook
Mclane, Isabella	49	Scot	Nurse
Irving, Mary	15	NY	
Irving, Ellen	13	NY	
Irving, Sullivan	7	NY	

1880 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York City. Roll 880. P. 3 (326C). Enumeration Dist. 292.

Irving, Theodore	71	NY	Clergyman
Irving, Marie L	44	NY	Keeping house

15 boarders  
5 servants

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Green-wood Cemetery, Brroklyn, Kings Co., NY. Plot: Section 132. Lot 362. Memorial # 50019903. GPS N 40.65220 W -73.99110.

Theodore married **Marie Louise Kitching** [3620] [MRIN: 1224], daughter of **John B Kitching** [3621] and **Maria Bradner** [13129]. Marie was born in 1837 in New York, USA, died in Jun 1893, aged 56, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

4264 F    i. **Grace Bradner Irving** [13130] was born on Feb 19, 1859, died on Jun 5, 1862, aged 3, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.

**2680. William Irving** [3614] was born on Feb 16, 1811 and died on Jul 28, 1854, aged 43.

General Notes: Sources:  
Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**2681. Sanders Irving** [3613] was born on Feb 9, 1813, died on Mar 23, 1884, aged 71, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

### General Notes: Sources:

1880 Census of the United States. District of Columbia. Washington. Washington. Roll 123. P. 9 (54A). Enumeration Dist. 46.

Irving, Sanders	67	NY	Retired Civil Eng
Irving, Julia G	58	NY	Keeping House
Santry, Mary J	40	Ire	Servant
Corbrey, Mary	30	Ire	Servant
Smith John	19	DofC	Servant

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Tarrytown, Westchester County, New York. Plot:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Section 9 Irving plot. Memorial # 72683409. GPS N 41.09690 W -73.86030.

Sanders married **Julia Granger** [3622] [MRIN: 1226], daughter of **John A Granger** [3623]. Julia was born on Jun 2, 1822, died on Nov 18, 1897, aged 75, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

**2682. Eliza Irving** [9397] was born on May 27, 1814, died on Jan 20, 1819, aged 4, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Tarrytown, Westchester County, New York. Plot: Section 9 Irving plot. Memorial # 72676148. GPS N 41.09690 W -73.86030.

**2683. Catharine Ann Irving** [9398] was born on May 6, 1816, died on Oct 2, 1911, aged 95, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Sources:

1850 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Greenburgh. Roll M432\_615. P. 35B/36.

Irving, Washington	64	NY	Gentleman
Irving, Ebenezer	73	NY	Gentleman
Irving, Catharine	28	NY	
Irving, Julia	26	NY	
Irving, Sarah	24	NY	
Irving, Mary	22	NY	
Rosin, Mary	27	Ire	Servant
Hall, Hannah	32	Ire	Servant
Bartlett, Sophia	16	Ger	Servant
Coffey, Peter	26	Ire	Gardner
Aspy, Bernard	24	Ire	Coachman

1860 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Greenburgh. Roll M653\_881. P. 363 (787).

Irving, Ebenezer	84	NY	Gentleman	Deaf
Irving, Catharine	40	NY		
Irving, Sarah	38	NY		
Irving, Julia	36	NY		
Irving, Mary	34	NY		
Price, Bridget	40	Ire	Servant	
Price, Maria	22	Ire	Servant	
Price, Rosanna	40	Ire	Servant	
Gaul, James	35	Eng	Coachman	
Gaul, William	22	Eng	Laborer	

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Tarrytown, Westchester County, New York. Memorial # 72675985. GPS N 41.09690 W -73.86030.

**2684. Sarah Irving** [9399] was born on Jun 20, 1817, died on Mar 13, 1900, aged 82, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Sources:

1850 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Greenburgh. Roll M432\_615. P. 35B/36.

Irving, Washington	64	NY	Gentleman
Irving, Ebenezer	73	NY	Gentleman
Irving, Catharine	28	NY	
Irving, Julia	26	NY	
Irving, Sarah	24	NY	
Irving, Mary	22	NY	

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Rosin, Mary	27	Ire	Servant
Hall, Hannah	32	Ire	Servant
Bartlett, Sophia	16	Ger	Servant
Coffey, Peter	26	Ire	Gardner
Aspy, Bernard	24	Ire	Coachman

1860 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Greenburgh. Roll M653\_881. P. 363 (787).

Irving, Ebenezer	84	NY	Gentleman	Deaf
Irving, Catharine	40	NY		
Irving, Sarah	38	NY		
Irving, Julia	36	NY		
Irving, Mary	34	NY		
Price, Bridget	40	Ire	Servant	
Price, Maria	22	Ire	Servant	
Price, Rosanna	40	Ire	Servant	
Gaul, James	35	Eng	Coachman	
Gaul, William	22	Eng	Laborer	

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Tarrytown, Westchester County, New York. Plot: Section 9 Irving plot. Memorial # 72675995. GPS N 41.09690 W -73.86030.

**2685. Jane Irving** [9400] was born on Sep 26, 1818 and died on Jun 2, 1827, aged 8.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Tarrytown, Westchester County, New York. Plot: Section 9 Irving plot. Memorial # 72669681. GPS N 41.09690 W -73.86030.

**2686. Julia Irving** [9401] was born on Sep 26, 1818, died on Jul 22, 1861, aged 42, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Sources:

1850 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Greenburgh. Roll M432\_615. P. 35B/36.

Irving, Washington	64	NY	Gentleman
Irving, Ebenezer	73	NY	Gentleman
Irving, Catharine	28	NY	
Irving, Julia	26	NY	
Irving, Sarah	24	NY	
Irving, Mary	22	NY	
Rosin, Mary	27	Ire	Servant
Hall, Hannah	32	Ire	Servant
Bartlett, Sophia	16	Ger	Servant
Coffey, Peter	26	Ire	Gardner
Aspy, Bernard	24	Ire	Coachman

1860 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Greenburgh. Roll M653\_881. P. 363 (787).

Irving, Ebenezer	84	NY	Gentleman	Deaf
Irving, Catharine	40	NY		
Irving, Sarah	38	NY		
Irving, Julia	36	NY		
Irving, Mary	34	NY		
Price, Bridget	40	Ire	Servant	
Price, Maria	22	Ire	Servant	
Price, Rosanna	40	Ire	Servant	
Gaul, James	35	Eng	Coachman	
Gaul, William	22	Eng	Laborer	

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Tarrytown, Westchester County, New York. Plot: Section 9 Irving plot. Memorial # 72670107. GPS N 41.09690 W -73.86030.

**2687. Mary Elizabeth Irving** [9402] was born on May 23, 1820, died on Mar 17, 1868, aged 47, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Sources:

1850 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Greenburgh. Roll M432\_615. P. 35B/36.

Irving, Washington	64	NY	Gentleman
Irving, Ebenezer	73	NY	Gentleman
Irving, Catharine	28	NY	
Irving, Julia	26	NY	
Irving, Sarah	24	NY	
Irving, Mary	22	NY	
Rosin, Mary	27	Ire	Servant
Hall, Hannah	32	Ire	Servant
Bartlett, Sophia	16	Ger	Servant
Coffey, Peter	26	Ire	Gardner
Aspy, Bernard	24	Ire	Coachman

1860 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Greenburgh. Roll M653\_881. P. 363 (787).

Irving, Ebenezer	84	NY	Gentleman	Deaf
Irving, Catharine	40	NY		
Irving, Sarah	38	NY		
Irving, Julia	36	NY		
Irving, Mary	34	NY		
Price, Bridget	40	Ire	Servant	
Price, Maria	22	Ire	Servant	
Price, Rosanna	40	Ire	Servant	
Gaul, James	35	Eng	Coachman	
Gaul, William	22	Eng	Laborer	

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Tarrytown, Westchester County, New York. Plot: Section 9 Irving plot. Memorial # 72671527. GPS N 41.09690 W -73.86030.

**2688. Washington Ebenezer Irving** [3615] was born on Mar 14, 1822 and died in 1894, aged 72.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

**2689. Charlotte Van Wart Irving** [9403] was born on Sep 23, 1824, died on Mar 16, 1911, aged 86, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Tarrytown, Westchester County, New York. Plot: Section 9 Irving plot. Memorial # 72667921. GPS N 41.09690 W -73.86030.

Charlotte married **William R Grinnell** [13124] [MRIN: 4497]. William was born on Mar 10, 1819 in New Bedford, Bristol Co., MA, USA, died on Oct 11, 1888 in Aurora, Cayuga Co., NY, USA, aged 69, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

4265 M i. **Lawrence Leslie Grinnell** [13125] was born in 1850, died on Aug 20, 1881, aged 31, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**2690. Arent Schuyler** [3645] was born on Nov 15, 1801.

General Notes: Ten children.

Arent married **Mary C. Kingsland** [3647] [MRIN: 1233].

**2691. Harriet Ann Schuyler** [3646] was born on Jan 31, 1803 and died on Nov 4, 1885, aged 82.

Harriet married **Smith W. Anderson** [3648] [MRIN: 1234] on Dec 19, 1822. Smith was born on Oct 24, 1794 and died on Nov 15, 1851, aged 57.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4266 M i. **John Schuyler Anderson** [3649] was born on Sep 21, 1823.
- 4267 M ii. **James Anderson** [3650] was born on Dec 8, 1825.
- 4268 F iii. **Helen Margareta Anderson** [3651] was born on Oct 11, 1827.
- 4269 F iv. **Harriet Schuyler Anderson** [3652] was born on Nov 8, 1829 and died on Nov 19, 1873, aged 44.
- 4270 F v. **Hannah Matilda Anderson** [3653] was born on Jan 15, 1832.
- 4271 F vi. **Katherine Schuyler Anderson** [3654] was born on Feb 12, 1834.
- 4272 M vii. **Smith W. Anderson** [3655] was born on May 30, 1838.
- 4273 F viii. **Angelica Schuyler Anderson** [3656] was born on May 5, 1840.

**2692. Margareta Day** [3683].

Margareta married **William H. Field** [3688] [MRIN: 1243].

**2693. I. Ludlow Day** [3684].

General Notes: Died no issue.

**2694. Eliza Schuyler Day** [3685] was born in 1817 and died in 1858, aged 41.

General Notes: Eight children.

Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Mar. 1921. Cornelius Ludlow. Approved. Vol 176 SAR member No. 35177.

Eliza married **George W. Campbell** [3689] [MRIN: 1244] in 1839. George was born in 1814 and died in 1893, aged 79.

The child from this marriage was:

- 4274 M i. **George Washington Campbell** [10542] was born on Mar 6, 1848 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

**2695. Helen Kip Day** [3686] died on Feb 7, 1850 in Chatham, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

New York Evening Post, Feb. 6, 1850.

**2696. Harriet Ann Day** [3687].

**2697. Eliza Matilda Anderson** [3690] was born on Apr 1, 1821.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Eliza married **John B. Kerfoot Right Rev.** [3692] [MRIN: 1245] on Sep 20, 1842. John was born on Mar 1, 1816.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4275 M i. **Able Anderson Kerfoot** [3697] was born on Jul 3, 1843.
- 4276 F ii. **Christiana Kerfoot** [3698] was born on Nov 4, 1844.
- 4277 M iii. **William M. Kerfoot** [3699] was born on Jan 24, 1847.
- 4278 M iv. **John B. Kerfoot** [3700] was born on May 8, 1850 and died in Jan 1853, aged 2.
- 4279 M v. **James Kip Kerfoot** [3701] was born on Aug 14, 1853.
- 4280 F vi. **Kate Van Alen Kerfoot** [3702] was born on Jul 15, 1856.
- 4281 F vii. **Helen Kip Kerfoot** [3703] was born on Dec 20, 1859 and died in Feb 1860.

**2698. James Kip Anderson** [3691] was born on Jun 18, 1823.

James married **Harriet Buchanan Dall** [3693] [MRIN: 1246] on Dec 12, 1844. Harriet was born on Feb 14, 1826.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4282 F i. **Kate Van Alen Anderson** [3694] was born on Oct 2, 1845.
- 4283 M ii. **John Dall Anderson** [3695] was born on Feb 15, 1848.
- 4284 F iii. **Ellen Anderson** [3696] was born on Feb 12, 1851.

**2699. Henry C. Bailey** [3709].

**2700. John H. Bailey** [3710].

**2701. Ann Kip Bailey** [3711] was born on Nov 25, 1808 in New York, NY and died on Jan 9, 1890 in New York, NY, USA, aged 81.

General Notes: Sources:  
New York Evening Post, Jan. 9, 1890.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Ann married **Daniel Stratton Miller** [3716] [MRIN: 1250] on Jan 7, 1829.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4285 F i. **Helen Day Miller** [3717] was born on Sep 20, 1838 in New York, NY, USA and died on Jan 13, 1889 in New York, NY, USA, aged 50.
- 4286 M ii. **Daniel S. Miller** [7157] was born in 1843 and died on Feb 9, 1915 in New York, NY, USA, aged 72.

**2702. William H. Bailey** [3712].

**2703. Cornelius Kip Bailey** [3713].

**2704. James Kip Bailey** [3714].

**2705. Emma L. Bailey** [3715].

**2706. Abram C Van Vleck** [10941] was born on Jun 4, 1815 and died on Feb 18, 1901, aged 85.

General Notes: Sources:  
Ancestry.com.  
U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

The Ohio State Society. Application for Membership. Nov. 1925. Abraham Van Vleck. Approved. Vol.211. SAR member No. 42112.

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Michigan State Society. Application for Membership. Dec. 1928. Abraham Van Vleck. Approved. Vol.240. SAR member No. 47965.

Abram married **Belinda Ann Radnor** [10942] [MRIN: 3789] in 1843. Belinda was born in 1817 and died in 1891, aged 74.

Children from this marriage were:

4287 F i. **Frances Whipple Van Vleck** [10948] was born on Sep 18, 1849 and died on Dec 27, 1930, aged 81.

4288 M ii. **John Horsfall Van Vleck** [10943] was born on May 24, 1852.

**2707. Sara Elizabeth Caroline Stoutenburgh** [4334] was born on Jan 22, 1828 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Dec 27, 1910 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 82, and was buried in Crum Elbow, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Dutchess County, NY Obituaries. 100 Years of Deaths Beginning 1849. With index by Arthur C.M. Kelly. FHL Salt Lake City.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Crum Elbow Cemetery, Hyde Park, Dutchess County, New York. Memorial # 76327251. GPS N 41.80470 W -73.86670.

Sara married **Gilbert Cox Kipp** [4046] [MRIN: 1470], son of **Reuben Kipp** [3777] and **Phebe S. Stringham** [4041], on Sep 5, 1849 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA. Gilbert was born on Oct 27, 1828 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Nov 18, 1916 in Pleasant Valley, NY, aged 88, and was buried on Nov 22, 1916 in Crum Elbow, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

4289 M i. **John Mott Kipp** [4336] was born on Jun 22, 1850 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Nov 5, 1939 in Plano, Kendall Co., IL, USA, aged 89, and was buried on Nov 8, 1939 in Fowler Grove Cem., Big Rock, Kane Co., IL, USA.

4290 F ii. **Phebe Ann Kipp** [4337] was born on Sep 3, 1852 in Poughkeepsie, NY, USA, died on Sep 3, 1867 in Crum Elbow, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 15, and was buried in Crum Elbow Cem., Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

4291 F iii. **Mary S Kipp** [4338] was born on Jul 14, 1856 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, died on Jan 10, 1947 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 90, and was buried in Crum Elbow, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

4292 F iv. **Alida K Kipp** [4339] was born on Nov 29, 1859 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, died on Nov 20, 1941 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 81, and was buried in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY.

4293 F v. **Hettie Jane Kipp** [4340] was born on Nov 1, 1860 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died in Jan 1942 in Washington, PA, USA, aged 81.

4294 M vi. **Reuben G Kipp** [4341] was born on Nov 17, 1862, died on Nov 14, 1925 in Dutchess Co., NY, aged 62, and was buried in Crum Elbow Cem., Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

4295 F vii. **Grace Hannah Kipp** [4342] was born on May 12, 1866 in New York, USA.

**2708. Ephraim De Groff** [4049] was born on Apr 27, 1821 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Jan 24, 1908 in Kendall Co., IL, USA, aged 86, and was buried in Towie Grove Cem, Little Rock, IL, USA.

General Notes: De Groff. Migrated to Illinois about 1856.

Sources:

1850 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Hyde Park. Roll M432\_497. P. 227B.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Degroff, Ephraim 29 NY Laborer  
Degroff, Anna 24 NY  
Degroff, Eli 1 NY  
Degroff, Pheby J 1/12 NY

1860 Census of the United States. Illinois. Kendall. Little Rock. Roll M653\_194. P. 307.

Degroff, E 35 NY Farmer  
Degroff, Anna 35 NY  
Degroff, Eli 11 NY  
Degroff, Mary 6/12 IL  
Nonn, Charles 17 NY Farm Hand

1870 Census of the United States. Illinois. Kendall. Little Rock. Roll M593\_239. P. 12 (408B).

Degroff, Ephraim 49 NY Farmer  
Degroff, Anna 44 NY Keeping house  
Degroff, Eli 21 NY Works on farm  
Degroff, Mary 10 IL

1880 Census of the United States. Illinois. Kendall. Little Rock. Roll 219. P. 18 (365B). Enumeration Dist. 101.

De Groff, Ephraim 59 NY Farming  
De Groff, Anna H 56 NY Keeps house  
De Groff, Mary 20 IL Farm laborer  
Kipp, Abram 42 NY Brother-in-law  
Ellsworth, George P 28 WI Servant Farm laborer

1900 Census of the United States. Illinois. Kendall. Little Rock. Roll 313. P. 5B. Enumeration Dist. 122.

De Groff, Ephraim 79 NY Apr. 1821 Landlord  
De Groff, Anna H 75 NY Sept. 1824

Dutchess County, NY Obituaries. 100 Years of Deaths Beginning 1849. With index by Arthur C.M. Kelly. [FHL Salt Lake City]

Ephraim married **Anna H Kipp** [4044] [MRIN: 1371], daughter of **Reuben Kipp** [3777] and **Phebe S. Stringham** [4041], on Sep 12, 1848. Anna was born on Sep 16, 1824 in Dutchess Co., NY, died on Mar 1, 1903 in Illinois, USA, aged 78, and was buried in Fowler Grove Cem., Big Rock, Kane Co., IL, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4296 M i. **Eli De Groff** [4055] was born in 1849 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
- 4297 F ii. **Phebe Jane De Groff** [4056] was born on Jul 11, 1850 and died on Sep 6, 1850.
- 4298 F iii. **Ida De Groff** [4057] was born on May 5, 1853 and died on Oct 9, 1854, aged 1.
- 4299 F iv. **Mary De Groff** [4058] was born on Dec 30, 1859 in Illinois, USA.

**2709. Mary Ann Swarthout** [7892] was born on Nov 27, 1826 in Lockport, Niagara Co., NY, USA and died on Jan 3, 1908 in Brawley, Imperial Co., CA, USA, aged 81.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Mary married **Simon Fuller** [7893] [MRIN: 2733]. Simon was born on Nov 9, 1825 and died on Sep 10, 1910, aged 84.

The child from this marriage was:

- 4300 M i. **Silas Fuller** [7894] was born on Jun 22, 1858 and died on Nov 14, 1913, aged 55.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**2710. Peter Kinsey** [9408] was born on Feb 8, 1842 in Paterson, NJ, USA.

**2711. Edward Kinsey** [9409].

**2712. Henry Kinsey** [9410].

**2713. Sarah Louisa Simmons** [9414] was born on Nov 26, 1848 in Passaic, NJ and died in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

**2714. William Henry Simmons** [9415] was born on Dec 26, 1850 in Passaic, NJ and died on Aug 20, 1852 in Passaic, NJ, aged 1.

**2715. Jane Elizabeth Simmons** [9416] was born on May 29, 1853 in Passaic, NJ.

**2716. Henrietta Simmons** [9417] was born on Dec 3, 1854 in Passaic, NJ.

**2717. Mary Eliza Simmons** [9418] was born on Dec 15, 1856 in Passaic, NJ.

**2718. Rachel A Berdan** [9421] was born about 1822 in Brunswick, Medina Co., OH, USA.

**2719. Peter Frederick Berdan** [3123] was born on Oct 23, 1824 in Brunswick, Medina Co., OH, USA and died on Nov 13, 1887 in Toledo, Lucas Co., OH, USA, aged 63.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Peter married **Maria Selden Waite** [3124] [MRIN: 1054] on Oct 21, 1852 in Lyme, CT, USA. Maria died on Sep 3, 1864 in Toledo, Lucas Co., OH, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

4301 F i. **Ida Maria Berdan** [3125] was born on Aug 13, 1856.

**2720. Mary M Berdan** [9422] was born on Jan 9, 1830 in Brunswick, Medina Co., OH, USA and died on Nov 29, 1865 in Springfield, Clark Co., OH, USA, aged 35.

**2721. John Berdan** [9423] was born in Mar 1831 in Brunswick, Medina Co., OH, USA and died between 1900 and 1908 in Toledo, Lucas Co., OH, USA.

**2722. Rachel A Berdan** [9425] was born in 1845 in Ohio.

**2723. Eliza Cadmus** [9427] was born on Jun 24, 1808 in Essex Co, NJ and died on May 6, 1888 in Caldwell, Essex Co., NJ, aged 79.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Eliza married **William Smith Condit** [9432] [MRIN: 3233] on Jul 25, 1832 in Essex Co, NJ. William was born on Mar 8, 1811 in Essex Co, NJ and died on Jul 1, 1889 in Caldwell, Essex Co., NJ, aged 78.

The child from this marriage was:

4302 M i. **Peter C Condit** [11539] was born in 1834 in New Jersey, USA.

**2724. Henry Cadmus** [9428] was born in 1810 in New Jersey, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1850 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. Caldwell. Roll M432\_449. P. 94B.

Cadmus, Henry 42 NJ Farmer

Cadmus, Sarah 40 NJ

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Cadmus, Mary E	18	NJ
Cadmus, Hester C	14	NJ
Cadmus, Cornelius	11	NJ
Cadmus, Abraham	8	NJ
Cadmus, Sarah Ann	5	NJ
Cadmus, Charles H	3	NJ
New??, Dianna	74	NJ

1860 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. Caldwell. Roll M653\_690. P. 23 (97).

Cadmus, Henry	52	NJ	Farmer
Cadmus, Sarah	50	NJ	
Cadmus, Cornelius	21	NJ	Tobacco packer
Cadmus, Abraham	17	NJ	Segar maker
Cadmus, Sarah A	15	NJ	
Cadmus, Charles H	13	NJ	

Henry married **Sarah** [11532] [MRIN: 3986]. Sarah was born in 1810 in New Jersey, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4303 F i. **Mary E Cadmus** [11533] was born in 1832 in New Jersey, USA.
- 4304 F ii. **Hester C Cadmus** [11534] was born in 1836 in New Jersey, USA.
- 4305 M iii. **Cornelius Cadmus** [11535] was born in 1839 in New Jersey, USA.
- 4306 M iv. **Abraham Cadmus** [11536] was born in 1842 in New Jersey, USA.
- 4307 F v. **Sarah Ann Cadmus** [11537] was born in 1845 in New Jersey, USA.
- 4308 M vi. **Charles H Cadmus** [11538] was born in 1847 in New Jersey, USA.

**2725. Margaret Cadmus** [9429] was born in 1812.

**2726. William Cadmus** [9430] was born on Dec 4, 1817.

General Notes: Sources:

1850 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. Caldwell. Roll M432\_449. P. 94B.

Cadmus, Peter	67	NJ	Farmer
Cadmus, Elisabeth	65	NJ	
Cadmus, Margaret	39	NJ	
Cadmus, Sarah C	23	NJ	
Cadmus, William	35	NJ	Farmer
Cadmus, Sarah	32	NJ	
Cadmus, Elisabeth	12	NJ	
Cadmus, Louisa	10	NJ	
Cadmus, Georgiana	5	NJ	
Cadmus, James H	3	NJ	
Cadmus, Abby Jane	3/12	NJ	
Conidt, Peter C	16	NJ	Farmer
Bond, Martha J	12	NJ	

1860 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. Caldwell. Roll M653\_690. P. 23 & 24 (97).

Cadmus, Peter	78	NJ	Farmer
Cadmus, Elizabeth	74	NJ	
Cadmus, William	43	NJ	Farmer
Cadmus, Sarah C	42	NJ	
Jacobus, Martin	21	NJ	Laborer
Jacobus, Elizabeth	21	NJ	

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Jacobus, Charlotte 18 NJ  
Jacobus, James H 13 NJ  
Jacobus, Abba J 9 NJ  
Jacobus, Peter E 6 NJ  
Jacobus, Ella 4 NJ  
Jacobus, George A 3 NJ  
Jacobus, Ida 9/12 NJ

William married **Sarah C** [Cadmus] [11526] [MRIN: 3985]. Sarah was born in 1818 in New Jersey, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4309 F i. **Elisabeth Cadmus** [11527] was born in 1838 in New Jersey, USA.
- 4310 F ii. **Louisa Cadmus** [11528] was born in 1840 in New Jersey, USA.
- 4311 F iii. **Georgianna Cadmus** [11529] was born in 1845 in New Jersey, USA.
- 4312 M iv. **James H Cadmus** [11530] was born in 1847 in New Jersey, USA.
- 4313 F v. **Abby Jane Cadmus** [11531] was born in 1850 in New Jersey, USA.

**2727. Sarah C Cadmus** [9431] was born in 1827 in Caldwell, Essex Co., NJ.

**2728. Margaret Ann Cadmus** [9434] was born on Nov 18, 1810 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.

**2729. Stephen P Cadmus** [9438] was born about 1817.

**2730. Hannah Maria Cadmus** [9439] was born on Jan 22, 1818 in New York, NY, USA and died on Jun 28, 1878 in New York, NY, USA, aged 60.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Burial place unknown. Memorial # 69467609.

Hannah Maria Cadmus married Charles Fisher Ames Cole on February 15, 1838, in New York City. They eventually moved to Harford County, Maryland, and then to Baltimore. Eventually Charles and Hannah and most of their children returned to the New York City Area, where she died. Hannah was the mother of Emily Louise (Cole) Hall, Charles Edward Cole, William H. R. Cole, Henry Oscar Cole, Edward L. Cole, Ella Maria, and George Washington Cole.

DIED

"COLE--On the morning of the 28th, after three years of patient suffering, HANNAH M. COLE, daughter of the late John K. and Hannah M. Cadmus, aged 60 years.

The funeral will take place from the residence of her son, H. O. Cole, No. 66 West Washington place, on Sunday morning at nine o'clock. The relatives and friends of the family are respectfully invited."

New York Herald, 29 June 1878,

page 9

Hannah M. Cole is probably buried in Belleville, New Jersey, possibly at the Belleville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, where her mother and other relatives are buried.

Hannah married **Charles Fisher Ames Cole** [11445] [MRIN: 3956] on Feb 15, 1838 in New York, NY, USA. Charles was born on Aug 1, 1818 in Lewis Co., NY, USA and died on Dec 25, 1887 in New York, NY, USA, aged 69.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4314 F i. **Emily Louise Cole** [11446] was born in Oct 1838 in Manhattan, New York Co, NY, USA, died on Aug 30, 1922 in Queens Co., NY, USA, aged 83, and was buried in Laurel Hill Cem., Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 4315 M ii. **Charles Edward Cole** [11447] was born in Feb 1841 in New York, NY, USA, died on Jul 7, 1900 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA, aged 59, and was buried in Baltimore Cem., Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA.
- 4316 M iii. **William H R Cole** [11448].
- 4317 M iv. **Henry Oscar Cole** [11449] was born on Jul 8, 1850 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA, died on Nov 8, 1926 in New York, NY, USA, aged 76, and was buried in Kensico Cem., Valhalla, Westchester Co., NY, USA.
- 4318 M v. **Edward L Cole** [11450].
- 4319 F vi. **Ella Maria Cole** [11451] was born on Jan 21, 1857 in Maryland, USA and died on Mar 1, 1858 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA, aged 1.
- 4320 M vii. **George Washington Cole** [11452] was born on Sep 17, 1861 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA, died on Mar 9, 1930 in Bridgeport, Fairfield Co., CT, USA, aged 68, and was buried in Lakeview Cem., Bridgeport, Fairfield Co., CT, USA.

**2731. William Henry Cadmus** [9440] was born about 1821.

**2732. Delia Cadmus** [9441] was born in 1825 in New York, NY, USA, died on Dec 22, 1898 in New York, NY, USA, aged 73, and was buried in Belleville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Belleville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Belleville, Essex Co., New Jersey. Memorial # 38443444. GPS N 40.78660 W -74.14930.

DIED

"WILSON-CADMUS--On Thursday, December 22, at her residence, No. 13 Barrow st., DELIA CADMUS, wife of Hixen Wilson. Funeral services will be held Saturday evening, eight o'clock. Interment private."  
New York Herald, 24 December 1898, page 1.

Delia married **George Hixson Wilson** [11474] [MRIN: 3965]. George was born in 1820 in New York, USA, died on Mar 19, 1902 in New York, NY, USA, aged 82, and was buried in Belleville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

- 4321 F i. **Sarah Matilda Wilson** [11470] was born on Feb 16, 1850 in New York, USA, died on Feb 19, 1900 in New York, NY, USA, aged 50, and was buried in Kensico Cem., Valhalla, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

**2733. Matilda F Cadmus** [9442] was born in 1830.

Matilda married **John Gesner** [11477] [MRIN: 3968].

The child from this marriage was:

- 4322 F i. **Angeline Estelle Gesner** [11476] was born on Apr 26, 1854 in Manhattan, New York Co, NY, USA, died on Mar 13, 1926 in Masury, Trumbull Co., OH, USA, aged 71, and was buried in Brookfield Cem., Brookfield, Trumbull Co., OH, USA.

**2734. Sarah Jane Cadmus** [9443] was born in Dec 1829 in Manhattan, New York Co, NY, USA, died on Feb 28, 1910 in New York, NY, USA, aged 80, and was buried in Kensico Cem., Valhalla, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Kensico Cemetery, Valhalla, Westchester County, New York. Memorial # 37922841. GPS N 41.07780 W-73.78690.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Sarah married **Samuel D Corson** [11490] [MRIN: 3975]. Samuel was born in 1821 in New York, USA, died on Apr 19, 1885 in Manhattan, New York Co, NY, USA, aged 64, and was buried in Belleville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

4323 M i. **Samuel Corson** [11491].

4324 M ii. **Frank Elmer Corson** [11492] was born in 1861, died on Aug 13, 1877, aged 16, and was buried in Belleville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

4325 M iii. **George Hartson Corson** [11493].

**2735. Edward Cadmus** [9444] was born on Jun 30, 1832 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, died on Nov 30, 1843 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, aged 11, and was buried in Belleville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave. Belleville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Belleville, Essex Co., New Jersey. Memorial # 38449152. GPS N 40.78660 W -74.14930.

**2736. Hartson Paret Cadmus** [9445] was born on Mar 7, 1835 in Manhattan, New York Co, NY, USA and died on Mar 10, 1867 in San Francisco, San Francisco Co., CA, USA, aged 32.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave. Burial place unknown. Memorial # 69476844.

"CADMES--BY STATE TELEGRAPH, San Francisco, Mar. 11 -- Harrison P. CADMES, a scene painter, was found dead in his bed yesterday morning at the West End Hotel, on Brenham Place. Coroner Harris held a post mortem examination today, which developed the fact that deceased came to his death from apoplexy."

*Stockton Daily Independent*, 12 March 1867.

(Note: Since Hartson P. Cadmus was a single man living in a hotel with no family there to identify him, it is not surprising that mistakes were made in his name.)

**2737. Charles Cole Cadmus** [9446] was born on Apr 30, 1838 in New York, NY, USA, died on Nov 5, 1848 in New York, NY, USA, aged 10, and was buried in Belleville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave. Belleville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Belleville, Essex Co., New Jersey. Memorial # 38449185. GPS N 40.78660 W -74.14930.

"On Sunday evening, Nov. 5th, 1848, CHARLES C., youngest son of John K. and the late Hannah Cadmus, aged 10 years, 6 months and 5 days.

The friends and acquaintances are respectfully invited to attend the funeral from the residence of his father, 105 Barrow st., corner of Bleecker, this (Tuesday) morning, at half past 7 o'clock, from whence the remains will be taken to Belleville, New Jersey, for interment."

(unknown newspaper)

**2738. Mary Eliza Cadmus** [3147] was born in 1828.

**2739. Charles Crosby Cadmus** [3148] was born in 1830.

**2740. Phebe Ann Cadmus** [3149] was born in 1832.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**2741. Sara Elizabeth Cadmus** [3150] was born in 1834 and died in Apr 1867, aged 33.

**2742. Thomas Jefferson Cadmus** [3151] was born on Jul 2, 1836, died on Jul 6, 1900, aged 64, and was buried in Rosedale Cem., Orange, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Rosedale Cem., Essex Co., New Jersey. Plot: Sec. N, Lot 8, Grave 6. Memorial # 35132271. GPS N 40.78750 W -74.22420.

Civil War Veteran, Private, Co. H, 26th New Jersey Infantry.

**2743. Stephen Van Cortland Cadmus** [3152] was born on Jun 8, 1838 in Schenectady, NY, USA and died on Jan 27, 1901 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA, aged 62.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Stephen married **Emilie Josephine Fichter** [3156] [MRIN: 1060], daughter of **John Fichter** [3157], on Jun 15, 1865. Emilie was born in 1844 and died in 1915, aged 71.

Children from this marriage were:

4326 F i. **Grace Louise Cadmus** [3158] was born on Jun 14, 1866 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

4327 F ii. **Gertrude Isabella Ward** [3162] was born on Feb 20, 1877.

4328 F iii. **Mildred Emilie Ward** [3163] was born on Jan 18, 1883.

**2744. Henry Smith Cadmus** [3153] was born on Jul 28, 1842 and died on Jun 29, 1891, aged 48.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S. Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970.

Empire State Society. Application for Membership. Feb 1953. Peter Cadmus. Approved. SAR member No. 76016.

Henry married **Wilhelmine Spohie Beger** [10534] [MRIN: 3617] in 1869. Wilhelmine was born on Nov 21, 1847 and died on Jun 14, 1920, aged 72.

The child from this marriage was:

4329 M i. **Henry Cadmus** [10535] was born on Sep 14, 1875 and died on Dec 27, 1932, aged 57.

**2745. Margarita Clarissa Cadmus** [3154] was born in 1841 and died in Aug 1903, aged 62.

**2746. Annie Belle Cadmus** [3155] was born in Aug 1843.

**2747. John Cox** [9448] was born in 1832 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

**2748. Sarah E Cox** [9449] was born in Feb 1841 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

**2749. David C Cox** [9450] was born in 1843 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

**2750. Abby Cox** [9452] was born in 1836 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

**2751. Mary R Cox** [9453] was born in 1838 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

**2752. Charles E Cox** [9454] was born in 1840 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**2753. Margaretta Stryker** [9456] was born on Jan 11, 1819 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ and died on Jan 11, 1823 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, aged 4.

**2754. Abraham Cadmus Stryker** [9457] was born on Oct 29, 1823.

**2755. Peter Stryker** [9458] was born on Apr 8, 1826.

**2756. Sarah Elizabeth Stryker** [9459] was born on Jun 2, 1830.

**2757. Mary Blandina Stryker** [9460] was born 1 par 1837 in Glenville, Schenectady Co., NY, USA.

**2758. James Cadmus Mills** [9462] was born on May 5, 1827 in Beacon, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

**2759. Margaretta Mills** [9463] was born on Jul 15, 1829 in Beacon, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

**2760. William Henry Mills** [9464] was born on Oct 29, 1833 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.

**2761. Mary Elizabeth Mills** [9465] was born on Sep 3, 1836 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.

**2762. Abraham Grant Mills** [9466] was born on Jun 1, 1839 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.

**2763. Jane Blandina Mills** [9467] was born on Jun 28, 1843 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ.

**2764. Edwin Spier** [9469] was born in 1822 and died in 1861, aged 39.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Oct. 1918. Peter Cadmus. Approved. Vol 160 SAR member No. 31932.

Edwin married **Sarah Searing Young** [10970] [MRIN: 3800] in 1845. Sarah was born in 1818 and died in 1895, aged 77.

The child from this marriage was:

4330 F i. **Sarah Adela Spier** [10971] was born in 1846 and died in 1896, aged 50.

**2765. Jane Hardenberg Spier** [9470].

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Mar. 1897. Peter Cadmus. Approved. Vol.47. SAR member No. 9317.

Jane married **Seth H Woodruff** [10919] [MRIN: 3777].

The child from this marriage was:

4331 M i. **Obadiah Woodruff** [10920].

**2766. Ellen Cadmus Hedenberg** [9472] was born in 1824.

**2767. Eliza Jane Hedenberg** [9473] was born in 1837.

**2768. Joseph Hedenberg** [9474] was born in 1843.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**2769. John Peter Heath** [9476] was born on May 27, 1823 and died on Feb 4, 1902, aged 78.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Connecticut Society. Application for Membership. June 1937. Peter Cadmus. Approved. Vol 278 SAR member No. 55460.

John married **Sarah Jane Shamburgh** [9477] [MRIN: 3244] on Nov 6, 1850. Sarah was born on Aug 28, 1822 and died on May 20, 1865, aged 42.

The child from this marriage was:

4332 F i. **Sybella Heath** [10963] was born on Aug 7, 1852 and died on Jan 18, 1923, aged 70.

**2770. Julia M Cadmus** [9481] was born in 1832 in New York, USA.

**2771. Emma L Cadmus** [9482] was born in 1834 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.

**2772. Richard B Cadmus** [9483] was born in 1836 in New York, USA.

**2773. William H N Cadmus** [9484] was born in Oct 1838 in New York, USA.

**2774. Johanna M Cadmus** [9485] was born in 1841 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA and died on Aug 25, 1863 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA, aged 22.

**2775. Philip Thomas Cadmus** [9486] was born on Dec 12, 1842 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1870 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. Brooklyn Ward 8. Roll M593\_950. P. 9B.

Cadmus, Philip T 27 NY Policeman

Cadmus, Marian 22 NY

Cadmus, Edgar 3 NY

Cadmus, Marian L 1 NY

Cadmus, George 25 NY Store Clerk

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. Brooklyn. Roll 855. p. 61 (47A). Enumeration Dist. 222.

Cadmus, Philip T 37 NY Boarder Clerk in Match ? Fact.

Cadmus, Edward 12 NY at school

Boarder in house of Edward and Louisa Bull.

1892 Census of New York. Flushing, Queens. ED 13.

Cadmus, Philip T 49 US Bookkeeper

Cadmus, Emma A 37

Cadmus, Philip? M 17

Cadmus, Philip G 7

Cadmus, Florence 4

text is difficult to read

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Queens. Queens Ward 4. Roll 1150. P. 1A. Enumeration Dist. 0682.

Cadmus, Philip T 57 NY Dec. 1842 Conductor

Cadmus, Emma G 47 NY Jan. 1853

Cadmus, Philip 15 NY Mar. 1885 Clerk (census lists Mar. 1855 age 45)

Cadmus, Florence 12 NY Mar 1888 at school

plus 7 boarders

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Queens. Queens Ward 4. Roll T624\_1065. P. 2A. Enumeration Dist. 1273.

Cadmus, Philip T 67 NY Collector Ice Co.

Cadmus, Emma G 57 NY

Cadmus, Philip T Jr 25 NY Clerk Gas Co.

1915 Census of New York. New York. Queens. ED 29. Assembly Dist. 04. P. 10.

Cadmus, Philip T 71 US Collector Gas Comp.

Cadmus, Emma G 61 US Housework

Cadmus, Philip G 30 US Clerk (Emergency) Gas Co.

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Queens. Queens Assembly Dist. 4. Roll T625\_1233. P. 8B. Enumeration Dist. 283.

Cadmus, Philip T 77 NY Clerical Clerk Gas Co.

Cadmus, Emma G 66 NY

Cadmus, Philip T 34 NY Carpenter Builders

Stewart, Elsie C 20 NY Grand daughter Clerk Hardware

Philip married **Marian** [Cadmus] [11549] [MRIN: 3989] circa 1867. Marian was born in 1848 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

4333 M i. **Edgar Cadmus** [11550] was born in 1867 in New York, USA.

4334 F ii. **Marian L Cadmus** [11551] was born in 1869 in New York, USA.

Philip next married **Emma A** [Cadmus] [11545] [MRIN: 3988] in 1873. Emma was born in Jan 1853 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

4335 M i. **Philip M Cadmus** [11548] was born in 1875 in New York, USA.

4336 M ii. **Philip G Cadmus** [11546] was born in Mar 1885 in New York, USA.

4337 F iii. **Florence Cadmus** [11547] was born in Mar 1888 in New York, USA.

**2776. George W Cadmus** [9487] was born in 1845 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA and died on Apr 23, 1915 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA, aged 70.

**2777. Minnie L Cadmus** [9480] was born in Sep 1867 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1892 Census of New York. Kings. Brooklyn Ward 23. ED 09. P. 10 & 11.

Cadmus, Louisa 58 Eng

Cadmus, Minnie 25 US Sales lady

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. Brooklyn Ward 23. Roll 1060. P. 13A. Enumeration Dist. 0390.

Cadmus, Louisa 67 Eng May 1833 wd Immigr 1860

Cadmus, Minnie 32 NY Sept. 1867 Saleswoman

**2778. Sarah S Gold** [3849].

Sarah married **Andrew Dexter** [3851] [MRIN: 1299].

**2779. Theodore S Gold** [3850].

General Notes: Died young. Unmarried.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**2780. Edward Kirkland** [3852].

Edward married [**Kirkland**] [3854] [MRIN: 1300].

Children from this marriage were:

4338 M i. **Eugene Kirkland** [3855].

4339 M ii. **Charles P Kirkland** [3856].

**2781. Charles P Kirkland** [3853].

Charles married [**Kirkland**] [3857] [MRIN: 1301].

The child from this marriage was:

4340 M i. **Edward Kirkland** [3858].

**2782. Mary Eliza Kip** [4233].

General Notes: Married at the Church of St. John Baptist, NY, by Rev. Cornelius R. Duffle, DD.

Sources:

K.F.A., p. 421.

New York Times, April 22, 1869, p. 5.

Mary married **Capt. James McMaster MD** [4234] [MRIN: 1433] on Apr 20, 1869 in New York, NY, USA. James died on Jul 4, 1873 in Chelsea, MA, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

4341 M i. **Gilbert Totten McMaster M.D.** [4235].

**2783. Susan Landon** [3859].

General Notes: Unmarried. Lived at Buffalo. N.Y.

**2784. Mary Landon** [3860].

General Notes: Lived at Crete, Nebraska.

Mary married **George Fougeron** [3863] [MRIN: 1302].

**2785. Elizabeth Landon** [3861].

Elizabeth married **John Barnes** [3864] [MRIN: 1303].

The child from this marriage was:

4342 M i. **John Barnes** [3866].

**2786. Catherine Landon** [3862].

Catherine married **Francis Aubrey Todrig Rev.** [3865] [MRIN: 1304].

The child from this marriage was:

4343 F i. **Susan Todrig** [3867].

**2787. Anna Maria Kip** [4237] was born on Jan 28, 1854 in New Orleans, LA, USA and died on Jun 29, 1888 in Galveston, TX, USA, aged 34.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Peter Willemse Roome, by Peter Roome Warner. [FHL mf 1,321,275 item 5; 929.273 R674w]

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

New Orleans, Louisiana Birth Records Index, 1790-1899.  
Anna Maria Kip. B Jan. 28, 1854, New Orleans, Louisiana.

Anna married **William H. Barnett** [4238] [MRIN: 1435] on Apr 30, 1870 in New Orleans, LA, USA. William was born on Jul 29, 1847 in Louisiana, USA and died on Dec 13, 1908 in Colorado Springs, El Paso Co., CO, USA, aged 61.

Children from this marriage were:

4344 F i. **Alice Barnette** [4239].

4345 F ii. **Mary Lucretia Barnett** [13267] was born on Oct 10, 1872 in New Orleans, LA, USA and died on Nov 25, 1959 in Houston, Harris Co., TX, USA, aged 87.

**2788. Anthony Parker Kip** [4241] was born in 1836 in Louisiana.

General Notes: Of New Orleans, LA.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 531, p. 422, 434.

Descendants of Peter Willemse Roome, by Peter Roome Warner. [FHL mf 1,321,275 item 5; 929.273 R674w]

Anthony married **Julia McClellan** [4509] [MRIN: 1532].

**2789. Maria Elizabeth Kip** [4242] died on Jul 8, 1873.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 422.

Descendants of Peter Willemse Roome, by Peter Roome Warner. [FHL mf 1,321,275 item 5; 929.273 R674w]

Maria married **Michael M. M. Moore Rev.** [4243] [MRIN: 1437].

The child from this marriage was:

4346 M i. **Melville M. Moore** [4244].

**2790. Elbert Kip** [4246] was born on May 19, 1837.

General Notes: Died in infancy.

**2791. Electa Maria Kip** [4247].

General Notes: Died in infancy.

**2792. William Kip** [4248].

General Notes: He lived in Fort Wayne, Texas. No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 532, p. 422.

Descendants of Peter Willemse Roome, by Peter Roome Warner. [FHL mf 1,321,275 item 5; 929.273 R674w]

William married **Maggie Morris** [4249] [MRIN: 1439].

**2793. George Goelet Kip** [4251] was born on Jan 15, 1845 in New York, NY, was christened on Feb 17, 1845 in New York, NY, died on Jun 27, 1926 in Morristown, NJ, USA, aged 81, and was buried in Evergreen Cem., Morristown, Morris Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Baptism Sponsors: James H Kipp and the parents. Minsiter Wm Berrian DD.

He graduated from Columbia University in 1865. Shortly afterward he began the practice of law in New York City. For

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

many years he was a member of the old law firm of DeWitt, Lockman & Kip. He was a member of the University Club and the St. Nicholas and Holland Societies of New York and the Morris County Golf and Morristown clubs. Lived Morristown, N.J. Married by Rev. George W. Schmucker at St Peter's Lutheran, Rhinebeck, NY.

## Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 533, p. 422, 434.

New York Times May 25, 1867, p. 5.

New York Evening Post, May 24, 1867.

The New York Times, June 28, 1926, p. 17.

Trinity Church, New York - Registers: [www.trinitywallstreet.org](http://www.trinitywallstreet.org)

Rhinebeck New York Marriages, Three Lutheran Congregatioins, Rhinebeck, NY 1746-1899, Transcribed and indexed by Arthur C.M. Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.

Year Book of the Holland Society of New York, 1926 and 1927. In Memorium, p. 249.

1870 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York Ward 19 Dist. 1. P. 28A (55). Roll M593\_1003.

Kipp, George	24	NY	Lawyer
Kipp, Anna	22	PA	Keeping house
Johnson, Betsey	50	NJ	Domestic servant
Smith, Caroline	37	Vir	Domestic servant

1880 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York City. P. 453A (20). Roll 881.

Kip, George	35	NY	lawyer
Kip, Anna	32	PA	keeping house
Kip, Charles	10	NY	at school
Kip, Elbert	6	NY	at school
Kennedy, Margaret	50	Ireland	servant
Smith, Bridget	40	Ireland	servant
Hurley, Zlmora	37	Ireland	servant
Gilroy, Catharine	37	Ireland	servant

1895 New Jersey State Census. Morris. Morris. P. 48. Roll V227\_94.

Kip, George G  
Kip, Charles A  
Kip, Elbert S  
Kip, Anna E

1900 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Morris. Morris. P. 11B. Roll T623\_988. Enumeration Dist. 64.

Kip, Geo G	55	NY	Oct. 1844	Lawyer
Kip, Charles A	30	NY	Feb. 1870	Publisher General
Kip, Annie E	19	NY	Dec. 1884	

etc. 7 servants

1910 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Morris. Morris. P. 1B. Roll T624\_902. Enumeration Dist. 24.

Kip, Geo G	65	NY	Lawyer Tenant Practice
Kip, Charles A	39	NY	
Olmstead, Paul	28	NY	Manager Insurance
Olmstead, Elizabeth Kip	29	NY	
Olmstead, Margaret E	1	NJ	

etc. 7 servants

1920 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Morris. Morristown Ward 1. P. 10A. Roll T625\_1060. Enumeration

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Dist 32.

Kip, George G 74 NY Lawyer retired wd  
Living at an Inn/Hotel (James Barber) as a boarder.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Evergreen Cemetery, Morristown, Morris Co., New Jersey. Memorial # 114239683. GPS N 40.80470 W -74.46940.

George married **Anna Margaret Geissenhainer** [4510] [MRIN: 1533], daughter of **Rev A T Geissenhainer** [7234], on May 23, 1867 in Bethlehem, Northampton Co., PA, USA. Anna was born on Oct 6, 1847 in Pennsylvania, died on Apr 5, 1893 in Morristown, NJ, USA, aged 45, and was buried in Evergreen Cem., Morristown, Morris Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4347 M i. **Charles Augustus Kip** [4511] was born on Aug 14, 1870 in New York, USA, died on Apr 13, 1940 in Morristown, NJ, USA, aged 69, and was buried in Evergreen Cem., Morristown, Morris Co., NJ, USA.
- 4348 M ii. **Elbert S Kip** [4512] was born on Apr 10, 1874, died on Aug 27, 1950 in Morristown, NJ, USA, aged 76, and was buried in Evergreen Cem., Morristown, Morris Co., NJ, USA.
- 4349 F iii. **Anna Elizabeth Kip** [7159] was born in Dec 1884 in New York, USA and died on Dec 17, 1918 in Morristown, NJ, USA, aged 34.

**2794. Margaret Goelet Kip** [7689] was born on Mar 27, 1847 in New York, NY, USA and was christened on Aug 17, 1847 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptism Sponsors: Cornelia Vandenburg, Margaret Goelet, the father. Minister Wm Berrian DD.

Sources:

Trinity Church, New York - Registers: [www.trinitywallstreet.org](http://www.trinitywallstreet.org)

**2795. Samuel Kip** [4253].

General Notes: He lived in Brooklyn.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 534, p. 423.

**2796. Elizabeth G Kip** [4254] died on Mar 1, 1902.

General Notes: Married by Rev. Mr. Guion.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 423.

New York Times, April 12, 1856, p. 8.

Dutch Door Genealogy web site. <http://www.dutchdoorgenealogy.com>

The Haring Family Note Book 1810

PAGE 1

This small, leather-bound family Receipt Book belongs to Miss Hazel B. Mayhew, 433 West 21st St. New York City, N.Y. Through the efforts of Mrs. Earl Mosley of Tenafly we were able to acquire this book to copy. Copied April, 1969 by Louise H. Burnett, former librarian of the Bergen County Historical Society. The book is paged up to and including page 91. After that # the pages are numbered by Mrs. Burnett. There are also many loose pages of notes.

Front Cover

HARING & WILLERS, Receipt Book. 1810

Elizabeth married **George Harrison** [7231] [MRIN: 2458] on Apr 8, 1956 in New York, NY, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**2797. Mary A Kip** [4255] was born in 1836 and died on Feb 27, 1905 in Mount Vernon, NY, USA, aged 69.

General Notes: Married Reformed Dutch Church, New York, by Rev. Isaac Ferris, D.D.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 423.

New York Times, February 20, 1856, p. 8.

New York Times, February 28, 1905, p. 9.

1880 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York City. P. 18B (2). Roll 890.

Kip, Elizabeth 72 NY Keeping house

Kip, Nancy 73 NY Keeping house sister

Poe, Mary 45 NY Keeping house daughter

Glancy, Catherine 50 Ireland Servant Cook

Hillen, Mary A 26 Ireland Servant Waitress

Mary married **A. Charles Poe** [4259] [MRIN: 1442] on Feb 20, 1856 in New York, NY, USA. A. died on May 23, 1865 in New York, NY, USA.

**2798. Lydia Kip** [4256].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 423.

**2799. John Caswell Kip** [4258].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 536, p. 423.

**2800. Thomas C. Kip** [4257] was born on Nov 18, 1840 in Shelter Island, Suffolk Co., NY, USA and died on Dec 29, 1890 in Jersey City, Hudson Co., NJ, USA, aged 50.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 535, p. 423.

Thomas married **Mary A. Hodgson/Hudson** [7161] [MRIN: 2420] on Jul 10, 1866 in Manhattan, New York Co, NY, USA. Mary was born in 1846 and died on Mar 28, 1926 in Jersey City, Hudson Co., NJ, USA, aged 80.

**2801. Catharine Kip Richardson** [9942] was born on Dec 26, 1831.

**2802. John Kip Richardson** [9943].

**2803. Samuel Kip Richardson** [3906] died in Aug 1851.

**2804. Franklin Richardson** [3907] died on Oct 8, 1853.

**2805. Mary E Kipp Richardson** [3900] was born in Oct 1832.

Mary married **Rev Samuel H Howland** [3908] [MRIN: 1315].

**2806. Cornelius Richardson** [3901] was born on Oct 11, 1837 and died on Mar 10, 1916, aged 78.

General Notes: Of Pittsburg, PA

Cornelius married **Martha B Vanderbilt** [3909] [MRIN: 1316] on Oct 20, 1858.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 4350 M i. **William Richardson** [14511] died Died an infant.
- 4351 M ii. **Edward Richardson** [14512] died Died an infant.
- 4352 F iii. **Ardina Richardson** [14513] died Died an infant.
- 4353 M iv. **Charles O Richardson** [14515] was born on Oct 1, 1863.
- 4354 M v. **John R Richardson** [14514] was born on Jan 26, 1867 and died on Mar 8, 1885, aged 18.

**2807. William G Richardson** [3902] was born on Mar 14, 1839 and died in Feb 1925, aged 85.

General Notes: Of Chicago.

William married **Emily E. Cox** [3910] [MRIN: 1317].

**2808. Margaret Anna Richardson** [3903] was born on Jan 4, 1841 and died on Dec 19, 1917, aged 76.

General Notes: Lived in New York.

Margaret married **John K. Jones** [3911] [MRIN: 1318].

The child from this marriage was:

- 4355 M i. **Frank Jones** [3914].

**2809. Susan Kip Richardson** [3904] was born on Mar 12, 1844 and died in 1927, aged 83.

Susan married **Rev Clement Whipple** [3912] [MRIN: 1319] on Apr 25, 1977.

**2810. Caroline Holmes Richardson** [3905] was born on Sep 17, 1847 and died on Mar 28, 1936, aged 88.

Caroline married **Asa R Cassidy** [3913] [MRIN: 1320] on Oct 15, 1867. Asa died on Nov 4, 1912.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4356 F i. **Minna Cassidy** [14524] was born on Mar 23, 1870 and died in Jun 1879, aged 9.
- 4357 F ii. **Daisy Cassidy** [14525] was born on May 22, 1872 and died in Jul 1953, aged 81.
- 4358 F iii. **Gertrude Cassidy** [14542] was born on Oct 20, 1874 and died on Jan 3, 1962, aged 87.
- 4359 M iv. **Stanley Cassidy** [14526] was born on Jan 19, 1876.
- 4360 M v. **Asa Cassidy** [14568] was born on Mar 28, 1878.
- 4361 F vi. **Helen Cassidy** [14572] was born on Feb 21, 1880 and died circa 1971, aged about 91.
- 4362 F vii. **Florence Cassidy** [14576] was born on Mar 15, 1886 and died on Mar 28, 1898, aged 12.
- 4363 F viii. **Loie Cassidy** [14577] was born on Jan 3, 1887.
- 4364 M ix. **Raymond Cassidy** [14578] was born on Aug 6, 1888.

**2811. Caroline Oliver** [3915].

Caroline married **Andrew Holiday** [3922] [MRIN: 1321].

**2812. Margaret K Oliver** [3916].

General Notes: Of Rahway, N.J.

**2813. Lydia Ross Oliver** [3917].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Lydia married **Alfred Marsh** [3923] [MRIN: 1322].

**2814. Charles Russell Oliver** [3918].

General Notes: Of Rahway, N.J.

Charles married **Lotta D. Wilkins** [3924] [MRIN: 1323].

**2815. James Smith Oliver** [3919].

General Notes: Of Metuchen, N.J.

James married **Susie A. Marcell** [3925] [MRIN: 1324].

**2816. Samuel M. Oliver** [3920].

General Notes: Of Rahway, N.J.

**2817. Clarence A. Oliver** [3921].

General Notes: Of New York.

**2818. Christopher Denman Woodruff** [3926] was born on Mar 16, 1837 in Rahway, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Of Boonton, N.J.

Sources:

1850 US Census. Rahway Twp, Essex, NJ. Family #545. Ancestry.com

Woodruff, Christopher D 40 NJ Painter

Woodruff, Elizabeth 37 NY

Woodruff, Christopher D 18 NJ

Woodruff, Henry R 11 NJ

Woodruff, Susan K 9 NJ

Woodruff, Mary E 8 NJ

Woodruff, Maria L 6 NJ

Woodruff, Catharine F 3 NJ

Woodruff, Olivia L 3 NJ

Woodruff, Anna 1 NJ

Willson, Albert 16 NJ Painter

Kipp, Susan 63 NY

Christopher married **Marietta H. Crane** [3934] [MRIN: 1325] on May 21, 1861.

**2819. Henry K Woodruff** [3927] was born on Aug 22, 1838 in Rahway, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Of New York.

Henry married **Margaret Holland** [3935] [MRIN: 1326].

**2820. Susan Kip Woodruff** [3928] was born on Mar 24, 1840 in Rahway, NJ, USA and died on Jan 16, 1872, aged 31.

Susan married **William Mershon** [3936] [MRIN: 1327], son of **Samuel Davies Mershon** [11628] and **Mary S Shrive** [11629], on Nov 16, 1864. William was born on Sep 10, 1826 in Lawrenceville, NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

4365 F i. **Mary Louise Mershon** [11630] was born on Oct 15, 1865 and died on Dec 5, 1868, aged 3.

4366 F ii. **Laura Woodruff Mershon** [11631] was born on Mar 18, 1867 and died on Aug 7, 1867.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**2821. Mary Elizabeth Woodruff** [3929] was born on Dec 7, 1841 in Rahway, NJ, USA.

Mary married **William L. Waterman** [3937] [MRIN: 1328] on Aug 21, 1862.

**2822. Maria Louisa Woodruff** [3930] was born on Nov 25, 1843 in Rahway, NJ, USA and died on Jul 10, 1900, aged 56.

General Notes: Of Rahway, N.J.

**2823. Catherine French Woodruff** [3931] was born on Dec 14, 1846 in Rahway, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Twin.

Catherine married **Irving Walter Story** [3938] [MRIN: 1329] on Jul 24, 1890.

**2824. Olivia Ledyard Woodruff** [3932] was born on Dec 14, 1846 in Rahway, NJ, USA and died on Jan 10, 1851, aged 4.

**2825. Anna Woodruff** [3933] was born on Jun 27, 1849 in Rahway, NJ, USA.

Anna married **Charles R Graves** [3939] [MRIN: 1330] on Aug 25, 1869.

**2826. Cornelius Kip** [4263] was born on Oct 3, 1841, died in Jul 1849, aged 7, and was buried in New York City Marble Cem., Manhattan, New York Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Died at age 8.

Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). New York City Marble Cemetery, Manhattan, New York County, New York. Memorial # 78205667.

**2827. Catharine Olivia Kip** [4264] was born on Oct 22, 1843.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 423.

**2828. Andrew Van Tuyl Kip** [4265] was born on Mar 3, 1846 in Sullivan Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Leather goods manufacturer.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 537, p. 423, 434.

1870 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. Brooklyn Ward 15. Roll M593\_956. P. 147 (441A).

Vanschoick, Jacob	58	NY	Boatman
Vanschoick, Mary J	52	NY	Keeping house
Vanschoick, Mary J	22	NY	At home
Thompson, Edwd	37	NY	W oil works
Thompson, Lucinda	28	NY	
Kipp, Andrew	24	NY	Boiler Maker
Kipp, Theresa	20	NY	
Kipp, Chatfield	3	NY	
Kipp, Mary J	3/12	NY	

Andrew married **Teresa Van Schaick** [4520] [MRIN: 1536], daughter of **Jacob Van Schaick** [4521] and **Mary J** [Van Schaick] [10287]. Teresa was born in 1850 in Troy, NY, USA and died on Oct 25, 1916 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA, aged 66.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 4367 M i. **Chatfield H Kip** [4522] was born in Nov 1867 in New York, USA, died in 1941, aged 74, and was buried in Old Mansfield Center Cem., Mansfield Center, Tolland Co., CT, USA.
- 4368 F ii. **Mary Jane Kip** [4523] was born in 1870 in New York, USA.

**2829. Jeronimus Underhill Kip** [4266] was born on Dec 18, 1848 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Lived Jersey City, and was a jeweler in New York.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 538, p. 423, 434.

1870 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. Brooklyn Ward 13. Roll M593\_954. P. 241 (617A).

Kip, Jeronemus 21 NY Watchmaker  
Kip, Jennie 19 NY  
Weeks, Ezra 74 NY

1880 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Hudson. Jersey City. Roll 784. P. 12 (121D). Enumeration Dist. 38.

Kipp, Underhill 31 NY Jeweler  
Kipp, Jennie 29 NY  
Kipp, Birdie 5 NJ  
Kipp, Florence 3 NJ  
Kipp, Stanley 2 NJ  
Rogers, Eliza 62 NY Mother  
Rogers, Julia 40 NY Daughter  
Rogers, Addie 25 NY Daughter

1900 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Hudson. Jersey City Ward 8. Roll 978. P. 15A. Enumeration Dsit. 134.

Kip, Jeronimus 53 NY Dec. 1846 Jeweller  
Kip, Jane 48 NY Sept. 1851  
Duke, Bertie 26 NJ Oct. 1873  
Duke, Clarence 22 RI Aug. 1877 Bookkeeper (Coal) son-in-law  
Kip, Florence 23 NJ Sept. 1876  
Kip, Stanley 22 NJ Oct. 1877 Clerk  
Kip, Jessamine 14 NJ Dec. 1885 At school

1910 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Hudson. Jersey City Ward 8. Roll T624\_891. P. 17A. Enumeration Dist. 168.

Kip, J Underhill 61 NY Jeweller and Watchmaker  
Kip, Jane 59 NY  
Kip, Florence 32 NJ Painter China  
Kip, Jessamine 24 NJ Teacher Public school

1920 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Hudson. Jersey City Ward 8. Roll T625\_1045. P. 10B. Enumeraition Dist. 190.

Kip, U Jeronemus 71 NY Watchmaker store  
Kip, Jane 68 NY  
Kip, Florence 43 NJ  
Kip, Stanley 42 NJ Clerk Air Co.  
Kip, Jessamine 34 NJ Teacher school  
Kip, Robert 5 NJ Grandson  
Kip, Bernice 4 NJ

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Jeronimus married **Jane Crane Rogers** [4524] [MRIN: 1538], daughter of **James Van S. Rogers** [4525] and **Eliza Crane** [4526], on May 11, 1870. Jane was born on Sep 20, 1850 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4369 M i. **Eugene Kip** [4527] was born on Apr 20, 1871 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA and died on Jul 10, 1871.
- 4370 F ii. **Bertie Romola Kip** [4528] was born on Oct 11, 1874 in Jersey City, NJ, USA.
- 4371 F iii. **Florence Estelle Kip** [4529] was born on Sep 20, 1876 in Jersey City, NJ, USA.
- 4372 M iv. **Stanley Livingston Kip** [4530] was born on Oct 1, 1877 in Jersey City, NJ, USA.
- 4373 F v. **Jessamine Rogers Kip** [4531] was born on Oct 14, 1885 in New Jersey, USA.

**2830. Gidney Underhill Kip** [4267] was born on Mar 11, 1851.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 539, p. 423.

**2831. Robert White Kip** [4268] was born on Oct 1, 1853 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA and died Aft 1905 Bef 1910.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 540, p. 423, 435.

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. Brooklyn Ward 23. Roll 1061. P. 11A. Enumeration Dist. 399.

Kip, Robert W 45 NY Oct. 1854 Book Binder

Kip, Mary E 40 NY Feb. 1860

Kip, Robert Cornelius 12 NY Oct. 1887 At School

Kip, Mary E 11 NY March 1889

Kip, Lester B 10 NY April 1890

Kip, Susan 7 NY Aug. 1892

Kip, Mary Eliza 75 NY Nov. 1824 Mother

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. Brooklyn Ward 23. Roll T624\_972. P. 9B. Enumeration 591.

Kips

Kip, Mary 45 NY Housewife Home

Kip, Robert 22 NY Commercial Salesman Groceries

Kip, Mary G 21 NY

Kip, Lester B 19 NY Chauffer Garage

Kip, Susie 17 NY Saleslady Department Store

Robert married **Mary Emma Patch** [4535] [MRIN: 1543], daughter of **Joseph T. Patch** [4536], on Apr 22, 1884. Mary was born in Feb 1860 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4374 M i. **Robert Cornelius Kip** [4537] was born on Oct 15, 1887 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.
- 4375 F ii. **Mary Eliza Kip** [4538] was born on Mar 10, 1889 in New York, USA.
- 4376 M iii. **Lester Baldwin Kip** [4539] was born on Apr 25, 1890 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA, died in Sep 1972 in Freehold, Monmouth Co., NJ, USA, aged 82, and was buried in Old Tennent Churchyard, Monmouth Co., NJ, USA.
- 4377 F iv. **Susan (Susie) Vantuyl Kip** [4540] was born on Aug 27, 1892 in New York, USA.

**2832. Ledyard W. Kip** [4269] was born on Apr 14, 1856 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: They had two children.

Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 541, p. 423, 435.

Ledyard married **Mary Jane Connolly** [4541] [MRIN: 1545].

**2833. William Edgar Kip** [4270] was born on Feb 8, 1859 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA and died on Dec 12, 1899, aged 40.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 542, p. 423, 435.

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. Brooklyn. Roll 847. P. 10 (43B). Enumeration Dist. 1078.

Kipp, Cornelius 60 NY Leather Business

Kipp, Mary E 55 NY Keeping House

Kipp, Olivia K 36 NY

Kipp, Robert 26 Brooklyn Book Binder

Kipp, William E 21 Brooklyn Leather Bus

William married **Maria F Campbell** [4542] [MRIN: 1546], daughter of **John Campbell** [4543] and **Isabella Fleming** [4544], on Feb 6, 1889. Maria was born on Jan 28, 1867 in Scotland.

The child from this marriage was:

4378 F i. **Margaret I Kip** [4545] was born on Jul 9, 1891 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.

**2834. Herbert Kip** [9944] was born in 1861.

**2835. Henry Seaman Kip** [4271] was born in 1861, died on Oct 13, 1879 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA, aged 18, and was buried in New York City Marble Cem., Manhattan, New York Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Died about age 18. Scarlet Fever.

Sources:

New York Times, Oct. 14, 1879, p. 5.

New York Evening Post, Oct. 14, 1879.

1880 Census of the United States. Mortality Schedules. New York. Kings. Brooklyn. Roll M10. P. 139.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). New York City Marble Cemetery, Manhattan, New York County, New York. Memorial # 78205675.

**2836. Nellie Kip** [9945].

**2837. Mary Edwin Kip** [4275] was born on Nov 2, 1838 in Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA, died on Nov 28, 1841, aged 3, and was buried in Forest Lawn Cem., Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Forest Lawn Cemetery, Buffalo, Erie County, New York. Plot: Section 7.

Memorial # 81557194.

**2838. Henry Kip** [4276] was born on Apr 4, 1840 in Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA and died on Jan 21, 1897 in Chicago, Cook Co., IL, USA, aged 56.

General Notes: Married at St. Peter's Church, Brooklyn, NY, by Rev. Jno. A. Paddock.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 543, p. 423, 435.

New York Times, March 18, 1864, p. 5.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1875 Census of New York. Kings. Brooklyn Ward 1. P. 15/16.

Kip, Thomas	68	NY	
Kip, Henry	35	NY	Ins Fire
Kip, Emily H	35	Kings	D-in-law
Kip, Grace L	4	Kings	G daughter
Kip, Emily A	2	Kings	G Daughter
Addams, Rosa	37	Kings	Boarder
Donnelly, Mary	60	Can	Servant
Murphy, Julia	25	Ire	Servant

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. Brooklyn. Roll 844. P. 25 (309A). Enumeration Dist. 58.

Kip, Henry	40	NY	Agt Fire Insurance
Kip, Emily H	40	LI	Keeping House
Kip, Grace L	9	LI	At shcool
Kip, Emily A	6	LI	
Adoms, William	75	NY	Leather Mer. Father-in-law
Hallett, Arnold	54	Can	Physician Brother-in-law
Hallett, Margartta	49	NY	Sister-in-law
Adoms, Phebe	42	NY	Sister-in-law
Hart, Margaret	19	NY	Servant
Wyner, Mary	21	Ire	Servant

Cook County, Illinois, Deaths Index, 1878-1922.

Henry Kip. B abt 1840, New York. D Jan. 21, 1897, Chicago, Cook Co., Illinois. Burial New York City. FHL mf # 1033037.

Henry married **Emilie Hustace Addoms** [4546] [MRIN: 1548], daughter of **William Addoms** [4547] and **Margaretta Lawrence** [4548], on Mar 17, 1864 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA. Emilie was born on Aug 30, 1839 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA and died on Jan 7, 1894 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA, aged 54.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4379 M i. **William Addoms Kip** [4549] was born on Feb 26, 1866 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA, died on Mar 16, 1867, aged 1, and was buried in New York City Marble Cem., Manhattan, New York Co., NY, USA.
- 4380 F ii. **Grace Lawrence Kip** [4550] was born on Dec 2, 1870 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA, died in May 1939 in Niagara Falls, NY, USA, aged 68, and was buried on May 11, 1939 in Greenwood Cem., Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.
- 4381 F iii. **Emilie Addoms Kip** [4551] was born on Jun 9, 1873 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.

**2839. Thomas Kip** [4277] was born on Jul 1, 1842 in Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA, died on May 19, 1862, aged 19, and was buried in New York City Marble Cem., Manhattan, New York Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 423.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). New York City Marble Cemetery, Manhattan, New York County, New York. Memorial # 78205680.

**2840. Major James Kip** [4278] was born on Mar 16, 1844 in Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA and died on Feb 23, 1931 in San Francisco, CA, USA, aged 86.

General Notes: He gave up an engineering career in 1864, when at twenty he left Brooklyn, N.Y. Polytechnic and joined the Brooklyn 28th infantry. He held a commission as Major in the Grand Army of the Republic. He was owner of the Globe Review. Major Kip lived in San Francisco, CA for over 50 years.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 544, p. 423.  
Photograph p. 424.

New York Times, February 27, 1931, p. 21.

**2841. Henry Wells Kip** [4282] was born on Mar 8, 1847 in Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Married at St. John's Church, Hartford, CT, by Rev. Mr. Mills. He was a manufacturer in Buffalo, N.Y.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 545, p. 426, 436.

New York Times, October 24, 1869, p. 5.

New York Evening Post, Oct. 25, 1869.

Henry married **Charlotte Filley** [4559] [MRIN: 1552], daughter of **Edward Filley** [4560] and **Frances Anne Chapman** [4561], on Oct 21, 1869 in Hartford, CT, USA. Charlotte was born on Jan 31, 1848 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA, died on Mar 15, 1927 in Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA, aged 79, and was buried in Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

4382 M i. **Henry Edward Kip** [4562] was born on Jul 27, 1870 in Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA.

4383 F ii. **Frances Annie Kip** [4563] was born on Oct 16, 1876 in Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA.

4384 F iii. **Charlotte Miriam Kip** [4564] was born on Oct 16, 1876 in Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA.

**2842. Edward Dakin Kip** [4283] was born on May 29, 1850 and died on Nov 29, 1851, aged 1.

**2843. William Fargo Kip** [4284] was born on Apr 8, 1855 in East Aurora, NY, USA, died on Jul 5, 1905 in Provincetown, MA, USA, aged 50, and was buried in Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: B.A., Harvard University, 1876. Studied law at Harvard Law School, 1877. He was an eminent lawyer. He was private secretary to President Cleveland in his first term. In 1889 his office was in Buffalo. He fell a victim of brain disease and became an inmate of a sanitarium in Provincetown, Mass, where he died. Died unmarried.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 426.

New York Times, July 7, 1905, p. 7.

Year Book of the Holland Society of New York, 1906. In Memorium, p. 277.

**2844. Charles Hayden Kip** [4285] was born on Jun 27, 1860 in Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA and died on Mar 31, 1942 in Boston, MA, USA, aged 81.

General Notes: He graduated from Harvard in 1883, where he was an outstanding hammer and discus thrower, shot-putter, oarsman and football player. He was among those responsible for the formation of the Harvard Cooperative Society. He was a member of the national and Boston municipal councils of the Boy Scouts of America, and when he died at age 81 he was one of the oldest active figures in Boy Scout work in the country.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 546, p. 426.

New York Times, April 23, 1909, p. 9. (Not sure if this is the correct one)

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

New York Times, April 1, 1942, p. 21.

Charles married **Clara L. Coe** [7244] [MRIN: 2470] on Apr 21, 1909 in New York, NY, USA.

**2845. Maria Brewer** [9506] was born on Mar 27, 1802 in New York, USA and died on Dec 7, 1884 in Sandwich Twp, Dekalb Co., IL, USA, aged 82.

**2846. George Brewer** [9507] was born on Nov 3, 1803 in New York, USA and died on Sep 16, 1828, aged 24.

**2847. Henry Brewer** [9508] was born on Oct 5, 1805 in New York, USA and died on Mar 21, 1813, aged 7.

**2848. Elizabeth Brewer** [9509] was born on Dec 27, 1807 in New York, USA and died on Dec 28, 1889, aged 82.

**2849. Sarah Brewer** [9510] was born on Jun 11, 1811 in Utica, Oneida Co., NY, USA and died on Mar 14, 1896 in Dunlap, Harrison Co., IA, USA, aged 84.

**2850. Pamela Brewer** [6695] was born on Mar 15, 1815 in Utica, Oneida Co., NY, USA and died on Jan 8, 1898 in Moorhead, Monona Co., IA, USA, aged 82.

Pamela married **Stephen Blount** [6762] [MRIN: 2276].

The child from this marriage was:

4385 F i. **Caroline Euphema Blount** [6763] was born on Feb 21, 1850 in Picton, Canada West and died on Dec 25, 1925 in Omaha, Douglas Co., NE, USA, aged 75.

**2851. Charlotte Brewer** [9511] was born on Jan 18, 1818 in Utica, Oneida Co., NY, USA and died on Jun 24, 1891, aged 73.

**2852. Daniel Brewer** [9512] was born on Feb 20, 1820 in Utica, Oneida Co., NY, USA.

**2853. Freelove Brewer** [9513] was born on Aug 10, 1823 in Utica, Oneida Co., NY, USA and died on Jan 18, 1903 in Cove, Mille Lacs Co., MN, USA, aged 79.

**2854. Harvey Brewer** [9514] was born on Jan 20, 1826 and died on Jun 16, 1865, aged 39.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Harvey married **Christina Miller** [9515] [MRIN: 3251].

**2855. Elizabeth (Betsy) Bull** [9517] was born on Dec 5, 1805 in Dutchess Co., NY and died on Sep 4, 1887 in Hastings Co., ON, Can, aged 81.

**2856. Diane Bull** [9518] was born on Apr 11, 1809 in Mayfield Twp, Montgomery Co., NY and died on Sep 4, 1847, aged 38.

**2857. Mary Jane Bull** [9519] was born on Jun 1, 1812 in Saratoga, Saratoga Co., NY and died on Oct 1, 1890 in Huron Twp, Bruce Co., ON, Can, aged 78.

**2858. Mariah Bull** [9520] was born on Jan 19, 1815 in Saratoga Co., NY and died in 1881 in Dowagiac, Cass Co., MI, USA, aged 66.

**2859. George Bull** [9521] was born on Jan 1, 1818 in Saratoga Co., NY and died on Mar 5, 1838 in Colbourne, Northumberland Co., ON, Can, aged 20.

**2860. Martha Bull** [9522] was born on Nov 22, 1820 in Saratoga Co., NY and died on Apr 1, 1851, aged 30.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 2861. Sarah Ann Bull** [9523] was born on Feb 6, 1823 and died on Nov 16, 1843, aged 20.
- 2862. Ruth Clark** [9525] was born about 1807 in Candor, Tioga Co., NY.
- 2863. Ira Clark** [9526] was born on Jul 12, 1809 in Candor, Tioga Co., NY.
- 2864. Betsy Clark** [9527] was born on Mar 29, 1811 in Candor, Tioga Co., NY.
- 2865. George Clark** [9528] was born on Apr 17, 1813 in Candor, Tioga Co., NY.
- 2866. Benjamin Clark** [9529] was born about 1815 in Candor, Tioga Co., NY.
- 2867. Chester Clark** [9530] was born on Apr 28, 1816 in Spencer Twp, Tioga Co., NY and died on Sep 6, 1881 in Corry, PA, USA, aged 65.
- 2868. Isaac Stanley Clark** [9531] was born on Nov 18, 1826 in Candor, Tioga Co., NY.
- 2869. Ferdinand George Bull** [9533] was born in 1814 in New York, USA.
- 2870. Deborah Bull** [9534] was born in 1815 in New York, USA.  
General Notes: Sources:  
Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.  
Deborah married **Charles Kinney** [9544] [MRIN: 3256].
- 2871. Judith Bull** [9535] was born in 1817 in New York, USA.  
General Notes: Sources:  
Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.  
Judith married **Potts** [9545] [MRIN: 3257].
- 2872. Elizabeth Bull** [9536] was born in 1821 in New York, USA.
- 2873. John Bull** [9537] was born in 1822 in New York, USA.
- 2874. Lydia Beretha Bull** [9538] was born on Jun 18, 1823 in Lee, Oneida Co., NY, USA and died on Apr 8, 1916 in Pendleton, Umatilla Co., OR, USA, aged 92.
- 2875. Maria Bull** [9539] was born in 1833 in Upper Canada.
- 2876. Martha Bull** [9540] was born in 1834 in Upper Canada.
- 2877. William Bull** [9541] was born in 1837 in Upper Canada.
- 2878. Juliana Powell** [9489] was born about 1834 in Northumberland, Upper Canada.
- 2879. Daniel Powell** [9490] was born about 1836 in Northumberland, Upper Canada.
- 2880. Marques Powell** [9491] was born about 1843 in Northumberland, Canada West.
- 2881. Charles Powell** [9492] was born about 1845 in Northumberland, Canada West.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**2882. Amy I Powell** [9493] was born about 1847 in Northumberland, Canada West.

**2883. Allan M Powell** [9494] was born about 1849 in Northumberland, Canada West.

**2884. Emma Maud Powell** [9495] was born on Sep 1, 1852 in Stockdale, Northumberland Co., Canada West and died on Apr 18, 1927 in Port Jervis, Orange Co., NY, USA, aged 74.

**2885. Reuben Powell Hicks** [9497] was born on Dec 20, 1826 in Lee, Oneida Co., NY, USA and died on Nov 2, 1898, aged 71.

Reuben married **Mary E Whitney** [9504] [MRIN: 3249] on Apr 3, 1848. Mary died in 1850.

Reuben next married **Betty Sophia Kimball** [9505] [MRIN: 3250] on Sep 11, 1851 in Wisconsin, USA.

**2886. Simeon J Hicks** [9498] was born on Nov 30, 1828 in Lee, Oneida Co., NY, USA and died on Oct 3, 1902 in Oak Park, IL, USA, aged 73.

**2887. Levi S Hicks** [9499] was born on Aug 10, 1831 in Lee, Oneida Co., NY, USA.

**2888. Elmina Ann Hicks** [9500] was born on Jan 28, 1834 in Lee, Oneida Co., NY, USA and died on Dec 25, 1920, aged 86.

**2889. John P Hicks** [9501] was born on Feb 14, 1836 in Lee, Oneida Co., NY, USA, died on Aug 19, 1863 in Wisconsin, USA, aged 27, and was buried in Waukau Cem., Waukau, Winnebago Co., WI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Waukau Cemetery, Waukau, Winnebago County, Wisconsin. Memorial # 29413106. GPS N 43.98273 W -88.77925.

**2890. Mary Ett Hicks** [9502] was born on Aug 10, 1838 in Lee, Oneida Co., NY, USA and died on Aug 11, 1839 in Lee, Oneida Co., NY, USA, aged 1.

**2891. Sarah Elizabeth Hicks** [9503] was born on Jun 10, 1840 in Floyd, NY, USA and died on Dec 14, 1902, aged 62.

**2892. Martha Hicks** [9332] was born in 1843 in Wisconsin, USA.

**2893. Mary Hicks** [12901] was born in 1845 in Wisconsin, USA.

**2894. Caroline Hicks** [12902] was born in 1849 in Wisconsin, USA.

**2895. Henrietta Hicks** [12903] was born in 1851 in Wisconsin, USA.

**2896. Adelia Hicks** [12904] was born in 1852 in Wisconsin, USA, died in 1883 in Wisconsin, USA, aged 31, and was buried in Waukau Cem., Waukau, Winnebago Co., WI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Waukau Cemetery, Waukau, Winnebago County, Wisconsin. Memorial # 29413107. GPS N 43.98273 W -88.77925.

Adelia married **McKeller** [12909] [MRIN: 4434].

**2897. Emogene Hicks** [12907] was born in 1854, died in 1856 in Wisconsin, USA, aged 2, and was buried in Waukau Cem., Waukau, Winnebago Co., WI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Waukau Cemetery, Waukau, Winnebago County, Wisconsin. Memorial #

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

29413104. GPS N 43.98273 W -88.77925.

**2898. George Hicks** [12908] was born in 1856, died in 1863 in Wisconsin, USA, aged 7, and was buried in Waukau Cem., Waukau, Winnebago Co., WI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Waukau Cemetery, Waukau, Winnebago County, Wisconsin. Memorial # 29413105. GPS N 43.98273 W -88.77925.

**2899. Jay Hicks** [12905] was born in 1857 in Wisconsin, USA.

**2900. Frank Hicks** [12906] was born in 1867 in Wisconsin, USA, died in 1885 in Wisconsin, USA, aged 18, and was buried in Waukau Cem., Waukau, Winnebago Co., WI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Waukau Cemetery, Waukau, Winnebago County, Wisconsin. Memorial # 29413108. GPS N 43.98273 W -88.77925.

**2901. Robert Wildy** [5889].

**2902. Mary Wildy** [5890].

**2903. Susan Wildy** [5891].

**2904. Weeden Wildy** [5892].

**2905. Emlie Wildy** [5893].

**2906. Sarah Ann Kipp** [3955] was born on Oct 9, 1817 in New Castle, NY, USA and died in Dec 1851 in Charleston, SC, USA, aged 34.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 413.

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512

Sarah married **Joseph Pierce** [3962] [MRIN: 1337], son of **Isaac Pierce** [3963], in Aug 1851.

**2907. Marianna (Mary Bailly) Kipp** [3956] was born on Sep 1, 1819 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA and died on Feb 7, 1846 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA, aged 26.

General Notes: Unmarried.

Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]

[http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua\\_deaths2.htm](http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm)

**2908. Ira (Asa) Kipp** [3957] was born on Dec 29, 1822 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA and died on Dec 20, 1863 in Illinois, USA, aged 40.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 484, p. 414, 426.

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512

1850 Census of the United States. New York. Ulster. Saugerties. P. 136B (257). Roll M432\_608.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kipp, Ira 28 NY Carpenter  
Carle, Margaret 35 NY  
Carle, Erastus 3 NY  
Fetter, John 40 NY

1860 Census of the United States. Illinois. LaSalle. Adams. P. 163. Eill M653\_196.

Kipp, Asa [Ira] 37 NY Farmer  
Kipp, Sarah 30 NY  
Kipp, Joseph 2 IL  
Kipp, Gilbert 23 NY Farmer  
Whitson, Joseph 28 NY  
Bennett, George 18 NY F laborer  
Mead, Phebe 18 NY Servant

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.  
Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]  
[http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua\\_deaths2.htm](http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm)

Ira married **Sarah Ellis Whitson** [4286] [MRIN: 1450], daughter of **Joseph Whitson** [4287], on Mar 19, 1855 in Ossining, NY, USA. Sarah was born on Jan 28, 1829 in Ossining, Westchester, NY, USA and died on Aug 11, 1910 in Dawson, Lac Qui Parle, MN, USA, aged 81.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4386 M i. **Willett Kipp** [4291] was born on Jun 22, 1856 in Leland, IL, USA and died on Feb 4, 1858 in Leland, IL, USA, aged 1.
- 4387 M ii. **Joseph Whitson Kipp** [4290] was born on Dec 7, 1857 in Leland, LaSalle, IL, USA and died on Apr 27, 1931 in Horton, Brown Co., KS, USA, aged 73.
- 4388 M iii. **Jessie Kipp** [4289] was born on Aug 12, 1860 in Leland, IL, USA and died on Aug 14, 1949 in Daytona Beach, Volusia, FL, USA, aged 89.
- 4389 F iv. **Jennie Whitson Kipp** [4288] was born on Jun 14, 1864 in Leland, IL, USA, died on Aug 20, 1945 in Dawson, Lac Qui Parle, MN, USA, aged 81, and was buried in Dawson Cem., Lac Qui Parle, MN, USA.

**2909. Hannah Searles Kipp** [3958] was born on Oct 1, 1825 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA.

General Notes: In 1880 she was living in Sandwich, De Kalb, Illinois.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 414.

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512  
1880 US Federal Census

Hannah married **Henry Lyon** [3964] [MRIN: 1339], son of **Benjamin Lyon** [3965]. Henry was born in 1823 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4390 F i. **Harriet Lyon** [3969].
- 4391 F ii. **Miriam Lyon** [3970].

**2910. Catherine Kipp** [3959] was born on Aug 24, 1829 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA.

General Notes: Lived at Mt. Kisco.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 414.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512

Catherine married **John Carpenter** [3966] [MRIN: 1341], son of **Thomas Carpenter** [3967], on Oct 26, 1850 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA. John was born on Jul 11, 1825 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4392 M i. **George Carpenter** [3971] was born on Jul 23, 1851.
- 4393 F ii. **Mary K. Carpenter** [3972] was born on Mar 26, 1853.
- 4394 F iii. **Sarah Carpenter** [3973] was born on Sep 25, 1854 and died on May 17, 1882, aged 27.
- 4395 M iv. **Thomas Ellwood Carpenter** [3974] was born on Aug 5, 1856.
- 4396 F v. **Jessie Louisa Carpenter** [3975] was born on Mar 17, 1869.

**2911. Harriet Kipp** [3960] was born on Apr 7, 1832 in New Castle, Westchester, NY, USA and died on Oct 29, 1898 in Sandwich, IL, USA, aged 66.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 414.

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512

Harriet married **John Henwood** [3968] [MRIN: 1343] in Mar 1853. John was born on Feb 8, 1828 in Penzance, Cornwall, England and died on Jan 5, 1869 in Little, IL, USA, aged 40.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4397 M i. **Willet Henwood** [3976] was born in 1854.
- 4398 F ii. **Emma Henwood** [3977].
- 4399 F iii. **Minnie Henwood** [3978].
- 4400 M iv. **Charles Henwood** [3979].
- 4401 F v. **Martha Henwood** [3980].
- 4402 M vi. **Ira Henwood** [3981].
- 4403 F vii. **Harriet Henwood** [3982] was born on Mar 17, 1869.

**2912. Gilbert Kipp** [3961] was born on Dec 13, 1833 in New Castle, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 485, p. 414, 426.

Gilbert married someone.

His child was:

- 4404 M i. **Benjamin Kipp** [4292].

**2913. Ann Maria Kipp** [3984].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 414.

Ann married **James M. C. Tytlar** [3986] [MRIN: 1345].

**2914. John T Kipp** [3985].

General Notes: Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 486, p. 414, 426.

John married **Caroline Washburn** [3987] [MRIN: 1346].

The child from this marriage was:

4405 M i. **Benjamin Kipp** [5615].

**2915. John Leonard Kipp** [3990] was born on Aug 8, 1828 in New York, USA, died on Feb 18, 1899 in Mt. Vernon, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 70, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Proprietor of Kipps Wagon Works in New York City from 1832 and well into the 1900's.

The will of John L. Kipp of Mt. Vernon was dated May 23, 1885, and probated Feb. 27, 1899.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 487, p. 414, 426.

1850 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York Ward 17. P. 409A. Roll M432\_556.

Kip, Quimby	49	NY	wheelwright
Kip, Cornelia A	43	NY	
Kip, John L	21	NY	wheelwright
Kip, Eliza J	20	NY	
Kip, Amelia	15	NY	
Kip, Imogene	13	NY	
Kip, Wm H	11	NY	
Kip, Pearson	7	NY	
Kip, Cornelia	5	NY	
Barber, Elsey	38	NJ	
Halstead, Pearson	77	NY	
Halstead, Jane	71	NY	
Sharott, Wm	18	NY	blacksmith
Melserean, Sylvester	20	NY	blacksmith
Fuller, Jarvis	16	NY	blacksmith

New York City, Marriages, 1600s-1800s.

John L Kipp married Emily Rathbun, Sept. 28, 1853, New York City, New York, NY.

FHL. NYGBR 1932.

1860 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York Ward 17 Dist 1. P. 604 (44). Roll M653\_811.

Kipp, John L	31	NY	wagon manufacturing
Kipp, Amelina	28	NY	
Kipp, Atlas	1	NY	
Welch, Ann	22	Ireland	
Javis, Fredr	19	CT	

1870 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York Ward 12 Dist 8. P. 239A (35). Roll M593\_989.

Kipp, John L	42	NY	manufacturer of Corch & Tassals??
Kipp, Emily R	38	NY	keeping house
Kipp, Allice R	11	NY	
Kipp, Lane George	2	NY	
Rathan, Anna	63		
Eisey, Elizabeth	21		

1870 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York Ward 12 District 17 (2nd Enum) Roll M593\_1030. P. 70 (511A).

Kipp, JL	42	NY	Cart Mfrg
Kipp, Emily	38	NY	

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kipp, Alice 11 NY

1880 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York City. P. 500A (33). Roll 898. Enumeration Dist. 635.

Kipp, John L	50	NY	wagon maker
Kipp, Emily R	48	NY	keeping house
Kipp, Alice	20	NY	At home
Kipp, Rathbun	6	NY	At school
Rathbun, Hannah	74	NY	At home
Crocker, Naomi	40	NY	Boarder
Beardsley, Fannie	42	NY	Boarder
Beardsley, Harriett	26	NY	Boarder
Flattery, Catherine	23	Ireland	Servant

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Sleepy Hollow, Westchester Co., Tarrytown, New York. Plot: Section 10 Kipp-Halstead. Memorial # 57857032. GPS N 41.09690 W -73.86030.

John married **Emily Rathbun** [4293] [MRIN: 1453], daughter of **Solomon Rathbun** [4294] and **Hannah Quimby** [4295], on Sep 26, 1853 in New York, New York Co, NY, USA. Emily was born on Sep 26, 1831 in New York, USA, died on Sep 12, 1908, aged 76, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4406 F i. **Alice Rathbun Kipp** [4296] was born on Apr 13, 1859 in New York, NY, USA and died before 1940.
- 4407 F ii. **Cornelia H. Kipp** [4297] was born on Jul 24, 1860 in New York, NY, USA and died on Nov 28, 1860 in New York, NY, USA.
- 4408 M iii. **Lane George Kipp** [10289] was born in 1868 in New York, USA and died circa 1874, aged about 6.
- 4409 M iv. **Rathbun Kipp** [4298] was born on Feb 25, 1874 and died on Feb 19, 1960 in Yakima, Yakima Co., WA, USA, aged 85.

**2916. Eliza Jane Kipp** [3991] was born on Jun 9, 1830, died on Jul 9, 1907, aged 77, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 414.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Sleepy Hollow, Westchester Co., Tarrytown, New York. Plot: Section 10 Kipp-Halstead. Memorial # 57856982. GPS N 41.09690 W -73.86030.

Eliza married **Stephen A. Spencer** [3998] [MRIN: 1349] on Oct 12, 1859. Stephen was born in 1831, died on Jan 9, 1899, aged 68, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

**2917. Imogene (Emma J) Kipp** [3992] was born on Sep 30, 1832 and died on Mar 3, 1835, aged 2.

General Notes: Sources:

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]

[http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua\\_deaths2.htm](http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm)

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Sleepy Hollow, Westchester Co., Tarrytown, New York. Plot: Section 10 Kipp-Halstead. GPS N 41.09690 W -73.86030.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**2918. Amelia Ann Kipp** [3993] was born on Feb 20, 1835, died on Jan 16, 1895, aged 59, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 414.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Sleepy Hollow, Westchester Co., Tarrytown, New York. Plot: Section 10 Kipp-Halstead. Memorial # 578567603. GPS N 41.09690 W -73.86030.

Amelia married **Jehiel Delameter** [3999] [MRIN: 1350] on May 22, 1861. Jehiel was born in Jun 1831, died on Nov 29, 1911, aged 80, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

**2919. Imogene Kipp** [3994] was born on May 1, 1837, died on Sep 2, 1873, aged 36, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 414.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Sleepy Hollow, Westchester Co., Tarrytown, New York. Plot: Section 10 Kipp-Halstead. Memorial # 57856750. GPS N 41.09690 W -73.86030.

Imogene married **Samuel J. Smith** [4000] [MRIN: 1351] on Oct 20, 1857.

**2920. William Halstead Kipp** [3995] was born on Aug 22, 1839 in New York, USA, died on Aug 20, 1918, aged 78, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: He was Captain of the Seventh Regiment of the New York National Guard and resided in Brooklyn. In 1949 he is called Brig. Gen. He was also chief clerk of the New York City Police Department.

Colonel William Halstead Kipp, 71 years old, for almost thirty-four years Chief Clerk of the Police Department, died suddenly from apoplexy at 3:30 o'clock yesterday afternoon at his home, 20 West 121st Street. Colonel Kipp was born on Manhattan Island, where his family had lived since the days of Henry Hudson, and was a son of Quinby Kipp, a wagonmaker. When he was 23 years old he enlisted in the 7th Regiment as a private and served with this regiment throughout the civil war and rose through all grades to Colonel of the regiment. Closing his fifty years as a soldier, Colonel Kipp reviewed the 7th Regiment at the armory on the night of Jan. 20, 1908. He was breveted a Brigadier General by Governor Hughes about the time of his retirement. On Aug. 6, 1873, Colonel Kipp was appointed deputy clerk of the Police Department, in which position he served until Nov. 24, 1884, when he was made chief clerk, remaining in this place until his death.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 488, p. 414, 426.

World Connect web pages of Bill Stout [wc.rootsweb.com](http://wc.rootsweb.com)

1870 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York Ward 12 District 17 (2nd Enum) Roll M593\_1030. P. 70 (511A).

Kipp, Wm H	33	NY	Insurance
Kipp, Emily	25	NY	Keeps house
Kipp, Florence	5	NY	
Kipp, Bella	2	NY	

1880 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York City. Roll 898. P. 35 (501C). Enumeration Dist. 635.

Kipp, William H	38	NY	Clerk in Police Hdq
Kipp, Emily A	34	NY	Keeping House

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kipp, Florence 14 NY At School  
Kipp, Belle A 10 NY At School  
Kipp, Burdette 5 NY At School  
Tugman, Mary J 26 NY Servant

1900 Census of the United States. New York. New York. Manhattan. Roll 1119. P. 21A. Enumeration Dist. 851.

Kipp, William H 59 NY Aug. 1840 Chief Clerk  
Kipp, Emily A 56 NY Oct. 1844 Keeping House  
Kipp, Burdett m 25 NY Aug. 1874 Civil Engineer  
Gustevson, Amande 22 Swe Mar. 1878 Servant

1910 Census of the United States. New York. New York. Manhattan Ward 12. Roll T624\_1020. P. 14B. Enumeration Dist. 493.

Kipp, William H 70 NY Chief Clerk Police Department  
Kipp, Emily A 65 NY Keeping House  
Kipp, Burdett m 35 NY Civil Engineer Construcxtion Co.  
Sutherland, Sophie 23 Finland Servant

New York Times, October 1, 1949, p. 11.

New York Public Library: William H Kipp Papers, 1883-1907; Manuscripts & Archives Division.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Green-wood Cemetery, Brooklun, Kings County, New York. Plot: 9458, 182. Memorial # 109899266. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 40.65220, Longitude: -73.99110.

William married **Emily Augusta Hyatt** [4300] [MRIN: 1456], daughter of **James Stout Hyatt** [4301] and **Eliza Ann Burdett** [7311], on May 31, 1865. Emily was born on Oct 20, 1843 in New York, USA, died on Feb 7, 1931, aged 87, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4410 F i. **Florence Kipp** [4302] was born on Feb 19, 1866 in New York, USA and died after 1940.
- 4411 F ii. **Isabelle Aline Kipp** [4303] was born on Aug 10, 1869 in New York, USA and died on Mar 23, 1905, aged 35.
- 4412 M iii. **Burdett Kipp** [4304] was born on Aug 4, 1874 in New York, USA, died on Jan 23, 1937 in Manhattan, New York Co, NY, USA, aged 62, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.

**2921. Pearson Halstead Kipp** [3996] was born on May 27, 1843 in New York, USA, died on Oct 2, 1873, aged 30, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 489, p. 414, 427.

U.S. Civil War Soldiers, 1861-1865.

Pearson H Kipp, New York. Union.

7th regiment New York State Militia. Comp. D. 30 days, 1863.

1870 Census of the United States. New York. Queens. Newtown. Roll M593\_1080. P. 1A.

Kipp, Pierson 27 NY Teller in Bank  
Kipp, Emma 21 NY Keeping house  
Kipp, Charles 6/12 NY  
Coffe, Margaret 20 NY servant

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Sleepy Hollow, Westchester Co., Tarrytown, New

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

York. Plot: Section 10 Kipp-Halstead. Memorial # 57856929. GPS N 41.09690 W -73.86030.

Pearson married **Emma Goodhue** [4305] [MRIN: 1458], daughter of **Charles Goodhue** [13864] and **Emma P** [Goodhue] [13865], on Feb 2, 1869. Emma was born in 1849 in New York, USA and died after 1925.

The child from this marriage was:

4413 M i. **Charles Goodhue Kipp** [4306] was born on Dec 18, 1869 in New York, USA and died after 1930.

**2922. Cornelia Kipp** [3997] was born on Jun 14, 1845, died in 1915, aged 70, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 414.

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Sleepy Hollow, Westchester Co., Tarrytown, New York. Plot: Section 10 Kipp-Halstead. Memorial # 57856646. GPS N 41.09690 W -73.86030.

Cornelia married **William Feetman** [10288] [MRIN: 3519]. William was born in 1835 in New York, USA.

Cornelia next married **William H. Terhune** [4001] [MRIN: 1352] on Sep 24, 1868. William was born in Aug 1840.

**2923. John Jesse Kipp** [4005] was born on Oct 16, 1842.

General Notes: K.F.A., No. 490, p. 415.

**2924. Harriet Kipp** [4006] was born in 1845.

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 415.

**2925. Frederic Kipp** [4007] was born on Mar 28, 1848.

General Notes: K.F.A., No. 491, p. 415, 427.

Frederic married **Amelia Romer** [4307] [MRIN: 1459], daughter of **Henry Romer** [4308], on Oct 15, 1873. Amelia was born on May 9, 1848.

Children from this marriage were:

4414 F i. **Kittie Romer Kipp** [4309] was born on Nov 23, 1874.

4415 M ii. **Foster Frederic Kipp** [4310] was born on Aug 12, 1878.

**2926. Lorimer Graham Kipp** [4008] was born on Jul 27, 1851 in New York, NY, USA and was buried in Rockford, Kent Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Lorimer and Elida were divorced.

Both Lorimer and Lill are buried in Rockford Cemetery, Rockford, Kent, Michigan.

Sources:

Helen Graham Carpenter, The Reverend John Graham of Woodbury, Connecticut and His Descendants, Chicago: Monastery Hill Press, 1942, 354-55;

<http://ftp.rootsweb.com/pub/usgenweb/mi/kent/photos/tombstones/rockford/kipp80930gph.txt>; 1860, 1870, 1880, and 1920 US census.

Kip Family in America, by Frederic E. Kip, No. 492, p. 415.

Robert Worden, Annapolis, Maryland

1880 Census of the United States. Michigan. Kent. Cannon. Roll 587. P. 24 (567D). Enumeration Dist. 119.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kipp, Lorimer 23 NY Farm Laborer  
Kipp, Elida 20 NY Keeping House  
Kipp, Grace 3 MI

1900 Census of the United States. Michigan. Kent. Cannon. Roll 721. P. 11A. Enumeration Dist. 41.

Kipp, Lorimer 48 NY July 1851 Farmer  
Kipp, Lilla 32 MI March 1868  
Kipp, Clara 76 NY Feb. 1824 Mother wd

Lorimer married **Elida D Pierce** [9665] [MRIN: 3306]. Elida was born in Jun 1860 in New York, USA and died after 1942.

The child from this marriage was:

4416 F i. **Grace Kipp** [9666] was born on Mar 5, 1877 and died on Jun 25, 1971, aged 94.

Lorimer next married **Lilla V [Kipp]** [9667] [MRIN: 3307]. Lilla was born in Mar 1868 in Michigan, USA, died in 1921, aged 53, and was buried in Rockford, Kent Co., MI, USA.

**2927. Martha Graham Kipp** [4009] was born in 1854.

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 415.

**2928. Leonard E Kipp** [9659] was born about 1859 in Michigan, USA.

**2929. Charles Montrose Kipp** [4010] was born in 1864.

General Notes: K.F.A., No. 493, p. 415.

**2930. Thomas Underhill** [3289].

Thomas married **Alia West** [3296] [MRIN: 1110].

**2931. Amazia Underhill** [3290].

Amazia married **Harriet Barker** [3297] [MRIN: 1111].

**2932. Allen Underhill** [3291].

General Notes: Of Cayuga Co.

**2933. Alfred Underhill** [3292].

**2934. Mary Jane Underhill** [3293].

Mary married **Alfred Avery** [3298] [MRIN: 1112].

Children from this marriage were:

4417 M i. **Henry Avery** [3299].

4418 M ii. **Edwin Avery** [3300].

4419 F iii. **Phoebe Jane Avery** [3301].

**2935. Elma Underhill** [3294].

**2936. Phebe Underhill** [3295].

**2937. Phebe Smith** [5614].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

2938. **Daniel Smith** [5613].

2939. **Amelia Smith** [5612].

2940. **Sarah Smith** [5611].

2941. **William Smith** [5616].

2942. **Mary Ann Smith** [5617].

2943. **Ann Maria Smith** [5618].

2944. **Estettar Kipp** [4012].

2945. **Fannie Esther Griffinnay Kipp** [4014] was born on Nov 25, 1832 in New York, NY, USA and died on Jan 19, 1913 in Mount Vernon, NY, USA, aged 80.

General Notes: Married in Baptist Church, New York City, N.Y.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 494, p. 415.

New York City Marriages 1600s to 1800s.

Gideon Beardsley and Griffanna Kipp. M Marcy 18, 1953, New York City.

NYG&BS Record 1932.

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Mt Vernon Ward 1. Roll T624\_1091. P. 5B. Enumeration Dist. 0056.

Herns, William N	52	NY	Salesman Jewelry
Herns, Susan W	52	CT	
Herns, Robert W	23	NY	Manager Clothing Store
Herns, Edith	21	NY	Teacher Public School
Herns, Chester K	19	NY	Clerk Art Studio
Beardsley, Fanny K	79	NY	Mother-in-law
Beardsley, Rebecca C	50	CT	Sister Dressmaker at home

Fannie married **Gideon F Beardsley** [5573] [MRIN: 1949] on Mar 16, 1853 in New York, NY, USA. Gideon was born on Dec 14, 1814 in Connecticut, USA, died on Jul 15, 1871 in Danbury, CT, USA, aged 56, and was buried in Mountain View Cem., New Fairfield, Fairfield Co., CT, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

4420 F i. **Esther K Beardsley** [11245] was born in 1853 in New York, USA.

4421 F ii. **Susan Wright Beardsley** [5574] was born on Mar 14, 1858 in New Fairfield, CT, USA and died in 1922 in Mount Vernon, NY, USA, aged 64.

4422 F iii. **Rebecca C Beardsley** [11246] was born in 1859 in Connecticut, USA.

2946. **Oscar Kipp** [4015] died circa Jun 1865 and was buried in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sergt. Co. D., 42nd, N.Y. Inf., Civil War.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 495, p. 415.

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

[http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua\\_deaths2.htm](http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm)

**2947. Amanda Kipp** [4016] was born in 1837 and died on Jun 24, 1914 in East Orange, NJ, USA, aged 77.

General Notes: Educated at the Cherry Valley School, a young womens seminary.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 415.

New York Times, June 25, 1914, p. 9.

Amanda married **Thomas G. Barnum** [7156] [MRIN: 2417] in 1859. Thomas died in 1906.

**2948. Warren Kipp** [4017] died on Apr 4, 1874 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 496, p. 415.

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]

[http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua\\_deaths2.htm](http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm)

**2949. Celia Kipp** [4018].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 415.

**2950. Charlie Kipp** [8269] died on Apr 23, 1861 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]

[http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua\\_deaths2.htm](http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm)

**2951. Charlsetta Kipp** [4020].

**2952. Hiram Gaynor** [5619].

**2953. Charles Gaynor** [5620].

**2954. Rabina Gaynor** [5621].

**2955. Caleb Kipp** [5622].

**2956. Betsy Maria Kipp** [4023] died on Mar 19, 1840 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]

[http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua\\_deaths2.htm](http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm)

**2957. Niletta Kipp** [4026].

Niletta married **Augustus Burdick** [4027] [MRIN: 1363].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**2958. Seth Whitney Kipp** [4031] was born on Jul 29, 1832 and died on Jan 3, 1881, aged 48.

General Notes: Drowned. "He & brother James were keepers of Southern Pass lighthouse on the Mississippi River, & were lost on their return from Pilot Town, La."

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 498, p. 416, 427.

Death: Apr 18, 1873.

Seth married **Mary E. Brewer** [4311] [MRIN: 1461] on Feb 7, 1860.

Children from this marriage were:

4423 F i. **Abigail Kipp** [4312] was born on Jul 23, 1881 in District of Columbia and died on Aug 28, 1939 in Orleans Parish, New Orleans, LA, USA, aged 58.

4424 M ii. **Joshua Kipp** [4313].

4425 F iii. **Margaret Kipp** [4314].

**2959. Elbert Kipp** [4032] was born on Apr 29, 1836 in Croton Lake, Westchester Co., NY, USA and died on Feb 21, 1911, aged 74.

General Notes: Elbert joined the Zouaves under Col. Ellsworth and became a Corporal. His regiment fought in the first few months of the Civil War at Alexandria, and the Battle of Bull Run. After the war he went into the Hotel business in Washington. In 1870 he moved to Peekskill, N.Y. where he lived 32 years and ran a livery and sales stable business. He took an active part in business, political and fraternal life. He was a Quaker, and politically a republican.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 499, p. 415, 427. Photograph p. 427.

The Highland Democrat, Peekskill, Westchester County, NY.. He died February 21, 1911.

Elbert married **Marie L. Huff** [4315] [MRIN: 1462] on May 27, 1885 in New York, NY, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

4426 F i. **Cornelia Kipp** [4316].

**2960. James Kipp** [4033] was born on Dec 6, 1840 and died on Jan 3, 1881, aged 40.

General Notes: Drowned. "He & brother Seth were keepers of Southern Pass lighthouse on the Mississippi River, & were lost on their return from Pilot Town, La."

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 500, p. 416. Date of death: Apr 18, 1873?

**2961. Elizabeth Kipp** [4034] was born on Nov 6, 1847 in Somers, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 416.

Elizabeth married **Joseph McAllister Vincent** [4036] [MRIN: 1366] on Feb 25, 1884. Joseph died on Dec 27, 1911.

**2962. Eden Kipp** [4035] was born on Aug 8, 1853 in Somers, NY, USA and died in Apr 1913 in Washington, DC, USA, aged 59.

General Notes: He resided in Washington for 40 years. He held a responsible position in the Treasury Department. He was a member of the Royal Arcanum fraternity.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 501, p. 416, 427.

Eden married **Jennie Collier Champitt** [4317] [MRIN: 1463] on Sep 21, 1875. Jennie was born on Nov 26, 1853 in Washington, DC, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4427 F i. **Kate Kipp** [4318] was born on Aug 12, 1876.
- 4428 M ii. **Elbert Kipp** [4319] was born on Jun 4, 1880.
- 4429 F iii. **Mabel Kipp** [4320] was born on Apr 8, 1882.
- 4430 F iv. **Miriam Kipp** [4321] was born on Apr 8, 1882 and died in Sep 1882.
- 4431 M v. **Whitney Kipp** [4322] was born on Mar 28, 1885 and died in Aug 1913, aged 28.

**2963. Mary Brown** [3759].

**2964. Elizabeth Brown** [3760].

**2965. Emily Brown** [3761].

**2966. Sarah S. Brown** [3762] was born in 1840 and died in 1913, aged 73.

Sarah married **William Lane Banks** [6764] [MRIN: 2277]. William was born in 1843 and died in 1924, aged 81.

The child from this marriage was:

- 4432 M i. **Charles Hegeman Banks** [6765] was born in 1875 in New Jersey, USA and died in 1935, aged 60.

**2967. Henry Brown** [3763].

**2968. Henrietta Cole** [3771].

**2969. Stephen Cole** [3772].

**2970. John Cole** [3773].

**2971. William S. Cole** [3774].

**2972. James P. Cole** [3775].

**2973. Marion Kipp** [4038] was born on Aug 13, 1837.

General Notes: Mariam. They had five children.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 416.

New York City Methodist Marriages 1785-1893. Vol. 1 Index of Brides. Vol. 2 Index of Grooms. Compiled by William Scott Fisher. Picton Press, Camden, Maine. 1994. (35/087) Bedford St.

Marion married **Joseph B. Albertson** [4040] [MRIN: 1368] on Aug 22, 1854 in New York, NY.

**2974. Jesse Kipp** [4039].

General Notes: Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 416.

**2975. Benjamin Russell** [5623].

**2976. Jesse Russell** [5624].

**2977. William F Kipp** [4043] was born on Sep 2, 1823 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Farmer.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 502, p. 416, 428.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Quaker records: Creek Monthly meeting, Dutchess County, New York [1780's & 1800's].

Society of Friends. Creek Monthly Meeting, Dutchess County, New York.

1850 US Census. Poughkeepsie, Dutchess, NY. Family #394. Ancestry.com

Kipp, Reuben 1793 NY Merchant

Kipp, Phebe S 1805 NY

Kipp, W F 1826 NY Clerk

Kipp, Cath P 1828 NY

Kipp, Thos S 1836 NY

1870 Census of the United States. Michigan. Barry. Hastings. Roll M593\_661. P. 15 (123A).

Kipp, William F 46 NY Farmer

Kipp, Harriet 33 NY Keep house

Kipp, Minnie 7 NY

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Poughkeepsie. Roll 825. P. 13 (204A). Enumeration Dist. 59.

Kipp, William F 56 NY Night Watch

Kipp, Harriet D 43 NY Keeping House

Kipp, Minnie M 17 NY Dress Maker

Kipp, Anna C 9 NY At school

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Puoghkeepsie Ward 5. Roll 1023. P. 10A. Enumeration Dist. 28.

Tripp, George M 32 NY Apr. 1868 Paper Hanger

Tripp, Anna E 29 NY Feb. 1871

Kipp, William F 74 NY Sep. 1823 Farm Laborer

Kipp, Harrett D 63 NY Mar. 1837 House Keeper

William married **Harriet D Lawrence** [4330] [MRIN: 1468], daughter of **Joel Lawrence** [4331], on Dec 3, 1861. Harriet was born on Mar 24, 1837 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

4433 F i. **Minnie M Kipp** [4332] was born on Oct 4, 1863 in New York, USA.

4434 F ii. **Anna Elizabeth Kipp** [4333] was born in Feb 1871 in New York, USA.

**2978. Anna H Kipp** [4044] was born on Sep 16, 1824 in Dutchess Co., NY, died on Mar 1, 1903 in Illinois, USA, aged 78, and was buried in Fowler Grove Cem., Big Rock, Kane Co., IL, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 416.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Quaker records: Creek Monthly meeting, Dutchess County, New York [1780's & 1800's].  
Society of Friends. Creek Monthly Meeting, Dutchess County, New York.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Fowler Grove Cemetery, Big Rock, Kane County, Illinois. Memorial # 16997688.

Anna married **Ephraim De Groff** [4049] [MRIN: 1371], son of **John Evert De Groff** [4050] and **Maria Stoutenburgh** [12575], on Sep 12, 1848. Ephraim was born on Apr 27, 1821 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Jan 24, 1908 in Kendall Co., IL, USA, aged 86, and was buried in Towie Grove Cem, Little Rock, IL, USA.

**(Duplicate Line. See Person 2708 on Page 699)**

**2979. Catherine P Kipp** [4045] was born on Oct 23, 1826 in Dutchess Co., NY, died on Mar 19, 1910 in Illinois, USA, aged 83, and was buried in Fowler Grove Cem., Big Rock, Kane Co., IL, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 416.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

1850 US Census. Poughkeepsie, Dutchess, NY. Family #394. Ancestry.com

Kipp, Reuben	1793	NY	Merchant
Kipp, Phebe S	1805	NY	
Kipp, W F	1826	NY	Clerk
Kipp, Cath P	1828	NY	
Kipp, Thos S	1836	NY	

1900 Census of the United States. Illinois. DeKalb. Squaw Grove. Roll 297. P. 11B. Enumeration Dist. 18.

Kipp, Abram	62	NY	Dec 1827	Farmer
Kipp, Catharine	63	NY	Oct 1826	sister
Hemenway, Phebe	39	NY	Nov 1860	niece House Keeper
Morsh, Harry J	20	IL	Jan 1880	Servant Farm laborer
Witizer, Richard W	24	IL	Apr 1876	Boarder Day laborer

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Fowler Grove Cemetery, Big Rock, Kane Co., Illinois. Memorial # 44527467.  
GPS N 41.73280 W -88.55280. B April 14, 1828.

Catherine married **William A. Akerley** [4051] [MRIN: 1373], son of **Lemuel Akerley** [4052], on Feb 8, 1860. William was born on Apr 14, 1829 in New York, USA, died on Nov 15, 1895 in Illinois, USA, aged 66, and was buried in Fowler Grove Cem., Big Rock, Kane Co., IL, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

4435 F i. **Phebe Akerley** [4053] was born on Nov 21, 1861 in New York, USA.

4436 M ii. **Lemuel R. Akerley** [4054] was born on Nov 13, 1869 in New York, USA, died on Sep 26, 1957 in Illinois, USA, aged 87, and was buried in Fowler Grove Cem., Big Rock, Kane Co., IL, USA.

**2980. Gilbert Cox Kipp** [4046] was born on Oct 27, 1828 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Nov 18, 1916 in Pleasant Valley, NY, aged 88, and was buried on Nov 22, 1916 in Crum Elbow, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Married at Hyde Park, NY by Albert Deuel, Esquire. Lived Poughkeepsie, N.Y.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 503, p. 416, 428.

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

P. T. Wed., Sept. 12, 1849.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Dutchess County, NY Obituaries. 100 Years of Deaths Beginning 1849. With index by Arthur C.M. Kelly. FHL Salt Lake City.

Collections of the Dutchess County Historical Society: v. 4 - Notices of marriages and deaths, about 4,000 in number : published in newspapers printed at Poughkeepsie, New York, 1778-1825 FHL 1206459 Item 25;.

1850 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Hyde Park. Roll M432\_497. P. 231A.

Kipp, Gilbert C 20 NY Farmer  
Kipp, Sarah C 21 NY  
Kip, John M 2/12 NY  
Kip, Abrm 13 NY [brother]

1860 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Hyde Park. Roll M653\_740. P. 169 (855).

Mott, John 70 NY Farmer  
Kipp, Gilbert C 31 NY Farmer  
Kipp, Sarah C 31 NY  
Kipp, John M 10 NY  
Kipp, Phebe A 8 NY  
Kipp, Mary 2 NY  
Kipp, Alida 1 NY

U.S., Civil War Draft Registrations Records, 1863-1865.

Gilbert C Kipp, Hyde Park, New York. Age 35. B abt 1828. Married.

1870 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Hyde Park. Roll M593\_925. P. 9 (290A).

Kipp, Gilbert C 41 NY Farmer  
Kipp, Sarah 41 NY HouseKeeping  
Kipp, John M 20 NY  
Kipp, Alida C 11 NY  
Kipp, Hettie 9 NY  
Kipp, Reuben G 7 NY  
Kipp, Grace 4 NY  
Kipp, Phebe J 71 NY

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Poughkeepsie. Roll 825. P. 16 (225D). Enumeration Dist. 60

Kipp, Gilbert C 50 NY Laborer  
Kipp, Sarah 50 NY Keeping house  
Kipp, Alida 20 NY Works in shirt factory  
Kipp, Hattie 18 NY Works in shirt facotry  
Kipp, Grace 14 NY

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Poughkeepsie. Ward 1. Roll 1023. P. 8B. Enumeration Dist. 19.

Good, Robert 59 Eng Oct. 1840 Manager Glass Works  
Good, Elida 41 NY Nov. 1859  
Good, Isaac 20 Eng July 1879 Glassblower bottles  
Good, Sarah 13 NY Feb. 1887 At school  
Good, Helen 9 NY Oct. 1890  
Kipp, Gilbert 71 NY Oct. 1828 Laborer Glassworks  
Kipp, Sarah 71 NY Jan. 1829

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Poughkeepsie Ward 1. Roll T624\_936. P. 4B. Enumeration Dist. 61.

Kipp, Gilbert C 81 NY  
Kipp, Sarah C 81 NY

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Crum Elbow Cemetery, Hyde Park, Dutchess County, New York. Memorial # 76327200. GPS N 41.80470 W -73.86670.

Gilbert married **Sara Elizabeth Caroline Stoutenburgh** [4334] [MRIN: 1470], daughter of **Marshall Stoutenburgh** [9226] and **Sarah Donaldson** [9404], on Sep 5, 1849 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA. Sara was born on Jan 22, 1828 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Dec 27, 1910 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 82, and was buried in Crum Elbow, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

**(Duplicate Line. See Person 2707 on Page 699)**

**2981. Thomas Solon Kipp** [4047] was born on Feb 7, 1836 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Feb 18, 1924 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 88, and was buried on Feb 21, 1924 in Lloyd, Ulster Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Farmer. Married at New Paltz by Rev. U. Messiter.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 504, p. 416, 429.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Dutchess County, NY Obituaries. 100 Years of Deaths Beginning 1849. With index by Arthur C.M. Kelly. FHL Salt Lake City.

Marriages The Saugerties Telegraph 1846-1870 and Obituaries, Death Notices and Genealogical Gleanings The Ulster Telegraph 1846-1848. Published by S.S. Hommel, Editor and Proprietor. Ulster, NY. Copied and indexed by Audrey M. Klinkenberg, Saugerties, New York.

1850 US Census. Poughkeepsie, Dutchess, NY. Family #394. Ancestry.com

Kipp, Reuben 1793 NY Merchant  
Kipp, Phebe S 1805 NY  
Kipp, W F 1826 NY Clerk  
Kipp, Cath P 1828 NY  
Kipp, Thos S 1836 NY

1870 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Hyde Park. Roll M593\_925. P. 9 (290A).

Kipp, Thomas 33 NY Farmer  
Kipp, Hester 28 NY HouseKeeping

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Hyde Park. Roll 824. P. 6 (252B). Enumeration Dist. 42.

Kipp, Thomas S 44 NY Farmer  
Kipp, Esther J 43 NY Keeping House  
Atkins, Nathan 13 NY Laborer

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Ulster. Lloyd. Roll T624\_1084. P. 12B. Enumeration Dist. 147.

Kipp, Thomas S 74 NY Farmer General farming  
Kipp, Hester J 73 NY  
Etting, Eliza A 76 NY sister-in-law

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Ulster. New Paltz. Roll T625\_1271. P. 5A. Enumeration Dist. 184.

Kipp, Thomas S 83 NY Retired  
Kipp, Hester J 83 NY

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Collections of the Dutchess County Historical Society: v. 4 - Notices of marriages and deaths, about 4,000 in number : published in newspapers printed at Poughkeepsie, New York, 1778-1825 FHL 1206459 Item 25. P. E. Sat. March 12, 1859.

Thomas married **Hester Jane Craft** [4344] [MRIN: 1473], daughter of **Philip Craft** [4345], on Mar 9, 1859 in New Paltz, Ulster Co., NY, USA. Hester was born on Nov 15, 1837 and died on Oct 12, 1923 in Dutchess Co., NY, aged 85.

**2982. Wilbur C Kipp** [7933].

**2983. Abraham Z Kipp** [4048] was born on Dec 13, 1837 in Dutchess Co., NY, died on Nov 20, 1923, aged 85, and was buried in Fowler Grove Cem., Big Rock, Kane Co., IL, USA.

General Notes: Of Little Rock, Ill.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 505, p. 416.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

1880 Census of the United States. Illinois. Kendall. Little Rock. Roll 219. P. 18 (365B). Enumeration Dist. 101.

De Groff, Ephraim	59	NY	Farming
De Groff, Anna H	56	NY	Keeps house
De Groff, Mary	20	IL	Farm laborer
Kipp, Abram	42	NY	Brother-in-law
Ellsworth, George P	28	WI	Servant Farm laborer

1900 Census of the United States. Illinois. DeKalb. Squaw Grove. Roll 297. P. 11B. Enumeration Dist. 18.

Kipp, Abram	62	NY	Dec 1837	Farmer
Kipp, Catharine	63	NY	Oct 1826	sister
Hemenway, Phebe	39	NY	Nov 1860	niece House Keeper
Morsh, Harry J	20	IL	Jan 1880	Servant Farm laborer
Witizer, Richard W	24	IL	Apr 1876	Boarder Day laborer

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Fowler Grove Cemetery, Big Rock, Kane County, Illinois. Memorial # 44520945.

**2984. Julia Ann Kipp** [4061] was born on Aug 6, 1828 and died on Aug 22, 1829, aged 1.

**2985. William Edgar Kipp** [4062] was born on Oct 25, 1829 and died on Aug 1, 1841 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 11.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 506, p. 417.

Collections of the Dutchess County Historical Society: v. 4 - Notices of marriages and deaths, about 4,000 in number : published in newspapers printed at Poughkeepsie, New York, 1778-1825 FHL 1206459 Item 25; P. J. Wed. Aug. 11, 1841.

**2986. Abram G Kipp** [4063] was born on Nov 9, 1831 in New York, NY, USA and died after 1910 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Merchant. Lived at 36 Vanderbilt Ave., Brooklyn, N.Y.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 507, p. 417, 428.

1860 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. Brooklyn Ward 5. P. 293 (121). Roll M653\_765.

Kipp, Abram	29	NY	Milk dealer
-------------	----	----	-------------

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kipp, Jane 22 NY

1870 US Census; S prt of 5th Ward, Kings Co., Brooklyn, NY, #44, p. 637

Kipp, A G	38	NY
Kipp, Amelia	35	NY
Kipp, William E	7	NY
Kipp, Hallock	6	NY
Kipp, Frederick	4	NY
Kipp, Albert	5/12	NY
Hallogh, Martha	21	NY
Hopkins, Ida	14	NY

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. Brooklyn. P. 85B (21). Roll 853. Enumeration Dist. 196.

Kipp, Abram G	49	NY	Milk Dealer
Kipp, Amelia A	45	NY	Keeping house
Kipp, William E	17	NY	Clerk in store
Kipp, Hallock	16	NY	Clerk in office
Kipp, Arthur G	10	NY	at school

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. Brooklyn Ward 20. P. 5B & 6A. Roll T623\_1057. Enumeraiton Dist. 310.

Kipp, Abram G	69	NY	Nov. 1831	Milkman
Kipp, Amelia A	65	NY	April 1835	
Kipp, Arthur	30	NY	Dec. 1869	Foreman of Sam??

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. Brooklyn Ward 20. Roll T624\_970. P. 12A. Enumeration Dist. 82.

Kipp, Abran G	78	NY	Own Income
Kipp, Amelia A	75	NY	

Abram married **Amelia A Hallock** [4346] [MRIN: 1475], daughter of **Barnibus Hallock** [4347], on Dec 12, 1861. Amelia was born on Apr 27, 1835 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4437 M i. **William E Kipp** [4348] was born on Aug 8, 1862 in New York, USA and died before 1920.
- 4438 M ii. **Hallock Kipp** [4349] was born on Nov 22, 1863 in New York, USA.
- 4439 M iii. **Fred Kipp** [4350] was born on Mar 18, 1866 in New York, USA and died on Jan 29, 1874, aged 7.
- 4440 M iv. **Arthur G. Kipp** [4351] was born on Dec 24, 1869 in New York, USA.

**2987. Amy Jane Kipp** [4064] was born on Jul 15, 1834 and died on May 8, 1878, aged 43.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 417.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Amy married **H. L. Dixon** [4069] [MRIN: 1377]. H. died on Jun 27, 1869.

**2988. George O Kipp** [4065] was born on May 13, 1836 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA and died on Mar 3, 1914 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA, aged 77.

General Notes: Merchant. Resided at 388 Bridge St., Brooklyn, N.Y.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 508, p. 417, 429.

New York Times, Mach 5, 1914, p. 9.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

George married **Sarah R. Bartol** [4352] [MRIN: 1477], daughter of **Samuel Franklin Bartol** [4353] and **Mary Ridgeway Horsman** [11059], in 1865. Sarah was born in 1842.

Children from this marriage were:

4441 F i. **Madeline B Kipp** [4354] was born on Sep 5, 1866.

4442 F ii. **Bertha Jane Kipp** [4355] was born on Jun 3, 1873.

4443 M iii. **Leonard Walter Kipp** [4356] was born on Apr 19, 1877.

**2989. Sarah Ann Kipp** [4066] was born on Apr 9, 1838 and died on Aug 3, 1841 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 3.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928., p. 417.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Collections of the Dutchess County Historical Society: v. 4 - Notices of marriages and deaths, about 4,000 in number : published in newspapers printed at Poughkeepsie, New York, 1778-1825 FHL 1206459 Item 25; P. J. Wed. Aug. 18, 1841 and P. E. Sat. Aug. 14, 1841. Aug. 3d aged 3.

**2990. Julia Emma Kipp** [4067] was born on Aug 11, 1841.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 417.

Julia married **William Carpenter** [4070] [MRIN: 1378], son of **Thomas Carpenter** [4071], in 1863. William was born on Mar 9, 1843.

Children from this marriage were:

4444 F i. **Gertrude Carpenter** [4075] was born on Jul 18, 1865.

4445 F ii. **Edith Carpenter** [4076] was born on Mar 7, 1873.

**2991. Annette H. Kipp** [4068] was born on Jan 21, 1848.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 417.

Annette married **Richard Mott** [4072] [MRIN: 1380] on Jan 21, 1865.

Children from this marriage were:

4446 F i. **Lillian Virginia Mott** [4073] was born on May 29, 1867.

4447 F ii. **Florence Emily Mott** [4074] was born on Jan 20, 1870.

**2992. Jerusha L Kipp** [4084] was born on Mar 30, 1839 in Harris Co., TX, USA and died on Aug 5, 1922, aged 83.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 417.

1900 Census of the United States. Texas. Chambers. Justice Precinct 1. Roll 1619. P. 4B. Enumeration Dist. 7.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Wallis, Jerusha 60 TX Mar. 1840 Wd  
Dunman, Rachel 83 LA Aug. 1816 Boarder Wd

1910 Census of the United States. Texas. Chambers. Justice Precinct 3. Roll T624\_1537. P. 5A. Enumeration Dist. 26.

Wallace, Geo N 53 TX Farmer  
Wallace, Lula 48 TX  
Wallace, Viola L 16 TX  
Wallace, Arthur 13 TX  
Wallace, Olive 9 TX  
Wallace, J L 72 TX Mother

1920 Census of the United States. Texas. Chambers. Justice Precinct 3. Roll T625\_1786. P. 7B. Enumeration Dsit. 28.

Wallis, George N 62 TX Farmer General Farm  
Wallis, Lulu 56 TX  
Wallis, Viola 26 TX  
Wallis, Olive 19 TX  
Wallis, Jerusha 80 TX Mother

Jerusha married **Daniel Boone Wallis** [4085] [MRIN: 1389] on Apr 9, 1856. Daniel was born on Sep 29, 1831 and died on Jul 17, 1887, aged 55.

The child from this marriage was:

4448 M i. **George N. Wallis** [4086] was born on Jun 12, 1857 in Wallisville, Chambers Co., Texas, USA and died on Mar 17, 1925, aged 67.

**2993. John Henry Kipp** [4095] was born on Oct 25, 1842 in Galveston Co., Rep. of Texas, died on Jan 25, 1924, aged 81, and was buried in Fairview Cem., League City, Galveston Co., TX, USA.

General Notes: John Henry Kipp, with others founded the town of Kemah, TX, near Galveston. John Henry was an active Mason, a ship builder/carpenter, a post master and a Civil War veteran. Co. C, 26th Texas Cavalry. Lived in Cedar Bayou, Harris Co., Texas.

Jeffrey Kipp.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 509, p. 417, 429.

1860 Census of the United States. Texas. Galveston. Main Land. Clear Creek. Roll M653\_1294. P. 170 (431).

Kipp, A H 48 NY Farmer  
Kipp, Elizabeth 32 TX  
Kipp, Henry 17 TX Farmer  
Kipp, Jane 2 TX  
Justice, Mary 16 TX  
Justice, R 9 TX  
Justice, L 5 TX

1900 Census of the United States. Texas. Chambers. Justice Precinct 5. P. 16B. Roll 1619. Enumeration Dist. 7

Kipp, John H 57 TX Oct 1842 Ship builder  
Kipp, Mary E 56 TX Dec 1843  
Kipp, Ida J 25 TX Sept 1874  
Kipp, Erma E 23 TX Nov 1876  
Kipp, Alice F 19 TX Mch 1881  
Kipp, William G 12 TX Nov 1887 At school  
Kipp, Eli J 10 TX Mch 1890 At school

1910 Census of the United States. Texas. Galveston. Justice Precinct 7. P. 30B. Roll T624\_1554. Enumeration Dist.

---

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

0057.

Kipp, John H 66 TX Postmaster W. S.  
Kipp, Ida 35 TX daughter Nurse Sanitorium  
Kipp, Alice 29 TX none  
Kipp, George 23 TX Farmer  
Kipp, Eli J 20 TX Manger General store

1920 Census of the United States. Texas. Galveston.

Kipp, John H 77 TX Carpenter Shipyard  
Kipp, Lucretia N 72 LA  
West, Leonora B 49 TX Stepdaughter Wd

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Fairview Cemetery, League City, Galveston Co., Texas. Memorial # 10302627.  
GPS N 29.51750 W -95.09580.

John married **Mary E. Justice** [4357] [MRIN: 1479], daughter of **Stephen J. Justice** [4358] and **Elizabeth Summers Scoby** [4082], on Jul 8, 1869. Mary was born on Dec 3, 1843 in Texas, USA and died on Jul 3, 1908, aged 64.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4449 M i. **John Henry Kipp** [4359] was born on Aug 8, 1870 in Kemah, Galveston Co., TX, USA, died on Dec 1, 1941 in Harris Co., TX, USA, aged 71, and was buried in Forest Park Cem., Houston, Harris Co., TX, USA.
- 4450 F ii. **Mary Ophelia Kipp** [4360] was born on Nov 28, 1872.
- 4451 F iii. **Ida Irene Kipp** [4361] was born on Sep 15, 1874 in Texas, USA.
- 4452 F iv. **Emma Elizabeth Kipp** [4362] was born on Nov 16, 1876 in Texas, USA.
- 4453 F v. **Ellen Jane Kipp** [4363] was born on Mar 18, 1878.
- 4454 F vi. **Alice Florence Kipp** [4364] was born on Mar 27, 1881 in Chambers Co., TX, USA, died on Mar 24, 1951 in Visalia, Tulare Co., CA, USA, aged 69, and was buried on Mar 27, 1951 in Smith Mountain Cem., Dinuba, Tulare Co., CA, USA.
- 4455 M vii. **William George Kipp** [4365] was born on Nov 6, 1887 in Texas, USA.
- 4456 M viii. **Eli Jackson Kipp** [4366] was born on Mar 27, 1890 in Texas, USA and died on May 29, 1977 in Houston, Harris Co., TX, USA, aged 87.
- 4457 F ix. **Laura Justice Kipp** [10343].

John next married **Lucretia N** [Kipp] [12585] [MRIN: 4340] after 1910. Lucretia was born in 1848 in Louisiana, USA.

**2994. Jane Elizabeth Kipp** [4096] was born on Aug 6, 1858 in Galveston Co., TX, USA, died on Feb 25, 1927 in Galveston Co., TX, USA, aged 68, and was buried in Fairview Cem., League City, Galveston Co., TX, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 418.

1860 Census of the United States. Texas. Galveston. Main Land. Clear Creek. Roll M653\_1294. P. 170 (431).

Kipp, A H 48 NY Farmer  
Kipp, Elizabeth 32 TX  
Kipp, Henry 17 TX Farmer  
Kipp, Jane 2 TX  
Justice, Mary 16 TX  
Justice, R 9 TX  
Justice, L 5 TX

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Fairview Cemetery, League City, Galveston County, Texas. Memorial #

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

27063058. GPS N 29.51750 W -95.09580.

Jane married **James Henry Bradford** [4099] [MRIN: 1392] on Nov 19, 1879. James was born on Jan 23, 1856, died on Apr 27, 1930 in Texas, USA, aged 74, and was buried in Fairview Cem., League City, Galveston Co., TX, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4458 F i. **Aileen Elizabeth Bradford** [4100] was born on Apr 24, 1881 in Texas, USA.
- 4459 F ii. **Nora Bradford** [12579] was born in Jan 1883 in Texas, USA.
- 4460 M iii. **Henry William Bradford** [12580] was born in 1884 in Texas, USA and died in 1891, aged 7.
- 4461 F iv. **Kathleen Bradford** [12581] was born in Oct 1887 in Texas, USA.
- 4462 M v. **James Henry Bradford** [12582] was born in 1895 and died in 1897, aged 2.

**2995. Alice Francis Kipp** [4097] was born on Dec 9, 1862.

**2996. Florence Sapphire Kipp** [4098] was born on Sep 19, 1868.

**2997. Samuel C Kipp** [4103] was born on Feb 10, 1823 and died on May 26, 1912 in Ossining, NY, USA, aged 89.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 510, p. 418, 430.

New York Times, May 28, 1912, p. 11.

Samuel married **Martha Haight** [4411] [MRIN: 1492], daughter of **Abraham Haight** [4412], on Dec 2, 1845. Martha died in Jan 1897.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4463 M i. **Henry Kipp** [4413] was born on Aug 10, 1826 and died on Aug 16, 1855 in New York, NY, USA, aged 29.
- 4464 M ii. **Walter Kipp** [4414].
- 4465 M iii. **Samuel C Kipp** [4415] was born on Feb 16, 1851.
- 4466 M iv. **William Cornell Kipp** [4416] was born on Mar 2, 1855 in New York, USA.
- 4467 F v. **Phebe Kipp** [4417].
- 4468 M vi. **Edward Kipp** [4418].

**2998. Leonard R Kipp** [4104] was born on Oct 25, 1825 in New York, NY, USA, died on Dec 21, 1922 in Ossining, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 97, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Married by the Rev. J. Burton Beach. He was a merchant but was also in the real estate business and a well known insurance broker. When he died at 97 he was said to be the oldest commuter on the New York Central Railroad.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 511, p. 418, 431. Photograph p. 437, 438.

The Hudson River Chronicle, October 9, 1849, Vol: 12, Iss: 52, P. [2].

1850 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Ossining. P. 54A. Roll M432\_614.

Kipp, Leonard R 24 NY None  
Kipp, Anna P 23 NY  
Sypher, Ann 78 NJ

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Barrett, Marie A 46 NJ  
Barrett, William H 19 NJ Farmer  
Barrett, Daniel 16 NJ Farmer  
Scooley, Betsey 40 Ireland

1860 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Ossining. P. 1. Roll M653\_880.

Kipp, Leonard R 33 NY Gentleman  
Kipp, Anna P 33 NY  
Kipp, Stanley C 7 NY  
Kipp, Leonard 5 NY  
Kipp, Mary A 3 NY  
Kipp, Fannie 10/12 NY  
Duffie, Ellen 30 Ire Servant

1870 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Poughkeepsie Ward 2. P. 68. Roll M593\_927.

Kipp, L R 44 NY Real Estate Agent  
Kipp, Annie P 40 NY Keeping house  
Kipp, Stanly C 17 NY Clerk  
Kipp, Leonard P 15 NY at school  
Kipp, May 13 NY at school  
Kipp, Fannie 11 NY at school  
Broffee, Patrick 24 Ire Laborer

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Ossining. P. 9A. Roll T623\_1176. Enumeration Dist. 105.

Kipp, Leonard R 74 NY Oct. 1825 Real Estate Agent  
Kipp, Sarah E 61 NY Jan. 1839  
Ronk, Leonard PK 18 NY June 1881 grandson  
Haggerty, Ellen 58 NY Apr. 1842 Servant

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Ossining. P. 3A. Roll T625\_1276. Enumeration Dist. 152.

Kipp, Leonard R 94 NY none  
Kipp, Sarah E 81 NY  
Ronk, Leonard K 38 NY Grandson Real Estate Agent  
Ronk, Laura H 36 NY Daughter-in-law  
Lawery, Bridget 41 Ire Servant

www.findagrave.com - Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Westchester Co., Tarrytown, NY

GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 41.09690, Longitude: -73.86030. Section 8.

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. May 1952. Abraham Kipp. Approved. Vol 93 SAR member No. 75068.

Leonard married **Anna Prowitt Calam** [4419] [MRIN: 1494], daughter of **Henry Calam Dr.** [4420], on Oct 3, 1849 in New Castle, NY. Anna was born in 1825, died on Oct 25, 1875, aged 50, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

4469 F i. **Sarah B Kipp** [4423].

4470 M ii. **Henry M Kipp** [4424].

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 4471 M iii. **Stanley Calam Kipp** [4425] was born on Apr 15, 1853 in Ossining, NY, USA and died on Jul 17, 1940 in Rutherford, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 87.
- 4472 M iv. **Leonard P Kipp** [4426] was born on May 7, 1855 and died on Feb 20, 1915, aged 59.
- 4473 F v. **Mary Anna Kipp** [4427] was born on May 9, 1857.
- 4474 F vi. **Fanny Kipp** [4428] was born on Jun 30, 1859 and died in 1919, aged 60.

Leonard next married **Sarah E. Bard** [4421] [MRIN: 1496], daughter of **James Bard** [4422], on Feb 27, 1877. Sarah was born in Jan 1839 in New York, USA.

**2999. Elmira Ann Kipp** [4105] was born on Jan 3, 1828 and died on May 19, 1831, aged 3.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 418.

**3000. Abraham Kipp** [4106] was born on Mar 29, 1831 and died on Oct 2, 1838, aged 7.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 418.

**3001. Elizabeth Ann Kipp** [4107] was born on Mar 7, 1833.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 418.

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Empire State Society. Application for Membership. Mar. 1905. Abraham Kipp. Approved. Vol.86. SAR member No. 17072.

Elizabeth married **Edward Hicks Hull** [4114] [MRIN: 1395].

Children from this marriage were:

- 4475 M i. **Edward Frederick Hull** [4116] was born on Nov 30, 1860 in New York, NY, USA.
- 4476 M ii. **William Byron Hull** [4117] was born in 1862 and died on Aug 22, 1864 in New York, NY, USA, aged 2.
- 4477 M iii. **Randolph Foster Hull** [4118] was born in Apr 1864 and died on Aug 21, 1864 in New York, NY, USA.
- 4478 F iv. **Elizabeth Hull** [4119].
- 4479 M v. **Harry Wager Hull** [4120] was born on Jun 25, 1866 in Ossining, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

**3002. Sarah P Kipp** [4108] was born on Aug 28, 1836 and died on Oct 6, 1838, aged 2.

**3003. Benjamin Franklin Kipp** [4109] was born on Aug 16, 1838 in New York, USA and died By 1915, aged 77.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 512, p. 418, 431.

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Ossining, Sing Sing. Roll 946. P. 5 (78A). Enumeration Dist. 117.

Kipp, B F 41 NY Carpenter & Builder

Kipp, Alleane 30 NY Keeping House

Kipp, Chas A 17 NY Insurance Clerk

Kipp, Allen H 7 NY Attending School

Hart, Sarah 59 NY Mother-in-law Teaching School

Knapp, Ruth A 56 NY Aunt

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Ossining. Roll 1176. P. 4A. Enumeration DIst. 105.

Kipp, Benjamin F 61 NY Aug. 1838 House builder  
Kipp, Allene H 50 NY Aug. 1849  
Kipp, Allen H 27 NY Feb. 1873 Prescription Clerk  
Kipp, Edward H 19 NY Oct. 1880  
Kipp, E Adele 15 NY Sept. 1884 At School  
Hart, Sarah 79 NY Aug. 1820 Mother-in-law  
Horton, Harriet 38 NY Mar. 1862 Boarder Dressmaker  
Horton, Lillian 20 NY Aug. 1879 Boarder Assistant

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Ossining. Roll T624\_1089. P. 2A. Enumeration Dist. 104.

Kipp, Frank 72 NY Carpenter House  
Kipp, Allene 60 NY  
Kipp, Edna A 25 NY Stenographer Bank  
Hart, Sarah 89 NY Mother-in-law

Benjamin married **Freelove B Green** [4435] [MRIN: 1502] on Jan 17, 1861.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4480 F i. **Estella Kipp** [4440].
- 4481 M ii. **Charles A Kipp** [4439] was born on Sep 3, 1862 in New York, USA.

Benjamin next married **Rachel P Andrews** [4436] [MRIN: 1503], daughter of **Thomas Andrews** [7580] and **Mary** [Andrews] [7581]. Rachel was born in Sep 1864 and died on Oct 17, 1869 in Sing Sing, NY, USA, aged 5.

Benjamin next married **Allene Hart** [4437] [MRIN: 1504], daughter of **Stephen Allen Hart M.D.** [4438] and **Sarah** [Hart] [4444], in Apr 1872. Allene was born in Aug 1849 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4482 M i. **Allen Hart Kipp** [4441] was born on Feb 1, 1873 in New York, USA.
- 4483 M ii. **Edward H Kipp** [4442] was born on Apr 10, 1880 in New York, USA.
- 4484 F iii. **Edna Adele Kipp** [4443] was born on Sep 15, 1884 in New York, USA.

**3004. Abraham Kipp** [4110] was born on Aug 17, 1840.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 513, p. 418, 432.

Abraham married **Jennie Palmer** [4446] [MRIN: 1507], daughter of **Stephen Palmer** [4447].

Children from this marriage were:

- 4485 M i. **Ralph Kipp** [4448] was born in Jan 1877.
- 4486 F ii. **Sara Kipp** [4449] was born in Jan 1882.

**3005. George Washington Kipp** [4111] was born on Dec 16, 1842 in Sing Sing, NY, USA and died on Jan 9, 1908, aged 65.

General Notes: Will probated Feb., 1908.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 514, p. 418, 432.

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Sing Sing. Roll 946. P. 5 (78A). Enumeration Dist. 117.

Kipp, George W 37 NY Furniture Dealer  
Kipp, Alice 29 MA

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kipp, Howard 3

George married **Alice Hapgood** [4452] [MRIN: 1510], daughter of **Thomas E Hapgood** [4453]. Alice was born on Apr 29, 1851 in Massachusetts, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

4487 M i. **Howard Hapgood Kipp** [4454] was born on Feb 16, 1879 in Sing Sing, NY, USA.

4488 F ii. **Dorothy Grace Kipp** [4455] was born in 1893.

**3006. Sara Kipp** [4112] was born on Apr 5, 1845 and died on Jan 31, 1846.

**3007. Mary Emma Kipp** [4113] was born on Oct 11, 1847 in New York, USA.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 418.

Mary married **Charles E Hanford** [4115] [MRIN: 1396] on Jul 8, 1868. Charles was born in 1842 in New York, USA.

**3008. John Wright** [5632].

**3009. Edgar Wright** [5633].

**3010. Charles Wright** [5634].

**3011. Hannah Wright** [5635].

**3012. George Edward Wright** [5636].

**3013. Abraham Weeks** [5638].

Abraham married **Esther Thorn** [5639] [MRIN: 1965].

**3014. Jesse Carpenter** [5642].

**3015. John Carpenter** [5643].

**3016. Isaac Carpenter** [5644].

**3017. Phebe Carpenter** [5645].

Phebe married **Alfred Sulton** [5651] [MRIN: 1968].

**3018. Catharine Mahlna Carpenter** [5646].

**3019. Peter Carpenter** [5647].

**3020. Maple H. Carpenter** [5648].

**3021. Emma Jane Carpenter** [5649].

**3022. Sarah Frances Carpenter** [5650].

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**3023. Benjamin W. Hunt** [5662].

Benjamin married **Mary Quimby** [5669] [MRIN: 1970].

Children from this marriage were:

4489 M i. **Charles L. Hunt** [5670].

4490 F ii. **Debarah Hunt** [5671].

4491 M iii. **Benjamin Hunt** [5672].

**3024. Edward Hunt** [5664].

**3025. Hannah Hunt** [5663].

**3026. Elizabeth Hunt** [5665].

**3027. Sarah Hunt** [5666].

**3028. James Hunt** [5667].

**3029. Phebe Hunt** [5668].

**3030. Sarah Weeks** [5675].

**3031. India Weeks** [5676].

**3032. Elizabeth Weeks** [5677].

**3033. Benjamin Weeks** [5678].

**3034. Henry Weeks** [5679].

**3035. Martha Jane Weeks** [5680].

**3036. John Phinch Weeks** [5681].

**3037. Josephine Weeks** [5682].

**3038. Mary Weeks** [5684].

**3039. Abraham Weeks** [5685].

**3040. Adaline Weeks** [5686].

**3041. Benjamin Weeks** [5687].

**3042. William Henry Weeks** [5689].

**3043. Elizabeth Weeks** [5690].

**3044. Sarah Weeks** [5691].

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 3045. Sanford Weeks [5692].
- 3046. Sanford Weeks [5695].
- 3047. Leonard Weeks [5696].
- 3048. Elizabeth Weeks [5697].
- 3049. Sarah Weeks [5698].
- 3050. Winfield Weeks [5700].
- 3051. Albert Weeks [5701].
- 3052. Mary H Hallock [5712].
- 3053. Josephine Hallock [5713].
- 3054. Halstead Hallock [5714].
- 3055. John Carpenter [5717].
- 3056. Henry Carpenter [5718].
- 3057. Sarah Ann Carpenter [5719].
- 3058. Robert Carpenter [5720].
- 3059. Mary Carpenter [5721].
- 3060. Aron Carpenter [5722].
- 3061. George Carpenter [5723].
- 3062. Jane Carpenter [5724].
- 3063. James Carpenter [5725].
- 3064. Laura Elizabeth Carpenter [5726].
- 3065. Edward Hallock [5728].
- 3066. Henry Hallock [5729].
- 3067. Elbert Hallock [5731].
- 3068. William S Hallock [5732].
- 3069. Harea Hallock [5733].
- 3070. Robert H. Wright [5735].

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

3071. **Elizabeth Wright** [5736].

3072. **Sarah Wright** [5737].

3073. **Adah Wright** [5738].

3074. **Hannah Wright** [5739].

3075. **Martha Soenor** [5784].

3076. **George Weeks** [5763].

3077. **Charles Weeks** [5764].

3078. **Josephine Weeks** [5765].

3079. **Emma Jane Weeks** [5766].

3080. **William Weeks** [5767].

3081. **Robert Miller** [5771].

3082. **James Miller** [5772].

3083. **Phebe Jane Carpenter** [5753].

3084. **Benjamin Carpenter** [5754].

3085. **Sarah Ann Carpenter** [5755].

3086. **Adaline Carpenter** [5756].

3087. **Lawzen Carpenter** [5757].

3088. **Edward Weeks** [5793].

3089. **Hannah S. Weeks** [5794].

3090. **Mary Requa** [3375].

Mary married **Thomas Welch** [3385] [MRIN: 1144].

The child from this marriage was:

4492 M i. **Alonzo Welch** [3393].

3091. **Moses W. Requa** [3376].

General Notes: Went to sea on a whaler and never returned.

3092. **Sarah Ann Requa** [3377] was born in 1819.

General Notes: Two of her sons were killed in the Civil War.

Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

The New Hampshire Society. Application for Membership. Oct. 1954. Daniel Requa. Approved. SAR member No. 78255.

Sarah married **Philip Ayers** [3386] [MRIN: 1145] in 1849.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4493 F i. **Angelina Ayers** [5919].
- 4494 F ii. **Elmira Ayers** [5920].
- 4495 M iii. **Thomas Ayers** [5921].

Sarah next married **John Eyett** [3387] [MRIN: 1146]. John died in Oct 1890.

The child from this marriage was:

- 4496 F i. **Phebe Jane Eyett** [10953] was born on Aug 15, 1856 and died on Jul 3, 1933, aged 76.

## 3093. **Thomas Requa** [3378].

General Notes: Went to St. Louis.

Thomas married **Hannah Heimbrook** [3388] [MRIN: 1147].

Children from this marriage were:

- 4497 F i. **Lucinda Requa** [3394].
- 4498 M ii. **John H Requa** [3395].
- 4499 M iii. **Thomas P. Requa** [3396].
- 4500 F iv. **Anna Requa** [3397].

## 3094. **Almira Requa** [3379].

Almira married **Lyman E. Benedict** [3389] [MRIN: 1148].

## 3095. **Amelia Requa** [3380].

General Notes: Died young.

## 3096. **Alfred Requa** [3381].

General Notes: Went to California in 1849 and was a successful miner. He then returned to New York.

Alfred married **Melissa Harris** [3390] [MRIN: 1149].

Children from this marriage were:

- 4501 F i. **Almira Requa** [3399].
- 4502 M ii. **Nelson Requa** [3400].
- 4503 M iii. **Alfred Requa** [3401].
- 4504 M iv. **Edmund Requa** [3402].
- 4505 F v. **Allie Requa** [3403].
- 4506 M vi. **Abraham Requa** [3404].
- 4507 F vii. **Edna Requa** [3405].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

4508 M viii. **Valentine Requa** [3406].

**3097. Angelina Requa** [3382].

Angelina married **Elias Hicks Woods** [3391] [MRIN: 1150].

Angelina next married **Charles F. Church** [3392] [MRIN: 1151].

**3098. John Requa** [3383].

General Notes: Died young.

**3099. Lucinda Requa** [3384].

**3100. Nathaniel Requa** [3407].

General Notes: After marriage moved to New York.

Nathaniel married **Nancy Dunn** [3412] [MRIN: 1153].

Children from this marriage were:

4509 F i. **Emma Jane Requa** [3418].

4510 F ii. **Clarine H Requa** [3419].

4511 F iii. **Anna M. Requa** [3420].

4512 M iv. **Nathaniel Requa** [3421].

4513 F v. **Agnes Requa** [3422].

**3101. John D Requa** [3408].

John married **Hester M. Clearwater** [3413] [MRIN: 1154].

Children from this marriage were:

4514 F i. **Sarah Requa** [5922].

4515 F ii. **Ellen C Requa** [3426].

**3102. Sarah M. Requa** [3409] was born on Jul 23, 1826 and died in 1904 in New York, NY, USA, aged 78.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Empire State Society. Application for Membership. March 1946. John Requa. Approved. Vol 333 SAR member No. 66524.

Sarah married **Elbert Roberson** [3414] [MRIN: 1155] on Feb 19, 1846 in New Paltz, Ulster Co., NY, USA. Elbert was born in 1821 in New York, NY, USA and died on Mar 13, 1895 in New York, NY, USA, aged 74.

The child from this marriage was:

4516 M i. **Elbert Mortimer Roberson** [10974] was born on Jul 19, 1864 in New York, NY, USA and died on Jul 19, 1931, aged 67.

**3103. Edmund D Requa** [3410].

General Notes: Lived at Newark.

Edmund married **Emily A. Comer** [3415] [MRIN: 1156].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

The child from this marriage was:

4517 M i. **Frank Leslie Requa** [3428].

Edmund next married **Lizzie A. Collins** [3416] [MRIN: 1157].

## 3104. Ann Requa [3411].

Ann married **Thomas Hanmore** [3417] [MRIN: 1158].

Children from this marriage were:

4518 F i. **Kate Hanmore** [3430].

4519 M ii. **Wilfred Hanmore** [3431].

4520 F iii. **Carrie Hanmore** [3432].

## 3105. Joseph Requa [3434] was born in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Went to Mt. Pleasant, Iowa.

Joseph married **Sarah Elizabeth Brown** [3438] [MRIN: 1165]. Sarah was born in Waynesborough, VA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

4521 M i. **Alva Requa** [3442] was born on Jan 8, 1855 in Mt. Pleasant, IA, USA, died on Mar 3, 1913 in Kansas City, MO, USA, aged 58, and was buried on Mar 5, 1913 in Mt. Pleasant, IA, USA.

4522 F ii. **Belle Evelyn Requa** [3443].

## 3106. John Requa [3435].

John married **Hannah Pine** [3439] [MRIN: 1166].

The child from this marriage was:

4523 F i. **Kate Requa** [3446].

## 3107. Sarah Catharine Requa [3436].

Sarah married **Nathaniel Williams** [3440] [MRIN: 1167].

The child from this marriage was:

4524 M i. **James Watson Williams** [3448].

## 3108. Edmund J Requa [3437].

General Notes: Lived at Libertyville, Ulster Co., N.Y.

Edmund married **Mary J. Terwilliger** [3441] [MRIN: 1168].

## 3109. Sarah Maria Requa [3449] was born on Jan 11, 1826.

General Notes: Gary Middaugh UE, 204 - 344 Front St. Belleville, Ontario K8N 5M4 613-966-3020 [August 2018]

Sarah married **D S Morgan** [3454] [MRIN: 1172].

## 3110. Charlotte Ann Requa [3450] was born in 1828.

Charlotte married **Luke C. Hart** [3455] [MRIN: 1173]. Luke was born in 1827 and died in 1890, aged 63.

## 3111. Agnes Requa [3452].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

General Notes: Died unmarried.

**3112. Mary E. Requa** [3453].

Mary married **George W. Tuttle** [3458] [MRIN: 1176].

Mary next married **George Tegg** [3459] [MRIN: 1177].

**3113. Josephus Requa MD** [3451] was born on Jan 7, 1833 in Rochester, Ulster Co., NY, USA and died on Nov 21, 1910, aged 77.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New York Society. Application for Membership. Feb. 1896. Daniel Requa. Approved. Vol.44. SAR member No. 8726.

Gary Middaugh UE, 204 - 344 Front St. Belleville, Ontario K8N 5M4 613-966-3020 [August 2018]

Josephus married **Mary A Groat** [3456] [MRIN: 1174]. Mary was born on Jun 3, 1836 and died on Jun 3, 1868, aged 32.

Children from this marriage were:

4525 M i. **Leroy Requa MD** [3460] was born in 1866 and died in 1948, aged 82.

4526 F ii. **Florence Requa** [3462] was born on Mar 10, 1868 and died on Aug 1, 1868.

Josephus next married **Annie T Ford** [3457] [MRIN: 1175]. Annie was born in 1863 and died after 1940.

**3114. Ward Sarles** [5967].

Ward married **Jane Adelia Archer** [5974] [MRIN: 2030].

Children from this marriage were:

4527 M i. **Edward Sarles** [5975].

4528 F ii. **Emma Sarles** [5976].

**3115. Trudlow Sarles** [5968].

**3116. Kipp Sarles** [5969].

**3117. Gilbert Sarles** [5970].

**3118. Purdy Sarles** [5971].

**3119. Emma Jane Sarles** [5972].

**3120. Samuel Sarles** [5973].

**3121. Prudence Sarles** [5960].

Prudence married **Henry Nelson** [5963] [MRIN: 2028].

The child from this marriage was:

4529 M i. **William H. Nelson** [5964].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**3122. Brady Sarles** [5961].

**3123. John Sarles** [5962].

John married **Antoinett Warlers** [5965] [MRIN: 2029].

The child from this marriage was:

4530 M i. **William H. Sarles** [5966].

**3124. Aron Sarles** [5950].

**3125. Albert Sarles** [5951].

**3126. Adelia Sarles** [5952].

**3127. John Sarles** [5953].

**3128. Oliver Sarles** [5954].

**3129. Susan Sarles** [5955].

**3130. Hannah Ann Sarles** [5956].

**3131. James N. Sarles** [5957].

**3132. Isaac Sarles** [5958].

**3133. Sanford Sarles** [5959].

**3134. Polly Kipp** [4122] was born on Oct 30, 1820.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 418.

**3135. Benjamin Kipp** [4123] was born on Jan 14, 1822 in New York, USA, died on Sep 5, 1893 in New York, USA, aged 71, and was buried in Oakridge Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 515, p. 418.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Oakridge Cemetery, Marshall, Calhoun Co., Michigan. Plot: Lot 142, Old Grounds. Memorial # 10850326. GPS N 42.25670 W -84.95000.

**3136. Joseph Kipp** [4124] was born on Jul 14, 1825 in New York, USA, died on Jan 8, 1899 in Lee Center, Calhoun Co., MI, USA, aged 73, and was buried in Oakridge Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 516, p. 418.

1850 US Census. Marshall, Calhoun, NY. Family #389. Ancestry.com

Kipp, J 26 NY Farmer

Kipp, E 20 NY

Kipp, E T 4 Mich

Heath, J Y 2 Mich

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Oakridge Cemetery, Marshall, Calhoun County, Michigan. Plot: lot 142, Old

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Grounds. Memorial # 10850338.

Joseph married **Emily Osborn** [9838] [MRIN: 3381]. Emily was born in 1830 in Ogden, Monroe Co., NY, USA, died in Mar 1867 in Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA, aged 37, and was buried in Oakridge Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4531 F i. **Ella T Kipp** [9839] was born on Apr 20, 1846 in Calhoun Co., MI, USA, died on Mar 18, 1926 in Lee Center, Calhoun Co., MI, USA, aged 79, and was buried in Oakridge Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.
- 4532 M ii. **J Y Kipp** [9840] was born in 1848 in Michigan, USA.
- 4533 M iii. **Frank Kipp** [13795] died in 1943 in Marengo, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.
- 4534 M iv. **Schuyler Kipp** [13796] was born on Aug 24, 1848 in Michigan, USA, died on Sep 20, 1910 in Pennfield, Calhoun Co., MI, USA, aged 62, and was buried in Oakridge Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.
- 4535 F v. **Frances Almyra Kipp** [13808] was born on Jun 22, 1855 in Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA, died on May 1, 1943 in Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA, aged 87, and was buried in Oakridge Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.

**3137. Nancy Kipp** [4125] was born on Dec 13, 1829.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 418.

Nancy married **Isaac N Kipp** [4132] [MRIN: 1405], son of **William Kipp** [3796] and **Ann Nancy Tucker** [4126].

Isaac was born on Jul 26, 1830 in New York, NY, USA, died on Feb 19, 1899 in Croton-on-Hudson, NY, USA, aged 68, and was buried in Bethel Cem., Croton-on-Hudson, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4536 M i. **Rueben Kipp** [5915].
- 4537 F ii. **Sarah Kipp** [5916].
- 4538 M iii. **Francis Kipp** [5917].
- 4539 F iv. **Henrietta Kipp** [5918].

**3138. Mary Ann Kipp** [4128] was born on Apr 16, 1822.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 419.

New York City Methodist Marriages 1785-1893. Vol. 1 Index of Brides. Vol. 2 Index of Grooms. Compiled by William Scott Fisher. Picton Press, Camden, Maine. 1994. (15/273) 2nd Strteet.

Mary married **John Geatton** [4138] [MRIN: 1400] on Jul 10, 1842 in New York, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4540 M i. **John William Geatton** [4142] was born in 1843.
- 4541 M ii. **Thomas Henry Geatton** [4143] was born in 1846.
- 4542 F iii. **Mary Ann Geatton** [4144] was born in 1848.
- 4543 F iv. **Elizabeth Geatton** [4145] was born in 1851.
- 4544 M v. **Charles Edward Geatton** [4146] was born in 1854.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

4545 M vi. **James Buchanan Geatton** [4147] was born in 1857.

4546 F vii. **Josephine Geatton** [4148] was born in 1861.

**3139. Thomas Jefferson Kipp** [4129] was born on Oct 25, 1823.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 517, p. 419.

The New Jersey Archives web site: [www.njarchives.org](http://www.njarchives.org)

Index to Marriage Records, 1848-1867; Ref: Bk. Q : Pg. 347.

Registration Jersey City, Hudson Co., NJ.

Thomas married **Mary Jane Lehmanowski** [7131] [MRIN: 2402] on Jul 4, 1855 in Jersey City, Hudson Co., NJ, USA.

**3140. Eliza Kipp** [4130].

General Notes: Died young.

**3141. Eliza Jane Kipp** [4131] was born on Jun 1, 1828 in New York, NY, USA and died on Jan 29, 1899 in New Rochelle, Westchester, NY, USA, aged 70.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 419.

New York City Methodist Marriages 1785-1893. Vol. 1 Index of Brides. Vol. 2 Index of Grooms. Compiled by William Scott Fisher. Picton Press, Camden, Maine. 1994. (21/236)

Eliza married **George Paulding Brown** [4139] [MRIN: 1401] on Dec 24, 1846 in New York, NY. George was born on Oct 25, 1826 in Cornwall, Orange Co., NY, USA and died on Jan 28, 1900 in New Rochelle, Westchester, NY, USA, aged 73.

Children from this marriage were:

4547 F i. **Emma Ceclia Brown** [4149] was born on Mar 14, 1849 in Manhattan, New York Co, NY, USA and died on Feb 6, 1925 in Manhattan, New York Co, NY, USA, aged 75.

4548 M ii. **Samuel Kip Brown** [4150] was born on Mar 28, 1855 in New York, NY, USA and died on Mar 13, 1940 in New Rochelle, NY, USA, aged 84.

**3142. Isaac N Kipp** [4132] was born on Jul 26, 1830 in New York, NY, USA, died on Feb 19, 1899 in Croton-on-Hudson, NY, USA, aged 68, and was buried in Bethel Cem., Croton-on-Hudson, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Buried in Bethel Cemetery, Methodist Church, Croton, N.Y.

Nancy was his first cousin.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 518, p. 419, 432.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Bethel Cemetery, Croton-on-Hudson, westchester Co., NY, USA. Memorial # 64744045. No headstone. GPS N 41.20670 W -73.88000.

Isaac married **Nancy Kipp** [4125] [MRIN: 1405], daughter of **Joseph Kipp** [3795] and **Betsy Aldridge** [4121]. Nancy was born on Dec 13, 1829.

**(Duplicate Line. See Person 3137 on Page 761)**

**3143. Benjamin Kipp** [4133].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

General Notes: Died young.

**3144. Ira William Kipp** [4134] was born in 1830 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Died young.

**3145. Reuben Tucker Kipp** [4135] was born on Oct 24, 1837 in New York, USA and died on Jun 7, 1892, aged 54.

General Notes: Buried in Bethel Cemetery, Methodist Church, Croton, N.Y.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 519, p. 419, 432.

Reuben married **Ann Ceassetman** [4458] [MRIN: 1513].

The child from this marriage was:

4549 F i. **Henrietta Kipp** [4461] was born on Feb 14, 1862.

Reuben next married **Fannie M Hainer** [4459] [MRIN: 1514], daughter of **James M Hainer** [4460], on Dec 7, 1873. Fannie was born on Jun 28, 1842.

The child from this marriage was:

4550 F i. **Stella M Kipp** [4462] was born on Dec 9, 1874 and died on Feb 7, 1876, aged 1.

**3146. Sarah Kipp** [4136] was born on Aug 12, 1838 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 419.

Sarah married **George Snider** [4140] [MRIN: 1402].

**3147. Henrietta Kipp** [4137] was born on Jan 15, 1841 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 419.

Henrietta married **Abraham Wanamaker** [4141] [MRIN: 1403].

Children from this marriage were:

4551 M i. **Charles Edward Wanamaker** [4152] was born on Aug 4, 1857.

4552 F ii. **Ellen May Wanamaker** [4153] was born on Nov 18, 1858.

4553 M iii. **William James Wanamaker** [4154] was born on Sep 25, 1864.

4554 F iv. **Henrietta Wanamaker** [4155] was born on Aug 11, 1873.

**3148. Sarah Kipp** [6045] was born on Aug 9, 1827 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Pat Stansloski.

Sources:

[Bible Record of the Henry Kipp family, 1774-1913]. 7 leaves. Mss C 4821. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

**3149. Mary Kipp** [6046] was born on Feb 24, 1829 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

[Bible Record of the Henry Kipp family, 1774-1913]. 7 leaves. Mss C 4821. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

**3150. Phebe Kipp** [7414] was born on Sep 24, 1830.

General Notes: Sources:

[Bible Record of the Henry Kipp family, 1774-1913]. 7 leaves. Mss C 4821. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

Phebe married **Griswold** [8231] [MRIN: 2849].

**3151. Elizabeth Kipp** [7415] was born on Aug 2, 1833.

General Notes: Sources:

[Bible Record of the Henry Kipp family, 1774-1913]. 7 leaves. Mss C 4821. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

**3152. Malinda Kipp** [6034] was born on May 24, 1835 in Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA and died in Hastings, MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1900 Census of the United States. Michigan. Eaton. Kalamo. Roll 709. P. 2B. Enumeration Dist. 75.

Ames, Andrew 61 MI May 1839

Ames, Melinda 65 MI May 1835

Ames, Selah 38 MI Aug. 1861 Step son

Ames, Sarah 38 MI Apr. 1862 Step daughter

Ames, Irene D 7 MI Jan. 1893 Grand daughter

Malinda married **Charles C. Ames** [6035] [MRIN: 2047], son of **Joseph Ames** [6043] and **Sylvia Ames** [6044], on Oct 11, 1852 in Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA. Charles was born in 1830 in Michigan, USA and died before 1900.

Children from this marriage were:

4555 F i. **Alice L. Ames** [6036] was born in Jul 1854 in Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA and died on Jan 22, 1887 in White Cloud, Newaygo, MI, USA, aged 32.

4556 F ii. **Flora Ames** [6051] was born in 1858 in Battle Creek, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.

4557 M iii. **Selah N. Ames** [6052] was born in Aug 1861 in Michigan, USA.

Malinda next married **Andrew Ames** [11230] [MRIN: 3903], son of **Joseph Ames** [6043] and **Sylvia Ames** [6044]. Andrew was born in May 1839 in Michigan, USA.

**3153. Henry Kipp** [7416] was born on Aug 19, 1837.

General Notes: Sources:

[Bible Record of the Henry Kipp family, 1774-1913]. 7 leaves. Mss C 4821. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

**3154. Fancy Kipp** [7417] was born on Sep 2, 1840.

General Notes: Sources:

[Bible Record of the Henry Kipp family, 1774-1913]. 7 leaves. Mss C 4821. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

**3155. A Kipp** [6047] was born on May 2, 1842 in Michigan, USA.

General Notes: Pat Stansloski.

Sources:

[Bible Record of the Henry Kipp family, 1774-1913]. 7 leaves. Mss C 4821. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

**3156. Ezra Kipp** [6048] was born on Nov 28, 1844 in Michigan, USA and died on Oct 2, 1896, aged 51.

General Notes: Pat Stansloski.

Sources:

[Bible Record of the Henry Kipp family, 1774-1913]. 7 leaves. Mss C 4821. R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

**3157. Jane Ann Kipp** [5914] was born in 1834 in New York, USA.

**3158. Harriet Lacy Kipp** [4157] was born on Nov 11, 1842.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 419.

**3159. Merritt Kipp** [4158] was born on Mar 2, 1845, died on Oct 5, 1917, aged 72, and was buried in Hotchkiss Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 520, p. 419, 432.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Hotchkiss Cemetery, Marshall, Calhoun Co., Michigan. Memorial # 10849739. GPS N 42.31920 W -84.98720.

Merritt married **Nellie Krotzer** [11407] [MRIN: 3945]. Nellie was born in 1853, died on Dec 3, 1908 in Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA, aged 55, and was buried in Hotchkiss Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., USA.

Children from this marriage were:

4558 M i. **Fred Merrit Kipp** [11408] was born on Jun 11, 1883 in Michigan, USA, died on Jul 1, 1957 in USA, aged 74, and was buried in Oakridge Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.

4559 M ii. **Thomas J Kipp** [11409] was born on Apr 23, 1887 in Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA, died on Aug 26, 1943 in Battle Creek, Calhoun Co., MI, USA, aged 56, and was buried in Oakridge Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.

Merritt next married **Clara Chisholm** [4463] [MRIN: 1518], daughter of **Thomas Chisholm** [4464], about 1916. Clara was born on Jun 1, 1862 in Marengo, Calhoun Co., MI, USA, died in Jul 1931 in Calhoun Co., MI, USA, aged 69, and was buried on Jul 12, 1931 in Oakridge Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.

**3160. Theresa Emmagene Kipp** [4159] was born on Dec 5, 1847.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 419.

**3161. Edward Thomas Kipp** [4160] was born on Jan 26, 1850, died in Jun 1937, aged 87, and was buried on Jun 10, 1937 in Oakridge Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 521, p. 419.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Oakridge Cemetery, Marshall, Calhoun Co., Michigan. Memorial # 22009466. Plot: Lot #635, Old Grounds. GPS N 42.25670 W -84.95000.

Edward married **Clara Hunter** [11415] [MRIN: 3948]. Clara was born in Aug 1849 in England, died on Oct 1, 1917 in Calhoun Co., MI, USA, aged 68, and was buried on Oct 4, 1917 in Oakridge Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**3162. Charles Fremont Kipp** [4161] was born on Nov 29, 1856 in Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA, died on Jan 10, 1915 in Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA, aged 58, and was buried on Jan 13, 1915 in Oakridge Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Farmer.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 522, p. 419, 432.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Oakridge Cemetery, Marshall, Calhoun Co., Michigan. Memorial # 22009471. Plot: Lot #635, Old Grounds. GPS N 42.25670 W -84.95000.

Charles married **Clara Chisholm** [4463] [MRIN: 1516], daughter of **Thomas Chisholm** [4464], on Dec 24, 1880. Clara was born on Jun 1, 1862 in Marengo, Calhoun Co., MI, USA, died in Jul 1931 in Calhoun Co., MI, USA, aged 69, and was buried on Jul 12, 1931 in Oakridge Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4560 F i. **Hattie May Kipp** [4465] was born on Mar 1, 1882 and died on Feb 1, 1903, aged 20.
- 4561 F ii. **Edna Kipp** [4466] was born on Nov 11, 1883.
- 4562 M iii. **Earl C Kipp** [4467] was born on Jun 16, 1888.
- 4563 M iv. **Lewis Dwight Kipp** [4468] was born on Feb 22, 1892, died in Jun 1931, aged 39, and was buried in Oakridge Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.

**3163. Ida Irene Kipp** [4162] was born on Mar 7, 1867.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 419.

**3164. Rachel Tamar Kipp** [6049] was born on Dec 3, 1846 in Michigan, USA, died on Apr 27, 1914 in Seattle, King Co., WA, USA, aged 67, and was buried in Mount Pleasant Cemetery, Seattle, King Co., WA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Roostweb. [Robertschoony@comcast.net](mailto:Robertschoony@comcast.net).

Pat Stansloski.

Rachel married **Sylvanus Hiram Randall** [9685] [MRIN: 3318], son of **Delavan Randall** [9691] and **Eliza Alexandria Delano** [9692], on Jan 1, 1868 in Kalamazoo Co., MI, USA. Sylvanus was born on Nov 26, 1846 in Bruce, Macomb Co., MI, USA and died on May 20, 1928 in Seattle, King Co., WA, USA, aged 81.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4564 F i. **Bertha A Randall** [9693] was born on Oct 23, 1870 in Kalamazoo, Kalamazoo Co., MI, USA, died on Sep 15, 1872 in Watervliet, Berrien Co., MI, USA, aged 1, and was buried in Watervliet Cemetery, Watervliet, Berrien Co., MI, USA.
- 4565 M ii. **Warren Merritt Randall** [9694] was born on Apr 15, 1873 in Michigan, USA, died on Jul 6, 1898 in Watervliet, Berrien Co., MI, USA, aged 25, and was buried in Watervliet Cemetery, Watervliet, Berrien Co., MI, USA.
- 4566 M iii. **Delavan Wesley Randall** [9695] was born on Jan 15, 1876 in Watervliet, Berrien Co., MI, USA, died on Jan 7, 1945 in Seattle, King Co., WA, USA, aged 68, and was buried in Mount Pleasant Cemetery, Seattle, King Co., WA, USA.
- 4567 M iv. **Washburn W Randall** [9696] was born on Nov 26, 1880 in Michigan, USA.
- 4568 F v. **Viola Randall** [9697] was born on Mar 21, 1883 in Michigan, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

4569 M vi. **Hiram Harvey Randall** [9698] was born on May 6, 1885 in Michigan, USA, died on Dec 27, 1908 in Broughton, KS, USA, aged 23, and was buried in Greenwood Cemetery, Clay Co., KS, USA.

**3165. Julia Anna Kipp** [9546] was born on Jul 20, 1850 in Michigan, USA, died on Feb 19, 1943 in Seattle, King Co., WA, USA, aged 92, and was buried in Evergreen Washelli Memorial Park, Seattle, King Co., WA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Rootsweb. Robertschoony@comcast.net.

1920 Census of the United States. Washington. King. Seattle. P. 5B. Roll T625\_1925. Enumeration Dist. 70.

Ingersoll, Julia 67 Michigan

Ingersoll, Viola 42 Kansas

Ingersoll, Louise 29 Kansas Teacher high school

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Evergreen Washelli Memorial Park, Seattle, King County, Washington, USA. Memorial # 10941634. GPS N 47.71170 W -122.33940.

Julia married **Theodore Gillette Ingersoll** [9550] [MRIN: 3258], son of **Elihu Parsons Ingersoll** [10095] and **Catharine Gillett** [10096], on Feb 14, 1871 in Clay Co., KS, USA. Theodore was born on Dec 13, 1843 in Rochester, Oakland Co., MI, USA, died on Nov 20, 1918 in Seattle, King Co., WA, USA, aged 74, and was buried in Evergreen Washelli Memorial Park, Seattle, King Co., WA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

4570 F i. **Katte May Ingersoll** [10089] was born in 1873 in Kansas, USA.

4571 F ii. **Anna Viola Ingersoll** [10090] was born on Jan 4, 1877 in Broughton, Clay Co., KS, USA, died in Sep 1956 in Seattle, King Co., WA, USA, aged 79, and was buried in Evergreen Washelli Memorial Park, Seattle, King Co., WA, USA.

4572 M iii. **James Garfield Ingersoll** [13095] was born on Oct 19, 1880 in Broughton, Clay Co., KS, USA, died on Dec 8, 1918 in Seattle, King Co., WA, USA, aged 38, and was buried in Evergreen Washelli Memorial Park, Seattle, King Co., WA, USA.

4573 M iv. **George William Ingersoll** [10094] was born on Mar 1, 1884 in Kansas, USA.

4574 F v. **Edna I Ingersoll** [10091] was born in Oct 1887 in Kansas, USA.

4575 F vi. **Louisa Ingersoll** [10092] was born in Oct 1890 in Kansas, USA.

4576 M vii. **Harrison Reid Ingersoll** [10093] was born on Oct 31, 1892 in Kansas, USA, died on May 24, 1937 in Seattle, King Co., WA, USA, aged 44, and was buried in Evergreen Washelli Memorial Park, Seattle, King Co., WA, USA.

**3166. Norman Edward Washburn Kipp** [9547] was born on Nov 10, 1854 in Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA, died on Jan 17, 1902 in Gatesville, Clay Co., KS, USA, aged 47, and was buried in Gatesville Cemetery, Wakefield, Clay Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Biographies

Clay County Illustrated

The following mini-biographies were extracted from the 1901 "Clay County Illustrated", published by the Clay Center Dispatch.

N. E. W. Kipp was born in Michigan in 1854. When he was 17 years of age he came to Kansas with his parents, locating on the northwest quarter of section 5, Grant township, as a homestead. In 1883 he was married to Martha Schoonover. They have nine children. He owns the old homestead of his father, and one hundred twenty acres in sections 6 and 29. They have a very handsome residence. Mr. Kipp takes a very active interest in politics.

Obituary

Newspaper and date unknown.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

## Death of N. E. W. Kipp

Norman E. W. Kipp, of Broughton, who was so seriously injured one week ago last Monday passed away Friday morning at nine o'clock. He did not regain consciousness after the accident, though at times he appeared not to be entirely insensible. Death came peacefully. The funeral was held Sunday morning at eleven o'clock at the Broughton school house, Rev. Esteppe officiating. The body was laid to rest in the Gatesville cemetery. Mr. Kipp was forty-seven years of age at the time of his death. He was an old settler in this county having come here many years ago. All his life he was more or less actively engaged in politics and was noted for his straight forward beliefs and honesty of purpose. Those who were associated with him in a political way were impressed by his sincerity of purpose in every thing. He made his home in Grant Township, about three miles east of Broughton, where he owned a large, fine farm. A wife and family are left to mourn his death. With them join a large circle of friends and acquaintances through-out the county. N. E. W. Kipp was born in Calhoun County, Mich., Nov. 10, 1854. At the age of 16 he removed with his parents to Grant Township, in this county where he has since made his home. He was united in marriage with Miss Adelia Schoonover, Nov. 1883 at Watervliet, Berrien County, Mich. On Jan. 13, 1902, he met with the accident which terminated in his death Friday, Jan. 17. He leaves his wife and eight daughters, also three brothers, Geo. T. of Clay Center; Hiram C. of Pratt county, Kan., Wm. T. of Sealing, Ok., and two sisters, Mrs. T. Ingersoll of Clay Center, Mrs. S. H. Randall of Watervliet, Mich., and numerous friends to mourn his death.

## Sources:

1875 Kansas State Census. Clay, Grant. P. 76. Roll ks1875\_4.

Kipp, Anna	55	New York
Kipp, Norman	21	Michigan
Kipp, George	18	Michigan
Kipp, Hiram	16	Michigan
Kipp, Willie	14	Michigan

1880 Census of the United States. Kansas. Clay Co. Grant Twp. P. 124A-B. Roll T9-376. Enumeration Dist. 33.

Kipp, Anna Kipp	61	New York	Keeping house
Kipp, Norman	20	Michigan	Farmer
Kipp, Hiram	21	Michigan	Farmer
Kipp, William	18	Michigan	Farm laborer

1895 Kansas State Census. Clay. Grant. P. 10. Roll v115\_23.

Kipp, N E W	41	Michigan	Farmer
Kipp, Martha A	28	Michigan	
Kipp, Millie	9	Kansas	
Kipp, Henryetta	8	Kansas	
Kipp, Frances	6	Kansas	
Kipp, Anna	4	Kansas	
Kipp, Lenora	3	Kansas	
Kipp, Lucy	2	Kansas	
Kipp, Jenny	4	Kansas	

1900 Census of the United States. Kansas. Clay. Grant. P. 3A & 3B. Roll T623\_474. Enumeration Dist 12.

Kipp, N E W	45	Michigan	Nov. 1854	Farmer
Kipp, Martha	32	Michigan	Dec. 1867	
Kipp, Mildred	13	Kansas	June 1886	
Kipp, Henrietta	11	Kansas	Oct. 1888	
Kipp, Frances	9	Kansas	Sept. 1890	
Kipp, Lenora	8	Kansas	Jan. 1893	
Kipp, Lucy	5	Kansas	Sept. 1894	
Kipp, Lessie	3	Kansas	Dec. 1896	
Kipp, Mary	2	Kansas	Nov. 1897	
Kipp, Emma	2/12	Kansas	Feb. 1900	
Kipp, Erma	3/12	Kansas	Feb. 1900	

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Roostweb. Robertschoony@comcast.net.

Norman married **Martha Adiola Schoonover** [9702] [MRIN: 3323], daughter of **Joseph Henry Schoonover** [9703] and **Henrietta Marie Casselman** [9704], on Oct 28, 1883 in Watervliet, Berrien Co., MI, USA. Martha was born on Dec 12, 1867 in Schoolcraft, Kalamazoo Co., MI, USA, died on Mar 7, 1942 in Gatesville, Clay Co., KS, USA, aged 74, and was buried in Gatesville Cemetery, Wakefield, Clay Co., KS, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4577 F i. **Mildred May Kipp** [9705] was born on Jun 9, 1885 in Broughton, Grants Twp, Clay Co., KS, USA, died on Aug 2, 1964 in Kansas, USA, aged 79, and was buried in Gatesville Cemetery, Wakefield, Clay Co., KS, USA.
- 4578 M ii. **Leo Clinton Kipp** [9706] was born on Aug 15, 1886 in Broughton, Grants Twp, Clay Co., KS, USA and died on Dec 2, 1886 in Clay Co., KS, USA.
- 4579 F iii. **Henrietta Golda Kipp** [9707] was born on Oct 24, 1887 in Broughton, Grants Twp, Clay Co., KS, USA, died on Feb 29, 1968 in Bala, Riley Co., KS, USA, aged 80, and was buried in Bala Cemetery, Bala, Riley Co., KS, USA.
- 4580 F iv. **Frances Olive Kipp** [9708] was born on Jun 26, 1889 in Broughton, Grants Twp, Clay Co., KS, USA and died on May 29, 1983 in Clay Co., KS, USA, aged 93.
- 4581 F v. **Anna Elnora Kipp** [9709] was born on Aug 25, 1891 in Broughton, Grants Twp, Clay Co., KS, USA, died on May 5, 1899 in Clay Co., KS, USA, aged 7, and was buried in Gatesville Cemetery, Wakefield, Clay Co., KS, USA.
- 4582 F vi. **Lenora Kipp** [9710] was born on Jan 10, 1892 in Gatesville, Clay Co., KS, USA, died on Jun 11, 1968 in Bala, Riley Co., KS, USA, aged 76, and was buried in Bala Cemetery, Bala, Riley Co., KS, USA.
- 4583 F vii. **Lucy Lillie Kipp** [9711] was born on Jan 23, 1893 in Broughton, Grants Twp, Clay Co., KS, USA, died on Dec 5, 1988 in Wamego, Pottawatomie Co., KS, USA, aged 95, and was buried in Bala Cemetery, Bala, Riley Co., KS, USA.
- 4584 M viii. **Son 1 twin Kipp** [9712] was born on Feb 24, 1894 in Broughton, Grants Twp, Clay Co., KS, USA and died on Feb 25, 1894.
- 4585 M ix. **Son 2 twin Kipp** [9713] was born on Feb 24, 1894 in Broughton, Grants Twp, Clay Co., KS, USA and died on Feb 25, 1894.
- 4586 F x. **Jennie Kipp** [9714] was born in Jan 1895 in Broughton, Grants Twp, Clay Co., KS, USA and died on Aug 14, 1895 in Grants Twp, Clay Co., KS, USA.
- 4587 F xi. **Lesta Irene Kipp** [9715] was born on Nov 4, 1895 in Broughton, Grants Twp, Clay Co., KS, USA, died on Apr 5, 1982 in Admire, Lyon Co., KS, USA, aged 86, and was buried in Pleasant Ridge Cemetery, Admire, Lyon Co., KS, USA.
- 4588 F xii. **Mary Ellen Elizabeth Kipp** [9716] was born on Oct 14, 1897 in Broughton, Grants Twp, Clay Co., KS, USA.
- 4589 M xiii. **Theodore Warner Kipp** [9717] was born on Apr 10, 1898 in Broughton, Grants Twp, Clay Co., KS, USA, died on Mar 10, 1899 in Broughton, Grants Twp, Clay Co., KS, USA, and was buried in Gatesville Cemetery, Wakefield, Clay Co., KS, USA.
- 4590 F xiv. **Emma Adiola Kipp** [9718] was born on Mar 12, 1900 in Broughton, Grants Twp, Clay Co., KS, USA, died on Sep 5, 1900 in Broughton, Grants Twp, Clay Co., KS, USA, and was buried in Gatesville Cemetery, Wakefield, Clay Co., KS, USA.
- 4591 F xv. **Erma Amanda Kipp** [9719] was born on Mar 12, 1900 in Broughton, Grants Twp, Clay Co., KS, USA and died on Jun 21, 1985 in Marysville, Marshall Co., KS, USA, aged 85.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**3167. Reuben George T Kipp** [6050] was born on Mar 10, 1856 in Calhoun Co., MI, USA and died on Jan 15, 1945 in Seattle, WA, USA, aged 88.

General Notes: Sources:

1880 Census of the United States. Kansas. Clay Co. Grant Twp. P. 124B. Roll T9-376. Enumeration Dist. 33.

Kipp, George T 24 Michigan Farmer

Kipp, Elle A 19 New York City Keeping house

1900 Census of the United States. Kansas. Clay Co. Grant Twp.

Kipp, George (46), Head, born Mar 1856, Michigan

Kipp, Ella (39), Wife, born Feb 1861, New York

Kipp, Myottie (18), Daughter, born Dec 1881, Kansas

Kipp, Rachel (10), Daughter, born Jan 1890, Kansas

Kipp, Julia (7), Daughter, born Aug 1893, Kansas

Kipp, George E. (6), Son, born April 1894, Kansas

1930 Census of the United States. Washington. King Co. Seattle.

Kipp, George T. 74 Michigan

Kipp, Ella E. 68 New York

Kipp, Eugene 34 Kansas

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Roostweb. Robertschoony@comcast.net.

Reuben married **Ella E Scott** [9684] [MRIN: 3317], daughter of **George R Scott** [10078] and **Esther** [Scott] [10079], in 1880. Ella was born in 1861 in New York, NY, USA and died in 1937 in Seattle, WA, USA, aged 76.

Children from this marriage were:

4592 F i. **Myottie Kipp** [9803] was born in Dec 1881 in Kansas, USA.

4593 F ii. **Rachel Kipp** [9804] was born in Jan 1890 in Kansas, USA.

4594 F iii. **Julia Kipp** [9805] was born in Aug 1893 in Kansas, USA.

4595 M iv. **George Eugene Kipp** [9806] was born in Apr 1894 in Kansas, USA.

**3168. Hiram Clarence Kipp** [9549] was born on Sep 24, 1858 in Watervliet, Berrien Co., MI, USA and died on Dec 18, 1940 in St. John, KS, USA, aged 82.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Roostweb. Robertschoony@comcast.net.

1875 Kansas State Census. Clay, Grant. P. 76. Roll ks1875\_4.

Kipp, Anna 55 New York

Kipp, Norman 21 Michigan

Kipp, George 18 Michigan

Kipp, Hiram 16 Michigan

Kipp, Willie 14 Michigan

1900 Census of the United States. Kansas. Pratt. Iuka. P. 7B. Roll T623\_495. Enumeration Dist. 180.

Kipp, Hiram R 39 Michigan Sept. 1860 Farmer

Kipp, Emma 35 Wisconsin April 1865

Kipp, Roy 14 Kansas Oct 1885 Farm labor

Frisby, Charles 26 Missouri Nov 1874 Farm labor

1910 Census of the United States. Kansas. Pratt. Iuka. Roll T624\_453. P. 8B. Enumeration Dist. 129.

Kipp, Hiram C 50 MI Farmer General

Kipp, Emma J 45 WI

Arnold, Walter 22 AR Hired Man Laborer

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Plank, John 21 MO Hired Man Laborer  
Lathrop, Edith 15 MO Servant Private family

Hiram married **Emma Jane Gamble** [9807] [MRIN: 3370], daughter of **Joseph Gamble** [9808] and **Sarah Armstrong** [9809], in 1884 in Pratt Co., KS, USA. Emma was born on Apr 6, 1865 in Watervliet, Berrien Co., MI, USA and died on Nov 7, 1946 in St. John, KS, USA, aged 81.

The child from this marriage was:

4596 M i. **Leroy Roy James Kipp** [9810] was born on Oct 21, 1885 in Kansas City, Wyandotte, KS, USA and died on Nov 16, 1947 in Halstead, Reno, KS, USA, aged 62.

**3169. William Timothy Otis Kipp** [9548] was born on Mar 2, 1860 in Kalamazoo, Kalamazoo Co., MI, USA, died on Aug 7, 1953 in Centralia, Lewis Co., WA, USA, aged 93, and was buried in Oakwood Cemetery, Tacoma, WA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1875 Kansas State Census. Clay, Grant. P. 76. Roll ks1875\_4.

Kipp, Anna 55 New York

Kipp, Norman 21 Michigan

Kipp, George 18 Michigan

Kipp, Hiram 16 Michigan

Kipp, Willie 14 Michigan

1880 Census of the United States. Kansas. Clay Co. Grant Twp. P. 124A-B. Roll T9-376. Enumeration Dist. 33.

Kipp, Anna Kipp 61 New York Keeping house

Kipp, Norman 20 Michigan Farmer

Kipp, Hiram 21 Michigan Farmer

Kipp, William 18 Michigan Farm laborer

1910 Census of the United States. Washington. King. Seattle Ward 10. P. 14B. Roll T624\_1661. Enumeration Dist. 177.

Kipp, William T 48 Michigan Carpenter

Kipp, Letha 15 Kansas

Kipp, Pearl 14 Oklahoma

Washington Death Index

William T Kip. Death: Aug. 7, 1953, Centralia, Washington. Cert: 14681.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Rootsweb. Robertschoony@comcast.net.

William married **Maude Mae Ferguson** [9551] [MRIN: 3259], daughter of **Joseph Ferguson** [10065] and **Rebecca** [Ferguson] [10066], on Dec 18, 1891 in Iula, Pratt, KS, USA. Maude was born on Oct 6, 1872 in Clinton Co., OH, USA and died in 1896 in Pratt Co., KS, USA, aged 24.

Children from this marriage were:

4597 F i. **Letha Kipp** [9687] was born in 1894.

4598 F ii. **Pearl Kipp** [9686] was born in 1895.

**3170. Martin Kipp** [9690] was born in 1848 in Michigan, USA.

**3171. Oliver H. Perry Aucher** [3334].

Oliver married **Mary Deane** [3336] [MRIN: 1129].

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

The child from this marriage was:

4599 M i. **Oliver H. Perry Archer** [5930].

**3172. Jane Adelia Baker** [5929].

Jane married **Ward Sarles** [5939] [MRIN: 2023].

**3173. Harriet Aucher** [3333].

Harriet married **James Biramsey** [3335] [MRIN: 1128].

**3174. James B. Baker** [5927].

**3175. Eliza Baker** [5928].

**3176. Alonzo Baker** [5931].

**3177. Josephine Baker** [5932].

**3178. Theresa Baker** [5933].

**3179. Adelia Baker** [5934].

**3180. Jonathan Baker** [5935].

**3181. Mary Jane Baker** [5936].

**3182. Samuel Farn** [5937].

Samuel married **Mary Jane Hansan** [5938] [MRIN: 2022].

**3183. William Henry Marshall** [9553] was born on Jan 11, 1832 in Rush, Bradford Co., PA, USA and died on Aug 27, 1893 in Richfield, Tioga Co., NY, USA, aged 61.

**3184. Thomas Kipp** [5980].

**3185. Urich Washburn** [5981].

**3186. Richard Washburn** [5982].

**3187. Elizabeth Washburn** [5983].

**3188. Mary Washburn** [5984].

**3189. Harriet Washburn** [5985].

**3190. Emma Jane Washburn** [5986].

**3191. Abigail Washburn** [5987].

**3192. James Washburn** [5988].

**3193. Amanda Washburn** [5989].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**3194. John J Kipp** [4167] was born on Sep 30, 1838 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA and died before 1900.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 523, p. 420, 433.

1850 US Census. New Castle, Westchester, NY. Family 770. (Ancestry.com)

Kipp, Conklin	38	NY	Farmer
Kipp, Phebe	37	NY	
Kipp, John J	11	NY	
Kipp, Isaac C	4	NY	
Kipp, Benjamin	3	NY	
Kipp, Eliza R	2	NY	
Kipp, Bailey	6/12	NY	
Caroline Dean	21	NY	

John married **Ellen B. Carpenter** [4469] [MRIN: 1519], daughter of **David Carpenter** [12270], on Dec 7, 1865. Ellen was born in Nov 1841 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4600 M i. **David C Kipp** [4470] was born on Aug 13, 1867 in New York, USA.
- 4601 F ii. **Eliza R Kipp** [4471] was born on Apr 13, 1870.
- 4602 F iii. **Anna Kipp** [4472] was born on Jan 10, 1872 and died on Mar 8, 1872.
- 4603 F iv. **Ellen B Kipp** [4473] was born on Feb 27, 1873 in New York, USA.
- 4604 F v. **Antoinette Kipp** [4474] was born on May 2, 1875 in New York, USA.

**3195. Isaac C Kipp** [4168] was born on Aug 24, 1845 in New York, USA and died before 1930.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 524, p. 420, 432.

Uionville Reformed Church Records. #765.

1900 Census of the UNited States. New York. Westchester. Mount Pleasant. Roll 1175. P. 10B. Enumeration Dist. 77.

Kipp, Isaac C	54	NY	Aug. 1845	Farm Laborer
Kipp, Sarah F	40	NY	Nov. 1859	
Kipp, Frederick J	19	NY	May 1880	Salesman Groceries
Kipp, Flora	14	NY	Nov. 1885	At School
Kipp, Concklin L	12	NY	May 1888	At School

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Mt Pleasant. Roll T624\_1089. P. 12A. Enumeration Dist. 50.

Kipp, Isaac C	64	NY	Car Cleaner Railroad
Kipp, Sarah F	50	NY	
Kipp, Florence	24	NY	

1915 New York Census. Westchester. Mount Pleasant. P. 10B. Election Dist. 10. Assembly Dist. 3.

Kipp, Isaac C	70	US	Laborer Railroad
Kipp, Sarah F	55	US	Housework
Kipp, Frederick J	34	US	Electrician
Kipp, Florence	28	US	Housework
Israel, Kathrine O	83	US	Mother-in-law

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Pleasantville. Roll T625\_1276. P. 13B. Enumeration Dist. 75.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kipp, Isaac 74 NY Laborer General  
Kipp, Sarah 64 NY  
Kipp, Fred 39 NY

Isaac married **Sarah F Israel** [4479] [MRIN: 1522], daughter of **Israel** [13135] and **Kathrine O** [Israel] [13134], on Sep 26, 1878 in Mt. Pleasant, Westchester, NY, USA. Sarah was born in Nov 1859 in New York, USA and died after 1940.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4605 M i. **Frederic H Kipp** [4480] was born on Jan 7, 1879 in New York, USA and died in 1879.
- 4606 M ii. **Frederic J Kipp** [4481] was born on Jun 1, 1880 in New York, USA.
- 4607 F iii. **Florence (Flora) Kipp** [4482] was born in Nov 1885 in New York, USA.
- 4608 M iv. **Conklin L Kipp** [4483] was born in May 1888 in New York, USA.

**3196. Benjamin Kipp** [4169] was born on Mar 10, 1847 in New York, USA.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 525, p. 420, 432.

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Chappaqua. P. 497. Roll T9\_946. Enumeration Dist. 112.

Kipp, Benjamin 33 NY Mar. 1845 works in Shoe factory

Kipp, Imogene 27 NY Apr. 1853

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Sing Sing Village. P. 5B. Roll T623\_1176. Enumeration Dist. 105.

Kipp, Benjamin 55 NY Mar. 1845 Foreman in Shoeshop

Kipp, Imogene 47 NY Apr. 1853

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Ossining. P. 8A. Roll T624\_1089. Enumeration Dist. 106.

Kipp, Benjamin 63 NY Mechanic Automobile factory

Kipp, Imogene 57 NY

Cypher, Stanley 17 NY boarder Printer Printing Office

Benjamin married **Imogene Hollis** [4484] [MRIN: 1523] on Jan 12, 1873. Imogene was born in 1853 in New York, USA.

**3197. Eliza R Kipp** [4170] was born on Apr 9, 1848 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 420.

Eliza married **Albert G Hunter** [4175] [MRIN: 1411] on Aug 21, 1872. Albert was born in Jun 1848 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4609 M i. **Albert Conklin Hunter** [4176] was born on Jun 28, 1873 in New York, USA.
- 4610 M ii. **Charles E. Hunter** [4177] was born on Nov 22, 1874 in New York, USA.
- 4611 F iii. **Phebe K. Hunter** [4178] was born on Jul 20, 1876 in New York, USA and died on Mar 20, 1879, aged 2.
- 4612 M iv. **Frederic C. Hunter** [4179] was born on Jan 30, 1879 in New York, USA.
- 4613 M v. **George H. Hunter** [4180] was born on Oct 12, 1881 in New York, USA.

**3198. Bailey Kipp** [4171] was born on Feb 10, 1850 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Resided at Unionville (Hawthorne), N.Y.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

## Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 526, p. 420, 433.

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Mount Pleasant. Roll 946. P. 9 (465A). Enumeration Dist. 109.

Newman, Ahah	67	NY	Farmer
Newman, Nancy	64	NY	Keeping House
Newman, James A	41	NY	Farm laborer
Kipp, Bailey	29	NY	Carpenter
Kipp, Abbie Permelia	27	NY	At home
Kipp, Grace E	2	NY	Grand daughter

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Mount Pleasant. Roll 1175. P. 33A. Enumeration Dist. 76.

Kipp, Bailey	50	NY	Jan. 1850	Carpenter
Kipp, Abbie P	47	NY	Aug 1852	
Kipp, Grace E	22	NY	Aug. 1877	
Kipp, Phebe E	18	NY	Apr. 1882	
Kipp, Benjaman	16	NY	Nov. 1883	
Kipp, William A	14	NY	Sept. 1885	
Kipp, Alvah M	11	NY	Mar. 1889	At School
Kipp, Hazel E	8	NY	Sept. 1891	At School
Newman, James A	61	NY	Sept. 1838	Bro-in-law Laborer
See, Oliver D	44	NY	Aug. 1855	Boarder Laborer

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Mt Pleasant. Roll T624\_1089. P. 20B. Enumeration Dist. 51.

Kipp, Bailey	60	NY	Carpenter House
Kipp, Abbie P	57	NY	
Kipp, Grace E	32	NY	
Kipp, Phebe	28	NY	Bookeeper Grocery Store
Kipp, Benjaman	26	NY	Clerk ?
Kipp, William A	24	NY	Clerk Contractor Shop
Kipp, Alvah M	21	NY	Machinist machine shop
Kipp, Hazel E	18	NY	
See, Oliver D	54	NY	

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Mount Pleasant. Roll T625\_1276. P. 9A. Enumeraiton Dist. 71.

Kipp, Bailey	69	NY	Carpenter Cemetery
Kipp, Abigal	67	NY	
Kipp, Grace	40	NY	
Kipp, Pheobe	38	NY	
Taylor, Alfred S	30	NY	Son-in-law Wd Deputy Highway Commissioner Town
Newman, Georgia	49	NY	Neice Wd
Woodward, John M	44	NY	Boarder Broker Insurance

1930 Census of the United States. New York. Westcester. Mount Pleasant. Roll 1661. P. 13B. Enumeration Dist. 193.

Kipp, Bailey	77	NY	Wd
Kipp, Grace E	52	NY	
Kipp, Phebe E	46	NY	Enumerator Census
Kipp, William A	44	NY	Clerk express
Kipp, Katharine	43	NY	Daughter-in-law
Kipp, Edna C	17	NY	Grand Daughter
Kipp, Alvah M	41	NY	Salesman automobile
Kipp, Cornelia C	40	NY	Daughter-in-law

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kipp, Grace E 10 NY Grand Daughter

Bailey married **Abbie Permelia Newman** [4485] [MRIN: 1524], daughter of **Ahah Newman** [13782] and **Nancy** [Newman] [13783], on Jan 24, 1877. Abbie was born in Aug 1852 in New York, USA and died before 1930.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4614 F i. **Grace E Kipp** [4486] was born on Aug 9, 1877 in New York, USA.
- 4615 F ii. **Ella Kipp** [4487] was born in 1878 in New York, USA and was christened on Oct 13, 1878.
- 4616 F iii. **Phebe E Kipp** [4488] was born in Apr 1882 in New York, USA.
- 4617 M iv. **Benjamin Kipp** [4489] was born in Nov 1883 in New York, USA.
- 4618 M v. **William A Kipp** [4490] was born in Sep 1885 in New York, USA.
- 4619 M vi. **Alvah Milton Kipp** [4491] was born on Mar 5, 1889 in Hawthorne, NY, USA.
- 4620 F vii. **Hazel E Kipp** [4492] was born in Sep 1891 in New York, USA and died before 1920.

**3199. Charles C Kipp** [4172] was born on Dec 28, 1851 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Lived at Chappaqua, N.Y.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 526, p. 420, 434.

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. New Castle. P. 14A. Roll T624\_1091. Enumeration Dist. 78.

Kipp, Charles C	58	NY	Farmer
Kipp, Mary E	53	NY	
Kipp, Edna	23	NY	
Kipp, Deborah	21	NY	
Romer, John H	36	NY	Druggist own store boarder
Romer, Em	36	NY	boarder
Romer, Gertrude	7	NY	boarder
Romer, Maxine	2	NY	boarder
Kiernan, Sadie	19	NY	servant Pri family
Anderson, John	54		Swedish servant Pri family

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. New Castle. P. 1B. Roll T625\_1281. Enumeration Dist. 107.

Kipp, Charles C	68	NY	road work highway
Kipp, Mary C	63	NY	
Kipp, Deborah E	31	NY	
Kipp, Benjamin	72	NY	Brother Farmer

1930 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. New Castle. P. 6B. Roll 1663. Enumeration Dist. 283.

Kipp, Charles C	78	NY	
Kipp, Mary E	73	NY	
Kipp, Deborah	41	NY	Housework home

Charles married **Dolly Howe** [4494] [MRIN: 1526], daughter of **Elijah Howe** [4495] and **Catherine Anderson** [4496], on Jun 13, 1882. Dolly was born on Dec 28, 1856.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4621 F i. **Kittie Kipp** [4497] was born in 1884 and died in 1905, aged 21.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

4622 F ii. **Edna Kipp** [4498] was born in 1887 in New York, USA.

4623 F iii. **Deborrah Kipp** [4499] was born in Aug 1888 in New York, USA.

Charles next married **Mary E** [Kipp] [10033] [MRIN: 3439].

**3200. Deborah E Kipp** [4173] was born on Sep 24, 1853 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Unmarried.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 420.

1910 Census of the United States. New York. New York. Manhattan Ward 20. Roll T624\_1044. P. 4B. Enumeration Dist. 1210.

Hunter, Albert G 62 NY Salesman Fruit House

Hunter, Eliza R 62 NY

Hunter, Albert C 36 NY Clerk Wire Works

Hunter, George W 29 NY Stenographer Express Co.

Hunter, Albert 3 NY Grandson

Kipp, Deborah E 56 NY sister Teacher Blind School

**3201. Mary Ann Kipp** [4174] was born on Jul 24, 1855 in New York, USA and died on Jan 26, 1877 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 21.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 420.

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]

[http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua\\_deaths2.htm](http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm)

**3202. Wilhelmina Kipp** [4185] was born in 1845.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 420.

Wilhelmina married **Samuel Searles** [4187] [MRIN: 1416], son of **Nathaniel Searles** [4188] and **Betsy Ward** [4189].

Children from this marriage were:

4624 M i. **Charles Searles** [4191].

4625 M ii. **Walter Searles** [4192] was born in 1873 in New York, USA and died after 1940.

4626 M iii. **Purdy Searles** [4193].

4627 M iv. **Edward Searles** [4194].

**3203. Charlisetta Kipp** [4186] was born after 1850.

Charlisetta married **Jacob Bailey** [4190] [MRIN: 1418].

Children from this marriage were:

4628 F i. **Charlotte Bailey** [4205] was born in Jul 1873 in New York, USA and died before 1910.

4629 M ii. **Louis Bailey** [4206].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**3204. Charles H Dodge** [3823] was born on May 25, 1840 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. New Castle. Roll 946. P. 10 (501B). Enumeration Dist. 112.

Dodge, Charles H	40	NY	Farmer
Dodge, Mary L	40	NY	Keeping House
Dodge, Henry	11	NY	attending school
Dodge, Rebecca C	7	NY	attending school
Dodge, James	3	NY	
Cronk, Josephine R	3	NY	
Kipp, Phebe	89	NY	
Dodge, Rebecca S	63	NY	

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. New Castle. Roll 1176. P. 4B. Enumeration Dist. 91.

Dodge, Chas H	60	NY	May 1840	Farmer
Dodge, Mary L	61	NY	Dec. 1839	
Dodge, James	23	NY	June 1877	Milk dealer

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. New Castle. Roll T624\_1091. P. 11B. Enumeration Dist. 78.

Dodge, James	33	NY	Carpenter House
Dodge, Mabel	30	NY	
Dodge, Marjorie	5	NY	
Dodge, Courtney J	3	NY	

Dodge, Charles 69 NY Own Income

Dodge, Mary 69 NY

Charles married **Mary L. Cronke** [3824] [MRIN: 1290] on Mar 4, 1868. Mary was born on Dec 24, 1839 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

4630 M i. **Henry Dodge** [3825] was born on Dec 3, 1868.

4631 F ii. **Rebecca C Dodge** [3826] was born on Dec 14, 1872.

4632 M iii. **James H Dodge** [3827] was born on Jun 24, 1876 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

**3205. Mary L Dodge** [14585].

**3206. James Dodge** [14586].

**3207. Henry Dodge** [14587].

**3208. Benjamin Smith** [3820].

**3209. George Smith** [3821].

**3210. Mary Ann Kipp** [4218] was born on Sep 1, 1856 and died on Sep 20, 1859 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 3.

General Notes: Sources:

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

[http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua\\_deaths2.htm](http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm)

**3211. Catherine Louisa Kipp** [4219] was born on Sep 28, 1858 and died on Oct 10, 1860 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 2.

General Notes: Sources:

Book of Deaths Extracted From Chappaqua, N.Y., Quaker Records.

Francis F. Spies, Mount Vernon, NY, 1932. [Transcribed by Dave Swerdfeger]

[http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua\\_deaths2.htm](http://dunhamwilcox.net/ny/chappaqua_deaths2.htm)

**3212. Charles Edward Kipp** [4220] was born on Jun 22, 1861.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 528, p. 421.

**3213. Perry Archer Kipp** [4221] was born on Sep 23, 1863.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 529, p. 421, 434.

Perry married **Sadie Yerks** [4504] [MRIN: 1530].

Children from this marriage were:

4633 M i. **Elsworth Kipp** [4505].

4634 F ii. **Olive Kipp** [4506] was born in Mar 1888 in New York, USA.

4635 M iii. **Clarence Kipp** [4507].

**3214. Charlotte Jane Kipp** [4222] was born on Feb 14, 1866.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 421.

**3215. Phebe Conklin Kipp** [4223] was born on Feb 4, 1869.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 421.

Phebe married **Charles Johnson** [4227] [MRIN: 1429].

**3216. Mary Emma Kipp** [4224] was born on Dec 7, 1871.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 421.

**3217. Conklin Kipp** [4225] was born on May 8, 1874.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 530, p. 421.

**3218. John J Kipp** [4226] was born on Apr 8, 1877 in New York, USA.

**3219. John K Brown** [6697].

General Notes: Banker at Jackson, Minnesota.

Sources:

The Canadian Biographical Dictionary and Portrait Gallery of Eminent and Self-Made Men. Ontario Volume. American Biographical Publishing Company, Toronto, ON: 1880.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

P. 375-6.

**3220. James Hiram Brown** [6698].

General Notes: Lived California.

Sources:

The Canadian Biographical Dictionary and Portrait Gallery of Eminent and Self-Made Men. Ontario Volume. American Biographical Publishing Company, Toronto, ON: 1880. P. 375-6.

**3221. George Fox Brown** [6699] was born in 1833 in Upper Canada.

General Notes: Ran a store at Honecye Falls, NY.

Sources:

The Canadian Biographical Dictionary and Portrait Gallery of Eminent and Self-Made Men. Ontario Volume. American Biographical Publishing Company, Toronto, ON: 1880. P. 375-6.

**3222. William Penn Brown** [6700] was born on Mar 22, 1837 in Elgin Co., Upper Canada, died on Sep 4, 1880 in Picton, Prince Edward Co., ON, Can, aged 43, and was buried in Kincardine, Bruce Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: He was educated in the grammar schools of St. Thomas and London, studied law with James Daniell, then of London, judge of the united counties of Prescott and Russell and was admitted to practise, May 25, 1860. He commenced the law business at Welland and removed to Kincardine in May 1862. At Kincardine, he was a trustee of the grammar school several times, councilman two or three years and mayor in 1876, 77 and 78, being the immediate successor of his father. Conservative, Freemason, Church of England

Sources:

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. Registrations of Marriages, 1869-1928. Jan. 27, 1870. Bruce County. MS932. Reel\_2. Reg. # ? Both Church of England. Witnesses: G C Brown MD S of New York and S Leonard MD of Kincardine. Married by Revd T J Hodgins.

The Canadian Biographical Dictionary and Portrait Gallery of Eminent and Self-Made Men. Ontario Volume. American Biographical Publishing Company, Toronto, ON: 1880.

p. 375-6 and p. 712-13. James Brown and Lydia Carpenter Kipp. [Early Canadiana Online - [www.canadiana.org](http://www.canadiana.org)]

1851 Census of Canada. Canada West. Elgin 7. Yarmouth 52. P. 45. LAC mf # C-11719.

Crane, James B	30	US	Christian	School Teacher
Crane, Charlotte	26	Can E	Christian	School Teacher
Bush, Nancy	17	Can E	Christian	School Teacher
Brown, William	15	CW	Baptist	
Brown, Granville	13	CW	Baptist	

1871 Census of Canada. Ontario. Bruce South 27. Kincardine 01 f. P. 26. LAC mf # C-9935.

Brown, James	73	Nova Scotia	Baptist	Gentleman
Brown, Lydia Carpenter	72	US	Baptist	
Brown, William Penn	34	ON	Ch of Eng	Attorney
Brown, Stella Louisa	22	ON	Ch of Eng	
McMenemy, Mary J	22	US	Ch of Scot	
Arthers, Susanna	77	NS	Baptist	

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. Registrations of Deaths - 1869 to 1938. Sept. 4, 1880. Prince Edward

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

County. MS935. Reel\_ . Reg. # 014652.

William married **Estella Louisa Crable** [6766] [MRIN: 2278], daughter of **John Crable** [3218] and **Zipporah Kipp** [3475], on Jan 27, 1870 in Kincardine, Bruce Co., ON, Can. Estella was born on Aug 21, 1848 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Canada West.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4636 M i. **James Alexander Brown** [6767] was born on Jul 26, 1870 in Ontario, Can, died on Nov 16, 1870 in Ontario, Can, and was buried in Kincardine, Bruce Co., ON, Can.
- 4637 M ii. **Ralph Brown** [13835] was born in 1874 in Ontario, Can.
- 4638 M iii. **Percy Trew Brown** [6768] was born on Aug 13, 1876 in Kincardine, Bruce Co., ON, Can, died on Aug 3, 1877 in Kincardine, Bruce Co., ON, Can, and was buried in Kincardine, Bruce Co., ON, Can.
- 4639 F iv. **Nella M Brown** [13836] was born in 1879 in Ontario, Can.

**3223. Granville Brown** [6701] was born in Jan 1839 in Upper Canada and died after 1900 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Physician in New York City.

Sources:

The Canadian Biographical Dictionary and Portrait Gallery of Eminent and Self-Made Men. Ontario Volume. American Biographical Publishing Company, Toronto, ON: 1880. P. 375-6.

1851 Census of Canada. Canada West. Elgin 7. Yarmouth 52. P. 45. LAC mf # C-11719.

Crane, James B	30	US	Christian	School Teacher
Crane, Charlotte	26	Can E	Christian	School Teacher
Bush, Nancy	17	Can E	Christian	School Teacher
Brown, William	15	CW	Baptist	
Brown, Granville	13	CW	Baptist	

New York Tax Assessment 1866. P. 240. Granville C Brown, Porthester, Physician.

1880 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York City. Roll 870. P. 28 (79D). Enumeration Dist. 73.

Carr, Almira	72	ME	Mother
Carr, Fannie	30	ME	Housekeeper
Carr, Caroline B	25	NY	Housekeeper
Brown, Granville	40	Can	Boarder Physician

**3224. Leonard Kipp** [6703] was born in 1830 in Canada.

General Notes: Sources:

1861 Canadian Census. Elgin Co. Yarmouth Twp. P. 56. LAC mf C-1019.

Leonard Kipp	30	Canada	C of E	Labourer
Maria Kipp	21	Canada	C of E	
Emma Kipp	7	Canada	C of E	
Warren Kipp	5	Canada	C of E	
Susan Kipp	3	Canada	C of E	
John Kipp	1	Canada	C of E	

Leonard married **Maria** [Kipp] [6769] [MRIN: 2279] about 1852.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4640 F i. **Emma Kipp** [6770] was born in 1853 in Canada.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 4641 M ii. **Warren Kipp** [6771] was born in 1855 in Canada.  
4642 F iii. **Susan Kipp** [6772] was born in 1857 in Canada.  
4643 M iv. **John Kipp** [6773] was born in 1860 in Canada.

**3225. William Harvey Kipp** [6713] was born on May 4, 1833 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Upper Canada, died on May 15, 1881 in Goodland, Lapeer Co., MI, USA, aged 48, and was buried in Goodland Twp. Cem., Imlay City, Lapeer Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. County Marriage Registers, 1858-June 1869. Elgin County. Oct. 28, 1864. MS 248 Reel\_6. FHL mf 1030056.

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

1870 Census of the United States. Michigan. Lapeer. Almont. Roll M593\_684. P. 17 (9A).

Kipp, William	35	Can	Works in Harness Shop
Kipp, Maranda	23	Can	Keeping House
Kipp, Alvin	4	MI	At Home
Kipp, Estella	2	MI	At Home
Kipp, Ida	4/12	MI	At Home

1880 Census of the United States. Michigan. Lapeer. Almont. Roll 589. P. 9 (106B). Enumeration Dist. 160

Kipp, William	47	Can	Works in Foundry
Kipp, Miranda	32	Can	Keeping House
Kipp, Esly	14	MI	At school (son)
Kipp, Estella	13	MI	Ar school
Kipp, Ida	10	MI	
Kipp, Louisa	8	MI	
Kipp, Minnie	5	MI	
Kipp, William	3	MI	

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Goodland Township Cemetery, Imlay City, Lapeer County, Michigan. Memorial # 75313468.

William married **Miranda Hayward** [6780] [MRIN: 2282], daughter of **Cyrus Hayward** [7011] and **Jane** [Hayward] [7012], on Oct 28, 1864 in Elgin Co., Canada West. Miranda was born in 1847 in Malahide, Elgin Co., Canada West.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4644 M i. **Alvin (Esley) Kipp** [6781] was born in Sep 1867 in Michigan, USA.  
4645 F ii. **Estella Kipp** [6782] was born on Sep 17, 1867 in Almont, Lapeer Co., MI, USA.  
4646 F iii. **Ida Naomi Kipp** [6783] was born on Feb 9, 1870 in Almont, Lapeer Co., MI, USA.  
4647 F iv. **Louisa Kipp** [13368] was born in 1872 in Michigan, USA.  
4648 F v. **Minnie Kipp** [13369] was born in 1875 in Michigan, USA.  
4649 M vi. **William Kipp** [13370] was born in 1877 in Michigan, USA.

**3226. Hiram Kipp** [6712] was born on Jul 16, 1835 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Upper Canada and died on Dec 4, 1911 in Chatham, Kent Co., ON, Can, aged 76.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. County Marriage Registers, 1858-June 1869. Elgin County. Yarmouth. Sept. 12, 1867. MS 248. Reel\_6.

1871 Canadian Census. Ontario. East Elgin Div. 6. Yarmouth Twp. Div. 1. P. 47. LAC mf C-9898.

Kipp, Hiram	35	Ont	Quaker Farmer
-------------	----	-----	---------------

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kipp, Anna 25 Ont Quaker  
Kipp, Sarah 2 Ont Quaker  
Kipp, Herbert 1/12 March Ont Quaker

1881 Canadian Census. Ontario. Dist 163 Elgin East. Div 1 Yamouth. P. 73-74. LAC mf C-13265.

Kipp, Hiram 40 Ont Quaker Farmer  
Kipp, Annie 35 Ont Quaker  
Kipp, Sarah 12 Ont Quaker  
Kipp, Herbert 10 Ont Quaker  
Kipp, Charles 5 Ont Quaker  
Kipp, Arthur 8/12 Sep Ont Quaker  
Stacey, Jane 21 Ont C of Eng Servant  
Murphy, Patrick 60 Ireland Catholic Servant

1891 Canadian Census. Ontario. Dist 79 Kent. Sub Dist Dover. P. 4. LAC mf C-6346.

Kipp, Hiram 55 Ont Quaker Labourer  
Kipp, Anna 45 Ont Quaker  
Kipp, Charlie 15 Ont Quaker  
Kipp, Arthur 10 Ont Quaker  
Kipp, Mabel 8 Ont Quaker  
Kipp, Clara 7 Ont Quaker

1911 Census of Canada. Ontario. Kent West 85. Dover 8. Grand Ave. W. P. 6. LAC mf # T-20379.

Kipp, Hiram 75 ON July 1835 Friends Retired  
Kipp, Anna 65 ON Sept. 1845 Friends  
Kipp, Clara 27 ON March 1886 Presby Clerk Stationary Store  
Holliday, Harold 17 US April 1894 Presby

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. Registrations of Deaths, 1869-1938. Kent County. Chatham. MS 935. Reel\_615. Dec. 4, 1911. Reg. # 016208. Carpenter.

Hiram married **Anna Palmer** [6784] [MRIN: 2283], daughter of **William Palmer** [7013] and **Martha Ann Parrish** [7014], on Sep 12, 1867 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., ON, Can. Anna was born on Sep 5, 1845 in Sparta, Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Canada West and died on Mar 14, 1937 in Chatham, Kent Co., ON, Can, aged 91.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4650 F i. **Anzonette (Sarah) Kipp** [7633] was born in 1868 in Sparta, Yarmouth, Elgin Co., ON, Can.
- 4651 M ii. **Herbert Merritt Kipp** [7019] was born on Jan 7, 1871 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., ON, Can.
- 4652 M iii. **Charles E Kipp** [7020] was born on Jun 18, 1876 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., ON, Can, died in 1952 in Hamilton, Wentworth Co., ON, Can, aged 76, and was buried in Hamilton Cem., Hamilton, Barton Twp., Wentworth Co., ON, Can.
- 4653 M iv. **Arthur J Kipp** [7021] was born on Sep 10, 1880 in Sparta, Yarmouth, Elgin Co., ON, Can.
- 4654 F v. **Mabel Louisa Kipp** [7022] was born on Aug 31, 1882 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., ON, Can and died circa 1969 in Ontario, Can, aged about 87.
- 4655 F vi. **Clara Kipp** [7679] was born about 1884 in Elgin Co., ON, Can.

**3227. Sarah Jane Kipp** [6709] was born in 1837 in Upper Canada.

**3228. George Kipp** [6706] was born on Jul 13, 1838 in Upper Canada, died on Apr 5, 1910 in Goodland, Lapeer Co., MI, USA, aged 71, and was buried in Imlay Cem., Imlay City, Lapeer Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ontario Marriages, 1800-1910. FamilySearch.org

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

George Kipp and Frances Mihell, Jan. 20, 1861, Elgin County, Ontario. FHL mf # 1030055.

1870 Census of the United States. Michigan. Lapeer. Imlay City. Roll M593-684. P. 17 (163A).

Kipp, George	30	Can	Farmer
Kipp, Francis	32	Can	Keeping House
Kipp, Edward	6	Can	At Home
Kipp, Eva	3	MI	At Home
Kipp, Lydia	10	MI	At Home

1880 Census of the United States. Michigan. Sanilac. Marlette. Roll 605. P. 20 (188D). Enumeration Dist. 340.

Kipp, George	39	Can	Farmer
Kipp, Frances	41	Can	Keeping House
Kipp, Edward	15	Can	
Kipp, Eva	12	MI	
Kipp, Salina	7	MI	
Kipp, Ruth	4	MI	

1900 Census of the United States. Michigan. Lapeer. Arcadia. Roll 724. P. 11B. Enumeration Dist. 29.

Kipp, George	39	Can	July 1860?	Farmer	Immigra 1862
Kipp, Fannie	52	Can	Oct. 1847?	Farmer	Immigra 1862
Kipp, Lena	26	MI	July 1873		
Kipp, Ruth	24	MI	May 1876		
Kipp, Henry	20	MI	July 1879		

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Imlay Cemetery, Imlay City, Lapeer County, Michigan. Memorial # 114945252.

Note:

Michigan Births on FamilSearch.org shows another child Mary Gea Kipp b Aug. 4, 1870 at Imlay, Michigan. Is this Eva (Ella)?

George married **Frances Miles** [6776] [MRIN: 2281] on Jan 20, 1861 in Elgin Co., Canada West. Frances was born on Oct 8, 1836 in Upper Canada, died on Jan 19 in Rochester, Oakland Co., MI, USA, and was buried in Imlay Cem., Imlay City, Lapeer Co., MI, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4656 F i. **Lydia Kipp** [6779] was born in 1860 in Michigan, USA.
- 4657 M ii. **Edward H Kipp** [6777] was born in 1864 in Canada and died on Jul 16, 1887 in Marlette, Sanilac Co., MI, USA, aged 23.
- 4658 F iii. **Eva (Ella) Kipp** [6778] was born on Sep 6, 1870 in Marlette, Sanilac Co., MI, USA, died on Jul 28, 1903 in Oakland Co., MI, USA, aged 32, and was buried in Imlay Cem., Imlay City, Lapeer Co., MI, USA.
- 4659 F iv. **Celina (Lena) Kipp** [13340] was born on Jul 30, 1873 in Marlette, Sanilac Co., MI, USA, died on May 11, 1934 in Imlay City, Lapeer Co., MI, USA, aged 60, and was buried in Imlay Cem., Imlay City, Lapeer Co., MI, USA.
- 4660 F v. **Ruth Kipp** [13371] was born in May 1876 in Michigan, USA, died in 1964 in Lapeer Co., MI, USA, aged 88, and was buried in Arcadia Twp. Cem., Lum, Lapeer Co., MI, USA.
- 4661 M vi. **Michael Henry Kipp** [13384] was born on Aug 26, 1881 in Marlette, Sanilac Co., MI, USA.

**3229. Harrison Kipp** [6705] was born on Jul 3, 1841 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Canada West, died on Apr 14, 1911 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., ON, Can, aged 69, and was buried in Union United Church Cem., Union, Elgin Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Marriages, 1869-1922. RG 80-5, MS932. Elgin Co., 1864. FHL mf 1030056.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Deaths - 1869 to 1932. MS935. 1911, Elgin Co.  
Registration # 011546.

1881 Canadian Census. Ontario. Dist 163 Ekgin East. Yarmouth. P. 76. LAC mf C-13265.

Kipp, Harrison 39 Ont Quaker Farmer

Kipp, Helen 37 Ont Quaker

Kipp, Harry 13 Ont Quaker

1891 Canadian Census. Ontario. Dist 60 Elgin East. Yarmouth. P. 72. LAC mf T-6333.

Kipp, Harrison 49 Ont Meth Farmer

Kipp, Helen L 47 Ont

Kipp, Harry 23 US Meth Farmer

Doan, Susan 79 Ont Bapt (W M)

1901 Census of Canada. Ontario. Elgin 57. Yarmouth G-3. P. 5. LAC mf # T-6465.

[Képp]

Kipp, Harrison 60 ON July 3, 1840 Meth Farmer

Kipp, Helen L 58 ON April 28 1842

Canadian Genweb Cemetery Index. Union United Church Cemetery, Union, Elgin County, Ontario. GPS: 42.699343,-81.190084

Harrison married **Helen Louise Doan** [6774] [MRIN: 2280], daughter of **Benjamin C Doan** [7015] and **Susan Jones** [7016], on Oct 12, 1864 in St Thomas, Elgin Co., Canada West. Helen was born on Apr 28, 1843 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Canada West, died on Sep 21, 1921 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., ON, Can, aged 78, and was buried on Sep 21, 1921 in Union United Church Cem., Union, Elgin Co., ON, Can.

The child from this marriage was:

4662 M i. **John Henry (Harry) Kipp** [6775] was born on Jun 26, 1867 in Goodland, Lapeer Co., MI, USA, died on Jul 31, 1914 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., ON, Can, aged 47, and was buried in Union United Church Cem., Union, Elgin Co., ON, Can.

**3230. James Kipp** [6707] was born in 1843 in Canada West.

**3231. Willson Kipp** [6708] was born in Jun 1845 in Canada West.

General Notes: Sources:

1880 Census of the United States. Michigan. Lapeer. Goodland. Roll 589. P. 2 (222B). Enumeration Dist. 167.

Kipp, Willson 34 ON Farmer

Kipp, Calista 28 MI Keeping House

Kipp, Fred 9 MI At school

Kipp, Alma May 3 MI

1900 Census of the United States. Michigan. Lapeer. Goodland. Roll 724. P. 1A. Enumeration Dist. 36.

Kipp, Willson 54 Can Jun 1845 Farmer

Kipp, Calista 48 MI Nov. 1854

1910 Census of the United States. Michigan. Lapeer. Goodland. Roll T624\_659. P. 8A. Enumeration Dist. 41.

Kipp, Fred 39 MI Farmer General Farm

Kipp, Wilson 69 Can Own Income Immigra 1865

Kipp, Calista 58 MI

1920 Census of the United States. Michigan. Lapeer. Goodland. Roll T625\_781. P. 7B. Enumeration Dist. 44.

Kipp, Wilson 74 Can Immigra 1864

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kipp, Sarah F 58 Can Immigra 1875

Willson married **Calista** [Kipp] [13374] [MRIN: 4568]. Calista was born in Nov 1854 in Michigan, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

4663 M i. **Fred Kipp** [13375] was born on Oct 31, 1870 in Goodland, Lapeer Co., MI, USA and died in 1914, aged 44.

4664 F ii. **Alma May Kipp** [13376] was born in 1877 in Michigan, USA.

**3232. Annsanette Kipp** [6710] was born in 1850 in Canada West.

Annsanette married **Frank Smith** [13339] [MRIN: 4559]. Frank was born in 1847 in Michigan, USA.

**3233. Oliver Kipp** [6711] was born in 1857 in Canada West.

**3234. Anna Marie Kipp** [6714] was born on Jun 15, 1833 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Upper Canada, died on May 24, 1909 in Michigan, USA, aged 75, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Grand Rapids, Kent Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Mariah.

Sources:

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. *District Marriage Registers, 1801-1858*. Middlesex Co. 1850. MS 248, Reel\_03. January 1, 1850. Yarmouth. Banns. Witnesses: Jesse Kipp, Melvin Wood. Married by Thomsa Mills.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Greenwood Cemetery, Grand Rapids, Kent County, Michigan. Plot: Block E, Lot 2, Space 13. Memorial # 120556712. GPS N 42.98920 W -85.70560.

Anna married **Elwood Graham** [6785] [MRIN: 2284], son of **Thomas Graham** [6798] and **Hannah Wilson** [6799], on Jan 1, 1850 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Canada West. Elwood was born on Dec 1, 1822 in Niagara, Upper Canada, died on Sep 16, 1911 in Grand Rapids, Kent Co., MI, USA, aged 88, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Grand Rapids, Kent Co., MI, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

4665 F i. **Elvia Kipp Graham** [6790] was born in Aug 1852 in Canada West and died before 1857.

4666 F ii. **Isabella Louisa Graham** [6786] was born on Sep 19, 1853 in Canada West, died in 1917 in Walker, MI, USA, aged 64, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Grand Rapids, Kent Co., MI, USA.

4667 M iii. **Robert D Graham** [6787] was born on Nov 11, 1855 in Union, Canada West, died in 1926 in Grand Rapids, Kent Co., MI, USA, aged 71, and was buried in Oakhill Cem., Grand Rapids, Kent Co., MI, USA.

4668 F iv. **Eliza Kipp Graham** [6788] was born on Feb 10, 1858 in MN, USA.

4669 M v. **Elwood Graham** [6791].

4670 M vi. **Thomas E Graham** [6789] was born on Feb 16, 1865 in Michigan, USA, died in 1939, aged 74, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Grand Rapids, Kent Co., MI, USA.

**3235. Elizabeth Kipp** [6715] was born in 1834 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Upper Canada.

**3236. Louisa Kipp** [6676] was born in 1835 in Sparta, Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Upper Canada and died after 1880 in Grand Rapids, MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Marriages, 1869-1922. RG 80-5, MS932. Elgin Co., 1862. FHL MF 1030055 and 56.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Louisa married **William Wood** [6677] [MRIN: 2258], son of **Philo Wood** [6678] and **Elizabeth** [Wood] [6679], on Sep 3, 1862 in Elgin Co., Canada West. William was born in 1838 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Canada West.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4671 F i. **Harriet Wood** [6792] was born in 1864 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Canada West.
- 4672 M ii. **William A. Wood** [6793] was born in 1866 in Kent Co., MI, USA.
- 4673 F iii. **Emily Wood** [6794] was born in 1869 in Kent Co., MI, USA.

**3237. Darwin E. Kipp** [6212] was born in Feb 1837 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Upper Canada, died on Jun 10, 1908 in Grand Rapids, MI, USA, aged 71, and was buried in Walker, MI, USA.

General Notes: Dorwin.

Sources:

Ontario, Canada Marriage Registers 1801-1944. FHL MF 1030055 and 56.

1851 Canadian Census?

1857 Oct. 8th. Minnesota Territorial and State Censuses, 1849-1905. St. Peter. Nicollet Co. Minnesota. MN1857\_3.

Graham, Elwood	32	Can	Carpenter
Graham, Ann M	24	Can	
Graham, Isabella	4	Can	
Graham, Robert	2	Can	
Cellars, Margaret	10	Can	
Kipp, Darwin	21	Can	Carpenter
Stoddard, Samuel	20	ME	Clerk

Minnesota Naturalization Records Index, 1854-1957. Reel 1. Code 1. Vol. A. P. 388. Nicolet. Darwin Kipp

1861 Census of Canada. Ontario. Elgin. Yarmouth 2. P. 34. LAC mf # C-1019.

Pace, David	45	UC	Spiritualist	Carpenter
Pace, Catherine	49	UC	Spiritualist	
Pace, William	16	UC	Spiritualist	
Kipp, Darwin	24	UC	none	Carpenter
Kipp, Hannah	23	UC	Spiritualist	
Kipp, Frank	1	UC	Spiritualist	
Kipp, Jessie	57	US	Quaker	Farmer
Kipp, Eliza	47	Nova Scotia	WM	
Kipp, Louisa	26	UC	WM	
Kipp, Charles	7	UC	WM	

1870 Census of the United States. Imlay City. Lapeer. Michigan. P. 19. Rool M593\_684.

Kipp, Darwin	34	Canada	Carpenter Joiner
Kipp, Hannah	32	Canada	Keeping house
Kipp, Frank	10	Canada	at home
Kipp, Nora	6	Michigan	at home
Kipp, Minnie	4	Michigan	at home

1880 Census of the United States. GrandRapids. Kent Co. Michigan. P. 2. Roll T9-588.

Kipp, Daniel (Darwin)	42	Canada	Carpenter
Kipp, Hannah	41	Canada	Keeping house
Kipp, Frank	19	Canada	Chemist
Kipp, Norah	16	Canada	at school
Kipp, Minerva	13	Canada	at school

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1890 Grand Rapids, Michigan. City Directories, 1889-1890. Walker. Darwin Kipp.

1900 Census of the United States. Walker, Kent Co. Michigan. P. 1A. Roll T623\_723.

Kipp, Darwin 63 Canada Feb 1837 Emig 1864

Kipp, Hannah 60 Canada Oct 1839

Ancestry. com. E. Darwin Kipp headstone photo. Grand Rapids, Kent Co, Michigan. Greenwood Cemetery. 1837-1908.

Darwin married **Hannah H. Pace** [6672] [MRIN: 2104], daughter of **David Pace** [6673] and **Catherine Evrett** [6674], on Jan 1, 1860 in Elgin Co., Canada West. Hannah was born in Oct 1839 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Upper Canada, died in 1903 in Grand Rapids, MI, USA, aged 64, and was buried in Walker, MI, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

4674 M i. **Frank D Kipp** [6795] was born in Sep 1860 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Canada West and died in 1919 in Kent Co., MI, USA, aged 59.

4675 F ii. **Kate Kipp** [6796] was born in 1862 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Canada West and died in 1867 in Imlay City, Lapeer Co., MI, USA, aged 5.

4676 F iii. **Nora Kipp** [6797] was born in 1864 in Michigan, USA.

4677 F iv. **Minnie Kipp** [6671] was born in Jul 1866 in Imlay City, Lapeer Co., MI, USA, died on Feb 11, 1920 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA, aged 53, and was buried in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA.

**3238. Charles E Kipp** [6716] was born in Feb 1855 in Sparta, Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Canada West and died on Jan 17, 1921 in Grand Rapids, MI, USA, aged 65.

General Notes: Sources:

1880 Census of The United States. Walker. Kent Co. Michigan. P. 16. Roll T9\_587.

Kipp, Jesse 76 New York Farmer

Kipp, Eliza 65 Nova Scotia

Kipp, Charles 26 Canada Farmer

Kipp, Frank? 26 Michigan (wife)

Dedrich, Earnest 16 Michigan Laborer

Charles married **Frances E. Covell** [6717] [MRIN: 2268]. Frances was born on May 12, 1855 in Michigan, USA and died on Mar 27, 1925 in Grand Rapids, MI, USA, aged 69.

**3239. Emery J Steele** [6723] was born in 1833 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Upper Canada and died on Dec 3, 1899 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., ON, Can, aged 66.

General Notes: Sources:

1861 Census of Canada. Canada West. Elgin. Yarmouth. P. 9. LAC mf # C-1019.

Steel, Jonathan 54 UC Free Thinker Yeoman

Steel, Maria 54 UC Quaker

Steel, Anne 16 UC W Meth

Steel, William 21 UC Free Thinker

Steel, George 11 UC Free Thinker

Steel, Emery 28 UC Free Thinker

Steel, Emeline 28 UC Free Thinker

Steel, Ralph 6 UC Free Thinker

Steel, Granville 3 UC Free Thinker

1871 Census of Canada. Ontario. Elgin East 06. Yarmouth 02 a. P. 16. LAC mf # C-9898.

Steele, Emery 37 ON W Meth Farmer

Steele, Emeline 38 ON W Meth

Steele, Ralph 15 ON W Meth

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Steele, Granville 12 ON W Meth  
Cross, Addie 12 ON W Meth

1881 Census of Canada. Ontario. Elgin East 163. Yarmouth A 1. P. 82/83. LAC mf # C-13265.

Steele, Emory J 47 ON Bapt Farmer  
Steele, Emeline 47 ON Bapt  
Steele, Ralph 25 ON Bapt  
Steele, Granville 22 ON Bapt  
Steele, Deloss 14 m ON Bapt  
Carman, Romena 77 US Quaker  
Meek, Robert 26 ON Presby Farmer  
Meek, Clara B 24 ON Presby

1891 Census of Canada. Ontario. Elgin East. Yarmouth. P. 52. LAC mf # T-6333.

Steel, Emery 57 ON Bapt Retired Farmer  
Steel, Emeline 57 ON Bapt  
Steel, Ralph 35 ON Bapt Farmer  
Steel, Deloso 24 US m Bapt Retail Dry Goods Clerk  
Steel, Maria 84 US Friend Farmer

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. Registrations of Deaths, 1869-1938. Dec. 3, 1899. Yarmouth, Elgin County. MS 935. Reel\_91. Reg. # 008233. Union.Friend. Heart Failure.

Emery married **Emaline Carman** [6724] [MRIN: 4576], daughter of **Carman** [13411] and **Romena** [Carman] [13412], circa 1854. Emaline was born in 1833 in Norwich, Upper Canada and died on Dec 10, 1907 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., ON, Can, aged 74.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4678 M i. **Ralph Steele** [6725] was born on Jan 3, 1856 in Union, Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Canada West, died on Nov 6, 1932 in Southwold, Elgin County, ON, Can, aged 76, and was buried in Union, Elgin County, ON, Can.
- 4679 M ii. **Granville Steele** [6719] was born on Aug 12, 1858 in Elgin Co., Canada West, died on Nov 27, 1939 in St Thomas, Elgin Co., ON, Can, aged 81, and was buried in St Thomas Cem., St Thomas, Elgin Co., ON, Can.
- 4680 M iii. **Deloss Steele** [13402] was born in 1867 in Ontario, Can.

**3240. William Steele** [6721] was born on Jan 4, 1840 in Upper Canada and died on Mar 30, 1862, aged 22.

**3241. Ann Maria Steele** [6720] was born in 1845 in Canada West.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. County Marriage Registers, 1858-June 1869. May 18, 1861. Elgin County. MS 248. Reel\_5 and 6. FHL microfilm 1030055-1030068.

1871 Census of Canada. Ontario. Elgin East 06. Yarmouth 02 a. P. 16. LAC mf # C-9898.

Steele, Jonathan 64 ON Quaker Farmer  
Steele, Maria 64 US Quaker  
Steele, George 21 ON Quaker Farmer  
Millman, Ann M 26 ON W Meth  
Millman, Melborne 8 ON W Meth  
Millman, Verstella 5 ON W Meth

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Ann married **John Millman** [13399] [MRIN: 4575], son of **Robert Millman** [13403] and **Maria** [Millman] [13404], on May 18, 1861 in Elgin Co., Canada West. John was born circa 1837 in England and died before 1881.

Children from this marriage were:

4681 M i. **Melborne Millman** [13400] was born circa 1863 in Canada West.

4682 F ii. **Verstella Marie Millman** [13401] was born on Nov 29, 1866 in Canada West and died on Apr 26, 1920 in Berkeley, Alameda Co., CA, USA, aged 53.

**3242. George Steele** [6722] was born in May 1849 in Canada West and died on Dec 6, 1873, aged 24.

**3243. Warren Kipp** [6727] was born on Mar 24, 1836 in Canada West, died on Sep 20, 1909 in Elgin, Kane Co., IL, USA, aged 73, and was buried in Bluff City Cem., Elgin, Cook Co., IL, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Bluff City Cemetery, Elgin, Cook County, Illinois. Plot: section 9. Memorial # 98628117.

Warren married **Anna Bell Knutson** [6729] [MRIN: 2271].

**3244. Elma Julia Kipp** [6728] was born on Jun 10, 1838 in Canada West, died on Sep 20, 1864 in Illinois, USA, aged 26, and was buried in Bluff City Cem., Elgin, Cook Co., IL, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Bluff City Cemetery, Elgin, Cook County, Illinois. Plot: section 9. Memorial # 98628112.

Elma married **Everett A Hall** [6730] [MRIN: 2272].

**3245. Melbourne Kipp** [6645] was born on Oct 20, 1840 in Elgin, Kane Co., IL, USA, died on Mar 2, 1920 in Phoenix, Maricopa Co., AR, USA, aged 79, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Rockford, Winnebago Co., IL, USA.

General Notes: OBIT

CIVIL WAR VETERAN ANSWERS DEATH CALL

Melbourne Kipp, Resident of Rockford Since 1884, Succumbed to Infirmities and Breakdown Caused by Pneumonia Attack.

Melbourne Kipp, one of the best known members of the G.L. Nevius Post, G.A.R., as a veteran of several of the bloodiest campaigns of the civil war, passed away last night at the home of a daughter, Mrs. J.A. Giffen, at Phoenix, Ariz., where he went in December to spend the winter. He had resided here since 1884.

The deceased was past 79 years of age, having been born near Elgin, Oct. 20, 1840. Here he grew to manhood and in 1862 answered Lincoln's call for volunteers. He enlisted in Company E. 12th Illinois cavalry, and served with the Army of the Potomac at Harper's Ferry, Antietam, Epperville, Gettysburg, Fredricksburg, Stoneman's raid and the Red River Campaign.

After the war he returned to Elgin and married Miss Vesta J. Panton. Five children were born to the couple, four of whom survive with the widow, Oliver, a son, dying in 1904. The children are Mrs. William Geddes, Owen township; Warren, residing in East Chicago; Mrs. Giffen, at whose home he died in Arizona, and Miss Nellie Kipp who lives at home, 312 Stanley Street, this city. Two brothers, Noah at Elgin, and Granville, at Reno, are also survivors. There are eight grandchildren and three great-grandchildren.

Funeral services will be announced when news of the arrival of the remains is learned.

Rockford Republic, March 3, 1920, page2 c5.

Sources:

U.S., Civil War Draft Registrations Records, 1863-1865.  
Melburne Kipp, Elgin, Kane, Illinois. B abt 1842, age 21.

U.S., Civil War Pension Index: General Index to Pension Files, 1861-1934.  
Melbourne Kipp. Illinois. Widow Vesta J Kipp. Roll # 32959\_032928.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Illinois, Marriages, 1851-1900.

Melbourn Kipp and Vesta Jane Panting. Married March 7, 1866, Kane County, Illinois.

1880 Census of the United States. Illinois. Kane. Elgin. Roll 218. P. 18 (267B). Enumeration Dist. 83.

Kipp, Melvin 39 IL Cooper  
Kipp, Vesta 36 MI Keeping House  
Kipp, Oliver 13 IL Laborer  
Kipp, Camilla 11 IL At school  
Kipp, Mellie 5 IL At home  
Kipp, Barsalia 2 IL At home

1900 Census of the United States. Illinois. Winnebago. Rockford Ward 3. Roll 355. P. 10A. Enumeration Dist. 136.

Kipp, Robert 59 IL Oct. 1840 Cooper  
Kipp, Vesta 56 MI Feb. 1844  
Kipp, Nellie 22 IL May 1878 Stenographer  
Kipp, Versailie 19 IL Nov. 1880 teacher

1920 Census of the United States. Illinois. Winnebago. Rockford Ward 7. Roll T625\_417. P. 9B. Enumeration Dist. 212.

Kipp, Melbourne 79 IL  
Kipp, Vesta 76 MI  
Kipp, Mells 40 IL Artist Illustrator  
Kipp, Carl 21 WI Grandson Electrician Milling Cy.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Greenwood Cemetery, Rockford, Winnebago County, Illinois. Memorial # 96232598.

Melbourne married **Vesta Jane Panton** [6646] [MRIN: 2251] on Mar 7, 1866 in Kane Co., IL, USA. Vesta was born in Feb 1844 in Michigan, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4683 M i. **Oliver G Kipp** [6808] was born in Aug 1866.
- 4684 F ii. **Camilla Kipp** [6809] was born in 1869.
- 4685 F iii. **Nellie Kipp** [6810] was born in May 1878 in Illinois, USA.
- 4686 F iv. **Versalia Kipp** [6811] was born in Nov 1880 in Illinois, USA.
- 4687 M v. **Warren G Kipp** [6647] was born on Aug 1, 1881 in Illinois, USA and died on Apr 29, 1960 in Los Angeles Co., CA, USA, aged 78.

**3246. Noah Kipp** [6731] was born on Feb 19, 1843 in Elgin, Kane Co., IL, USA, died on Apr 11, 1924 in Elgin, Kane Co., IL, USA, aged 81, and was buried in Bluff City Cem., Elgin, Cook Co., IL, USA.

General Notes: NOAH KIPP DIES IN ELGIN

Local relatives have been notified of the death of Noah Kipp. Civil War veteran, who died at Sherman hospital, Elgin, Friday morning.

Mr. Kipp had resided in or near Elgin nearly all his life. Several nephews and nieces reside here.

Funeral services were to be held today in Elgin.

Daily Register Gazette (Rockford) 4/14/1924 p8

"Obituary," The Elgin Daily News, April 12, 1924, p. 3.

Noah Kipp died at Sherman hospital at 5 o'clock last evening, following an illness. He was born February 19, 1843 at what was formerly known as Kipp's Corners, west of South Elgin, on the farm owned by his parents, Mr. and Mrs. Carpenter Kipp, among the earliest township settlers.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

He was a veteran of the Civil war and served with the 52nd Illinois Infantry and Co. G, 15th Illinois Cavalry, for three years and two months. Following the war he went west and remained for twenty years in Utah, Idaho and Wyoming. He then returned to Elgin and resided until December of 1923 when he went to St. Petersburg, Fla., for his health. He returned to Elgin April 9 and immediately went to Sherman hospital.

Surviving him are a brother Granville H. Kipp of Sacramento, Calif., and relatives in Rockford. His wife preceded him in death.

Funeral services will be held from the Fredrick and Curtis Undertaking parlors at 211 Chicago street, Monday afternoon, at 2 o'clock. Interment at Bluff City cemetery.

Family links:

Parents:

Caleb Carpenter Kipp (1809 - 1885)

Phoebe Mills Kipp (1812 - 1900)

Inscription: 52nd ILL INF; Co C, 15th ILL CAV

Sources:

U.S., Civil War Soldier Records and Profiles, 1861-1865.

Noah Kipp. Enlisted Sept. 6, 1861. Illinois. Private. Enlisted in Company Gilbert's, Illinois Gilbert's Cavalry Company on 25 Oct 1861. Mustered out on 01 Feb 1862. Transferred to Company H, Illinois 12th Cavalry Regiment on 01 Feb 1862. Mustered out on 25 Dec 1862. Transferred to Company G, Illinois 15th Cavalry Regiment on 25 Dec 1862. Mustered out on 31 Oct 1864.

1900 Census of the United States. Illinois. Kane. Elgin Ward 7. Roll 311. P. 5B. Enumeration Dist. 107.

Kipp, Noah 57 IL Feb. 1843

Kipp, Phoebe 87 NY July 1812 Wd

Kipp, G H 49 IL March 1851

1910 Census of the United States. Illinois. Kane. Elgin Ward 7. Roll T624\_297. P. 4B. Enumeration Dist. 76.

Kipp, Noah 67 IL Own Income

1920 Census of the United States. Illinois. Kane. Elgin. Roll T625\_375. P. 6B. Enumeration Dist. 93.

Kipp, Noah 76 IL none

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Bluff City Cemetery, Elgin, Cook County, Illinois. Plot: section 9. Memorial # 98628115.

**3247. Harriet M Kipp** [6732] was born on Sep 19, 1848 in Elgin, Kane Co., IL, USA, died on Dec 18, 1870 in Elgin, Kane Co., IL, USA, aged 22, and was buried in Bluff City Cem., Elgin, Cook Co., IL, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Bluff City Cemetery, Elgin, Cook County, Illinois. Plot: section 9. Memorial # 98628113.

**3248. Granville H Kipp** [6733] was born in Mar 1851 in Illinois, USA and died on Jul 5, 1931 in Sacramento, CA, USA, aged 80.

General Notes: Sources:

1900 Census of the United States. Illinois. Kane. Elgin Ward 7. Roll 311. P. 5B. Enumeration Dist. 107.

Kipp, Noah 57 IL Feb. 1843

Kipp, Phoebe 87 NY July 1812 Wd

Kipp, G H 49 IL March 1851

1910 Census of the United States. Nevada. Washoe. Reno Ward 5. Roll T624\_859. P. 7A. Enumeration Dist. 72.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kipp, G H 59 IL Paper Hanger Job work

1920 Census of the United States. California. Sacramento. Sacramento Assembly Dist. 14.  
Kipp, Granville H 69 IL Lodger Painter House Construction

1930 Census of the United States. California. Sacramento. Sacramento. Roll 185. P. 1A. Enumeration Dist. 32.  
Kipp, Granville 77 IL Retired

California, Death Index, 1905-1939.  
Granvill H Kipp. B abt 1850. D July 5, 1931, age 81. Sacramento, Clifornia.

**3249. Duson Kipp** [6734] was born in 1853 in Illinois, USA.

**3250. Ralph Crable** [13405] was born in 1835.

**3251. William H Crable** [13406] was born on Nov 9, 1836.

**3252. George T M Crable** [13407] was born on Apr 12, 1839.

**3253. John J Crable** [13408] was born on Apr 20, 1841 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Canada West and died on Feb 29, 1856, aged 14.

**3254. Elvira M Crable** [13409] was born on Apr 20, 1844 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Canada West.

Elvira married **Solomon S Secord** [13410] [MRIN: 4578]. Solomon was born in 1826 in Upper Canada.

**3255. Estella Louisa Crable** [6766] was born on Aug 21, 1848 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Canada West.

General Notes: Sources:

1881 Census of Canada. Ontario. Bruce South 176. F 1 Kincardine. P. 29. LAC mf # C-13275.

Brown, Estelle 32 ON Ch of Eng Wd

Brown, Ralph 7 ON Ch of Eng

Brown, Nella M 2 ON Ch of Eng

Estella married **William Penn Brown** [6700] [MRIN: 2278], son of **James Brown** [6696] and **Lydia Carpenter Kipp** [3473], on Jan 27, 1870 in Kincardine, Bruce Co., ON, Can. William was born on Mar 22, 1837 in Elgin Co., Upper Canada, died on Sep 4, 1880 in Picton, Prince Edward Co., ON, Can, aged 43, and was buried in Kincardine, Bruce Co., ON, Can.

**(Duplicate Line. See Person 3222 on Page 780)**

**3256. Hewlett Baker** [6741] was born in 1828.

**3257. Isaac Baker** [6742] was born in 1829.

**3258. Edwin Baker** [6743] was born in 1831.

**3259. Hiram Briggs** [6735] was born in 1925.

**3260. Mary Briggs** [6736] was born in 1826.

**3261. Wilhelm Briggs** [6737] was born in 1828.

**3262. Martha Briggs** [6738] was born in 1830.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**3263. Charlotte Briggs** [6739] was born in 1843.

**3264. Sarah Briggs** [6740] was born in 1843.

**3265. Jemima Holmes** [6746] was born in 1834 in New York, USA.

**3266. Ezra Holmes** [6747] was born in 1835 in New York, USA.

**3267. Sara A Holmes** [6748] was born in 1842 in New York, USA.

**3268. Phebe Holmes** [6749] was born in 1844 in New York, USA.

**3269. Charloette Holmes** [6750] was born in 1846 in New York, USA.

**3270. Theodore Hewlett** [6744] was born in 1830.

**3271. Mary Hewlett** [6745] was born in 1832.

**3272. Stephen Barnes Hewlett** [6752] was born on May 29, 1859 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Mar 6, 1930 in Englewood, Arapahoe Co., CO, USA, aged 70, and was buried in Fairmount Cem., Denver, Denver Co., CO, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1900 Census of the United States. Colorado. Jefferson. Arvada. Roll 125. P. 11A. Enumeration Dist. 221.

Bell, William H 66 PA Retired General

etc.

Hewlett, Stephen B 41 NY May 1859 Hired Man

1920 Census of the United States. Colorado. Routt. Hayden. Roll T625\_171. P. 3A. Enumeration Dist. 148.

Carey, John W 42 PA Manager Stock Ranch

etc.

Hewlett, Stephen B 60 NY Employee Laborer Stock Ranch

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Fairmount Cemetery, Denver, Denver County, Colorado. Plot: Blk 53. Memorial # 31798669. GPS N 39.70868 W -104.90274.

**3273. Charles Barnes Hewlett** [12798] was born on Sep 27, 1861 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on May 24, 1931 in Kansas City, Wyandotte Co., KS, USA, aged 69, and was buried in Mount Hope Cem., Kansas City, Wyandotte Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Anderson County, Kansas, Marriages, 1857-1894.

Mary A Moore, age 19 and Charles B Hewlett, age 22. Married Jan. 17, 1884. Rich Twp., Anderson, Kansas. FHL mf # 1516332.

1900 Census of the United States. Knsas. Wyandotte. Kansas City Ward 2. Roll 504. P. 11A. Enumeration Dist. 150.

Hewlett, Chas B 38 NY Sept. 1861 Collector

Hewlett, Mary W 36 IL April 1864

Hewlett, Mable B 14 KS March 1886 At School

1910 Census of the United States. Kansas. Wyandotte. Kansas City Ward 2. Roll T624\_460. P. 9A. Enumeration Dist. 156.

Hewlett, Chas B 48 NY Real Estate Ins. City

Hewlett, Mary W 46 IL

Hewlett, Willard M 6 KS

1920 Census of the UNited States. Kansas. Wyandotte. Kansas City Ward 2. Roll T625\_556. P. 24A. Enumeration Dist. 157.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Hewlett, Charles B 57 NY Agent Real Estate  
Hewlett, Mary 53 IL  
Hewlett, Willard 16 KS Messenger Railroad Company

1930 Census of the United States. Kansas. Wyandotte. Kansas City. Roll 728. P. 20A. Enumeration Dist. 22.

Hewlett, Charles B 68 NY Real Estate Man. Own Office  
Hewlett, Mary 65 IL  
Bybee, Carl S 22 OR Lodger Printer Printing Co.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Mount Hope Cemetery, Kansas City, Wyandotte County, Kansas. Memorial # 67983705. GPS N 39.12940 W -94.67030.

Charles married **Mary Ann Moore** [12802] [MRIN: 4403], daughter of **John C Moore** [13577] and **Elisabeth J [Moore]** [13578], on Jan 17, 1884 in Rich Twp., Anderson, KS, USA. Mary was born on Apr 14, 1864 in Galva, Henry Co., IL, USA, died on May 7, 1945 in Lone Elm, Anderson Co., KS, USA, aged 81, and was buried in Mount Hope Cem., Kansas City, Wyandotte Co., KS, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4688 F i. **Mabel Vera Hewlett** [12803] was born on Mar 13, 1886 in Kansas, USA, died on Feb 21, 1948 in Beagle, Miami Co., KS, USA, aged 61, and was buried in Beagle Cem., Beagle, Miami Co., KS, USA.
- 4689 M ii. **Rev Willard Merriam Hewlett** [12804] was born on May 20, 1903 in Kansas City, Wyandotte Co., KS, USA, died on Aug 1, 1950 in Denver, Denver Co., CO, USA, aged 47, and was buried in Memorial Park Cem., Hutchinson, Reno Co., KS, USA.
- 4690 M iii. **Charles VanNoy Hewlett** [12805] was born on Dec 22, 1905 in Kansas City, Wyandotte Co., KS, USA, died on Dec 30, 1905 in Kansas City, Wyandotte Co., KS, USA, and was buried in Mount Hope Cem., Kansas City, Wyandotte Co., KS, USA.

**3274. Mary Lucia Hewlett** [12799] was born on Jan 4, 1865 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Mar 9, 1962 in Gardner, Johnson Co., KS, USA, aged 97, and was buried in Gardner Cem., Gardner, Johnson Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Anderson County, Kansas, Marriages, 1857-1894.

Mamie L Hewlett, cir 1865, 19. married. Heorge W Moore, 25. Oct. 29, 1884, Colony, Anderson, Kansas. FHL mf# 1516332.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Gardner Cemetery, Gardner, Johnson County, Kansas. Memorial # 65559616. GPS N 38.80481 W -94.93726.

Mary married **George Walker Moore** [12821] [MRIN: 4410] on Oct 29, 1884 in Colony, Anderson Co., KS, USA. George was born on Oct 28, 1859 in McHenry Co., IL, USA, died on May 15, 1956 in Gardner, Johnson Co., KS, USA, aged 96, and was buried in Gardner Cem., Gardner, Johnson Co., KS, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4691 F i. **Welmie Moore** [12893] was born in Aug 1885 in Kansas, USA.
- 4692 F ii. **Amy L Moore** [12894] was born in Jun 1887 in Kansas, USA.
- 4693 F iii. **Lena E Moore** [12895] was born in Aug 1889 in Kansas, USA.
- 4694 F iv. **Gertrude H Moore** [12896] was born in Jan 1899 in Kansas, USA.
- 4695 M v. **G Nelson Moore** [12897] was born in 1903 in Kansas, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**3275. Merritt Hewlett** [12800] was born on Aug 8, 1866 in Colorado Springs, El Paso Co., CO, USA, died on Feb 27, 1942 in Prescott, Linn Co., KS, USA, aged 75, and was buried in Colony Cem., Colony, Anderson Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Colony Cemetery, Colony, Anderson County, Kansas. Memorial # 69202806.  
GPS N 38.06527 W -95.36340.

Merritt married **Frances Anne Singer** [12822] [MRIN: 4411]. Frances was born on Jan 3, 1872 in Allen Co., KS, USA, died on Aug 26, 1945 in Osawatomie, Miami Co., KS, USA, aged 73, and was buried in Colony Cem., Colony, Anderson Co., KS, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

4696 M i. **Harold Robert Hewlett** [12823] was born on Aug 15, 1898 in Colony, Anderson Co., KS, USA, died on Jul 7, 1994 in Fort Scott, Bourbon Co., KS, USA, aged 95, and was buried in Lone Elm Cem., Lone Elm, Anderson Co., KS, USA.

**3276. Miles Carpenter Hewlett** [12801] was born on Aug 6, 1866 in Colorado Springs, El Paso Co., CO, USA, died on Oct 26, 1952 in Santa Cruz, Santa Cruz Co., CA, USA, aged 86, and was buried in Larned Cem., Larned, Pawnee Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Larned Cemetery, Larned, Pawnee County, Kansas. Memorial # 67984906. GPS N 38.18610 W -99.13330.

Miles married **Ella Belle Singer** [12837] [MRIN: 4417]. Ella was born on Nov 14, 1867 in Illinois, USA, died on Dec 2, 1942 in Santa Cruz, Santa Cruz Co., CA, USA, aged 75, and was buried in Larned Cem., Larned, Pawnee Co., KS, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

4697 F i. **Alta Mae Hewlett** [12838] was born on Apr 22, 1890 in Moran, Allen Co., KS, USA, died on Feb 1, 1937 in Great Bend, Barton Co., KS, USA, aged 46, and was buried in Larned Cem., Larned, Pawnee Co., KS, USA.

4698 M ii. **Howard Stephen Hewlett** [12840] was born on Aug 20, 1891 in Kansas, USA, died on Dec 6, 1936 in Denver, Denver Co., CO, USA, aged 45, and was buried in Mount Olivet Cem., Wheat Ridge, Jefferson Co., CO, USA.

**3277. Minnie B. Hewlett** [6757] was born in 1865 in New York, USA.

**3278. Harriet L. Hewlett** [6758] was born in 1867 in New York, USA.

**3279. Frederika E. Hewlett** [6759] was born in 1870 in New York, USA.

**3280. Marian W. Hewlett** [6760] was born in 1873 in New York, USA.

**3281. Raynaldo Hewlett** [6761] was born in 1878 in New York, USA.

**3282. W Irwin Hewlett** [6753] was born in 1847.

**3283. Samuel D Hewlett** [6754] was born in May 1855 in New York, USA and died in 1935 in Pleasant Valley, NY, USA, aged 80.

General Notes: Sources:

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Pleasant Valley. Roll 1023. P. 13A. Enumeration Dist. 18.  
Hewlett, Samuel D 45 NY May 1855 Retail Butcher  
Hewlett, Augusta 44 NY Sept. 1855  
Hewlett, Edith 15 NY Feb. 1884 At school  
Hewlett, Marshall 4 NY Sept. 1885  
Halsted, Margaret J 67 NY Mother-in-law

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Pleasant Valley. Roll T624\_937. P. 2B. Enumeration Dist. 60.

Hewlett, Samuel D 59 NY Agent Real Estate  
Hewlett, Augusta 55 NY  
Hewlett, Edith M 24 NY At school  
Hewlett, Marshall I 14 NY  
Halstead, Margaret J 78 NY Mother-in-law

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Pleasant Valley. Roll T625\_1097. P. 9A. Enumeration Dist. 32.

Hewlett, Samuel D 70 NY Farmer Farm  
Hewlett, Augusta 65 NY  
Hewlett, Marshall 24 NY  
Halsted, Margaret J 87 NY Mother-in-law

Samuel married **Augusta Marshall** [6812] [MRIN: 2287] in 1876. Augusta was born in Sep 1855 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

4699 F i. **Edith M Hewlett** [12787] was born in Feb 1884 in New York, USA.

4700 M ii. **Marshall Isaac Hewlett** [6813] was born on Sep 22, 1885 in Pleasant Valley, NY, USA and died in 1956 in Pleasant Valley, NY, USA, aged 71.

**3284. William H Kipp** [9557] was born about 1842 in Ossining, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

**3285. Samuel E Kipp** [9558] was born about 1851 in Ossining, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

**3286. Sarah Jane Kipp** [9559] was born about 1853 in Ossining, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

**3287. Emily B Kipp** [9560] was born about 1855 in Ossining, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Emily married **William N Kidd** [9562] [MRIN: 3263]. William was born in Feb 1859 in New York, USA.

**3288. Charles Kipp** [9561] was born about 1857 in Ossining, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

**3289. Julia Brady** [5910] was born on May 29, 1846 in Illinois, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Family Bible of John B Brady. The Holy Bible. Printed and Published by M. Carey. Philadelphia. 1813.

Julia married **Beaupre** [11690] [MRIN: 4032].

Children from this marriage were:

4701 F i. **Marion L Beaupre** [11691] was born on Dec 18, 1875.

4702 F ii. **Olive Beaupre** [11692] was born on Sep 7, 1883.

**3290. Susannah Brady** [5911] was born on Jul 18, 1848 in Illinois, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Family Bible of John B Brady. The Holy Bible. Printed and Published by M. Carey. Philadelphia. 1813.

**3291. Lorenzo D Brady** [11671] was born on Aug 10, 1850 in Illinois, USA, died in 1851 in Aurora, Kane Co., IL, USA, aged 1, and was buried in Spring Lake Cem., Aurora, Kane Co., IL, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Family Bible of John B Brady. The Holy Bible. Printed and Published by M. Carey. Philadelphia. 1813.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Spring Lake Cemetery, Aururoa, Kane Co., Illinois. Memorial # 76669760. GPS N 41.74170 W -88.32440.

**3292. John D Brady** [11672] was born on Oct 3, 1852 in Illinois, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Family Bible of John B Brady. The Holy Bible. Printed and Published by M. Carey. Philadelphia. 1813.

**3293. Lydia Caroline (Kittie) Brady** [11673] was born on May 20, 1855 in Illinois, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Family Bible of John B Brady. The Holy Bible. Printed and Published by M. Carey. Philadelphia. 1813.

Lydia married **Smith** [11684] [MRIN: 4030].

Children from this marriage were:

4703 M i. **Ralph B Smith** [11685] was born on Mar 12, 1883.

4704 M ii. **Lorenzo P Smith** [11686] was born on Jul 18, 1885.

**3294. Marion Brady** [11674] was born on Dec 25, 1858 in Illinois, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Family Bible of John B Brady. The Holy Bible. Printed and Published by M. Carey. Philadelphia. 1813.

Marion married **C H Haring** [11687] [MRIN: 4031].

Children from this marriage were:

4705 F i. **Hazel Haring** [11688] was born on May 6, 1883.

4706 F ii. **Julia Haring** [11689] was born on Jun 18, 1888.

**3295. Fanny Brady** [11694] was born in 1852 in New York, USA.

**3296. Howard R Brady** [11695] was born in 1854 in Wisconsin, USA.

**3297. Lida A Brady** [11675] was born on Sep 29, 1850 in Illinois, USA and died on Aug 7, 1851.

General Notes: Sources:

Family Bible of John B Brady. The Holy Bible. Printed and Published by M. Carey. Philadelphia. 1813.

**3298. Ella Brady** [11679] was born on Dec 6, 1851 in Illinois, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Family Bible of John B Brady. The Holy Bible. Printed and Published by M. Carey. Philadelphia. 1813.

**3299. Harriet Lillian Brady** [11680] was born on Apr 26, 1852 in Illinois, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Family Bible of John B Brady. The Holy Bible. Printed and Published by M. Carey. Philadelphia. 1813.

**3300. Charles G Brady** [11681] was born on Nov 21, 1854 in Illinois, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Family Bible of John B Brady. The Holy Bible. Printed and Published by M. Carey. Philadelphia. 1813.

Charles married **Margaret** [Brady] [11696] [MRIN: 4034]. Margaret was born in 1857 in Germany.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

The child from this marriage was:

4707 M i. **Ona Brady** [11697] was born in 1873 in Illinois, USA.

**3301. Lida A Brady** [11682] was born on Dec 31, 1857 in Illinois, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Family Bible of John B Brady. The Holy Bible. Printed and Published by M. Carey. Philadelphia. 1813.

**3302. Gilberetta Brady** [11683] was born on Aug 7, 1865 in Illinois, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Family Bible of John B Brady. The Holy Bible. Printed and Published by M. Carey. Philadelphia. 1813.

**3303. Howard R Brady** [11705] was born in Sep 1853 in Whitewater, Walworth Co., WI, USA, died in 1901 in Mendota, LaSalle Co., IL, USA, aged 48, and was buried in Restland Cem., Mendota, LaSalle Co., IL, USA.

General Notes: Howard moved to Little Rock, Kendall Co., Illinois in 1867 to work on his uncle Jesse's farm. He then moved to Mendota, LaSalle Co., Illinois sometime after 1870. In 1879 they moved to Kansas City, where he accepted a job with the Atchison Topeka & Santa Fe Railroad as a conductor. He held this position until around 1894 when he moved back to Mendota, LaSalle Co., Illinois to work as an engineer for a railroad.

Sources:

<http://www.mypresentpast.com/home/railroads/atchison-topeka-santa-fe-railroad.html>

1860 Census of the United States. Wisconsin. Walworth. Whitewater. Roll M653\_1434. P. 145 (709).

Brady, P H 39 NY Stove Factory

Brady, Margaret W 28 NY

Brady, Howard R 7 WI

Fekley, Catherine 20 Ire Servant

1870 Census of the United States. Illinois. Kendall. Little Rock. Roll M593\_239. P. 26/27 (416A).

Brady, Jesse 57 NY Fruit Gardener

Brady, Anna 58 NY Keeping House

Brady, Fanny 18 NY

Brady, Howard R 16 WI Works in Garden

1880 Census of the United States. Missouri. Jackson. Kansas City. Roll 692. P. 104B

Brady, Howard R 29 WI RR Conductor

Brady, Edna 31 NY Keeping House

Brady, Fred S 5 IL

Brady, Clara 3 IL

1900 Census of the United States. Illinois. LaSalle. Mendota. Roll 316. P. 1B. Enumeration Dist. 0064.

Brady, Howard R 47 WI Sept. 1852 Engineer

Brady, Edna C 50 NY July 1849

Brady, Clara M 23 IL Mar. 1877

Brady, Fred S 24 IL July 1875 Clerk

Chaplain, John 45 MI May 1855 lodger Farm laborer

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Restland Cemetery, Mendota, LaSalle Co., Illinois. Memorial # 32469557. GPS N 41.56720 W -89.12610.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Howard married **Edna Celia Signor** [11707] [MRIN: 4038], daughter of **Sidney Signor** [11708] and **Mary L Percy** [11709], on Sep 11, 1873 in Mendota, LaSalle Co., IL, USA. Edna was born on Jul 14, 1849 in Chateauguay, Franklin Co., NY, USA, died on Nov 25, 1924 in Mendota, LaSalle Co., IL, USA, aged 75, and was buried in Restland Cem., Mendota, LaSalle Co., IL, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

4708 M i. **Fred Signor Brady** [11710] was born in Jul 1875 in Illinois, USA, died in 1945, aged 70, and was buried in Restland Cem., Mendota, LaSalle Co., IL, USA.

4709 F ii. **Clara M Brady** [11711] was born in Mar 1877 in Illinois, USA and was buried in Restland Cem., Mendota, LaSalle Co., IL, USA.

**3304. George P Brady** [11706] was born circa 1861.

**3305. Anna C Brady** [11704].

**3306. Howard B Carpenter** [11676] was born on Jul 24, 1848 in Illinois, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Family Bible of John B Brady. The Holy Bible. Printed and Published by M. Carey. Philadelphia. 1813.

**3307. Charles D Carpenter** [11677] was born on Feb 25, 1850 in Illinois, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Family Bible of John B Brady. The Holy Bible. Printed and Published by M. Carey. Philadelphia. 1813.

**3308. L D Carpenter** [11678] was born on Feb 2, 1852.

General Notes: Sources:

Family Bible of John B Brady. The Holy Bible. Printed and Published by M. Carey. Philadelphia. 1813.

**3309. Hannah Carpenter** [5907].

**3310. Julia Kipp** [6389].

**3311. Mary Kipp** [6385] was born about 1889.

General Notes: In June 1948 she was living with her family at Cut Bank, Montana, United States.

Second marriage, had two daughters and one son.

Mary married **Belledeaux** [6479] [MRIN: 2200].

The child from this marriage was:

4710 M i. **Merlin Joseph Belledeaux** [6481].

Mary next married **Connolly** [6480] [MRIN: 2201].

**3312. James Kipp** [6386] was born on Jul 15, 1891 in Old Agency, Blackfeet Indian Reservation, MT, USA and died in 1956, aged 65.

General Notes: Sources:

Retracing Kipp Trails, edited by Jim Arthur. A collection of Stories and Pictures of the Kipp Family and the Country They Lived In With Stories by Octavia Kipp. First Edition 1997. Central Montana Publishing, Lewistown, Montana. ISBN 1-887804-10-2. (72 pages).

James married **Octavia Jones** [14122] [MRIN: 2202] on Jul 6, 1912 in Chinook, MT, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

The child from this marriage was:

4711 M i. **Joseph Aubut Kipp** [6482].

**3313. George Bird Grinnell Kipp** [6387] was born on Mar 4, 1897 in Old Agency, Blackfeet Indian Reservation and died in 1988, aged 91.

General Notes: They lived at Browning, Montana, United States.

Sources:

Retracing Kipp Trails, edited by Jim Arthur. A collection of Stories and Pictures of the Kipp Family and the Country They Lived In With Stories by Octavia Kipp. First Edition 1997. Central Montana Publishing, Lewistown, Montana. ISBN 1-887804-10-2. (72 pages).

George married **Frances Ellen Edwards** [14123] [MRIN: 2203] on Jan 22, 1918 in Kalispell, MT, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

4712 M i. **James Grinnell Kipp** [6483] was born about 1919.

4713 F ii. **Mary Lorraine Kipp** [6484] was born about 1922.

4714 M iii. **Eugene George Kipp** [6485] was born about 1932.

**3314. Elizabeth Rouleau** [8335] was born on Jan 20, 1817.

**3315. Margaret Matilda Kipp** [6392] was born on Oct 1, 1854 in Bytown, Canada West, was christened on Oct 2, 1854 in Bytown, Canada West, and died on Jan 26, 1855 in Bytown, Canada West.

**3316. Marie Helene Kipp** [6393] was born in Oct 1855 in Bytown, Canada West and was christened on Oct 12, 1855 in Bytown, Canada West.

**3317. Mary Ann Kipp** [6394] was born on Mar 4, 1857 in Bytown, Canada West and was christened on Mar 8, 1855 in Bytown, Canada West.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Marriages, 1869-1922. RG 80-5, MS932. Carleton Co., 1890. Archives of Ontario mf # 67.

Mary married **Arthur Rochon** [7678] [MRIN: 2645] on Oct 29, 1890 in Ottawa, ON, Can.

**3318. Elizabeth Kipp** [6395] was born on Dec 20, 1859 in Ottawa, Canada West and was christened on Dec 21, 1859 in Ottawa, Canada West.

**3319. Helene (Agnes?) Kipp** [6396] was born on Jun 11, 1860 in Ottawa, Canada West and was christened on Jun 12, 1860 in Ottawa, Canada West.

**3320. Marie Elisa Georgiana Kipp** [6397] was born on Jan 15, 1862 in Ottawa, Canada West and was christened on Jan 16, 1862 in Ottawa, Canada West.

Marie married **John Knox** [8325] [MRIN: 2879]. John was born in 1861 in Ontario, Can.

The child from this marriage was:

4715 F i. **May Knox** [8326] was born in 1889 in Ontario, Can.

**3321. Wilfrid John Kipp** [6398] was born on Sep 26, 1863 in Ottawa, Canada West and was christened on Sep 27, 1863 in Ottawa, Canada West.

General Notes: Sources:

1901 Census of Canada. Ontario. Carleton 52. Hintonburgh B-3. P. 1. LAC mf # T-6462.  
Kipp, Wilfred J 37 ON Sept. 26, 1863 Cath Agent

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kipp, Mary E	29	QC	July 21, 1872	Cath
Kipp, Hellen D	2	ON	Oct. 10, 1898	Cath
Kipp, Lawrenc W	1	ON	Nov. 19, 1899	Cath
Kipp, Margaret	m	ON	Feb, 26, 1901	Cath

1921 Census of Canada. Ontario. Carleton 71. Nepean Twp. 36. Westboro. River St. P. 3. RG 31. Folder 53.

Kipp, Wilfred	57	ON	RC	Sheet Metal Civil Service
Kipp, Mary	48	QC	RC	
Kipp, Oceli	22	ON	RC	Stenographer Civil Service
Kipp, Lawrence	21	ON	RC	Driver Coach
Kipp, Clementine	17	ON	RC	Student
Kipp, Lester	14	ON	RC	Student
Kipp, Evelyn	11	ON	RC	Student

Wilfrid married **Mary Elizabeth Moyle** [6686] [MRIN: 2262] about 1898 in Ottawa, ON, Can. Mary was born on Jul 21, 1872 in Quyon, Quebec.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4716 F i. **Hellen O (Oceli) Kipp** [13253] was born on Oct 10, 1898 in Carleton Co., ON, Can.
- 4717 M ii. **Lawrence Wilfred Kipp** [6687] was born on Nov 10, 1899 in Carleton Co., ON, Can.
- 4718 F iii. **Margurite Mary Kipp** [6688] was born on Feb 26, 1901 in Carleton Co., ON, Can.
- 4719 M iv. **Lina Kipp** [7028] was born on Aug 31, 1902 in Carleton Co., ON, Can.
- 4720 F v. **Mary Clementine Kipp** [6689] was born on Feb 3, 1904 in Carleton Co., ON, Can, died in 1954, aged 50, and was buried in Notre Dame Cemetery, Ottawa, ON, Can.
- 4721 M vi. **Lester Kipp** [13254] was born in 1907 in Ontario, Can, died in 1978, aged 71, and was buried in Our Lady of The Visitation Roman Catholic, South Gloucester, Carleton Co., Ottawa, ON, Can.
- 4722 F vii. **Evelyn Kipp** [13255] was born in 1910 in Ontario, Can.

**3322. Agnes Maude Mathilde Kipp** [6399] was born on Nov 2, 1865 in Ottawa, Canada West and was christened on Nov 5, 1865 in Ottawa, Canada West.

**3323. Ellen Theresa Kipp** [6400] was born on Nov 17, 1867 in Ottawa, ON, Can.

**3324. Marie Anna Eva Kipp** [6403] was born in Aug 1874 in Ottawa, ON, Can, was christened on Aug 9, 1874 in Ottawa, ON, Can, and died on Mar 31, 1891, aged 16.

**3325. Joseph William Kipp** [6404] was born on Apr 11, 1876 in Ottawa, ON, Can, was christened on Apr 16, 1876 in Ottawa, ON, Can, died on Feb 12, 1967 in Ottawa, ON, Can, aged 90, and was buried on Feb 15, 1967 in Notre Dame Cemetery, Ottawa, ON, Can.

General Notes: He was baptized at the Cathedral of Ottawa.

He married in a first wedding Marie Martel and in a second, the 24th November 1902, at the Cathedral of Ottawa, Anna Levesque, daughter of Joseph Arthur Levesque and Marie Anne Breen.

He went to work as a delivery boy for a number of merchants in Eastview (Ottawa) and eventually bought his own butcher shop. He sat on the Municipal Council from 1913 to 1916. During the same period he was also a member of the Carleton Council. He was acting mayor in 1916 and had to deal with the Spanish Flu epidemic. He was a member of the Board of Health, a member of the school board, a founding member of Notre Dame-de-Lourdes Parish and acted as a Justice of the Peace. He was buried in Notre Dame Cemetery. He was the subject of a poem published in the book "Like Water Willy-Nilly Flowing," by Eileen Sheila Hill.

Sources:

World Connect web site of Colleen Procina katcol@decnet.com

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Le Devoir, week of Feb 13-18, 1967.

The Ottawa Citizen, Feb. 13, 1967, p. 35, col. 1. Death of William Kipp.

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Marriages, 1869-1922. RG 80-5, MS932. Carleton Co., 1898. Archives of Ontario MF 95.

Ontario, Canada, Catholic Church Records (Drouin Collection), 1747-1967.

William Kipp and Annie Levesque. Basilique Notre Dame, d'Ottawa. Ontario. Nov. 24, 1902.

Ottawa Notre Dame Cemetery. An Historic Cemetery of National Importance Established in 1872, by Jean Yves Pelletier. Les Editions GID. Quebec. 2009.

1901 Census of Canada. Ontario. Russell 112. Gloucester E-11. P. 9. LAC mf # T-6495.

Martel, Delimas	48	Ottawa	April 21, 1853	Cath	
Martel, Joseph	20	Ottawa	Aug. 19, 1880	Cath	
Martel, Emile	14	Ottawa	July 19, 1886	Cath	
Martel, Arthur	11	Ottawa	Jan. 15, 1890	Cath	
Martel, Jean B	9	Ottawa	June 24, 1891	Cath	
Martel, Josephine	17	Ottawa	May 14, 1884	Cath	
Kipp, Wm	25	Ottawa	April 11, 1876	Cath	Butcher
Kipp, Marie L	22	Ottawa	Nov. 30, 1878	Cath	
Kipp, Eva	1	Ottawa	June 8, 1899	Cath	
Kipp, Alice	1	Ottawa	Oct. 25, 1900	Cath	

1911 Census of the United States. Ontario. Russell. Gloucester Twp., Eastview Village. P. 6. LAC mf# T-20396.

Kipp, Willie	35	QC	April 1876	
Kipp, Annie M	27	ON	July 1884	
Kipp, Eva	12	ON	June 1899	
Kipp, Alice	11	ON	Oct. 1900	
Kipp, William	3	ON	Jan. 1908	
Kipp, Bertmen	1	ON	Jan. 1910	
Kipp, Samuel	6/12	ON	Jan. 1911	

1921 Census of Canada. Ontario. Russell 125. Eastview 41. 14 Third, Eastview. P. 12. RG31. Folder 85.

Kipp, William	45	ON	RC	Dealer Cattle
Kipp, Annie	38	ON	RC	
Kipp, Lillian	8	ON	RC	Student
Kipp, Irene	7	ON	RC	
Kipp, Bella	6	ON	RC	
Kipp, Willie	13	ON	RC	Student
Kipp, Bertman	11	ON	RC	Student
Kipp, Raymond	1	ON	RC	

Tombstone: Section A (East Side), Notre Dame Cemetery, Ottawa, Ontario.

Joseph married **Marie Louise Delimas Martel** [6410] [MRIN: 2170], daughter of **Jean Martel** [7075] and **Delimas Desroches** [7076], on Jun 7, 1898 in Eastview, Ottawa, ON, Can. Marie was born on Nov 28, 1878 in Ottawa, Carleton Co., ON, Can, was christened on Dec 1, 1878 in Ottawa, Carleton Co., ON, Can, and died in 1902, aged 24.

Children from this marriage were:

4723 F i. **Marie Lenora Delina Eva Kipp** [6683] was born on Jun 8, 1899 in Carleton Co., ON, Can, died in 1991, aged 92, and was buried in Notre Dame Cemetery, Ottawa, ON, Can.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

4724 F ii. **Alice Kipp** [6684] was born on Oct 25, 1900 in Carleton Co., ON, Can and died in 1981 in Hull, QC, Can, aged 81.

4725 M iii. **William Joseph Charles Kipp** [6685] was born on May 28, 1902 in Carleton Co., ON, Can.

Joseph next married **Anna Breen Levesque** [6411] [MRIN: 2171], daughter of **Joseph Arthur Levesque** [6412] and **Marie Anne Breen** [6413], on Nov 24, 1902 in Ottawa, ON, Can. Anna was born on Jul 26, 1884 in Sorel, QC, Can, died on Nov 2, 1951 in Eastview, Ottawa, ON, Can, aged 67, and was buried on Nov 5, 1951 in Notre Dame Cemetery, Ottawa, ON, Can.

Children from this marriage were:

4726 M i. **William Peter George Kipp** [7080] was born on Jan 3, 1908 in Eastview, ON, Can, was christened on Jan 5, 1908 in Eastview, ON, Can, and died on Jul 21, 1979 in Las Vegas, NV, USA, aged 71.

4727 M ii. **Berchmans (Bert) Joseph Kipp** [7077] was born on Jan 29, 1910 in Vanier, ON, Can, died on Apr 10, 1964 in Ottawa, ON, Can, aged 54, and was buried on Apr 13, 1964 in Nortre Dame de Lourdes Cem, Vanier, ON, Can.

4728 M iii. **Samuel Kipp** [7685] was born on Jan 10, 1911 in Ottawa, Carleton Co., ON, Can and died on Aug 15, 1911 in Ottawa, Carleton Co., ON, Can.

4729 F iv. **Lillian Kipp** [7078] was born on Mar 28, 1913 in Eastview, Ottawa, ON, Can, died on Feb 8, 2011 in Ottawa, ON, Can, aged 97, and was buried in Notre Dame Cemetery, Ottawa, ON, Can.

4730 F v. **Irene Kipp** [7081] was born in 1914 in Vanier, ON, Can and died on Mar 27, 1998, aged 84.

4731 F vi. **Gladys Bella Jacqueline Marie Kipp** [7090] was born on Sep 2, 1915 in Vanier, ON, Can, died on Jul 24, 1987 in Ottawa, ON, Can, aged 71, and was buried in Notre Dame Cemetery, Ottawa, ON, Can.

4732 F vii. **Kettie Kipp** [7683] was born in 1917 and died on Jun 26, 1917 in Ottawa, Carleton Co., ON, Can.

4733 M viii. **Lawrence Kipp** [7684] was born in Dec 1918 and died on May 3, 1919 in Ottawa, ON, Can.

4734 M ix. **Raymond Joseph Kipp** [7074] was born on Dec 17, 1919 in Eastview, Ottawa, ON, Can, died on Aug 26, 1976 in Vanier, ON, Can, aged 56, and was buried on Aug 30 in Notre Dame Cemetery, Ottawa, ON, Can.

4735 F x. **Ethel Kipp** [7092].

4736 M xi. **Edmond Kipp** [7094].

4737 F xii. **Anette Kipp** [7091] was born in 1921, died in 1987, aged 66, and was buried in Notre Dame Cemetery, Ottawa, ON, Can.

4738 F xiii. **Gertrude Mary Rose Florence Kipp** [7079] was born on Jan 15, 1925 in Eastview, Ottawa, ON, Can, died on Nov 2, 2007 in Ottawa, Carleton Co., ON, Can, aged 82, and was buried in Notre Dame Cemetery, Ottawa, ON, Can.

**3326. Adolphe Wilfrid Kipp** [6405] was born on May 4, 1878 in Ottawa, ON, Can, was christened on May 12, 1878 in Ottawa, ON, Can, died on Aug 6, 1909 in Ottawa, Carleton Co., ON, Can, aged 31, and was buried in Notre Dame Cemetery, Ottawa, ON, Can.

General Notes: Clarktown, Eastview. Horseman.

Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Deaths - 1869-1932. MS935. Carleton Co., 1909. Registration # 007157.

Ontario, Canada, Catholic Church Records (Drouin Collection), 1747-1967.

Wilfrid Kipp and Victoria Delia St. Amour. Marriage Oct. 12, 1903. Basilique Notre Dame, Ottawa, Ontario.

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. Registrations of Deaths, 1869-1938. MS 935. Carleton County, Ottawa, Eastview. Aug. 6, 1909. Reel\_142. Reg. # 007157.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Tombstone: Section L, Notre Dame Cemetery, Ottawa, Ontario.

Adolphe married **Victoria Delia St. Amour** [6414] [MRIN: 2173], daughter of **Francois St. Amour** [6420] and **Lily Bessette** [6421], on Oct 12, 1903 in Ottawa, ON, Can.

**3327. Louis Arthur Sylva Kipp** [6406] was born on Jul 1, 1880 in Ottawa, ON, Can and was christened on Jul 6, 1880 in Ottawa, ON, Can.

General Notes: He was baptized at the Cathedral of Ottawa. He married Valéda May and becoming a widower, he married in a second wedding Yvonne Labelle. They lived at No. 333 Saint-Joseph Boulevard, Hull, Que. Lawyer.

Louis married **Yvonne Labelle** [6416] [MRIN: 2175].

The child from this marriage was:

4739 F i. **Incille Kipp** [6491].

Louis next married **Valeda May** [6415] [MRIN: 2174].

Children from this marriage were:

4740 F i. **May Kipp** [6487] was born in 1909 in Campbellton, NB, Can and died on Jul 19, 1996, aged 87.

4741 F ii. **Anita Kipp** [6488] was born in 1912, died in 2004, aged 92, and was buried in Notre Dame Cemetery, Ottawa, ON, Can.

4742 F iii. **Lucille Kipp** [7072] was born in 1918 and died on Jun 11, 1996 in Ottawa, ON, Can, aged 78.

4743 M iv. **Andre Kipp** [7073].

**3328. Marie Rose Linda Laurentine Kipp** [6407] was born on Oct 5, 1882 in Ottawa, ON, Can, was christened on Oct 8, 1882 in Ottawa, ON, Can, died on Feb 18, 1908 in Ottawa, ON, Can, aged 25, and was buried on Feb 20, 1908 in Ottawa, ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Marriages 1869-1922. Carleton Co., 1902. MS932. Reg. # ??.

Marie married **Albert Paquette** [6417] [MRIN: 2176], son of **Jean Paquette** [6418] and **Marguerite Serrazin** [6419], on Oct 15, 1902 in Ottawa, Carleton Co., ON, Can. Albert was born in 1876 in Hull, QC, Can, died in Feb 1908, aged 32, and was buried on Feb 20, 1908.

**3329. Joseph Oscar Arthur Kipp** [6408] was born on Aug 15, 1885 in Ottawa, ON, Can, was christened on Aug 17, 1885 in Ottawa, ON, Can, died on Oct 2, 1910 in Ottawa, ON, Can, aged 25, and was buried on Oct 4, 1910 in Ottawa, ON, Can.

General Notes: Married Notre Dame Church, Ottawa, ON. Roman Catholic. Butcher.

Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Births & Stillbirths, 1869-1907. MS929\_69. Carleton Co., 1885, Registration # 005401.

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Marriages 1869-1922. Carleton Co., 1908. MS932. Reg. # 006009.

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Deaths - 1869-1932. MS935. Carleton Co., 1910. Registration # 009283.

Joseph married **Blanche Antoinette Villeneuve** [6422] [MRIN: 2179], daughter of **Theodule Villeneuve** [6423] and **Scholastique Sabourin** [6424], on Aug 10, 1908 in Ottawa, Carleton Co., ON, Can. Blanche was born in 1890 in Ottawa, Carleton Co., ON, Can.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 4744 M i. **Louis Arthur Henry Kipp** [7799] was born on Feb 2, 1909 in Ottawa, Carleton Co., ON, Can.
- 4745 M ii. **Oscar Kipp** [6495] was born in Mar 1910 in Ottawa, ON, Can, died on Jul 25, 1910 in Ottawa, ON, Can, and was buried on Jul 26, 1910 in Ottawa, ON, Can.

**3330. Marie Celia Beatrice Kipp** [6409] was born on Nov 8, 1887 in Ottawa, Carleton Co., ON, Can and was christened on Nov 9, 1887 in Ottawa, Carleton Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Births & Stillbirths, 1869-1907. MS929\_81. Carleton Co., 1887, Registration # 005788.

1911 Census of Canada. Ontario. Russell. Gloucester Twp. Eastview Village. P. 4. LAC T-20396.

Kipp, Victoria 53 Que Sept. 1858 CR

Kipp, Beatrice 23 ON Nov. 1888 CR Book Binder

**3331. Jean Baptiste Bruguere** [6427] was born about 1838 in Dakota Territory, USA and died on Feb 1, 1866, aged about 28.

**3332. Charles Bruguere** [6432] was born in 1841 in Dakota Territory, USA and died in Mar 1876 in Rapid City, Pennington Co., Dakota Territory, USA, aged 35.

General Notes: Officer in the American Army.

Charles married **Maggie Tateteka** [10355] [MRIN: 3537] about 1865. Maggie was born in 1844 in Dakota Territory, USA and died on Jul 3, 1931 in Greenwood, Charles Mix Co., SD, USA, aged 87.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4746 F i. **Mary Bruguere** [10356] was born in 1867 in Yankton Agency, Dakota Territory, USA.
- 4747 M ii. **Charles Philip Bruguere** [10357] was born Nov 1871 in Yankton Agency, Dakota Territory, USA and died on Aug 6, 1932 in Martin, Bennett Co., SD, USA, aged 61.
- 4748 F iii. **Louisa Bruguere** [10358] was born on Nov 23, 1872 in Yankton Agency, Dakota Territory, USA and died on Sep 1, 1901 in Charles Mix Co., SD, USA, aged 28.

**3333. Rose Bruguere** [6429] was born in 1843 in Dakota Territory, USA.

Rose married **Odilon Lamoureux** [6434] [MRIN: 2183].

Rose next married **Victor Dubois** [6435] [MRIN: 2184].

**3334. Marie Bruguere** [6430] was born in May 1847 in Dakota Territory, USA.

Marie married **Paul Traversie** [6436] [MRIN: 2185] about 1868 in Yankton Agency, Dakota Territory, USA. Paul was born in 1845 in Nebraska Territory, USA and died in 1900 in Hot Springs, Fall River Co., SD, USA, aged 55.

**3335. Eugene Andrew Bruguere** [6433] was born in 1848 in Dakota Territory, USA and died after 1920 in McLaughlin, Corson Co., SD, USA.

Eugene married **Emily Traversie** [10347] [MRIN: 3534]. Emily was born about 1843 in Nebraska Territory, USA and died after 1920 in McLaughlin, Corson Co., SD, USA.

**3336. Andre Bruguere** [6428] was born in 1852 in Woodbury Co., IA, USA and died in 1868 in St. Louise, MO, USA, aged 16.

**3337. John Baptist Bruguere** [10348] was born in 1854 in Woodbury Co., IA, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**3338. Selena Bruguere** [6431] was born in 1857 in Woodbury Co., IA, USA.

Selena married **Foerster** [6437] [MRIN: 2186].

Selena next married **Hardy** [6438] [MRIN: 2187].

**3339. Julia Bruguere** [6439] was born on Nov 15, 1844 in Fort Vermillion, Upper Missouri, USA.

Julia married **George Northrup** [6445] [MRIN: 2188] in 1865 in Sioux City, SD, USA.

Julia next married **Cassius Conger** [6446] [MRIN: 2189].

**3340. Victoria Bruguere** [6440].

**3341. Joseph Bruguere** [6441].

**3342. John Bruguere** [6442].

**3343. William Bruguere** [6443].

**3344. Samuel Bruguere** [6444].

**3345. Louis Etienne Gustave Derome** [6449] was born on Mar 24, 1839 in St. Paul de Lavaltrie, QC, Can, died on Oct 6, 1910 in Montreal, QC, Can, aged 71, and was buried on Oct 8, 1910 in Montreal, QC, Can.

General Notes: He was received as a notary the 15th February 1862 and practiced several years at Industrie, former name of the village of Joliette, Quebec.

Following the example of several of his ancestors, he left for the American West to find his fortune.

He practiced as a notary in Salix, Iowa, where he was married the 25th November 1872, to a French Canadian of his country, Marie Evéline Gadbois, born in St. Césaire, Lower Canada, the 31st May 1854.

Mrs. Derome died at Salix, Iowa, the 11th January 1892, following the birth of her 14th child. After her death, Louis Etienne Gustave Derome, (to give him all of his names), returned to Canada with his family and lived first in Joliette, with his sister Josephine, married to Charles Bernard Henri Leprohon, who herself had a large family, then in Montreal.

Gustave Derome died in Montreal the 6th October 1910.

Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

Iowa State Census. 1885. Lakeport, Woodbury, Iowa. FHL # 1021703.

Lakeport, Woodbury, Iowa. Roll IA1885\_280. P. 149,150.

Derome, Lewis G 45 Farmer

Derome, Mary E 30 House Keeper

Derome, George C 8

Derome, Mary A 5

Derome, Amedie J 4

Derome, Mary J 4

Derome, Joseph S 2

Derome, Mary R 1

1901 Census of Canada. Quebec. Montreal 177. Montreal Saint-Louis B-28. P. 3. LAC # T-6536.

Derome, Louis 59 Que Mar. 24, 1841 Chef

Derome, Arthur 51 Que Oct. 26, 1849 Brother

Derome, Gustave 62 Que Mar. 24, 1839 Brother

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Derome, Georges	24	US	Feb. 4, 1877	Nephew
Derome, Amedee	20	US	Oct. 4, 1880	Nephew
Derome, Theophile	17	US	May 14, 1883	Nephew
Derome, Arthur	15	US	Oct. 9, 1885	Nephew
Derome, Thomas	13	US	Mar. 6, 1888	Nephew
Allard, Azilda	46	Que	Nov. 4, 1854	Servant
Lapointe, Napoleon	21	Que	Apr. 14, 1879	Domestic

Quebec, Vital and Church Records (Drouin Collection), 1621-1967.

Louis Etienne Gustave Derome. Burial. Oct. 8, 1910. Basilique Notre-Dame, Monreal, Quebec.

Louis married **Marie Evelina Gadbois** [6457] [MRIN: 2191] on Nov 25, 1872 in Salix, IA, USA. Marie was born on May 31, 1854 in St.Cesare, Quebec and died on Jan 11, 1892 in Salix, IA, USA, aged 37.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4749 M i. **Emile Derome** [6496] was born on Dec 18, 1873 in Salix, IA, USA, was christened in Salix, IA, USA, and died on Jan 4, 1881 in Salix, IA, USA, aged 7.
- 4750 M ii. **Alcide Derome** [6497] was born on Mar 23, 1875 in Salix, IA, USA, was christened in Salix, IA, USA, and died on Jan 30, 1881 in Salix, IA, USA, aged 5.
- 4751 M iii. **Charles Georges Derome** [6498] was born on Feb 4, 1877 in Salix, Woodbury, IA, USA, was christened in Salix, IA, USA, died on Aug 7, 1940 in Montreal, QC, Can, aged 63, and was buried on Aug 10, 1940.
- 4752 F iv. **Antoinette Derome** [6499] was born on May 5, 1879 in Salix, IA, USA and was christened in Salix, IA, USA.
- 4753 M v. **Joseph Amedee Derome** [6500] was born on Oct 4, 1880 in Lakeport, Woodbury, IA, USA, was christened in Salix, IA, USA, and died in May 1968 in Minneapolis, Hennepin Co., MN, USA, aged 87.
- 4754 F vi. **Josephine Derome** [6501] was born on Oct 4, 1880 in Salix, IA, USA and was christened in Salix, IA, USA.
- 4755 M vii. **Joseph Theophile Derome** [6502] was born on May 14, 1882 in Lakeport, Woodbury, IA, USA, was christened in Salix, IA, USA, died on Nov 22, 1944 in Montreal, QC, Can, aged 62, and was buried on Nov 24, 1944 in Montreal, QC, Can.
- 4756 F viii. **Marie Rachel Derome** [6503] was born on Jul 19, 1883 in Salix, IA, USA and was christened in Salix, IA, USA.
- 4757 M ix. **Joseph Arthur Derome** [6504] was born on Oct 9, 1884 in Salix, Woodbury, IA, USA, was christened in Salix, IA, USA, and died on Feb 20, 1929 in Montreal, QC, Can, aged 44.
- 4758 F x. **Eveline Derome** [6505] was born on Nov 24, 1885 in Salix, IA, USA and was christened in Salix, IA, USA.
- 4759 M xi. **Louis Thomas Derome** [6506] was born on Mar 6, 1888 in Salix, IA, USA, was christened in Salix, IA, USA, died on Mar 11, 1944 in Toronto, ON, CAN, aged 56, and was buried on Mar 14, 1944 in Montreal, QC, Can.
- 4760 F xii. **Anna Derome** [6507] was born on Jun 21, 1889 in Salix, IA, USA and was christened in Salix, IA, USA.
- 4761 M xiii. **Gustave Derome** [6508] was born on Oct 28, 1890 in Salix, IA, USA, was christened in Salix, IA, USA, and died on Jan 4, 1891 in Salix, IA, USA.
- 4762 M xiv. **Hector Derome** [6509] was born on Jan 10, 1892 in Salix, IA, USA, was christened in Salix, IA, USA, and died on Dec 18, 1908 in Montreal, QC, Can, aged 16.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**3346. Louis Joseph Amedee Derome** [6450] was born on May 24, 1841 in St. Paul de Lavaltrie, QC, Can, died on Jul 9, 1922 in Montreal, QC, Can, aged 81, and was buried on Jul 11, 1922 in Montreal, QC, Can.

General Notes: Unmarried.

He was only 15 when his parents, after a stay of a year in Montreal, settled at Joliette. Five years later, he went to St. Hyacinthe to study the art of photography and he lived some time in the city with Mr. De Lorimier.

At the age of 28 years, Joseph Hilarion Jobin (q.v.), his cousin, procured him a position in Montreal, in the service of the bookseller Jean Baptiste Rolland.

In 1878, he formed in partnership with Hubert C. Cadieux, a business of the same kind. The House of Cadieux and Derome became very prosperous and made a considerable business of importing. It was well known to all of the members of the catholic clergy and the communities of the country as well as in Europe.

Amédée Derome constructed a magnificent residence at the end of the Montée de Zouave, in Montreal, and received there a number of prominent people as well as many members of his family and several of the latter made a stay of residence of several years.

For business purposes of the house of Cadieux and Derome he made frequent trips to Europe - more than thirty times. He founded the directory of catholic clergy "Ecclesiastical Canada," today published by Beauchemin and in its sixty fourth year of publication

About 1902, the House of Cadieux Derome sustained several bad financial turn-overs and closed its doors. Mr. Derome entered at that time into the House of Beauchemin but about 1909 founded a new bookselling business under the name L.J.A. Derome Limited which only had several years of existence.

A very charitable and devout man, Mr. Derome founded, in 1881, the Adoration Nocturne, in Montreal, and he directed the activities until his death.

Remaining single, he lived the last twenty years of his life retired at the Hotel-Dieu of Montreal where he died the 9th July 1922. He was buried in the cemetery of the Côte de Neiges, in Montreal, in "a pine coffin, blackened without adornment," as he desired.

The abbot Elie J. Auclair, of the Royal Society of Canada, related the life and works of Louis Joseph Amédée Derome, in a brief account of 30 pages, published after his death in 1922, in which he described Mr. Amédée Derome with the title "saintly man of Montreal."

Sources:

1861 Census of Canada. Canada East. Joliette. P. 145. LAC # C-1286.

Derome, Amedee 20 Que Commis

1871 Census of Canada. Quebec. Joliette 102. Joliette C. P. 143. LAC # C-10036.

Derome, L Antoine	54	Que	Thyographe
Derome, Rachelle	55	Que	
Derome, Gustave	32	Que	Notaire voyageu
Derome, Hectorine	19	Que	
Derome, Amedee	30	Que	

1901 Census of Canada. Quebec. Montreal 177. Montreal Saint-Louis B-28. P. 3. LAC # T-6536.

Derome, Louis	59	Que	Mar. 24, 1841	Chef
Derome, Arthur	51	Que	Oct. 26, 1849	Brother
Derome, Gustave	62	Que	Mar. 24, 1839	Brother
Derome, Georges	24	US	Feb. 4, 1877	Nephew
Derome, Amedee	20	US	Oct. 4, 1880	Nephew
Derome, Theophile	17	US	May 14, 1883	Nephew

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Derome, Arthur	15	US	Oct. 9, 1885	Nephew
Derome, Thomas	13	US	Mar. 6, 1888	Nephew
Allard, Azilda	46	Que	Nov. 4, 1854	Servant
Lapointe, Napleon	21	Que	Apr. 14, 1879	Domestic

Quebec, Vital and Church Records (Drouin Collection), 1621-1967.

Louis Joseph Amedee Derome. Burial. July 11, 1922. Basilique Notre-Dame, Montreal, Quebec.

**3347. Henri Alcide Derome** [6451] was born on Apr 26, 1843 in St. Paul de Lavaltrie, Joliette, QC, Can and died on Aug 22, 1856 in St. Paul de Lavaltrie, Joliette, QC, Can, aged 13.

General Notes: Sources:

Quebec, Vital and Church Records (Drouin Collection), 1621-1967.

Henri Alcide Derome. Bruial. 1856. Cathedral, Joliette, Quebec.

**3348. Josephine Derome** [6452] was born on Apr 12, 1845 in St. Paul de Lavaltrie, QC, Can and died on May 22, 1925 in Joliette, QC, Can, aged 80.

General Notes: The 1st May 1865, in Joliette, she married Charles Bernard Henri Leprohon.

Joséphine Derome survived him by more than 27 years, dying in Joliette, the 22nd May 1925.

Sources:

1911 Census of Canada. Quebec. Joliette 163. Joliette 29. P. 9. LAC # T-20426.

Derome, Hectorine	59	Que	Oct. 1850	
Richard, Urgel	69	Que	Oct. 1840	Avocat
Richard, Hermine	64	Que	1847	
Leprohon, Josephine	66	Que	Apr. 1845	
Leprohon, Hortense	41	Que	Apr. 1870	
Leprohon, Michel	36	Que	Apr. 1874	
Leprohon, Bernadette	27	Que	Sept. 1883	

Quebec, Vital and Church Records (Drouin Collection), 1621-1967.

Josephins Derome. Burial. May 22, 1925. Cathedrale, Joliette, Quebec.

Josephine married **Charles Bernard Henri Leprohon** [6458] [MRIN: 2192] on May 1, 1865 in Joliette, QC, Can. Charles was born on Aug 30, 1842 in Joliette, QC, Can and died on Nov 9, 1897 in Joliette, QC, Can, aged 55.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4763 F i. **Marie Josephine Elisabeth Antoinette Leprohon** [6520] was born on Feb 24, 1866 in Joliette, QC, Can, was christened on Feb 24, 1866 in Joliette, QC, Can, and died on Dec 24, 1915 in Drummondville, QC, Can, aged 49.
- 4764 M ii. **Charles Joseph Antoine Lanaudiere Leprohon** [6521] was born on Mar 10, 1868 in Joliette, QC, Can, was christened on Mar 10, 1868 in Joliette, QC, Can, and died on Jan 11, 1885 in Joliette, QC, Can, aged 16.
- 4765 F iii. **Marie Hortense Hectorine Leprohon** [6522] was born on Apr 14, 1870 in Joliette, QC, Can, was christened on Apr 16, 1870 in Joliette, QC, Can, and died on Jul 19, 1943 in Joliette, QC, Can, aged 73.
- 4766 F iv. **Marie Caroline Suzanne Vercheres Leprohon** [6523] was born on Jun 2, 1872 in Joliette, QC, Can, was christened on Jun 3, 1872 in Joliette, QC, Can, died on May 18, 1873 in Joliette, QC, Can, and was buried on May 21, 1873 in Joliette, QC, Can.
- 4767 F v. **Marie Hermine Rachel Leprohon** [6524] was born on Aug 1, 1874 in Joliette, QC, Can, was christened on Aug 2, 1874 in Joliette, QC, Can, and died on Mar 5, 1925 in Joliette, QC, Can, aged 50.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 4768 F vi. **Marie Anne Caroline Therese Leprohon** [6525] was born on Apr 2, 1876 in Joliette, QC, Can and was christened on Apr 2, 1876 in Joliette, QC, Can.
- 4769 F vii. **Marie Charlotte Leonide Amanda Leprohon** [6526] was born on Apr 9, 1878 in Joliette, QC, Can, was christened on Apr 9, 1878 in Joliette, QC, Can, and died on Jun 26, 1888 in Joliette, QC, Can, aged 10.
- 4770 M viii. **Bernard Hector Viateur Raymond Leprohon** [6529] was born on Feb 9, 1880 in Joliette, QC, Can, was christened on Feb 9, 1880 in Joliette, QC, Can, and died on Aug 7, 1949 in Joliette, QC, Can, aged 69.
- 4771 F ix. **Marie Catherine Noelle Evelina Leprohon** [6530] was born on Dec 25, 1881 in Joliette, QC, Can, was christened on Dec 25, 1881 in Joliette, QC, Can, died on Dec 16, 1882 in Joliette, QC, Can, and was buried on Dec 18, 1882 in Joliette, QC, Can.
- 4772 F x. **Marie Bernadette Graziella Evangeline Leprohon** [6531] was born on Sep 19, 1883 in Joliette, QC, Can and was christened on Sep 19, 1883 in Joliette, QC, Can.
- 4773 F xi. **Marie Desanges Luicille Melanie Leprohon** [6532] was born on Aug 5, 1885 in Joliette, QC, Can and was christened on Aug 5, 1885 in Joliette, QC, Can.
- 4774 M xii. **Charles Joseph Gustave Amedee Leprohon** [6533] was born on Jul 7, 1888 in Joliette, QC, Can, was christened on Jul 7, 1888 in Joliette, QC, Can, died on Mar 18, 1893 in Joliette, QC, Can, aged 4, and was buried on Jul 20, 1893 in Joliette, QC, Can.

**3349. Marie Hermine Derome** [6453] was born on Apr 22, 1847 in St. Paul de Lavaltrie, QC, Can, died on Apr 12, 1932 in Joliette, QC, Can, aged 84, and was buried on Apr 14, 1932 in Joliette, QC, Can.

General Notes: She was born in Saint-Paul de Lavaltrie, the 22nd April 1847. Her record of baptism, in the parish register reads as follows:

"The twenty-three April, one thousand eight hundred and forty-seven, the priests, undersigned, baptized Marie Hermine, born the preceding day, of the legitimate marriage of Louis Antoine Derome, esquire and lady Rachel Bruguière, of this parish. Godfather Louis Laurier, esquire; godmother lady Suzanne Antoinette Caroline Partenais who, along with the father, signed with us.

(Signed) L.A. Derome  
(Signed) Ls. Laurier  
(Signed) S.A.C. Partenais  
(Signed) T.S. Brassard, priest."

At Joliette, the 1st February 1869, she married Urgel Richard, lawyer, born and baptized the 17th October 1841 in St. Jacques de l'Achigan, son of Jean Richard and Marie Anne Richard.

He married Marie Hermine Derome, such as it appears in the following record in the parish register of St. Charles Borromée de Joliette:

"The first of February one thousand eight hundred and sixty-nine, after the publication of a ban of marriage, made to the praise of our parish mass, dispense of the other two bans having been obtained from M. A.F. Truteau vicar-general and administrator of the diocese, between J. Urgel Richard, esquire, lawyer of this place, oldest son of the late Jean Richard, in life a farmer, and Marie-Anne Richard, of the parish of St. Jacques de l'Achigan, of one part, and Marie Hermine Derome, oldest daughter of Louis Antoine Derome, esquire, and Marie Rachel Bruguière, also of this parish, of the other part, we, the priests undersigned, vicar of this parish, having received their mutual consent, and having given them the wedding blessing in the presence of Louis Antoine Derome, father of the bride and of J.B.A. Richard, brother of the groom who, along with the groom and several parents and friends have signed with us.

(Signed) J.U. Richard  
(Signed) M. Hermine Derome  
(Signed) L.A. Derome  
(Signed) J.B.A. Richard  
(Signed) Chs. B. Leprohon  
(Signed) M. Joséphine Derome  
(Signed) M. L.L. Désaulniers

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

(Signed) Valérie Langlois  
(Signed) Jos. Bonin, priest."

Shortly after their marriage they settled in Drummondville, in the Eastern townships.

Marie Hermine Derome Richard survived him by a dozen years and died at the St. Eusèbe hospital, in Joliette, the 12th April 1932, aged almost 85 years, and was buried in Joliette. The record of her interment in the register held at this institution reads as follows:

"The fourteen April one thousand nine hundred and thirty-two, we, priest undersigned, chaplain of the college of Saint-Joseph-de-Levis, Lauzon, buried in the cemetery of the place the body of Hermine Derome, widow of Urgel Richard, of Joliette, died the 12 of the current month in this house, at the age of eight four years and eleven months, after having received by the ministry of M. L'Aumônier the sacraments of Penitence, Eucharist, and Extreme Unction. Being present: Arthur Richard, her son, Louis, Pierre and Maurice Richard, her grandsons, and Emile Prévost, her nephew, signed with us. Reading complete.

(Signed) Arthur Richard  
(Signed) Louis Richard  
(Signed) Pierre Richard  
(Signed) Maurice Richard  
(Signed) Emile Prévost  
(Signed) H. Leprohon, C.S.V."

Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

Quebec, Vital and Church Records (Drouin Collection), 1621-1967.

Hermine Derome. Burial. April 14, 1932. Hosice St-Eusebe, Joliette, Quebec.

Marie married **Jean Urgel Richard** [6459] [MRIN: 2193], son of **Jean Richard** [6534] and **Marie Anne** [Richard] [6535], on Feb 1, 1869 in Joliette, QC, Can. Jean was born on Oct 17, 1841, was christened on Oct 17, 1841, died on Apr 2, 1920 in Joliette, QC, Can, aged 78, and was buried on Apr 5, 1920 in Joliette, QC, Can.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4775 F i. **Anna Rachel Richard** [6536] was born on Feb 17, 1872 in Joliette, QC, Can, died on Jul 25, 1943 in St. Hyacinthe, QC, Can, aged 71, and was buried on Jul 27, 1943 in St. Hyacinthe, QC, Can.
- 4776 M ii. **Louis Joseph Arthur Richard** [6537] was born on Aug 14, 1875 in Joliette, QC, Can and was christened on Aug 15, 1875 in Joliette, QC, Can.

**3350. Francois Xavier Arthur Derome** [6454] was born on Oct 26, 1849 in St. Paul de Lavaltrie, QC, Can and died on Apr 5, 1928 in Montreal, QC, Can, aged 78.

General Notes: Ordained priest the 18th August 1872; curate of Ste. Martine of Chateaugauy, 1872-1879; parish priest of Lachute, 1879-1894; retired to the Institution of Sourdes-Muettes, in Montreal where he died the 5th April 1928.

Sources:

1901 Census of Canada. Quebec. Montreal 177. Montreal Saint-Louis B-28. P. 3. LAC # T-6536.

Derome, Louis	59	Que	Mar. 24, 1841	Chef
Derome, Arthur	51	Que	Oct. 26, 1849	Brother
Derome, Gustave	62	Que	Mar. 24, 1839	Brother
Derome, Georges	24	US	Feb. 4, 1877	Nephew
Derome, Amedee	20	US	Oct. 4, 1880	Nephew
Derome, Theophile	17	US	May 14, 1883	Nephew
Derome, Arthur	15	US	Oct. 9, 1885	Nephew
Derome, Thomas	13	US	Mar. 6, 1888	Nephew
Allard, Azilda	46	Que	Nov. 4, 1854	Servant

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Lapointe, Napleon 21 Que Apr. 14, 1879 Domestic

**3351. Hectorine Derome** [6455] was born on Oct 17, 1851 in St. Paul de Lavaltrie, QC, Can and died on Apr 15, 1939 in Joliette, QC, Can, aged 87.

General Notes: Unmarried.

Sources:

1911 Census of Canada. Quebec. Joliette 163. Joliette 29. P. 9. LAC # T-20426.

Derome, Hectorine	59	Que	Oct. 1850	
Richard, Urgel	69	Que	Oct. 1840	Avocat
Richard, Hermine	64	Que	1847	
Leprohon, Josephine	66	Que	Apr. 1845	
Leprohon, Hortense	41	Que	Apr. 1870	
Leprohon, Michel	36	Que	Apr. 1874	
Leprohon, Bernadette	27	Que	Sept. 1883	

**3352. Urgel Marie Derome** [6456] was born on Jun 26, 1854 in St. Paul de Lavaltrie, QC, Can, died on Nov 16, 1856 in Joliette, QC, Can, aged 2, and was buried on Nov 17, 1856 in Joliette, QC, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Quebec, Vital and Church Records (Drouin Collection), 1621-1967.

Urgel Marie Derome. Burial. Nov. 17, 1856. Cathedrale, Joliette, Quebec.

**3353. Tancrede Desaulniers-Lesieur** [6462].

General Notes: Married to a German in the US.

**3354. Marie Louise Desaulniers-Lesieur** [6463] was born on Feb 20, 1847 in Joliette, QC, Can, died on Nov 7, 1928 in Montreal, QC, Can, aged 81, and was buried in Montreal, QC, Can.

**3355. Marie Angelina Desaulniers-Lesieur** [6464] was born on Jan 16, 1849 in Joliette, QC.

General Notes: The 22nd May 1888, in Joliette she married Alexis Hilaire Alexandre Cabana, native of St. Cuthbert.

Marie married **Alexis Hilaire Alexandre Cabana** [6468] [MRIN: 2195], son of **Hilaire Cabana** [11437] and **Emelie Lavalee** [11438], on May 22, 1888. Alexis was born on Aug 3, 1852 in Quebec.

The child from this marriage was:

4777 M i. **Joseph Cabana** [6539] was born on Jan 16, 1891 in Quebec, Can.

**3356. Almidas Desaulniers-Lesieur** [6465].

Almidas married **Beland** [6469] [MRIN: 2196].

**3357. Georges Desaulniers-Lesieur** [6466] was born about 1855, died on May 8, 1946 in Joliette, QC, Can, aged about 91, and was buried on May 10, 1946 in Joliette, QC, Can.

Georges married **Marie Louise Chartier** [6470] [MRIN: 2197].

**3358. Victor Desaulniers-Lesieur** [6467] was born on Sep 9, 1857.

**3359. Rachelle Mathilde Jobin** [6473] was born on May 27, 1833 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on May 28, 1833 in Montreal, QC, Can, died in Aug 1834 in Montreal, QC, Can, aged 1, and was buried on Aug 27, 1834 in Montreal, QC, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Quebec, Vital and Church Records (Drouin Collection), 1621-1967.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Rachek Mathilde Jobin. Burial. Aug. 27, 1834. Basilique Notre-Dame, Montreal, Quebec.

**3360. Julie Hermine Jobin** [6474] was born on Nov 24, 1834 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on Nov 24, 1834 in Montreal, QC, Can, died on Jul 10, 1859 in Montreal, QC, Can, aged 24, and was buried on Jul 13, 1859 in Montreal, QC, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Quebec, Vital and Church Records (Drouin Collection), 1621-1967.

Julie Hermine Jobin. Baptism. Nov. 24, 1834. Basilique Notre-Dame, Montreal, Quebec.

Parraine: Louis St. Romain. Marraine: Euphrosine Vinet.

Quebec, Vital and Church Records (Drouin Collection), 1621-1967.

Julie Herminie Jobin and Phelias Etienne Roy. Married Sept. 24, 1856. Basilique Notre-Dame, Montreal, Quebec.

Julie married **Phileas Etienne Roy** [6477] [MRIN: 2199], son of **Guillaume Roy** [13663] and **Angele Brodeur** [13664], in 1856 in Montreal, QC. Phileas was born in 1827 in Boucherville, Bas Canada.

**3361. Alfred Hilarion Jobin** [6475] was born on Sep 4, 1836 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on Sep 5, 1836 in Montreal, QC, Can, died on Sep 20, 1836 in Montreal, QC, Can, and was buried on Sep 21, 1836 in Montreal, QC, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Quebec, Vital and Church Records (Drouin Collection), 1621-1967.

Alfred Hilarion Jobin. Baptism. Sept. 5, 1836. Basilique Notre-Dame, Montreal, Quebec.

Parraine: Jean Baptiste Asselin. Marraine: Marie Rachel Trave.

**3362. Joseph Damase Jobin** [6476] was born in Sep 1837 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on Sep 8, 1837 in Montreal, QC, Can, died on May 22, 1842 in Montreal, QC, Can, aged 4, and was buried on May 24, 1842 in Montreal, QC, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Quebec, Vital and Church Records (Drouin Collection), 1621-1967.

Joseph Damase Jobin. Burial. May 24, 1842. Basilique Notre-Dame, Montreal, Quebec.

**3363. Lucille Desautels** [6478] was born about 1841, died on Dec 4, 1905 in Joliette, QC, Can, aged about 64, and was buried on Dec 6, 1905 in Joliette, QC, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Quebec, Vital and Church Records (Drouin Collection), 1621-1967

Lucille Desautels. Burial. Dec. 6, 1905. Cathedrale, Joliette, Quebec.

**3364. Stephen K. Russell** [3554].

**3365. Mary Jane Russell** [3555].

**3366. Cornelia Russell** [3556].

**3367. Thomas Kingsland** [3557].

**3368. Jamison Kingsland** [3558].

**3369. William K. Kingsland** [3559].

**3370. Louisa Kingsland** [3560].

**3371. Theodore Kingsland** [3561].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

3372. **Horatio Barstow** [3562].

3373. **Stephen Barstow** [3563].

3374. **William Barstow** [3564].

3375. **William Thurman** [3565].

3376. **Washington Thurman** [3566].

3377. **Emogene Thurman** [3567].

3378. **Elenor Thurman** [3568].

3379. **Horatio Thurman** [5912].

3380. **Katherine Van Liew** [9564] was born in 1853 and died in 1911, aged 58.

3381. **John J Dunn** [11095].

John married someone.

His child was:

4778 M i. **John K Dunn** [11096].

3382. **Sarah Van Vechten** [9566] was born on Nov 22, 1814 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA and died on May 21, 1907 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA, aged 92.

3383. **Luke Kiersted Van Vechten** [9567] was born on Aug 24, 1817 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA and died on May 21, 1907 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA, aged 89.

3384. **Samuel Washington Van Vechten** [9568] was born on Oct 22, 1820 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA and died on Oct 5, 1826, aged 5.

3385. **Jacob Teunis Van Vechten** [9569] was born on May 8, 1822 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA and died on Feb 15, 1908, aged 85.

3386. **Russell Comfort** [9571] was born on Sep 20, 1815 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA and died on Feb 14, 1868 in Cairo, Greene Co., NY, USA, aged 52.

General Notes: Sources:

1860 Census of the United States. Wisconsin. Washington. Wset Bend. Roll M653\_1438. P. 76 (590).

Comforth, David 35 NY Farmer

Comfort, Huldah 25 NY

Comfort, Mary E 7 WI

Comfort, Samuel 3 WI

Comfort, Russel 45 NY Farm Laborer

3387. **Sarah Elizabeth Comfort** [9572] was born on Dec 27, 1817 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA and died on Mar 7, 1914 in Cairo, Greene Co., NY, USA, aged 96.

General Notes: Sources:

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Greene. Catskill. Roll 836. P. 2 (123B). Enumeration Dist. 074.

Greene, Phebe B 68 NJ Keeping House

etc

Comfort, Sarah E 60 NY Domestic Servant

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Greene. Cairo. Roll T624\_950. P. 7B. Enumeration Dist. 0094.  
Winnie, Edgar 78 NY Farmer Gen Farm  
Winnie, Martha J 77 NY  
Comfort, Sarah E 93 NY Sister-in-law tailoress

**3388. Catharine Comfort** [9573] was born on Apr 21, 1820 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA and died on Oct 24, 1867, aged 47.

**3389. Benjamin Comfort** [9574] was born on May 8, 1823 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA, died on Mar 15, 1877 in Cairo, Greene Co., NY, USA, aged 53, and was buried in Town of Catskill Cem., Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1870 Censu of the United States. New York. Greene. Cairo. Roll M593\_940. P. 47 (76A).

Pitcher, Alexander 35 NY Farming  
Pitcher, Julia 30 NY Keeping House  
Pitcher, George 16 NY Home  
Pitcher, Anna 8 NY Home  
Pitcher, Benjamin 5 NY Home  
Comfort, Benjamin 48 NY Farming

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Town of Catskill Cemetery, Catskill, Green Coumnty, New York. Memorial # 58858572. GPS N 42.23500 W -73.87890.

**3390. David Comfort** [9575] was born on Oct 6, 1825 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1860 Census of the United States. Wisconsin. Washington. Wset Bend. Roll M653\_1438. P. 76 (590).

Comforth, David 35 NY Farmer  
Comfort, Huldah 25 NY  
Comfort, Mary E 7 WI  
Comfort, Samuel 3 WI  
Comfort, Russel 45 NY Farm Laborer

David married **Huldah** [Comfort] [11741] [MRIN: 4050]. Huldah was born in 1836 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

4779 F i. **Mary E Comfort** [11742] was born in 1853 in Wisconsin, USA.

4780 M ii. **Samuel B Comfort** [11743] was born in 1857 in Wisconsin, USA.

**3391. Harriet Comfort** [9576] was born on Nov 15, 1827 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA and died on Mar 29, 1877, aged 49.

General Notes: Sources:

1870 Census of the United States. New York. Oneida. Utica Ward 9. Roll M593\_1056. P. 116 (371B). New York State Lunatic Asylum (from before p. 100 to after p. 116)

Comfort, Harriet 42 NY Keeping House Insane

**3392. Martha J Comfort** [9577] was born on Jul 15, 1832 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA and died on Jul 4, 1918, aged 85.

Martha married **Edgar Winnie** [11744] [MRIN: 4051]. Edgar was born in Aug 1832 in New York, USA, died in 1912 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA, aged 80, and was buried in Jefferson Rural Cem., Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

4781 F i. **Elsie Winnie** [11745] was born in 1856 and died in 1920, aged 64.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 4782 F ii. **Sarah Elizabeth Winnie** [11746] was born in 1859 and died in 1939, aged 80.
- 4783 F iii. **Martha J Winnie** [11747] was born in May 1861 in New York, USA and died in 1924 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA, aged 63.

**3393. Julia A Comfort** [9578] was born on Jan 2, 1835 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA, was christened on Jun 24, 1842 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA, died on Mar 18, 1914 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA, aged 79, and was buried in New Jefferson Rural Cem., Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

[www.rootsweb.ancestry.com/~nygreen2/leeds\\_and\\_sandy\\_plains\\_me\\_church\\_marriages.htm](http://www.rootsweb.ancestry.com/~nygreen2/leeds_and_sandy_plains_me_church_marriages.htm)

Married in the Leeds and Sandy Plains Methodist Episcopal Church, Cairo. Greene Co., New York..

Transcribed copy of original record located at the Vedder Memorial Library, Coxsackie, New York..

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Greene. Catskill. Roll T624\_950. P. 11B. Enumeration Dist. 0096.

Old Ladies Home

Hallock, Emma H 54 NY Matron

Pitcher, Julia A 75 NY W Inmate

etc.

Julia married **Alexander Pitcher** [11725] [MRIN: 4044] on Feb 12, 1870 in Cairo, Greene Co., NY, USA. Alexander was born in Nov 1833 in New York, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

- 4784 F i. **Alice Elizabeth Pitcher** [11729] was born in Aug 1873 in New York, USA, died in 1944 in New York, USA, aged 71, and was buried in Jefferson Rural Cem., Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA.

**3394. Cordelia Brewster Comfort** [9579] was born in 1837 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA and died on Nov 6, 1868, aged 31.

Cordelia married **Alexander Pitcher** [11725] [MRIN: 4046] before 1855. Alexander was born in Nov 1833 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4785 M i. **George Pitcher** [11726] was born in 1854 in New York, USA and died on Feb 6, 1896 in Jersey City, Hudson Co., NJ, USA, aged 42.
- 4786 F ii. **Anna Pitcher** [11727] was born in 1862 in New York, USA.
- 4787 M iii. **Benjamin Pitcher** [11728] was born in 1865 in New York, USA.

**3395. Mary Kierstede** [9582] was born on Oct 27, 1819 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA and died on Jun 27, 1858 in Jersey City, Hudson Co., NJ, USA, aged 38.

**3396. Jane Kierstede** [9583] was born on Mar 27, 1822 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA and died on Oct 26, 1879 in Ovid, Seneca Co., NY, USA, aged 57.

**3397. Luke Kierstede** [9584] was born on Oct 27, 1824 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA and died in Mar 1825 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA.

**3398. Augustus Kierstede** [9585] was born on Dec 16, 1825 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA and died in May 1826 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA.

**3399. Sarah Matilda Kierstede** [9586] was born on Jun 4, 1827 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA and died on Dec 29, 1864 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA, aged 37.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**3400. Helen Kierstede** [9587] was born on Jul 12, 1829 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA and died on Jul 2, 1840 in Durham, Greene Co., NY, USA, aged 10.

**3401. Henry Hobart Kierstede** [9588] was born on Dec 25, 1832 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA and died on Aug 18, 1911 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA, aged 78.

**3402. Frederick Van Loan Kierstede** [9589] was born on Jul 12, 1835 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA and died in Oct 1835 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA.

**3403. George Wyckoff Kierstede** [9590] was born on Jul 12, 1835 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA and died on Mar 7, 1887 in Orange, NJ, USA, aged 51.

General Notes: Interesting point is that most census say born in New York. 1880 Census says Phildelphia, PA. Also, Civil War Muster Rolls. Aret here two different people with similar family names?

Sources:

1860 Census of the United States. New York. Queens. North Hempstead. Roll M653\_843. P. 110.

Kiersted, George W 25 NY ? Maker

Kiersted, Margaret A 21 NY

Kiersted, Sarah 4 NY

Kiersted, John A 11/12 NY

1870 Census of the United States. New York. Queens. Hempstead. Roll M593\_1078. P. 330 (546B).

Kiersted, George W 35 NY Fish line Maker

Kiersted, Margaret 32 NY Keeping House

Kiersted, John A 11 NY At School

Kiersted, Kate M 8 NY

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. Brooklyn. Roll 852. P. 23 (362C). Enumeration Dist. 183. [NY=Long Island]

Kiersted, George 45 PA? Fishing line Maker

Kiersted, Margaret 43 NY Keeping House

Kiersted, John A 20 NY Phonographer

Kiersted, Morris C 18 f NY Works in Kid Store Factory

Kiersted, Margaretta 15 NY Works in Kid Store Factory

Kiersted, Ida U 13 NY At school

Kiersted, George B 11 NY At school

Kiersted, Benjamin 6 NY At home

Kiersted, David H 2 NY At home (Brooklyn)

1892 New York State Census. Kings. Brooklyn. Election Dist. 27. P. 5.

Kiersted, Geo W 57 US Clerk

Kiersted, Margaret A 53 US Doctress

Kiersted, John A 33 US Stenographer

Kiersted, Benjamin A 18 US Music Teacher

Kiersted, David H 14 US

George married **Margaret A** [Kierstede] [13211] [MRIN: 4515] circa 1855. Margaret was born in 1839 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

4788 F i. **Sarah Kierstede** [13212] was born in 1856 in New York, USA.

4789 M ii. **John A Kierstede** [13213] was born in 1859 in New York, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 4790 F   iii. **Kate M Kierstede** [13214] was born in 1862 in New York, USA.  
4791 F   iv. **Margaretta Kierstede** [13217] was born in 1865 in New York, USA.  
4792 F   v. **Ida U Kierstede** [13218] was born in 1867 in New York, USA.  
4793 M   vi. **George B Kierstede** [13219] was born in 1869 in New York, USA.  
4794 M   vii. **Benjamin A Kierstede** [13215] was born in 1874 in New York, USA.  
4795 M   viii. **David H Kierstede** [13216] was born in 1878 in New York, USA.

**3404. Phoebe Sherwood** [9592].

Phoebe married **William Strwbridge** [9595] [MRIN: 3270].

**3405. William Sherwood** [9593] was born on Mar 1, 1810 in Dryden, Tompkins Co., NY, USA and died on Jun 17, 1885 in Liberty Twp, McKean Co., PA, USA, aged 75.

**3406. Andrew Sherwood** [9594] was born on Jan 27, 1812 and died on Aug 11, 1888, aged 76.

General Notes: Sources:

Society of Descendants of Johannes de la Montagne. World Connect/Rootsweb.

Andrew married **Henrietta Sherwood** [9596] [MRIN: 3271], daughter of **William Sherwood** [9370] and **Keziah June** [9598]. Henrietta was born on Sep 25, 1818 in Dryden, Tompkins Co., NY, USA and died on Jul 12, 1875 in Port Allegheny, McKean Co., PA, USA, aged 56.

**3407. David Nelson Sherwood** [9600] was born on Feb 2, 1814 in Dryden, Tompkins Co., NY, USA and died on Sep 24, 1900, aged 86.

**3408. Daniel Sherwood** [9601] was born about 1816 in Dryden, Tompkins Co., NY, USA.

**3409. Henrietta Sherwood** [9596] was born on Sep 25, 1818 in Dryden, Tompkins Co., NY, USA and died on Jul 12, 1875 in Port Allegheny, McKean Co., PA, USA, aged 56.

Henrietta married **Andrew Sherwood** [9594] [MRIN: 3271], son of **Joseph Sherwood** [9369] and **Mary Curtis** [9591]. Andrew was born on Jan 27, 1812 and died on Aug 11, 1888, aged 76.

**(Duplicate Line. See Person 3406 on Page 819)**

**3410. Elizabeth (Betsy) Sherwood** [9602] was born about 1820 in Dryden, Tompkins Co., NY, USA and died on Jul 17, 1899, aged about 79.

**3411. Fanny Sherwood** [9603] was born about 1821 in Dyrd.

**3412. William Andrew Sherwood** [9604] was born on Aug 11, 1822 in Dryden, Tompkins Co., NY, USA.

**3413. Stephen Sherwood** [9606] was born on Jan 19, 1818 in Tompkins Co., NY, USA and died on Apr 21, 1886 in Algona, IA, USA, aged 68.

**3414. Amasa Sherwood** [9607] was born about 1819 in Tompkins Co., NY, USA.

**3415. Levi Sherwood** [9608] was born in 1821 in Tompkins Co., NY, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**3416. Ephriam Sherwood** [9609] was born on May 4, 1822 in Dryden, Tompkins Co., NY, USA and died on Jan 28, 1904 in Bolivar, Allegany Co., NY, USA, aged 81.

**3417. Lucinda Sherwood** [9610] was born on Aug 3, 1825 in Tompkins Co., NY, USA and died in Algona, IA, USA.

**3418. Clarinda Sherwood** [9611] was born in 1827 in Tompkins Co., NY, USA.

**3419. John Sherwood** [9612] was born in 1832 in Allegany Co., NY, USA.

**3420. Sylvester Sherwood** [9613] was born on Oct 3, 1841 in Allegany Co., NY, USA.

**3421. Ophelia Maria Lounsbury** [1121] was born on Sep 6, 1833 in Pulteney, Steuben Co., NY, USA and died on Jun 9, 1895 in Prattsburg, NY, USA, aged 61.

Ophelia married **William Hiler** [1125] [MRIN: 357].

Children from this marriage were:

- 4796 F i. **Amy Hiler** [1131].
- 4797 F ii. **Ida Hiler** [1132].
- 4798 F iii. **Edna Hiler** [1133].
- 4799 M iv. **Roscoe Hiler** [1134].
- 4800 M v. **Daniel Hiler** [1135].
- 4801 M vi. **Frank Hiler** [1136].
- 4802 M vii. **Roy Hiler** [1137].
- 4803 M viii. **Ray Hiler** [1138].
- 4804 F ix. **Lela Hiler** [1139].
- 4805 F x. **Lillie Hiler** [1140].

**3422. Eliza Lounsbury** [1122] was born on Feb 6, 1835.

Eliza married **Josiah Hiler** [1126] [MRIN: 358].

The child from this marriage was:

- 4806 M i. **Oscar Hiler** [1130].

**3423. Frances A Lounsbury** [1123] was born on Oct 5, 1836.

**3424. James Kip Lounsbury** [1124] was born on Sep 11, 1838.

James married **Hester A. Chilson** [1127] [MRIN: 359] on Oct 25, 1874. Hester was born on Oct 2, 1855.

The child from this marriage was:

- 4807 F i. **Maude Irene Lounsbury** [1128] was born on Jan 22, 1877 in Prattsburg, NY, USA.

**3425. Richard A. Kip** [1433] was born on Jun 16, 1843 in Pulteney, Steuben Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 108, p. 189.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**3426. Dyer Egbert Kip** [1434] was born on Jun 18, 1846 in Pulteney, Steuben Co., NY, USA and died in 1912 in Mineral, IL, USA, aged 66.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 109, p. 189, 201.

1850 Census of the United States. New York. Steuben. Pulteney. Roll M432\_600. P. 346A.

Parker, Alexander	66	CT	Farmer
Parker, Jane B	61	NY	
Kipp, Jane A	28	NY	
Parker, Mary C	22	NY	
Parker, Julia A	19	NY	
Parker, Irene L	14	NY	
Kipp, Dyer E	4	NY	

1860 Census of the United States. New York. Steuben. Pulteney. Roll M653\_862. P. 26.

Parker, A L	41	NY	Farmer
Parker, S M	39	IN	House keeping
Parker, J T	13	NY	
Parker, A O	10	NY	
Parker, J J	9	NY	
Parker, P J	4	NY	
Parker, C E	1	NY	
Parker, J B	70	NY	House laborer
Kipp, J A	39	NY	House laborer
Parker, J A	28	NY	School Teacher
Parker, I L	24	NY	Domestic
Kipp, Dyer E	14	NY	

1870 Census of the United States. Missouri. DeKalb. Colfax. Roll M593\_774. P. 11 (454B).

Kipp, Dyer	24	NY	Farmer
Kipp, Mary	21	IL	Keeping House
Barrett, George	23	OH	Farmer

1880 Census of the United States. Illinois. Livingston. Pleasant Ridge. Roll 226. P. 14 (315B). Enumeration Dist. 118.

Kipp, D E	34	NY	Farmer
Kipp, Mary	31	IL	Keeping House
Kipp, Julie	5	IL	
Kipp, Ray	3	IL	

1900 Census of the United States. Illinois. Livingston. Pleasant Ridge. Roll 318. P. 6A. Enumeration Dist. 111

Kipp, Dyer E	54	NY	Jan. 1846	Farmer
Kipp, Cora J	19 d	IL	Nov. 1880	
Kipp, Carl P	17	IL	June 1883	Farm Laborer
Kipp, Orin L G	15	IL	Feb. 1885	Farm Laborer
Kipp, Marion D	10	IL	Dec. 1889	At School

1910 Census of the United States. Illinois. Bureau. Mineral. Roll T624\_232. P. 3A/3B. Enumeration Dist. 24.

Kipp, D E	64	NY	Farmer	General Farm
Kipp, Enna D	53	IL		
Kipp, Julia I	35	IL	Missionary	
Kipp, Ray B	33	IL	Missionary	
Kipp, Cora Irene	29	IL	Physician	

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Dyer married **Mary Emily Bassett** [1599] [MRIN: 522] on Jan 31, 1870. Mary was born on Jan 19, 1849 and died before 1900.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4808 F i. **Julia Inez Kip** [1601] was born on Sep 18, 1874 in Illinois, USA.
- 4809 M ii. **Rev Ray Bassett Kip** [1602] was born on Apr 15, 1877 in Tonica, IL, USA and died on Aug 28, 1961 in St. Petersburg, Pinellas, FL, USA, aged 84.
- 4810 F iii. **Cora Irene Kip** [1603] was born on Nov 11, 1880 in Illinois, USA.
- 4811 M iv. **Karl Parker Kip** [1604] was born on Jan 17, 1883 in Livingston Co., IL, USA, died on Apr 29, 1954 in Kewanee, Henry Co., IL, USA, aged 71, and was buried in Evergreen Memorial Gardens, Kewanee, Henry Co., IL, USA.
- 4812 M v. **Orin Lansing Garfield Kipp** [1605] was born on Feb 18, 1885 in Illinois, USA and died on Feb 17, 1958 in Ramsey Co., MN, USA, aged 72.
- 4813 M vi. **Marion D. Kip** [1606] was born on Dec 12, 1889 in Illinois, USA.

Dyer next married **Emma D (Emily) Denning** [1600] [MRIN: 523], daughter of **Valentine Denning** [13242], on Oct 11, 1900. Emma was born on Feb 5, 1857 in Danvers, IL, USA, died on Jan 20, 1926 in Annawan, Henry Co., IL, USA, aged 68, and was buried in Tonica Cem., Tonica, Henry Co., IL, USA.

**3427. Oscar A. Maxfield** [1141] was born on Sep 16, 1838 in Naples, NY, USA.

**3428. Mary A. Maxfield** [1142] was born on Jul 26, 1846 in Naples, NY, USA.

**3429. James Delavan Maxfield** [1143] was born on Mar 18, 1849 in Naples, NY, USA.

**3430. Catherine Robinson** [9813] was born in 1843 in New York, NY.

**3431. Edward J Robinson** [9814] was born in 1845 in New York, NY.

**3432. George K Robinson** [9815] was born in 1846 in New York, NY.

**3433. Seward Robinson** [9816] was born in 1849 in New York, NY.

**3434. Egbert M. Stewart** [1144] was born on Feb 16, 1847.

General Notes: No issue.

Egbert married **Elsie B. Horton** [1147] [MRIN: 361] on Jul 3, 1870. Elsie was born on Jan 8, 1847 in Pulteney, Steuben Co., NY, USA.

**3435. Cornelia E. Stewart** [1145] was born on Feb 16, 1849.

General Notes: No issue.

Cornelia married **Jacob B Hadden** [1148] [MRIN: 362] on Nov 5, 1881. Jacob was born on Aug 22, 1860 in Wheeler, NY, USA.

**3436. Darcelia J. Stewart** [1146] was born on Nov 10, 1851.

General Notes: No issue.

Darcelia married **Charles Roff** [1149] [MRIN: 363] on Nov 16, 1884. Charles was born on Sep 18, 1841 in Geneva, NY, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**3437. Dyer A. Badeau** [1150] was born on Nov 18, 1846 in Pulteney, Steuben Co., NY, USA and died in Jul 1924 in Minnesota, USA, aged 77.

General Notes: Sources:

1850 Census of the United States. New York. Steyben. Pulteney. P. 335A. Roll M432\_600.

Badeau, Thomas W	30	NY	Carpenter
Badeau, Lucy	25	NY	
Badeau, Dyer	4	NY	
Badeau, Emma	2	NY	

1870 Census of the United States. New York. Yates. Italy. P. 442B. Roll M593\_1120.

Badeau, Thomas W	49	NY	Carpenter
Badeau, Lucy L	44	NY	Keeping house
Badeau, Dyer A	23	NY	Farmer
Badeau, Emma C	22	NY	Semstris
Badeau, Elias B	12	NY	

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Genesee. Darien. P. 513B. Roll 835. Enumeration Dist. 009.

Badeau, Dyer A	32	NY	Wagon maker
Badeau, Margaret	37	NY	Keeping house
Badeau, Lela	7	NY	
Badeau, Aggie S	Jan 4 m	NY	
Burr, Willie	14	NY	Farm laborer stepson
Burr, Eddie	11	NY	At school stepson

1892 New York Census. New York. Yates, Italy. Election Dist. 01.

Badeau, Dyer A	46	US	Merchant
Badeau, Maggie M	49	US	
Badeau, Lela A	19	US	
Badeau, Aggie S	13	US	

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Yates. Italy. P. 6A. Roll 1179. Enumeration Dist. 135

Badeau, Dyer A	53	NY	Nov 1846 Merchant
Badeau, Margaret	57	NY	Nov 1842
Badeau, Agness	20	NY	Jan 1880

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Ontario. Naples. P. 4A. Roll T624\_1058. Enumeration Dist. 0107.

Kennedy, William	40	NY	Mail carrier
Kennedy, Agnes	30	NY	
Badeau, Dyer A	60	NY	retired merchant baked goods
Walker, Nettie	56	NY	aunt own income

1915 New York Census. New York. Ontario. Naples. Assembly Dist. 01.

Kennedy, William	46	US	Laborer
Kennedy, S Agnes	35	US	
Badeau, Dyer A	65	US	Father-in-law

Minnesota Cemetery Inscription Index. Dyer A Badeau July 1924.

Rose Ridge Cem. Naples, NY. FDN. July 29, 1924.

Dyer married **Maggie M** [Badeau] [11063] [MRIN: 3839]. Maggie was born in 1843 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

4814 F i. **Lela A Badeau** [11064] was born in 1873 in New York, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

4815 F ii. **Aggie S Badeau** [11065] was born in Jan 1880 in New York, USA.

**3438. Emma O. Badeau** [1151] was born on Apr 26, 1848.

**3439. Elias B. Badeau** [1152] was born on Sep 10, 1857 in Naples, NY, USA.

**3440. Jane Ann Allen** [1153] was born on Sep 5, 1849 in Jerusalem, NY, USA and died in 1904, aged 55.

Jane married **Owen Cowing** [1154] [MRIN: 364].

Children from this marriage were:

4816 F i. **Amy Cowing** [1155].

4817 F ii. **Jennie Cowing** [1156].

**3441. Charles W Kipp** [1438] was born on Apr 6, 1841 in Arcadia, NY, USA and died in 1925, aged 84.

General Notes: Charles was at one time Town Clerk of Walworth. He enlisted in the Civil War but when he got as far as Fortress Monroe he was taken ill with typhoid fever, and when recovered was not fit to enter the service so he was discharged.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 110, p. 189, 202.

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Wayne. Macedon. Roll 944. P. 31 (238A). Enumeration Dist. 180.

Kipp, Charles 39 NY Wks in Grain Drill Mfg

Kipp, Charlotte 22 NY Keeping house

Kipp, Emma 4 NY

Kipp, Lucy Oct 7m NY

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Wayne. MacEdon. Roll 1173. P. 24A. Enumeration Dist. 116.

Kipp, Charles 59 NY April 1841 Painter

Kipp, Charlotte 42 NY Sept. 1857

Kipp, Emma 23 NY April 1877 Stenographer

Kipp, Lucy 20 NY Oct. 1879 Dressmaker

Kipp, Marion 16 NY June 1883 At school

Atherton, Edward 50 IL Jan. 1850 Boarder Blacksmith

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Wayne. Macedon. Roll T624\_1094. P. 2A. Enumeration Dist. 143.

Kipp, Charles 69 NY Own Income

Kipp, Charlott 52 NY

Kennedy, Ves 30 NY Son-in-law Blacksmith Own Shop

Kennedy, Marion 26 NY Daughter

Kennedy, Alva 7 NY Grand Daughter

Easton, Lucy 30 NY Daughter Dressmaker Shirt waist

Easton, Margorie 7 NY Grand Daughter

Easton, Charlotte 4 NY Grand Daughter

Atherton, Edwin T 60 IL Boarder Own Income

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Wayne. Macedon. Roll T625\_1273. P. 12A. Enumeration Dist. 148.

Kipp, Charles W 79 NY Retired

Kipp, Charlotte O 62 NY

Kennedy, John S 40 NY Son-in-law Blacksmith Own Shop

Kennedy, Marion F 36 NY Daughter

Kennedy, Arloa F 17 NY Neice?

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Atherton, Edwin F 70 IL Boarder Retired

Charles married **Charlotte (Lottie) O Ennis** [1607] [MRIN: 524] on Sep 11, 1875. Charlotte was born in Sep 1857 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

4818 F i. **Emma Kipp** [1608] was born on Apr 6, 1876 in New York, USA and died on Mar 14, 1905, aged 28.

4819 F ii. **Lucy Anna Kipp** [1609] was born on Oct 21, 1879 in New York, USA.

4820 F iii. **Marion F Kipp** [1610] was born on Jun 13, 1883 in New York, USA.

**3442. Cornelia E. Kipp** [1439] was born on Jun 13, 1845 in Palmyra, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 189.

Cornelia married **Oliver H. Royce** [1445] [MRIN: 465] on Jun 24, 1869.

**3443. Wilbur F Kipp** [1440] was born on Feb 22, 1847 in Walworth, NY, USA.

General Notes: Resided in Chicago several years. No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 111, p. 190, 202.

Cook County, Illinois Marriages Index.

Wilbur F Kipp, 31, B abt 1847. Married Sept. 18, 1878 to Jennie Clidesdell, 22. Chicago, Illinois.

1880 Census of the United States. Illinois. Cook. Chicago. Roll 191. P. 54 (516B). Enumeration Dist. 82.

Kipp, Wilbur F 32 NY S Machine Salesman

Kipp, Jennie 23 IL Keeping house

Clidesdell, Robert 56 Can Father-in-law Sailor

Clidesdell, Esther M 55 OH Mother-in-law At home

Clidesdell, Emma 24 MI Boarder Saleslady

Wilbur married **Jennie Clydesdell** [1617] [MRIN: 528], daughter of **Robert Clydesdell** [12384] and **Esther M** [Clydesdell] [12385], on Sep 18, 1878 in Chicago, Cook Co., IL, USA. Jennie was born in 1857 in Chicago, Cook Co., IL, USA.

**3444. Fletcher Alonzo Kipp** [1441] was born on Jun 17, 1850 in Walworth, Wayne Co., NY, USA, died on Dec 30, 1921 in Shortsville, Ontario Co., NY, USA, aged 71, and was buried in Brookside Cem., Shortsville, Ontario Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: He was a moulder and resided in Rochester where he died.

Funeral of Fletcher A. Kipp

KIPP, FLETCHER A.

Shortsville, Jan. 3 – Funeral of Fletcher A. Kipp was held from the home of his sisters-in-law, the Misses Ophelia and Ella Cuer in Main street yesterday afternoon. Burial was made in Brookside Cemetery.

Mr. Kipp was born in Walworth, Wayne county, June 15, 1856. His early life was spent in Walworth and Shortsville.

He married in 1874, Miss Annette Cuer of this village. A few years later they moved to Kansas, returning to Shortsville about 1893, and residing here until a few years ago, when they moved to Rochester. He was a member of Shortsville Methodist church and of Parlor Village Lodge, I.O.O.F. Mr. Kipp died Friday at his home at 76 Arnett Boulevard, Rochester, N.Y.

He leaves his wife, two sons, James A. Kipp of Rochester, and Roger Cuer Kipp of New York city; four daughters, Mrs. Ernest Eden of Denver, Colorado, Mrs. Grace A. Kipp of Rochester, Mrs. Frank Wadsworth of Rochester, and Mrs. Harold Libby of Montvale, N.J., three brothers, Dennis Kipp of Walworth, Charles Kipp of Macedon and Edward Kipp of east Rochester, and one sister, Mrs. Cornella Kipp Royce of Kansas.

The undertaker having charge of the funeral of Fletcher Kipp was Harmon Coates of Rochester, a former Shortsville boy.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

[The Daily Messenger. Canandaigua, NY. Jan 3, 1922]

## Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 112, p. 190, 202.

Gerald Wadsworth gwadsworth@earthlink.net 1-804-355-4341

1870 Census of the United States. New York. Ontario. Victor. Roll M593\_1066. P. 25 (145A).

Noble, Judah 53 NY Foundry man  
family

Kipp, Fletcher 19 NY Man labor

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Ontario. Manchester. Roll 909. P. 8 (294D). Enumeration Dist. 127.

Cuer, James J 68 NY Shoe-maker

Cuer, Mary E 60 NY Keeping House

Cuer, M Ella 26 NY At home

Kipp, Fletcher A 29 NY Moulder in Iron Foundry

Kipp, Annette E 22 NY At home

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Ontario. Manchester. Roll 1139. P. 4B. Enumeration Dist. 70.

Kipp, Fletcher A 49 NY June 1850 Foreman iron moulding room

Kipp, Annetta 42 NY July 1857

Kipp, James 18 KS July 1881 At school

Kipp, Mary 17 KS May 1883 At school

Kipp, Grace 11 KS Oct. 1888

Kipp, Roger Curre 9 KS Jan. 1891

Kipp, Bernetta 6 KS June 1893

Kipp, Loraine 2 NY July 1897

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Ontario. Manchester. Roll T624\_1058. P. 9B. Enumeration Dist. 103.

Kipp, Fletcher A 59 NY Mail Carrier Rural Delivery

Kipp, Annetta E 52 NY

Kipp, Mary E 25 KS Trained Nurse Private Family

Kipp, Bernetta B 16 KS

Kipp, Lorraine 12 NY

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Monroe. Rochester Ward 19. Roll T625\_1125. P. 9A. Enumeration Dist. 229.

Kipp, Fletcher A 69 NY none

Kipp, Annetta 63 NY

Kipp, James 38 KS Teacher

Kipp, Grace 31 KS Teacher

Wadsworth, Frank L 32 NY Son-in-law Engineer Stationary

Wadsworth, Bernetta 26 KS

Wadsworth, Robert F 3 3/12 NY Grandson

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Brookside Cemetery, Shortsville, Ontario County, New York. Memorial # 60561725. GPS N 42.95810 W -77.22890.

Fletcher married **Annette Elizabeth Cuer** [1618] [MRIN: 529], daughter of **James Jacob (Jaycocks) Cuer** [1619] and **Mary Elizabeth Ferguson** [12308], on Sep 29, 1875. Annette was born on Jul 19, 1857 in New York, USA, died in Mar 1955 in Shortsville, Ontario Co., NY, USA, aged 97, and was buried in Brookside Cem., Shortsville, Ontario Co., NY, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 4821 M i. **James Alonzo Kipp** [1620] was born on Jul 5, 1881 in Neosho Falls, KS, USA.
- 4822 F ii. **Mary Ella Kipp** [1621] was born on May 16, 1883 in Neosho Falls, KS, USA.
- 4823 F iii. **Grace Asenah Kipp** [1622] was born on Oct 16, 1888 in Neosho Falls, KS, USA.
- 4824 M iv. **Roger Cuer Kipp** [1623] was born on Jan 6, 1891 in Neosho Falls, KS, USA.
- 4825 F v. **Bernetta Belle Kipp** [1624] was born on Jun 29, 1893 in Neosho Falls, KS, USA, died on Sep 5, 1977 in Dresden, Yates Co., NY, USA, aged 84, and was buried in Evergreen Cem., Dresden, Yates Co., NY, USA.
- 4826 F vi. **Lorraine Julina Kipp** [1625] was born on Jul 13, 1897 in Shortsville, NY, USA.

**3445. Mary E Kipp** [1442] was born on Jan 8, 1852 and died in 1854, aged 2.

**3446. John Dennis Kipp** [1443] was born on Jun 28, 1855 in Walworth, NY, USA, died on Oct 23, 1926, aged 71, and was buried in Walworth Cem., Walworth, Wayne Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: John D. was very much interested in Genealogy and furnished Frederic Kip with many records in regard to the descendants of Petrus Kip. He resided in Walworth, N.Y. and was Town Clerk and a farmer.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 113, p. 190, 202.

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Wayne. Walworth. Toll 1174. P. 8A. Enumeration Dist. 128.

Kipp, J Dennis 44 NY June 1855 Farmer  
Kipp, Emily T 70 NY Nov. 1829 mother wid  
Walton, Elinor H 78 NY March 1822 aunt wid  
Buell, Jennette M 64 NY Jan. 1836 aunt wid

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Wayne. Walworth. Roll T625\_1274. P. 2A. Enumeration Dist. 166.

Kipp, Dennis 64 NY Laborer farm Working out  
Kipp, Ella 54 NY

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Walworth Cemetery, Walworth, Wayne Co., New York. Plot: Sect 1. Memorial # 112042765.

John married **Ella Loveless** [1626] [MRIN: 531], daughter of **Crandall C Loveless** [1627] and **Mary Sofronia Ferry** [1628], on Apr 15, 1903.

**3447. Edwin P Kipp** [1444] was born on Jan 27, 1860 in Walworth, NY, USA.

General Notes: They resided at East Rochester, N.Y.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 114, p. 190, 202.

Edwin married **Catherine E McFadden** [1629] [MRIN: 533], daughter of **Thomas McFadden** [1630], on Mar 14, 1888. Catherine was born on Dec 27, 1866 in Three Mile Bay, NY, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

- 4827 M i. **Charles Alonzo Kipp** [1631] was born on May 1, 1900 in Shortsville, NY, USA.

**3448. Alonzo Ward Kipp** [1446] was born on Mar 19, 1871 in Walworth, NY, USA, died on Feb 7, 1898, aged 26, and was buried in Walworth Cem., Walworth, Wayne Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Lived at Dubois, PA.

Sources:

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 115, p. 190, 203.

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Wayne. Walworth. Roll 944. P. 10 (468B). Enumeration Dist. 192.

Kipp, Emily T 50 NY Keeping House  
Kipp, J Dennis 24 NY Farmer  
Kipp, Edwin P 20 NY Farmer  
Kipp, A Ward 9 NY  
Gould, Anna M 29 NY daughter  
Walton, Eleanor 58 NY sister

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Walworth Cemetery, Walworth, Wayne Co., New York. Plot: Sect 1. Memorial # 112042523.

Alonzo married **Harriet R Squiers** [1632] [MRIN: 535], daughter of **Squiers** [13878] and **Jane** [Squires] [13877], on Aug 19, 1895. Harriet was born in Aug 1875 in New York, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

4828 M i. **Gordon Squiers Kipp** [1633] was born on Apr 15, 1896 in Rochester, NY, USA, died in 1974 in Monroe Co., NY, USA, aged 78, and was buried in Maplewood Cem., Henrietta, Monroe Co., NY, USA.

**3449. James A Kipp** [1448] was born on Feb 19, 1842 in Sherman, Chautauqua Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 116, p. 190, 203.

1880 Census of the United States. Iowa. Mitchell. Rock. Roll 356. P. 11 (540C). Enumeration Dist. 311.

Kipp, J A 38 NY Farmer  
Kipp, Adeliza 30 WS Keeping house  
Kipp, Mary Ellen 7 IA School  
Kipp, Orlando Wm 6 IA School  
Kipp, Wm 62 NY Boarding Father  
Kipp, Mary Jane 60 NY Boarding Mother

1900 Census of the United States. South Dakota. Davison. Badger. Roll 1548. P. 4B. Enumeration Dist. 108.

Kipp, James A 58 NY Feb 1842 Farmer  
Kipp, Ad Eliza 50 WS Apr 1850  
Kipp, Mary J 81 NY Jul 1818 wd mother

1905 Wisconsin State Census. Rock. Janesville Ward 3. Roll CSUSAWI1905\_26.

Kipp, James A 63 NY Lab  
Kipp, Addie 54 WS Housekeeper  
Kipp, Mary J 86 NY

1910 Census of the United States. Wisconsin. Rock. Janesville Ward 3. Roll T624\_1735. P. 15A. Enumeration Dist. 0115.

Kipp, James A 68 NY Elevator man Dry Goods  
Kipp, Adeliza 60 WS

James married **Addie E. Vandenburg** [1634] [MRIN: 536], daughter of **W G Vandenburg** [11293] and **Mary A** [Vandenburg] [11294], on May 14, 1870. Addie was born in 1850 in Wisconsin, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

4829 F i. **Mary Ella Kipp** [1635] was born on Jan 1, 1873 in Rock, Iowa, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

4830 M ii. **Orlando W Kipp** [1636] was born on May 3, 1874 in Rock, Iowa, USA.

**3450. Charles Benjamin Kipp** [1449] was born on Feb 4, 1849 in Sherman, Chautauqua Co., NY, USA, died on Oct 2, 1881 in Sioux Falls, Minnehaha Co., SD, USA, aged 32, and was buried in Mount Pleasant Cem., Sioux Falls, Minnehaha Co., SD, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 117, p. 190, 203.

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Mount Pleasant Cemetery, Sioux Falls, Minnehaha County, South Dakota. Memorial # 51303378.

Charles married **Mary E. M. Millen** [1642] [MRIN: 539]. Mary was born on Feb 9, 1852 in Horicon, Dodge Co., WI, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

4831 M i. **Arthur William Kipp** [1643] was born on Sep 4, 1880, died on Nov 5, 1880 in South Dakota, USA, and was buried in Mount Pleasant Cem., Sioux Falls, Minnehaha Co., SD, USA.

4832 F ii. **Mary A Kipp** [1644] was born on Sep 24, 1880.

**3451. Alice Scott** [1166].

Alice married **Henry Knickerbocker** [1167] [MRIN: 368].

**3452. Frank Browne** [1172].

**3453. Fred Browne** [1173].

**3454. Flora Browne** [1174].

**3455. Clarence Waid** [1176] was born on May 2, 1874.

General Notes: Lived Ohio.

**3456. Ida Elizabeth Kipp** [1456] was born on Feb 22, 1862 in Shortsville, NY, USA.

General Notes: They lived at Emory, Ohio. K.F.A., p. 190.

Ida married **Lemeul F. Waid** [1455] [MRIN: 472], son of **William Waid** [1175] and **Waid** [1454], on Aug 18, 1886. Lemeul was born in Emery, OH, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

4833 M i. **George L. Waid** [1463] was born on Jul 23, 1887 in Emery, OH, USA.

4834 F ii. **Ruth H. Waid** [1464] was born on Apr 14, 1889 in Emery, OH, USA.

4835 M iii. **Henry A. Waid** [1465] was born on Nov 23, 1892 in Emery, OH, USA.

4836 F iv. **Florence M. Waid** [1466] was born on Oct 23, 1895 in Emery, OH, USA.

4837 F v. **Nina E. Waid** [1467] was born on Jun 19, 1897 in Emery, OH, USA.

4838 M vi. **Roscoe Waid** [1468] was born on Feb 5, 1900 in Emery, OH, USA.

**3457. Georgiana Kipp** [1457] was born on Jul 29, 1864 in Shortsville, NY, USA.

General Notes: They lived at Minneaplois, Minn. K.F.A., p. 190.

Georgiana married **Charles E. Rennison** [1461] [MRIN: 473] in Sep 1898.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

The child from this marriage was:

4839 F i. **Clare Rennison** [1469] was born on Sep 27, 1899.

**3458. Nina Huldah Kipp** [1458] was born on Apr 4, 1872 in Shortsville, NY, USA.

General Notes: They lived at Geneva, N.Y. K.F.A., p. 190.

Nina married **Harry S. Taylor** [1462] [MRIN: 474] on Oct 24, 1900.

**3459. Roy H Kipp** [1459] was born on Aug 20, 1877 in Shortsville, NY, USA.

General Notes: He lived at Columbus, Ohio.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 118, p.190, 203.

Roy married **[Kip]** [1645] [MRIN: 540] on Nov 4, 1903.

**3460. Ralph James Kipp** [1460] was born on Sep 12, 1880 in Shortsville, NY, USA.

General Notes: Ralph was a woodworker and resided at Shortsville, N.Y.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 119, p. 190, 203.

Ralph married **Katherine Elizabeth Werner** [1646] [MRIN: 541], daughter of **Charles E. Werner** [1647], on Sep 9, 1903. Katherine was born on Apr 16, 1883.

Children from this marriage were:

4840 M i. **Edward Louis Kipp** [1648] was born on Sep 3, 1904.

4841 M ii. **Harold Eugene Kipp** [1649] was born on Aug 21, 1906.

4842 F iii. **Marion Geneveve Kipp** [1650] was born on Mar 2, 1910.

**3461. George Vandervelt Lott** [10683] was born on Aug 23, 1841 in New York, USA and died on Oct 26, 1913 in Ohio, USA, aged 72.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

Benjamin Franklin Chapter, The Ohio Society. Application for Membership. Feb. 1937. Cornelius Kipp. Approved. SAR member No. 55280.

George married **Harriet Haggard** [10684] [MRIN: 3677] on Jul 24, 1862. Harriet was born in 1840 and died on Jun 22, 1922, aged 82.

The child from this marriage was:

4843 M i. **Frank Sheridan Lott MD** [10685] was born on Oct 27, 1864 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA and died in 1945 in Ohio, USA, aged 81.

**3462. Laura Fletcher** [1186].

**3463. Maria (Myla) Fletcher** [1187] was born on Jul 30, 1841 and died on Jul 22, 1918, aged 76.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

The Indiana Society. Application for Membership. July 1953. Jesse Fletcher. Approved. Vol SAR member No. 76188.

Maria married **John Baptiste Ritzinger** [10984] [MRIN: 3807] on Dec 4, 1867. John was born on Aug 23, 1841 and died on Jul 8, 1877, aged 35.

The child from this marriage was:

4844 F i. **Julia Fletcher Ritzinger** [10985] was born on Jul 27, 1875 and died on Jun 26, 1915, aged 39.

**3464. David Livingston Kip** [1473] was born in 1845 and died before 1850.

General Notes: Died young.

**3465. Otis Allen Kip** [1474] was born on Jun 17, 1848 in Hannibal, Oswego Co., NY, USA, died on Sep 11, 1922 in Hannibal, Oswego Co., NY, USA, aged 74, and was buried in Hannibal Village Cem., Hannibal, Oswego Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: He lived near Hannibal, N.Y. almost all his life except four years which he spent in Illinois and Iowa. He enlisted at the age of 16 in the 161st Regiment of New York Volunteers.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 120, p. 191, 204.

New York, Civil War Muster Roll Abstracts, 1861-1900.

Otis A Kip, age 18, B cir 1846, Hannibal, New York. Enlistment 1864. Muster out June 29, 1865.

1880 US Census for the Town of Hannibal, Oswego Co., NY  
Family History Library Film: 1254913. Roll T9-0913. P. 148A.

Otis KIP 32 NY Farmer  
Lovina N. KIP 28 NY Keeping House  
Dolly KENT 56 NY Mother  
Walter POLLOCK 18 NY Farm Laborer  
Willie KENT 16 NY Brother  
Louese KENT 22 NY Sister School Teacher

Dolly Kent was the only wife of Dr. Amos Field Kent (1804-1871). They appear together (with both William and Louise) on the 1870 US Census.

1892 Census of New York State. Oswego. Hannibal. Election Dist. 1. P. 6/7.

Kipp, Otis A 46 US Farmer  
Kipp, Charlot 50 US

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Oswego. Hannibal. Roll 1143. P. 6B. Enumeration Dist. 112.

Kipp, Otis 52 NY June 1847 Farmer  
Kipp, Charlotte 57 NY Sept. 1842  
James, William 30 NY 1870 Boarder Farm Labor

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Oswego. Hannibal. Roll T624\_1062. P. 6B. Enumeration Dist. 118.

Kipp, Oates 63 NY Farmer Fruit Farm  
Kipp, Ella L 65 NY

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Oswego. Hannibal. Roll T625\_1254. P. 8A. Enumeration Dist. 152.

Kipp, Otis A 72 NY  
Kipp, Ella H 73 NY

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Hannibal Village Cemetery, Hannibal, Oswego County, New York. Memorial # 98044897.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Otis married **Lovina A. Chatfield** [1651] [MRIN: 543], daughter of **Asa Chatfield** [10243] and **Dolly C Warner** [10244]. Lovina was born on Apr 13, 1852 in New York, USA, died on Apr 21, 1891 in Hannibal, Oswego Co., NY, USA, aged 39, and was buried in Hannibal Village Cem., Hannibal, Oswego Co., NY, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

4845 M i. **Arthur Ralph Kipp** [13463].

Otis next married **Charlotte Worth Lester** [1652] [MRIN: 544] on Dec 31, 1891 in Hannibal, Oswego Co., NY, USA. Charlotte was born in Sep 1842 in New York, USA.

Otis next married **Ella Loveless** [1653] [MRIN: 545] on Jun 17, 1908 in Hannibal, Oswego Co., NY, USA.

**3466. Lillie Mary Kip** [1475] was born on May 27, 1856 in Hannibal, Oswego Co., NY, USA, died on Dec 5, 1905 in Garrison, IA, USA, aged 49, and was buried in Big Grove Cem., Benton Co., IA, USA.

General Notes: They had seven children. In 1902 she secured a divorce and lived in Garrison, Iowa until her death.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 191.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Big Grove Cemetery, Benton County, Iowa. Memorial # 91839538.

Lillie married **John Fremont Criswell** [1478] [MRIN: 477] in Mar 1882. John was born in 1856 in Scotland.

The child from this marriage was:

4846 F i. **Edith L Criswell** [13222] was born in 1884 in Benton, IA, USA.

**3467. John Livingston Kip** [1476] was born on Oct 2, 1858 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Lived at Battle Creek, and Grand Rapids, Michigan.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 121, p. 191, 204.

John married **Amy A. Tucker** [1654] [MRIN: 546] on Sep 11, 1881.

Children from this marriage were:

4847 M i. **Earle James Kip** [1656] was born on Jul 6, 1882 in Van Horne, IA, USA.

4848 F ii. **Ethel Esther Kip** [1657] was born on Sep 10, 1886 in Battle Creek, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.

4849 F iii. **Lucy Allen Kip** [1658] was born on Jun 12, 1889.

John next married **Edith L. Stowe** [1655] [MRIN: 547] about 1895.

**3468. Arthur Ralph Kip** [1477] was born on Nov 8, 1869 in Garrison, IA, USA, died on May 10, 1947 in Alameda, CA, USA, aged 77, and was buried in Cypress Lawn Memorial Park, Colma, San Mateo Co., CA, USA.

General Notes: Arthur in 1928 was First Assistant to the Principal of the Commerical High School in Brooklyn. He had an interest in tracing the descendants of Petrus Kip and provided Frederic Kip with much of the information on this branch of the family.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 122, p. 191, 204.

1885 Iowa State Census. Benton. Big Grove. Roll IA1885\_146. P. 48

Criswell, John F 29 Scot Farmer

Criswell, Lilly M 28 NY Keeping House

Criswell, Edith L 1 IA

Kip, James M 63 NY Retired Farmer

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kip, Arthur R 15 IA

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. Brooklyn Ward 31. Roll T624\_984. P. 14A. Enumeration Dist. 1406.

Kip, Arthur R 35 IA Teacher High School  
Kip, Carrie 34 CA  
Kip, Lucille 7 CA  
Holmstrom, Helma, S 21 Finland Servant Private Family

1915 New York State Census. Kings. New York. Election Dist. 18. Assembly Dist. 16. P. 37.

Kip, Arthur R 46 US Teacher High School  
Kip, Carrie B 46 US House work  
Kip, Lucille A 13 US School  
Kip, Anna A 2 US No. Occ.  
Hovi, Annie 26 Finland Domestic Servant

1930 Census of the United States. California. Alameda. Oakland. Roll 104. P. 25A. Enumeration Dist. 125.

Kip, A Ralph 60 IA Teacher Private School  
Kip, Carrie B 55 CA  
Kip, Lucille A 27 CA  
Kip, Anna A 17 NY

1940 Census of the United States. California. Alameda. Oakland. Roll T627\_446. P. 12B. Enumeration Dist. 61-31.

Kip, Arthur R 70 IA Teacher Private School  
Kip, Carrie 70 CA

California, Death Index, 1940-1997.

Arthur Ralph Kip. B Oct. 8, 1869, Iowa. D May 10, 1947, Alameda, California. SSN: 548-18-7800.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Cypress Lawn Memorial Park, Colma, San Mateo County, California. Plot: Garden/Section: I, Lot: 197. Memorial # 87728726.

Arthur married **Carrie Bell Abbott** [1659] [MRIN: 548], daughter of **William Abbott** [1660] and **Annabel Casselman** [1661], on Dec 19, 1895 in San Francisco, CA, USA. Carrie was born in 1869 in San Francisco, CA, USA, died on Oct 10, 1944, aged 75, and was buried in Cypress Lawn Memorial Park, Colma, San Mateo Co., CA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4850 F i. **Lucille Annabel Kip** [1662] was born on May 14, 1902 in San Francisco, CA, USA, died on Feb 6, 1975, aged 72, and was buried in Cypress Lawn Memorial Park, Colma, San Mateo Co., CA, USA.
- 4851 F ii. **Anna Abbott Kip** [1663] was born on Oct 4, 1912 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA, died on Dec 27, 1985 in Santa Clara, CA, USA, aged 73, and was buried in Cypress Lawn Memorial Park, Colma, San Mateo Co., CA, USA.

**3469. Harriet May Kip** [1482] was born on Jan 22, 1861 in New York, USA, died on Nov 11, 1930, aged 69, and was buried in Evergreen Cem., Canton, St. Lawrence Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 191.

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Saint Lawrence. Canton. Roll T624\_1074. P. 1B. Enumeration Dist. 114.

Kip, Harriet D 75 NY  
Kip, Harriet M 49 NY daughter  
Kip, Wm F 45 NY son Manager Dye Wroks  
Kip, Benjamin M 38 NY son Photographer Studio  
Kip, Beatrice W 35 NY Daughter-in-law

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kip, Welthia B 1 NY granddaughter

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Saint Lawrence. Canton. Roll T625\_1259. P. 9B. Enumeration Dist. 112.

Kipp, Benjamin M 48 NY Photographer Own Studio

Kipp, Beatrice E 45 NY

Kipp, Harriet M 58 NY Sister

Kipp, Welthia B 10 NY

Dishaw, Ella 66 NY Boarder Wd

Richards, Doris N 18 Can Servant Private Family

1925 New York State Census. St. Lawrence. Canton. Election Dist. 11. Assembly Dist. 2. P. 6.

Kip, Benjamin M 53 US Photographer

Kip, Beatrice E 50 US Housekeeper

Kip, Welthia B 16 US School

Kip, H May 64 US sister Retired

1930 Census of the United States. New York. Saint Lawrence. Canton. Roll 1641. P. 8B. Enumeration Dist. 3.

Kip, Benjamin M 58 NY Photographer Studio

Kip, Beatrice W 55 NY

Kip, Welthia B 21 NY

Kip, H May 69 NY

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Evergreen Cemetery, Canton, St. Lawrence County, New York. Memorial # 36948113. GPS N 44.59730 W -75.14650.

**3470. William Francis Kip** [1483] was born on Mar 13, 1865 in New York, USA, died on Mar 21, 1954, aged 89, and was buried in Evergreen Cem., Canton, St. Lawrence Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 123, p. 191.

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Saint Lawrence. Canton. Roll T624\_1074. P. 1B. Enumeration Dist. 114.

Kip, Harriet D 75 NY

Kip, Harriet M 49 NY daughter

Kip, Wm F 45 NY son Manager Dye Wroks

Kip, Benjamin M 38 NY son Photographer Studio

Kip, Beatrice W 35 NY Daughter-in-law

Kip, Welthia B 1 NY granddaughter

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Evergreen Cemetery, Canton, St. Lawrence County, New York. Memorial # 36948114. GPS N 44.59730 W -75.14650.

**3471. Albert Frederick Kip** [1484] was born on Oct 25, 1868 in New York, USA, died on May 5, 1949, aged 80, and was buried in Evergreen Cem., Canton, St. Lawrence Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: They resided at Colorado Springs, CO.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 124, p. 191. 205.

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Saint Lawrence. Canton. P. 14A. Roll T623\_1156. Enumeration Dist. 80.

Allen, Richard 64 NY July 1835 Carpenter

Allen, Maria N 62 NY May 1838

Kipp, Albert, F 32 NY Oct 1867 Watch repairer son-in-law

Kipp, Ida M 33 NY Oct 1866

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1920 Census of the United States. Nebraska. Cedar. Hartington. P. 10B. Roll T625\_983. Enumeration Dist. 44.

Kip, Albert F 51 NY Jewelry store  
Kip, Ida M 53 NY  
Schwin, Emma unk NS

1930 Census of the United States. Colorado. El Paso. Colorado Springs. P. 6A. Roll 241. Enumeration Dist. 12.

Kip, Albert F 61 NY none  
Kip, Ida M 63 NY  
Allen, Milton H 68 NY Brother-in-law Traveling Salesman golves

1940 Census of the United States. Colorado. El Paso. Colorado Springs. Roll T627\_461. P. 62A. Enumeration Dist. 21-13.

Kip, A F 71 NY  
Kip, Ida M 73 NY

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Evergreen Cemetery, Canton, St. Lawrence County, New York. Memorial # 36948115. GPS N 44.59730 W -75.14650.

Albert married **Ida May Allen** [1664] [MRIN: 550], daughter of **Richard Allen** [1665] and **Maria N. Tanner** [1666], on Jan 11, 1900. Ida was born on Oct 8, 1866 in New York, USA, died on Oct 6, 1957, aged 90, and was buried in Evergreen Cem., Canton, St. Lawrence Co., NY, USA.

**3472. Benjamin Miller Kip** [1485] was born on Aug 27, 1871 in Canton, St. Lawrence Co., NY, USA, died on Oct 1, 1957, aged 86, and was buried in Evergreen Cem., Canton, St. Lawrence Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: He was a photographer in Canton, New York. He attended Canton schools and graduated from New York Art School. From 1898 until 1948, when he retired, he was a photographer in Canton.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 125, p. 191, 205.

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Saint Lawrence. Canton. P. 1B. Roll T624\_1074. Enumeraiton Dist. 114.

Kip, Harriet D 75 NY  
Kip, Harriet M 49 NY  
Kip, Wm F 45 NY Manager Dye Works  
Kip, Benjamine M 38 NY Photographer Studio  
Kip, Beatrice W 35 NY daughter-in-law  
Kip, Welthia B 1 NY granddaughter

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Saint Lawrence. Canton. Roll T625\_1259. P. 9B. Enumeration Dist. 112.

Kipp, Benjamin M 48 NY Photographer Own Studio  
Kipp, Beatrice E 45 NY  
Kipp, Harriet M 58 NY Sister  
Kipp, Welthia B 10 NY  
Dishaw, Ella 66 NY Boarder Wd  
Richards, Doris N 18 Can Servant Private Family

1925 New York State Census. St. Lawrence. Canton. Election Dist. 11. Assembly Dist. 2. P. 6.

Kip, Benjamin M 53 US Photographer  
Kip, Beatrice E 50 US Housekeeper  
Kip, Welthia B 16 US School  
Kip, H May 64 US sister Retired

1930 Census of the United States. New York. Saint Lawrence. Canton. Roll 1641. P. 8B. Enumeration Dist. 3.

Kip, Benjamin M 58 US Photographer Studio  
Kip, Beatrice W 55 US

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kip, Welthia B 21 US  
Kip, H May 69 US sister

1940 Census of the United States. New York. St Lawrence. Canton. Roll T627\_2769. P. 8A. Enumeration Dist. 45-4.

Kip, Benjamin 66 NY Wd? Photographer  
Kip, Beatrice 64 NY

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Evergreen Cemetery, Canton, St. Lawrence County, New York. Memorial # 36948117. GPS N 44.59730 W -75.14650.

Benjamin married **Beatrice Ellen Willson** [1667] [MRIN: 552], daughter of **Waldo Wallace Willson** [1668] and **Welthia Perkins** [1669], on May 2, 1906. Beatrice was born on Jun 19, 1874 in New York, USA, died on Jan 19, 1955, aged 80, and was buried in Evergreen Cem., Canton, St. Lawrence Co., NY, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

4852 F i. **Welthia Beatrice Kip** [1670] was born on Mar 25, 1909, died on Sep 9, 1960, aged 51, and was buried in Evergreen Cem., Canton, St. Lawrence Co., NY, USA.

**3473. Fanklin K Hall** [10299].

**3474. Ada E Hall** [10300].

**3475. Clarence A Hall** [10301].

**3476. John P Hall** [10302].

**3477. Minnie H Steves** [10317] was born in 1859 in New York, USA.

**3478. M Belle Steves** [10318] was born in 1862 in New York, USA.

**3479. Franc E Steves** [10319] was born in 1864 in Pennsylvania.

**3480. Hasson W Steves** [10320] was born in 1867 in Ohio.

**3481. Louis H Steves** [10321] was born in 1870 in Pennsylvania.

**3482. Allen J Dean** [10303] was born on Jan 11, 1854 in New York, USA, died on Feb 17, 1920, aged 66, and was buried in Sherman Cem., Sherman, Chautauqua Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Chautauqua. Sherman. Roll 816. P. 6 (62B). Enumeration Dist. 71.

Dean, Allen J 26 NY Harness Maker

Dean, Fran R 25 NY Keeping House

1910 Census of the United States. Missouri. Jackson. Kansas Ward 1. Roll T624\_785. P. 11A. Enumeration Dist. 26.

Dean, Allen J 56 NY Manager Baltimore Hotel

Dean, Frances R 55 NY

Dean Corienne O 16 NY

1920 Census of the United States. Missouri. Jackson. Kansas City Ward 12. Roll T625\_924. P. 1A. Enumeration Dist. 191.

Dean, Allen J 65 NY Proprietor Hotel

Dean, Franc R 65 NY

Douglas, Corrinne 25 NY Daughter

Douglas, Laura 3 MO Grandchild

Baker, Myra 15 NY Grand niece

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Smith, Alice      43   MO   Servant Private Home

1930 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Erie. Corry. Roll 2035. P. 8B. Enumeration Dist. 8.

Dean, Allen      75   NY   Wd  
Dean, Corinne D   36   NY   Daughter   Singing Radio  
Dean, Frances D   13   MO   Gr Daughter  
Dean, Allen D      8   MO   Gr Son  
Voight, Eva      65   NY   Servant Private Family

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Sherman Cemetery, Sherman, Chautauqua County, New York. Memorial # 45843443.

Allen married **Mary Francis Relf** [11859] [MRIN: 4094], daughter of **George Relf** [13230] and **Lucinda Skellie** [13231]. Mary was born on Jun 25, 1854 in New York, USA, died on Feb 14, 1931, aged 76, and was buried in Sherman Cem., Sherman, Chautauqua Co., NY, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

4853   F      i. **Orinda Corinne Dean** [11860] was born on Jan 9, 1894 in New York, USA, died on Nov 9, 1973 in Jefferson Co., KY, USA, aged 79, and was buried in Sherman Cem., Sherman, Chautauqua Co., NY, USA.

**3483. Otto K Dean** [10304] was born in 1856 in New York, USA.

**3484. James Delevan Dean** [10305] was born on Feb 14, 1860 in New York, USA, died on Jan 15, 1911 in Kansas City, Jackson Co., MO, USA, aged 50, and was buried in Mount Washington Cem., Independence, Jackson Co., MO, USA.

General Notes: President of the Baltimore Hotel Company, operating the Baltimore, of Kansas City, and the Connor, of Joplin, Missouri," as well as the Midland Hotel here, born in New York in 1860 and becoming a hotelier in the 1870s, moving to Kansas and Saint Joseph in the late 1800s.

Sources:

1910 Census of the United States. Missouri. Jackson. Kansas Ward 4. Roll T624\_788. P. 10A. Enumeration Dist. 162.

Dean, J Delevan   48   US   Pres Hotel Co.  
Dean, Annia      40   US  
Osborn, R George 81   US   Father  
Osborn, Sadie    68   US   Mother  
Beatty, E Sarah   32   NY   Servant Maid family  
Burns, Thomas   42   Ire   Servant Chauffer  
Thach, Lizzie    21   Hungarian Servant Maid family

Find A Grave. [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Mount Washington Cemetery, Independence, Jackson County, Missouri. Memorial # 14527671. Plot: Rose Hill 13-2461. GPS N 39.09580 W -94.47580.

James married **Anna L Buss** [11857] [MRIN: 4093]. Anna was born on Sep 27, 1861 in New York, USA and died on Jun 5, 1940 in Kansas City, Jackson Co., MO, USA, aged 78.

The child from this marriage was:

4854   M      i. **Frank Dean** [11858] was born in 1882.

**3485. Mary K Green** [10307] was born in 1869 in New York, died on Dec 5, 1889, aged 20, and was buried in Sherman Cem., Sherman, Chautauqua Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Chautaugua. Sherman. P. 67C (15). Roll 816. Enumeration Dist. 71.

Steves, David M   61   NY   Retired Clergyman  
Steves, Frances M 52   NY   Keeping house  
Steves, Minni H   21   NY  
Steves, M Belle   18   NY   Attending school

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Steves, Franc E (f) 16 PA Attending school  
Steves, Hasson W 13 OH Attending school  
Steves, Louis H (f) 10 PA Attending school  
Green, Mary K 11 NY Attending school  
Kipp, Esther 77 NY mother-in-law  
Lord, Edmund 20 NY farm laborer

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Sherman Cemetery, Sherman, Chautauqua County, New York. Memorial # 46567653.

**3486. Syrinus Emmons** [14429] was born on Nov 25, 1796 in Tazewell, Russell Co., VA, USA, died on Aug 28, 1869 in Macoupin Co., IL, USA, aged 72, and was buried in Girard Twp. Cem., Girard, Macoupin Co., IL, USA.

General Notes: Syrenus.

Sources:

Indiana Complied Marriages.

Syrinus Emmons and Sarah McCutcheon. Clark Co. May 1, 1815.

1840 Census of the United States. Indiana. Clark. Roll 75. P. 267.

1850 Census of the United States. Indiana. Martin. Perry. Roll M432\_160. P. 52A.

Find A Grave. [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Girard Township Cemetery, Girard, Macoupin County, Illinois. FAG # 74178350.

K.A. (administered by pyratqwn). Ancestry.com DNA match. 8.1 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Syrinus married **Rebecca Sarah McCutcheon** [14430] [MRIN: 4980] on May 1, 1815 in Clark Co., IN, USA. Rebecca was born in 1788, died on Nov 20, 1841, aged 53, and was buried in Mount Eden Cem., Floyd Co., IN, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

4855 F i. **Lydia Ruth Emmons** [14431] was born in 1828 in Floyd Co., IN, USA and died on Apr 10, 1900 in Truman, Sullivan Co., IN, USA, aged 72.

**3487. Edmond Edward Huls** [14383] was born on Oct 8, 1810 in New York, USA and died on Jan 1, 1892 in Linwood, Hamilton Co., OH, USA, aged 81.

General Notes: Sources:

Carol Darlene Huls. Midland, Texas. Ancestry.com DNA match. 11.6 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Edmond married **Lydia Ann Loter** [14384] [MRIN: 4963] on Feb 2, 1832 in Dearborn Co., IN, USA. Lydia was born in 1812 in Worcester, Otsego Co., NY, USA and died before 1873.

The child from this marriage was:

4856 M i. **William D Huls** [14385] was born on Oct 10, 1843 in Indiana, USA and died 9 dec 1924 in Oklahoma, USA.

**3488. George Washington Brannan** [10416] was born on May 29, 1817 in Harmony Twp, Clark Co., OH, USA, died on Oct 26, 1891 in Pecatonica, Winnebago Co., IL, USA, aged 74, and was buried in Howard Union Cem., Davis, Winnebago Co., IL, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

[home.comcast.net/~jbaker1516/jmb-p/index.htm](http://home.comcast.net/~jbaker1516/jmb-p/index.htm) - John Baker's Genealogy

US General Land Office Records 1796-1907

George W Brannan. Issue Date: July 1, 1845. 40 acres. Meridian 4th PM - 1815 Illinois. Winnebago Co., Illinois. Twp

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

27-N; Range 10-E; Section 8. Acc. # IL4530\_426. Land Office Dixon. Doc. # 16385.

1850 Census of the United States. Illinois. Winnebago. Lysander. Roll M432\_134. P. 307B.

Brannan, George W	33	OH	Farmer
Brannan, Perlina	27	OH	
Brannan, Ziphra J	8	IL	
Brannan, Phebe	6	IL	
Brannan, Joseph A	5	IL	
Brannan, Mary E	4	IL	
Brannan, Andrew	1	IL	

1860 Census of the United States. Illinois. Winnebago. Lysander. Roll 653\_240. P. 94.

Brannan, George W	41	OH	Farmer
Brannan, Pelina	37	OH	
Brannan, Jane	18	IL	
Brannan, Phebe	17	IL	
Brannan, Joseph	16	IL	
Brannan, Elizabeth	12	IL	
Brannan, Andrew	10	IL	
Brannan, Alfred	9	IL	
Brannan, Tarant	8	IL	
Brannan, Elen	6	IL	
Brannan, George	4	IL	
Brannan, Ida	2	IL	

1870 Census of the United States. Illinois. Winnebago. Pecatonica. Roll M593\_294. P. 4 (304B).

Brannan, Geo W	53	OH	Farming
Brannan, Paulina	49	OH	Housekeeping
Brannan, Alfred	19	IL	Farming
Brannan, Ellen	15	IL	
Brannan, George	13	IL	
Brannan, Ida	11	IL	
Brannan, Alma	7	IL	

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Howard Union Cenetry, Davis (Stephenson Co), Winnebago Co., Illinois. Memorial # 19657827. GPS N 42.38940 W -89.36920.

George married **Susan Paulina Gates** [10417] [MRIN: 3561], daughter of **Simon Gates** [10418] and **Zipora Spencer** [10419], on Oct 11, 1840 in Pharisburg, Union Co., OH, USA. Susan was born on Apr 18, 1823 in Clairborne, Union Co., OH, USA, died on Jul 13, 1898 in Pecatonica, Winnebago Co., IL, USA, aged 75, and was buried in Howard Union Cem., Davis, Winnebago Co., IL, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4857 F i. **Ziphra Jane Brannan** [11374] was born in 1842 in Illinois, USA and died in 1892, aged 50.
- 4858 F ii. **Phebe Brannan** [11338] was born on Jan 6, 1843 in Pecatonica, Winnebago Co., IL, USA and died on Nov 4, 1920 in Sanborn, O'Brien Co., IA, USA, aged 77.
- 4859 M iii. **Joseph A Brannan** [11375] was born in 1845 in Illinois, USA and died in 1863, aged 18.
- 4860 F iv. **Mary Elizabeth Brannan** [11376] was born in 1846 in Illinois, USA and died in 1914, aged 68.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 4861 M v. **Andrew James Brannan** [10420] was born on Mar 25, 1847 in Lysander, Winnebago Co., IL, USA, died on Oct 5, 1921 in Colorado Springs, El Paso Co., CO, USA, aged 74, and was buried in Evergreen Cem., Colorado Springs, El Paso Co., CO, USA.
- 4862 M vi. **Alfred Brannan** [11339] was born in 1851 in Illinois, USA and died in 1927, aged 76.
- 4863 M vii. **Lavant Brannan** [11378] was born in 1852 in Illinois, USA and died in 1905, aged 53.
- 4864 F viii. **Sarah Ellen Brannan** [11340] was born in 1854 in Illinois, USA, died in 1925 in Pecatonica, Winnebago Co., IL, USA, aged 71, and was buried in Twelve Mile Grove Cem., Pecatonica, Winnebago Co., IL, USA.
- 4865 M ix. **George Washington Brannan** [11341] was born on Jan 7, 1856 in Pecatonica, Winnebago Co., IL, USA, died on Aug 29, 1922 in Cherokee, Cherokee Co., IA, USA, aged 66, and was buried in Howard Union Cem., Davis, Winnebago Co., IL, USA.
- 4866 F x. **Ida J Brannan** [11377] was born in 1858 in Illinois, USA and died in 1913, aged 55.
- 4867 F xi. **Alma Brannan** [11379] was born in 1863 in Illinois, USA and died in 1915, aged 52.

**3489. Joseph Brannan** [11380] was born in 1827 in Ohio, USA.

**3490. Richard H Brannan** [11381] was born in 1829 in Ohio, USA.

**3491. William H Brannan** [11382] was born in 1831 in Ohio, USA.

**3492. Maria Kipp** [1206] was born on Nov 4, 1807, was christened on Nov 28, 1807, and died on Sep 22, 1877, aged 69.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 178.

Bergen County, New Jersey Marriages, 1749-1850. FHL mf #1317500.

New Jersey Marriages, 1684-1895. Provo, UT. On-line database.

Bergen County New Jersey Marriage Records Compiled by Mrs. Frances A Westervelt. New York. 1929.

The Demarest Family. Compiled by the Demarest Family Association. 1964

Maria married **Ralph I Voorhis** [1209] [MRIN: 384] on Dec 29, 1827 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA. Ralph was born on Apr 12, 1806, died on Apr 24, 1899, aged 93, and was buried in North Schraalenburgh, NJ.

Children from this marriage were:

4868 F i. **Margaret Voorhis** [1211] was born on Nov 4, 1828.

4869 M ii. **Nicholas Voorhis** [1212] was born on Mar 17, 1833.

**3493. Hanna Kipp** [1207] was born on Jul 12, 1810 and died on Feb 11, 1849, aged 38.

General Notes: Marriage date also given as May 15, 1834

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 178.

Bergen County, New Jersey Marriages, 1749-1850. FHL mf #1317500.

New Jersey Marriages, 1684-1895. Provo, UT. On-line database.

The Demarest Family. Compiled by the Demarest Family Association. 1964

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Hanna married **John H. Zabriske** [1210] [MRIN: 385] on May 2, 1834 in Bergen Co., NJ. John was born on Mar 20, 1813 and died on Mar 21, 1890, aged 77.

Children from this marriage were:

4870 M i. **Isaac Zabriske** [1221] was born on Jul 20, 1835.

4871 M ii. **John H. Zabriske** [1222] was born on Jan 26, 1849.

**3494. Isaac Kipp** [1208] was born in Jul 1820, was christened on Jul 19, 1820, and died on Dec 9, 1834 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, aged 14.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 178.

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol. 12, No. 3, Jul. 1937. P. 61. Bergen County New Jersey Gravestones. New Schraalenburgh Church Yard, Dumont.

The Demarest Family. Compiled by the Demarest Family Association. 1964

**3495. Polly Kipp** [1229] was born on May 5, 1807 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA, died on Mar 2, 1833, aged 25, and was buried in Bergenfield, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: Maria.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 178.

The De Graw Family in America 1638-1978, compiled by Colista Evelyn Brown Stuewer.

Polly married **Matthew S Bogert** [1232] [MRIN: 392], son of **Seba Bogert** [9869] and **Sarah Blackledge** [9870], on Jan 31, 1824 in Tappan, NY. Matthew was born on Apr 9, 1799 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, was christened on Apr 25, 1799 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, died on Oct 23, 1874, aged 75, and was buried in Bergenfield, Bergen Co., NJ.

Children from this marriage were:

4872 F i. **Seba M. Bogert** [1234].

4873 F ii. **Eliza Bogert** [1235].

4874 F iii. **Sally (Sarah) Bogert** [1236] was born on Apr 4, 1829.

4875 F iv. **Catherine Bogert** [1237] was born on Jun 26, 1831.

**3496. William DeGraw Kipp** [1230] was born on Aug 19, 1812 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and died on Jul 19, 1871 in Closter, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 58.

General Notes: He resided for many years at Old Tappan, NJ. He was a born politician and for many years was the Democratic leader in Harrington Township, NJ. His will was dated April 29, 1871 and probated Aug. 24, 1871.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 93, p. 178, 191.

Bergen County, New Jersey Marriages, 1749-1850. FHL mf #1317500.

New Jersey Marriages, 1684-1895. Provo, UT. On-line database.

Bergen County New Jersey Marriage Records Compiled by Mrs. Frances A Westervelt. New York. 1929.

Genealogical History of Hudson and Bergen Counties, New Jersey. Edited by Cornelius Burnham Harvey. The New

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Jersey Genealogical Publishing Co., NY. 1900

The De Graw Family in America 1638-1978, compiled by Colista Evelyn Brown Stuewer.  
This source says they married Nov. 24, 1831.

William married **Elizabeth Banta** [1486] [MRIN: 480], daughter of **John I. Banta** [1487] and **Wyntje Westervelt** [10368], on Sep 15, 1831 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, USA. Elizabeth was born on Nov 24, 1813 and died on Jul 30, 1849, aged 35.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4876 M i. **David W Kipp** [1489] was born on Sep 27, 1833 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and died on Feb 18, 1901, aged 67.
- 4877 M ii. **John B Kipp** [1490] was born on Mar 5, 1836 in Closter, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died in 1891, aged 55.
- 4878 M iii. **Isaac Kipp** [1491] was born on Mar 20, 1839 and died on Oct 29, 1892 in Closter, NJ, USA, aged 53.
- 4879 F iv. **Lavinia Kipp** [1492] was born on Jul 13, 1842.
- 4880 M v. **James Kipp** [1493] was born on Oct 15, 1844 in Tappan, NJ, USA.
- 4881 M vi. **William De Graew Kipp** [1494] was born on Feb 25, 1848 in Tappan, NJ, USA.
- 4882 F vii. **Elizabeth Kipp** [1495] was born on Feb 25, 1848 and died on Jul 30, 1849, aged 1.

William next married **Catherine** [Kipp] [1488] [MRIN: 482] about 1850.

**3497. Fanny DeGraw Kipp** [1231] was born on Mar 17, 1819 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA, died on Nov 27, 1907 in Bergenfield, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 88, and was buried in South Schraalenburgh Church Cem., Bergenfield, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Fannie made her will August 16, 1892; probated December 16, 1907.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 178.

Bergen County, New Jersey Marriages, 1749-1850. FHL mf #1317500.

New Jersey Marriages, 1684-1895. Provo, UT. On-line database.

The De Graw Family in America 1638-1978, compiled by Colista Evelyn Brown Stuewer.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). South Schraalenburgh Church Cem., Bergenfield, Bergen Co., New Jersey, USA. Memorial # 40880656. GPS N 40.92928 W -74.00308.

Fanny married **Cornelius Lydecker Blauvelt** [1233] [MRIN: 393], son of **Rev Cornelius J Blauvelt** [9871] and **Elizabeth Lydecker** [9872], on Sep 2, 1837 in Dumont, Bergen Co., NJ. Cornelius was born on Mar 2, 1819 in Tappan, NY, was christened on Mar 19, 1819 in Tappan, NY, died on May 6, 1876, aged 57, and was buried in South Schraalenburgh Church Cem., Bergenfield, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4883 F i. **Elizabeth Blauvelt** [1238] was born on Apr 18, 1839 in New York, NY, USA, was christened on Feb 11, 1844 in Bergenfield, Bergen Co., NJ, and died on Jun 18, 1929 in Rockland Co., NY, USA, aged 90.
- 4884 F ii. **Ellen Kip Blauvelt** [1239] was born on May 5, 1848 in Bergenfield, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Jul 23, 1848 in Bergenfield, Bergen Co., NJ.
- 4885 F iii. **Maria Mamie Blauvelt** [1240] was born in 1861, died in 1933, aged 72, and was buried in South Schraalenburgh Church Cem., Bergenfield, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**3498. Ellen Kipp** [1246] was born on Aug 25, 1809 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 178.

Ellen married **Henry Banta** [1248] [MRIN: 400].

Ellen next married **Henry Hopper** [1249] [MRIN: 401].

Ellen next married **John Myers** [1247] [MRIN: 399] on Nov 3, 1825.

**3499. John Van Wagener** [908].

**3500. Peggy Van Wagener** [909].

**3501. Isaac Van Wagener** [910].

**3502. Maria Van Wagener** [911].

**3503. Tiney Zabriske** [913].

**3504. Mariah Zabriske** [914] was born on Jan 13, 1814.

**3505. Getty Zabriske** [915] was born on Feb 20, 1818.

**3506. Anny Zabriske** [916] was born in Aug 1820.

**3507. John Zabriske** [917] was born on May 21, 1823.

John married **Margaret Voorhis** [919] [MRIN: 284] on Oct 26, 1844.

Children from this marriage were:

4886 F i. **Sarah Voorhis** [920].

4887 M ii. **Jacob Voorhis** [921].

**3508. Isaac Zabriske** [918] was born on May 14, 1826.

Isaac married **Margaret Banta** [922] [MRIN: 285] on Nov 15, 1849.

Children from this marriage were:

4888 F i. **Ann Lavinia Zabriske** [923] was born on Oct 12, 1850.

4889 M ii. **John Zabriske** [924] was born on May 3, 1852.

4890 M iii. **Casper Zabriske** [925] was born on Apr 3, 1858.

**3509. Michael Vreeland** [927] was born on Apr 27, 1812.

Michael married **Lavenia Brinkerhoff** [930] [MRIN: 287] on Sep 24, 1840.

Children from this marriage were:

4891 F i. **Mary Vreeland** [934].

4892 M ii. **Richard Vreeland** [933] was born in Aug 1848.

**3510. Margaret Vreeland** [928] was born on Jul 7, 1819.

Margaret married **Henry D. Westervelt** [931] [MRIN: 288] on Oct 25, 1837.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

The child from this marriage was:

4893 F i. **Margaret Westervelt** [935].

**3511. Isaac Vreeland** [929] was born on Dec 15, 1825.

Isaac married **Gertrude Edsell** [932] [MRIN: 289] on Jul 11, 1850.

The child from this marriage was:

4894 M i. **John Vreeland** [936] was born on Aug 11, 1851.

**3512. Isaac Kipp** [1251] was born on Nov 26, 1827 and died on Dec 13, 1827.

**3513. Maria Kipp** [1252] was born on Mar 21, 1830.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 179.

Bergen County New Jersey Marriage Records Compiled by Mrs. Frances A Westervelt. New York. 1929.

Maria married **Henry Blauvelt** [1256] [MRIN: 403] on Sep 11, 1851 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

4895 M i. **James Blauvelt** [1257].

**3514. Caroline Kipp** [1253] was born on Oct 26, 1833 and died on Feb 19, 1914 in Dumont, NJ, USA, aged 80.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 179.

**3515. Isaac Kipp** [1254] was born on Oct 11, 1837 and died on Nov 25, 1839, aged 2.

**3516. Leah Ann Kipp** [1255] was born on Nov 10, 1842 and died on Feb 11, 1917 in Tenafly, NJ, USA, aged 74.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 179.

**3517. Gertrude Berry** [429] was born on Apr 1, 1808.

Gertrude married **Enoch Hopper** [442] [MRIN: 144] on Dec 14, 1827.

Children from this marriage were:

4896 F i. **Catherine Hopper** [443] was born on Nov 23, 1831 and died on Dec 16, 1856, aged 25.

4897 M ii. **Henry Hopper** [444] was born on Aug 26, 1835 and died on May 17, 1871, aged 35.

**3518. Henry S. Berry** [430] was born on Apr 3, 1810.

Henry married **Catherine Goethes** [449] [MRIN: 147] on Apr 28, 1838.

Children from this marriage were:

4898 F i. **Letitia Berry** [454].

4899 F ii. **Letitia Berry** [450] was born on Nov 12, 1838.

4900 F iii. **Jane Berry** [451] was born on Mar 1, 1842.

4901 M iv. **Samuel Berry** [452] was born on Jul 6, 1844.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

4902 M v. **James Berry** [453] was born on Aug 11, 1850.

**3519. Anne E. Berry** [431] was born on Mar 22, 1812 in New Jersey, USA.

Anne married **Stephen Berry** [457] [MRIN: 149] on Dec 31, 1834. Stephen was born in 1805 in New Jersey, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

4903 M i. **John Berry** [458] was born on Oct 27, 1840 in New York, USA.

4904 M ii. **Samuel Berry** [459] was born on Oct 27, 1844 in New Jersey, USA.

**3520. Catherine Berry** [432] was born on Mar 27, 1814 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died in 1875 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 61, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., New Jersey. Memorial # 7342013.

**3521. Wilhelmus Berry** [433] was born on May 2, 1816.

**3522. Abraham A. Berry** [434] was born on Apr 9, 1818.

**3523. Adrian Berry** [435] was born on Mar 30, 1820.

**3524. Abraham J. Berry** [436] was born on Apr 9, 1822.

**3525. Maria Berry** [437] was born on Apr 10, 1824.

**3526. Walling Berry** [438] was born on May 11, 1826 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died on Jan 17, 1889 in New Barbadoes, Bergen Co., NJ, aged 62, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

1880 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. New Bardadoes. Roll 771. P. 14 (415D).

Berry, Jane 51 NJ sister Keeping house

Berry, Walling 53 NJ brother Upholsterer

Berry, Samuel H 49 NJ brother Carroage maker

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., New Jersey. Memorial # 7342017.

New Jersey Deaths & Burials Index 1798-1971.

Walling Berry, New Barbadoes, Bergen Co., New Jersey. Upholsterer. D Jan. 17, 1889. Single. FHL # 589316.

**3527. Jane Berry** [439] was born on Aug 19, 1828 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died in 1900 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 72, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., New Jersey. Memorial # 7342018.

**3528. Samuel S. Berry** [440] was born on Jun 26, 1831 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died in 1899 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 68, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., New Jersey.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Memorial # 7342037.

**3529. Agness Berry** [441] was born on Mar 16, 1832 in New Jersey, USA, died in 1858 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 26, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., New Jersey.  
Memorial # 7342041.

**3530. Thomas Berry** [421].

**3531. Jured Berry** [422].

**3532. John Henry Berry** [423].

**3533. Augustus Berry** [424].

**3534. Alfred Berry** [425].

**3535. Christina Berry** [426].

**3536. Selina Berry** [427].

**3537. Gitty Ackerman** [634].

**3538. Jane Ackerman** [635].

**3539. Eliza Ackerman** [636].

**3540. Abraham Ackerman** [637].

**3541. John Ackerman** [638].

**3542. Agness Ackerman** [639].

**3543. Ann Ackerman** [640].

**3544. Catherine Ackerman** [642].

**3545. John Ackerman** [643].

**3546. Gitty Ackerman** [644].

**3547. George Ackerman** [645].

**3548. Ann Van Beuren** [647] was born on Aug 28, 1820.

Ann married **Robert Allen** [656] [MRIN: 204] on Oct 28, 1841.

Children from this marriage were:

4905 M i. **Stephen De Cato Allen** [657] was born on Aug 10, 1842.

4906 F ii. **Mary Louisa Allen** [658] was born on Mar 5, 1844.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 4907 M iii. **Henry Beekman Allen** [659] was born on Nov 18, 1847.
- 4908 F iv. **Emma Jane Allen** [660] was born on Jul 12, 1850.
- 4909 F v. **Addilade Allen** [661] was born on Nov 12, 1852.
- 4910 M vi. **George Washington Allen** [662] was born on Oct 1, 1859.

**3549. John Van Beuren** [648] was born on Aug 22, 1822.

John married **Jane Hollowell** [663] [MRIN: 205] on May 1, 1848.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4911 M i. **Beekman Van Beuren** [664] was born on Dec 6, 1850.
- 4912 M ii. **Frank Van Beuren** [665] was born on Feb 17, 1852.
- 4913 M iii. **Ellmore Van Beuren** [666] was born on Apr 17, 1855.
- 4914 M iv. **Russell Van Beuren** [667] was born on Jun 10, 1861.
- 4915 F v. **Ida Van Beuren** [668] was born on Jun 5, 1864.
- 4916 F vi. **Arletta Van Beuren** [669] was born on Oct 7, 1866.

**3550. Gertrude Van Beuren** [649] was born in Jul 1824.

Gertrude married **Samuel Robios** [670] [MRIN: 206] in 1846.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4917 F i. **Mary Elizabeth Robios** [671] was born on Sep 20, 1846.
- 4918 M ii. **John Henry Robios** [672] was born on Oct 13, 1848.
- 4919 M iii. **George Thomas Robios** [673] was born on May 20, 1850.
- 4920 M iv. **William Stephens Robios** [674] was born on Sep 26, 1855.
- 4921 M v. **C. Edwards Robios** [675] was born on Apr 1, 1861.

**3551. Mary Jane Van Beuren** [650] was born on Dec 30, 1828.

Mary married **Richard Aldridge** [676] [MRIN: 207].

Children from this marriage were:

- 4922 F i. **Emily Aldridge** [677] was born on Mar 14, 1856.
- 4923 M ii. **Frank Aldridge** [678] was born on Nov 27, 1858.
- 4924 M iii. **Winfield Aldridge** [679] was born on Jun 29, 1861.

**3552. Silvester Van Beuren** [651] was born on Mar 12, 1831.

Silvester married **Emily Aldrich** [680] [MRIN: 208] on Dec 16, 1855.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4925 M i. **Thomas Van Beuren** [681] was born on Aug 29, 1856.
- 4926 M ii. **Henry Van Beuren** [682] was born on Aug 7, 1858.
- 4927 M iii. **Theodore Van Beuren** [683] was born on Oct 24, 1860.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

4928 M iv. **George Van Beuren** [684] was born on Feb 25, 1863.

**3553. Jacob Van Beuren** [652] was born on Jul 8, 1833.

Jacob married **Martha La Forge** [685] [MRIN: 209] on Feb 25, 1858.

Children from this marriage were:

4929 F i. **Mary Elizabeth Van Beuren** [686] was born on May 10, 1859.

4930 F ii. **Bertha Van Beuren** [687] was born on Oct 17, 1861.

4931 F iii. **Margaret Van Beuren** [688] was born on Jul 17, 1866.

**3554. John J Ackerman** [11105] was born on Mar 30, 1820 in New Jersey, USA, died on Jul 2, 1899 in Illinois, USA, aged 79, and was buried in Salters Grove Cem., Biggsville, Henderson Co., IL, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Salters Grove Cem., Biggsville, Henderson Co., Illinois.

Memorial # 13548453. GPS N 40.81970 W -90.80690.

John married **Emaline Kibby** [11116] [MRIN: 3862] on Sep 17, 1837 in New York, NY, USA. Emaline was born in 1821 in Waterbury, CT, USA, died in 1862 in Illinois, USA, aged 41, and was buried in Salters Grove Cem., Biggsville, Henderson Co., IL, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

4932 M i. **Jacob Henry Ackerman** [11117] was born on Sep 3, 1838 in New Jersey, USA, died on Nov 27, 1878 in Illinois, USA, aged 40, and was buried in Salters Grove Cem., Biggsville, Henderson Co., IL, USA.

4933 F ii. **Mary Hester Ackerman** [11120] was born on Feb 2, 1840 in New Jersey, USA and died on Nov 4, 1909 in Cement, OK, USA, aged 69.

4934 F iii. **Henrietta Ackerman** [11121] was born on Sep 5, 1841 in New Jersey, USA.

4935 M iv. **Stephen Gilbert Ackerman** [11122] was born on Jun 2, 1843 in New Jersey, USA.

4936 F v. **Emma Gertrude Ackerman** [11118] was born on Jun 27, 1845 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died on Jun 8, 1921 in Clarinda, Page Co., IA, USA, aged 75, and was buried in Guss Cem., Guss, Taylor Co., IA, USA.

4937 F vi. **Elizabeth S Ackerman** [11123] was born in 1847.

4938 M vii. **John A Ackerman** [11119] was born on Mar 14, 1849 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, died on Sep 15, 1905 in Topeka, Shawnee Co., KS, USA, aged 56, and was buried in Leavenworth National Cem., Leavenworth, Leavenworth Co., KS, USA.

4939 M viii. **George S Ackerman** [11125] was born in 1852 in Kirkwood, IL, USA.

4940 F ix. **Frances S Ackerman** [11124] was born in Oct 1853 in Illinois, USA.

4941 F x. **Georgiana Belle Ackerman** [11126] was born on Oct 30, 1854.

4942 M xi. **Thomas Ackerman** [11127] was born in 1856 in Illinois, USA.

4943 F xii. **Eva Ackerman** [11128] was born in 1858.

4944 F xiii. **Almina Ackerman** [11129] was born on May 25, 1861.

**3555. Thomas B Ackerman** [11106] was born in 1821.

**3556. Mary Ackerman** [11107] was born in 1823.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**3557. Peter Jacob Ackerman** [11108] was born in 1825 and died in 1841, aged 16.

**3558. Sophia R Ackerman** [11109] was born in 1826.

**3559. Gertrude Ann Ackerman** [11110] was born in 1828 in New Jersey, USA and died in 1926, aged 98.

**3560. Joseph Van Winkle Ackerman** [11111] was born in 1830.

**3561. Jane Elizabeth Ackerman** [11112] was born on Feb 13, 1834, died on Apr 25, 1873 in Warren Co., IL, USA, aged 39, and was buried in Center Grove Cem., Kirkwood, Warren Co., IL, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Center Grove Cem., Kirkwood, Warren Co., Illinois. Memorial # 86741947. GPS N 40.87690 W -90.75970.

Jane married **Robert J Nichols** [11192] [MRIN: 3888]. Robert was born in 1827, died in 1909, aged 82, and was buried in Center Grove Cem., Kirkwood, Warren Co., IL, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

4945 M i. **John F Nichols** [11193] was born in 1873 and died in 1873.

**3562. Cornelia Ackerman** [11113] was born on Jun 8, 1836, died on Nov 17, 1917, aged 81, and was buried in Center Grove Cem., Kirkwood, Warren Co., IL, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Center Grove Cem., Kirkwood, Warren Co., Illinois. Plot: Section L. Memorial # 14925658. GPS N 40.87690 W -90.75970.

Cornelia married **Abraham C Van Riper** [11194] [MRIN: 3889]. Abraham was born on Mar 25, 1830, died on Jul 15, 1902, aged 72, and was buried in Center Grove Cem., Kirkwood, Warren Co., IL, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

4946 M i. **Cornelius Van Riper** [11195] was born in 1863, died in 1943, aged 80, and was buried in Center Grove Cem., Kirkwood, Warren Co., IL, USA.

**3563. Jacob Cubberly Ackerman** [11114] was born on May 12, 1839 in New Jersey, USA, died on Mar 29, 1916, aged 76, and was buried in Center Grove Cem., Kirkwood, Warren Co., IL, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Center Grove Cem., Kirkwood, Warren Co., Illinois. Plot: Section G. Memorial # 14925631. GPS N 40.87690 W -90.75970.

ACKERMAN, Jacob C., farmer, prominent citizen and Civil War veteran, of Biggsville, Ill., is of an old New Jersey family. He was born in Hudson County, that State, May 12, 1839, a son of Jacob and Gertrude (Cubberly) Ackerman. His parents came to Warren County, Ill., in 1857, he having preceded them two years earlier. They owned an eighty-acre farm in Biggsville Township, but bought another having improvements, and some years later removed to Kirkwood, Ill., where Mr. Ackerman died in 1879, and his wife June 2, 1808. He was born March 12, 1798. They had children named: John, Thomas, Mary, Sophia, Gertrude, Joseph, Jane, Cornelia and Jacob C. All except Gertrude, Cornelia and Jacob C. are dead. Gertrude, widow of Daniel Waldron, lives in St. Louis, Mo. Cornelia, widow of A. C. Van Riper, lives in Chicago, Ill.

At the age of sixteen years Jacob C. Ackerman began active life for himself as a farm hand in Warren County, Ill. Later he worked two years on farms in Henderson County, and after that worked a rented farm eight years, then bought 113 acres of land in Biggsville Township. This farm was broken and had some improvements, and a month after he took possession he sold sixty acres and bought eighty acres adjoining the remainder of his original farm, onto which he moved and where he lived till 1893, when he removed to Kirkwood. His son, Frederick B. Ackerman, manages the farm. Like his father before him, he does general farming and raises horses, cattle and hogs.

The following data concerning the children of Jacob C. Ackerman has been made available to us: Henry V. lives in

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Henderson County; Frank is a citizen of Albuquerque, N.M.: Mary married Edward A. Johnson, of Warren County, Ill.; Frederick B., of Biggsville Township, is one of the rising farmers of Henderson County.

Mr. Ackerman is a Presbyterian and has been an elder of his church since 1905. In his political affiliations he is a Democrat. He is a Mason and a member of George Crook Post, Grand Army of the Republic, of Kirkwood. He enlisted in March, 1864, in the Eleventh Illinois Cavalry and served in Tennessee and Mississippi till he was honorably discharged, in September, 1865.

~~~~~

Source: Historical Encyclopedia of Illinois and History of Henderson County, Vol. II, 1911 ~ Biographical sketch of Jacob C. Ackerman

Historical Encyclopedia of Illinois, edited by Newton Bateman, LL. D. and Paul Selby, A. M.

History of Henderson County, Vol. II, Illustrated, edited by James W. Gordon

Jacob married **Eliza Jane Salter** [11197] [MRIN: 3891]. Eliza was born in 1841 and died in 1930, aged 89.

Children from this marriage were:

4947 M i. **Henry V Ackerman** [11198].

4948 M ii. **Frank Ackerman** [11199].

4949 F iii. **Mary Ackerman** [11200].

4950 M iv. **Frederick B Ackerman** [11201].

**3564. Georgianna Ackerman** [11115] was born in 1844 and died in 1846, aged 2.

**3565. Cornelia Brinkerhoff** [694] was born on Dec 2, 1805.

Cornelia married **John Westervelt** [704] [MRIN: 213] on Feb 13, 1823.

Children from this marriage were:

4951 F i. **Rachel Westervelt** [705] was born on Oct 13, 1824.

4952 M ii. **Jacob Westervelt** [706] was born on Jul 15, 1828.

**3566. James S Brinkerhoff** [695] was born on Nov 12, 1807.

James married **Margaret G Hardenburgh** [714] [MRIN: 216] on Jan 10, 1838.

Children from this marriage were:

4953 M i. **John J Brinkerhoff** [715] was born on Aug 14, 1841.

4954 M ii. **Charles H Brinkerhoff** [716] was born on Jun 1, 1844.

4955 M iii. **Alexander Brinkerhoff** [717] was born on Nov 28, 1846 and died on Oct 24, 1873, aged 26.

4956 M iv. **Ransford Brinkerhoff** [718] was born on Sep 4, 1852.

**3567. Jane A V Brinkerhoff** [696] was born on Nov 3, 1809.

**3568. Ann Brinkerhoff** [697] was born on Mar 27, 1811.

**3569. Rachel Brinkerhoff** [698] was born on Jun 24, 1814.

**3570. Martha Brinkerhoff** [699] was born on Apr 4, 1816 in New Jersey, USA.

**3571. Nicholas Brinkerhoff** [700] was born on Dec 15, 1818.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**3572. Margaret Brinkerhoff** [701] was born on Nov 6, 1820.

**3573. Lavenia Brinkerhoff** [702] was born on Apr 27, 1823 in New Jersey, USA.

**3574. Garret Brinkerhoff** [703] was born on Aug 29, 1824 in New Jersey, USA.

Garret married **Eliza Marselus** [762] [MRIN: 232] on Dec 1, 1850.

**3575. Henry J Kipp** [1260] was born on Mar 17, 1832, died on Jan 11, 1899, aged 66, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 94, p. 179.

Bergen County New Jersey Marriage Records Compiled by Mrs. Frances A Westervelt. New York. 1929. Married by Corn. J Blauvelt, Min.

1850 US Census. Hackensack, Bergen, NJ. Fam. 254.

|                    |    |         |        |            |
|--------------------|----|---------|--------|------------|
| Kipp, Jacob H      | 40 | NJ      | Farmer | Value 8000 |
| Kipp, Sophia       | 36 | NJ      |        |            |
| Kipp, Henry        | 18 | NJ      |        |            |
| Kipp, James        | 10 | NJ      |        |            |
| Kipp, Cornelia Ann | 8  | NJ      |        |            |
| Kipp, Catharine    | 5  | NJ      |        |            |
| Kipp, Catharine    | 69 | NJ      |        |            |
| Kipp, Cornelia     | 45 | NJ      |        |            |
| Gardiner, Maria M  | 17 | Ireland |        |            |
| ThompsonFrank      | 17 | NJ      |        |            |

1870 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. Hackensack. Roll M593\_852. P. 2 (261B).

|                |    |    |               |
|----------------|----|----|---------------|
| Kipp, Henry    | 37 | NJ | Farmer        |
| Kipp, Jane Ann | 37 | NJ | Keeping House |
| Kipp, Spohia   | 10 | NJ |               |
| Kipp, Helena   | 5  | NJ | at home       |

1880 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. Ridgefield. Roll 771. P. 1 (516A). Enumeration Dist. 013.

|                |    |     |               |
|----------------|----|-----|---------------|
| Kipp, Henry J  | 48 | NJ  | Farmer        |
| Kipp, Jane Ann | 48 | NJ  | Keeping House |
| Kipp, Spohia   | 20 | NJ  | at home       |
| Kipp, Helena   | 15 | NJ  | at home       |
| Kipp, Harry    | 3  | NJ  |               |
| James, Morgan  | 19 | Eng | Laborer       |
| Tiebout, Sarah | 18 | NJ  | Servant       |
| Meyers, Maggie | 14 | NJ  | Servant       |

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen County, New Jersey. Memorial # 7344148.

Henry married **Jane Ann Demarest** [1501] [MRIN: 484], daughter of **Nicholas S. Demarest** [1502] and **Catherine Paulison** [1503], on Nov 19, 1856 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA. Jane was born on Feb 11, 1832 in Rochelle Park, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died on Mar 17, 1914 in East Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 82, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

Children from this marriage were:

4957 F i. **Sophia Kipp** [1504] was born on Nov 1, 1859 in New Jersey, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

4958 F ii. **Helena Zabriske Kipp** [1505] was born on Apr 9, 1865 in Teaneck, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died on Aug 16, 1951, aged 86.

4959 M iii. **Harry Demarest Kipp** [1506] was born on Jun 8, 1877 in East Hackensack, NJ, USA.

**3576. Ann Kipp** [1261] was born on Feb 13, 1834 and died on Oct 12, 1840, aged 6.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 179.

**3577. James Kipp** [1262] was born on Oct 27, 1838 and died on Jan 26, 1858, aged 19.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 179.

1850 US Census. Hackensack, Bergen, NJ. Fam. 254.

|                  |    |         |        |            |
|------------------|----|---------|--------|------------|
| Jacob H Kipp     | 40 | NJ      | Farmer | Value 8000 |
| Sophia           | 36 | NJ      |        |            |
| Henry            | 18 | NJ      |        |            |
| James            | 10 | NJ      |        |            |
| Cornelia Ann     | 8  | NJ      |        |            |
| Catharine        | 5  | NJ      |        |            |
| Catharine        | 69 | NJ      |        |            |
| Cornelia         | 45 | NJ      |        |            |
| Maria M Gardiner | 17 | Ireland |        |            |
| Frank Thompson   | 17 | NJ      |        |            |

**3578. Cornelia Ann Kipp** [1263] was born on Aug 20, 1841 and died on Nov 22, 1861, aged 20.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 179.

1850 US Census. Hackensack, Bergen, NJ. Fam. 254.

|                  |    |         |        |            |
|------------------|----|---------|--------|------------|
| Jacob H Kipp     | 40 | NJ      | Farmer | Value 8000 |
| Sophia           | 36 | NJ      |        |            |
| Henry            | 18 | NJ      |        |            |
| James            | 10 | NJ      |        |            |
| Cornelia Ann     | 8  | NJ      |        |            |
| Catharine        | 5  | NJ      |        |            |
| Catharine        | 69 | NJ      |        |            |
| Cornelia         | 45 | NJ      |        |            |
| Maria M Gardiner | 17 | Ireland |        |            |
| Frank Thompson   | 17 | NJ      |        |            |

**3579. Catherine Kipp** [1264] was born on Mar 16, 1845 and died on Aug 18, 1867, aged 22.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 179.

1850 US Census. Hackensack, Bergen, NJ. Fam. 254.

|              |    |    |        |            |
|--------------|----|----|--------|------------|
| Jacob H Kipp | 40 | NJ | Farmer | Value 8000 |
| Sophia       | 36 | NJ |        |            |
| Henry        | 18 | NJ |        |            |
| James        | 10 | NJ |        |            |
| Cornelia Ann | 8  | NJ |        |            |
| Catharine    | 5  | NJ |        |            |
| Catharine    | 69 | NJ |        |            |

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Cornelia 45 NJ  
Maria M Gardiner 17 Ireland  
Frank Thompson 17 NJ

**3580. Charles Edwin Carnagan** [942] was born on Oct 23, 1844 and died on Jul 28, 1849, aged 4.

**3581. Catherine Jane Carnagan** [943] was born on Apr 19, 1849.

**3582. Martha L. Carnagan** [944] was born on Dec 10, 1850.

**3583. Henry Kipp Carnagan** [945] was born on Apr 26, 1856.

**3584. Catherine Jane Kipp** [1268] was born on Oct 30, 1831 in Pollifly, NJ, USA, died on Sep 1, 1900, aged 68, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 179.

The New Jersey Archives web site: [www.njarchives.org](http://www.njarchives.org)  
Index to Marriage Records, 1848-1867; Ref: Bk. B : Pg. 236 & 239.  
Registration Hackensack & Lodi, Bergen Co., NJ.

Bergen County New Jersey Marriage Records Compiled by Mrs. Frances A Westervelt. New York. 1929.

Perhaps died 1903?

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen County, New Jersey. Memorial # 7359213.

Catherine married **Casper J. Westervelt** [1270] [MRIN: 408], son of **Jacob B. Westervelt** [1272], on Oct 30, 1851 in Pollifly, Bergen Co., NJ, USA. Casper was born on Sep 20, 1830 in New Jersey, died on Jun 3, 1908, aged 77, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

The child from this marriage was:

4960 M i. **Jacob Westervelt** [1271] was born on Jun 15, 1853 and died on Jun 11, 1855, aged 1.

**3585. Nicholas G Kipp** [1269] was born on Nov 11, 1833 in Pollifly, NJ, USA, died on Jun 11, 1855 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 21, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 95, p. 179, 192.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen County, New Jersey. Memorial # 7356936.

Nicholas married **Jane Paulison** [1517] [MRIN: 490] on Oct 25, 1854. Jane died on Feb 16, 1849 and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

The child from this marriage was:

4961 M i. **Nicholas G Kipp** [1519] was born on Aug 28, 1855, died on Mar 22, 1880, aged 24, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

**3586. Pieter Hendrick Kip** [1274] was born on Nov 5, 1791 in Passaic, NJ, USA, was christened on Dec 11, 1791 in Passaic, NJ, USA, and died on Nov 14, 1845 in Rutherford, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 54.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 96, p. 180.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

NYGBS Manuscript: File 1 (K6281); Ancestors of Petrus Kip, compiled by Thomas G. Thompson, 2001. Documents Relating to the Descendants of Hendrick Hendrickson Kip (1600-1680)

Pieter married **Clarisse Marselis** [1520] [MRIN: 492], daughter of **John Marselis** [1521], on Aug 8, 1811. Clarisse was born on Jan 4, 1791 and died on Aug 14, 1839 in Rutherford, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 48.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4962 M i. **Henry Peter Kip** [1522] was born on Apr 11, 1813 in Passaic, NJ, USA and died on Jun 14, 1881 in Rutherford, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 68.
- 4963 M ii. **Edo Kip** [1523] was born on Jul 30, 1815 in New Jersey, USA, died in 1899 in Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, aged 84, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.
- 4964 M iii. **John P Kip** [1524] was born on Jan 2, 1818 and died on Feb 17, 1866, aged 48.
- 4965 M iv. **Peter P. Kip** [1525] was born on Oct 20, 1822 in New Jersey, USA and died on Feb 21, 1873 in Passaic, NJ, USA, aged 50.
- 4966 F v. **Catherine Kip** [1526] was born on Aug 31, 1830 and died in Apr 1864, aged 33.

**3587. Hilletje Kip** [1275] was born on Mar 19, 1793 and was christened on Apr 14, 1793.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 180.

Hilletje married **Edo P. Marcellisse** [1276] [MRIN: 411] on May 23, 1811.

The child from this marriage was:

- 4967 M i. **Peter Marcellisse** [1277] was born on Feb 27, 1812 and was christened on Mar 29, 1812.

**3588. Willemyntje (Jemima) Outwater** [968] was born on Dec 16, 1804 in Passaic, NJ, USA, was christened on Feb 17, 1805 in Passaic, NJ, USA, and died on Feb 13, 1862, aged 57.

Willemyntje married **Albert (Adam) Terhune** [10645] [MRIN: 3661] on Aug 31, 1828 in Passaic, NJ, USA. Albert was born on Oct 14, 1794 in Acquak, NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4968 M i. **Albert Terhune** [973] was born on Sep 27, 1829 in Paterson, NJ, USA.
- 4969 M ii. **Johannes Outwater Terhune** [975] was born on Oct 10, 1831 in Paterson, NJ, USA.
- 4970 F iii. **Ann Maria Terhune** [10646] was born on Sep 11, 1835 in Paterson, NJ, USA.

**3589. Harriet Outwater** [969] was born on Jun 22, 1809 in New Jersey, USA, was christened on Jul 23, 1809, and died on Sep 25, 1809 in New Jersey, USA.

**3590. John R Outwater** [970] was born on Aug 21, 1811 in Monachie, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, was christened on Sep 22, 1811, and died on Apr 28, 1885, aged 73.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Sept. 1922. John Outwater. Approved. Vol 189 SAR member No. 37776.

John married **Sophia Paulison** [977] [MRIN: 304], daughter of **Peter Paulison** [978], on Feb 18, 1832. Sophia was born on Nov 2, 1810 in Acquackanonk, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died in 1865, aged 55.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 4971 M i. **Peter Outwater** [979] was born in Apr 1834 in New Jersey, USA.
- 4972 M ii. **Richard Outwater** [980] was born on May 15, 1840 in Passaic, NJ, USA and died on Feb 15, 1917 in Passaic, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 76.
- 4973 M iii. **John Henry Outwater** [981] was born on Aug 2, 1844 in Passaic, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.
- 4974 F iv. **Jane Maria Outwater** [982] was born on Oct 15, 1847 in Garfield, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died on Jan 1, 1937 in Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, aged 89.

**3591. Peter R Outwater** [971] was born on Jul 12, 1814 in Monachie, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, was christened on Aug 21, 1814, and died on Dec 4, 1871, aged 57.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Empire State Society. Application for Membership. Mar. 1928. Cornelius Kipp. Approved. SAR member No. 46587.

World Connect.

Peter married **Eliza Alyea** [10632] [MRIN: 3655] on Sep 14, 1842 in Paterson, NJ, USA. Eliza was born on Aug 30, 1821 in New Jersey, USA and died on Aug 25, 1906, aged 84.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4975 M i. **Albert Alyea Outwater** [10642] was born on Jun 29, 1845 in Harrison Twp, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died on Feb 26, 1909, aged 63.
- 4976 F ii. **Catharine Outwater** [10643] was born in Nov 1847 in Harrison Twp, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.
- 4977 M iii. **Richard A Outwater** [10633] was born on Oct 3, 1860 in Hawthorne, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

**3592. Harriet Eliza Outwater** [972] was born on Mar 25, 1817 in Monachie, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, was christened on Apr 27, 1817, and died on Apr 1, 1894, aged 77.

Harriet married **Jacob Van Horn** [976] [MRIN: 303] on Nov 10, 1836 in New Jersey, USA. Jacob was born on Jun 8, 1814 and died on Nov 8, 1904, aged 90.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4978 M i. **John Henry Van Horn** [10657] was born on Oct 7, 1837.
- 4979 F ii. **Catherine Van Horn** [10658] was born on Aug 16, 1839.
- 4980 M iii. **Richard O Van Horn** [10659] was born on May 30, 1841.
- 4981 F iv. **Mary Adelaide Van Horn** [10660] was born on Oct 31, 1853.
- 4982 F v. **Harriet Eliza Van Horn** [10661] was born on Sep 21, 1856.

**3593. Henry Outwater** [974] was born on Dec 31, 1819 in Monachie, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

Henry married **Maria Van Winkle** [10644] [MRIN: 3660]. Maria was born on Dec 21, 1822.

**3594. Cornelius Van Winkle** [958] was born on Sep 9, 1806.

Cornelius married **Leah Van Dien** [960] [MRIN: 298] on May 31, 1826.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4983 M i. **John Henry Van Winkle** [961] was born on Feb 11, 1827.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 4984 M ii. **Simon Peter Van Winkle** [962] was born on Jul 6, 1831.  
4985 F iii. **Anna Elizabeth Van Winkle** [963] was born on Dec 25, 1839.  
4986 M iv. **John Henry Van Winkle** [964] was born on Sep 29, 1840 and died on Apr 6, 1851, aged 10.

**3595. Peter Van Winkle** [959] was born on Jun 23, 1810 and died on Apr 29, 1828, aged 17.

**3596. Catherine Elizabeth Kipp** [1296].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 181.

The New Jersey Archives web site: [www.njarchives.org](http://www.njarchives.org)  
Index to Marriage Records, 1848-1867; Ref: Bk. B : Pg. 351.  
Registration New Barbados, Bergen Co., NJ.

Catherine married **John D. Christie** [1300] [MRIN: 418] on Dec 25, 1864 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

- 4987 F i. **Bertha Christie** [1307] was born in Jun 1868.

**3597. Mary Ann Kipp** [1294] was born on Jun 1, 1837.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 181.

Bergen County New Jersey Marriage Records Compiled by Mrs. Frances A Westervelt. New York. 1929.

Mary married **Abraham Van Buskirk** [1298] [MRIN: 416] on Sep 22, 1855 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4988 F i. **Rosepelt Van Buskirk** [1302] was born on Aug 11, 1856.  
4989 M ii. **Peter Van Buskirk** [1303] was born on Oct 5, 1858.  
4990 M iii. **Jacob Van Buskirk** [1304] was born on Dec 9, 1860.

**3598. Caroline Kipp** [1295] was born on Jun 24, 1842.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 181.

The New Jersey Archives web site: [www.njarchives.org](http://www.njarchives.org)  
Index to Marriage Records, 1848-1867; Ref: Bk. B : Pg. 364.  
Registration New Barbados, Bergen Co., NJ.

Caroline married **Henry J. Westervelt** [1299] [MRIN: 417] on Oct 21, 1865 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 4991 F i. **Mary Esther Westervelt** [1305] was born on Apr 1, 1866.  
4992 M ii. **John Westervelt** [1306] was born on Apr 24, 1868.

**3599. Lydia (Lidia) Kipp** [1297] was born on Jan 24, 1849.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 181.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Bergen County New Jersey Marriage Records Compiled by Mrs. Frances A Westervelt. New York. 1929.

Lydia married **Albert A. Voorhis** [1301] [MRIN: 419] on Dec 2, 1868 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

**3600. Mary Kipp** [1279] was born on Oct 12, 1830, died on Jan 26, 1856 in Pollifly, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 25, and was buried in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 180.

The New Jersey Archives web site: [www.njarchives.org](http://www.njarchives.org)  
Index to Marriage Records, 1848-1867; Ref: Bk. B : Pg. 239.

Registration Lodi, Bergen Co., NJ.

Bergen County New Jersey Marriage Records Compiled by Mrs. Frances A Westervelt. New York. 1929.

New York Evening Post, Jan. 29, 1856. (Jan. 28 death date)

Mary married **John H Powers** [1282] [MRIN: 413] on Jul 16, 1851 in Pollifly, Bergen Co., NJ, USA. John was born in 1826, died on Oct 13, 1866, aged 40, and was buried in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

4993 F i. **Helena M. Powers** [1284] died on Mar 2, 1853.

4994 M ii. **George M. Powers** [1285] died on Dec 21, 1854.

4995 F iii. **Mary Hester Powers** [1286] was born on Dec 16, 1855.

**3601. Ellen Kipp** [1280] was born on Aug 6, 1832, died on Jun 19, 1847 in New York, NY, USA, aged 14, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

New York Evening Post, June 24, 1849 (1847?)

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen County, New Jersey. Memorial # 7356967.

**3602. Hester Ann (Jane) Kipp** [1281] was born on Oct 27, 1835 and died in 1899, aged 64.

General Notes: Her will was probated Jan. 25, 1899.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 180.

Bergen County New Jersey Marriage Records Compiled by Mrs. Frances A Westervelt. New York. 1929. Married by Corn. J Blauvelt. Min.

Hester married **Robert J. Williams** [1283] [MRIN: 414] on Dec 22, 1857 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA. Robert was born in 1829 and died in 1898, aged 69.

Children from this marriage were:

4996 F i. **Lilian Williams** [1287] was born in 1858.

4997 M ii. **Elmore Williams** [1288] was born on May 12, 1861.

4998 M iii. **Abraham Williams** [1289] was born in 1867.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 4999 F iv. **Helena Williams** [1290] was born on Jun 5, 1869.  
5000 M v. **Eddie Williams** [1291] was born on Mar 2, 1870.  
5001 F vi. **Eva Louise Williams** [1292] was born in 1872 and was christened on Mar 1, 1872.

**3603. Imogene Kipp** [1311] was born on Sep 22, 1842 in Pollifly, NJ, USA and died on Apr 24, 1916, aged 73.

General Notes: Imagen.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 182.

The New Jersey Archives web site: [www.njarchives.org](http://www.njarchives.org)  
Index to Marriage Records, 1848-1867; Ref: Bk. B : Pg. 333.  
Registration Lodi, Bergen Co., NJ.

Bergen County New Jersey Marriage Records Compiled by Mrs. Frances A Westervelt. New York. 1929. Dec. 29th.

Imogene married **Abraham Linford Schoonmaker** [1317] [MRIN: 422] on Dec 28, 1863 in Lodi, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.  
Abraham was born on Sep 19, 1835 in Centreville, NJ, USA and died on Feb 12, 1914, aged 78.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5002 M i. **Henry Howard Schoonmaker** [1333] was born on Oct 12, 1864.  
5003 M ii. **Linford Schoonmaker** [1334] was born on Nov 12, 1867 and died on Feb 15, 1868.  
5004 F iii. **Maggie K. Schoonmaker** [1335] was born on Nov 12, 1868.  
5005 F iv. **Maria Schoonmaker** [1336] was born on May 22, 1871 and died on Jul 2, 1872, aged 1.  
5006 F v. **Amanda Schoonmaker** [1337] was born on Aug 8, 1875.  
5007 F vi. **Imogene Schoonmaker** [1338] was born on Jun 26, 1882 and died on Aug 22, 1882.

**3604. Harriet G. Kipp** [1312] was born on Jan 8, 1845.

General Notes: Harriet I.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 183.

The New Jersey Archives web site: [www.njarchives.org](http://www.njarchives.org)  
Index to Marriage Records, 1848-1867; Ref: Bk. B : Pg. 375.  
Registration Lodi, Bergen Co., NJ.

Bergen County New Jersey Marriage Records Compiled by Mrs. Frances A Westervelt. New York. 1929. Oct 26th.

Harriet married **Jacob I. Brinkerhoff** [1318] [MRIN: 423] on Oct 24, 1866 in Pollifly, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5008 F i. **Amanda Brinkerhoff** [1321].  
5009 F ii. **Maria Brinkerhoff** [1322].  
5010 M iii. **Willie Brinkerhoff** [1323].  
5011 F iv. **Hattie Brinkerhoff** [1324].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

5012 M v. **Walter Brinkerhoff** [1325].

5013 F vi. **Lavinia Brinkerhoff** [1320] was born on Sep 14, 1867.

**3605. Mary Frances Kipp** [1313] was born on Apr 9, 1847.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 183.

Bergen County New Jersey Marriage Records Compiled by Mrs. Frances A Westervelt. New York. 1929. Nov. 12, 1874.

Mary married **Robert Sneden** [1319] [MRIN: 424] on Sep 23, 1874 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

5014 F i. **Hazel Sneden** [1327].

5015 F ii. **Annie Sneden** [1326] was born on Jan 4, 1878.

**3606. Henry S Kipp** [1314] was born on Aug 29, 1849 in Corona, NJ, USA and died on Oct 15, 1926, aged 77.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 97, p. 183, 193.

Henry married **Anna Van Riper** [1532] [MRIN: 496], daughter of **John B. Van Riper** [1533], on Feb 11, 1874. Anna was born on Nov 9, 1853.

Children from this marriage were:

5016 M i. **Frank Kipp** [1536] was born on Jan 2, 1875 in Hasbrouck Hgts, NJ, USA.

5017 F ii. **Grace Kip** [1537] was born on Jul 25, 1876.

5018 M iii. **Henry Kip** [1538] was born on Jan 26, 1880.

Henry next married **Mary Bogart** [1534] [MRIN: 498], daughter of **James W. Dutlice** [1535], in 1904. Mary was born in 1866.

The child from this marriage was:

5019 F i. **Gladys Kip** [1544] was born on Apr 12, 1908.

**3607. Maggy Kipp** [1315] was born on Jan 7, 1852 and died on Mar 7, 1861, aged 9.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 183.

**3608. Benjamin Kip** [1316] was born on Apr 5, 1854 and died on May 13, 1882, aged 28.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 98, p. 183, 193.

Benjamin married **Frances M. Evens** [1545] [MRIN: 502] on Dec 15, 1880.

**3609. Charles Kip** [1310] was born on Jun 28, 1857.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 99, p. 183.

Charles married **Matilda Peters** [1546] [MRIN: 503] on May 10, 1882.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**3610. Olive Soper** [996].

**3611. Mary Soper** [997].

**3612. John Soper** [998].

**3613. Abraham Kip Ackerman** [743] was born in Jun 1836 in New Jersey.

General Notes: Sources:

1900 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. Lodi. P. 12B. Roll T623\_955. Enumeration Dist. 20.

Ackerman, Abram A 63 NJ June 1836 Farmer

Ackerman, Sarah 57 NJ Aug. 1842

Ackerman, Abram K 30 NJ Aug. 1869 Farm Laborer

Knowles, Hester E 20 NJ July 1879 Saleswoman Cousin

Kefskey, Adam 28 Poland (Rus) May 1872 Farm laborer Boarder

Abraham married **Sarah W. Kingsland** [744] [MRIN: 226] on Feb 22, 1864. Sarah was born in Aug 1842 in New Jersey, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

5020 F i. **Helena Ackerman** [745] was born on Oct 7, 1866.

5021 M ii. **Abram K Ackerman** [10195] was born in Aug 1869 in New Jersey, USA.

**3614. Jane Ackerman** [747] was born on Sep 7, 1841 in New Jersey.

Jane married **Hartman Van Riper** [748] [MRIN: 228].

The child from this marriage was:

5022 M i. **Lawrence Van Riper** [749].

**3615. Sophia Garrabrant** [751] was born on Mar 4, 1839.

Sophia married **Charles Hoff** [756] [MRIN: 231] on Feb 4, 1857.

Children from this marriage were:

5023 F i. **Perruet Hoff** [757].

5024 F ii. **Jennie Hoff** [758].

5025 F iii. **Elizabeth Hoff** [759].

5026 F iv. **Agnes Hoff** [760].

5027 M v. **William Hoff** [761].

**3616. Sarah Garrabrant** [752] was born on Jan 21, 1842.

Sarah married **Benjamin Baldwin** [755] [MRIN: 230] on May 10, 1865.

**3617. Abraham Garrabrant** [753] was born on Aug 4, 1844.

**3618. Emma Garrabrant** [754] was born on Nov 25, 1857.

**3619. Fytje Kip** [1350] was born on Jul 15, 1802 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA and was christened on Aug 8, 1802 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**3620. Isaac Kip** [1351] was born on Apr 1, 1805 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA and was christened on May 5, 1805 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA.

**3621. John A Bogert** [9824] was born in 1800 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1850 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. New Barbadoes. Roll M432\_442. P. 172B. Family #946.

Bogert, John A        50    NJ    Farmer

Bogert, Catharine    47    NJ

Bogert, Albert James 18    NJ    Laborer

1860 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. New Barbadoes. Roll M653\_683. P. 70 (458).

Bogert, John A        59    Bergen Co. NJ    Farmer

Bogert, Catharine    56    Bergen Co. NJ    Mistress

Bogert, Albert J     28    Bergen Co. NJ    Farmer

Bogert, Catharine A 22    Bergen Co. NJ    Mistress

Bogert, Elizabeth    8/12   Bergen Co. NJ

Doyle, Richard A    14    New York City    Laborer

John married **Catharine** [Bogert] [9825] [MRIN: 3376] about 1830 in New Jersey. Catharine was born in 1803 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

5028 M     i. **Albert James Bogert** [9826] was born on Jan 20, 1832 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died on Nov 8, 1899 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 67, and was buried in Valleau Cem., Ridgewood, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

**3622. Samuel A Bogert** [8193] was born on Nov 1, 1805 in North Schraalenburgh, NJ, was christened on Dec 18, 1805 in North Schraalenburgh, NJ, died on Jul 24, 1867 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 61, and was buried in Spring Valley Cem., Paramus, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol.39, No. 3, Sep. 1964. P. 112. The Van Dalsen - Van Dalsem Family: Five generations, by George Olin Zabriskie.

Sources:

1850 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. New Barbados. Roll M432\_442. P. 172B. Family #949.

Bogert, Samuel A     44    NJ    Farmer

Bogert, Catharine    32    NJ

Bogert, John Jacob   6/12   NJ

Smith, Mary Jane    12    NY

1860 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. New Bardadoes. Roll M653\_683. P. 70 (458).

Bogert, Samuel A     54    Bergen Co. NJ    Farmer

Bogert, Catharine    41    Bergen Co. NJ    Mistress

Bogert, John J        10    Bergen Co. NJ

Van Dolsam, John    74    Bergen Co. NJ    Gentleman

Van Dolsam, Jane    71    Bergen Co. NJ    Mistress

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Spring Valley Cemetery, Paramus, Bergen Co., New Jersey. Memorial # 7258516.

Samuel married **Catherine Van Dolson** [8194] [MRIN: 2841], daughter of **John Van Dolson** [11332] and **Jane** [Van Dolsam] [11333], on Sep 23, 1840 in North Schraalenburgh, NJ. Catherine was born on Mar 27, 1818 in Ridgewood, NJ, USA and was christened on Apr 12, 1818 in Ridgewood, NJ, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

The child from this marriage was:

5029 M i. **John Jacob Bogert** [9827] was born in 1850 in New Jersey.

**3623. Albert A Bogert** [9823] was born in 1811 in New Jersey.

General Notes: Sources:

1850 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. New Barbados. Roll M432\_442. P. 172B.

Bogert, Albert A 39 NJ Mason

Bogert, Mary 29 NJ

Bogert, Albert 17 NJ Shoemaker

Bogert, Euphemia 15 NJ

Bogert, Jane 10 NJ

Albert married **Mary** [Bogert] [9828] [MRIN: 3377] about 1832. Mary was born in 1821 in New Jersey.

Children from this marriage were:

5030 M i. **Albert Bogert** [9829] was born in 1833 in New Jersey.

5031 F ii. **Euphemia Bogert** [9830] was born in 1835 in New Jersey.

5032 F iii. **Jane Bogert** [9831] was born in 1840 in New Jersey.

**3624. John A Kip** [12391] was born on Feb 9, 1811 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, was christened on Mar 8, 1811 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died on Feb 28, 1862 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 51, and was buried in Spring Valley Cem., Paramus, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Spring Valley Cemetery, Paramus, Bergen County, New Jersey. Memorial # 7254434.

Richard Mclean Anderson, Philadelphia, PA [randers@comcast.net](mailto:randers@comcast.net)

New York City Methodist Marriages 1785-1893. Vol. 1 Index of Brides. Vol. 2 Index of Grooms. Compiled by William Scott Fisher. Picton Press, Camden, Maine. 1994. (18/165)

John married **Eleanor Weaver** [12395] [MRIN: 4263], daughter of **Jacob Weaver** [12396] and **Jane Van Keuren** [12397], circa 1837. Eleanor was born on May 6, 1818 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Apr 18, 1840 in New York, NY, USA, aged 21.

Children from this marriage were:

5033 F i. **Araminta Kip** [9822] was born on Aug 6, 1838 in New York, USA, died on Dec 30, 1853 in USA, aged 15, and was buried in Spring Valley Cem., Paramus, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

5034 F ii. **Virginia Kip** [12398] was born on Jan 23, 1840 in New York, NY, USA, died on May 12, 1928 in East Orange, Essex Co., NJ, USA, aged 88, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.

John next married **Ann E Gaskine** [12399] [MRIN: 4265], daughter of **Gaskin** [12400] and **Rachel** [Gaskin] [12401], on Mar 4, 1850 in New York, NY.

Children from this marriage were:

5035 F i. **Emma A Kip** [12403] was born circa 1855.

5036 F ii. **Mary L Kip** [12404] was born on Oct 7, 1859.

**3625. Albert A Kip** [12392].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**3626. John W Kipp** [9833] was born in 1824 in New Jersey.

General Notes: Sources:

1850 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. New Barbadoes. Roll M432\_442. P. 172B. Family #948.

Kipp, John W 26 NJ Farmer

Kipp, Lydia 22 NJ

Kipp, William A 2 NJ

1860 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. New Barbadoes. Roll M653\_683. P. 70 (458).

Kipp, John W 37 Bergen Co. NJ Farmer

Kipp, Lydia 33 Bergen Co. NJ Mistress

Kipp, William A 12 Bergen Co. NJ

Kipp, Maria 60 Bergen Co. NJ Widow Lady

1870 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. New Barbadoes. Roll M593\_852. P. 14 (448B).

Kipp, John W 47 NJ Farmer

Kipp, Lidia 43 NJ Keeping house

Kipp, William A 22 NJ at home

1880 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. Midland. Roll 771. P. 43 (408C). Enumeration Dist. 008.

Kipp, John W 56 NJ Farmer

Kipp, Lydia 52 NJ Keeping house

Kipp, Wm A 32 NJ Farmer

John married **Lydia** [Kipp] [9834] [MRIN: 3379] about 1847. Lydia was born in 1828 in New Jersey.

The child from this marriage was:

5037 M i. **William A Kipp** [9835] was born in 1848 in New Jersey.

**3627. Jane Van Winkle** [1024] was born on Jan 11, 1823 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and was christened on Feb 17, 1823 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

**3628. Jane Kip** [1353] was born on Jan 6, 1822 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and was christened on Feb 3, 1822 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

**3629. Garret Demarest** [12998] was born on Apr 21, 1800.

**3630. David Demarest** [12999] was born on Nov 12, 1810.

**3631. Jacomina Van Voorhees** [13001] was born in 1803.

**3632. Margaret Demarest** [11922] was born on Sep 1, 1816 in New Jersey, USA and died on Jul 11, 1889, aged 72.

**3633. Jemima Demarest** [11923] was born on May 11, 1819 in New Jersey, USA.

**3634. Jacobus A (James) Demarest** [11924] was born on Dec 3, 1821 in New Jersey, USA and died on Jan 13, 1892, aged 70.

**3635. David Abraham Demarest** [11925] was born on Feb 7, 1825 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died on Sep 16, 1886 in New Jersey, USA, aged 61.

**3636. Peter Abraham Demarest** [11926] was born on May 14, 1827 in New Jersey, USA and died on Sep 22, 1883 in New Jersey, USA, aged 56.

General Notes: Sources:

1860 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. Harrington. Roll M653\_683. P. 26 (485).

Demarest, Peter 31 NJ Farmer

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Demarest, Rachel 27 NJ Mistress  
Demarest, Mary M 8 NJ  
Demarest, Margaret J 6 NJ  
Demarest, Ida 4/12 NJ  
Haring, Maria 56 NJ Widow Lady

1880 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. Harrington. Roll 771. P. 13 (290A). Enumeration Dist. 4.  
Demarest, Peter A 53 NJ Farmer  
Demarest, Rachel 44 NJ Keeping house  
Demarest, Ida M 19 NJ at home  
Haring, Maria 75 NJ Mother

Peter married **Rachel Haring** [11929] [MRIN: 4116], daughter of **Haring** [11933] and **Maria** [Haring] [11934], on Sep 12, 1850 in Tenafly, Bergen Co., NJ, USA. Rachel was born on Mar 6, 1833 in New Jersey, USA and died on Apr 24, 1892 in New York, USA, aged 59.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5038 F i. **Mary Matilda Demarest** [11930] was born on Dec 6, 1851 and died on Feb 23, 1920 in Tappan, Rockland, NY, USA, aged 68.
- 5039 F ii. **Margaret Jane (Jennie) Demarest** [11931] was born on Sep 29, 1853 in New Jersey, USA and died on Feb 17, 1912, aged 58.
- 5040 F iii. **Ida Maude Demarest** [11932] was born on Feb 4, 1860 in New Jersey, USA.

**3637. Maria A Demarest** [11927] was born on Apr 20, 1830 and died on Feb 4, 1869, aged 38.

**3638. Jacob A Demarest** [11928] was born on Jul 28, 1832.

**3639. Maria Louisa Austin** [1030] was born in 1834 in New York, NY.

General Notes: Sources:  
1850 US Census. Town of Norwich, New London, CT. P. 229.  
Eleanor Kipp 79 NY Value 7000  
Louisa Whitridge 49 NY  
Larie Lee Austin 16 NY  
Stephen Austin 12 NY  
John Hast 38 Germany Laborer  
Samuel (Black) 12 Conn

Maria married **Willard L. Felt** [1031] [MRIN: 321].

**3640. Stephen Fuller Austin** [1028] was born in 1837, died on Jan 24, 1891 in Manhattan, New York Co, NY, USA, aged 54, and was buried in Calvary Cem., Woodside, Queens Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:  
1850 US Census. Town of Norwich, New London, CT. P. 229.  
Eleanor Kipp 79 NY Value 7000  
Louisa Whitridge 49 NY  
Larie Lee Austin 16 NY  
Stephen Austin 12 NY  
John Hast 38 Germany Laborer  
Samuel (Black) 12 Conn

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Calvary Cemetery, Woodside, Queens Co., NY, USA. Memorial # 76375462.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

GPS N 40.73280 W -73.93220.

Stephen married **Cecilia Kelly** [1029] [MRIN: 320]. Cecilia was born in 1839 and died in 1890, aged 51.

**3641. Susanna Mandeville** [10492] was born on Sep 23, 1819 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ, USA and died on Mar 2, 1899 in Payson, UT, USA, aged 79.

General Notes: Sources:

<http://keelerconnections.org/images/ghtout/tp8.htm#ahn14aranchor> - JB Keeler and MA Fairbanks Family Tree

World Connect

Susanna married **William David Fairbanks** [10493] [MRIN: 3597], son of **Joseph Fairbanks** [10495] and **Mary (Polly) Brooks** [10496], on Nov 26, 1838 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ, USA. William was born on Mar 13, 1810 in Peru, Bennington, VT, USA and died on Dec 14, 1895 in Payson, UT, USA, aged 85.

The child from this marriage was:

5041 F i. **Martha Alice Fairbanks** [10494] was born on Jun 29, 1860 in Payson, Utah Co., UT, USA, died on Oct 2, 1938 in Los Angeles, CA, USA, aged 78, and was buried in Provo City Cem., Provo, Utah Co., UT, USA.

**3642. Cornelius Jacobus** [10617] was born on Aug 19, 1805.

Cornelius married **Susan Van Ness** [10733] [MRIN: 3694] on Oct 22, 1829. Susan was born on Dec 9, 1808.

The child from this marriage was:

5042 F i. **Susan Jacobus** [10734] was born in 1831.

Cornelius next married **Ella Mandeville** [10731] [MRIN: 3693] on Oct 9, 1834. Ella was born on May 7, 1809 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ.

The child from this marriage was:

5043 F i. **Eleanor Jacobus** [10732] was born in 1840.

**3643. Hester (Hetty) Jacobus** [10479] was born on Mar 21, 1807 in Pequannock, Morris Co., NJ, USA, died on Aug 2, 1884 in Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, aged 77, and was buried in Pompton Plains Reformed Church Cem., Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

<http://genforum.com/france/messages/19495.html> - Linda Peloquin

1880 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Morris. Pequannock. Roll 793. P. 35 (329C). Enumeration Dist. 128.

|                  |    |    |                        |
|------------------|----|----|------------------------|
| Budd, F T        | 51 | NJ | Blacksmith             |
| Budd, Sarah M    | 41 | NJ | Keeps house            |
| Budd, John W     | 19 | NJ | Engineer               |
| Budd, Mary E     | 17 | NJ | at home                |
| Nudd, Benjamin R | 6  | NJ |                        |
| Debow, Hester    | 73 | NJ | Mother (in-law) Boards |

Find A Grave. [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Pompton Plains Reformed Church Cemetery, Pompton Plains, Morris County, New Jersey. Memorial # 61216340. GPS N 40.96462 W -74.29527.

Hester married **John DeBow** [10480] [MRIN: 3590], son of **Johannis DeBow** [11870] and **Sarah Drummond** [11871], on Jun 2, 1827 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ, USA. John was born on Nov 2, 1800 in Pequannock, Morris Co., NJ, USA, died on Nov 14, 1875 in Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, aged 75, and was buried in Pompton Plains Reformed Church Cem., Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 5044 M i. **Giles M DeBow** [11872] was born in 1830 in New Jersey, USA.
- 5045 M ii. **Garret DeBow** [11873] was born in 1831 in New Jersey, USA.
- 5046 F iii. **Mary DeBow** [11874] was born in 1833 in New Jersey, USA.
- 5047 F iv. **Sarah Margaret DeBow** [10514] was born in May 1838 in New Jersey, USA.
- 5048 M v. **Samuel DeBow** [11864] was born in 1840 in Passaic Co., NJ, USA, died in 1899 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA, aged 59, and was buried in Fairmount Cem., Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA.
- 5049 F vi. **Elizabeth Ann DeBow** [11865] was born in 1843 in New Jersey, USA.
- 5050 F vii. **Catharine DeBow** [11866] was born in May 1845 in Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, died in 1927 in Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, aged 82, and was buried in Preakness Reformed Church Cem., Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.
- 5051 M viii. **James DeBow** [10481] was born in 1849 in New Jersey, USA and died in 1896, aged 47.
- 5052 M ix. **Theodore DeBow** [11867] was born in 1850 in New Jersey, USA and died in 1899, aged 49.

**3644. Jacob Jacobus** [10618] was born on Oct 25, 1809.

**3645. Catherine Jacobus** [10619] was born on Aug 15, 1811.

**3646. Margaret Jacobus** [10620] was born about 1814.

**3647. Mary Jacobus** [10621] was born on Aug 2, 1817.

**3648. Ann Jacobus** [10622] was born on Aug 20, 1822.

**3649. Melamcthon Williams Jacobus DD** [10567] was born in 1816 and died in 1876, aged 60.

General Notes: DD, LLD.

Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Delaware Society. Application for Membership. June 1941. James Jacobus. Approved. SAR member No. 55239.

Melamcthon married **Sara Hayes** [10568] [MRIN: 3631] in 1840. Sara was born in 1815 and died in 1882, aged 67.

The child from this marriage was:

- 5053 F i. **Eliza Hayes Jacobus** [10569] was born on Oct 12, 1840 in New York, USA, died on Jul 23, 1911 in Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA, aged 70, and was buried in Laurel Hill Cem., Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA.

**3650. George Jacobus** [13626] was born in 1827 in New Jersey, USA and died on Nov 19, 1891 in Montville, Morris Co., NJ, USA, aged 64.

General Notes: Sources:

1860 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Moris. Pequannock. Roll M653\_704. P. 40 (684).

Jacobus, George 30 Morris Co. NJ Blacksmith

Jacobus, Mary P 25 Morris Co. NJ

Vanderhoof, Aaron 19 Morris Co. NJ Blacksmith App.

U.S., Civil War Draft Registrations Records, 1863-1865.

George Jacobus, Oequannock, Morris, New Jersey. B cir 1826. Age 37. Blacksmith

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1870 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Morris. Montville. Roll M593\_877. P. 5 (201A).

Jacobus, George 43 NJ Blacksmith & farm

Jacobus, Mary P 34 NJ Keeping House

Bott, Walter A 20 NJ Blacksmith

Sanferd, George 60 NJ Farm Hand

1880 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Morris. Mountville. Roll 793. Enumeration Dist. 122. P. 23 (196).

Jacobus, George 53 NJ Blacksmith & farm

Jacobus, Mary 45 NJ Keeping House

Small, Minnie 18 Prussia Servant

New Jersey, Deaths and Burials Index, 1798-1971.

George Jacobus. B cir 1826. D Nov. 19, 1891, Montville, Morris, New Jersey. FHL mf # 589791.

George married **Mary P** [Jacobus] [13648] [MRIN: 4665]. Mary was born in 1836 in New Jersey, USA.

**3651. Catherine Jacobus** [13627] was born in Sep 1829 in New Jersey, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

!900 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. Newark Ward 8. Roll 964. P. 3B. Enumeration Dist. 71.

Smith, Mira J 40 NJ June 1859

Smith, Florence 18 NJ Oct. 1881

Smith, Mabel 11 NJ April 1889 At School

Smith, Hazel 7 NJ Aug. 1892 At School

Pienovi, Catherine 70 NJ Sept. 1829 Mother Wd

Catherine married **Joseph Peonovi** [13649] [MRIN: 4666] circa 1858. Joseph was born in 1824 in New York, USA and died By 1891 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA, aged 67.

The child from this marriage was:

5054 F i. **Maria (Mira J) Peonovi** [13650] was born in 1859 in New Jersey, USA.

**3652. Leah Ann Jacobus** [13144] was born on Feb 28, 1833 in Pequannock, Morris Co., NJ, USA, died on Aug 3, 1863 in Montville, Morris Co., NJ, USA, aged 30, and was buried in Montville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Montville, Morris Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Montville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Montville, Morris County, New Jersey.

Memorial # 70882765. GPS N 40.90020 W -74.36985.

Leah married **Albert Terhune Jr** [13148] [MRIN: 4504], son of **Albert Terhune** [13646] and **Jane** [Terhune] [13647], on May 29, 1858 in Montville, Morris Co., NJ, USA. Albert was born in 1836 in New Jersey, USA.

**3653. Adaline Jacobus** [13628] was born in 1835 in New Jersey, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1900 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Wayne. Roll 990. P. 1B. Enumeration Dist. 92.

Merselis, Gilbert 62 NJ Feb. 1838 Farmer

Merselis, Sarah M 58 NJ Sept. 1841

Merselis, Garret E 23 NJ Dec. 1876 Farm Laborer

Van Suan, Adaline 64 NJ Sept. 1835 Boarder

Adaline married **John B Van Saun** [13633] [MRIN: 4660], son of **Edo Van Saun** [13637] and **Maria** [Van Saun] [13638], circa 1861. John was born in 1836 in New Jersey, USA and died before 1900.

Children from this marriage were:

5055 M i. **Jospeh P Van Saun** [13634] was born in 1862 in New Jersey, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

5056 M ii. **Edwin B Van Saun** [13635] was born in 1871 in New Jersey, USA.

**3654. Marsden (Morrison) Jacobus** [13145] was born on Feb 23, 1837 in Montville, Morris Co., NJ, USA, died on Mar 30, 1905 in Montville, Morris Co., NJ, USA, aged 68, and was buried in Montville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Montville, Morris Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1870 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Morris. Montville. Roll M593\_877. P. 4 (200B).

|                    |      |    |                    |
|--------------------|------|----|--------------------|
| Jacobus, Marsden   | 33   | NJ | Farmer             |
| Jacobus, Susan E   | 26   | NJ | Keeping House      |
| Jacobus, Elizabeth | 2/12 | NJ |                    |
| Jacobus, Eugene    | 30   | NJ | Farmer             |
| Jacobus, Maria     | 70   | NJ | Without Occupation |
| Jacobus, Sarah J   | 18   | NJ | Domestic Servant   |
| Blowers, Charles E | 29   | NJ | Works on Farm      |
| Johnson, William   | 26   | NJ | B Works on Farm    |

1880 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Morris. Mountville. Roll 793. P. 24 (196D). Enumeration Dist. 122.

|                    |    |    |                      |
|--------------------|----|----|----------------------|
| Jacobus, Marsden   | 43 | NJ | Farmer               |
| Jacobus, Susan E   | 46 | NJ | Keeping House        |
| Jacobus, Bertha    | 10 | NJ |                      |
| Jacobus, Maria     | 8  | NJ |                      |
| Jacobus, Lizzie    | 6  | MJ |                      |
| Jacobus, Abram A   | 4  | NJ |                      |
| Jacobus, Henry S   | 2  | NJ |                      |
| Jacobus, Maria     | 80 | NJ | Mother Retired       |
| Jacobus, Eugene    | 40 | NJ | Brother Farmer       |
| Johnson, William   | 38 | NJ | Servant Farm Laborer |
| Witty, Elizabeth J | 19 | NJ | Servant              |

1895 New Jersey Census. Morris. Montville. Roll V227\_94. P. 15.

Jacobus, Marsden  
Jacobus, Susan E  
Jacobus, Bertha  
Jacobus, Abram A  
Jacobus, Henry S  
Jacobus, Wilbur  
Jacobus, Eugene

1900 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Morris. Monville. Roll 988. P. 10A. enumeration Dist. 63.

|                  |    |    |            |              |
|------------------|----|----|------------|--------------|
| Jacobus, Marsden | 63 | NJ | Feb. 1837  | Farmer       |
| Jacobus, Susan   | 55 | NJ | Aug. 1844  |              |
| Jacobus, Lizzie  | 26 | NJ | Sept. 1873 |              |
| Jacobus, Wilbur  | 17 | NJ | March 1883 |              |
| Jacobus, Henry   | 22 | NJ | Feb. 1878  |              |
| Whitty, Frank    | 19 | NJ | March 1881 | Farm Laborer |

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Montville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Montville, Morris County, New Jersey. Memorial # 70791235. GPS N 40.90020 W -74.36985.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Marsden married **Susan E Van Ness** [13149] [MRIN: 4505], daughter of **Henry S Van Ness** [13152] and **Elizabeth Van Ness** [13153], on Jun 2, 1869 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ, USA. Susan was born on Aug 4, 1844 in Pompton, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, died on Apr 23, 1917 in Montville, Morris Co., NJ, USA, aged 72, and was buried in Montville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Montville, Morris Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5057 F i. **Elizabeth (Bertha) Jacobus** [13629] was born in 1870 in New Jersey, USA.
- 5058 F ii. **Maria Jacobus** [13150] was born on Oct 26, 1871 in Montville, Morris Co., NJ, USA, died on Oct 29, 1939 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA, aged 68, and was buried in Montville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Montville, Morris Co., NJ, USA.
- 5059 F iii. **Lizzie Jacobus** [13630] was born in Sep 1873 in New Jersey, USA.
- 5060 M iv. **Abram A Jacobus** [13151] was born on Jun 13, 1875 in Montville, Morris Co., NJ, USA, died on Nov 11, 1895 in Montville, Morris Co., NJ, USA, aged 20, and was buried in Montville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Montville, Morris Co., NJ, USA.
- 5061 M v. **Henry S Jacobus** [13631] was born in Feb 1878 in New Jersey, USA.
- 5062 M vi. **Wilbur Jacobus** [13632] was born in Mar 1883 in New Jersey, USA.

**3655. Eugene Jacobus** [13146] was born on Jun 29, 1839 in Pequannock, Morris Co., NJ, USA, died on Apr 4, 1897 in Montville, Morris Co., NJ, USA, aged 57, and was buried in Montville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Montville, Morris Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Unmarried.

Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Montville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Montville, Morris County, New Jersey. Memorial # 70882583. GPS N 40.90020 W -74.36985.

**3656. Sarah Martha Jacobus** [13147] was born on Feb 19, 1841 in Pequannock, Morris Co., NJ, USA, died on Nov 4, 1913 in Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, aged 72, and was buried in Preakness Reformed Church Cem., Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Preakness Reformed Church Cemetery, Wayne, Passaic County, New Jersey. Memorial # 70882119. GPS N 40.95261 W -74.23220.

Sarah married **Gilbert Foster Merselis** [13161] [MRIN: 4510], son of **Peter Gerrit Merselis** [13162] and **Eleanor (Ellen) Sicklesm** [13163], on Nov 25, 1863 in Montville, Morris Co., NJ, USA. Gilbert was born on Nov 11, 1838 in Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, died on Mar 9, 1917 in Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, aged 78, and was buried in Preakness Reformed Church Cem., Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5063 M i. **Peter G Merselis** [13639] was born on Apr 30, 1867 in Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.
- 5064 M ii. **Abraham J Merselis** [13640] was born on Oct 26, 1869 in Preakness, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.
- 5065 M iii. **Garret Edwin Merselis** [13636] was born on Dec 25, 1875 in New Jersey, USA.

**3657. Nicolas J Jacobus** [7768] was born in Feb 1822 in Towaco, NJ, USA and died on May 6, 1901 in Bloomfield, Essex Co., NJ, USA, aged 79.

General Notes: Sources:

NYGBS Manuscript: File 1 (K6281); Ancestors of Petrus Kip, compiled by Thomas G. Thompson, 2001. Documents Relating to the Descendants of Hendrick Hendrickson Kip (1600-1680)

History of Paterson (NJ), by Nelson, p. 359.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The National Society. Application for Membership. Dec. 1967. James Jacobus. Approved. SAR member No. 95923.

1870 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Morris. Montville. Roll M593\_877. P. 6/7 (202A).

|                     |    |    |                    |
|---------------------|----|----|--------------------|
| Jacobus, Nicholas S | 49 | NJ | Farmer             |
| Jacobus, Priscille  | 34 | NJ | Keeping House      |
| Jacobus, Ida        | 4  | NJ |                    |
| Jacobus, Hester M   | 2  | NJ |                    |
| Bugane, Mary J      | 11 | NJ |                    |
| Jacobus, Getty      | 74 | NJ | Without Occupation |

1880 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Morris. Mountville. Roll 793. P. 22 (195B). Enumeration Dist. 122.

|                     |    |    |               |
|---------------------|----|----|---------------|
| Jacobus, Nicholas J | 58 | NJ | Farming       |
| Jacobus, Prissilla  | 43 | NY | Keeping house |
| Jacobus, Ida        | 13 | NJ |               |
| Jacobus, Esther M   | 11 | NJ |               |
| Jacobus, William    | 9  | NJ |               |
| Jacobus, Edmund     | 7  | NJ |               |
| Jacobus, Joseph     | 5  | NJ |               |
| Sanford, George     | 67 | NJ | Farm laborer  |

1900 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. Bloomfield Ward 2. Roll 969. P. 19A. Enumeration Dist. 201.

Jacobus, Ncikolas 78 NJ Feb. 1822 Blacksmith

Jacobus, Prisella 64 NJ July 1836

Nicolas married **Pricilla Kitchell Buggins** [7769] [MRIN: 2680] on Jun 29, 1865 in Wanaque, NJ, USA. Pricilla was born on Jul 28, 1836 in Nyack, NY, USA and died on Apr 19, 1926 in Orange, NJ, USA, aged 89.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5066 F i. **Ida G Jacobus** [13166] was born in 1867 in New Jersey, USA.
- 5067 F ii. **Esther M (Hester) Jacobus** [13167] was born in 1869 in New Jersey, USA.
- 5068 M iii. **William Jacobus** [13168] was born in 1871 in New Jersey, USA.
- 5069 M iv. **Edmund Jacobus** [13169] was born in 1873 in New Jersey, USA.
- 5070 M v. **Joseph Jacobus** [7770] was born on Apr 4, 1875 in Lincoln Park, NJ, USA and died in May 1971 in New Jersey, USA, aged 96.

**3658. John J Jacobus** [13655] was born in 1824 in New Jersey, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1860 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Morris. Pequannock. Roll M653\_704. P. 684.

|                   |    |               |        |
|-------------------|----|---------------|--------|
| Jacobus, Gitty    | 64 | Morris Co. NJ |        |
| Jacobus, John     | 33 | Morris Co. NJ | Farmer |
| Jacobus, Theadore | 9  | Morris Co. NJ |        |

John married someone.

His child was:

- 5071 M i. **Theadore Jacobus** [13656] was born in 1851 in Morris Co., NJ, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**3659. Elizabeth Jones** [10840] was born on May 12, 1803 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ and died on Feb 5, 1886, aged 82.

General Notes: Sources:  
World Connect: A Jones Family from NJ; David F Jones

Elizabeth married **Isaac Schuyler** [10849] [MRIN: 3746]. Isaac was born on Jan 7, 1799 in Schuyler Basin, NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5072 F i. **Elizabeth Schuyler** [10850].
- 5073 F ii. **Catharine Schuyler** [10851] was born on Aug 10, 1828 in New York, USA.
- 5074 M iii. **Phillip Schuyler** [10852] was born on Nov 29, 1833 in Schuyler Basin, NJ, USA.

**3660. Mary Jones** [10841] was born on Nov 7, 1805 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ and died on Aug 4, 1855, aged 49.

General Notes: Sources:  
World Connect: A Jones Family from NJ; David F Jones

Mary married **John Terhune** [10856] [MRIN: 3749]. John was born in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ.

**3661. Edward N Jones** [10842] was born on Mar 16, 1807 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ and died on May 15, 1899, aged 92.

General Notes: Sources:  
World Connect: A Jones Family from NJ; David F Jones

Edward married **Emeline Lines** [10857] [MRIN: 3750]. Emeline was born in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ.

The child from this marriage was:

- 5075 M i. **William Edgar Jones** [10858] was born on Nov 18, 1839 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ, USA.

**3662. William Jones** [10843] was born on Sep 27, 1810 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ and died on Sep 23, 1888, aged 77.

General Notes: Sources:  
World Connect: A Jones Family from NJ; David F Jones

William married **Catharine Terhune** [10859] [MRIN: 3751] on Jan 10, 1836. Catharine was born on Sep 30, 1801 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5076 F i. **Mary Berry Jones** [10860] was born on Dec 24, 1837 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ, USA.
- 5077 F ii. **Amanda Jones** [10861] was born on Oct 28, 1839 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ, USA.
- 5078 F iii. **Louisa Jones** [10862] was born on Jan 30, 1842 in New York, NY, USA.

**3663. John Jones** [10844] was born on Dec 27, 1812 and died on Jun 7, 1885, aged 72.

General Notes: Sources:  
World Connect: A Jones Family from NJ; David F Jones

John married **Jane Wright** [10864] [MRIN: 3753]. Jane was born on Oct 20, 1810 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ, USA and died on Oct 29, 1844, aged 34.

John next married **Mily Spencer** [10865] [MRIN: 3754].

**3664. James Jones** [10845] was born on May 1, 1815 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ and died on May 23, 1877, aged 62.

General Notes: Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

World Connect: A Jones Family from NJ; David F Jones

James married **Jane Elliot** [10866] [MRIN: 3755]. Jane was born in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ, USA and died on Aug 22, 1848.

James next married **Margaret Farrel** [10867] [MRIN: 3756]. Margaret was born in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ, USA.

**3665. Nicholas Jones** [10846] was born on Oct 2, 1817 in Rochester, Monroe Co., NY, USA and died on Apr 9, 1883, aged 65.

General Notes: Sources:

World Connect: A Jones Family from NJ; David F Jones

Nicholas married **Rachel Brown** [10868] [MRIN: 3757]. Rachel was born in Rochester, Monroe Co., NY, USA.

**3666. Lavina Jones** [10847] was born on Nov 13, 1820 and died on Aug 10, 1827, aged 6.

General Notes: Sources:

World Connect: A Jones Family from NJ; David F Jones

**3667. Thomas Jones** [10848] was born on Nov 14, 1820 in Wayne, NJ, USA and died on Mar 28, 1907 in Wayne, NJ, USA, aged 86.

General Notes: Sources:

World Connect: A Jones Family from NJ; David F Jones

Thomas married **Elizabeth DeBow** [10869] [MRIN: 3758], daughter of **John H DeBow** [10870] and **Eleanor Bertholf** [10871], on Dec 24, 1846. Elizabeth was born on Jan 4, 1829 in Wanaque, NJ, USA and died on Jan 24, 1919, aged 90.

Children from this marriage were:

5079 M i. **John H Jones** [10872] was born on Sep 4, 1847 and died on Dec 31, 1936, aged 89.

5080 M ii. **Edward Jones** [10873] was born on Oct 29, 1848.

5081 M iii. **William Henry Jones** [10874] was born on Apr 5, 1851 in Wayne, Passaic, NJ, USA and died on Jan 1, 1941 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ, USA, aged 89.

5082 F iv. **Eleanor Jones** [10875] was born on Mar 10, 1853.

5083 M v. **Franklin Jones** [10876] was born on May 28, 1855.

5084 F vi. **Mary Ida Jones** [10877] was born on Aug 24, 1857 in Wayne, Passaic, NJ, USA.

5085 F vii. **Elizabeth S Jones** [10878] was born on Jan 30, 1860 in Wayne, Passaic, NJ, USA.

5086 F viii. **Louisa Jones** [10879] was born on May 25, 1863 in Wayne, Passaic, NJ, USA.

5087 M ix. **Unknown Jones** [10905] was born on Nov 8, 1865 and died on Nov 11, 1865.

5088 M x. **Thomas Jones Jr** [10880] was born on Jul 7, 1868 and died in Oct 1951, aged 83.

**3668. Edward Jones Kniffen** [10738] was born on Aug 11, 1807 in New York, NY, USA and died on Feb 25, 1898 in Woodhouse, Norfolk Co., ON, Can, aged 90.

General Notes: Sources:

World Connect: Michael Brooks Genealogy Pages.

Edward married **Margaret Lemon** [10739] [MRIN: 3696], daughter of **Joseph Lemon** [10741] and **Janet** [Lemon] [10742], about 1827. Margaret was born on Apr 24, 1811 in Woodhouse, Norfolk Co., ON, Can and died on Mar 29, 1884 in Charlotteville Twp., Norfolk Co., ON, Can, aged 72.

Children from this marriage were:

5089 M i. **Joseph Kniffen** [10906] was born in 1830 in Ontario, Can.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

5090 F ii. **Elizabeth (Mary) Kniffen** [10740] was born on May 26, 1833 in Charlotteville Twp., Norfolk Co., Upper Canada and died on May 3, 1923 in Walsh, Charlotteville Twp., Norfolk Co., ON, Can, aged 89.

**3669. Cornelius Kip** [1357] was born on Mar 9, 1813, was christened on Apr 18, 1813, and died on Oct 10, 1827, aged 14.

**3670. Clarissa Kip** [1358] was born on Aug 19, 1816, was christened on Oct 1, 1816, and died in 1887, aged 71.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 185. Picture on page 186.

New Jersey Marriages, 1684-1875, by Jordan Dodd.

Bergen County New Jersey Marriage Records Compiled by Mrs. Frances A Westervelt. New York. 1929.

Clarissa married **Abraham A. Van Ripper** [1362] [MRIN: 435] on Oct 27, 1836 in Acquackanonk, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

5091 F i. **Jennie Van Ripper** [1363] was born in 1837 and died on Feb 14, 1838, aged 1.

5092 M ii. **Cornelius Van Ripper MD** [1364] was born on Sep 6, 1840 in North Belleville, NJ, USA and died on Aug 19, 1918, aged 77.

5093 M iii. **Abram Harvey Van Ripper MD** [1365] was born on Dec 17, 1854 in North Belleville, NJ, USA.

**3671. Walling Kip** [1359] was born on Nov 12, 1818 in Passaic, NJ, USA, died on Mar 12, 1880 in Union, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 61, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Walling.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 101. p. 187, 193.

1860 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. Union. P. 798/9 (22/3). Roll M653\_683.

|                |    |     |         |
|----------------|----|-----|---------|
| Kip, Walling   | 41 | NJ  | Farmer  |
| Kip, Ann       | 38 | NJ  |         |
| Kip, John      | 17 | NJ  | Clerk   |
| Kip, Esther J  | 14 | NJ  |         |
| Kip, James V B | 13 | NJ  |         |
| Kip, Nicholas  | 10 | NJ  |         |
| Kip, Walter    | 7  | NJ  |         |
| Kip, Christina | 3  | NJ  |         |
| Kip, Anny      | 1  | NJ  |         |
| Griffin, Ann   | 20 | Ire | Servant |

1870 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. Union. P. 520A. Roll M593\_852.

|                     |    |          |                      |
|---------------------|----|----------|----------------------|
| Kip, Walling        | 51 | NJ       | Farmer               |
| Kip, Ann            | 46 | NJ       | Keeping house        |
| Kip, John           | 25 | NJ       | Clerk                |
| Kip, James V B      | 21 | NJ       | Clerk in Lumber yard |
| Kip, Nicholas       | 19 | NJ       | Farm lanorer         |
| Kip, Ana            | 12 | NJ       | Attending school     |
| Kip, Walter         | 17 | NJ       | at home              |
| Specht, Frank       | 24 | Prussia  | Farm laborer         |
| McLear, John        | 26 | Scotland | Farm laborer         |
| OConner, Nora       | 40 | Ireland  | Domestic             |
| Van Blarcom, Hanson | 68 | NJ       |                      |

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

US Federal Census Mortality Schedules, 1850-1880.

Walling Kip. Consumption. March 1880 Union, Bergen, New Jersey. Roll M1810\_3. P. 24.

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The National Society Society. Application for Membership. Aug. 1968. Cornelius Kip. Approved. SAR member No. 97388. [Died at Wallington, NJ]

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Cedar Lawn Cemetery, Paterson, Passaic County, New Jersey. Memorial # 92866204.

Walling married **Ann Van Blarcome** [1547] [MRIN: 504], daughter of **James Van Blarcome** [1548] and **Hettie Van Saun** [10219], on Feb 20, 1840. Ann was born on Nov 2, 1821 in Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, died on Aug 5, 1889 in Passaic, NJ, USA, aged 67, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5094 M i. **John Wallin Kip** [1549] was born on Feb 13, 1843 in Passaic, NJ, USA and died in Feb 1933 in Passaic, NJ, USA, aged 90.
- 5095 F ii. **Esther J Kip** [1550] was born on Aug 13, 1845 in Passaic, NJ, USA.
- 5096 M iii. **James Van Blarcome Kip** [1551] was born on May 4, 1848 in Passaic, NJ, USA.
- 5097 M iv. **Nicholas Walling Kip** [1552] was born on Nov 23, 1850 in East Rutherford, NJ, USA and died on Mar 12, 1908 in East Rutherford, NJ, USA, aged 57.
- 5098 M v. **Walter Kip** [1553] was born on Mar 23, 1853 in East Rutherford, NJ, USA, died in 1934, aged 81, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.
- 5099 F vi. **Christina Kip** [1554] was born on Apr 17, 1857.
- 5100 F vii. **Anna Kip** [1555] was born on Feb 27, 1859 in Acquackanonk, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died on Feb 1, 1926 in Green Cove Spring, FL, USA, aged 66.
- 5101 F viii. **Carrie Kip** [1556] was born on Mar 6, 1861 and died on Jul 31, 1861.

**3672. Nicholas J Kip** [1360] was born on Mar 29, 1824 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, died on Oct 26, 1871 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, aged 47, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Nicholas and his brother Walling, after their father died in 1842, succeeded him in the business and operated a general store and freight boats to New York. They also later dealt in coal and building materials. Nicholas bought out his brother. With the railroad the business declined and disappeared between 1875 and 1880. Married by Rev. Dr. Sprague.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 102, p. 187, 197. Photograph on page 197.

New York Times, February 23, 1857, p. 8.

New York Evening Times, Oct. 27, 1871.

1860 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Acquacknonk. P. 43/44. (1003). Roll M653\_706.

|                  |      |    |        |
|------------------|------|----|--------|
| Kipp, Nicholas J | 36   | NJ | Grocer |
| Kipp, Susan      | 23   | NY |        |
| Kipp, Ira        | 16   | NJ | Clerk  |
| Kipp, Jane       | 14   | NJ |        |
| Kipp, Wallace    | 11   | NJ |        |
| Kipp, William    | 6/12 | NJ |        |

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

|                    |    |     |         |
|--------------------|----|-----|---------|
| Wholf, Peter       | 25 | Ger | Laborer |
| Ballesty, Eliza    | 20 | Ire | Servant |
| Kipp, Jane         | 67 | NJ  |         |
| Worster, Elizabeth | 15 | NY  |         |
| Worster, Jemima    | 50 | NY  |         |

1870 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Aquackanonk. P. 53/54. Roll M593\_884.

|                  |    |     |                 |
|------------------|----|-----|-----------------|
| Kip, Nicholas J  | 47 | NJ  | Hardware dealer |
| Kip, Susan       | 32 | NY  |                 |
| Kip, William C   | 10 | NJ  |                 |
| Kip, Jane        | 22 | NJ  |                 |
| Kip, Frederick E | 8  | NJ  |                 |
| Kip, Lilly C     | 7  | NJ  |                 |
| Kip, Abraham, L  | 5  | NJ  |                 |
| Kip, Minnie P    | 1  | NJ  |                 |
| Kipp, Jane       | 80 | NJ  |                 |
| Nichols, Jacob   | 25 | Ger |                 |
| Castello, Jane   | 21 | Ire |                 |
| Connel, Mary     | 16 | NY  |                 |

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Mar. 1922. Cornelius Kip. Approved. SAR member No. 36865.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Cedar Lawn Cemetery, Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA. Memorial # 88867560.  
GPS Latitude: 40.89610, Longitude: -74.13720.

Nicholas married **Cordelia Andruss** [1568] [MRIN: 510], daughter of **Ira Andruss** [1569] and **Sarah Logan** [13280], on Jan 8, 1844 in New York, NY, USA. Cordelia was born on Aug 6, 1822 in Newburg, Orange Co., NY, USA, died on Feb 27, 1854 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, aged 31, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5102 M i. **Ira Andrus Kip** [1571] was born on Jul 16, 1845 in Passaic, NJ, USA, died on Apr 11, 1922 in New York, NY, USA, aged 76, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.
- 5103 F ii. **Jennie (Jane) Kip** [1572] was born on Jan 12, 1848 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, died on Apr 25, 1891 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, aged 43, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.
- 5104 M iii. **Walter (Wallace) Nicholas Kip** [1573] was born on Jun 16, 1850 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, died on Apr 21, 1927 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, aged 76, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.
- 5105 M iv. **John William Kip** [1574] was born on Nov 9, 1852 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, died on Jul 19, 1853 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

Nicholas next married **Susan Pinkham Worcester** [1570] [MRIN: 512], daughter of **John Worcester** [5117] and **Jemima C. Clement** [5118], on Feb 18, 1857 in Albany, NY, USA. Susan was born on Feb 3, 1838 in Albany, NY, USA, died on Mar 3, 1883 in New York, NY, USA, aged 45, and was buried in Burial place unknown.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5106 M i. **Frederic Harvey Kip** [1575] was born on Feb 10, 1858, died on Apr 5, 1860, aged 2, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 5107 M ii. **William Clement Kip** [1576] was born on Feb 12, 1860 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, died on May 20, 1916 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA, aged 56, and was buried in Forest Lawn Memorial Park, Glendale, Los Angeles Co., CA, USA.
- 5108 M iii. **Frederic Ellsworth Kip** [1577] was born on Jan 1, 1862 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA and died on Jan 22, 1938 in Montclair, Essex Co., NJ, USA, aged 76.
- 5109 F iv. **Lily Chappelle Kip** [1578] was born on Sep 18, 1863 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, died on Sep 25, 1886 in Manhattan, New York Co, NY, USA, aged 23, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.
- 5110 M v. **Abraham Lincoln Kip** [1579] was born on Jan 25, 1865 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, died on Apr 4, 1941 in Chicago, Cook Co., IL, USA, aged 76, and was buried in Burial place unknown.
- 5111 F vi. **Minnie Pirrson Kip** [1580] was born on May 23, 1869 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, died on Jul 26, 1870 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, aged 1, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.
- 5112 M vii. **Frank Worcester Kip** [1581] was born on Jan 30, 1871 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, died on Nov 12, 1871 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

**3673. Christina Ann Kip** [1361] was born on Oct 2, 1830 and died on Oct 12, 1856, aged 26.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 187.

**3674. Christina Quackenbush** [1057].

Christina married **Stephen Miles** [1060] [MRIN: 331].

**3675. James Quackenbush** [1056] was born on Sep 23, 1809.

James married **Sophia A.** [Quackenbush] [1059] [MRIN: 330].

**3676. Leah Margaret Quackenbush** [1058] was born on Jun 7, 1824.

Leah married **George Achenbach** [1061] [MRIN: 332].

**3677. John Hopper** [1063] was born in 1827.

John married **Eliza Towler** [1064] [MRIN: 334].

John next married **Sarah L. Sheffield** [1065] [MRIN: 335] on May 9, 1861.

**3678. Henry K Berry** [1067] was born on Oct 24, 1823 in Preakness, NJ, USA, died on Jul 30, 1894 in Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, aged 70, and was buried in Preakness Reformed Church Cem., Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Peter Willemse Roome, by Peter Roome Warner. [FHL mf 1,321,275 item 5; 929.273 R674w]

1850 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Wayne. P. 155A. Roll M432\_461.

Berry, Henry K 26 NJ Farmer

Berry, Maria 25 NJ

Berry, Cornelius 19 NJ laborer

Johnson, Peter 15 NJ Black

Berry, Rachel A 3 NJ

Berry, Martin 1 NJ

Warren, Hague 17 NJ Black

1860 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Wayne. Roll M653\_706. P. 60B.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Berry, Henry K 37 NJ Farmer  
Berry, Maria 35 NJ  
Berry, Rachel 13 NJ  
Berry, Martin 11 NJ  
Berry, John 9 NJ  
Berry, Christina 9 NJ  
Nix, Charles 16 NJ Farm laborer  
Vanduyne, James 14 NJ  
Finck, Augustus 21 Holland  
Rhude, Mary 18 NJ Domestic

US Civil War Draft Registrations Records 1863-65.  
Henry K Berry, Passaic, New Jersey.

1870 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Wayne. Roll M593\_886. P. 24.

Berry, Henry K 46 NJ Farmer  
Berry, Maria 46 NJ  
Berry, Riche A 23 NJ  
Berry, Martin H 21 NJ  
Berry, John H 19 NJ  
Berry, Christina 19 NJ  
Berry, Cornelius K 4 NJ

1880 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Wayne. Roll 794. P. 26B.

Berry, Henry K 57 NJ Farmer  
Berry, Maria 55 NJ Keeping House  
Berry, Rachel A 33 NJ at home  
Berry, Martin H 31 NJ Farmer  
Berry, Catharine A 27 NJ at home  
Berry, Cornelius K 12 NJ at home  
Berry, Harry 6 NJ Grandson  
Sharles, Jasper 29 Ger Laborer  
Oliver, Jane 23 NJ Servant  
Oliver, Frederick 16 NJ son

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Preakness Reformed Church Cemetery, Wayne, Passaic Co., New Jersey.  
Memorial # 6918312. GPS N 40.95261 W -74.23220.

New Jersey Deaths and Burials Index 1798-1971.

Henry K Berry, Wayne, Passaic, New Jersey. B abt 1823. D Ju;y 30, 1894. FHL # 589800.

Henry married **Maria Stagg** [1071] [MRIN: 337] on Nov 28, 1846. Maria was born in 1825 in New Jersey, USA, died on Jan 3, 1905 in Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, aged 80, and was buried in Preakness Reformed Church Cem., Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5113 F i. **Rachel Berry** [1072] was born in 1847 in New Jersey, USA.
- 5114 M ii. **Martin Henry Berry** [1073] was born on Sep 9, 1848 in Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, died after 1920, and was buried in Preakness Reformed Church Cem., Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.
- 5115 F iii. **Christinia Margret Berry** [1074] was born on Mar 1, 1851 and died on Feb 19, 1881, aged 29.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

5116 M iv. **John Henry Berry** [1075] was born on Mar 1, 1851 in New Jersey, USA and died on Apr 26, 1877, aged 26.

5117 F v. **Christina Berry** [11272] was born on Mar 1, 1851 in New Jersey, USA.

5118 M vi. **Cornelius Berry** [1076] was born on Jun 12, 1866.

**3679. Christina Anna Berry** [1068] was born on Apr 11, 1827, died on Nov 10, 1827, and was buried in Kip-Corwin Cem., Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Kip-Corwin Cem., Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA. Memorial # 7081394.

**3680. Cornelius K Berry** [1070] was born on Sep 1, 1830 in Preakness, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died on Jun 26, 1857, aged 26, and was buried in Preakness Reformed Church Cem., Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Preakness Reformed Church Cemetery, Wayne, Passaic Co., New Jersey. Memorial # 7056790. GPS N 40.95261 W -74.23220.

**3681. Martin Kipp** [1403] was born on Aug 10, 1822, died on Dec 14, 1822, and was buried in Kip-Corwin Cemetery, Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Kip-Corwin Cemetery, Wayne, Passaic Co., New Jersey, USA. Memorial # 7081449.

**3682. Cornelius Kipp** [1404] was born on May 22, 1824 in Preakness, NJ, USA and died on Jan 29, 1896, aged 71.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 103, p. 188, 200.

1850 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Wayne. P. 156A. Roll M432\_461. Family #186.

Kipp, Cornelius 25 NJ Farmer

Kipp, Leah Ann 19 NJ

Riker, Peter 12 NJ

Riker, Mary J 10 NJ

1880 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Paterson. P. 1. Roll 794. Enumeration Dist. 146.

Kipp, Cornelius 56 NJ Farmer

Kipp, Leah A 49 NJ Keeps house

Huber, Cornelius 10 NJ attends school grandson

Eastman, Wilbur B 28 VT Boarder canvasser of vineagers & Fluten

Eastman, Grace 3 NJ Boarder

Cazar, George T 23 NJ Boarder canvasser of Fluten & vineagers

Fraser, Sarah 21 NJ Servant

Fraser, Bessie 1 NJ

Weisner, Elizabeth 65 Belgium Keeps house

Weisner, Matilda 21 Belgium Daughter works in a mill

DESCENDANTS OF PETER WILLEMSE ROOME

Author: Peter Roome Warner

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County , New Jersey : a history 1695-1902 : with genealogical notes, the records of the church and tombstone inscriptions

Author: Labaw, George Warne

Publication: New York: Board of Publication of the Reformed Church in America, 1902, 352 pgs.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

HISTORY OF THE CITY OF PATERSON AND THE COUNTY OF PASSAIC NEW JERSEY

Author: William Nelson

Publication: Paterson, NJ: The Press Printing & Pub. Co., 269 Main St. copyright 1900, published 1901. Page: p. 173

Cornelius married **Leah Ann Van Riper** [1582] [MRIN: 513], daughter of **Jacob B. Van Riper** [1583] and **Maria Van Riper** [9841], on Nov 19, 1847. Leah was born on Mar 25, 1831 in New Jersey, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

5119 F i. **Maggie E Kipp** [1584] was born on May 1, 1848.

**3683. Martin Berry Kipp** [1405] was born on Sep 12, 1827, died on Jul 6, 1828, and was buried in Kip-Corwin Cemetery, Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Kip-Corwin Cemetery, Wayne, Passaic Co., New Jersey, USA. Memorial # 7081453.

**3684. Christina M Kipp** [1406] was born on Nov 17, 1863 in New Jersey, USA and died in Feb 1920, aged 56.

General Notes: Her and husband lived at Oak Park, Ill. She had in her possession the old Kip Bible, containing a large number of births, marriages and deaths; and also the original deed dated 1723, for the Preakness property, written on parchment. Died from pneumonia.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. P. 188.

Christina married **Frank Lincoln Howard MD** [1407] [MRIN: 453] on Aug 22, 1882 in Illinois, USA. Frank was born on May 25, 1860 in Tyre, NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

5120 M i. **Clifford Kipp Howard** [1408] was born on Sep 4, 1883 in Oak Park, Cook Co., IL, USA and died on Feb 19, 1949 in Racine, WI, USA, aged 65.

5121 M ii. **Robert Lincoln Howard** [1409] was born on Mar 4, 1890 and died on Apr 11, 1890.

5122 M iii. **Frank Sherman Howard** [1410] was born on Apr 11, 1891 and died on Jul 30, 1892, aged 1.

**3685. James Horton Corwin** [847] was born on Mar 17, 1830 and died on Feb 21, 1861, aged 30.

James married **Annie M Garretson** [11761] [MRIN: 4058]. Annie was born in 1833.

**3686. Leah Margaret Corwin** [848] was born on Mar 24, 1832 in New York, USA.

Leah married **George Stuart Corwin** [11762] [MRIN: 4059] on Mar 24, 1852 in Jersey City, Hudson Co., NJ, USA. George was born in 1821 and died in 1863, aged 42.

Children from this marriage were:

5123 M i. **Edward Tanjore Corwin** [11763] was born in 1855 and died in 1856, aged 1.

5124 M ii. **George Edwin Corwin** [11764] was born in 1858.

**3687. Rev Edward Tanjore Corwin DD** [1420] was born on Jul 12, 1834 in New York, NY, USA and died on Jun 22, 1914, aged 79.

General Notes: Edward was graduated from the College of the City of New York, in 1853. He then entered The Theological Seminary of the Reformed Dutch Church at New Brunswick, N.J. and was graduated in 1856. He was called to the Reformed Church of Paramus, N.J., and was installed as pastor there, in Sept. 22, 1857. In 1863 he accepted a call to become pastor of the Reformed Church of Millstone, N.J. In 1859 he published The Manual of the Church of Paramus, and then The Manual of the Reformed Protestant Dutch Church in North America; in 1866 he published The Millstone Centennial, and in 1869, a revised and enlarged edition of The Manual of the Reformed Dutch

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Church In America, with about one hundred sketches of deceased ministers; with an introductory chapter on the history of the denomination, and appendices containing history of Rutgers College, of the New Brunswick Theological Seminary and various benevolent boards of the Church. In 1872 he published an interesting genealogy of the Corwin family containing an appendix of the Kip Family. He used to write his sermons in shorthand and preached from these shorthand notes. He also edited The Amsterdam Correspondance for the Legislature of the State of New York. He was a man of unusual intellect and ability.

## Sources:

Preakness and the Preakness Reformed Church, Passaic County, New Jersey. A History 1695-1902, with Genealogical Notes, the Records of the Church and Tombstone Inscriptions, by George Warne Labaw, New York, 1902.

1870 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Somerset. Hillsborough. M593\_888. P. 66 (541B).

|                     |    |       |                  |
|---------------------|----|-------|------------------|
| Corwin, E T         | 36 | NY    | Clergyman        |
| Corwin, Mary Esther | 30 | NY    | Keeping House    |
| Corwin, Euphemia K  | 7  | NJ    | At home          |
| Corwin, Charles E   | 1  | NJ    | At home          |
| Vreeland, Cathern   | 25 | NJ    | Domestic Servant |
| Tomita, Setsnoske   | 21 | Japan | Student          |

1900 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Middlesex. New Brunswick Ward 6. Roll 984. P. 15B. Enumeration Dist. 0046.

|                  |    |    |           |            |
|------------------|----|----|-----------|------------|
| Corwin, Edward T | 65 | NY | July 1834 | C Minister |
| Corwin, Mary E   | 59 | NY | Aug 1840  |            |

plus several boarders

1910 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Somerset. Bridgewater. Roll T624\_907. P. 12B. Enumeration Dist. 0112.

|                  |    |    |                         |
|------------------|----|----|-------------------------|
| Corwin, Charles  | 42 | NJ | Clergyman Church        |
| Corwin, Mary E   | 42 | NY |                         |
| Corwin, Edward T | 76 | NY | Father Clergyman Church |
| Kingsley, Mary   | 74 | VT | Mother-in-law           |

Edward married **Mary Esther Kipp** [1416] [MRIN: 458], daughter of **Nicholas N Kipp** [1080] and **Mary Freshour** [1411], on Jul 25, 1861 in Geneva, NY, USA. Mary was born on Aug 21, 1840 in Geneva, Ontario Co., NY, USA and died on Jul 10, 1905 in New Brunswick, Middlesex Co., NJ, USA, aged 64.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5125 F i. **Euphemia Kipp Corwin** [1421] was born on Jun 26, 1863 in Paramus, NJ, USA, died on Mar 8, 1949 in Berea, Madison Co., KY, USA, aged 85, and was buried in Berea Cem., Berea, Madison Co., KY, USA.
- 5126 M ii. **Charles Edward Corwin** [1422] was born on Sep 7, 1868 in Millstone, NJ, USA.
- 5127 F iii. **Fannie Huntington Corwin** [1423] was born on Jan 19, 1879 in Millstone, NJ, USA and died on Jul 22, 1879.

**3688. George Brainard Corwin** [850] was born on Jun 12, 1836 and died on Mar 22, 1839, aged 2.

**3689. Charles Kipp** [1414] was born on Aug 18, 1834 in Geneva, Ontario Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: No issue. Lived at Geneva, N.Y.

## Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 104, p. 188, 200.

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Ontario. Geneva. Roll 909. P. 1 (220A). Enumeration Dist. 124.

|               |    |    |                              |
|---------------|----|----|------------------------------|
| Kipp, Charles | 45 | NY | Keeps China & Crockery Store |
| Kipp, M Delia | 37 | NY | Keeping House                |

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Ontario. Geneva Ward 5. Roll 1138. P. 1A. Enumeraiton Dist. 63.

Kipp, Charles 66 NY Aug. 1834 Merchant  
Kipp, Mary D 52 NY June 1847  
Woodward, Edward 70 NY Mar. 1830 Brother-in-law

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Ontario. Geneva Ward 5. Roll T624\_1058. P. 1A. Enumeration Dist. 95.

Kipp, Charles 75 NY none  
Kipp, Mary D 62 NY Housekeeper  
Woodward, Edward 80 NY none

Charles married **Mary Delia Woodward** [1585] [MRIN: 515] on Sep 25, 1867. Mary was born on Jun 6, 1847 in New York, USA.

**3690. Catharine Elizabeth Kipp** [1415] was born on Aug 15, 1836 in Geneva, Ontario Co., NY, USA and died on Mar 15, 1918, aged 81.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 188.

Catharine married **Edward St-John Huntington** [1417] [MRIN: 456], son of **Chester Huntington** [1418] and **Ann** [Huntington] [13080], on Sep 7, 1864 in Geneva, NY, USA. Edward was born in Aug 1838 in New York, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

5128 F i. **Minnie Kipp Huntington** [1419] was born on Aug 6, 1868 in New York, USA.

**3691. Mary Esther Kipp** [1416] was born on Aug 21, 1840 in Geneva, Ontario Co., NY, USA and died on Jul 10, 1905 in New Brunswick, Middlesex Co., NJ, USA, aged 64.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 188.

Mary married **Rev Edward Tanjore Corwin DD** [1420] [MRIN: 458], son of **Edward Callwell Corwin** [846] and **Mary Ann Shuart** [835], on Jul 25, 1861 in Geneva, NY, USA. Edward was born on Jul 12, 1834 in New York, NY, USA and died on Jun 22, 1914, aged 79.

**(Duplicate Line. See Person 3687 on Page 879)**

**3692. Aurelia Jones** [1087] was born on Jan 29, 1827.

Aurelia married **William D. Allis** [1090] [MRIN: 342].

Children from this marriage were:

5129 M i. **Chester Allis** [1092].

5130 M ii. **James W. Allis** [1093].

5131 F iii. **Lena Allis** [1094].

**3693. Elizabeth J. Jones** [1088] was born on Nov 15, 1829 and died on Jul 2, 1852, aged 22.

Elizabeth married **Conklin** [1091] [MRIN: 343].

The child from this marriage was:

5132 F i. **Elizabeth Conklin** [1097].

**3694. Olive Jones** [1089] was born on Aug 15, 1832.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

General Notes: Unmarried.

**3695. Fayette Marvin Kipp** [1425] was born on Feb 15, 1844 in Yates Co., NY, USA and died on Feb 28, 1914 in Yates Co., NY, USA, aged 70.

General Notes: Farmer.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 105, p. 189, 201.

1850 US Census. Benton, Yates, NY. Fam. 504.

John Kipp 37 NY Farmer Value 4800

Jane 28 NY

Marvin 7 NY

Viola 4 NY

Adam Johnson 15 NY

Zestus Warren 18 NY Laborer

Fayette married **Henrietta Legg** [1586] [MRIN: 516], daughter of **Caleb Legg** [1587], on Nov 15, 1865.

Children from this marriage were:

5133 M i. **John Franklin Kipp** [1588] was born on Jan 31, 1868 in Pen Yan, Yates Co., NY, USA.

5134 M ii. **William W. Kipp** [1591] was born on Jan 7, 1871 in Yates Co., NY, USA and died on Sep 2, 1873, aged 2.

5135 M iii. **Henry Herbert Kipp** [1589] was born on Dec 21, 1872 in Yates Co., NY, USA.

5136 M iv. **Ernest F Kipp** [1590] was born on Dec 9, 1876 in Yates Co., NY, USA.

**3696. Viola Kipp** [1426] was born on Apr 8, 1846 and died on Mar 1, 1854, aged 7.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 189.

1850 US Census. Benton, Yates, NY. Fam. 504.

John Kipp 37 NY Farmer Value 4800

Jane 28 NY

Marvin 7 NY

Viola 4 NY

Adam Johnson 15 NY

Zestus Warren 18 NY Laborer

**3697. Franklin F Kipp** [1427] was born on Jan 29, 1851 in Yates Co., NY, USA and died on Dec 5, 1916 in Yates Co., NY, USA, aged 65.

General Notes: Farmer.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 106, p. 189, 201.

Franklin married **Ella Gristock** [1592] [MRIN: 518], daughter of **Thomas Gristock** [1593], on Nov 19, 1890. Ella was born on May 18, 1856.

Children from this marriage were:

5137 F i. **Mary Esther Kipp** [1594] was born on Oct 31, 1891.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

5138 F ii. **Louise Kipp** [1595] was born on Feb 10, 1893.

**3698. Webster G Kipp** [1428] was born on Nov 25, 1857.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 107, p. 189, 201.

Webster married **Katherine Rebecca Mead** [1596] [MRIN: 520], daughter of **Joshua Mead** [1597], on Jan 11, 1893. Katherine was born on Apr 4, 1863 in Yates Co., NY, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

5139 M i. **Charles Joshua Kipp** [1598] was born on Jul 6, 1897.

**3699. Kittie Valleti Kipp** [1429] was born on Dec 18, 1860.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 189.

Kittie married **Albert Ellison** [1430] [MRIN: 460].

The child from this marriage was:

5140 F i. **Laura Jane Ellison** [1431].

**3700. Schuyler Kip Backenstose** [1098] was born on Sep 7, 1837.

Schuyler married **Ann Demarest** [1101] [MRIN: 346].

**3701. Oliver L. Backenstose** [1099] was born on Sep 21, 1843.

General Notes: Lived in Michigan.

**3702. Dwight B. Backenstose** [1100] was born on Dec 29, 1846 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Lived at Geneva, N.Y.

Sources:

1915 New York State Census. New York. Albany. Election Dist. 01. Assembly Dist. 01. Geneva Ward 02, Ontario, 30.  
Backenstose, Dwight C 68 US Lawyer  
Backenstose, Lilly C 62 US Housework  
Mahaney, Mary 30 US Servant

Dwight married **Lillie Foote** [1102] [MRIN: 347].

**3703. Catherine Brinkerhoff** [13680] was born on Aug 11, 1828 in Ridgefield Park, Bergen Co., NJ. USA and died on Apr 24, 1860 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, aged 31.

Catherine married **William Williams** [13701] [MRIN: 4679] on Oct 8, 1845 in Ridgefield Park, Bergen Co., NJ. USA. William was born in 1818 and died in 1888, aged 70.

**3704. Albert Jacob Brinkerhoff** [13681] was born in 1835 in Ridgefield Park, Bergen Co., NJ. USA and died in Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

Albert married **Charlotte Bayless** [13702] [MRIN: 4680]. Charlotte was born in 1831 and died in 1882, aged 51.

**3705. Isaac Jacob Brinkerhoff** [13682] was born on Sep 7, 1837 in Ridgefield Park, Bergen Co., NJ. USA, died on Jan 6, 1917 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 79, and was buried in Maple Grove Park Cemetery, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1860 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. Lodi. Roll M653\_683. P. 28 (808).

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Brinkerhoff, Isaac 22 NJ Farmer  
Brinkerhoff, Harriet 19 NJ  
Brinkerhoff, Jacob O 9/12 NJ

1880 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. Midland. Roll 771. P. 2 (387B). Enumeration Dist. 8.

Brinkerhoff, Isaac I 42 NJ Farmer  
Brinkerhoff, Harriet 40 NJ Keeping House  
Brinkerhoff, Jacob O 20 NJ  
Brinkerhoff, Keziah 14 NJ  
Brinkerhoff, John D 12 NJ  
Brinkerhoff, Lizzie 9 NJ  
Brinkerhoff, Albert 7 NJ  
Brinkerhoff, Julia 3 NJ  
Brinkerhoff, Elizabeth 71 NJ Mother  
Slate, Camelia 11 NY Servant  
Landers, Theo 14 NY Servant

1900 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. Hackensack Ward 1. Roll 955. P. 20B. Enumeration Dist. 28.

Brinkerhoff, Isaac 62 NJ Sept. 1837 Ass. Super. Cemetery  
Brinkerhoff, Harriet 60 NJ Jan. 1840  
Brinkerhoff, George 17 NJ March 1883 Gardener  
Brinkerhoff, Julia 22 NJ Feb. 1878  
Brinkerhoff, John 32 NJ May 1868 Salesman  
Brinkerhoff, Albert 27 NJ June 1873 Salesman

1910 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. Hackensack Ward 1. Roll T624\_869. P. 25A. Enumeration Dist. 34.

Brinkerhoff, Isaac 72 NJ Superindendent Cemetery  
Brinkerhoff, Harriet 69 NJ  
Brinkerhoff, Julia 30 NJ  
Brinkerhoff, George C 29 NJ Gardener Cemetery  
Brinkerhoff, Theresa G 24 NY Daughter-in-law  
Brinkerhoff, George C 4 PA Grandson  
Brinkerhoff, Howard A 2 NJ Grandson  
Brinkerhoff, John C 3/12 NJ Grandson

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Maple Grove Parl Cemetery, Hackensack, Bergen County, New Jersey. Memorial # 6469505.

Isaac married **Harriet Lozier Outwater** [13683] [MRIN: 4676] circa 1858. Harriet was born in Jan 1840 in New Jersey, USA, died in Oct 1925 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 85, and was buried in Maple Grove Park Cemetery, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5141 M i. **Jacob Outwater Brinkerhoff** [13696] was born on Sep 25, 1859 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA.
- 5142 F ii. **Elizabeth Brinkerhoff** [13709] was born on Jul 22, 1861 in Moonachie, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died on Apr 22, 1862 in Moonachie, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.
- 5143 F iii. **Annette Brinkerhoff** [13710] was born on Mar 4, 1863 in Moonachie, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died on Feb 20, 1875 in Maywood, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 11.
- 5144 F iv. **Keziah Brinkerhoff** [13697] was born on Jul 21, 1865 in Maywood, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died on Feb 23, 1905 in Jersey City, Hudson Co., NJ, USA, aged 39.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 5145 M v. **John Debaun Brinkerhoff** [13684] was born in May 1868 in New Jersey, USA.
- 5146 M vi. **George Conklin Brinkerhoff** [13714] was born on Jun 8, 1869 in Maywood, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died on Sep 4, 1869 in Maywood, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.
- 5147 F vii. **Elizabeth (Lizzie) Brinkerhoff** [13698] was born on Aug 8, 1870 in Maywood, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died on Apr 20, 1906 in New York, NY, USA, aged 35.
- 5148 M viii. **Albert J Brinkerhoff** [13690] was born on Nov 30, 1872 in Maywood, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.
- 5149 F ix. **Julia Ann Brinkerhoff** [13689] was born on May 5, 1879 in Maywood, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.
- 5150 M x. **George Conklin Brinkerhoff** [13685] was born on Sep 14, 1881 in Maywood, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

**3706. Keziah Brinkerhoff** [13703] was born on Dec 13, 1844 in Ridgefield Park, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died on Apr 14, 1847, aged 2.

Keziah married **William Westervelt** [13707] [MRIN: 4682] on Dec 15, 1864 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA. William was born in 1832 and died in 1904, aged 72.

**3707. Cornelius T Demarest Brinkerhoff** [13717] was born in 1849 in New Jersey, USA.

**3708. Hester Ann Brinkerhoff** [13704] was born on Nov 5, 1851 in Ridgefield Park, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

Hester married **Garret Romeyn Oldis** [13706] [MRIN: 4681] on Nov 2, 1869 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA. Garret was born in 1844.

**3709. Cornelia Brinkerhoff** [13705] was born in 1853.

**3710. John Van Voorhis** [10627] was born on Aug 24, 1818 and died on Mar 13, 1866, aged 47.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Dec. 1914. Cornelius Kipp. Approved. SAR member No. 26870.

John married **Elizabeth Demerest** [10628] [MRIN: 3653] on Jul 16, 1842. Elizabeth was born on Feb 28, 1824 and died on Aug 13, 1846, aged 22.

The child from this marriage was:

- 5151 F i. **Rachel Ann Van Voorhis** [10629] was born on Nov 28, 1844.

**3711. Gerge Albert Brinkerhoff** [14399] was born on Jul 10, 1832 in New York, NY, USA and died on Mar 15, 1888 in Chicago, Cook Co., IL, USA, aged 55.

General Notes: Sources:

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Cayuga. Owasco. Roll 814. P. 214C. Enumeration Dist. 33.

J.L. (administered by mariaglancaaster). Ancestry.com DNA match. 8.6 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Gerge married **Sussanna Edwards** [14400] [MRIN: 4970] in 1857 in New York, NY, USA. Sussanna was born on May 22, 1837 in New York, NY, USA and died on Dec 20, 1886 in Chicago, Cook Co., IL, USA, aged 49.

The child from this marriage was:

- 5152 M i. **William Edward Brinkerhoff** [14401] was born on Sep 28, 1861 in New York, NY, USA and died on May 9, 1950 in Concord, Cabarrus, NC, USA, aged 88.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**3712. Matilda Piffard Haight** [7263] was born about 1827 in New York, NY, USA and died in Dec 1832 in New York, NY, USA, aged about 5.

**3713. Lydia Haight** [7264] was born about 1828.

**3714. Richard Haight** [7265] was born about 1830.

**3715. David L Haight** [7266] was born on Sep 27, 1839.

**3716. Nina Haight** [7267] was born on Jan 16, 1845 and died on Feb 18, 1900, aged 55.

Nina married **Giustiniano Tomacelli** [7269] [MRIN: 2482] on Apr 30, 1868.

**3717. Hasley Haight** [7268] was born about 1849.

**3718. Alfred Rowan Anthony** [10520] was born on Jan 9, 1853 in New York, NY, USA and died on Jun 13, 1934 in Fort Pierce, FL, USA, aged 81.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S. Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970.

Georgia Society. Application for Membership. Nov. 1965. Nicholas Anthony. Approved. SAR member No. 92866.

Alfred married **Lozorah Jane Tucker** [10521] [MRIN: 3612] on Dec 28, 1879 in Lake City, FL, USA. Lozorah was born on Oct 24, 1862 in Lake City, FL, USA and died on Dec 16, 1914 in Jacksonville, FL, USA, aged 52.

The child from this marriage was:

5153 F i. **Ethel Rowan Anthony** [10522] was born on Jun 27, 1887 in Palmetto, FL, USA and died on Sep 26, 1962 in Annapolis, MD, USA, aged 75.

**3719. William Snell Ebbets** [14458] was born on Oct 26, 1860 in New York, USA and died on May 20, 1904 in Denver, Adams Co., CO, USA, aged 43.

General Notes: Sources:

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Queens. Queens Ward 4. Roll 1149. P. 5B. Enumeration Dist. 676.

wrwreno. Ancestry.com DNA match. 6.5 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

William married **Laura Isabelle Quackenbush** [14460] [MRIN: 4995] on May 17, 1893 in Morris Park, LI, NY, USA.

Laura was born on Sep 14, 1862 in Manhattan, New York Co, NY, USA and died on Oct 30, 1923 in Manhattan, New York Co, NY, USA, aged 61.

The child from this marriage was:

5154 F i. **Charlotte Bissel Ebbets** [14459] was born on Jul 1, 1786 in Manhattan, New York Co, NY, USA and died on May 1, 1990 in Lee, Berkshire Co., MA, USA, aged 203.

**3720. Emma Crane** [11780] was born on Aug 15, 1837 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Sep 16, 1913 in Lewisburg, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 76, and was buried in Amwell Baptist Church Cem., Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Amwell Baptist Church Cemetery, Rupert, Greenbrier Co., West Virginia, USA.

Memorial # 61377921. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.95272, Longitude: -80.67446.

Emma married **William Henry Dietz** [11793] [MRIN: 4069], son of **Robert Dietz** [13992], circa 1862. William was born on Oct 4, 1841 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Jan 28, 1913 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 71, and was buried in Amwell Baptist Church Cem., Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 5155 M i. **George Luther Dietz** [13996] was born on Nov 10, 1863 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Jun 7, 1924 in Spring Dale, Fayette Co., WV, USA, aged 60, and was buried in Amwell Baptist Church Cem., Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.
- 5156 F ii. **Launa J Dietz** [11794] was born on Jul 20, 1865 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Jan 3, 1929 in Lewisburg, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 63, and was buried in Amwell Baptist Church Cem., Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.
- 5157 M iii. **Edward L Theodore Dietz** [13997] was born on May 11, 1870 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Mar 15, 1941 in Ronceverte, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 70, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Ronceverte, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.
- 5158 F iv. **Anetta Catherine Dietz** [13998] was born on Jun 2, 1872 in Orient Hill, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on May 10, 1932 in Rainelle, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 59, and was buried in Amwell Baptist Church Cem., Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.
- 5159 M v. **Oran Plummer Dietz** [13999] was born on Nov 5, 1891, died on Jan 30, 1916, aged 24, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Ronceverte, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

**3721. Joseph Stephen Crane** [11781] was born in Apr 1839, died on Mar 3, 1903 in Kieffer, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 63, and was buried in Amwell Baptist Church Cem., Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Amwell Baptist Church Cemetery, Greenbrier, West Virginia, USA. Memorial # 93089026. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.95272, Longitude: -80.67446.

Joseph married **Malinda A Heaster** [11797] [MRIN: 4071] on Jun 6, 1887 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA. Malinda was born in Dec 1849 in USA, died on Jun 22, 1939 in Crawley, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 89, and was buried in Amwell Baptist Church Cem., Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5160 M i. **Joseph Stephen Crane** [14038] was born on Apr 27, 1871 in Meadow Bluff, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Feb 17, 1939 in Crawley, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 67, and was buried in Amwell Baptist Church Cem., Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.
- 5161 M ii. **Edward Ebbetts Crane** [11798] was born on Apr 17, 1875 in Crawley, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Apr 23, 1932 in Crawley, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 57, and was buried in Amwell Baptist Church Cem., Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

**3722. Loftus B Crane** [14101] was born in 1841 in Meadow Bluff, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Jul 5, 1861 in Winchester, Winchester City, VA, USA, aged 20, and was buried in Stonewall Confederate Cem., Winchester, Winchester City, VA, USA.

General Notes: Civil War. Co.F, 27th Va. Inf. Regt. Died of measles.

**3723. Mary Jane Crane** [11782] was born on Mar 13, 1843, died on Oct 6, 1901, aged 58, and was buried in Amwell Baptist Church Cem., Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Amwell Baptist Church Cemetery, Greenbrier, West Virginia, USA. Memorial # 29053101. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.95272, Longitude: -80.67446.

Mary married **James Harvey Morrison** [11786] [MRIN: 4065] on Dec 4, 1867 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 5162 M i. **Charles Morrison** [11787] was born in 1869 in Meadow Bluff, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Oct 1, 1944 in Rainelle, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 75, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.
- 5163 F ii. **Elizabeth Morrison** [11788] was born on Aug 12, 1870 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died in 1948 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 78, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.
- 5164 F iii. **Minnie Catherine Morrison** [14056] was born on Jul 1, 1872 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Sep 26, 1957 in Quinwood, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 85, and was buried in Mount Zion Cem., Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.
- 5165 M iv. **Harvey Henderson Morrison** [11789] was born on Apr 26, 1878 in Crawley, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Oct 14, 1973 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 95, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

**3724. Elizabeth Wheeler Crane** [11783] was born on Apr 11, 1845 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Jan 22, 1891 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 45, and was buried in Amwell Baptist Church Cem., Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Amwell Baptist Church Cemetery, Rupert, Greenbrier Co., West Virginia, USA.  
FAG Memorial # 5016681. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.95272, Longitude: -80.67446.

Elizabeth married **William Reece McClung** [11804] [MRIN: 4074]. William was born on Feb 15, 1850 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Mar 21, 1931 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 81, and was buried in Amwell Baptist Church Cem., Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

**3725. Catherine Crane** [11784] was born on Mar 16, 1849 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on May 13, 1924 in Ronceverte, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 75, and was buried in Amwell Baptist Church Cem., Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Amwell Baptist Church Cemetery, Rupert, Greenbrier Co., West Virginia, USA.  
FAG Memorial # 5016682. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.95272, Longitude: -80.67446.

Catherine married **Benjamin Wilson Zopp** [11805] [MRIN: 4075]. Benjamin was born on Sep 8, 1854 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Oct 1, 1927 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 73, and was buried in Amwell Baptist Church Cem., Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5166 M i. **Glenco Preston Zopp** [14103] was born on Feb 9, 1883 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died in 1937 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 54, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.
- 5167 F ii. **Dollie D Zopp** [14104] was born on Mar 17, 1884 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Aug 25, 1974 in Clifton Forge, Alleghany Co., VA, USA, aged 90, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.
- 5168 M iii. **Wesley Zopp** [14105] was born on Apr 27, 1887 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Apr 18, 1954 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 66, and was buried in Wallace Memorial Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.
- 5169 F iv. **Mona Zopp** [14106] was born on Dec 3, 1889 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died in 1963 in Huntington, Cabell Co., WV, USA, aged 74, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

5170 F v. **Amanda Kathryn Zopp** [11806] was born on Mar 29, 1893, died on May 22, 1988 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 95, and was buried in Wallace Memorial Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

**3726. William Starr Crane** [11785] was born on Aug 15, 1856 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Oct 28, 1933 in Kieffer, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 77, and was buried in Amwell Baptist Church Cem., Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Farmer.

Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Amwell Baptist Church Cemetery, Rupert, Greenbrier Co., West Virginia, USA. FAG Memorial # 61378158. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.95272, Longitude: -80.67446.

William married **Mary I Young** [11814] [MRIN: 4078].

**3727. Anna Catherine Starr** [14115] was born on Dec 4, 1840 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA, died on Dec 26, 1898 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA, aged 58, and was buried in Green Mount Cem., Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Green Mount Cemetery, Baltimore, Baltimore County, Maryland. FAG Memorial # 139260328. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 39.30703, Longitude: -76.60845.

**3728. Edward Varden Starr** [14116] was born on Aug 31, 1843 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA, died on Jan 12, 1897, aged 53, and was buried in Green Mount Cem., Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Green Mount Cemetery, Baltimore, Baltimore County, Maryland. FAG Memorial # 40982680. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 39.30703, Longitude: -76.60845.

**3729. Laura Virginia Starr** [14117] was born on Jul 15, 1850, died on Sep 28, 1894, aged 44, and was buried in Green Mount Cem., Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Green Mount Cemetery, Baltimore, Baltimore County, Maryland. FAG Memorial # 40982682. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 39.30703, Longitude: -76.60845.

Laura married **John Norris Myers** [14118] [MRIN: 4870].

**3730. Eli Slack** [14499] was born circa 1833 in East Fishkill, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Aug 13, 1865 in Portage, Livingston Co., NY, USA, aged about 32, and was buried in Hope Cem., Castile, Wyoming Co., NY, USA.

Eli married **Amanda R Smith** [14500] [MRIN: 5015] on Sep 30, 1857 in Castile, Wyoming Co., NY, USA. Amanda was born on Aug 11, 1839 in Castile, Wyoming Co., NY, USA and died on Sep 3, 1918 in Castile, Wyoming Co., NY, USA, aged 79.

The child from this marriage was:

5171 F i. **Daphne L Slack** [14501] was born on Jul 29, 1861 in Castile, Wyoming Co., NY, USA, died on Nov 5, 1944 in Jamestown, Chautauqua, NY, USA, aged 83, and was buried in Mount Prospect Cem., Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., NY, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

## Ninth Generation (6th Great-Grandchildren)

**3731. Annatje Bronk** [14320] was born on May 4, 1808 in Kinderhook, Columbia Co., NY, USA and died on Jul 19, 1846 in Sodus, Wayne Co., NY, USA, aged 38.

General Notes: laurac40. Jefferson, Missouri. Ancestry.com DNA match. 6.8 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

**3732. Elizabeth Bronk** [14321] was born in 1810 in New York, USA and died on Dec 23, 1893, aged 83.

General Notes: laurac40. Jefferson, Missouri. Ancestry.com DNA match. 6.8 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

**3733. Joel Bronk** [14322] was born in 1812 and died in 1889, aged 77.

General Notes: laurac40. Jefferson, Missouri. Ancestry.com DNA match. 6.8 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

**3734. Julia Ann Bronk** [14323] was born on Jun 20, 1814 in Knox, Albany Co., NY, USA and died in Oct 1898 in Berne, Albany Co., NY, USA, aged 84.

General Notes: laurac40. Jefferson, Missouri. Ancestry.com DNA match. 6.8 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Julia married **Andrew Secor** [14328] [MRIN: 4941]. Andrew was born on Mar 21, 1812 in Berne, Albany Co., NY, USA and died on Feb 27, 1899 in Albany, Albany Co., NY, USA, aged 86.

Children from this marriage were:

5172 M i. **William B Secor** [14329].

5173 F ii. **Catherine Secor** [14330].

5174 F iii. **Helen E Secor** [14331].

5175 M iv. **Andrew Secor** [14333].

5176 F v. **Elizabeth Secor** [14334].

5177 M vi. **Joel Secor** [14335].

5178 F vii. **Elva Secor** [14336].

5179 M viii. **Elvy Secor** [14337].

5180 F ix. **Judelia (Della) Secor** [14332] was born in 1839 in New York, USA and died 16 feb 19081908 in Malone, NY, USA.

**3735. Jacob W Bronk** [14324] was born on Mar 31, 1816 and died on Oct 30, 1907, aged 91.

General Notes: laurac40. Jefferson, Missouri. Ancestry.com DNA match. 6.8 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

**3736. Kety Bronk** [14325] was born on May 3, 1818.

General Notes: laurac40. Jefferson, Missouri. Ancestry.com DNA match. 6.8 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

**3737. Adelia Bronk** [14326] was born on May 30, 1832 in Rotterdam, Schenectady Co., NY, USA and died on Jan 10, 1888 in Sanataria Springs, Broome Co., NY, USA, aged 55.

General Notes: laurac40. Jefferson, Missouri. Ancestry.com DNA match. 6.8 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

segment.

**3738. Maria Bronk** [14327] was born in 1849 in Knox, Albany Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: laurac40. Jefferson, Missouri. Ancestry.com DNA match. 6.8 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

**3739. Louise Ann Kip** [7449] was born in 1836.

General Notes: Sources:

Adriance Memorial Library, Poughkeepsie, NY, Local History Collection, Kip vertical file.

Louise married **Charles E. Schryver** [7450] [MRIN: 2558], son of **Henry B Schryver** [7472] and **Mary Anna Van Dyke** [7473]. Charles was born on Apr 24, 1834 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY.

The child from this marriage was:

5181 M i. **George E Schryver** [7470].

**3740. George A Kip** [7466] was born in 1838 and died in 1917 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 79.

General Notes: Sources:

Dutchess County, NY Obituaries. 100 Years of Deaths Beginning 1849. With index by Arthur C.M. Kelly. FHL Salt Lake City.

George married **Almira M Aldrich** [7469] [MRIN: 2561]. Almira was born in 1849 and died on May 3, 1912 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 63.

Children from this marriage were:

5182 M i. **Carlton Kip** [9648].

5183 M ii. **Frank Kip** [9649].

**3741. Mary Kip** [7467].

Mary married **Moore** [9650] [MRIN: 3299].

**3742. Charles Kip** [7468].

**3743. William H Kipp** [12852] was born in 1854 in Pennsylvania, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1880 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Armstrong. Kiskiminitas. Roll 1096. P. 220B. Enumeration Dist. 10.

Rankin, Susan M 57 PA Keeping Housemother

Rankin, J Frank 38 PA Labirer son

Turney, Henry 50 PA Laborer brother

Kipp, William H 26 PA Coal Miner Boarder

**3744. Josephine Kipp** [12856] was born in 1856 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**3745. John Kipp** [12853] was born in 1859 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**3746. Walter Scott Kipp** [12854] was born in Nov 1859 in Pennsylvania, USA and died in 1906, aged 47.

General Notes: Sources:

1880 Census of the United States. Alleghany. Harrison. Roll 1089. P. 32,33 (300D). Enumeration Dist. 61.

Kipp, Walter 21 PA Miner

Kipp, Jennie 28 PA Keeping house

Kipp, Blanchey 2 PA adopted

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1900 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Westmoreland. Allegheny. Roll 1496. P. 7B. Enumeration Dist. 77.

Kipp, Walter S 40 PA Nov. 1859 Coal Miner

Kipp, Rebecca J 44 PA June 1855

Kipp, Curtis W 18 PA July 1881 Coal Miner

Kipp, Robert M 14 PA Oct. 1885 At School

Kipp, Thomas V 9 PA June 1890 At School

Kipp, Ida M 8 PA May 1892 At School

Walter married **Rebeca Jane Younkins** [12864] [MRIN: 4427], daughter of **Younkins** [12875] and **Elizabeth** [Younkins] [12876], in 1880. Rebeca was born in Jun 1855 in Pennsylvania, USA and died after 1920.

Children from this marriage were:

5184 F i. **Blanchey Kipp** [12865] was born in 1878 in Pennsylvania, USA.

5185 M ii. **Curtis Walter Kipp** [12866] was born on Jul 10, 1880 in Brackenridge, PA, USA and died in Jan 1973 in Curtisville, Allegheny, PA, USA, aged 92.

5186 M iii. **Robert Miller Kipp** [12867] was born on Oct 12, 1884 in Westmoreland Co., PA, USA and died in Dec 1967 in Leechburg, Armstrong Co., PA, USA, aged 83.

5187 M iv. **Thomas Valentine Kipp** [12868] was born on Jun 16, 1889 in Leechburg, PA, USA, died in Apr 1964, aged 74, and was buried in Twin Valley Memorial Park & Mausoleum, Delmont, Westmoreland Co., PA, USA.

5188 F v. **Ida M Kipp** [12869] was born in May 1892 in Pennsylvania, USA, died in Jul 1985 in Pittsburgh, Allegheny Co., PA, USA, aged 93, and was buried in Lakewood Memorial Gardens, Dorseyville, Allegheny Co., PA, USA.

**3747. Sarah Ann Kipp** [12855] was born in Jan 1869 in Pennsylvania, USA, died in Apr 1960, aged 91, and was buried on Apr 16, 1960 in Saltsburg, Indiana Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Pennsylvania, Church and Town Records, 1708-1985.

Mrs Sara A Fishel. Saltsburg United Presbyterian Church. Saltsburg, Indiana, PA. Burial April 16, 1960.

Sarah married **Charles S Fishell** [12857] [MRIN: 4426]. Charles was born in Oct 1862 in Pennsylvania, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

5189 F i. **Viola M Fishell** [12858] was born in Sep 1887 in Pennsylvania, USA.

5190 M ii. **Nighter Fishell** [12859] was born in Aug 1889 in Pennsylvania, USA.

5191 F iii. **Hulda Fishell** [12860] was born in Sep 1891 in Pennsylvania, USA.

5192 F iv. **Pearl Fishell** [12861] was born in Jun 1894 in Pennsylvania, USA.

5193 F v. **Olive Fishell** [12862] was born in Dec 1897 in Pennsylvania, USA.

5194 M vi. **Harvey Fishell** [12863] was born in Nov 1899 in Pennsylvania, USA.

5195 F vii. **Hazel Fishell** [12928] was born in 1902 in Pennsylvania, USA.

5196 M viii. **Everett (Ebert) A Fishell** [12929] was born in 1904 in Pennsylvania, USA.

5197 F ix. **Sarah Fishell** [12930] was born in 1908 in Pennsylvania, USA.

5198 F x. **Bertha Fishell** [12931] was born in 1909 in Pennsylvania, USA.

5199 F xi. **Grace E Fishell** [12932] was born in 1912 in Pennsylvania, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**3748. Charles L Kipp** [12917] was born in Dec 1859 in Pennsylvania, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1900 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Allegheny. Tarentum. Roll 1371. P. 9B. Enumeration Dist. 9B (510).

Kipp, Anna L 63 PA May 1836 capitalist

Kipp, Charles 46 PA Dec. 1859

Kipp, Pearl J 25 PA Nov. 1879

Weave, Lily B 26 PA June 1873 daughter

Weave, Abe K 2 PA May 1892 grandson at school

1920 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Allegheny. Tarentum. Roll T625\_1529. P. 8B. Enumeration Dist. 830.

Kipp, Charles L 60 PA Book Keeper Builders Supply

Lewis, Nellie M 50 PA sister

Kipp, Pearl J 38 PA Teacher Public School sister

Weaver, Abe Kipp 26 PA Nephew Doctor Medical

1930 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Allegheny. Tarentum. Roll 1991. P. 5A. Enumeration Dist. 829.

Kipp, Charles L 70 PA Proprietor Battery Service

Kipp, Pearl J 49 PA Teacher Public School sister

Lewis, Nellie M 59 PA sister

**3749. Josephine Kipp** [12920] was born in 1863 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**3750. Ellen (Nellie) Kipp** [12921] was born in 1866 in Pennsylvania, USA.

Ellen married **Lewis** [12926] [MRIN: 4440].

**3751. Lillie Kipp** [12922] was born in Jun 1873 in Pennsylvania, USA.

Lillie married **Weaver** [12924] [MRIN: 4439].

The child from this marriage was:

5200 M i. **Abe K Weaver MD** [12925] was born in May 1892 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**3752. Pearl (Peral) J Kipp** [12923] was born in Nov 1879 in Pennsylvania, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1930 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Allegheny. Tarentum. Roll 1991. P. 5A. Enumeration Dist. 829.

Kipp, Charles L 70 PA Proprietor Battery Service

Kipp, Pearl J 49 PA Teacher Public School

Lewis, Nellie M 59 PA

**3753. Francis E Kipp** [12919] was born in 1859 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**3754. William Garrison Akin** [2035] was born on Feb 10, 1831 and died on Nov 4, 1854, aged 23.

**3755. Isaac Williamson Akin** [2036] was born on Apr 24, 1833 in Greenbush, Rensselaer, NY, USA and died on Feb 25, 1901 in Des Moines, Polk, IA, USA, aged 67.

General Notes: Sources:

1880 Census of the United States. Iowa. Polk. Des Moines. P. 88. Roll 360. Enumeration Dist. 162.

Aiken, Isaac W 47 NY Trav selling tea

Aiken, Julia M 30 SC at home

Aiken, Bennie 2 Iowa

Crawford, Alice W 23 Iowa Domestic servant

Prouty, Chas. 24 Ohio Brother selling groceries

Smith, Clara C 22 Ill Boarder at home

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Smith, Ella L      2   III   Boarder

Isaac married **Julia Behm** [2040] [MRIN: 699] in 1876. Julia was born in Jan 1852 in South Carolina, USA and died after 1920.

Children from this marriage were:

5201 M    i. **Benjamin Akin** [2054] was born in 1877 in Iowa, USA.

5202 F    ii. **Esther Akin** [2055] was born in 1881.

5203 F    iii. **Augusta Akin** [2056] was born in 1884.

**3756. Richard Williamson Akin** [2037] was born on Apr 27, 1835 and died on Nov 3, 1897 in Poughkeepsie, NY, USA, aged 62.

Richard married **Caroline Thorn** [2041] [MRIN: 700] on Apr 21, 1858.

The child from this marriage was:

5204 F    i. **Catherine T. Akin** [2052].

**3757. Martha J. Akin** [2038] was born on Apr 24, 1837.

Martha married **Chauncey V. Crapo** [2042] [MRIN: 701].

Children from this marriage were:

5205 M    i. **Frank A. Crapo** [2048].

5206 F    ii. **Caroline C. Crapo** [2049].

**3758. Catherine Maria Akin** [2039] was born on Sep 5, 1839 and died on Mar 12, 1890, aged 50.

Catherine married **Henry Quakenbush Hawley** [2043] [MRIN: 702], son of **Gideon Hawley** [2044], on Oct 11, 1871. Henry was born on Aug 16, 1815 in Albany, NY, USA and died on Mar 16, 1899 in New York, NY, USA, aged 83.

Children from this marriage were:

5207 F    i. **Margarita Lansing Hawley** [2045].

5208 M    ii. **William Young Hawley** [2046] died on Jul 27, 1919.

5209 M    iii. **Leighton Akin Hawley** [2047].

**3759. Caroline Garrison** [2021].

Caroline married **Thomas Young** [2025] [MRIN: 694].

The child from this marriage was:

5210 M    i. **Marsh Young** [2034].

**3760. Ella Garrison** [2022].

**3761. Estelle Garrison** [2023].

**3762. Virginia Garrison** [2024].

**3763. Annie E. R. De Freest** [2026].

Annie married **William P Glenney** [2027] [MRIN: 695] on Jun 1, 1870.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 5211 F i. **Edith A. Glenney** [2028].
- 5212 F ii. **Caroline Glenney** [2029].

**3764. William Thomas Demarest** [10586] was born on Aug 17, 1866 in New York, NY, USA.

**3765. Elizabeth C De Forest** [11845] was born in 1849 in Iowa, USA.

**3766. Jacob Peter De Forest** [10697] was born on Jun 9, 1853 in Iowa City, IA, USA and died on May 15, 1929 in Redding, Shasta Co., CA, USA, aged 75.

General Notes: Sources:

1900 Census of the United States. Missouri. Bates. West Boone. Roll 839. P. 1A. Enumeration Dist. 4.

De Forest, Jacob P 46 IA June 1853 Dealer Poultry

De Forest, Sarah E 39 IA Mar. 1860

De Forest, Stella M 17 KS Oct. 1885 At School

De Forest, Flore M 12 KS Aug. 1887 At School

De Forest, Gill C 10 KS Sept. 1889 At School

De Forest, Ruth M 2/12 MO Mar. 1899

1910 Census of the United States. California. Shasta. Redding. Roll T624\_107. P. 5A. Enumeration Dist. 0084.

De Forrest, Jacob P 57 IA Driver Daryage Co

De Forrest, Sarah E 48 IA

De Forrest, Flode M 22 KS Stenographer Foundry

De Forrest, Gill C 20 KS

De Forrest, Ruth B 10 MO

1920 Census of the United States. California. Shasta. Redding. Roll T625\_127. P. 7A. Enumeration Dist. 110.

De Faust, Jacob 66 IA Expressman Self

De Faust, Sarah 58 IA

Michaud, Ruth 19 MO Stenographer Insurance Office

Jacob married **Sarah Elizabeth Tracy** [10698] [MRIN: 3683], daughter of **N W Tracy** [13869] and **Amanada S [Tracy]** [13870], on Dec 29, 1881 in Miami, KS, USA. Sarah was born on Mar 6, 1861 in Richland, IA, USA and died on Dec 10, 1928 in Shasta Co., CA, USA, aged 67.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5213 F i. **Stella M De Forest** [11846] was born in Oct 1885 in Kansas, USA and died on Oct 13, 1912 in Redding, Shasta Co., CA, USA, aged 27.
- 5214 F ii. **Flore M De Forest** [11847] was born on Aug 29, 1887 in New Lancaster, Miami Co., KS, USA and died on Aug 3, 1972 in Martinez, Contra Costa, CA, USA, aged 84.
- 5215 M iii. **Gilbert Culvin De Forest** [10699] was born on Sep 18, 1889 in New Lancaster, KS, USA and died on Jan 25, 1951 in Redding, Shasta Co., CA, USA, aged 61.
- 5216 F iv. **Ruth M De Forest** [11848] was born on Mar 30, 1899 in Missouri, USA and died on Oct 29, 1974 in Redding, Shasta Co., CA, USA, aged 75.

**3767. Dewitt De Forest** [11839] was born in 1855 in Iowa, USA.

**3768. Eliza De Forest** [11840] was born on Jun 23, 1857 in Iowa, USA, died on Jan 21, 1877 in Miami Co., KS, USA, aged 19, and was buried in New Lancaster Cem., Miami Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. New Lancaster Cemetery, Miami County, Kansas. Plot: Row K, Lot 111.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Memorial # 35444864. GPS N 38.46280 W -94.74280.

**3769. Richard De Forest** [11841] was born in 1859 in Iowa, USA.

**3770. Oseola De Forest** [11842] was born in 1862 in Iowa, USA.

**3771. Kate De Forest** [11843] was born in 1864 in Iowa, USA.

**3772. Edison De Forest** [11844] was born in 1866 in Iowa, USA.

**3773. Irene De Forest** [10551] was born on Aug 30, 1856 and died on Jun 11, 1924, aged 67.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S. Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970.

The Western Reserve Society. Application for Membership. Dec. 1953. Philip de Forest. Approved. SAR member No. 77196.

Irene married **John Allison Mellon** [10552] [MRIN: 3626] on Apr 18, 1888. John was born on Jun 14, 1861 and died on Dec 7, 1924, aged 63.

The child from this marriage was:

5217 M i. **DeForest Mellon** [10553] was born on Apr 4, 1895 in Cleveland, Cuyahoga, OH, USA and died in Jul 1971 in Cleveland, Cuyahoga, OH, USA, aged 76.

**3774. Elizabeth A Kip** [7389] was born on Mar 18, 1829 in Cold Springs, NY, USA, died on Mar 23, 1864 in New York, NY, USA, aged 35, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Westchester Co., Tarrytown, New York. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 41.09690, Longitude: -73.86030. Section 1 Kip\_Carpenter plot.

**3775. Samuel Martin Kip** [7390] was born on Sep 9, 1830 in Cold Springs, NY, USA and died on Feb 12, 1842 in Cold Springs, NY, USA, aged 11.

**3776. William Henry Kip** [7391] was born on Jul 12, 1832 in Cold Springs, NY, USA and died on Aug 28, 1832 in Cold Springs, NY, USA.

**3777. Joseph Swiler Kip** [7392] was born on Jul 12, 1832 in Cold Springs, NY, USA and died on Oct 30, 1876 in San Francisco, CA, USA, aged 44.

General Notes: Had children but none married.

Sources:

The Family Book [Manuscript C 1261], Winnifred Frost Finch Burroughs, b. 1885, 87 leaves; R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

**3778. Mary Jane Kip** [7393] was born on Apr 7, 1835 in Cold Springs, NY, USA and died on Nov 19, 1837 in Cold Springs, NY, USA, aged 2.

**3779. Adalaid (Ella) Kip** [10284] was born in 1846 in New York, USA.

**3780. Winifred Florence Louise Kip** [7397] was born on Oct 29, 1854 in New York, NY, USA, died on May 18, 1921, aged 66, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

The Family Book [Manuscript C 1261], Winnifred Frost Finch Burroughs, b. 1885, 87 leaves; R. Stanton Avery,

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Sleepy Hollow, Westchester Co., Tarrytown, New York. Plot: Sect. 1 Kip-Carpenter. Memorial # 53656567. GPS N 41.09690 W -73.86030.

Winifred married **Finch** [10283] [MRIN: 3517].

**3781. Clarence (Isaac) Bertrand Kip** [7398] was born on Sep 11, 1858 in Hudson City, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died on Nov 8, 1881 in New York, NY, USA, aged 23, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Changed his name to Isaac Bertrand. Died unmarried.

Sources:

The Family Book [Manuscript C 1261], Winnifred Frost Finch Burroughs, b. 1885, 87 leaves; R. Stanton Avery, Special Collections Dept., NEHGS, Boston.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Sleepy Hollow, Westchester Co., Tarrytown, New York. Plot: Sect. 1 Kip-Carpenter. Memorial # 53656544. GPS N 41.09690 W -73.86030.

**3782. Clarence H Kipp** [11944] was born in Jan 1857 in Pennsylvania, USA and died after 1930.

Clarence married **Mary E** [Kipp] [11948] [MRIN: 4124] circa 1906. Mary was born circa 1865 in Pennsylvania, USA and died after 1930.

**3783. William H Kipp** [11945] was born in Feb 1858 in Pennsylvania, USA and died after May 1912.

William married **Helen W** [Kipp] [11949] [MRIN: 4125] after May 1912. Helen was born in Aug 1866 in Pennsylvania, USA and died after 1910.

The child from this marriage was:

5218 F i. **Laura M Kipp** [11950] was born in Feb 1891.

**3784. Burton E Kipp** [11946] was born in Aug 1861 in Pennsylvania, USA and died after 1920.

Burton married **Maud M Nutter** [11951] [MRIN: 4126] after 1900. Maud was born in 1881 in Pennsylvania, USA and died after 1920.

**3785. Charles W Kipp** [11947] was born in Nov 1863 in Pennsylvania, USA and died after May 1912.

Charles married **Addie W** [Kipp] [11952] [MRIN: 4127] after 1880. Addie was born in Mar 1863 in Pennsylvania, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

5219 M i. **Harry B Kipp** [11953] was born in Mar 1892 in Pennsylvania, USA.

5220 F ii. **Emma E Kipp** [11954] was born in Dec 1899 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**3786. William Irvin Kipp** [11957] was born on Jan 13, 1883 and died after May 1912 in Millerstown, Perry, PA, USA.

**3787. Blanche Adda Kipp** [11919] was born in 1866 in Pennsylvania, USA and died after 1910.

Blanche married **Daniel P Fishell** [11958] [MRIN: 4130]. Daniel was born circa 1859 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**3788. William Kipp** [11920] was born in 1868 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**3789. Jennie May Kipp** [11959] was born circa 1871 in Pennsylvania, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**3790. Charles Irvin Fuller** [11904] was born on Jan 1, 1864 in Thompsontown, Juniata Co., PA. USA, died in 1952, aged 88, and was buried in Mt. Union Cem., Mt. Union, Huntingdon Co., PA, USA.

Charles married **Elizabeth C Wharton** [11905] [MRIN: 4112] on Sep 24, 1889 in Pennsylvania, USA. Elizabeth was born on Nov 2, 1866, died on Jan 23, 1941 in Pennsylvania, USA, aged 74, and was buried in Mt. Union Cem., Mt. Union, Huntingdon Co., PA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5221 M i. **Frederic Wharton Fuller** [11966] was born on Jul 23, 1890.
- 5222 M ii. **William Daniel Fuller** [11967] was born on Nov 13, 1891 and died in Jul 1975, aged 83.
- 5223 F iii. **Rachael Elizabeth Fuller** [11906] was born on Oct 5, 1895 and died after 1946.
- 5224 M iv. **Charles Irvine Fuller** [11968] was born on Jul 23, 1903 in Newton, Hamilton Co., PA. USA and died in Aug 1970 in Altoona, Blair Co., PA, USA, aged 67.

**3791. Viola Laura Fuller** [11960] was born on Dec 12, 1866 in Thompsontown, Juniata Co., PA. USA and died after May 1912.

Viola married **Isaac Newton Taylor** [11969] [MRIN: 4131] on May 3, 1887. Isaac was born on May 24, 1859 in Ottumwa, IA, USA and died after May 1912.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5225 M i. **Ralph Fuller Taylor** [11970] was born on Aug 1, 1888 in Mt. Union, Huntingdon Co., PA, USA, died in 1963, aged 75, and was buried in Mt. Union Cem., Mt. Union, Huntingdon Co., PA, USA.
- 5226 F ii. **Ruth Eliza Taylor** [11976] was born on Apr 9, 1891 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 5227 F iii. **Helen Viola Taylor** [11980] was born on Sep 13, 1892 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 5228 F iv. **Mary Jane Taylor** [11981] was born on Aug 11, 1895 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 5229 M v. **Isaac Newton Taylor** [11982] was born on May 12, 1903 in Pennsylvania, USA and died in Oct 1967, aged 64.

**3792. Alexander Watson Fuller** [11961] was born on Mar 2, 1869 in Thompsontown, Juniata Co., PA. USA.

**3793. Wayne Vogdes Fuller** [11962] was born on Aug 17, 1873 in Thompsontown, Juniata Co., PA. USA, died in 1965 in Mt. Union, Huntingdon Co., PA, USA, aged 92, and was buried in Mt. Union Cem., Mt. Union, Huntingdon Co., PA, USA.

Wayne married **Juniata Cordelia Boyer** [11983] [MRIN: 4134] in 1906 in Pennsylvania, USA. Juniata was born in 1879, died on Aug 4, 1921 in Pennsylvania, USA, aged 42, and was buried in Mt. Union Cem., Mt. Union, Huntingdon Co., PA, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

- 5230 F i. **Esther Elizabeth Fuller** [11984] was born on Sep 8, 1908.

**3794. Esther Evans Fuller** [11963] was born on Sep 9, 1877 in Mt. Union, Huntingdon Co., PA, USA, died on Dec 23, 1911 in Mt. Union, Huntingdon Co., PA, USA, aged 34, and was buried in Mt. Union Cem., Mt. Union, Huntingdon Co., PA, USA.

Esther married **Charles Howard Welch** [11985] [MRIN: 4135]. Charles was born in 1880, died in 1934, aged 54, and was buried in Mt. Union Cem., Mt. Union, Huntingdon Co., PA, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

- 5231 F i. **Infant twins Welch** [11986] was born on Dec 22, 1911, died on Dec 23, 1911, and was buried in Mt. Union Cem., Mt. Union, Huntingdon Co., PA, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**3795. Frank E Fuller** [11964].

**3796. Sheldon Fuller** [11965].

**3797. Sarah E Kipp** [11990] was born in Jan 1868 in Pennsylvania, USA, died on Oct 1, 1925 in Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA, aged 57, and was buried in Millerstown Memorial Cem., Perry Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Millerstown Memorial Cemetery, Perry County, Pennsylvania. Memorial # 55180117.

**3798. Mary B Kipp** [11991] was born in May 1870 in Pennsylvania, USA, died in 1945, aged 75, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA.

Mary married **William Chambers Moore** [11992] [MRIN: 4138] circa 1899. William was born circa 1867, died in 1950, aged about 83, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA.

**3799. Edith M Kipp** [11993] was born on Dec 30, 1871, died on Jul 3, 1877 in Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA, aged 5, and was buried in Millerstown Memorial Cem., Perry Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Millerstown Memorial Cemetery, Perry County, Pennsylvania. Memorial # 55180163.

**3800. Walter D Kipp** [11994] was born on May 28, 1874 in Pennsylvania, USA, died on Aug 1, 1877 in Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA, aged 3, and was buried in Millerstown Memorial Cem., Perry Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Millerstown Memorial Cemetery, Perry County, Pennsylvania. Memorial # 55180201.

**3801. Jessie J Kipp** [11995] was born in Jun 1878 in Pennsylvania, USA, died in 1931, aged 53, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Riverview Cemetery, Millerstown, Perry County, PA, USA. Memorial # 64003127. GPS N 40.54500 W -77.14940.

**3802. Lois E Kipp** [11996] was born in Aug 1880 in Millerstown, Perry, PA, USA, died in 1963, aged 83, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA.

Lois married **John B Parson** [11997] [MRIN: 4139] after 1910. John was born in 1876, died in 1950, aged 74, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA.

**3803. Thomas K Beaver** [11999] was born on Jan 8, 1864 in Pennsylvania, USA, died in 1946, aged 82, and was buried in St. Paul Lutheran Churchyard, Nook Beale Twp., Juniata Co., PA, USA.

Thomas married **Fannie M Seiber** [12008] [MRIN: 4141] after 1880. Fannie was born in 1865 and died in 1953, aged 88.

Children from this marriage were:

5232 M i. **Samuel S Beaver** [12009] was born circa 1887 in Pennsylvania, USA.

5233 M ii. **Harry H Beaver** [12010] was born on May 21, 1889 and died on Jun 16, 1892, aged 3.

5234 M iii. **Edgar L Beaver** [12011] was born on Jan 22, 1892 in Pennsylvania, USA and died in Nov 1976 in Port Royal, Juniata Co., PA, USA, aged 84.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

5235 M iv. **Charles Walter Beaver** [12012] was born on Feb 16, 1893 and died on Jan 7, 1919, aged 25.

**3804. William A Beaver** [12000] was born on May 5, 1865 in Pennsylvania, USA and died after 1910.

William married **Mary Emma Troutman** [12013] [MRIN: 4142] after 1880. Mary was born circa 1866 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**3805. Laura Beaver** [12001] was born on Nov 22, 1866 in Pennsylvania, USA and died by 1897, aged 31.

Laura married **Lewis Zeigler** [12014] [MRIN: 4143]. Lewis was born circa 1857 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**3806. George E Beaver** [12002] was born on Jun 10, 1868 in Pennsylvania, USA and died in 1956, aged 88.

George married **Jennie McLinn** [12015] [MRIN: 4144]. Jennie was born on Jan 10, 1874 and died on Feb 20, 1934, aged 60.

**3807. Jennie Beaver** [12003] was born on May 25, 1871 in Pennsylvania, USA.

General Notes: Died infant.

**3808. Samuel G Beaver** [12004] was born on Aug 6, 1873 in Pennsylvania, USA and died after 1910.

Samuel married **Laura** [Beaver] [12016] [MRIN: 4145]. Laura was born circa 1874 in Pennsylvania, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

5236 M i. **Paul Beaver** [12017] was born circa 1906 in Pennsylvania, USA.

5237 F ii. **Heneretta Beaver** [12018] was born circa 1907 in Pennsylvania, USA.

5238 M iii. **Loydd Beaver** [12019] was born circa 1909 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**3809. Bessie Beaver** [12005] was born on Aug 1, 1875 in Pennsylvania, USA.

General Notes: Died infant.

**3810. Mary Ella Beaver** [12020] was born on Nov 2, 1877 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**3811. Lizzie F Beaver** [12006] was born on Dec 1, 1881 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**3812. Minnie C Beaver** [12007] was born on Aug 8, 1884 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**3813. Annie E Kipp** [12022] was born in Jan 1870 in Pennsylvania, USA, died in 1959 in Millerstown, Perry, PA, USA, aged 89, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA.

Annie married **Lewis G Dimm** [12023] [MRIN: 4147]. Lewis was born in Mar 1867 in Pennsylvania, USA, died in 1937 in Millerstown, Perry, PA, USA, aged 70, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

5239 M i. **Calvin H Dimm** [12024] was born on Apr 22, 1899 in Pennsylvania, USA, died in Jun 1966 in Delaware Co., PA, USA, aged 67, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA.

**3814. Mary Jane (Jennie) Kipp** [12026] was born in Mar 1872 in Pennsylvania, USA and died after 1910.

General Notes: Sources:

1900 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Dauphin. Harrisburg Ward 6. Roll 1402. P. 9A. Enumeration Dist. 61.

Kipp, Harry C 23 PA Aug. 1876 Head Butcher

Kipp, James K 22 PA May 1876 Brother Butcher

Kipp, Jennie M 28 PA Mar. 1872 Sister

Kipp, Laura A 24 PA Aug. 1875 Sister

Dimm, Lewis G 33 PA Mar. 1867 B-in-law Carpenter

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Dimm, Annie E 30 PA Jan. 1870 Sister  
Dimm, Calvin H 1 PA Apr. 1899 Nephew  
Patton, Grant E 30 PA May 1870 Boarder Machinist

**3815. Harry C Kipp** [12027] was born in 1873 and died in Aug 1876 in Pennsylvania, USA, aged 3.

General Notes: Sources:

1900 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Dauphin. Harrisburg Ward 6. Roll 1402. P. 9A. Enumeration Dist. 61.

Kipp, Harry C 23 PA Aug. 1876 Head Butcher  
Kipp, James K 22 PA May 1876 Brother Butcher  
Kipp, Jennie M 28 PA Mar. 1872 Sister  
Kipp, Laura A 24 PA Aug. 1875 Sister  
Dimm, Lewis G 33 PA Mar. 1867 B-in-law Carpenter  
Dimm, Annie E 30 PA Jan. 1870 Sister  
Dimm, Calvin H 1 PA Apr. 1899 Nephew  
Patton, Grant E 30 PA May 1870 Boarder Machinist

Harry married **Blanche E** [Kipp] [12031] [MRIN: 4149] circa 1898. Blanche was born circa 1879 in Pennsylvania, USA and died after 1930.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5240 F i. **Laura Kipp** [12032] was born circa 1902 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 5241 F ii. **Hannah K Kipp** [12033] was born circa 1909 in Pennsylvania, USA and died after 1930.
- 5242 F iii. **Blanch Kipp** [12034] was born circa 1912 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 5243 M iv. **Harry C Kipp** [12035] was born circa 1914 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 5244 M v. **Harold Kipp** [12036] was born circa 1921 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**3816. Laura A Kipp** [12028] was born in Aug 1875 in Pennsylvania, USA and died after 1913.

General Notes: Sources:

1900 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Dauphin. Harrisburg Ward 6. Roll 1402. P. 9A. Enumeration Dist. 61.

Kipp, Harry C 23 PA Aug. 1876 Head Butcher  
Kipp, James K 22 PA May 1876 Brother Butcher  
Kipp, Jennie M 28 PA Mar. 1872 Sister  
Kipp, Laura A 24 PA Aug. 1875 Sister  
Dimm, Lewis G 33 PA Mar. 1867 B-in-law Carpenter  
Dimm, Annie E 30 PA Jan. 1870 Sister  
Dimm, Calvin H 1 PA Apr. 1899 Nephew  
Patton, Grant E 30 PA May 1870 Boarder Machinist

Delaware Marriage Records. Register of Marriages - 5. Reg. # 61946. ????

Laura A Kipp. B abt 1876, age 37, Millerstown. Father John C. Mother Hannah. Married Jan. 4, 1913. John C Bunton, age 39, Harrisburg, Solicitor.

Laura married **John C Bunton** [11989] [MRIN: 4137] on Jan 4, 1913 in Delaware, USA. John was born in 1874.

**3817. Jacob M Kipp** [12029] was born on Mar 12, 1876 and died on Jan 11, 1878 in Millerstown, Perry, PA, USA, aged 1.

**3818. James C Kipp** [12030] was born in May 1878 in Pennsylvania, USA and died after May 1912.

General Notes: Sources:

1900 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Dauphin. Harrisburg Ward 6. Roll 1402. P. 9A. Enumeration Dist. 61.

Kipp, Harry C 23 PA Aug. 1876 Head Butcher  
Kipp, James K 22 PA May 1876 Brother Butcher  
Kipp, Jennie M 28 PA Mar. 1872 Sister

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kipp, Laura A 24 PA Aug. 1875 Sister  
Dimm, Lewis G 33 PA Mar. 1867 B-in-law Carpenter  
Dimm, Annie E 30 PA Jan. 1870 Sister  
Dimm, Calvin H 1 PA Apr. 1899 Nephew  
Patton, Grant E 30 PA May 1870 Boarder Machinist

**3819. James Kipp** [12038] was born circa 1866 in Illinois, USA.

**3820. Emer Kipp** [12039] was born circa 1868 in Illinois, USA.

**3821. Fanny Kipp** [12040] was born circa 1869 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**3822. Hatty B Kipp** [12041] was born circa 1875 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**3823. Carey Peck** [12440] was born in Aug 1879 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**3824. Mary Elizabeth Kipp** [12043] was born on Mar 25, 1881 in Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA, died in 1958, aged 77, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Riverview Cemetery, Millerstown, Perry County, Pennsylvania. Memorial # 63947312. GPS N 40.54500 W -77.14940.

**3825. Jacob Walter Kipp** [12044] was born in Dec 1882 in Pennsylvania, USA.

Jacob married **Carrie S Hull** [12057] [MRIN: 4152] circa 1904. Carrie was born circa 1884.

Children from this marriage were:

5245 M i. **Samuel H Kipp** [12058] was born on Feb 27, 1905 in Greenwood Twp., Perry, PA, USA and died in Jan 1973 in Vero Beach, Indian River Co., FL. USA, aged 67.

5246 F ii. **Marion G Kipp** [12059] was born circa 1907 in Pennsylvania, USA.

5247 M iii. **James Walter Kipp** [12060] was born on Feb 26, 1909 in Greenwood Twp., Perry, PA, USA.

5248 M iv. **David Ray Kipp** [12061] was born on Apr 14, 1912 in Millerstown, Perry, PA, USA.

**3826. Nellie L Kipp** [12045] was born in Oct 1884 in Perry Co., PA, USA, died on Dec 5, 1945 in Lancaster, Lancaster Co., PA, USA, aged 61, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Riverview Cemetery, Millerstown, Perry County, Pennsylvania. Memorial # 63851800. GPS N 40.54500 W -77.14940.

Nellie married **Harry J Allen** [12460] [MRIN: 4286], son of **John Henry Allen** [12462] and **Martha J [Allen]** [12463], on Jan 17, 1908 in Thompsontown, Juniata Co., PA. USA. Harry was born in 1881, died in 1949, aged 68, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

5249 F i. **Marie H Allen** [12461] was born on Jan 27, 1908, died on Oct 7, 1914, aged 6, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA.

**3827. Maggie L Kipp** [12046] was born in Jun 1886 in Pennsylvania, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**3828. William H Kipp** [12047] was born in Mar 1888 in Pennsylvania, USA and died in Jun 1970 in Columbia, Lancaster Co., PA, USA, aged 82.

**3829. Jennie M Kipp** [12048] was born in Feb 1890 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**3830. Verna Ellen Kipp** [12049] was born on Dec 10, 1891 in Perry Co., PA, USA, died on Jan 28, 1970 in Perry Co., PA, USA, aged 78, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Riverview Cemetery, Millerstown, Perry County, Pennsylvania. Memorial # 64003830. GPS N 40.54500 W -77.14940.

Verna married **Chester Abraham Ulsh** [12062] [MRIN: 4153], son of **Cloyd O Ulsh** [12464] and **Emma J [Ulsh]** [12465], circa 1916. Chester was born on Apr 18, 1893 in Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA, died on Oct 19, 1969 in Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA, aged 76, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

5250 F i. **Janet G Ulsh** [12063] was born circa 1919 in Pennsylvania, USA.

5251 M ii. **Marlin K Ulsh** [12064] was born in Jun 1924 in Pennsylvania, USA.

5252 F iii. **Mildred A Ulsh** [12065] was born in Jun 1927 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**3831. Arthur S Kipp** [12050] was born in Nov 1893 in Pennsylvania, USA and died in Mar 1974 in Enola, Cumberland Co., PA, USA, aged 80.

**3832. Clarence B Kipp** [12051] was born on Jul 22, 1895 in Greenwood Twp., Perry, PA, USA and died in Oct 1965 in Pennsylvania, USA, aged 70.

Clarence married **Emma M [Kipp]** [12066] [MRIN: 4154] circa 1921. Emma was born circa 1898 in Pennsylvania, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

5253 M i. **Junior Kipp** [12067] was born cor 1923 in Pennsylvania, USA.

5254 M ii. **Frank Kipp** [12068] was born in Oct 1924 in Pennsylvania, USA.

5255 M iii. **Kenneth Kipp** [12069] was born in Oct 1925 in Pennsylvania, USA.

5256 F iv. **Geraldine Kipp** [12070] was born in Jun 1927 in Pennsylvania, USA.

5257 F v. **Jean Kipp** [12071] was born in Mar 1930 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**3833. Minnie L Kipp** [12052] was born in Dec 1896 in Pennsylvania, USA, died in 1924, aged 28, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Riverview Cemetery, Millerstown, Perry County, Pennsylvania. Memorial # 63947574. GPS N 40.54500 W -77.14940.

Minnie married **Arthur McKinley Yetter** [12457] [MRIN: 4284]. Arthur was born on Mar 15, 1898 in Mifflintown, Juniata Co., PA, USA, died in 1919, aged 21, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA.

**3834. Charles Harman Kipp** [12053] was born on Mar 28, 1899 in Wardville, Perry Co., PA, USA and died on Mar 24, 1975 in Harrisburg, Dauphin Co., PA, USA, aged 75.

Charles married **Sarah Emily Smith** [12466] [MRIN: 4289], daughter of **Mervin Elwood Smith** [12469] and **Della Laola Mertz** [12470]. Sarah was born in 1906 in Lewistown, Mifflin Co., PA, USA and died on Mar 20, 1980 in Lewistown, Mifflin Co., PA, USA, aged 74.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 5258 M i. **Charles Arthur Kipp** [12467] was born on May 5, 1922 in Pennsylvania, USA, died on Mar 16, 1996 in Harrisburg, Dauphin Co., PA, USA, aged 73, and was buried in Woodlawn Memorial Gardens, Harrisburg, Dauphin Co., PA, USA.
- 5259 F ii. **Mary Louise Kipp** [12468] was born on May 15, 1923, died in Oct 1924, aged 1, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA.

**3835. Geneva Malinda Kipp** [12054] was born on Oct 21, 1900 in Greenwood Twp., Cumberland Co., PA, USA, died in Apr 1977 in Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA, aged 76, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Riverview Cemetery, Millerstown, Perry County, Pennsylvania. Memorial # 55172023. GPS N 40.54500 W -77.14940.

Geneva married **Charles Melvin Beasom** [12472] [MRIN: 4292]. Charles was born on Mar 13, 1899 in Perry Co., PA, USA, died on Aug 4, 1973 in Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA, aged 74, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5260 F i. **Helen Myrle Beasom** [12473] was born on Feb 21, 1923 in Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA, died on Jan 23, 2001 in Camp Hill, Cumberland Co., PA, USA, aged 77, and was buried in Duncannon Presbyterian Cem., Duncannon, Perry Co., PA, USA.
- 5261 M ii. **Charles H Beasom** [12474] was born in 1927, died on Sep 10, 1927 in Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA.
- 5262 M iii. **Richard E Beasom** [12475] was born on Jan 9, 1929 in Pennsylvania, USA and died on Mar 15, 1997 in Wilmington, New Castle Co., DE, USA, aged 68.
- 5263 M iv. **Melvin Wayne Beasom** [12476] was born on Feb 11, 1931 in Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA, died on Apr 7, 2013 in Carlisle, Cumberland Co., PA, USA, aged 82, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA.
- 5264 M v. **Leonard K Beasom** [12482].
- 5265 F vi. **Jean Beasom** [12483].

**3836. Franklin Edward Kipp** [12055] was born on Apr 23, 1904 in Perry Co., PA, USA.

**3837. Jessie May Geraldine Kipp** [12056] was born on May 6, 1906 in Perry Co., PA, USA.

**3838. W Sherman Kipp** [12082] was born in Apr 1865 in Pennsylvania, USA and died after 1910.

W married **Momie** [Kipp] [12084] [MRIN: 4157]. Momie was born circa 1879 in Pennsylvania, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5266 M i. **Eugene Kipp** [12085] was born on Oct 13, 1906 in Pennsylvania, USA and died in May 1986 in Cumberland Co, PA, USA, aged 79.
- 5267 M ii. **Donald Kipp** [12086] was born on Jan 14, 1908 in Pennsylvania, USA and died in Jun 1975 in Cumberland Co, PA, USA, aged 67.

**3839. Myrtle Kipp** [12083] was born in May 1874 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**3840. William Favinger** [13974] was born on Apr 9, 1860 and died on Jul 29, 1884, aged 24.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**3841. Charles Ellis Favinger** [12088] was born on Jan 24, 1863 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA and died on Jul 16, 1946 in Harrisburg, Dauphin Co., PA, USA, aged 83.

Charles married **Emma Ardella Sharon** [12089] [MRIN: 4159] before 1886. Emma was born on Apr 29, 1871 in Liverpool, PA, USA and died on Nov 22, 1955 in Harrisburg, Dauphin Co., PA, USA, aged 84.

Children from this marriage were:

5268 F i. **Edna Pearl Favinger** [12090] was born on Aug 25, 1887 in Pennsylvania, USA and died on Apr 7, 1918 in Harrisburg, Dauphin Co., PA, USA, aged 30.

5269 M ii. **John Favinger** [12092].

**3842. Allen Favinger** [12097] was born circa 1865 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**3843. Anna Belle Favinger** [12098] was born in 1869 in Pennsylvania, USA and died on Mar 15, 1953, aged 84.

Anna married **William Henry Freeland** [13973] [MRIN: 4807] on Dec 27, 1888. William was born in 1864 and died in 1949, aged 85.

**3844. William W Favinger** [12099] was born in Mar 1871 in Pennsylvania, USA and died after 1910.

William married **Gertrude A [Favinger]** [12103] [MRIN: 4162] after 1880. Gertrude was born circa 1874 in Pennsylvania, USA and died after 1910 in Middletown, Dauphin Co., PA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

5270 F i. **Grace Favinger** [12104] was born circa 1892 in Pennsylvania, USA.

5271 F ii. **Irine Favinger** [12105] was born circa 1900 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**3845. Jennie Favinger** [13975] was born in May 1872 in Pennsylvania, USA and died on Mar 22, 1939, aged 66.

**3846. Mary Jane Favinger** [12100] was born on Apr 12, 1873 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA and died on Feb 13, 1908 in Clyde, Sandusky Co., OH, USA, aged 34.

Mary married **Frank Arthur Myers** [12106] [MRIN: 4163] on Dec 23, 1894 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA. Frank was born on Dec 28, 1870 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA and died on Aug 14, 1924 in Clyde, Sandusky Co., OH, USA, aged 53.

Children from this marriage were:

5272 F i. **Catherine Elizabeth Myers** [12108] was born on Dec 28, 1897 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA and died on Jul 28, 1899 in Clyde, Sandusky Co., OH, USA, aged 1.

5273 F ii. **Mabel Irene Myers** [12107] was born on Mar 8, 1898 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA and died on Aug 8, 1899 in Clyde, Sandusky Co., OH, USA, aged 1.

5274 M iii. **Harry (Shorty) Arthur Myers** [13972] was born on Jul 19, 1900 in Sandusky Co., OH, USA and died on Feb 18, 1984 in Roadky Ridge, Ottawa Co., OH, USA, aged 83.

**3847. Lizzie Favinger** [12102] was born in 1876 in Pennsylvania, USA and died on Nov 27, 1881, aged 5.

**3848. Mabel Favinger** [12101] was born in 1876 in Pennsylvania, USA and died on Oct 22, 1918 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA, aged 42.

Mabel married **Leiter** [12109] [MRIN: 4164].

Children from this marriage were:

5275 M i. **Herman Leiter** [12110] was born on Nov 22, 1898 in Pennsylvania, USA and died on Aug 23, 1975, aged 76.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

5276 F ii. **Louise Leiter** [12111] was born circa 1900 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**3849. Carry V Favinger** [12112] was born in Oct 1878 in Pennsylvania, USA and died on Aug 20, 1961 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA, aged 82.

Carry married **John L Smith** [13969] [MRIN: 4805] circa 1911. John was born in 1880 in Pennsylvania, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

5277 F i. **Elizabeth M Smith** [13970] was born in 1912 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**3850. Abram Garfield Favinger** [12113] was born on Nov 23, 1880 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA and died on Feb 12, 1955 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA, aged 74.

Abram married **Annie Crosley** [13971] [MRIN: 4806]. Annie was born in 1887 and died in 1967, aged 80.

**3851. George B Kipp** [12116] was born in Feb 1887 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**3852. Isaac W Kipp** [12117] was born in Aug 1888 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**3853. Alice J Kipp** [12118] was born in Jul 1890 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**3854. John E Kipp** [12119] was born in Jun 1893 in Pennsylvania and died in Jan 1973 in Burnham, Mifflin Co., PA, USA, aged 79.

**3855. Harry E Kipp** [12120] was born on May 17, 1896 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA and died in Jan 1974 in McCracken Co., KY, USA, aged 77.

**3856. Emma May Kipp** [12121] was born on May 5, 1898 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA and died on May 19, 1898 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA.

**3857. Carrie Irene Kipp** [12122] was born on Apr 9, 1900 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA and died on Apr 26, 1900 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA.

**3858. Howard M Kipp** [12123] was born on Apr 17, 1908 in Pennsylvania, USA and died in Nov 1976 in Mifflin Co., PA, USA, aged 68.

**3859. Emma A Kipp** [12125] was born circa 1873 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**3860. Russell Abram Kipp** [12126] was born on Sep 3, 1876 in Perry Co., PA, USA and died on May 23, 1915 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA, aged 38.

Russell married **Flora May Kock** [12131] [MRIN: 4168] cor 1900. Flora was born in 1874 in Pennsylvania, USA and died after 1930.

The child from this marriage was:

5278 F i. **Helen Margaret Kipp** [12132] was born on Jul 13, 1909 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA.

**3861. Maurice Samuel Kipp** [12127] was born in May 1878 in Pennsylvania, USA and died after 1930.

Maurice married **Frances Stambaugh** [12133] [MRIN: 4169] circa 1902. Frances was born circa 1882 in Pennsylvania, USA and died after 1930.

Children from this marriage were:

5279 M i. **Donald W Kipp** [12134] was born on Apr 15, 1903 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA and died in Oct 1937 in Palmyra, Lebanon Co., PA, USA, aged 34.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 5280 M ii. **Rev Earl Stambaugh Kipp** [12135] was born on Sep 4, 1904 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA and died on Feb 9, 1998 in Brethern Village, Neffsville, Lancaster Co., PA, USA, aged 93.
- 5281 M iii. **Roscoe E Kipp** [12136] was born on Jul 25, 1906 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA and died on Aug 7, 2000 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA, aged 94.
- 5282 M iv. **Bertie Vernon Kipp** [12137] was born on Mar 8, 1908 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA.
- 5283 M v. **John M Kipp** [12138] was born circa 1911 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 5284 F vi. **Ruth E Kipp** [12139] was born circa 1914 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**3862. Veryne A Kipp** [12128] was born in Oct 1882 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**3863. Emma Birdella Kipp** [12129] was born in Aug 1888 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**3864. Maria Kipp** [12130] was born on Aug 17, 1895 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA and died on Aug 18, 1895 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA.

**3865. William Reign Kipp** [12154] was born on Jun 30, 1885 in Idaho, USA, died on Mar 2, 1942 in Spokane, Spokane Co., WA, USA, aged 56, and was buried in Forest Cem., Coeur D'Alene, Kootenai Co., ID, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1910 Census of the United States. Idaho. Kootenai. Sherman. Roll T624\_225. P. 20B. Enumeration Dist. 173.

Kipp, Frederica 43 DC

Kipp, William R 24 ID Surveyor Railroad

Kipp, Mayze H 23 WA Dep. Postmaster Post Office

Kipp, Marry C 17 ID

1920 Census of the United States. Idaho. Kootenai. Coeur d'alene Ward 1. Roll T625\_291. P. 6B. Enumeration Dist. 204.

Kipp, Frederica 54 DC Wd

Kipp, William R 34 ID Wd Butcher Shop

Kipp, Bernice 2 3/12 ID Granddaughter

1930 Census of the United States. Washington. Spokane. Spokane. Roll 2517. P. 2A. Enumeraiton Dist. 79.

Kipp, William 46 ID Butcher Meat Market

Kipp, Elizabeth 41 MN Cook Restaurant

Kipp, Bernice 12 ID

1940 Census of the United States. Washington. Spokane. Spokane. Roll T627\_4386. P. 13B. Enumeration Dist. 41-66.

Kipp, William R 55 ID Butcher Meat Market

Kipp, Elizabeth 50 MN Pastry Maid Hotel

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Forest Cemetery, Coeur d'Alene, Kootenai County, Idaho, USA. FAG memorial # 70024174. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 47.68470, Longitude: -116.79080.

William married **Florence Wotring** [12155] [MRIN: 4175], daughter of **William Luther Wotring** [13964] and **Lucretia Ordway** [13965], circa 1911. Florence was born in Sep 1881 in Lenawee Co., MI, USA, died on May 29, 1919 in Wallace, Shoshone Co, ID, USA, aged 37, and was buried in Forest Cem., Coeur D'Alene, Kootenai Co., ID, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

- 5285 F i. **Bernice Frederica Kipp** [12156] was born on Oct 7, 1917 in Kellogg, Shoshone Co., ID, USA and died on Jan 13, 1972 in Jersey City, Hudson Co., NJ, USA, aged 54.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

William next married **Elizabeth Lord** [12157] [MRIN: 4176]. Elizabeth was born circa 1888 in Minnesota, USA and died on Dec 4, 1943 in Spokane, Spokane Co., WA, USA, aged about 55.

**3866. Mayze H Kipp** [12158] was born on Nov 30, 1886 in Lincoln Co., WA, USA, died on Nov 18, 1966 in Coeur d'Alene, Kootenai Co., ID, USA, aged 79, and was buried in Forest Cem., Coeur D'Alene, Kootenai Co., ID, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Forest Cemetery, Coeur d'Alene, Kootenai County, Idaho, USA. FAG memorial # 70024110. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 47.68470, Longitude: -116.79080.

Mayze married **John William Palmerton** [12163] [MRIN: 4178] on Nov 12, 1919 in Coeur d'Alene, Kootenai Co., ID, USA. John was born on Feb 4, 1877 in Rebel Falt, Whitman Co., WA, USA, died on Nov 27, 1941 in Coeur d'Alene, Kootenai Co., ID, USA, aged 64, and was buried in Forest Cem., Coeur D'Alene, Kootenai Co., ID, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5286 F i. **Marjorie Clare Palmerton** [12166] was born on Oct 1, 922 in Idaho, USA, died on Jun 1, 2001 in Hemet, Riverside Co., CA, USA, aged 1078, and was buried in Forest Cem., Coeur D'Alene, Kootenai Co., ID, USA.
- 5287 M ii. **Jack Adam Palmerton** [12164] was born on Mar 13, 1912 in Coeur d'Alene, Kootenai Co., ID, USA and died on May 20, 1965, aged 53.
- 5288 F iii. **Laurine Mae Palmerton** [12165] was born on Aug 20, 1920 in Coeur d'Alene, Kootenai Co., ID, USA and died on Nov 30, 1999 in Spokane, Spokane Co., WA, USA, aged 79.
- 5289 M iv. **Charles I Palmerton** [12167] was born in Feb 1927 in Idaho, USA.

**3867. Mary (Mayme) C Kipp** [12159] was born on May 28, 1892 in Idaho, USA, died in Aug 1984 in Coeur d'Alene, Kootenai Co., ID, USA, aged 92, and was buried in Forest Cem., Coeur D'Alene, Kootenai Co., ID, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Forest Cemetery, Coeur d'Alene, Kootenai County, Idaho, USA. FAG memorial # 71690849. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 47.68470, Longitude: -116.79080.

Mary married **Wayne Smith** [12160] [MRIN: 4177]. Wayne was born circa 1888 in Wisconsin, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5290 F i. **Mary Louise Smith** [12161] was born in 1919 in Idaho, USA and died in 1951, aged 32.
- 5291 M ii. **Frederick Smith** [12162] was born circa 1922 in Idaho, USA.

**3868. Lloyd Alston Peck** [12151].

**3869. Reba A Peck** [12152].

**3870. Rachel Grace Simmons** [8247] was born on Jan 13, 1834 in New York, NY and died on Jun 2, 1914, aged 80.

Rachel married **William Abraham Hyde** [8248] [MRIN: 2854], son of **Peter Boss Hyde** [8253] and **Vornelia Tiedeman** [8254], on Apr 28, 1850. William was born in USA.

The child from this marriage was:

- 5292 M i. **Frank Howard Hyde** [8249] was born on Jun 10, 1860 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA, died on Feb 19, 1937 in York Co., Toronto, ON, Can, aged 76, and was buried in Park Lane Cem., Toronto, ON, Can.

**3871. Sarah Olevia Lynch** [2604] was born on Aug 23, 1836 and died on Feb 20, 1849, aged 12.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**3872. Mary Frances Lynch** [2605] was born on Oct 24, 1839.

Mary married **William Henry Close** [2607] [MRIN: 859], son of **Charles Hawley Close** [2600] and **Mary Van Antwerp Lynch** [2588], on Jul 29, 1868. William was born on Mar 29, 1844.

Children from this marriage were:

5293 M i. **Harry Albert Close** [5597] was born on Jul 12, 1869 in Staten Island, NY, USA and died on Aug 13, 1870 in Staten Island, NY, USA, aged 1.

5294 M ii. **Louis Franklin Close** [5598] was born on Jun 8, 1871 in Staten Island, NY, USA.

5295 F iii. **Emma Olevia Close** [5599] was born on Aug 23, 1873 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.

**3873. Eliza Cornelia Lynch** [2606] was born on Jan 5, 1849 and died on May 30, 1849.

**3874. Emma Louisa Close** [2608] was born on Aug 2, 1840.

Emma married **Charles Peter Schuyler** [2612] [MRIN: 860], son of **Philip M. Schuyler** [5590], on Jan 19, 1860. Charles died on Oct 10, 1874 in New York, NY, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

5296 F i. **Mary V. Schuyler** [5591] was born on Dec 23, 1861 in Harlem, NY, USA.

**3875. Arney Amelia Close** [2609] was born on Jul 21, 1842.

Arney married **Louis Franklin Georger** [2613] [MRIN: 861], son of **Louis F Georger** [5592] and **Emily Gunther** [5593], on May 13, 1863. Louis was born on Apr 26, 1841 in New York, NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

5297 M i. **Francis Frederick Georger** [5594] was born on Apr 6, 1865 in New York, NY, USA.

5298 F ii. **Arney Amelia Georger** [5595] was born on May 17, 1870 in New York, NY, USA and died on Mar 14, 1871.

5299 F iii. **Julia Helene Georger** [5596] was born on Jul 27, 1872 in New York, NY, USA.

**3876. William Henry Close** [2607] was born on Mar 29, 1844.

William married **Mary Frances Lynch** [2605] [MRIN: 859], daughter of **James Lynch** [2584] and **Olivia Ann Marsac** [2594], on Jul 29, 1868. Mary was born on Oct 24, 1839.

**(Duplicate Line. See Person 3872 on Page 910)**

**3877. Charles Augustus Close** [2610] was born on Feb 4, 1846.

Charles married **Lottie Marshall** [2614] [MRIN: 862] on Nov 15, 1874.

The child from this marriage was:

5300 F i. **Edith Lottie Close** [5600] was born on Oct 2, 1876 in Staten Island, NY, USA.

**3878. Mary Frances Close** [2611] was born on Dec 26, 1847.

Mary married **Edwin Ruthven Purple** [2615] [MRIN: 863], son of **Lyman Smith Purple** [2616] and **Minerva Sheffield** [2617], on Feb 13, 1868. Edwin was born on Jun 30, 1831 in Sherburne, Chenango Co., NY, USA and died in 1879, aged 48.

Children from this marriage were:

5301 F i. **Mary V. Purple** [5605] was born on Apr 9, 1869 in New York, NY, USA and died on Apr 11, 1869.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 5302 F ii. **Mary Close Purple** [5606] was born on May 30, 1870 in New York, NY, USA.  
5303 F iii. **Frances Minerva Purple** [5607] was born on Sep 29, 1872 in New York, NY, USA.  
5304 F iv. **Amelia Georger Purple** [5608] was born on Sep 29, 1872 in New York, NY, USA.  
5305 F v. **Sarah Sheffield Purple** [5609] was born on May 30, 1875 in New York, NY, USA and died on Jul 5, 1876, aged 1.

**3879. James Wood Close** [5601] was born on Sep 30, 1850 and died on Feb 22, 1859, aged 8.

**3880. Walter McDougall Close** [5602] was born on Jul 19, 1852.

Walter married **Matilda Marsac** [5603] [MRIN: 1960] on Mar 17, 1874.

The child from this marriage was:

- 5306 F i. **Mary V. Close** [5604] was born on Feb 10, 1875 in New York, NY, USA.

**3881. William A Kip** [2857] was born in 1844 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 347, p. 368.

**3882. Thomas H Kip** [2858] was born on Feb 29, 1848 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 348, p. 368, 376.

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. Brooklyn. Roll 849. P. 25 (35A). Enumeration Dist. 138.

Kip, Thomas 32 NY BK Binder  
Kip, Elizabeth E 31 NY Keeping House  
Kip, William H 9 NY At school  
Kip, Thoas H 3 NY  
Kip, Laurretta 1 NY

Thomas married **Elizabeth E Bonner** [2989] [MRIN: 1008], daughter of **William Bonner** [2990], on Jun 19, 1869. Elizabeth was born on Sep 28, 1847 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5307 M i. **William A Kip** [2991] was born on Sep 21, 1870 in New York, NY, USA and died on May 26, 1915 in New York, NY, USA, aged 44.  
5308 M ii. **George W. Kip** [2992] was born on May 6, 1872 and died on May 9, 1877, aged 5.  
5309 F iii. **Ida Kip** [2993] was born on Dec 31, 1873 and died on May 9, 1877, aged 3.  
5310 M iv. **Thomas H. Kip Jr.** [2994] was born on Jun 12, 1876 in New York, NY, USA and died on Jun 20, 1938 in New York, NY, USA, aged 62.  
5311 F v. **Edith Kip** [2995] was born on Jan 22, 1878 and died on Feb 2, 1878.  
5312 F vi. **Laurretta (Loretta) M Kip** [2996] was born on May 14, 1879 in New York, USA.

**3883. Mary Kip** [2859] was born in 1852 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 368.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

3884. **Margaret Waterman** [2739].

3885. **Charles Waterman** [2740].

3886. **Mary Jane Waterman** [2741].

3887. **Frederica Waterman** [2742].

3888. **William Waterman** [2743].

3889. **Elizabeth G. Waterman** [2744].

3890. **Thomas H. Waterman** [2745].

3891. **Henry Waterman** [2746].

3892. **John Waterman** [2747].

3893. **George Waterman** [2748].

3894. **Peter H (T) Kip** [2862] was born in 1848 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 349, p. 368.

3895. **Leanna Kip** [2863] was born in 1851 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 368.

Leanna married **Aaron Irving** [2872] [MRIN: 951].

Children from this marriage were:

5313 M i. **George Irving** [2873].

5314 F ii. **Lida Irving** [2874].

5315 M iii. **William H. Irving** [2875].

3896. **Richard W. Kip** [2864] was born in 1852 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Of Upper Nyack.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 350, p. 368.

Richard married **[Kip]** [10296] [MRIN: 3521].

The child from this marriage was:

5316 M i. **Albert D Kip** [10295] was born in 1912 in New York, USA, died in 1977, aged 65, and was buried in Germonds Cem., New City, Rockland Co., NY, USA.

3897. **William H Kip** [2865] was born in 1856 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 351, p. 368.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**3898. Thomas Henderson Kip** [2866] was born in Feb 1859 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 352, p. 368, 376.

1900 Census of the United States. New York. New York. Bronx. P. 31A (258). Roll T623\_1125. Enumeration Dist. 1007.

|                 |    |    |           |              |
|-----------------|----|----|-----------|--------------|
| Kipp, Thomas H  | 41 | NY | Feb. 1859 | Salesman     |
| Kipp, Katherine | 36 | NY | June 1863 |              |
| Kipp, Henry C   | 18 | NY | June 1881 | Stenographer |
| Kipp, Frank C   | 16 | NY | Oct. 1883 | Clerk        |
| Kipp, Florence  | 13 | NY | June 1886 | at school    |
| Kipp, Katherine | 9  | NY | Feb. 1891 | at school    |

1910 Census of the United States. New York. New York. Bronx Assembly Dist. 34. P.

|                   |    |    |          |                  |
|-------------------|----|----|----------|------------------|
| Kip, Thomas H     | 51 | NY | Salesman | Litho supplies   |
| Kip, Kate         | 46 | NY |          |                  |
| Bradley, Florence | 23 | NY | Salelady | department store |
| Kip, Kate         | 19 | NY |          |                  |

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Bronx. Bronx Assembly Dist. 7. P. 7B. Roll T625\_1141. Enumeration Dist. 396.

|                |    |    |          |               |
|----------------|----|----|----------|---------------|
| Kip, Thomas    | 60 | NY | Salesman | Leather house |
| Kip, Catherine | 56 | NY |          |               |

1930 Census of the United States. New York. Bronx. Bronx. P. 18A. Roll 1484. Enumeration Dist. 559.

|                |    |    |          |    |
|----------------|----|----|----------|----|
| Kip, Thomas    | 71 | NY | Salesman | ?? |
| Kip, Catherine | 66 | NY |          |    |

Thomas married **Katherine McKeever** [2997] [MRIN: 1010], daughter of **Timothy McKeever** [2998], about 1881. Katherine was born in Jun 1863 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

5317 M i. **Henry C Kip** [10327] was born in Jun 1881 in New York, USA.

5318 M ii. **Frank Chanfrau Kip** [2999] was born on Oct 10, 1883 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA and died By 1920, aged 37.

5319 F iii. **Florence Kip** [10328] was born in Jun 1886 in New York, USA.

5320 F iv. **Katherine Kip** [10329] was born in Feb 1891.

**3899. Andrew C. Kip** [2867].

General Notes: Died young.

**3900. Henry C (Harry) Kip** [2868] was born in 1863 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 353, p. 368.

**3901. Elizabeth Kip** [2869].

General Notes: Died young.

**3902. Carry Kip** [2870].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

General Notes: Died young.

**3903. Fanny J. Kip** [2871] was born in Sep 1865 in New York, USA.

Fanny married **Frederick Gunther** [1678] [MRIN: 3551]. Frederick was born in Jul 1857 in New York, USA.

**3904. Joseph Marlor** [2735].

**3905. Carry Marlor** [2736].

**3906. Adelaide Marlor** [2737].

**3907. Albert Marlor** [2738].

**3908. Leonard W. Kip** [7152] was born in 1880 and died on Jan 21, 1901 in New York, NY, USA, aged 21.

General Notes: Died of Typhoid fever.

Sources:

New York Times, Jan. 22, 1901, p. 9.

**3909. Adelaide Brady (C Abby) Kip** [2879] was born in 1866 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Married by Rev Samuel Cooke.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 369.

New York Evening Post, April 11, 1888.

New York Times, Sept. 16, 1915, p. 11??

New York Passenger Lists 1820-1957 . Mf T715 Roll 4191. P. 18

Adelaide Chaqueneau. B Dec. 22, 1922, New York. Age 4 years 3 months. Sailing from Cherbourg on Dece. 21, 1927 on the Mauretania. Arrival in New York on Dec. 27, 1927.

Mother Adelaide Chaqueneau B April 4, 1900, New York.

Adelaide married **Major Philip Rhineland** [2881] [MRIN: 955], son of **William Rhineland** [7253] and **Matilda C Oakley** [7686], on Apr 11, 1888 in New York, NY, USA. Philip was born on Oct 8, 1864 in Greenfield Hill, CT, died on Mar 18, 1940 in Long Beach, Long Island, USA, aged 75, and was buried in New York, NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

5321 M i. **Isaac Leonard Kip Rhineland** [7149] was born in 1894 and died on Feb 13, 1895 in New York, NY, USA, aged 1.

5322 M ii. **Lieut. Philip Kip Rhineland** [7205] was born in Feb 1895.

5323 M iii. **T.J. Oakley Rhineland** [7254] was born on Sep 20, 1898.

5324 M iv. **Leonard Kip Rhineland** [7204] was born on May 9, 1903, died on Feb 20, 1936 in Long Beach, Long Island, USA, aged 32, and was buried in New York, NY, USA.

5325 F v. **Adelaide Rhineland** [7207].

Adelaide next married **Julien Chaqueneau** [7200] [MRIN: 2444], son of **Julien Shackno** [7203], in Nov 1922 in New York, NY, USA. Julien was born in 1898 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA and died in Jan 1958 in Acapulco, Mexico, aged 60.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

The child from this marriage was:

5326 F i. **Adelaide Rhinelande Chaqueneau** [7201] was born on Dec 22, 1922 in New York, NY, USA.

Adelaide next married **Gerard Thomas** [11625] [MRIN: 4012]. Gerard was born in 1893 in Washington, USA.

**3910. William Vermilya Brady Kip** [2878] was born on Jun 23, 1871 in New York, NY, USA and died on Jan 14, 1937 in New York, NY, USA, aged 65.

General Notes: Married by Rev. William H. Vibbert DD. Member of the St. Nicolas Society of New York City.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 354, p. 369.

New York Times, January 16, 1901, p. 9.

New York Times, Jan. 15, 1937, p. 21.

U.S. Passport Applications, 1725-1925.

William Vermilya Brady Kip, B June 23, 1871, New York. Passport issued May 20, 1922.

1900 Census of the United States. New York. New York. Manhattan. Roll 1113. P. 11A. Enumeration Dist. 736.

Kip, Isaac L 69 NY May 1831 Physician

Kip, Cornelia P 64 NY April 1836

Kip, William VB 28 NY Oct. 1871

Perrachon, Paul 28 France Oct. 1871 Servant

Kieran, Rose 35 Ire Nov. 1864 Servant

Tourney, Margaret 24 Ire June 1875 Servant

1910 Census of the United States. New York. New York. Manhattan Ward 22. Roll T624\_1045. P. 7A. Enumeration Dist. 1286.

Kip, Wm B 37 NY none income

Kip, Elisa S 32 NY none income

Kip, Cornelia 7/12 NY

Byron, Sarah 20 Ire Servant Maid

McGuire, Mary 35 Ire Servant Maid Laundry

Rane, Nellie 30 Ire Servant Nurse

Gilligan, Maraguit 25 Ire Servant Cook

1915 Census of New York State.

Listed as residing at The New Weston [Hotel] 49 & Madison.

1920 Census of the United States. New York. New York. Manhattan Assembly Dist. 15. Roll T625\_1212. p. 8B. Enumeration Dist. 1049. [I do not understand this census return. Why were they lodgers?]

Kip, William J B 48 NY lodger none

Kip, Elsie S 43 NY lodger none

1930 Census of the United States. New York. New York. Manhattan. Roll 1567. P. 20B. Enumeration Dist. 565.

Kip, W V B 58 NY none

Kip, Elisa 50 NY none

Kip, Cornelia B 20 NY

Buns, Sarah 35 Ire Servant Personal Maid

Galleger, Mary 36 Ire Servant Cook

Mitchell, Mary 26 Ire Servant Chambermaid

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

William married **Elisa Strong** [2880] [MRIN: 954], daughter of **Col. John M. Strong** [7237], on Jan 15, 1901 in New York, NY, USA. Elisa was born in 1878 in New York, NY, USA and died on Feb 11, 1957 in New York, NY, USA, aged 79.

The child from this marriage was:

5327 F i. **Cornelia Brady Kip** [2882] was born in 1909 in New York, NY, USA.

## 3911. Leonard William Kip [2887].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 355, p. 369.

## 3912. Reginald Kip [7147] died on Jun 24, 1882 in Seabright, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Twin.

Sources:

New York Evening Post, July 7, 1882.

## 3913. Gladys Kip [7148] died on Jun 24, 1882 in Seabright, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Twin.

Sources:

New York Evening Post, July 7, 1882.

## 3914. Leonard W Farrington [7579] was born in Mar 1866, died on Apr 2, 1867 in New York, NY, USA, aged 1, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

New York Evening Post, April 3, 1867. Obit.

Green-wood Cemetery, Brooklyn, New York..

Leonard W K Farrington. Burial Date: April 4, 1867. Lot 3733, Section 22.

## 3915. Wilson Kip Farrington [7164] was born in 1867 in New Jersey.

General Notes: Of Orange, NJ and New Rochelle, NY.

Sources:

1930 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. Orange. Roll 1343. P. 2A. Enumeration Dist. 578.

Farrington, Wilson K 62 NJ Proprietor Printing

Farrington, Rae H 40 NJ wife

Ackerson, Edna E 64 NJ Mo-in-law Wd

1940 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. East Orange. Roll T627\_2331. P. 3B. Enumeration Dist. 7-958.

Farrington, Wilson K 72 NJ Printing Broker

Wilson married **Rae H Ackerson** [7281] [MRIN: 2432], daughter of **Ackerson** [12489] and **Edna E** [12490]. Rae was born in 1890 in New Jersey, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

5328 F i. **Barbara Farrington** [7184] was born in 1900 and died on Sep 26, 1941 in Englewood, NJ, USA, aged 41.

5329 F ii. **Blanche V. Farrington** [7250].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**3916. Agnes Farrington** [7168] was born in 1870 in New Jersey.

General Notes: Of All Saints, Episcopal Sisterhood, Baltimore. Cantonsville, MD.

**3917. Irving Kip Farrington** [7166] was born in Oct 1871 in New Jersey.

General Notes: Of Newark, NJ.

Sources:

1930 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. Newark. Roll 1336. P. 5A. Enumeration Dist. 109.

Farrington, Irving K 59 NJ Broker Stocks & Bonds

Farrington, Margaret L 58 NJ

Mcwhirr, Mary F 26 Ire Servant House Maid Private Family

1940 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. Newark. Roll T627\_2417. P. 3B. Enumeration Dist. 25-197.

Farrington, Irving 69 NJ

Farrington, Anna 69 NJ

Irving married **Margaret L (Anna)** [Farrington] [12488] [MRIN: 4298]. Margaret was born in 1871 in New Jersey, USA.

**3918. Bertha Farrington** [7582] was born in Jun 1873 and died on Feb 7, 1874 in Orange, NJ, USA.

**3919. Charles Kingsley Farrington** [7165] was born on Dec 16, 1877 in Bloomfield, Essex Co., NJ, USA, died in Aug 1959, aged 81, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Of Orange, NJ.

Sources:

New Jersey, Births and Christenings Index, 1660-1931.

Charles K Farrington. B ec. 16, 1877. FHL # 494183.

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Charles Kingsley Farrington, Orange, Essex Co., New Jersey. B Dec. 16, 1877.

1920 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. Orange Ward 4. P. 4B. Roll T625\_1039. Enumeration Dist. 439.

Farrington, Anna W 75 NY

Farrington, Wilson K 52 NJ Advertising office

Farrington, Charles K 42 NJ Insurance

Farrington, Selwyn K 40 NJ Broker office

Kern, Margaret 28 Ireland Maid Servant

Coles, Marcy E 59 England Maid Servant

Farrington, Selwyn K Jr 15 NJ Nephew

1930 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. Orange. Roll 1343. P. 3B. Enumeration Dist. 588.

Farrington, Anna B 86 NY

Farrington, Charles K 52 NJ Agent Real Estate Insurance

Deckenback, Alice B 61 Eng Servant Cook Private Family

Coles, Mercy 69 Eng Servant Housekeeper Private Family

1940 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. Orange. Roll T627\_2339. P. 5A. Enumeration Dist. 7-333.

Farrington, Charles 62 Agent Real Estate Insurance

U.S., World War II Draft Registration Cards, 1942

Charles Kingsley Farrington. B Dec. 16, 1877, Bloomfield New Jersey.

Green-wood Cemetery, Brooklyn, New York..

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Charles K Farrington. Burial Date: Aug. 6, 1959. Lot 3733, Section 22.

**3920. Selwyn Kip Farrington** [7167] was born on May 24, 1879 in Bloomfield, Essex Co., NJ, USA, died on Feb 20, 1961 in New York, NY, USA, aged 81, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: In 1897 he began his career with Kountze Brothers, bankers in New York. He was treasurer of the Norfolk and Southern Railroad in 1904. The next year he became a general partner in the banking and brokerage firm of Henry Sproul & Co. In 1906 he became a general partner in the New York Stock Exchange firm of Simmons & Slade. Later he was a member of the Stock Exchange firms of George & Farrington and Montgomery Scott & Co. For the last ten years he was a New York Stock Broker with Wood Walker & Co.

Sources:

New Jersey, Births and Christenings Index, 1660-1931.

Selwyn Farrington. B May 24, 1878, Bloomfield, Essex, New Jersey. FHL # 494186.

New York Times, February 20, 1961, p. 27. Obit.

World War I Draft Registration Cards 1917-18

Selwyn Kip Farrington. Orange, Essex Co, New Jersey. Birth May 24, 1879. FHL Mf 1,754,353.

1920 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. Orange Ward 4. P. 4B. Roll T625\_1039. Enumeration Dist. 439.

Farrington, Anna W 75 NY

Farrington, Wilson K 52 NJ Advertising office

Farrington, Charles K 42 NJ Insurance

Farrington, Selwyn K 40 NJ Broker office

Kern, Margaret 28 Ireland Maid Servant

Coles, Marcy E 59 England Maid Servant

Farrington, Selwyn K Jr 15 NJ Nephew

1930 Census of the United States. New York. New York. Manhattan. P. 6B. Roll 1559. Enumeration Dist. 1201.

Farrington, Selwyn Kip 50 NJ Broker stocks and bonds Lodger Apartment

US World War II Draft Registration Cards 1942.

Selwyn Kip Farrington. Birth: May 24, 1879, Bloomfield. Roll WW2\_2283701.

Green-wood Cemetery, Brooklyn, New York..

Selwyn K Farrington. Burial date: Feb. 18, 1961. Lot 3733, Section 22.

Selwyn married someone.

His child was:

5330 M i. **Selwyn Kip Farrington** [7280] was born on May 4, 1904 in New Jersey, USA and died in Feb 1983 in East Hampton, Long Island, NY, USA, aged 78.

Selwyn next married **Selma de Muth** [7214] [MRIN: 2452], daughter of **John Frederick de Muth** [7279], on Jun 21, 1934 in New York, NY, USA.

**3921. Sarah Edwards Miller** [2639] was born on Nov 19, 1847 in Glenham, USA.

Sarah married **Gilbert Milligan Tucker** [2641] [MRIN: 876], son of **Luther Tucker** [2642], on Jun 7, 1877. Gilbert was born on Aug 26, 1847.

Children from this marriage were:

5331 F i. **Margaret Cleveland Tucker** [2643] was born on May 8, 1878.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

5332 M ii. **Gilbert Milligan Tucker** [2644] was born on Nov 3, 1880.

**3922. Caroline Dwight Miller** [2640].

**3923. Cornelia N Kip** [2892] was born on Sep 18, 1882 in New York, USA and died on Sep 1, 1902, aged 19.

**3924. Mary B Kip** [2893] was born in Jan 1887 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Died in young womanhood.

**3925. Joseph Burroughs Vandervoort** [2770] was born in 1864 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Of Fishkill, N.Y.

**3926. Frank Kip Vandervoort** [2771] was born in 1868 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Of Florida.

**3927. Rodgers Bayard Vandervoort** [2772] was born in 1870 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Of Brooklyn.

**3928. Letitia Van Wyck Vandervoort** [2773] was born in 1880, died on Jun 4, 1880 in New Brighton, Staten Island, USA, and was buried in Fishkill, NY, USA.

General Notes: Letitia. Died aged 8 of diptheria.

Sources:

New York Times, June 5, 1888, p. 5.

**3929. Brockholst Livingston Vandervoort** [2774].

General Notes: Died in infancy.

**3930. Francis Marschalk Kip** [2896] was born on Feb 6, 1872 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Unmarried.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 356, p. 369.

1910 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Somerset. Branchburg. Roll T624\_907. P. 8A. Enumeration Dist. 111.

|                   |      |    |                     |
|-------------------|------|----|---------------------|
| Kipp, I L         | 36   | NY | Farmer Own farm     |
| Kipp, Anna        | 28   | NJ |                     |
| Kipp, Alida W     | 8    | NJ |                     |
| Kipp, Elizabeth D | 6    | NJ |                     |
| Kipp, Isaac L Jr  | 5    | NJ |                     |
| Kipp, William K   | 6/12 | NJ |                     |
| Kipp, Francis M   | 70   | NY | Minister Church     |
| Kipp, Francis M J | 38   | NY | Farmer General farm |
| Murphy, John      | 35   | NJ | Hired man           |

1920 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Somerset. Branchburg. Roll T625\_1067. P. 8A. Enumeration Dist. 121.

|                  |    |    |                 |
|------------------|----|----|-----------------|
| Kip, L Isac      | 46 | NJ | Farmer Gen Farm |
| Kip, B Ann       | 38 | NJ |                 |
| Kip, W ALida     | 18 | NJ |                 |
| Kip, D Elizabeth | 16 | NJ |                 |
| Kip, L Isac      | 15 | NJ |                 |

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kip, K William 11 NJ  
Murphy, John 49 NJ Hired Man Laborer Gen Farm  
Kip, M Francis 47 NJ Brother Mail Carrier Post Office

**3931. Isaac Livingston Kip** [2897] was born on Dec 10, 1873 in Fultonville, NY, USA.

General Notes: Lived at Neshanic Station, N.J.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 357, p. 369, 377.

1900 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Somerset. Branchburg. Roll 994. P. 2B. Enumeration Dist. 76.

Kipp, Isaac L 26 NY Dec. 1873 Farmer  
Kipp, Anna B 18 NJ Oct 1881  
Hoffman, William W 60 NJ Dec. 1839 Boarder Farm Laborer

1910 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Somerset. Branchburg. Roll T624\_907. P. 8A. Enumeration Dist. 111.

Kipp, I L 36 NY Farmer Own farm  
Kipp, Anna 28 NJ  
Kipp, Alida W 8 NJ  
Kipp, Elizabeth D 6 NJ  
Kipp, Isaac L Jr 5 NJ  
Kipp, William K 6/12 NJ  
Kipp, Francis M 70 NY Minister Church  
Kipp, Francis M J 38 NY Farmer General farm  
Murphy, John 35 NJ Hired man

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Isaac Livingston Kip, Somerset, New Jersey. B Dec. 10, 1873.

1920 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Somerset. Branchburg. Roll T625\_1067. P. 8A. Enumeration Dist. 121.

Kip, L Isac 46 NJ Farmer Gen Farm  
Kip, B Ann 38 NJ  
Kip, W ALida 18 NJ  
Kip, D Elizabeth 16 NJ  
Kip, L Isac 15 NJ  
Kip, K William 11 NJ  
Murphy, John 49 NJ Hired Man Laborer Gen Farm  
Kip, M Francis 47 NJ Brother Mail Carrier Post Office

1930 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Somerset. Branchburg. Roll 1383. P. 7B. Enumeration Dist. 11.

Kip, Isaac K 56 NY Farmer General Farm  
Kip, Annie E 48 NJ  
Kip, Elizabeth D 26 NJ  
Kip, Isaac L 25 NJ Laborer General Farm  
Kip, William K 21 NJ Laborer Coal, feed & hay  
Murphy, John 55 NJ Boarder Laborer Steam Railroad

1940 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Somerset. Branchburg. Roll T627\_2382. P. 10B. Enumeration Dist. 18-15.

Kip, Isaac L 66 NY Farming Own Farm  
Kip, Annie 58 NJ  
Kip, Elizabeth 35 NJ

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kip, Isaac 34 NJ Laborer Farm

Isaac married **Annie Belle Eick** [3007] [MRIN: 1016], daughter of **Charles B. Eick** [3008], on Feb 22, 1900. Annie was born on Oct 18, 1881 in New Jersey, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

5333 F i. **Alida Wemple Kip** [3009] was born on May 22, 1901 in New Jersey, USA.

5334 F ii. **Elizabeth Dalrymple Kip** [3010] was born on May 25, 1903 in New Jersey, USA.

5335 M iii. **Isaac Leon Kip** [3011] was born on Jun 24, 1904 in New Jersey, USA.

5336 M iv. **William Kershaw Kip** [3012] was born on Aug 24, 1908 in New Jersey, USA.

**3932. Eva Maria Kip** [2905] was born in Feb 1868 in New York, NY, USA and died on Feb 9, 1870 in New York, NY, USA, aged 2.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 371.

New York Evening Post, Feb, 10, 1870.

**3933. Edith Kip** [2906] was born circa 1872 in New York, NY, USA and died after 1945.

General Notes: Divorced McCreery in 1904. Second married in St. James Church, Piccadilly.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 371.

New York Times, December 4, 1907, p. 9.

Catalogue of American Portraits in the New-York Historical Society, Vol. 1 & 2. New Haven: Published for the New-York Historical Society by Yale University Press, 1974. Portrait No. 1119.

Edith married **Richard Stephen McCreery** [2908] [MRIN: 970], son of **Anthony McCreery** [7241], on Apr 18, 1894 in New York, NY, USA. Richard was born in 1866 and died in 1938, aged 72.

The child from this marriage was:

5337 M i. **Lawrence B. McCreery** [2909].

Edith next married **Hon. Henry Thomas Coventry** [7178] [MRIN: 2427] on Dec 3, 1907 in London, England. Henry was born on May 3, 1868 and died on Aug 2, 1934 in London, England, aged 66.

Children from this marriage were:

5338 M i. **Victor Henry Coventry** [9614] was born in 1909.

5339 M ii. **Cecil George Coventry** [9615] was born in 1911.

**3934. Lorillard Kip** [2907] was born on Mar 17, 1872 in New York, NY, USA and died on Jun 24, 1896 in New York, NY, USA, aged 24.

General Notes: Educated at Berkeley and Garden City. Died of typhoid fever. Died unmarried.

Sources:

New York Times, June 25, 1896, p. 5

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**3935. William Ingraham Kip Rev. Canon** [2919] was born on Jan 13, 1867 in San Francisco, CA, USA and died on Oct 1, 1902, aged 35.

General Notes: He graduated from the University of California at Berkeley in 1888, where he was a member of Beta Theta Pi Fraternity and an outstanding athlete. He then attended the General Theological Seminary on New York, graduating with a degree of Bachelor of Divinity in June 1892. On July 7, 1892 he was ordained to the Diaconate by his grandfather, Bishop Kip, in the old Grace Cathedral in San Francisco. He founded the Good Samaritan Mission in the slum area of the city. The mission was destroyed in the earthquake and fire of 1906, but was later reestablished and exists today as Canon Kip Community Center. He died unmarried.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 358, p. 371.

Six Generations of the Kip Family in California, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1969.

The Ingraham Lineage of the Kip Family, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1968.

**3936. Lawrence Kip** [2920] was born on Oct 2, 1869 in San Francisco, CA, USA and died in 1911 in Boston, MA, USA, aged 42.

General Notes: He graduated from the University of California in 1890, where he was also a member of Beta Theta Pi. He then took his law degree from Hastings College of Law, San Francisco, and practised in San Francisco and Boston.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 359, p. 371.

Six Generations of the Kip Family in California, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1969.

The Ingraham Lineage of the Kip Family, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1968.

New York Times, November 29, 1893, p. 5.

1901 Census of Canada. British Columbia. Burrard I. Vancouver D-4. P. 11. LAC mf T-6428.

Kip, Lawrence 31 US Oct. 2, 1869 RC Rel Estate Agent Immigra 1895

Kip, Willa 24 US Nov. 26. 1876 RC

Wonder, George J 34 ON Dec. 20. 1866 Presby booker

Kite, Hester M 44 England July 14, 1856 Ch of Eng Lady help

Selsjord, Carrie 27 Norway Aug. 8, 1873 Luterhan Domestic

Lawrence married **Willa Dick** [7235] [MRIN: 2462] on Nov 28, 1893 in San Francisco, CA, USA. Willa was born on Nov 26, 1876 in US.

**3937. Elizabeth Clementine Kip** [2921] was born on Jun 15, 1872 in Belvidere, NJ, USA and died on Oct 5, 1966 in San Francisco, CA, USA, aged 94.

General Notes: Married in Grace Cathedral, San Francisco, with service being read by her brother, Rev. Canon William Ingraham Kipp.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 371.

Six Generations of the Kip Family in California, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1969.

The Ingraham Lineage of the Kip Family, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1968.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Elizabeth married **Guy Lewis Edie** [2923] [MRIN: 976] on Jan 19, 1899 in San Francisco, CA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

5340 F i. **Elizabeth Clementine Edie** [4927] was born on Jan 11, 1901 in San Francisco, CA, USA.

5341 F ii. **Mary Ingraham Edie** [4928] was born on Jun 4, 1903 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA.

**3938. Mary Burnet Kip** [2922] was born on Nov 30, 1876 in Morristown, NJ, USA and died on Apr 16, 1923 in Kansas City, MO, USA, aged 46.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 371.

The Ingraham Lineage of the Kip Family, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1968.

Mary married **Ernest F. Robinson Dr.** [2924] [MRIN: 977] on Feb 6, 1904 in Omaha, NE, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

5342 M i. **Ernest Kip Robinson Dr.** [4942].

5343 F ii. **Mary Clementine Robinson** [4943].

5344 M iii. **William Ingraham Robinson** [4944].

**3939. William J. Parnall** [4719] was born on Mar 20, 1830 and died in 1929, aged 99.

General Notes: Mrs. William Parnall.

William married **Jane Wilson** [4730] [MRIN: 1611] on Oct 5, 1833. Jane was born on Oct 26, 1825 and died on Sep 18, 1892, aged 66.

Children from this marriage were:

5345 M i. **Alexander Parnall** [4739].

5346 F ii. **Mary Parnall** [4740].

5347 F iii. **Huldah Parnall** [4741].

5348 F iv. **Hattie Parnall** [4742].

5349 M v. **Walter Parnall** [4743].

**3940. George Parnall** [4720] was born on Dec 25, 1831 and died on Feb 4, 1832.

**3941. Lewis Parnall** [4721] was born on Dec 28, 1832 and died on Jan 3, 1898, aged 65.

General Notes: Mrs. William Parnall.

Lewis married **Susan Read** [4731] [MRIN: 1612] on Jun 24, 1858. Susan was born on Feb 21, 1830 and died on May 24, 1929, aged 99.

Children from this marriage were:

5350 M i. **Aaron Parnall** [4744].

5351 M ii. **Frederick R. Parnall** [4745].

5352 F iii. **Emma E. Parnall** [4746].

**3942. Almeda Parnall** [4722] was born on Oct 18, 1834 and died on Dec 24, 1905, aged 71.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

General Notes: Mrs. William Parnall.

Almeda married **James Wood** [4732] [MRIN: 1613] on Feb 7, 1856. James was born on May 29, 1828 and died on Apr 13, 1906, aged 77.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5353 M i. **Lewis Wood** [4747].
- 5354 F ii. **Isabella Wood** [4748].
- 5355 F iii. **Mary Wood** [4749].
- 5356 M iv. **George Wood** [4750].
- 5357 M v. **Frederick Wood** [4751].
- 5358 F vi. **Anna Wood** [4752].
- 5359 M vii. **John Wood** [4753].
- 5360 F viii. **Elizabeth Wood** [4754].
- 5361 M ix. **James Wood** [4755].

**3943. Nelson Parnall** [4723] was born on Sep 24, 1836 and died in 1900, aged 64.

General Notes: Moved to Denver, Colorado. Mrs. William Parnall.

Nelson married **Roseina McColin** [4733] [MRIN: 1614] on Feb 4, 1858.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5362 M i. **Alfred A. Parnall** [4756].
- 5363 M ii. **George Parnall** [4757].
- 5364 F iii. **Annette Parnall** [4758].
- 5365 F iv. **Ermini Parnall** [4759].
- 5366 M v. **Archibald Parnall** [4760].
- 5367 F vi. **Essie Parnall** [4761].

**3944. Melissa Parnall** [4724] was born on Mar 15, 1838 and died on Apr 23, 1839, aged 1.

**3945. Seymour Parnall** [4725] was born on Jul 10, 1840 and died on Sep 1, 1903, aged 63.

General Notes: Mrs. William Parnall.

Seymour married **Susan Wilson** [4734] [MRIN: 1615] on Jun 1, 1865. Susan was born in 1835 and died in 1929, aged 94.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5368 M i. **James E. Parnall** [4762].
- 5369 F ii. **Mary H. Parnall** [4763].
- 5370 F iii. **Effie A. Parnall** [4764].

**3946. Sydney Parnall** [4726] was born on Mar 17, 1841 and died on Nov 26, 1927, aged 86.

General Notes: Mrs. William Parnall.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Sydney married **Margaret Cooke** [4735] [MRIN: 1616] on Oct 16, 1867. Margaret was born on Oct 6, 1847 and died on Mar 16, 1877, aged 29.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5371 F i. **Margaret J. Parnall** [4765].
- 5372 M ii. **Sydney A. Parnall** [4766].
- 5373 F iii. **Emma A. Parnall** [4767].
- 5374 M iv. **George J. Parnall** [4768].
- 5375 F v. **Isabella Parnall** [4769].
- 5376 M vi. **Lewis A. Parnall** [4770].

Sydney next married **Margaret Craise** [4736] [MRIN: 1617]. Margaret was born in 1843 and died in 1929, aged 86.

**3947. Emma Parnall** [4727] was born on Aug 9, 1843 and died on Oct 30, 1845, aged 2.

**3948. Miriam Parnall** [4728] was born on Mar 14, 1846 and died on Jun 19, 1877, aged 31.

General Notes: Mrs. William Parnall.

Miriam married **John Paxton** [4737] [MRIN: 1618] on Jan 5, 1870. John was born on Mar 14, 1836 and died on Jan 26, 1912, aged 75.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5377 F i. **Jessie A. Paxton** [4771] was born in 1871.
- 5378 F ii. **Ellen Margaret Paxton** [4772] was born on May 28, 1874 and died on Dec 5, 1967, aged 93.
- 5379 F iii. **Miriam Paxton** [4773] was born on Jun 19, 1877 and died on Oct 5, 1955, aged 78.
- 5380 M iv. **George Edward Paxton** [4774].

**3949. Stephen Edward Parnall** [4729] was born on Nov 26, 1847 in Ontario, Can and died on Apr 23, 1919, aged 71.

General Notes: Mrs. William Parnall.

Sources:

1881 Census of Canada. Ontario. Lincoln 145. Grantham. P. 9. LAC mf C-13254.

|                      |    |    |          |               |
|----------------------|----|----|----------|---------------|
| Parnall, Stephen E'd | 33 | ON | C Preby  | Framer        |
| Parnall, Elanor      | 32 | ON | C Preby  |               |
| Parnall, Louisa M    | 2  | ON | C Preby  |               |
| Paxton, Ellen Mar't  | 6  | ON | C Preby  |               |
| Day, Charles         | 21 | ON | C of Eng | Farm Labourer |

1901 Census of Canada. Ontario. Lincoln & Niagara 85. Grantham D-3. P. 7. LAC mf T-6479.

|                   |    |    |               |            |
|-------------------|----|----|---------------|------------|
| Parnall, Edwd     | 53 | ON | Nov. 26, 1847 | Yeoman     |
| Parnall, Elanor   | 52 | ON | Apr. 3, 1849  |            |
| Parnall, M Louisa | 22 | ON | Apr. 2, 1879  |            |
| Parnall, A Herbt  | 17 | ON | Dec. 19, 1883 | Farmer son |

Stephen married **Eleanor Craize** [4738] [MRIN: 1619] on Apr 5, 1877. Eleanor was born on Apr 3, 1849 in Ontario, Can and died on Mar 17, 1939, aged 89.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5381 F i. **Louise Maud Parnall** [4779] was born on Apr 2, 1879 in Grantham, Lincoln Co., ON. Can and died on Feb 18, 1969, aged 89.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

5382 M ii. **R Herbert Parnall** [10230] was born on Dec 19, 1883 in Ontario, Can.

**3950. Almira Parnall** [10231] was born in 1855 in Ontario, Can and died in 1932, aged 77.

**3951. Catherine Parnall** [4661].

**3952. Lucinda Parnall** [4665].

**3953. William O. Parnall** [4666].

**3954. Georgina E. Parnall** [4667].

**3955. George L. Parnall** [4668].

**3956. Stephen E. Parnall** [4669].

**3957. Edward Van Wagenen** [12603].

**3958. Emma Van Wagenen** [12604].

**3959. Henry Van Wagenen** [12605].

**3960. Lydia Van Wagenen** [12606].

**3961. Harriet Van Wagenen** [12614].

**3962. Isabella Van Wagenen** [12615] was born in Apr 1847 in Wisconsin, USA.

Isabella married **Melvin D Goble** [12630] [MRIN: 4354]. Melvin was born in Feb 1844 in Ohio, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

5383 F i. **Katherine Goble** [12631] was born in Oct 1870 in Iowa, USA.

**3963. Burr Van Wagenen** [12616] was born in 1849 and died in 1850, aged 1.

**3964. Frederick H Van Wagenen Jr** [12617] was born on Sep 7, 1852 in Burlington, Racine Co., WI, USA and died on May 27, 1937 in Mullan, Shoshone Co., ID, USA, aged 84.

General Notes: Sources:

1880 Census of the United States. Illinois. Boone. Capron. P. 2.

1900 Census of the United States. Illinois. Cook. Chicago Ward 19. Roll: 269; Page: 4A; Enumeration District: 590.

1910 Census of the United States. Illinois. Cook. Chicago Ward 13. Roll: T624\_254; Page: 7B; Enumeration District: 634.

1920 Census of the United States. Idaho. Shoshone. Mullan. Roll: T625\_294; Page: 4B; Enumeration District: 169.

1930 Census of the United States. Idaho. Shoshone. Mullan. Roll: 403; Page: 4A; Enumeration District: 18.

VickiBean92. Lake Oswego. Ancestry.com DNA match. 12.6 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Frederick married **Edith Ethel Smith** [14362] [MRIN: 4955] circa 1881. Edith was born on Dec 23, 1857 in Capron, Boone Co., IL, USA and died on Jun 19, 1947 in Mullan, Shoshone Co., ID, USA, aged 89.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 5384 F i. **Mabel Clare Van Wagenen** [14363] was born on Oct 16, 1881 in Capron, Boone Co., IL, USA and died on Jul 5, 1960 in Bonners Ferry, Boundary Co., ID, USA, aged 78.
- 5385 M ii. **Roy Van Wagenen** [14364] was born in 1883 and died in 1950, aged 67.
- 5386 F iii. **Mae Van Wagenen** [14365] was born in 1884.
- 5387 F iv. **Helen Edith Van Wagenen** [14366] was born in 1898 and died in 1937, aged 39.

**3965. Daniel Mills Van Wagenen** [12618] was born in 1857 in Wisconsin, USA and died in 1927 in California, USA, aged 70.

General Notes: Sources:

Richard Van Wagenen: rckhound68111@yahoo.com

1910 Census of the United States. California. Los Angeles. Los Angeles Assembly Dist. 70. Roll T624\_81. P. 4A. Enumeration Dist. 255.

|                        |        |     |             |
|------------------------|--------|-----|-------------|
| Van Wagenen, Dan       | 51     | WI  | Mining Engr |
| Van Wagenen, Catherine | 32     | Ger |             |
| Van Wagenen, Pearl     | 13     | CO  |             |
| Van Wagenen, Dan Jr    | 6      | CA  |             |
| Van Wagenen, Melvin    | 3      | CA  |             |
| Van Wagenen, John      | 1 4/12 | CA  |             |

Daniel married **Catharina Ella Merhoff** [12619] [MRIN: 4350], daughter of **John Frederick Merhoff** [12625] and **Elisabeth Seibel** [12626], in 1903 in Cheyenne, WY, USA. Catharina was born on Nov 10, 1876 in Hanover, Germany and died in 1950 in California, USA, aged 74.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5388 F i. **Pearl Van Wagenen** [12632] was born in 1897 in Colorado, USA.
- 5389 M ii. **Daniel Van Wagenen Jr** [12620] was born in 1904 in California, USA.
- 5390 M iii. **Melvin Frank Van Wagenen** [12621] was born in 1907 in California, USA.
- 5391 M iv. **Jon L Van Wagenen** [12622] was born on Dec 3, 1908 in Los Angeles, Los Angeles Co., CA, USA and died in Jul 1985 in Omaha, Douglas Co., NE, USA, aged 76.
- 5392 M v. **Lee Van Wagenen** [12623].

**3966. Florence Adele Kip** [2929] was born on Nov 11, 1872 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Oct 21, 1895 in Lawrence, Long Island, USA, aged 22.

General Notes: Married in Calvary Episcopale Church, 4th Ave and 21st St., NYC by Rev. Henry Yates Satterlee, assisted by Rev. D. Parker Morgan. No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 372.

New York Times, Jan. 25, 1893, p. 2.

New York Times, Oct. 23, 1895, p. 5.

Deaths (Vol 1), Marriages (Vol 2) and Much Miscellaneous from Rhinebeck, New York Newspapers 1846-1899. Volume 2, Marriages. [FHL Salt Lake City]

Florence married **Arthur Cleveland Humbert** [2933] [MRIN: 981], son of **Pierce Humbert** [9406], on Jan 25, 1892 in New York, NY, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**3967. Henry Spies Kip** [2930] was born on Jun 29, 1874 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, was christened in Nov 1874 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, and died on Feb 19, 1920 in Palm Beach, FL, USA, aged 45.

General Notes: He was graduated from Yale College, A.B., 1896, and New York law School LL.B., 1901. In the fall and winter of 1901/2 he and his brother made a trip around the world. He practised law until 1907 when he engaged in the brokerage business of Herrick, Hicks & Colby of New York. He was a member of New York Stock Exchange. He served in the Spanish American War, 1898 and 1905-8. Died of Bright's Disease.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 360, p. 372, 377.

The New York Times, July 29, 1902. What is Doing in Society.  
New York Times, February 20, 1920, p. 15.

U.S. Passport Applications, 1725-1925: (No. 12417, May 28, 1896) Ancestry.com.

1900 Census of the United States. New York. New York. Manhattan. P. 2B. Roll T623\_1114. Enumeration Dist. 744.

|                  |    |     |               |            |
|------------------|----|-----|---------------|------------|
| Baker, John B    | 53 | NY  | Aug. 10, 1846 |            |
| Baker, Sarah A   | 50 | NY  | June 2, 1850  |            |
| Kip, Henry S     | 25 | NY  | June 29, 1874 | Capitalist |
| Kip, W Ruloff    | 24 | NY  | Mar. 18, 1876 | Capitalist |
| Kip, Garret B    | 21 | NY  | Dec. 7, 1878  | Capitalist |
| Reeves, Walter E | 28 | Eng | Aug. 9, 1871  | Valet      |
| Sheekey, Jane    | 25 | Ire | Jun 3 3, 1874 | Laundress  |
| Foy, Mary E      | 50 | Ire | Dec. 26, 1849 | Cook       |
| Boland, Bridget  | 35 | Ire | Oct. 16, 1864 | House Maid |

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Rhinebeck. P. 9B. Roll T624\_937. Enumeration Dist. 83.

|                |    |           |            |            |
|----------------|----|-----------|------------|------------|
| Kip, William R | 34 | NY        | Own income |            |
| Kip, Henry S   | 36 | NY        | brother    | Own income |
| Kip, William B | 5  | NY        | nephew     |            |
| Neggeset, Anna | 23 | Norwegian | Servant    | Laundress  |
| Gorie, Mary    | 48 | Scot      | Servant    | Nurse      |

US World War I Draft Registration Cards 1917-18.

Henry Spier Kip. Manhattan. NY. Birth June 29, 1874. FHL Roll No. 1,786,856.

1920 Census of the United States. New York. New York. Manhattan Assembly Dist. 15. P. 9A. Roll T625\_1212.  
Enumeration Dist. 1060.

|              |    |    |        |           |
|--------------|----|----|--------|-----------|
| Kip, Henry S | 45 | NY | Borker | Brokerage |
|--------------|----|----|--------|-----------|

Florida Death Index, 1877-1998.

Henry Spies Kip. D 1920, Palm Beach, Florida. V. 92. N. 2252.

Henry married **Frances Coster Jones** [3013] [MRIN: 1018], daughter of **Lewis Quentin Jones** [7176], on Oct 25, 1902 in New York, NY, USA. Frances was born in 1884 in New York, NY, USA and died on Jan 18, 1954 in Newport, RI, USA, aged 70.

The child from this marriage was:

5393 M i. **William Bergh Kip** [3014] was born on Feb 11, 1905 in New York, NY, USA and died on Feb 24, 1973 in Sarasota, FL, USA, aged 68.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**3968. William Ruloff Kip** [2931] was born on Mar 18, 1876 in Rhinecliff, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Apr 6, 1935 in Greenport, Long Island, USA, aged 59, and was buried in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Autographs from documents, ranging from 1721 to 1901. After the death of his father in 1888, William spent 1888-89 in England and Europe. In 1890-93 he attended St. John's Military Academy in Sing Sing (now Ossining). In the fall of 1893 he went to Westminster School - then situated in Dobbs Ferry, from which he was graduated in 1894. In 1894 he entered Yale Scientific School, but left at Christmas time to enter Art School. He studied there for three years and then went to Paris where he lived for three years and studied art under Lionel Waldon. He was fond of travelling having been around the world twice. He spent 10 winters on the Nile. His chief interests proved to be Egyptology, archaeology and genealogy.

Most of his summers were spent at Ankony Kip estate at Rhinebeck. He spent time going through many of the old Kip papers and became a student of Kip genealogy. In WW II he did not serve overseas but served as a Lieutenant in the American Protective League, and was a member of the United States Food Commission. He was a member of many organizations including the Dutchess County Society, Dutchess County Historical Society, New York Historical Society and the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society.

He died at his country home at Greenport, LI. Funeral services were held at the Church of the Heavenly Rest, New York City.

#### Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 361, p. 372, 377. Photograph p. 379.

New York Times, December 23, 1913, p. 9.

The New York Times, April 7, 1935, p. 40.

U.S. Passport Applications, 1725-1925: (No. 12419, May 28, 1896) Ancestry.com.

Necrology of Members, 1935. William Ruloff Kip. In New York Genealogical and Biographical Record, Vol. 67, p. 171, April 1936.

1900 Census of the United States. New York. New York. Manhattan. P. 2B. Roll T623\_1114. Enumeration Dist. 744.

|                  |    |     |               |            |
|------------------|----|-----|---------------|------------|
| Baker, John B    | 53 | NY  | Aug. 10, 1846 |            |
| Baker, Sarah A   | 50 | NY  | June 2, 1850  |            |
| Kip, Henry S     | 25 | NY  | June 29, 1874 | Capitalist |
| Kip, W Ruloff    | 24 | NY  | Mar. 18, 1876 | Capitalist |
| Kip, Garret B    | 21 | NY  | Dec. 7, 1878  | Capitalist |
| Reeves, Walter E | 28 | Eng | Aug. 9, 1871  | Valet      |
| Sheekey, Jane    | 25 | Ire | Jun 3 3, 1874 | Laundress  |
| Foy, Mary E      | 50 | Ire | Dec. 26, 1849 | Cook       |
| Boland, Bridget  | 35 | Ire | Oct. 16, 1864 | House Maid |

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Rhinebeck. P. 9B. Roll T624\_937. Enumeration Dist. 83.

|                |    |           |                    |
|----------------|----|-----------|--------------------|
| Kip, William R | 34 | NY        | Own income         |
| Kip, Henry S   | 36 | NY        | brother Own income |
| Kip, William B | 5  | NY        | nephew             |
| Neggeset, Anna | 23 | Norwegian | Servant Laundress  |
| Gorie, Mary    | 48 | Scot      | Servant Nurse      |

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

William Ruloff Kip, B March 18, 1876, Dutchess Co., New York.

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Suffolk. Southold. Roll T625\_1268. P. 8B. Enumeration Dist. 154.

Kip, William R 43 NY

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kip, Mildred C 27 NY  
Kip, Elizabeth 5 NY  
Hall, Lola A V G 39 Eng Employee Governess Private Family  
Taniquchi, Frank 37 Japan Servant Cook Private Family

New York, Passenger Lists, 1820-1957.

Kip, Ruloff and family. Sailed on the SS Paris from Le Havre, France July 12, 1924. Arrived New York, July 19th, 1924.

1930 Census of the United States. New York. Suffolk. Greenport. Roll 1652. P. 17B. Enumeration Dist. 127.

Kip, W Ruloff 54 NY  
Kip, Mildred F C 27 NY  
Kip, Elizabeth 15 NY  
Corwin, Elizabeth E S 61 NJ Mother-in-law  
Marsallon, Lucille 37 France Servant Governess  
Tobins, Anna V 27 Ire Servant Chambermaid  
Logan, Mary W 25 Ire Servant Waitress  
Nelligan, Margaret M 39 Ire Servant Cook

William married **Mildred Frothingham Corwin** [3016] [MRIN: 1020], daughter of **George Homan Corwin** [3017] and **Elizabeth Edson Smith** [3018], on Jan 21, 1914 in New York, NY, USA. Mildred was born on Jul 12, 1892 in Greenport, Long Island, USA and died on Jun 12, 1982, aged 89.

The child from this marriage was:

5394 F i. **Elizabeth C Kip** [3019] was born on Dec 23, 1914 in New York, NY, USA.

**3969. Garrett Bergh Kip** [2932] was born on Dec 7, 1877 in New York, NY, USA, was christened on Aug 21, 1878 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA, and died on Feb 23, 1930 in New York, NY, USA, aged 52.

General Notes: Baptised Rhinebeck Reformed Church, Rhinebeck, New York. He belonged to the Holland Lodge, No. 8, F. and A. M. Brethren.

Sources:

New York Births and Baptisms, Southeast Region, 1660-1916, Kelly, Arthur & Nancy

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 362, p. 372, 380.

New York Times, April 26, 1903, p. 7.

New York Times, February 25, 1930, p. 27.

U.S. Passport Applications, 1725-1925: (No. 74389, June 17, 1903) Ancestry.com.

1900 Census of the United States. New York. New York. Manhattan. P. 2B. Roll T623\_1114. Enumeration Dist. 744.

Baker, John B 53 NY Aug. 10, 1846  
Baker, Sarah A 50 NY June 2, 1850  
Kip, Henry S 25 NY June 29, 1874 Capitalist  
Kip, W Ruloff 24 NY Mar. 18, 1876 Capitalist  
Kip, Garret B 21 NY Dec. 7, 1878 Capitalist  
Reeves, Walter E 28 Eng Aug. 9, 1871 Valet  
Sheekey, Jane 25 Ire Jun3 3, 1874 Laundress  
Foy, Mary E 50 Ire Dec. 26, 1849 Cook  
Boland, Bridget 35 Ire Oct. 16, 1864 House Maid

1910 Census of the United States. New York. New York. Manhattan Ward 19. Roll T624\_1042. P. 10B. Enumeration Dist. 1138.

Kip, Garret B 31 NY Treasurer Engine Co.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kip, Carola De P 26 NY  
Kip, Carola De P 5 NY  
Hobbs, Grace A 28 Can Governess  
Bateman, Joseph 29 Ire Butler  
Schyberg, Gerda 37 Sweden Cook  
Kirk, Lizzie 25 Ire Chambermaid  
Lana, Katie 22 Ire Kitchenmaid  
Johnson, Helen L 37 NY Housekeeper

1915 New York State Census. Dutchess. Red Hook. Election Dist. 5. Assembly Dist. 2. P. 14.

Kip, Garrett B 37 US Employer  
Kip, Carola A 32 US  
Kip, Carola De P 11 US

New York, Abstracts of World War I Military Service, 1917-1919.

Garrett Bergh Kip. B Dec. 7, 1877, New York City, New York. Service start Oct. 30, 1917 as 2nd Lt Q.M. Corp. Plattsburgh Bks, New York. Promotion 1st Lt May 25, 1918. Discharged Dec. 5, 1918.

1925 New York State Census. Dutchess. Red Hook. Election Dist. 5. Assembly Dist. 1. P. 10.

Kip, Garrett B 47 US Advertising  
Kip, Carola De P 42 US  
Kip, Carola De P 21 US Artist  
Kip, William B 20 US Student

Garrett married **Carola Anna de Peyster** [3020] [MRIN: 1022], daughter of **Col. Johnson Livingston de Peyster** [7153] and **Annie Toler** [7154], on Apr 25, 1903 in Tivoli, Dutchess Co., NY, USA. Carola was born on Aug 14, 1882 in Tivoli, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Jul 30, 1950 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 67.

The child from this marriage was:

5395 F i. **Carola de Peyster Kip** [3021] was born on Apr 26, 1904 in New York, USA.

**3970. Mabel Idela Cross** [14195] was born on Jan 3, 1865 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA and died on Jul 9, 1918 in Scranton, Lackawanna Co., PA, USA, aged 53.

General Notes: D.T. (administered by jthomas1130). DNA match ancestry.com. 23.4 centimorgans share across 2 DNA segments.

Mabel married **Marshall Townsend** [14199] [MRIN: 4900].

**3971. Mary Bringham Cross** [14196] was born on Jul 17, 1866 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA and died on Jan 9, 1954 in Honesdale, Wayne Co., PA, USA, aged 87.

General Notes: D.T. (administered by jthomas1130). DNA match ancestry.com. 23.4 centimorgans share across 2 DNA segments.

Mary married **John Allen Michaels** [14200] [MRIN: 4901] on Jun 25, 1890 in Manhattan, New York Co, NY, USA. John was born on Feb 2, 1862 and died on Jan 22, 1917, aged 54.

**3972. Caroline M Cross** [14197] was born in 1869.

**3973. Maggie Cross** [14198] was born in 1870.

**3974. Freeman Hidlbrant Cross** [14203] was born on Apr 17, 1878 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA and died on Dec 30, 1953 in Scranton, Lackawanna Co., PA, USA, aged 75.

General Notes: D.T. (administered by jthomas1130). DNA match ancestry.com. 23.4 centimorgans share across 2 DNA

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

segments.

Freeman married **Etta May Moon** [14209] [MRIN: 4904] on Jun 16, 1902. Etta was born on Sep 5, 1877 and died on May 27, 1963, aged 85.

**3975. Clarence Garfield Cross** [14204] was born on Apr 27, 1880 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA and died on Jul 15, 1967 in East Stroudsburg, Monroe Co., PA, USA, aged 87.

General Notes: D.T. (administered by jthomas1130). DNA match ancestry.com. 23.4 centimorgans share across 2 DNA segments.

Clarence married **Clara Alda Drake** [14210] [MRIN: 4905] on Jun 3, 1906 in Manhattan, New York Co, NY, USA. Clara was born on Dec 1, 1879 and died on Dec 25, 1937, aged 58.

The child from this marriage was:

5396 F i. **Caroline Cross** [14211] was born on Oct 6, 1910 and died on Jul 15, 1995, aged 84.

**3976. Friend Albert Cross** [14205] was born on Jul 8, 1882 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA and died on Nov 17, 1962 in Scranton, Lackawanna Co., PA, USA, aged 80.

General Notes: D.T. (administered by jthomas1130). DNA match ancestry.com. 23.4 centimorgans share across 2 DNA segments.

Friend married **Lulu Anna Houck** [14212] [MRIN: 4906] on Dec 1, 1909 in La Anna, Pike Co., PA, USA. Lulu was born on Mar 22, 1884 and died on Mar 18, 1953, aged 68.

Children from this marriage were:

5397 M i. **Albert James Cross** [14213] was born on Jun 19, 1916 and died on Sep 19, 1987, aged 71.

5398 F ii. **Jeanette Cross** [14214] was born on Mar 29, 1921 and died on Jan 24, 2002, aged 80.

**3977. Russell E Cross** [14206] was born on Oct 13, 1884 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA and died on Dec 17, 1898 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA, aged 14.

General Notes: D.T. (administered by jthomas1130). DNA match ancestry.com. 23.4 centimorgans share across 2 DNA segments.

**3978. Earl Vaughn Cross** [14207] was born on Sep 28, 1889 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA and died on Sep 15, 1958 in Honesdale, Wayne Co., PA, USA, aged 68.

General Notes: D.T. (administered by jthomas1130). DNA match ancestry.com. 23.4 centimorgans share across 2 DNA segments.

Earl married **Emma Dorothy Kollmer** [14215] [MRIN: 4907] on Jun 14, 1920. Emma was born in 1899.

Children from this marriage were:

5399 F i. **Dorothy E Cross** [14216] was born circa 1923.

5400 M ii. **Edward Kollmer Cross** [14217] was born on Jul 26, 1923 and died on Apr 15, 1991, aged 67.

**3979. Beulah Catherine Cross** [14165] was born on Nov 1, 1894 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA, died on Feb 11, 1978 in Scranton, Lackawanna Co., PA, USA, aged 83, and was buried in Pinegrove Cem., South Sterling, Pike Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:  
Find A Grave. FAG # 96393437.

D.T. (administered by jthomas1130). DNA match ancestry.com. 23.4 centimorgans share across 2 DNA segments.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Beulah married **James Thomas Musgrave** [14166] [MRIN: 4888], son of **Thomas R Musgrave** [14168] and **Mary Ella Reid** [14169], on Jul 22, 1921. James was born on Jul 28, 1900 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA, died on May 24, 1978 in Scranton, Lackawanna Co., PA, USA, aged 77, and was buried in Pinegrove Cem., South Sterling, Pike Co., PA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

5401 M i. **Robert James Musgrave** [14221] was born on Oct 7, 1922 and died on Mar 25, 2011, aged 88.

5402 F ii. **Jane Marie Musgrave** [14167] was born on Sep 23, 1930 in Scranton, Lackawanna Co., PA, USA, died on Jan 13, 1997 in Moscow, Lackawanna Co., PA, USA, aged 66, and was buried in Fairview Memorial Park, Moscow, Lackawanna Co., PA, USA.

**3980. Howard Milton Cross** [14208] was born on Sep 27, 1896 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA and died on Mar 15, 1976 in Scranton, Lackawanna Co., PA, USA, aged 79.

General Notes: D.T. (administered by jthomas1130). DNA match ancestry.com. 23.4 centimorgans share across 2 DNA segments.

Howard married **Alice D Schoonover** [14218] [MRIN: 4908]. Alice was born in 1900 and died in 1966, aged 66.

Children from this marriage were:

5403 F i. **Doris Cross** [14219] was born on Apr 14, 1924 and died on Jul 11, 2011, aged 87.

5404 M ii. **John Milton Cross** [14220] was born on Aug 6, 1930 and died on Mar 15, 2015, aged 84.

**3981. Susan J Cross** [14178] was born on Mar 25, 1882 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA and died on Jun 9, 1969, aged 87.

General Notes: D.T. (administered by jthomas1130). DNA match ancestry.com. 23.4 centimorgans share across 2 DNA segments.

Susan married **Laurence John Hall** [14185] [MRIN: 4893]. Laurence was born on Nov 12, 1887 and died in Apr 1963, aged 75.

**3982. Katherine May Cross** [14179] was born on Aug 6, 1883 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA and died on Sep 2, 1962 in Stroudsburg, Monroe Co., PA, USA, aged 79.

General Notes: D.T. (administered by jthomas1130). DNA match ancestry.com. 23.4 centimorgans share across 2 DNA segments.

Katherine married **Nelson A Frantz** [14186] [MRIN: 4894]. Nelson was born on Aug 11, 1882 and died on May 7, 1949, aged 66.

**3983. Carl J Cross** [14180] was born on Feb 25, 1885 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA and died on Feb 13, 1887 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA, aged 1.

General Notes: D.T. (administered by jthomas1130). DNA match ancestry.com. 23.4 centimorgans share across 2 DNA segments.

**3984. Royal Joseph Cross** [14181] was born on Apr 11, 1886 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: D.T. (administered by jthomas1130). DNA match ancestry.com. 23.4 centimorgans share across 2 DNA segments.

Royal married **Loretta M Augenstein** [14187] [MRIN: 4895]. Loretta was born on Oct 7, 1886.

**3985. Stella Irene Cross** [14182] was born on Jun 22, 1888 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA, died on Dec 27, 1968 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA, aged 80, and was buried in Sterling Cem., Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Sterling Cemetery, Sterling, Wayne County, Pennsylvania. FAG # 6162488.

D.T. (administered by jthomas1130). DNA match ancestry.com. 23.4 centimorgans share across 2 DNA segments.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

D.M. (administered by DCaldwell). Ancestry.com. DNA match. 12.7 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Stella married **John Jacob Gillner** [14188] [MRIN: 4896] on Jun 29, 1910. John was born on May 19, 1884 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA and died on Dec 18, 1968 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA, aged 84.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5405 M i. **Bruce C Gillner** [14303] was born circa 1911 and died on Nov 29, 1965, aged about 54.
- 5406 F ii. **Ruth Mary Gillner** [14304] was born on Oct 1, 1912 and died on Nov 25, 2000, aged 88.
- 5407 F iii. **Catherine Neville Gillner** [14305] was born on Apr 28, 1914 and died on Jan 27, 2004, aged 89.
- 5408 F iv. **Grace Susan Gillner** [14306] was born in 1917 and died in 2001, aged 84.

**3986. Alice Myrtle Cross** [14183] was born on Aug 17, 1889 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA and died on Jul 4, 1940 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA, aged 50.

General Notes: D.T. (administered by jthomas1130). DNA match ancestry.com. 23.4 centimorgans share across 2 DNA segments.

Alice married **Orrin Harrison Barnes** [14189] [MRIN: 4897]. Orrin was born on Jun 14, 1892 and died on Aug 13, 1957, aged 65.

**3987. Lowell Harold Cross** [14184] was born on Feb 7, 1896 in Wayne, PA, USA and died on May 15, 1978 in Stroudsburg, Monroe Co., PA, USA, aged 82.

General Notes: D.T. (administered by jthomas1130). DNA match ancestry.com. 23.4 centimorgans share across 2 DNA segments.

Lowell married **Madeline Bonn** [14190] [MRIN: 4898]. Madeline was born on Nov 7, 1896 and died on Jun 22, 1994, aged 97.

**3988. Jennie V Kipp** [8010] was born circa 1864 in Pennsylvania, USA.

General Notes: Sources:  
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

**3989. Mary Ida Kipp** [8011] was born circa 1866 in Pennsylvania, USA.

General Notes: Sources:  
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

**3990. Charles H Kipp** [8012] was born in Dec 1869 in Pennsylvania, USA.

General Notes: Sources:  
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

**3991. Ella L Kipp** [8013] was born circa 1872 in Pennsylvania, USA.

General Notes: Sources:  
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

**3992. Homer Lee Kipp** [8014] was born on Feb 21, 1881 in Pennsylvania, USA and died in May 1971 in Cresco, Monroe Co., PA, USA, aged 90.

General Notes: Sources:  
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

Kris Card - kscard@aol.com

Much of the information was gathered from Homer Lee Kipp, Cresco, Pa. A town in Elk County, in a letter to Earl

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kipp, now deceased(1976) in Waverly, NY. Homer was 89 years of age on February 21, 1970. Other information , though gained by individual contacts is believed to be authentic.

Three Kipp brothers came to the US some time before the year 1776 from Germany, through Holland and settled on Long Island, NY. Because of the invasion of the British in the war they were forced to leave and their land was confiscated.

Homer Kipp's Great Grandfather(one of the three), went to Philadelphia, Pa, another went to Montreal, Canada, and the third settled near Albany, NY.

It is believed the Kipps in this area, Bradford County, are descendants of the families from the Albany, NY area.

One of the men, more prominent in past times, was George Kipp, who lived in Kingston and later Towanda, Pa. He was from the family who settled in Canada.

George was in the lumber business in Lopez and Ricketts, Pa. with Floyd Kizer, of Towanda. After the lumber mill was closed they netted about 30,000 which was considered a fortune at that time.

Later Clark, who owned a store at Lopez, Kizer, and Kipp bought a track of land in elk county and called the place Cortez. Cortez is a small town when the Kizer were born.

When George Kipp died he was on a trip in western Canada to buy a lumber tract. His home at the time was Towanda, Pa., and at one time he was president of the First National Bank, about 1898and a member of the senate from the district.

Homer married **Catherine** [Kipp] [8015] [MRIN: 2772] circa 1909. Catherine was born in 1880.

Homer next married **Elva G** [Kipp] [8016] [MRIN: 2773] circa 1923. Elva was born circa 1889 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**3993. Edith M Kipp** [8006] was born in Mar 1869 in Ledgedale, PA, USA, died in 1944 in Plainfield, NJ, USA, aged 75, and was buried in Milford Cem., Milford, Pike Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

1940 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Union. Plainfield. Roll T627\_2387. P. 4B. Enumeration Dist. 20-77.

Goode, Raymond 39 NJ YMCA Secretary Youth Movement

Goode, Mary B 36 NJ

Goode, Jean B 9 NJ

Goode, Mary E 4 NJ

Pellett, Emma K 66 PA Mother-in-law

Gumble, Edith M 71 PA Aunt-in-law

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Milford Cemetery, Milford, Pike County, Pennsylvania. Memorial # 26059316. GPS N 41.31440 W -74.80310.

Edith married **Frederick L Gumble** [8008] [MRIN: 2770], son of **Conrad Gumble** [12681] and **Dorothy** [Gumble] [12682], in Jun 1899. Frederick was born in Nov 1870 in Paupack, PA, USA, died in 1932 in Paterson, NJ, USA, aged 62, and was buried in Milford Cem., Milford, Pike Co., PA, USA.

**3994. Emma A Kipp** [8007] was born in Mar 1874 in Pennsylvania, USA, died in 1960 in Milford, Pike Co., PA, USA, aged 86, and was buried in Milford Cem., Milford, Pike Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

1940 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Union. Plainfield. Roll T627\_2387. P. 4B. Enumeration Dist. 20-77.

Goode, Raymond 39 NJ YMCA Secretary Youth Movement

Goode, Mary B 36 NJ

Goode, Jean B 9 NJ

Goode, Mary E 4 NJ

Pellett, Emma K 66 PA Mother-in-law

Gumble, Edith M 71 PA Aunt-in-law

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Milfrod CEmetery, Milfrod, Pike Co., Pennsylvania. Memorial # 26059427. GPS N 41.31440 W-74.80310.

Emma married **Gurdon E Pellett** [12683] [MRIN: 4374]. Gurdon was born in 1870 in Pennsylvania, USA, died in 1936 in Milford, Pike Co., PA, USA, aged 66, and was buried in Milford Cem., Milford, Pike Co., PA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

5409 F i. **Mary B Pellett** [12684] was born in 1904 in New Jersey, USA.

5410 F ii. **Helen K Pellett** [12688] was born in 1909 in New Jersey, USA.

**3995. Thomas H Kipp** [8028] was born on Oct 17, 1869 in Pennsylvania, USA, died on Jul 1, 1871, aged 1, and was buried in Zion Cem., Wayne Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

[www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com) - Zion Cem., Wayne Co., PA, USA. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 41.33860, Longitude: -75.35110.

**3996. Catharine Kipp** [8029] was born in 1871 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**3997. Frances (Frankie) Emily Kipp** [8018] was born on Nov 24, 1881 in Pennsylvania, USA, died on Apr 18, 1942 in Branchville, Sussex Co., NJ, USA, aged 60, and was buried in Branchville Cem., Branchville, Sussex Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

Benjamin Lentz [blentz69@gmail.com](mailto:blentz69@gmail.com) family bible pages

1940 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. Belleville. Roll T627\_2328. P. 1A. Enumeration Dist. Essex County Isolation Hospital  
Kipp, Frances 57 PA WD Housemaid

Frances married **Harry O Beemer** [12542] [MRIN: 4320], son of **Albert Beemer** [12551] and **Eliza J [Beemer]** [12552], on Apr 20, 1904. Harry was born in 1871, died on Oct 8, 1924 in Branchville, Sussex Co., NJ, USA, aged 53, and was buried in Branchville Cem., Branchville, Sussex Co., NJ, USA.

**3998. Hannah Correll Kipp** [8019] was born on Aug 2, 1886 in Pennsylvania, USA and died on Nov 11, 1970, aged 84.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

Benjamin Lentz [blentz69@gmail.com](mailto:blentz69@gmail.com) family bible pages

Hannah married **George W Brewer** [12539] [MRIN: 4318] on Jul 18, 1917. George was born in 1877 in New Jersey, USA and died on Oct 31, 1956, aged 79.

**3999. Benjamin Thurman Kipp** [8020] was born on Mar 17, 1888 in Greentown, Pike Co., PA, USA, died on Dec 27, 1946, aged 58, and was buried in Prospect Cem., East Stroudsburg, Monroe Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

Benjamin Lentz [blentz69@gmail.com](mailto:blentz69@gmail.com) family bible pages

1910 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Monroe. East Stroudsburg. Roll T624\_1376. P. 7B. Enumeration Dist. 38.

Kipp, Benjamin D Jr 22 PA Fireman Normal School

Kipp, Margaret 21 PA

Kipp, Mary A 1 PA

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918  
Benjamin T Kipp, Monroe, Pennsylvania. B March 17, 1888, Pennsylvania.

1920 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Monroe. East Stroudsburg. Roll T625\_1603. P. 20B. Enumeration Dist. 50.

|                |      |    |                |
|----------------|------|----|----------------|
| Kipp, Benjamin | 31   | PA | Fireman Normal |
| Kipp, Margaret | 31   | PA |                |
| Kipp, Mary     | 9    | PA |                |
| Kipp, Dorothy  | 8    | PA |                |
| Kipp, Franklin | 7    | PA |                |
| Kipp, John     | 9/12 | PA |                |

1930 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Monroe. East Stroudsburg. Roll 2080. P. 21A. Enumeration Dist. 7.

|                |    |    |                  |
|----------------|----|----|------------------|
| Kipp, Ben      | 42 | PA | Engineer College |
| Kipp, Margaret | 42 | PA |                  |
| Kipp, Mary     | 20 | PA |                  |
| Kipp, Dorothy  | 19 | PA |                  |
| Kipp, Franklin | 17 | PA |                  |
| Kipp, John     | 11 | PA |                  |
| Kipp, Ruth     | 9  | PA |                  |

1940 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Monroe. East Stroudsburg. Roll T627\_3575. P. 3A. Enumeration Dist. 45-6.

|                  |    |    |                                    |
|------------------|----|----|------------------------------------|
| Kipp, T Benjamin | 52 | PA | Engineer Stationary                |
| Kipp, M Margaret | 51 | PA |                                    |
| Kipp, T John     | 20 | PA | Laborer Insulation                 |
| Kipp, H Ruth     | 19 | PA |                                    |
| Kipp, E Franklin | 28 | PA | Insulator Insulation               |
| Kipp, M Ruth     | 29 | PA | Daughter-in-law Winder Thread Mill |

U.S., World War II Draft Registration Cards, 1942  
Benjamin Kipp. B March 17, 1888, Pike, Pennsylvania.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Prospect Cemetery, East Stroudsburg, Monroe County, Pennsylvania. Memorial # 105495835.

Benjamin married **Margaret Gordon** [8021] [MRIN: 2775] on Jan 25, 1908. Margaret was born in 1889 in Pennsylvania, USA and died on Mar 20, 1945, aged 56.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5411 F i. **Mary Alice Kipp** [8025] was born on Aug 24, 1908 in Pennsylvania, USA and died on Oct 2, 1984, aged 76.
- 5412 F ii. **Dorothy Emily Kipp** [8022] was born on Jun 9, 1910 in Pennsylvania, USA, died on Mar 14, 2001, aged 90, and was buried in Prospect Cem., East Stroudsburg, Monroe Co., PA, USA.
- 5413 M iii. **Franklin Emery Kipp** [8023] was born on Dec 21, 1911 in Pennsylvania, USA, died on Oct 14, 1981, aged 69, and was buried in Prospect Cem., East Stroudsburg, Monroe Co., PA, USA.
- 5414 M iv. **John Thurman Kipp** [8024] was born on Apr 12, 1919 in Pennsylvania, USA and died in May 1970, aged 51.
- 5415 F v. **Ruth Hannah Kipp** [8026] was born on Jan 24, 1921 in Pennsylvania, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**4000. Margaret Kipp** [8031] was born on Sep 23, 1874 in Pennsylvania, USA and died on Apr 3, 1928, aged 53.

General Notes: Sources:  
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

**4001. Beatrice Kipp** [8032] was born in Apr 1878 in Pennsylvania, USA.

General Notes: Sources:  
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

Beatrice married **George G Johnson** [8033] [MRIN: 2778] circa 1900. George was born circa 1876 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**4002. Leroy Emmett Kipp** [8035] was born on Aug 23, 1875 in Pennsylvania, USA and died on Jan 18, 1967 in Syracuse, Onondaga Co., NY, USA, aged 91.

General Notes: Sources:  
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

1910 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Pike. Milford. Roll T624\_1415. P. 9A. Enumeration Dist. 137.  
Kip, Leroy 34 PA Chemist Patent Medicine  
Kip, Regina 32 PA

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.  
Leroy Emmett Kipp, Syracuse, Onondaga, New York. B Aug. 23, 1875. D Jan. 1967. SN: 074-05-4660.

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Onondaga. Syracuse Ward 19. Roll T625\_1249. P. 4A. Enumeration Dist. 230.  
Kipp, Leroy C 44 PA Machinist Factory  
Kipp, Regina 42 PA  
Kipp, John D 8 PA

1930 Census of the United States. New York. Onondaga. Syracuse. Roll 1629. P. 17A. Enumeration Dist. 207.  
Kipp, Leroy E 54 PA Janitor Typewriter Mfg  
Kipp, Regina 52 PA Saleslady Department Store  
Kipp, John D 18 PA

1940 Census of the United States. New York. Onondaga. Syracuse. Roll T627\_2857. P. 9B. Enumeration Dist. 66-190.  
Kipp, Leroy 64 PA Receptionist Typewriter Company  
Kipp, Regina 62 PA

Leroy married **Regina** [Kipp] [8041] [MRIN: 2780] circa 1906. Regina was born in 1878 in Pennsylvania, USA and died circa 1967, aged about 89.

The child from this marriage was:

5416 M i. **John D Kipp** [8042] was born in 1912 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**4003. Horace O Kipp** [8036] was born in Jan 1878 in Pennsylvania, USA.

General Notes: Sources:  
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Oswego. Oswego Ward 3. Roll T624\_1062. P. 1A. Enumeration Dist. 134.  
Kipp, Horace O 32 PA Bookkeeper Wholesale Market  
Kipp, Lilian B 32 PA  
Kipp, Catherine A 3 NY

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Oneida. Utica Ward 11. Roll T625\_1244. P. 10B. Enumeration Dist. 166.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kipp, Horace O 42 PA Manager Meat Packing Co.  
Kipp, Lillian B 42 PA  
Kipp, Catherine A 13 NY

1930 Census of the United States. New York. Oneida. Utica. Roll 1621. P. 7A. Enumeration Dist. 89.

Kipp, Horace 52 PA Meat Packer Wholesale Packers  
Kipp, Lillian 52 PA  
Kipp, Katherine 23 NY Saleslady Dress shop

1940 Census of the United States. New York. Oneida. Utica. Roll T627\_2861. P. 2A. Enumeration Dist. 67-61.

Kipp, Horace O 62 PA Superintendant Meat Packers  
Kipp, Lillian B 61 PA

Horace married **Lillian R** [Kipp] [8043] [MRIN: 2781] circa 1905. Lillian was born circa 1878 in Pennsylvania, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

5417 F i. **Catherine A Kipp** [8044] was born on Jun 5, 1906 in New York, USA and died in Aug 1977 in Utica, Oneida Co., NY, USA, aged 71.

**4004. Etta E (Etta L) Kipp** [8037] was born in Dec 1881 in Pennsylvania, USA.

General Notes: Sources:  
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

1920 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Pike. Milford. Roll T625\_1610. P. 4A. Enumeration Dist. 177.

Kipp, John A 70 PA Lawyer Own Office  
Kipp, Adelia C 67 PA  
Cuddeback, Etta L 38 PA Wd Proprietor Hardware Store

Etta married **Albert L Cuddeback** [13266] [MRIN: 4529], son of **James B Cuddeback** [13820] and **Eliza B Decker** [13821], circa 1906. Albert was born in 1875 in Port Jervis, NY, USA and died on Apr 9, 1917 in Milford, Pike Co., PA, USA, aged 42.

**4005. Annie A Kipp** [8038] was born in Aug 1883 in Pennsylvania, USA.

General Notes: Sources:  
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

**4006. Clyde Ira Kipp** [8039] was born on Dec 20, 1885 in Pennsylvania, USA, died on Aug 20, 1926 in Pike Co., PA, USA, aged 40, and was buried in Milford Cem., Milford, Pike Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:  
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.  
Ira Clyde Kipp, Erie, New York. B De. 25, 1885.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Milford Cemetery, Milford, Pike County, Pennsylvania. Memorial # 31375637.

**4007. Ernest E Kipp** [8040] was born in Dec 1889 in Pennsylvania, USA.

General Notes: Sources:  
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

1910 Census of the United States. New York. New York. Manhattan Ward 12. Roll T624\_1022. P. 9A. Enumeration Dist. 549.

Hahan, Alma 48 NY Own Inc  
Kipp, Ernest E 20 PA Boarder Druggist Store

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

etc.

1930 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. pike. Milford. Roll 2143. P. 10A. Enumeration Dist. 8.

Kipp, Adelia C 77 PA

Kipp, Ernest E 40 PA Salesman Wholesale Drugs

**4008. Royal Homer Vangorder** [8047] was born in 1876.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

Royal married **Elvira J** [Vangorder] [8050] [MRIN: 2784] circa 1900.

**4009. Nellie L Vangorder** [8048] was born in May 1881 in Pennsylvania, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

**4010. Jerold R Vangorder** [8049] was born on Oct 16, 1882 in Pennsylvania, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

**4011. John R Gilpin** [8052] was born in Feb 1871 in Pennsylvania, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1900 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Pike. Greene. Roll 281. P. 10B. Enumeration Dist. 145.

Gilpin, John R 29 PA Feb. 1871 Sawyer

Gilpin, Annie F 29 PA June 1870

Gilpin, Myrtle P 6 PA Mar. 1894

Buler, ? (F) 15 PA Nov. 1884 Boarder At School

John married **Annie** [Gilpin] [12643] [MRIN: 4360]. Annie was born in Jun 1870 in Pennsylvania, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

5418 F i. **Myrtle P Gilpin** [12644] was born in Mar 1894 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**4012. Grant Howard Gilpin** [8053] was born on Jan 1, 1873 in Pennsylvania, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1900 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Pike. Greene. Roll 281. P. 10B. Enumeration Dist. 145.

Gilpin, Howard G 27 PA Jan. 1873 Merchant Dry Goods & Gry

Gilpin, Ida L 24 NY Nov. 1871

Gilpin, Marie 2 PA July 1897

Gilpin, Harold B 1 PA Oct. 1898

Hugrumin, Louella 13 PA Aug. 1882 Boarder At school

1910 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Wayne. Cannan. Roll T624\_1428. P. 4A. Enumeraiton Dist. 92.

Gilpen, Grant H 37 PA Farmer General Farm

Gilpen, Ida L 38 NY

Gilpen, Marie 12 PA Teacher Public School

Gilpen, Minnie 9 PA Teacher Public School

Gilpen, Beatrice 7 PA

Gilpen, Robert 6 PA

Fame, Raymond 18 NY Ward Laborer General Farm

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Grant Howard Gilpin, Wayne County, Pennsylvania. B Jan. 1, 1873.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1920 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Wayne. Canaan. Roll T625\_1661. P. 8B/9A. Enumeration Dist. 99

Gilpin, Grant H 47 PA Farm Operation Home Farm  
Gilpin, Ida L 48 NY  
Gilpin, Marie L 22 PA Teacher Public School  
Gilpin, Minnie A 19 PA Teacher Public School  
Gilpin, Beatrice A 17 PA  
Gilpin, John R 16 PA

1930 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Wayne. Canaan. Roll 2154. P. 4A. Enumeration Dist. 4.

Gilpin, Grant H 57 PA Engineer Electrical  
No other family members recorded!

1940 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Lackawanna. Scranton. Roll T627\_3684. P. 13B. Enumeration Dist. 71.74.

Gilpin, Grant H 67 PA Sataionery Engineer Wholesale Ice Cream Factory  
Gilpin, Ida 68 PA  
Moylan, Kathaleen 28 PA Niece Nursery Teacher W.P.A.  
Regan, Eleanor T 70 PA Lodger

Grant married **Ida L** [Gilpin] [12640] [MRIN: 4359]. Ida was born in Nov 1871 in Pennsylvania, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5419 F i. **Marie Gilpin** [12641] was born in Jul 1897 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 5420 M ii. **Harold B Gilpin** [12642] was born in Oct 1898 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 5421 F iii. **Marie L Gilpin** [12645] was born in 1901 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 5422 F iv. **Minnie A Gilpin** [12646] was born in 1903 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 5423 F v. **Beatrice A Gilpin** [12647] was born in 1903 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 5424 M vi. **Robert John Gilpin** [12648] was born in 1904 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**4013. Mary E Gilpin** [8054] was born in 1875.

**4014. Frank M Gilpin** [8055] was born on Nov 15, 1876 in Sterling, Wayne Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1910 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Wayne. Hawley. Roll T624\_1428. P. 12A. Enumeration Dist. 99.

Gilpin, Frank M 33 PA Electrician Light Plant  
Gilpin, Marion 31 NY  
Gilpin, Lucy 2 PA  
Gilpin, Isobel 2/12 PA

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Frank M Gilpin, Wayne County, Pennsylvania. B Nov. 15, 1876.

1920 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Wayne. Hawley. Roll T625\_1661. P. 14A. Enumeration Dist. 106.

Gilpin, Frank M 43 PA Machinist Silk Mill  
Gilpin, Marion 41 NY  
Gilpin, Lucy 12 PA  
Gilpin, Isobell 9 PA

1930 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Wayne. Hawley. Roll 2154. P. 11B. Enumeration Dist. 13.

Gilpin, Frank M 53 PA Genl Help Silk Mill  
Gilpin, Marion 51 NY  
Gilpin, Isobell 20 PA

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Smith, Lucy 22 PA  
Smith, Donald 1 8/12 PA Grandson  
Smith, no name yet 0 PA Grandson

1940 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Wayne. Hawley. Roll T627\_3627. P. 17A. Enumeration Dist. 64-12.

Gilpin, Marion 61 NY Head  
Gilpin, Frank M 63 PA Janitor Pub. School  
Smith, Lucy A 31 PA New Worker  
Smith, Donald L 11 PA Grandson  
Smith, Quenton 10 PA Grandson

Frank married **Marion** [Gilpin] [12634] [MRIN: 4357] circa 1903. Marion was born in 1879 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5425 F i. **Lucy A Gilpin** [12635] was born in 1908 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 5426 F ii. **Isobell Gilpin** [12636] was born in 1910 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**4015. Susannah Gilpin** [8056] was born in 1880.

**4016. Hannah A Gilpin** [8057] was born in 1884 in Pennsylvania, USA.

Hannah married **William Heberling** [12652] [MRIN: 4362]. William was born in 1882 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**4017. Thomas Harrison Gilpin** [8058] was born on Sep 23, 1885 in Greentown, PA, USA, died in 1955 in Wayne Co., NY, USA, aged 70, and was buried in Hopedale Moravian Cem., Pike County, PA. USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1910 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Pike. Green. Roll T624\_1415. P. 7B. Enumeration Dist. 133.  
Gilpin, Thomas H Jr 24 PA Merchant General Store  
Gilpin, Flora E 24 PA  
Giplin, Herman G 10/12 PA  
Beckler, William D 18 PA Hired man Odd jobs

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.  
Thomas Harrison Gilpin, Milford, Pike County, Pennsylvania. B Sept. 23, 1885.

1920 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Pike. Greene. Roll T625\_1610. P. 4A. Enumeration Dist. 173.  
Gilpin, Thomas H 34 PA Truck Driver for others  
Gilpin, Flora E 34 PA  
Gilpin, Herman G 10 PA  
Gilpin, Homer W 7 PA

U.S., World War II Draft Registration Cards, 1942  
Thomas Harrison Gilpin, Monroe, Pennsylvania. B Sept. 23, 1885, Greentown, Pennsylvania.

FindAGrave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Hopedale Moravian Cemetery, Pike County, Pennsylvania. Memorial # 81611930.

Thomas married **Flore E** [Gilpin] [12649] [MRIN: 4361] circa 1909. Flore was born in 1885 in Pennsylvania, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5427 M i. **Herman E Gilpin** [12650] was born in 1910 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 5428 M ii. **Homer W Gilpin** [12651] was born in 1913 in Pennsylvania, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**4018. Clara Simons** [8060] was born in 1877.

**4019. Lizzie Simons** [8061] was born in 1879.

**4020. Florence T Banks** [8063] was born in Jul 1881 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**4021. Samuel L Banks** [8064] was born in Apr 1883 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**4022. Mabel M Banks** [8065] was born in Dec 1887 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**4023. Myrtle G Banks** [8066] was born in Sep 1894 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**4024. Horace Kipp Banks** [8067] was born on May 29, 1900 in Pennsylvania, USA and died in May 1984 in Baxter Co., AR, USA, aged 84.

General Notes: Sources:

US World War I Draft Registration Cards 1917-18.

Horace Kipp Banks, Milford, Pike, PA. B May 29, 1900.

1930 Census of the United States. Illinois. Cook. Chicago. Roll 496. P. 10A. Enumeration Dist. 1960.

Banks, Horace K 29 PA Truck Chauffer Ice Delivery Business

Banks, Alma W 30 IL Bookeeper Fire Insurance Co.

1940 Census of the United States. Illinois. Cook. Chicago. Roll T627\_1011. P. 4B. Enumeration Dist. 103-2861.

Banks, Horace 39 PA Composer Press Room Newspaper

Banks, Alma 39 IL Saleswoman Department Store

SSDI: Horace Banks, Mountain Home, Baxter, Arkansas. B May 29, 1900. D May 1984. SSN: 325-07-5427.

Horace married **Alma W** [Banks] [11244] [MRIN: 3907]. Alma was born in 1900 in Illinois, USA.

**4025. Nettie H Kipp** [8068] was born in Sep 1882 in Pennsylvania, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

**4026. Oscar Henry Kipp** [8069] was born on May 15, 1884 in Greentown, Pike Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Oscar Henry Kipp, Northumberland, Pennsylvania. B May 14, 1884.

1920 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Northumberland. Northumberland Ward 2. Roll T625\_1611. P. 6B. Enumeration Dist. 109.

Kipp, Osacr H 35 PA Foreman Signal - R.R.

Kipp, Grace V 33 PA

Kipp, Paul B 2 5/12 PA

Kipp, Richard W 3 11/12 PA

Kipp, Dorothy M 4 11/12 PA

Kipp, Mary F 6 PA

1930 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Columbia. Bloomburg. Roll 2023. P. 7B. Enumeration Dist. 14.

Kipp, Osacr H 46 PA Lineman Line work

Kipp, Grace V 44 PA Clerk Gro. Store

Kipp, Mary F 16 PA

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kipp, Dorothy V 15 PA  
Kipp, Richard W 10 PA

1940 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Columbia. Bloomburg. Roll T627\_3473. P. 16B. Enumeration Dist. 19-20

Kipp, Oscar 55 PA Laborer Utility Co.  
Kipp, Grace 53 PA  
Kipp, Richard 20 PA

U.S., World War II Draft Registration Cards, 1942.

Oscar Henry Kipp, Columbia, Pennsylvania. B May 15, 1884, Pike, Pennsylvania.

SSDI: Oscar Kipp, Pennsylvania. B May 15, 1884. D Jan. 1966. SSN: 174-03-8997.

Oscar married **Grace V** [Kipp] [13822] [MRIN: 4734] in 1912. Grace was born in 1886 in Pennsylvania, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5429 F i. **Mary F Kipp** [13823] was born in 1914 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 5430 F ii. **Dorothy M Kipp** [13824] was born in 1915 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 5431 M iii. **Richard W Kipp** [13825] was born in 1916 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 5432 M iv. **Paul B Kipp** [13826] was born in 1917 in Pennsylvania, USA and died before 1930.

**4027. Anna M Kipp** [8070] was born in Mar 1886 in Pennsylvania, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

**4028. Baxter W Kipp** [8071] was born on Apr 2, 1889 in Greentown, PA, USA, died on Feb 18, 1900, aged 10, and was buried in Old Greentown/Kipp Cem., Greentown, Pike Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Old Greentown/Kipp Cemetery, Greentown, Pike Co., Pennsylvania. Memorial # 6164269.

**4029. Earl Fredrick Kipp** [8072] was born on Oct 20, 1891 in Greentown, PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Earl F Kipp, Passaic, New Jersey. B Oct. 20, 1891, Pennsylvania.

1920 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. West Milford. Roll T625\_1066. P. 2A. Enumeration Dist. 160.

Kipp, Earl F 28 PA Station Agt. E R R  
Kipp, Bertha M 33 PA  
Kipp, Eleanore V 4 NY  
Kipp, Ethel 1 6/12 NY  
Headley, George 67 PA Wd Father-in-law Laborer Water Dept.

1930 Census of the United States. New Hersey. Passaic. West Milford. Roll 1382. P. 6B. Enumeration Dist. 184. Dist. 160.

Kipp, Earl 39 PA Agent Railroad  
Kipp, Bertha 41 PA

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kipp, Eleanore V 14 NY  
Kipp, Ethel M 12 NJ  
Kipp, Earl 10 NY

1940 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. West Milford. Roll T627\_2379. P. 8B. Enumeration Dist. 16-162.

Kipp, Earl 48 PA Railroad Agent  
Kipp, Bertha 54 PA  
Kipp, Earl 20 NY Filer Fuse Works

U.S., World War II Draft Registration Cards, 1942.

Earl Fredrick Kipp, Passaic, New Jersey. B Oct. 20, 1891, Greentown, Pennsylvania.

Earl married **Bertha M Headley** [8076] [MRIN: 2788], daughter of **George Headley** [13827], circa 1913. Bertha was born in Sep 1886 in Pennsylvania, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

5433 F i. **Eleanor V Kipp** [8078] was born in 1916 in New York, USA.

5434 F ii. **Ethel Kipp** [8079] was born in 1918 in New Jersey, USA.

5435 M iii. **Earl F Kipp** [8077] was born in 1920 in New York, USA.

**4030. Helen E Kipp** [8073] was born in Nov 1892 in Pennsylvania, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

**4031. Lepha Kipp** [8074] was born in Nov 1894 in Pennsylvania, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

**4032. Dorothy Correll Kipp** [7071] was born in Dec 1896 in Greentown, PA, USA and died on Aug 18, 1953 in New Jersey, aged 56.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

**4033. George W Kipp** [8075] was born in 1903 in Pennsylvania, USA, died in 1917, aged 14, and was buried in Old Greentown/Kipp Cem., Greentown, Pike Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Old Greentown/Kipp Cemetery, Greentown, Pike Co., Pennsylvania. Memorial # 6164273.

**4034. Hellen Hodgson Hanks** [13295] was born on Jul 7, 1893 in Wyalusing, Bradford Co., PA, USA, died on Aug 18, 1958 in Akron, Summit Co., OH, USA, aged 65, and was buried in Lakewood Cem., Akron, Summit Co., OH, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1940 Census of the United States. Ohio. Summit. Akron. Roll T627\_3181. P. 17B. Enumeration Dist. 89-230.

Davies, Helen 46 PA  
Davies, David 22 PA Laborer boiler factory  
Davies, Thomas 20 OH Laborer Telephone Co.

Summit County, Ohio, Marriage Records, 1840-1980.

Helen Hanks, age 47, B July 7 1894. Walter A Mills, B June 21, 1882. Married May 10, 1941, Summit, Ohio.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Lakewood Cemetery, Akron, Summit County, Ohio. Memorial # 100869297.

Hellen married **Thomas J Davies** [13308] [MRIN: 4543] circa 1915. Thomas was born on May 1, 1891 in Moosic, Lackawanna Co., PA, USA, died on Jul 27, 1931 in Akron, Summit Co., OH, USA, aged 40, and was buried in Lakewood Cem., Akron, Summit Co., OH, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5436 M i. **David Hanks Davies** [13309] was born on May 29, 1917 in Pennsylvania, USA, died on Feb 1, 2004 in La Mesa, San Diego Co., CA, USA, aged 86, and was buried in Fort Rosecrans National Cem., San Diego, San Diego Co., CA, USA.
- 5437 M ii. **George Hanks Davies** [13310] was born on May 29, 1917 in Pennsylvania, USA, died in Aug 1979 in Guntersville, Marshall Co., AL, USA, aged 62, and was buried in Marshall Memorial Gardens, Albertville, Marshall Co., AL, USA.
- 5438 M iii. **Thomas Hanks Davies** [13311] was born on Dec 11, 1919 in Akron, Summit Co., OH, USA and died on Sep 4, 1990 in Cuyahoga Falls, Summit Co., OH, USA, aged 70.

Hellen next married **Walter Almon Mills** [13312] [MRIN: 4544], son of **Almon Darius Mills** [13317] and **Emma Elizabeth Cross** [13318], on May 10, 1941 in Akron, Summit Co., OH, USA. Walter was born in 1876 in Portage Co., OH, USA and died on Apr 21, 1984 in Holmes, Holmes Co., OH, USA, aged 108.

**4035. Charles Brodhood Hanks** [13296] was born on Jun 8, 1895 in Wyalusing, Bradford Co., PA, USA and died before 1930.

General Notes: Sources:

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Charles Brodhood Hanks, Lackawanna, Pennsylvania. B June 8, 1895

1920 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Lackawanna. Dunmore Ward 3. Roll T625\_1577. P. 8B. Enumeration Dist. 45.

Hanks, Charles B 25 PA Agent Insurance

Hanks, Edith 25 PA

Hanks, Charles 4 4/12 PA

Hanks, Ruth 2 2/12 PA

Hanks, Robert 5/12 PA

Charles married **Edith B Croom** [13333] [MRIN: 4557], daughter of **John Croom** [13337] and **Mary** [Croom] [13338], in 1915. Edith was born in Nov 1894 in Pennsylvania, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5439 M i. **Charles Hanks** [13334] was born in 1916 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 5440 F ii. **Ruth Hanks** [13335] was born in 1918 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 5441 M iii. **Robert Hanks** [13336] was born in 1919 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**4036. Lewis Fremont Kipp** [6112] died on Jan 25, 1962.

**4037. Ruth Ellen Kipp** [6113] died on Aug 28, 1963.

**4038. Btron Orville Kipp** [6114] died on Sep 1, 1971.

General Notes: J. Byron.

**4039. Cora Belle Kipp** [6115] was born on Sep 22, 1883 and died on Jul 23, 1951, aged 67.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**4040. Charles Steward Parnell Kipp** [6116] was born on Jan 16, 1885 and died on Dec 12, 1887, aged 2.

**4041. Mary Lydia Kipp** [6117] was born on Aug 8, 1888 and died on Jul 21, 1968, aged 79.

**4042. Edison Dewint Kipp** [6118] was born on Nov 8, 1894.

Edison married **Dorthea Davis** [6141] [MRIN: 2078].

The child from this marriage was:

5442 F i. **Ardis Kipp** [6142].

**4043. Alma Lucille Kipp** [6119] was born on Feb 8, 1896 and died on Dec 5, 1975, aged 79.

Alma married **Ellis Herman Jones** [11047] [MRIN: 3834]. Ellis was born in 1896 and died in 1973, aged 77.

Children from this marriage were:

5443 M i. **Ellis Hedrick Jones** [11050] was born on May 10, 1919.

5444 F ii. **Janice Ruth Jones** [11048] was born on Oct 22, 1821.

5445 F iii. **Patricia Jean Jones** [11051] was born on Mar 27, 1925.

5446 F iv. **Barbara Lucille Jones** [11052] was born on Dec 18, 1927.

**4044. Ethel Kipp** [6120].

**4045. Malcolm Barry Kipp** [6121] was born on Feb 14, 1890 and died on May 13, 1924, aged 34.

Malcolm married **Hattie Olive** [6123] [MRIN: 2072].

Malcolm next married **Maude Fisher** [6124] [MRIN: 2073] on Mar 4, 1920.

**4046. Myron Kipp** [6122] was born on Dec 2, 1902.

General Notes: Miriam, Myra.

**4047. Edith May Kipp** [6129] was born on Feb 24, 1880 in Ohio, USA, died on Apr 10, 1959, aged 79, and was buried in Green Lawn Cem., Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Green Lawn Cemetery, Columbus, Franklin County, Ohio. Memorial # 73711566. Weatherby.

Edith married **William Painter** [6130] [MRIN: 2077].

**4048. Charles Raymond Kipp** [6131] was born on Aug 12, 1882 and died in Apr 1883.

**4049. Ethel Camille Kipp** [6132] was born on Apr 13, 1887 in Ohio, USA, died on Aug 22, 1954, aged 67, and was buried in Green Lawn Cem., Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Green Lawn Cemetery, Columbus, Franklin County, Ohio. Memorial # 74096522.

Ethel married **Howard Samuel Wooster** [6144] [MRIN: 2080], son of **Morgan H Wooster** [13739], circa 1906.

Howard was born on Jul 27, 1879, died on Dec 25, 1962, aged 83, and was buried in Green Lawn Cem., Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 5447 M i. **Charles L. Wooster** [6145] was born on Aug 8, 1907.
- 5448 M ii. **Eugene H. Wooster** [6146] was born on Jul 7, 1910, died on May 20, 1981, aged 70, and was buried in Green Lawn Cem., Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA.
- 5449 M iii. **James W. Wooster** [6147] was born on Jun 25, 1914.
- 5450 F iv. **Martha J. Wooster** [6148] was born on Feb 21, 1916.

**4050. Lydia Jane Kipp** [6133] was born on Nov 15, 1889 in Ohio, USA, died on Aug 27, 1948 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA, aged 58, and was buried in Green Lawn Cem., Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA.

General Notes: Surces:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Green Lawn Cemetery, Columbus, Franklin County, Ohio. Memorial # 93655059.

**4051. Nellie Marie Kipp** [6134] was born on Mar 30, 1892 in Ohio, USA, died on Apr 28, 1970, aged 78, and was buried in Green Lawn Cem., Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Green Lawn Cemetery, Columbus, Franklin County, Ohio. Memorial # 68252872.

Nellie married **Herbert Andrew Patterson** [6149] [MRIN: 2081], son of **George Patterson** [13740] and **Carrie** [Patterson] [13741]. Herbert was born on Sep 19, 1890 in Athens Co., OH, USA, died on Apr 20, 1956, aged 65, and was buried in Green Lawn Cem., Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5451 F i. **Hettie Jo Patterson** [6150] was born on Sep 11, 1920 in Ohio, USA.
- 5452 M ii. **John Edward Patterson** [6151] was born on Oct 1, 1922 in Ohio, USA.

**4052. Ralph William Kipp** [6135] was born on Aug 30, 1894 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA and died on Feb 3, 1968 in Gainesville, Hall Co., GA, USA, aged 73.

General Notes: Sources:

World War I Draft Registration. Ralph William Kipp. Franklin Co., Ohio. Birth Aug. 30, 1894. FHL Roll 1,832,197.

Ohio Soldiers in WW I.

Ralph W Kipp. Birth Aug. 30, 1894. Columbus, Ohio. 158 Depot Brigade to 1 Nov. 1918; Co D 379 Infantry to Discharge Corporal 16 Aug. 1918. Private 18 Sept. 1918. Honorable discharge 10 Dec 1918.

1910 Census of the United States. Ohio. Franklin. Columbus. Enumeration Dist. 130.

|               |    |      |
|---------------|----|------|
| Kipp, Leonard | 51 | Ohio |
| Kipp, Cora    | 44 | Ohio |
| Kipp, Ethel   | 23 | Ohio |
| Kipp, Lydia   | 20 | Ohio |
| Kipp, Nellie  | 18 | Ohio |
| Kipp, Ralph   | 15 | Ohio |
| Kipp, Thomas  | 13 | Ohio |
| Kipp, Martha  | 9  | Ohio |
| Kipp, Lillian | 7  | Ohio |
| Kipp, Edward  | 5  | Ohio |
| Kipp, Kenneth | 2  | Ohio |

1920 Census of the United States. West Virginia. Cabell. Huntington Ward 2. P. 9B. Roll T625\_1950. Enumeration Dist. 19.

Kipp, R W 26 Ohio Roomer Lineman Telephone Co.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

He was boarding at the house of Mrs. M L Balts.

U.S., World War II Draft Registration Cards, 1942.

Ralph William Kipp. Birth Aug. 30, 1894. Columbus, Ohio. Living at Franklin, Ohio. Worked at the Curtiss Wright Airplane Co.

Georgia Deaths. Ralph W Kipp. Died Feb. 2, 1968. Hall Co., Georgia. Certif.# 003373.

SSDI: Ralph W Kipp. Born Aug. 30, 1894. Died Feb. 1968. SSN: 270-18-1182.

Ralph married **Grace Hults** [6152] [MRIN: 2082] circa 1919. Grace was born in 1897 in Ohio, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

5453 M i. **Robert Leonard Kipp** [6153] was born on Sep 6, 1919 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA and died in 1945, aged 26.

Ralph next married **Mary Mae Carver** [6156] [MRIN: 2084], daughter of **Level Eugene Carver** [6157] and **Lourena Mae Paulick** [6158], on Nov 15, 1937 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA. Mary was born on Oct 23, 1907 in Dennison, OH, USA and died in 2002, aged 95.

The child from this marriage was:

5454 M i. **Eugene Ralph Kipp** [6159] was born on May 23, 1939 in Mount Vernon, OH, USA.

**4053. Thomas Wissinger Kipp** [6136] was born on Mar 11, 1897 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA, died on Jul 8, 1938, aged 41, and was buried in Green Lawn Cem., Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Thomas Wissenger Kipp, Frnaklin County, Ohio. B March 11, 1897.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Green Lawn Cemetery, Columbus, Franklin County, Ohio. Memorial # 93654986.

**4054. Martha Mildred Kipp** [6137] was born on Oct 5, 1900 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA and died in 1987, aged 87.

General Notes: Sources:

1930 Census of the United States. Ohio. Franklin. Franklin. P. 1A. Roll 1792. Enumeraiton Dist. 181.

|                   |        |      |                            |
|-------------------|--------|------|----------------------------|
| Kipp, Leonard I   | 71     | Ohio | Laborer                    |
| Kipp, Cora B      | 64     | Ohio |                            |
| Kipp, Lydia J     | 40     | Ohio | Bookeeper Hardware Store   |
| Kipp, Thomas W    | 33     | Ohio | Laborer Greenlawn Cemetery |
| Kipp, William E   | 24     | Ohio | Laborer Greenlawn Cemetery |
| Kipp, Kenneth K   | 22     | Ohio |                            |
| Murphey, Martha M | 29     | Ohio | daughter Wd                |
| Murphey, Ralph P  | 4 4/12 | Ohio | grandson                   |
| Murphey, Miriam B | 1 8/12 | Ohio | grandaughter               |

1940 Census of the United States. Ohio. Franklin. Franklin. Roll T627\_3068. P. 8B. Enumeration Dist. 25-21A.

|                        |    |    |                                  |
|------------------------|----|----|----------------------------------|
| Kipp, Leonard I        | 81 | OH |                                  |
| Kipp, Cora Belle       | 73 | OH |                                  |
| Murphey, Martha        | 39 | OH | Daughter Wd                      |
| Murphey, Ralph Randall | 14 | OH | Grandson Paper Carrier Newspaper |
| Murphey, Miram Belle   | 11 | OH | Granddaughter                    |
| Sayler, Ralph Leonard  | 17 | OH | Grandson                         |

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Martha married **Ralph Randall Murphey** [6160] [MRIN: 2086] circa 1924.

Children from this marriage were:

5455 M i. **Ralph Randall (Tag) Murphey** [6161] was born on Nov 6, 1925 in Ohio, USA.

5456 F ii. **Miriam Bell (Suzy) Murphey** [6162] was born on Jul 7, 1928 in Ohio, USA.

**4055. Lillian Cleo Kipp** [6138] was born on Dec 21, 1902 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA and died in 1979, aged 77.

Lillian married **Arthur Saylor** [6163] [MRIN: 2087] circa 1921.

The child from this marriage was:

5457 M i. **Ralph Leonard (Pete) Saylor** [6164] was born on Oct 3, 1922.

**4056. William Edward Kipp** [6139] was born on Aug 15, 1904 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA, died on Jul 4, 1972 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA, aged 67, and was buried in Green Lawn Cem., Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1940 Census of the United States. Phio. Franklin. Columbus. Roll T627\_3242. P. 14B. Enumeration Dist. 93-65.

Kipp, William 35 OH Draftsman Engineering

Kipp, Mary G 27 OH

Sitz, Virginia 16 OH Sister-in-law

Sitz, Alma 48 OH Mother-in-law

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Green Lawn Cemetery, Columbus, Franklin County, Ohio. Memorial # 93655231.

SSDI William Kipp Columbus, Franklin, Ohio. D July 1972. SSN 275-18-2704.

William married **Mary Gertrude Seitz** [6165] [MRIN: 2088], daughter of **Seitz** [13743] and **Alma** [Sitz] [13742], circa 1939. Mary was born on Jun 21, 1912 in Ohio, USA, died on Jun 9, 1997 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA, aged 84, and was buried in Green Lawn Cem., Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

5458 M i. **Terry Lee Kipp** [6166] was born on May 15, 1942.

5459 M ii. **Gary Lynn Kipp** [6167] was born on Dec 9, 1945.

**4057. Kenneth Kermit Kipp** [6140] was born on Mar 28, 1908 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA, died on Sep 18, 1974 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA, aged 66, and was buried in Green Lawn Cem., Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1940 Census of the United States. Ohio. Gallia. Gallipolis. Roll T627\_3072. P. 8A. Enumeration Dist. 27-10. Ohio Hospital for Epileptics.

Kipp, Kenneth 32 OH

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Green Lawn Cemetery, Columbus, Franklin County, Ohio. Memorial # 93655245.

**4058. Martha Jane Moore** [10604] was born on Apr 27, 1835 and died on Dec 3, 1916, aged 81.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Dec. 1909 & Apr. 1911. Baltus Van Kleeck (Klock). Approved. SAR member No. 21625.

Ancestry.com.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970  
The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Sept. 1920. Baltus Van Kleeck (Klock). Approved. SAR member No. 34271.

Martha married **William Henry Sutton** [10605] [MRIN: 3647], son of **Jacob B Sutton** [10607] and **Fannie Valentine** [10608], on May 7, 1862. William was born on Aug 27, 1839 and died on May 22, 1920, aged 80.

The child from this marriage was:

5460 M i. **William Henry Sutton Jr** [10606] was born on Aug 13, 1870 in Jersey City, Hudson Co., NJ, USA.

**4059. Carrie M Smith** [9853] was born on Jul 26, 1870 in Stillwater, Saratoga Co., NY, USA and died on Jul 11, 1902, aged 31.

General Notes: Sources:  
Descendants of Albert and Arent Andriessen Bradt, by Cynthia Brott Biasca. Henington Publishing Co. Wolfe City, Texas. 1990.

**4060. Francis Smith** [9854] was born in Jan 1872.

General Notes: Sources:  
Descendants of Albert and Arent Andriessen Bradt, by Cynthia Brott Biasca. Henington Publishing Co. Wolfe City, Texas. 1990.

**4061. Richard Kipp** [13776] was born circa 1861, died on Sep 22, 1866 in Colburn, Tippecanoe Co., IN, USA, aged about 5, and was buried in Colburn United Brethern Cem., Colburn, Tippecanoe Co., IN, USA.

General Notes: Sources:  
Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Colburn United Brethern Cemetery, Colburn, Tippecanoe County, Indiana. Memorial # 94213199.

**4062. Hawley W Kipp** [13773] was born circa 1870, died on Mar 14, 1889 in Colburn, Tippecanoe Co., IN, USA, aged about 19, and was buried in Colburn United Brethern Cem., Colburn, Tippecanoe Co., IN, USA.

General Notes: Sources:  
Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Colburn United Brethern Cemetery, Colburn, Tippecanoe County, Indiana. Memorial # 94213147.

**4063. Nellie Blanche Kipp** [13777] was born in 1883, died on Jul 11, 1984 in Colburn, Tippecanoe Co., IN, USA, aged 101, and was buried in Colburn United Brethern Cem., Colburn, Tippecanoe Co., IN, USA.

General Notes: Sources:  
Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Colburn United Brethern Cemetery, Colburn, Tippecanoe County, Indiana. Memorial # 95246571.

Nellie married **John William Wobio** [13778] [MRIN: 4718]. John was born in 1882, died on Mar 24, 1922 in Colburn, Tippecanoe Co., IN, USA, aged 40, and was buried in Colburn United Brethern Cem., Colburn, Tippecanoe Co., IN, USA.

**4064. Ida B Kipp** [13774].

**4065. Ernest E Kipp** [13775].

**4066. Floyd D Kipp** [9622] was born on Feb 23, 1900, died on Mar 3, 1959 in Colburn, Tippecanoe Co., IN, USA, aged 59, and was buried in Colburn United Brethern Cem., Colburn, Tippecanoe Co., IN, USA.

General Notes: Sources:  
John Kipp, Fort Wayne, Indiana: [jandkkipp@verizon.net](mailto:jandkkipp@verizon.net)

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Colburn United Brethern Cemetery, Colburn, Tippecanoe County, Indiana.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Memorial # 94213107.

Floyd married someone.

His child was:

5461 M i. **Floyd D Kipp** [9623] was born in 1945.

**4067. Jennie Kipp** [2937] was born on Mar 24, 1853.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 372.

**4068. Albert Kipp** [2938] was born on Aug 18, 1856 and died on Apr 18, 1857.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 363, p. 372.

**4069. Mary Etta Kipp** [2939] was born on Aug 11, 1858 and died on Nov 4, 1858.

**4070. Annie Kipp** [2940] was born on Dec 2, 1859.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 372.

**4071. Nettie E V Kipp** [2943] was born on Jan 19, 1872 in Los Angeles, CA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 373.

Nettie married **David Peabody** [2945] [MRIN: 986] on Nov 6, 1889.

**4072. George F L Kipp** [2944] was born on Sep 4, 1873.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 364, p.373.

**4073. Harry Kipp** [10372] was born about 1878.

Harry married **Mary** [Kipp] [10373] [MRIN: 3546].

The child from this marriage was:

5462 F i. **Catherine Kipp** [10374] was born in 1909.

**4074. Mary Kipp** [10376] was born about 1861.

**4075. Henrietta Kipp** [10377] was born about 1867.

**4076. Charles A Kipp** [10378] was born in 1869.

**4077. William Kipp** [10379] was born about 1871.

**4078. John A Kipp** [10380] was born in Jul 1873.

**4079. Ella Kipp** [10381] was born about 1875.

**4080. George Kipp** [10382] was born in Mar 1879.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 4081. Robert J Kipp** [10383] was born in May 1885.
- 4082. Carrie E Kipp** [10385] was born about 1862.
- 4083. Elizabeth Kipp** [10386] was born about 1864.
- 4084. Marietta Kipp** [10387] was born about 1866.
- 4085. Ada Kipp** [10388] was born in 1870.
- 4086. Frank Kipp** [10390] was born in 1867.
- 4087. Sarah Kipp** [10391] was born in 1870.
- 4088. Charles B Kip** [13748] was born in 1859 in Illinois, USA.
- 4089. Jennie Kipp** [8132] was born in 1860 in Illinois, USA.
- 4090. Charles Kipp** [10997] was born in 1862 in Illinois, USA.
- 4091. William E Kipp** [10998] was born in 1864 in Illinois, USA.
- 4092. Florence Kipp** [10999] was born in 1867 in Illinois, USA.
- 4093. Joseph Kipp** [11000] was born in 1877 in Missouri, USA.
- 4094. John W Kipp** [11001] was born on Jun 21, 1878 in Cameron, Missouri, USA and died on Jan 19, 1968 in Hastings, NE, USA, aged 89.

General Notes: Sources:

1900 US Census. Alabama. Mobile. Ward 6.  
Kipp, John W 21 June 1878 MO

1910 US Census. Nebraska. Adams. Hastings. Ward 3. Roll  
Kipp, John 31 IL Commercial Travellor, Cigars  
Kipp, Myrtle 25 NE  
Kipp, Marguerite 4 MO  
Shed, Ruth 54 IA Mother-in-law  
Austian, Alice 30 Swedish Servant

1920 US Census. US Census. Nebraska. Adams. Hastings. Ward 3. Roll T625\_979. P. 3B  
Kipp, John W 41 MO Prop. Cigar Manfy  
Kipp, Myrtle F 34 NE  
Kipp, Margaret 13 MO  
Kipp, Mildred 7 NE  
Shedd, Rose E 64 IA Mother-in-law  
Rheinloth, Julia 19 NE Maid

1930 US Census. Nebraska. Adams. Hastings. Roll  
Kipp, John W 51 MO Retired Merchant  
Kipp, Myrtle F 43 NE  
Kipp, Margaret 23 MO  
Kipp, Mildred 18 NE  
Shedd, Rose 74 IA  
Jones, Opal 23 NE Servant

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

SSN: 506-05-4241.

Travelled to England, Hawaii and Mexico.

John married **Myrtle F Shedd** [11002] [MRIN: 3814], daughter of **Shedd** [11005] and **Rose E [Shedd]** [11006]. Myrtle was born on Jan 6, 1885 in Hastings, NE, USA and died in Aug 1970 in Hastings, NE, USA, aged 85.

Children from this marriage were:

5463 F i. **Margaret Kipp** [11003] was born on Jul 20, 1907 in Kansas City, MO, USA.

5464 F ii. **Mildred Kipp** [11004] was born in 1913 in Nebraska, USA.

**4095. Mary Kipp** [8123] was born in 1858 in Illinois, USA.

**4096. Mathilda Kipp** [8124] was born in 1860 in Illinois, USA.

**4097. Emma Kipp** [8125] was born in 1865 in Illinois, USA.

**4098. Ralph Kipp** [8126] was born in 1867 in Illinois, USA.

**4099. Fanny Kipp** [8128] was born in 1865 in Illinois, USA.

**4100. Albert Kipp** [8129] was born in 1867 in Illinois, USA.

**4101. Celia Kipp** [8130] was born in 1869 in Illinois, USA.

**4102. Harrie C Kipp** [13751] was born in 1871 in Illinois, USA, died on Nov 3, 1888 in Peoria, Peoria, IL, USA, aged 17, and was buried in Springdale Cem. and Mausoleum, Peoria, Peoria, IL, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Springdale Cemetery and Masoleum, Peoria, Peoria County, Illinois. Memorial # 124351636.

**4103. Edward C Kipp** [13752] was born in Aug 1879 in Illinois, USA.

**4104. Martha Lousia Kip** [2949] was born on Apr 23, 1856 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 373.

**4105. John George Kip Jr** [2950] was born on Jul 1, 1858 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 365, p. 373.

**4106. Eurette Kip** [2953].

**4107. Florence Morrell** [2818].

**4108. Lillian Morrell** [2819].

**4109. William Vandervoort Kip** [2958] was born on Nov 14, 1892 in New York, USA and died on Apr 5, 1921 in New York, NY, USA, aged 28.

General Notes: He graduated from Hobart College, and at the outbreak of the World War rejoined the 7th Regiment, N.G., New York. His military record as it appears on the Honor Roll of the Holland Society in the 1919 Year Book is: William Vandervoort Kip - Rank: Second Lieutenant - Branch of service: Supply Company 325, Quartermaster Corps. Date of enlistment: Aug. 1917. Details of service: with 7th Regt. Infantry, U.S.A.; Sergeant, Machine Gun Company;

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Second Lieutenant, Quartermaster Corps. Unmarried. Member Atlantic Yacht Club and American Legion. He died April 5, 1821 at 170 West 73 Street.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 374.

New York Times, April 6, 1921, p. 15.

Year Book of the Holland Society of New York, 1920 and 1921. In Memorium, p. 237.

New York, Abstracts of National Guard Service in WWI, 1917-1919.

William V Kip, New York City. B abt 1892, Enlistment date: Dec. 22, 1913. Private. 7th Inf.

**4110. Alexander Franklin Holmes** [6023] was born on Sep 29, 1859 in El Paso, Woodford, IL, USA and died on Jun 20, 1942 in Everett, Snohomish, WA, USA, aged 82.

General Notes: Sources:

1900 Census of the United States. Iowa. Guthrie. Dodge. Roll 434. P. 4B. enumeration Dist. 56.

Holmes, A F 40 IL Sept. 1849 Farmer (50)

Holmes, Ida J 36 IL Sept. 1853 (46)

Holmes, Lulu M 14 IL Dec. 1885 At school

Holmes, Eva M 12 IL Sept. 1887 At school

Holmes, Dean F 10 IL July 1889 At school

Holmes, Fay E 5 IL Feb. 1895 At school

Holmes, Vera M 3 IL Nov. 1896

Shrigley, Wm H 23 OH Apr. 1876 Servant Farm Laborer

1910 Census of the United States. Iowa. Warren. Washington. Roll T624\_426. P. 8B. Enumeration Dist. 219.

Holmes, Alexander F 50 IL Butcher Own shop

Holmes, Ida J 46 IL

Holmes, Eva M 22 IL

Holmes, Fay E 15 IL

Holmes, Vera M 13 IL

1920 Census of the United States. Minnesota. Mower. Frankford. Roll T625\_846. P. 1A. Enumeration Dist. 87.

Holmes, Alexander F 60 IL Farmer general farm

Holmes, Ida J 56 IL

Draper, Harold 12 MN Lodger

1930 Census of the United States. Washington. Snohomish. Lake Stevens. Roll 2519. P. 6A. Enumeration Dist. 82.

Holmes, Alexander F 70 IL Retired

Holmes, Ida J 66 IL

1940 CEnsus of the United States. Washington. Snohomish. Lake Stevens. Roll T627\_4360. P. 2B. Enumeration Dist. 31-106.

Holmes, Al F 80 IL

Holmes, Ida J 76 IL

Alexander married **Ida Jane Kaufman** [6024] [MRIN: 2041], daughter of **John Kaufman** [6025] and **Susan Mary Kice** [6026], on Jan 20, 1885 in Cruger, Woodford, IL, USA. Ida was born on Sep 29, 1863 in Washington, Tazewell, IL, USA and died on Jul 1, 1957 in WA, USA, aged 93.

Children from this marriage were:

5465 F i. **Lulu M Holmes** [13046] was born in Dec 1885 in Illinois, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 5466 F ii. **Eva M Holmes** [13047] was born in Sep 1887 in Illinois, USA.
- 5467 M iii. **Dean Franklin Holmes** [6027] was born on Jul 4, 1889 in Eureka, Woodford, IL, USA, died on May 5, 1950 in Perry, Dallas, IA, USA, aged 60, and was buried in Fairview Cem., Winterset, Madison Co., IA, USA.
- 5468 F iv. **Fay E Holmes** [13048] was born in Feb 1895 in Illinois, USA.
- 5469 F v. **Vera M Holmes** [13049] was born in Nov 1896 in Illinois, USA.

**4111. Oliver (Olive) B Kipp** [2961] was born on Feb 4, 1853 in Charlton, Saratoga Co., NY, USA and died in 1929, aged 76.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 366, p. 374, 380.

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Suffolk. Fishers Island. P. 10. Roll 935. Enumeration Dist. 329.

Kipp, Oliver B 27 NY School teacher  
Kipp, Harriet M 28 NY Keeping House  
Kipp, L. Jessenie 22 NY School teacher sister

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Columbia. Canaan. P. 7A. Roll T625\_1095. Enumeration Dist. 5.

Kipp, Oliver B 66 NY Gardner Berkshire Industrial Farm  
Kipp, Ellen W 68 VT

Oliver married **Harriet M. Jennings** [3022] [MRIN: 1023], daughter of **Nathaniel Jennings** [3023], on Aug 7, 1879. Harriet was born on Mar 29, 1852.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5470 M i. **Carl Ray Kip** [3024] was born on Jul 9, 1881.
- 5471 F ii. **Minnie Jeannette Kipp** [10142] was born in 1884.
- 5472 F iii. **Daisy M Kipp** [10143] was born in 1890.

Oliver next married **Ellen A Whitney** [10141] [MRIN: 3478] in 1890. Ellen was born in 1851.

**4112. Frances Lionel Kipp** [2962] was born on Oct 15, 1854 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 367. p. 374.

**4113. Lucy J Kipp** [2963] was born on Jun 14, 1857 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 374.

**4114. Daniel Burr Kipp** [2964] was born on May 9, 1861 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 368, p. 374.

**4115. Emory (Emrow) Kipp** [2967] was born on Nov 9, 1856.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 369, p. 374.

1915 New York State Census.

Juny, Elizabeth 56 NY Teacher  
Angel, Leonora 39 NY Partner Housework  
Clay, Alma 29 NY Dau Teacher  
Kipp, Emory 58 NY Brother Farm laborer

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Juny, Claude 27 NY Son Farm Laborer  
Clay, Joel 5 NY Grand son

**4116. Elizabeth (Libbie) Sarah Kipp** [2968] was born on Nov 16, 1858 in Coxsackie, Greene Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 374.

1915 New York State Census. Juny.

Jump, Elizabeth 56 NY Head Teacher  
Angel, Leonora 39 NY Partner Housework  
Clay, Alma 29 NY Dau Teacher  
Kipp, Emory 58 NY Brother Farm laborer  
Jump, Claude 27 NY Son Farm Laborer  
Clay, Joel 5 NY Grand son

Elizabeth married **Watson Jump** [2973] [MRIN: 1000], son of **Reuben Jump** [11074] and **Christina [Jump]** [11075], on Aug 26, 1881. Watson was born on Oct 12, 1858 in Coxsackie, Greene Co., NY, USA and died before 1915.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5473 M i. **Burr Jump** [2974] was born on Aug 6, 1883 and died before 1892.
- 5474 F ii. **Alma (Beulah) Jump** [2975] was born on Jul 9, 1885.
- 5475 M iii. **Claude Jump** [11076] was born in 1887 in New York, USA.

**4117. Mary (May) Kipp** [2969] was born on Aug 2, 1863 in Coxsackie, Greene Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 374.

Mary married **William E Herrick** [11079] [MRIN: 3849], son of **Samuel Herrick** [11085] and **Jane E Herman** [11086], in 1888. William was born in 1863.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5476 F i. **Olga A Herrick** [11080] was born in Apr 1889 in South Dakota, USA.
- 5477 M ii. **Don C Herrick** [11081] was born in 1891 in South Dakota, USA.
- 5478 M iii. **Kenneth William Herrick** [11082] was born in 1896 in South Dakota, USA.
- 5479 M iv. **Neal D Herrick** [11083] was born in 1901 in South Dakota, USA.
- 5480 M v. **Edwin Kipp Herrick** [11084] was born in 1907 in South Dakota, USA and died in 1975, aged 68.

**4118. Harriet (Hattie) Kipp** [2970] was born on Jul 18, 1867 in Coxsackie, Greene Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 374.

**4119. Edwin (Eddie) Kipp** [2971] was born on Jul 4, 1870 in Coxsackie, Greene Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 370, p. 374.

**4120. Leonore Kipp** [2972] was born on May 10, 1876 in Coxsackie, Greene Co., NY, USA and died on Sep 10, 1962, aged 86.

General Notes: Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 374.

**4121. Jennie Kipp** [2978] was born on Apr 11, 1864.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 375.

**4122. Carrie Duncan** [10464] was born on Oct 24, 1859 in Highland, Ulster Co., NY, USA.

**4123. Hattie Duncan** [10465] was born on Apr 18, 1861 in Highland, Ulster Co., NY, USA.

**4124. Eudora Duncan** [10466] was born on Dec 13, 1862 in Highland, Ulster Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

<http://familyties4.homestead.com/Kipp.html> - The Kipp Connection

Eudora married **Joseph Schantz** [10472] [MRIN: 3586], son of **Peter Schantz** [10473] and **Mary Louise Martin** [10474]. Joseph was born in 1862 and died in 1939, aged 77.

Children from this marriage were:

5481 M i. **Mattie Schantz** [10475] was born on Dec 28, 1895.

5482 F ii. **Maud Schantz** [10506] was born in 1890 and died in 1930, aged 40.

**4125. Eliza Duncan** [10467] was born on Sep 16, 1864 in Highland, Ulster Co., NY, USA.

**4126. George Duncan** [10468] was born on Apr 22, 1866 in Highland, Ulster Co., NY, USA and died on Oct 24, 1877 in Highland, Ulster Co., NY, USA, aged 11.

**4127. Sarah Duncan** [10469] was born on Dec 8, 1868 in Highland, Ulster Co., NY, USA.

**4128. Lizzie Duncan** [10470] was born on Jul 28, 1872 and died on Mar 30, 1876 in Highland, Ulster Co., NY, USA, aged 3.

**4129. Leonard Duncan** [10471] was born on Aug 16, 1874 and died on Oct 24, 1877 in Highland, Ulster Co., NY, USA, aged 3.

**4130. Robert Dudley Kerley** [13199] was born in 1855 in New York, USA.

**4131. Abram Kerley** [2677] was born in 1857 in New York, USA.

**4132. Jane E Kerley** [13200] was born in 1859 in New York, USA.

**4133. Charles Gilmore Kerley MD** [8261] was born on Jun 23, 1863 in New York, NY, USA and died on Sep 5, 1945 in Manhattan, New York Co, NY, USA, aged 82.

General Notes: Sources:

New York City, Marriages, 1600s-1800s.

Charles G Kerley and Beth E McClannin. Married 1896, Brooklyn, Knigs Co., New York. Marriage ID 2220670358. Certif. # 1714. FHL mf # 1653852.

1910 Census of the United States. New York. New York. Manhattan Ward 22. Roll T624\_1045. P. 7B. Enumeration Dist. 1298.

|                      |    |    |                  |
|----------------------|----|----|------------------|
| Kerley, Charles G    | 45 | NY | Physician        |
| Kerley, Beth         | 35 | MA |                  |
| Kerley, Barbara      | 9  | NY |                  |
| Kerley, Priscilla    | 3  | NY |                  |
| McClannin, Frances H | 55 | MA | Wd Mother-in-law |

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

|                   |    |     |         |          |
|-------------------|----|-----|---------|----------|
| Hazen, Louisa     | 24 | Ger | Servant |          |
| Ruffin, Jesse     | 27 | NC  | Servant | Cook     |
| Birchett, Frances | 28 | VA  | Servant | Waitress |

1920 Census of the United States. New York. New York. Manhattan Assembly Dist. 15. Roll T625\_1213. P. 24A. Enumeration Dist. 1089.

|                         |    |     |           |  |
|-------------------------|----|-----|-----------|--|
| Kerley, Charles Gilmore | 45 | NY  | Physician |  |
| Kerley, Beth            | 48 | MA  |           |  |
| Kerley, Priscilla       | 13 | NY  | Student   |  |
| ORourke, Mary           | 37 | Ire | Maid      |  |
| Farley, Bridget         | 49 | Ire | Maid      |  |
| McBreen, Annie          | 22 | Ire | Maid      |  |
| Moran, Esther           | 36 | Ire | Maid      |  |

New York, Passenger Lists, 1820-1957.

Charles G Kerley. Arrival: Sept. 15, 1925. New York. From Southampton, England on the Olympic.

1940 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York. Roll T627\_2655. P. 4A. Enumeration Dist. 31-1349.

|                 |    |             |                |                  |
|-----------------|----|-------------|----------------|------------------|
| Kerley, Charles | 75 | NY          | Medical Doctor | Private Practice |
| Kerley, Beth    | 69 | MA          |                |                  |
| Pfeil, Anna     | 47 | Ger         | Servant        | Cook             |
| Pfeil, Otto     | 43 | Ger         | Servant        | Butler           |
| Gebhard, Emily  | 55 | Ger         | Servant        | Maid             |
| Hinds, Sarah    | 62 | Nova Scotia | Servant        | Maid             |

New York, New York, Death Index, 1862-1948.

Charles Kerley. D Sept. 7, 1945, Manhattan, New York.

Charles married **Beth E McClannin** [8262] [MRIN: 2861], daughter of **McClannin** [13204] and **Frances H** [McClannin] [13205], in 1896 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA. Beth was born on Mar 20, 1870 in Boston, MA, USA and died in 1942, aged 72.

Children from this marriage were:

5483 F i. **Barbara Kerley** [13203] was born in 1901 in New York, USA.

5484 F ii. **Priscilla Kerley** [8263] was born in 1907 in New York, USA and died in 1976, aged 69.

**4134. John G Kerley** [13201] was born in 1869 in New York, USA.

**4135. Mary E Kerley** [13202] was born in 1871 in New York, USA.

**4136. Charlotte A Fisher** [14278] was born on Aug 21, 1846 and died in Aug 1918, aged 72.

**4137. Francis Culver DeLong** [14280] was born on May 5, 1869 and died on Dec 22, 1945, aged 76.

**4138. Matthew DeLong** [14281] was born on Nov 17, 1871.

**4139. Margratte DeLong** [14282] was born on Jul 23, 1874.

**4140. Helen J Stafford** [14257] was born on Feb 7, 1852 in Chazy, Clinton Co., NY, USA and died on Jan 31, 1854 in Chazy, Clinton Co., NY, USA, aged 1.

General Notes: oobrothers40 Escondido. Ancestry.com DNA match. 10.3 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**4141. Alice Stafford** [14258] was born on Dec 30, 1853 in Chazy, Clinton Co., NY, USA and died on Sep 21, 1873 in Banks Twp., Antrim Co., MI, USA, aged 19.

General Notes: Chazy, Clinton Co., NY, USA

**4142. Clarence Angelo Stafford** [14259] was born on Apr 26, 1856 in Chazy, Clinton Co., NY, USA and died on Jan 3, 1934 in Kewadin, Antrim Co., MI, USA, aged 77.

General Notes: oobrothers40 Escondido. Ancestry.com DNA match. 10.3 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

**4143. Chilton D Stafford** [14260] was born on Nov 1, 1858 in Matamora, Lapeer Co., MI, USA and died on Jan 17, 1939 in Eastport, Antrim Co., MI, USA, aged 80.

General Notes: oobrothers40 Escondido. Ancestry.com DNA match. 10.3 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Chilton married **Eva L Robinson** [14283] [MRIN: 4924] on Jul 9, 1895 in Mancelona, Antrim Co., MI, USA. Eva was born on Jul 9, 1879.

Children from this marriage were:

5485 F i. **Hildred L Stafford** [14284] was born on May 12, 1898 and died on Jun 28, 1982, aged 84.

5486 F ii. **Helen B Stafford** [14285] was born on Mar 6, 1912 and died on Mar 26, 1947, aged 35.

**4144. Clinton Fayette Stafford** [14261] was born on Feb 1, 1861 and died on Jan 8, 1942, aged 80.

**4145. Addie J Stafford** [14262] was born on Jan 22, 1863 in Chazy, Clinton Co., NY, USA and died on Jan 24, 1880 in Banks Twp., Antrim Co., MI, USA, aged 17.

**4146. Frederick DeLong Stafford** [14263] was born on Nov 15, 1865 in Chazy, Clinton Co., NY, USA, died on Feb 7, 1959 in Kewadin, Antrim Co., MI, USA, aged 93, and was buried in Maple Grove Cem., Elk Rapids, Antrim Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Michigan Department of Community Health, Division of Vital Records and Health Statistics; Lansing, MI, USA; Michigan, Marriage Records, 1867-1952; Film: 337; Film Description: Wayne.

1900 Census of the United States. Michigan. Antrim. Milton. Roll 700. P. 5A. Enumeration Dist. 11.

1910 Census of the United States. Michigan. Antrim. Milton. Roll T624\_635. P. 8B. Enumeration Dist. 13.

1920 Census of the United States. Michigan. Antrim. Milton. Roll T625\_754. P. 1B. Enumeration Dist. 39.

1930 Census of the United States. Michigan. Antrim. Milton. FHL mf 2340708. P. 2A. Enumeration Dist. 17.

1940 Censu of the United States. Michigam. Antrim. Milton. Roll m-t0627-01723. P. 6A. Enumeration Dist. 5-17.

Find A Grave. FAG # 26441666.

oobrothers40 (Escondido, California). Ancestry.com DNA. 10.3 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

L.F. (administered by oobrothers40). Escondido. Ancestry.com DNA match. 7.0 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Frederick married **Martha Knox** [14265] [MRIN: 4919], daughter of **Thomas Knox** [14596] and **Margaret Mclean** [14597], on Jan 23, 1889 in Petosky, Emmet Co., MI, USA. Martha was born on Nov 4, 1868 in Toronto, York Co., ON, CAN, died on May 6, 1932 in Chicago, Cook Co., IL, USA, aged 63, and was buried in Maple Grove Cem., Elk Rapids, Antrim Co., MI, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 5487 F i. **Ethel May Stafford** [14266] was born on Apr 22, 1889 in Banks Twp., Antrim Co., MI, USA and died on Nov 2, 1985 in 2 Nov 1985, aged 96.
- 5488 M ii. **James Allen Stafford** [14267] was born on Jun 9, 1890 in Banks Twp., Antrim Co., MI, USA and died on Jun 22, 1968 in Waterford, MI, USA, aged 78.
- 5489 M iii. **Harry Lee Stafford** [14268] was born on Jul 17, 1892 in Banks Twp., Antrim Co., MI, USA and died on Nov 18, 1925 in Kewadin, Antrim Co., MI, USA, aged 33.
- 5490 M iv. **Alburtus Clare Stafford** [14269] was born on Jul 19, 1894 in Banks Twp., Antrim Co., MI, USA and died on Sep 23, 1921 in Kewadin, Antrim Co., MI, USA, aged 27.
- 5491 F v. **Addie Joyce Stafford** [14270] was born on Jul 7, 1896 in Banks Twp., Antrim Co., MI, USA and died on Aug 8, 1989 in Baker City, Baker Co., OR, USA, aged 93.
- 5492 F vi. **Anna Lucile Stafford** [14271] was born on Jul 24, 1901 in Antrim Co., MI, USA and died on Nov 1, 1995 in Escondido, San Diego Co., CA, USA, aged 94.
- 5493 F vii. **Beulah Gazzolo Stafford** [14272] was born on Apr 5, 1905 in Kewadin, Antrim Co., MI, USA and died on Mar 15, 1962 in LaJolla, San Diego Co., CA, USA, aged 56.
- 5494 M viii. **Rex Levi Stafford** [14273] was born on Apr 2, 1912 in Kewadin, Antrim Co., MI, USA and died on May 31, 1989 in Escondido, San Diego Co., CA, USA, aged 77.
- 5495 F ix. **Esther Stafford** [14274] was born on Feb 26, 1914 in Kewadin, Antrim Co., MI, USA and died on Mar 9, 1914 in Kewadin, Antrim Co., MI, USA.

**4147. Anna O Stafford** [14264] was born on Aug 20, 1868 in Chazy, Clinton Co., NY, USA and died on Jan 26, 1940 in Michigan, USA, aged 71.

General Notes: oobrothers40 Escondido. Ancestry.com DNA match. 10.3 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Anna married **Frank McGuire** [14286] [MRIN: 4925] in 1898 in Elk Rapids, MI, USA. Frank was born on Dec 30, 1869.

**4148. John Jacob Kipp** [9820] was born in 1849 in New York, USA.

**4149. Mellville Horan** [7062] was born on Sep 4, 1854.

**4150. Leslie Orlando Horan** [7063] was born on Aug 3, 1856 in Clinton, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Dec 20, 1898 in New York, NY, USA, aged 42.

Leslie married **Doretta C Wiggers** [11088] [MRIN: 3852] on Jul 18, 1878 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

Doretta was born in 1858 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died in 1936 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 78.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5496 M i. **Benjamin Harrison Horan** [11089] was born on Feb 1, 1889 in New York, NY, USA and died on May 22, 1965 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 76.
- 5497 M ii. **Delancey Horan** [11090] was born circa 1894.

**4151. John Horan** [7064] was born in 1858 in New York, USA.

General Notes: World Connect.

John married **Augusta L Marks** [10677] [MRIN: 3673]. Augusta was born in Jul 1863 in New York, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

- 5498 M i. **Cecil M Horan** [10678] was born in 1885 in New York, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**4152. William J. Jones** [7066].

**4153. Lillian Eliza Hapeman** [4626] was born on Oct 31, 1871 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, was christened on Aug 29, 1881 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, and died on Dec 3, 1926 in Rock City, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 55.

General Notes: Baptised at St. Paul's Lutheran Church, Red Hook, N.Y.  
Married German Reformed Church of Lower Red Hook.

Sources:

Marriage Record of The Four Reformed Congregations of Old Rhinebeck, Dutchess County, New York, 1731-1899. (St. John's Low Dutch Reformed Church of Upper Red Hook; Red Church of Tivoli; German Reformed Zion's Church of Rhinebeck; Reformed Church, Rhinebeck). Kinship, Rhinebeck: NY, 1971. #1668.

Lillian married **Henry Edward Kipp** [4625] [MRIN: 1586], son of **Clarence Edward Kipp** [4621] and **Almira Luella Stickle** [4622], on Dec 25, 1892 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA. Henry was born on Jul 9, 1871 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Feb 5, 1949 in Town of Milan, NY, USA, aged 77.

Children from this marriage were:

5499 M i. **Raymond Edward Kipp** [12709] was born on Jul 23, 1893 in New York, USA.

5500 F ii. **Edyth Alma Kipp** [12708] was born in 1901 in New York, USA.

5501 F iii. **Rita Almira Kipp** [4629] was born on Mar 15, 1909 and was christened in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

**4154. William Henry Hapeman** [12698] was born in 1874 in New York, USA and died on Oct 16, 1958, aged 84.

William married **Florence Smith** [12702] [MRIN: 4379].

William next married **Nellie Kipp** [12703] [MRIN: 4380].

**4155. Francis Hapeman** [12720].

**4156. Harold Lee Hapeman** [12699] was born in Jun 1877 in New York, USA and died in 1964, aged 87.

Harold married **Mae Doherty** [12704] [MRIN: 4381].

Harold next married **Blanche Du Boice** [12705] [MRIN: 4382].

**4157. Alma Irene Hapeman** [12700] was born in Feb 1882 in New York, USA and died in 1978, aged 96.

Alma married **Harry Griffing** [12706] [MRIN: 4383] on Feb 21, 1903.

**4158. Elmer Oakley Hapeman** [12701] was born in Feb 1882 in New York, USA and died in 1927, aged 45.

General Notes: Sources:

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Red Hook. Roll T624\_937. P. 8A. Enumeration Dist. 80.

Hapeman, Elmer 28 NY Retail Merchant Groceries

Hapeman, Anna 23 Eng Immigr 1895

Hapeman, Catherine 1 8/12 NY

Hapeman, John 66 NY

Hapeman, Catherine C 61 NY

1915 New York Census. Dutchess, Red Hook. Election Dist. 4. Assembly Dist. 2. P. 13.

Hapeman, Elmer O 33 US Storekeeper

Hapeman, Anna 29 US Housework

Hapeman, Catherine E 6 US School

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Hapeman, Elmer N      3    US

Elmer married **Anna Taylor** [12707] [MRIN: 4384]. Anna was born in 1887 in England.

Children from this marriage were:

5502 F      i. **Catherine E Hapeman** [12710] was born in 1908 in New York, USA.

5503 M      ii. **Elmer N Hapeman** [12711] was born in 1912 in New York, USA.

**4159. Lucius Sutherland Denison** [10340] was born on Jan 6, 1849 in Dewitt, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Empire State Society. Application for Membership. Apr. 1899. Isaac De La Mater. Approved. Vol.62. SAR member No. 12279.

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Onondaga. Syracuse. Roll 907. P. 18 (208B). Enumeration Dist. 210.

Denison, Lucius      31    NY    Pork Packer

Denison, Henrietta 29    NY    Keeping House

Denison, Henry D    4    NY    at home

Denison, George C   3    NY    at home

Sullivan, Anna      17    NY    servant

Hogan, Marie        23    NY    servant cook

Johnson, Albertis 22    NY    servant coachman

Lucius married **Henrietta Hurst** [10341] [MRIN: 3532] in Nov 1874. Henrietta was born in 1851 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

5504 M      i. **Henry Delamater Denison** [10342] was born on Sep 25, 1875 in Syracuse, Onondaga Co., NY, USA.

5505 M      ii. **George C Denison** [12248] was born on Sep 1, 1877 in New York, USA.

5506 F      iii. **Ella Denison** [12971] was born on Dec 24, 1880.

**4160. Henry D Denison** [12968] was born on Mar 18, 1851 and died on Jul 22, 1854, aged 3.

**4161. Franklin Pierce Denison** [10339] was born on Oct 29, 1854 in Syracuse, Onondaga Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Empire State Society. Application for Membership. Jan. 1897. Isaac De La Mater. Approved. Vol.49. SAR member No. 9706.

Register of the Empire State Society of the Sons of the American Revolution :

<<http://www.ancestry.com/rd/viewrecord.aspx?dbname=&dbid=28962&rpid=142>>

Franklin married **Ada Schuyler** [12972] [MRIN: 4451] on Oct 9, 1878 in Syracuse, Onondaga Co., NY, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

5507 F      i. **Florence Denison** [12973] was born on Apr 25, 1880.

**4162. Charles Anson Denison** [12969] was born on May 12, 1857 in New York, USA.

Charles married **Jennie** [Denison] [12975] [MRIN: 4453].

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 4163. Frances Maria Denison** [12970] was born on Apr 28, 1862.
- 4164. Jane E Kipp** [12748] was born in 1859 in New York, USA.
- 4165. Mary E Kipp** [12749] was born in 1861 in New York, USA.
- 4166. William H Kipp** [12750] was born in 1862 in New York, USA.
- 4167. Benjamin Kipp** [12751] was born in 1864 in New York, USA.
- 4168. James W Kipp** [12752] was born in 1867 in New York, USA.
- 4169. Philip Kipp** [12754] was born in 1858 in New York, USA.
- 4170. William S Kipp** [12755] was born in 1860 in New York, USA.
- 4171. Franklin Kipp** [12756] was born in 1861 in New York, USA.
- 4172. James Kipp** [12757] was born in 1862 in New York, USA.
- 4173. Peter A Kipp** [12758] was born in 1864 in New York, USA.
- 4174. Ulissis G Kipp** [12759] was born in 1865 in New York, USA.
- 4175. Robert Kipp** [12760] was born in 1868 in New York, USA.
- 4176. Agnes Kipp** [2981] was born on Aug 29, 1865 in New York, USA and died on May 1, 1895, aged 29.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 375.

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Yonkers Ward 3. Roll 1177. P. 15A. Enumeration Dist. 128.

Kipp, Augustus 60 NY Oct. 1839 Inspector  
Kipp, Emily C 58 NY 1842  
Ackerman, Amy L 39 NY Oct. 1860 Daughter  
Clark, Grace M 14 NY 1886 Grand Daughter

Agnes married **Clark** [2986] [MRIN: 1005].

The child from this marriage was:

5508 F i. **Grace M Clark** [13235] was born in 1886 in New York, USA.

- 4177. Warren A Kipp** [2982] was born on Jun 26, 1869 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 371, p. 375.

- 4178. Anne L Kipp** [2983] was born on Jan 26, 1871 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 375.

Anne married **Ackerman** [2987] [MRIN: 1006].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**4179. I. Olivet Kipp** [2985] was born on Nov 15, 1873 in Yonkers, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 372, p. 375, 380.

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Ossining. Roll T625\_1276. P. 9B. Enumeration Dist. 154.

Kipp, I Olivet 47 NY Trust Officer Trust Co.

Kipp, Sarah 45 NY

Kipp, Coleridge 17 NY

1930 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Ossining. Roll 1664. P. 1B. Enumeration Dist. 296.

Kipp, I Olivet 54 NY Banker West Trust Co.

Kipp, Sarah 53 NY

Kipp, Coleridge 27 NY Salesman Bonds

1940 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Ossining. Roll Y627\_2811. P. 8B. Enumeration Dist. 60-254.

Hart, Annie E 90 NY

Kipp, Adam I 66 NY Son-in-law Cashier County Treasurers Office

Kipp, Sarah H 65 NY Daughter

Kipp, Coleridge 37 NY Grandson

Morgan, Louise H 55 NY Daughter

Morgan, James H 22 NY Grandson

I. married **Sarah Hart** [3025] [MRIN: 1025], daughter of **James A. Hart** [3026] and **Annie E** [Hart] [13233], on Oct 30, 1900. Sarah was born on Jul 25, 1874 in New York, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

5509 M i. **Coleridge Hart Kip** [3027] was born on Jul 16, 1903.

**4180. Emily Kipp** [2984] was born on Sep 20, 1875 in Yonkers, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 375.

Emily married **Glentworth B Hart** [2988] [MRIN: 1007], son of **James Allen Hart** [11060] and **Annie Elizabeth Hallock** [11061]. Glentworth was born in 1868 in Ossining, NY, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

5510 M i. **Arthur B Hart** [11062] was born in 1901 and died in 1965, aged 64.

**4181. Flora Ella Kipp** [13903] was born on Aug 10, 1860 in Michigan, USA, died on Mar 24, 1864 in Michigan, USA, aged 3, and was buried in South Jackson Cem., Jackson, Jackson Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). South Jackson Cemetery, Jackson, Jackson County, MI, USA. Memorial # 17644958. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 42.16052, Longitude: -84.42780.

**4182. Frank D Kipp** [11555] was born on Feb 12, 1865 in Liberty, Jackson Co., MI, USA, died on Jan 25, 1892 in Liberty, Jackson Co., MI, USA, aged 26, and was buried in South Jackson Cem., Jackson, Jackson Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Michigan Marriage Records.

Frank D Kipp married Ann E Mesler, Oct, 25, 1885, at Jackson, Jackson Co., Michigan. Married by Geo R Holt.

1870 Census of the United States. Michigan. Jackson. Liberty. Roll M593\_679. P. 22 (307B).

Kipp, Abraham 40 NY Farmer

Kipp, Hulda 33 MI Keeping House

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kipp, Frank D 5 MI  
Hoag, Abraham 22 Can Laborer

1880 Census of the United States. Michigan. Jackson. Liberty. Roll 585. P. 125A. Enumeraiton Dist. 105.

Kipp, Henry 50 NY Farmer  
Kipp, Huldy 44 MI Keeping House  
Kipp, Frank D 15 MI Farm Laborer  
Kipp, Charles 8 MI At home

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). South Jackson Cemetery, Jackson, Jackson County, MI, USA. Memorial # 17644969. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 42.16052, Longitude: -84.42780.

Frank married **Anna E K Mesler** [12741] [MRIN: 4765], daughter of **Burgon Mesler** [13897] and **Mary D Cole** [13898], on Oct 25, 1885 in Jackson, Jackson Co., MI, USA. Anna was born on Feb 10, 1860 in Blackman Twp., Jackson Co., MI, USA, died on Nov 22, 1949 in Jackson, Jackson Co., MI, USA, aged 89, and was buried in South Jackson Cem., Jackson, Jackson Co., MI, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5511 M i. **Elmer C Kipp** [13892] was born on Sep 3, 1886 in Michigan, USA.
- 5512 M ii. **Arthur Mesler Kipp** [13114] was born on Sep 18, 1887 in Liberty Twp., Jackson Co., MI, USA and died on Oct 8, 1921 in Spokane, Spokane Co., WA, USA, aged 34.
- 5513 M iii. **Henry B Kipp** [13893] was born on Jun 15, 1890 in Jackson Co. MI, USA, died in 1925 in Jackson, Jackson Co., MI, USA, aged 35, and was buried in Woodland Cem., Jackson, Jackson Co., MI, USA.

**4183. Charles M Kipp** [13904] was born on Jun 28, 1871, died on May 31, 1944 in Jackson, Jackson Co., MI, USA, aged 72, and was buried in Mount Evergreen Cem., Jackson, Jackson Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Mount Evergreen Cemetery, Jackson, Jackson County, MI, USA. Memorial # 18985701. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 42.23780, Longitude: -84.41110.

Charles married **Nettie M Vrooman** [13907] [MRIN: 4777], daughter of **Tunis Vrooman** [13909] and **Marium Elizabeth Taylor** [13910]. Nettie was born on Dec 27, 1870 in Jackson Co. MI, USA, died on May 15, 1919, aged 48, and was buried in Mount Evergreen Cem., Jackson, Jackson Co., MI, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

- 5514 F i. **Ethel E Kipp** [13911] was born on Feb 26, 1893 in Jackson Co. MI, USA, died on Dec 20, 1972 in Jackson, Jackson Co., MI, USA, aged 79, and was buried in Woodland Cem., Jackson, Jackson Co., MI, USA.

Charles next married **Nellie C Schwenfurth** [13908] [MRIN: 4778]. Nellie was born on Oct 23, 1882 in Michigan, USA, died on Jan 4, 1941 in Leoni, Jackson Co. MI, USA, aged 58, and was buried in Mount Evergreen Cem., Jackson, Jackson Co., MI, USA.

**4184. Mary C Kipp** [8226] was born in 1847 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died By 1850, aged 3.

**4185. Clarence Edward Kipp** [4621] was born on May 27, 1849 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Jan 4, 1924 in Hudson, NY, USA, aged 74.

General Notes: Baptised Red Hook, N.Y.

Married St. Paul's Lutheran Church at Wurtemberg, Rhinebeck, N.Y b y Rev. Geo. Neff.

Buried in St. Paul's Cemetery, Red Hook, N.Y. Mrs. Minisci.

Sources:

Rhinebeck New York Marriages, Three Lutheran Congregatioins, Rhinebeck, NY 1746-1899, Transcribed and indexed by Arthur C.M. Kelly, Kinship, Rhinebeck, NY.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Marriages The Saugerties Telegraph 1846-1870 and Obituaries, Death Notices and Genealogical Gleanings The Ulster Telegraph 1846-1848. Published by S.S. Hommel, Editor and Proprietor. Ulster, NY. Copied and indexed by Audrey M. Klinkenberg, Saugerties, New York.

Clarence married **Almira Luella Stickle** [4622] [MRIN: 1584], daughter of **Hiram Stickle** [4623] and **Maria Hoffman** [4624], on Nov 12, 1868 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA. Almira was born on Apr 23, 1851 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and was christened on Apr 22, 1866 in Barrytown, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

5515 M i. **Henry Edward Kipp** [4625] was born on Jul 9, 1871 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Feb 5, 1949 in Town of Milan, NY, USA, aged 77.

**4186. Martin J Kipp** [8097] was born on Apr 21, 1851 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on May 2, 1934 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 83.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - JANNINED

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Red Hook. Roll 825. P. 13 (280A). Enumeration Dist. 64.

|                |    |    |               |
|----------------|----|----|---------------|
| Kipp, Martin   | 28 | NY | Laborer       |
| Kipp, Cillenea | 25 | NY | Keeping House |
| Kipp, Ada I    | 3  | NY |               |
| Kipp, Willis   | 1  | NY |               |

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Red Hook. Roll 1023. P. 6B. Enumeration Dist. 37.

|                  |    |    |            |
|------------------|----|----|------------|
| Kipp, J Martin   | 40 | NY | April 1851 |
| Kipp, E Celinda  | 44 | NY | Feb 1856   |
| Kipp, W Bud      | 21 | NY | March 1879 |
| Kipp, K Norah    | 17 | NY | Aug. 1882  |
| Kipp, C Gorver   | 14 | NY | July 1885  |
| Kipp, B Herbert  | 12 | NY | March 1888 |
| Kipp, E Clarence | 8  | NY | Sept. 1892 |

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Red Hook. Roll T624\_937. P. 4A. Enumeration Dist. 80.

|                  |    |    |                            |
|------------------|----|----|----------------------------|
| Kipp, Martin J   | 58 | NY | Teamster Chocolate Factory |
| Kipp, Cillinda   | 54 | NY |                            |
| Kipp, Grover     | 23 | NY | Laborer Chocolate Facotry  |
| Kipp, Clarence E | 19 | NY | Apprentice Plumber         |
| Kipp, Herbert W  | 22 | NY | Salesman Shoe store        |

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Red Hook. Roll T625\_1098. P. 1A. Enumeration Dist. 71.

|                  |    |    |                   |
|------------------|----|----|-------------------|
| Kipp, Martin J   | 69 | NY | Painte Automobile |
| Kipp, Cellinda E | 64 | NY |                   |
| Kipp, Budd W     | 39 | NY | Bartender Saloon  |
| Kipp, Anna       | 39 | NY | Daughter-in-law   |
| Kipp, Elizabeth  | 12 | NY | Grand Daughter    |
| Kipp, Ada        | 9  | NY | Grand Daughter    |

1930 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Red Hook. Roll 1421. P. 4A. Enumeration Dist. 75.

kathy\_ossman. Ancestry.com DNA match. 8.8 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Martin married **Celinda Ham** [8098] [MRIN: 2798] on Nov 18, 1875 in New York, USA. Celinda was born on Feb 25, 1855 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Nov 6, 1930 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 75.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 5516 F i. **Ada Irene Kipp** [8099] was born on Nov 23, 1876 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Feb 3, 1968 in Tawas City, Iosco Co., MI, USA, aged 91, and was buried in St. Paul's Lutheran Cem., Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
- 5517 M ii. **Budd Willis (William) Kipp** [8100] was born on Mar 6, 1879 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died in Apr 1971, aged 92.
- 5518 F iii. **Norah H (Hanora) Kipp** [8101] was born on Apr 22, 1881 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.
- 5519 M iv. **Grover C Kipp** [8102] was born on Jul 18, 1885 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Jan 9, 1933 in Flint, Genesee, MI, USA, aged 47.
- 5520 M v. **Herbert Benjamin Kipp** [8103] was born on Mar 4, 1888 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Apr 15, 1961 in Flint, Genesee, MI, USA, aged 73.
- 5521 M vi. **Clarence E Kipp** [8104] was born in Sep 1892 in New York, USA.

**4187. David Henry Kipp** [14411] was born in 1853 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

**4188. Isabel Kipp** [14412] was born in 1855 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died in 1931, aged 76.

**4189. Elizabeth S Kipp** [14413] was born in 1859 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

**4190. Isadore Kipp** [14414] was born in 1862 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

**4191. Nellie Kipp** [14415] was born in 1869 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

**4192. George Kipp** [12728] was born in Mar 1870 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Red Hook. Roll 1023. P. 6A. Enumeration Dist. 37.

Kipp, George 30 NY Mar. 1870 Carpenter

Kipp, A Carrie 25 NY Aug 1874

Kipp, P Edward 1 NY Mar. 1897

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Pughkeepsie Ward 4. Roll T624\_936. P. 16B. Enumeration Dist. 68.

Kipp, George 39 NY Carpenter shop

Kipp, Margereth A 37 NY

Kipp, William 62 NY Wd Carpenter House

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Poughkeepsie. Ward 2. Roll T625\_1098. P. 16B. Enumeration Dist. 40.

Kipp, George 48 NY Carpenter Builder

Kipp, Margaret 48 NY

1930 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Poughkeepsie. Roll 1420. P. 11A. Enumeration Dist. 45.

Kipp, George 60 NY Carpenter Contractor

Kipp, Margaret 55 NY

1940 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Poughkeepsie. Roll T627\_2524. P. 7B. Enumeration Dist. 14-68.

Kipp, David 62 NY Tinsmith Sheet metal

Kipp, Janet 59 NY

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kipp, George 70 NY Lodger Carpenter Building

George married **Carrie A Hamilton** [12733] [MRIN: 4391] circa 1896. Carrie was born in Aug 1874 in New York, USA and died in 1905, aged 31.

The child from this marriage was:

5522 M i. **Edward P Kipp** [12734] was born in Mar 1897 in New York, USA.

George next married **Margaret A [Kipp]** [12732] [MRIN: 4390] circa 1906. Margaret was born in Aug 1874 in New York, USA.

**4193. Andrew Kipp** [12729] was born on Mar 12, 1872 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Jul 17, 1957 in Columbia Co., NY, USA, aged 85.

General Notes: Sources:

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. La Grange.

Boddin, Wm 54 NY Apr. 1886 Tinsmith family

Kipp, Andrew 28 NY Mar. 1872 Tinsmith

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Red Hook. Roll T624\_937. P. 1A. Enumeration Dist. 80.

Kipp, Andrew 38 NY Tinsmith Shop

Kipp, Ida 25 NY

Kipp, Ethel 1 NY

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Red Hook. Roll T625\_1098. P. 5A. Enumeration Dist. 71.

Kipp, Andrew 47 NY Plumber Plumbing Store

Kipp, Ida K 33 NY

Kipp, Ethel 11 NY

Kipp, Lester A 5 NY

1930 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Red Hook. Roll 1421. P. 5A. Enumeration Dist. 75.

Kipp, Andrew 58 NY Tinsmith Hardware Store

Kipp, Ida 42 NY

Kipp, Lesta 15 NY

1940 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Red Hook. Roll T627\_2525. P. 5B. Enumeration Dist. 14-96.

Kipp, Andrew 68 NY Tinsmith odd jobs

Kipp, Ida 49 NY Housekeeper Private Family

Andrew married **Ida Anna Killmer** [12738] [MRIN: 4393], daughter of **Rensselaer Killmer** [13587] and **Emma C Hamiton** [13588], in 1905 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA. Ida was born on Feb 17, 1885 in Gallatin, Columbia Co., NY, USA and died on Jun 17, 1957 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 72.

Children from this marriage were:

5523 F i. **Ethel M Kipp** [12739] was born on Jan 1, 1909 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Dec 31, 1988 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 79, and was buried in Saint John The Evangelist Church Cem., Barrytown, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

5524 M ii. **Andrew Kipp** [13600] was born in May 1910 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on May 3, 1912 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 2.

5525 M iii. **Lester A Kipp** [12740] was born in 1915 in New York, USA and died in 1936 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 21.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**4194. Emma Kipp** [12730] was born in Oct 1874 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1930 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Poughkeepsie. Roll 1420. P. 15B. Enumeration Dist. 46.

Miller, Emma 54 NY

Miller, Charles L 24 NY Agent Insurance

Emma married **W Silas Miller** [12736] [MRIN: 4392] in 1895. W was born in Feb 1875 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

5526 F i. **A Eva Miller** [12737] was born in Jan 1896 in New York, USA.

5527 M ii. **Warner Miller** [12745] was born circa 1901 in New York, USA.

5528 M iii. **Charles L Miller** [12746] was born in 1906 in New York, USA.

**4195. David Kipp** [12731] was born on Jun 1, 1877 in New York, USA, died in 1954 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 77, and was buried in Saint Pauls Lutheran Cem., Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Red Hook. Roll 1023. P. 3A. Enumeration Dist. 38.

Morgan, Charles N 30 MA Sept. 1869 Plumber

Morgan, Harriet B 33 NY Sept. 1866

Morgan, Ruth M 6 NY Feb. 1894

Morgan, Charles G 1/12 NY Apr. 1900

Kipp, David 23 NY June 1877 Apprentice Plumber

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Red Hook. Roll T624\_937. P. 2A. Enumeration Dist. 80.

Kipp, David 33 NY Tinsmith Hardware Store

Kipp, Nettie 29 NY

Kipp, Pearl I 5 NY

Kipp, Charles E 53 NY Uncle Carpenter Shop

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

David Kipp. Dutchess Co., New York. B June 1, 1877.

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Poughkeepsie Ward 1. Roll T625\_1098. P. 15A. Enumeration Dist. 35.

Kipp, David 42 NY Sheet Metal Worker NYC Railroad

Kipp, Nattie 39 NY

Kipp, Pearl 14 NY

1930 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Poughkeepsie. Roll 1420. P. 14B. Enumeration Dist. 53.

Kipp, David 52 NY Sheet metal Plumbing shop

Kipp, Janet 49 NY

Kipp, Vernon L 7 NY

1940 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Poughkeepsie. Roll T627\_2524. P. 7B. Enumeration Dist, 14-68.

Kipp, David 62 NY Tinsmith Sheet metal

Kipp, Janet 59 NY

Kipp, George 70 NY Lodger Carpenter Building

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Saint Pauls Lutheran Cemetery, Red Hook, Dutchess County, New York. Memorial # 89191163.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

David married **Janet Marshall** [12742] [MRIN: 4394] circa 1905. Janet was born in 1880 in New York, USA, died in 1971 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 91, and was buried in Saint Pauls Lutheran Cem., Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

5529 F i. **Pearl I Kipp** [12744] was born on Jul 14, 1905 in New York, USA, died on Dec 27, 2004 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 99, and was buried in Saint Pauls Lutheran Cem., Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

5530 M ii. **Vernon L Kipp** [12743] was born in 1923 in New York, USA.

**4196. Unknown Kipp** [12735] was born in Apr 1880 in New York, USA.

**4197. Mary Aldine Wright** [14127] was born in 1881 and died in 1931, aged 50.

General Notes: Sources:

Von Hemmert vhemmert@silverstar.com May 2106

Mary married **Hans George Hemmert** [14128] [MRIN: 4875]. Hans was born in 1878 and died in 1959, aged 81.

The child from this marriage was:

5531 M i. **Ralph Wright Hemmert** [14129] was born in 1915 and died in 1989, aged 74.

**4198. Lancy N Hopkins** [13511] was born on May 3, 1860 in New York, USA, died on Mar 13, 1913, aged 52, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Tioga. Owego. Roll 1168. P. 11B. Enumeration Dist. 127.

Hopkins, Lancy N 40 NY May 1860 Druggist

Hopkins, Della 42 NY Feb. 1858

Hopkins, Raymond 9 NY Aug. 1890 At School

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Tioga. Owego. Roll T624\_1084. P. 1A. Enumeration Dist. 155.

Hopkins, Lancy N 49 NY Pharmacist Drug Store

Hopkins, Della 52 NY

Lancy married **Della I Skillman** [13514] [MRIN: 4614] circa 1884. Della was born on Feb 8, 1858, died on May 4, 1913, aged 55, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

5532 M i. **Raymond S Hopkins** [13515] was born on Aug 18, 1890, died on Feb 14, 1907, aged 16, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.

**4199. Lacy R Hopkins** [13510] was born on May 3, 1860 in New York, USA, died in May 1926, aged 66, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Broome. Union. Roll 1010. P. 4A. Enumeration Dist. 48.

Hopkins, Lacy R 40 NY May 1860 Finsher (Fine shoes)

Hopkins, Ella 41 IL April 1859

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Tioga. Owego. Roll T625\_1270. P. 4B. Enumeration Dist. 204.

Hopkins, Clark 87 NY

Hopkins, Lacy 59 NY Painter Working Out

Hopkins, Ella K 54 NY

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Riverside Cemetery, Endicott, Broome County, New York. Memorial #

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

60449824.

Lacy married **Ella A** [Hopkins] [13516] [MRIN: 4615]. Ella was born in 1859 in Illinois, USA, died in 1907, aged 48, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.

**4200. Ida M Hopkins** [13477] was born in Apr 1862 in New York, USA, died in 1927, aged 65, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Riverside Cemetery, Endicott, Broome County, New York. Memorial # 64099409.

Ida married **Gurdon F Mills** [13478] [MRIN: 4600] in 1878. Gurdon was born in 1856 in New York, USA, died in 1927, aged 71, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5533 F i. **Lutin M (Lutie) Mills** [13517] was born in Apr 1880 in New York, USA.
- 5534 F ii. **Alice L Mills** [13518] was born in Sep 1885 in New York, USA.
- 5535 M iii. **Fred Clark Mills** [13519] was born on Jul 29, 1886 in New York, USA, died on Sep 2, 1947 in Newark Valley, Tioga Co., NY, USA, aged 61, and was buried in Nanticoke Valley Cem., Union Center, Broome Co., NY, USA.
- 5536 M iv. **Lee Clarence Mills** [13479] was born in Apr 1889 in New York, USA, died in 1942, aged 53, and was buried in Nanticoke Valley Cem., Union Center, Broome Co., NY, USA.
- 5537 M v. **Joseph Fayette Mills** [13520] was born on Mar 12, 1895 in Maine, Broome, NY, USA, died in 1953, aged 58, and was buried in Riverhurst Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.

**4201. Elma K (Elnor, Ella) Hopkins** [13512] was born in 1865 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Tioga. Owego. Roll T625\_1270. P. 4B. Enumeration Dist. 204.

Hopkins, Clark 87 NY

Hopkins, Lacy 59 NY Painter Working Out

Hopkins, Ella K 54 NY

**4202. Bud F Hopkins** [13513] was born in Jul 1869 in New York, USA, died in 1917, aged 48, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Tioga. Owego. Roll 1168. P. 4B. Enumeration Dist. 130.

Zimmer, Adelbert 29 NY Farmer

etc.

Hopkins, Bud F 30 NY July 1869 Day Laborer

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Tioga. Owego. Roll T624\_1084. P. 3B. Enumeration Dist. 156.

Hopkins, Clark C 77 NY Farmer Gen. Farm

Hopkins, Cornelia 76 NY

Hopkins, Budd F 40 NY Laborer working out

1915 New York State Census. Tioga. Owego. P. 7. assembly Dist. 01.

Hopkins, Clark C 82 US Farmer

Hopkins, Budd F 45 US Farmer

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Riverside Cemetery, Endicott, Broome County, New York. Memorial #

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

60449819.

**4203. Edith Kip** [13499] was born in 1864 in New York, USA.

**4204. Orbery (Orby, Obery) E Kipp** [13500] was born in 1867 in New York, USA, died on Mar 2, 1928, aged 61, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Broome. Union. Roll T625\_1087. P. 2B. Enumeration Dist. 89.

Kipp, Orbery E 58 NY Farmer Dairy Farm

Kipp, Kate B 58 NY

Kipp, Jefferson A 85 NY Father

1925 New York State Census. Broome. Union. P.2. Elect. Dist. 20. Assembly Dist.2.

Kipp, Overy E 52 US Farmer

Kipp, Kate B 52 US Housewife

Kipp, Jefferson A 80 US

Cinnamond, Victor H 63 US Brother-in-law Farmer

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Riverside Cemetery, Endicott, Broome County, New York. Memorial # 60450154.

Orbery married **Kate B (C) [Kipp]** [13504] [MRIN: 4613]. Kate was born in 1867 in New York, USA, died on Apr 2, 1940, aged 73, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

5538 F i. **Edna C Kipp** [13505] was born in 1896, died in 1898, aged 2, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.

**4205. Ella V Kip** [13501] was born in 1871 in New York, USA.

**4206. Maud Kip** [13502] was born in 1879 in New York, USA.

**4207. Anna Elizabeth Owen** [14442] was born on Aug 4, 1848 in Penn Yan, Yates Co., NY, USA and died on Dec 8, 1924 in Fort Dodge, Dodge City, Ford Co., KS, USA, aged 76.

General Notes: gslrees. Gary Rees. Callaway County, Missouri. Ancestry.com DNA match. 7.3 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Anna married **Zachary Taylor Decker** [14444] [MRIN: 4987] on Jan 11, 1876 in East White Cloud, Holt Co., MO, USA. Zachary was born on Feb 12, 1849 in Savannah, Andrew Co., MO, USA and died on Apr 10, 1925 in Fort Dodge, Dodge City, Ford Co., KS, USA, aged 76.

The child from this marriage was:

5539 F i. **Margarett (Madge) Ellen Decker** [14445] was born on Sep 6, 1881 in Blue Ridge, Marshall Co., KS, USA and died on Oct 2, 1966 in Dallas, Dallas Co., TX, USA, aged 85.

**4208. Rufus L Lumry** [13013] was born in 1845 in Illinois, USA.

**4209. Sylvester L Lumry** [13014] was born in 1847 in Illinois, USA.

**4210. Ellen M Lumry** [13015] was born in 1849 in Illinois, USA.

**4211. Isiah Lumry** [13016] was born in 1850 in Illinois, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**4212. Leona Lumry** [13017] was born in 1859 in Iowa, USA.

**4213. Nellie Lumry** [13018] was born in 1862 in Colorado, USA.

**4214. Lausy Lumry** [13019] was born in 1865 in Colorado, USA.

**4215. Orville Hurd Lamreaux** [10929] was born on Jun 2, 1853 in Wheaton, DuPage, IL, USA and died in 1900, aged 47.

General Notes: Lumry. Grain & Flour Merchant.

Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The North Dakota State Society. Application for Membership. Mar. 1930. Hendrick Delameter. Approved. Vol.242.

SAR member No. 48387.

Orville married **Viola Aremeri Burdick** [10930] [MRIN: 3782] on Jun 1, 1875 in DuPage Co., IL, USA. Viola was born on Jun 12, 1854 and died on Sep 14, 1904, aged 50.

Children from this marriage were:

5540 F i. **L Maude Lamreaux** [12983] was born on Jan 31, 1877.

5541 F ii. **Elizabeth Myra Lamreaux** [12992].

5542 M iii. **Carl Worth Lamreaux** [12993].

5543 F iv. **Katherine Nettie Lamreaux** [12984] was born on Sep 13, 1880 in Nebraska, USA.

5544 M v. **Rufus Worth Lumry** [10931] was born on Sep 26, 1889 in Fullerton, Nance Co., NE, USA.

5545 M vi. **Orris William Lamreaux** [12994] was born on Dec 19, 1892.

**4216. Eumene C Lamreaux** [12982] was born on Aug 10, 1857.

Eumene married **O W Bowlus** [12991] [MRIN: 4460] on Aug 8, 1878.

**4217. Nora Lumry** [13027] was born in 1858 in Illinois, USA.

**4218. Maria L Lumry** [13028] was born in 1862 in Illinois, USA.

**4219. William R Lumry** [13029] was born in Apr 1864 in Illinois, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1900 Census of the United States. Nebraska. Douglas. Omaha Ward 6. Roll 924. P. 8A. Enumeration Dist. 60.

Lumry, William R 36 IL Apr. 1864 Gen. Ag & Farm Implement

Lumry, Mattie B 27 IA Dec. 1872

Lumry, Carl C 8 NE Apr. 1892 At School

Lumry, Myra E 7 NE Apr. 1893 At School

Lumry, Lorena 4 NE Apr. 1896

Lumry, Ruth 1 NE Sept. 1898

L'Amoraux, Oscar F 72 NY Sept. 1827 Father Editorial Writer

L'Amoraux, Catherine W 63 IL Nov. 1836 Mother

Moser, Janes Myrtle 16 NE Aug. 1883 Boarder At School

Knaus, Marie 20 Ger Jan. 1880 Servant House Work

1910 Census of United States. Nebraska. Douglas. Omaha Ward 12. Roll T624\_844. P. 6B. Enumeraiton Dist. 88.

Lumry, William R 45 IL Assistant Manger Wholesale Implement

Lumry, Mattie B 36 IA

Lumry, Carl C 18 NE

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

|                    |    |    |         |                     |
|--------------------|----|----|---------|---------------------|
| Lumry, Myra E      | 17 | NE |         |                     |
| Lumry, Lorena      | 14 | NE |         |                     |
| Lumry, Ruth        | 11 | NE |         |                     |
| Lumry, Chatarine   | 9  | NE |         |                     |
| Lumry, Dorothy     | 7  | NE |         |                     |
| Lumry, Josephine   | 4  | NE |         |                     |
| Lumry, William R   | 2  | ND |         |                     |
| Lamoraeux, Oscar F | 83 | NY | Father  |                     |
| Lameraux, Leroy P  | 32 | IL | Brother | Fish Merchant Store |
| Wilson, Clintene   | un | NE | Servant | Private family      |

William married **Mattie B** [Lumry] [13037] [MRIN: 4471] in 1891. Mattie was born in Dec 1872 in Iowa, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5546 M i. **Carl C Lumry** [13038] was born in Apr 1892 in Nebraska, USA.
- 5547 F ii. **Myra C Lumry** [13039] was born in Apr 1893 in Nebraska, USA.
- 5548 F iii. **Lorena Lumry** [13040] was born in Apr 1896 in Nebraska, USA.
- 5549 F iv. **Ruth Lumry** [13041] was born in Sep 1898 in Nebraska, USA.
- 5550 F v. **Catharine Lumry** [13042] was born in 1901 in Nebraska, USA.
- 5551 F vi. **Dorothy Lumry** [13043] was born in 1903 in Nebraska, USA.
- 5552 F vii. **Jospehine Lumry** [13044] was born in 1906 in Nebraska, USA.
- 5553 M viii. **William R Lumry** [13045] was born in 1908 in North Dakota, USA.

**4220. Nettie Lumry** [13030] was born in 1867 in Illinois, USA.

**4221. Mira D Lumry** [13031] was born in 1869 in Illinois, USA.

General Notes: Mina.

**4222. Theodalt Lumry** [13033] was born in 1872 in Illinois, USA.

**4223. Julia L Lumry** [13034] was born in 1874 in Illinois, USA.

**4224. LeRoy P Lumry** [13035] was born in 1877 in Illinois, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1910 Census of Unied States.Nebraska. Douglas. Omaha Ward 12. Roll T624\_844. P. 6B. Enumeraiton Dist. 88.

|                    |    |    |                  |                     |
|--------------------|----|----|------------------|---------------------|
| Lumry, William R   | 45 | IL | Assistant Manger | Wholesale Implement |
| Lumry, Mattie B    | 36 | IA |                  |                     |
| Lumry, Carl C      | 18 | NE |                  |                     |
| Lumry, Myra E      | 17 | NE |                  |                     |
| Lumry, Lorena      | 14 | NE |                  |                     |
| Lumry, Ruth        | 11 | NE |                  |                     |
| Lumry, Chatarine   | 9  | NE |                  |                     |
| Lumry, Dorothy     | 7  | NE |                  |                     |
| Lumry, Josephine   | 4  | NE |                  |                     |
| Lumry, William R   | 2  | ND |                  |                     |
| Lamoraeux, Oscar F | 83 | NY | Father           |                     |
| Lameraux, Leroy P  | 32 | IL | Brother          | Fish Merchant Store |
| Wilson, Clintene   | un | NE | Servant          | Private family      |

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

4225. **Catharine Lumry** [13036] was born in 1879 in Illinois, USA.

4226. **Lemmul O Lumry** [13020] was born in 1857 in Illinois, USA.

4227. **Elmir R Lumry** [13021] was born in 1861 in Illinois, USA.

4228. **Lottie Lumry** [13022] was born in 1865 in Illinois, USA.

4229. **William O Lumry** [13023] was born in 1867 in Illinois, USA.

4230. **Harley Lumry** [13024] was born in 1869 in Illinois, USA.

4231. **Henry Lumry** [13025] was born in 1871 in Illinois, USA.

4232. **Minnie Lumry** [13026] was born in 1874 in Illinois, USA.

4233. **John Van Benthuyzen Bleecker** [11642] was born on Aug 16, 1847 in Glen Cove, Long Island, NY and died on Feb 19, 1922, aged 74.

John married **Elizabeth Frances Stearns** [11651] [MRIN: 4021] on Oct 2, 1873. Elizabeth was born on Feb 27, 1849.

Children from this marriage were:

5554 F i. **Elsie Lynch Bleecker** [11652] was born on Dec 23, 1875.

5555 M ii. **John Stearns Bleecker** [11653] was born on Apr 8, 1878.

4234. **Cornelia Bleecker** [11643] was born on Apr 6, 1853 in New York, NY, USA.

Cornelia married **Langdon Preble Wheeler** [11654] [MRIN: 4022] on Oct 26, 1881. Langdon was born in 1849.

The child from this marriage was:

5556 M i. **Bleeker Langdon Wheeler** [11655] was born on May 29, 1883 in Montclair, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

4235. **Mary Norton Bleecker** [11644] was born on Nov 29, 1857.

4236. **Rosalie Lynch Bleecker** [11645] was born on Feb 15, 1860.

4237. **Florence Coralie Bleecker** [11646] was born on Apr 10, 1863 in Portsmouth, NH, USA and died on Jul 10, 1935 in New York, NY, USA, aged 72.

4238. **Willard Lamond Hotaling** [11661] was born on Apr 12, 1843 and died on Mar 4, 1906, aged 62.

General Notes: Sources:

Sixteen Hundred Lines to Pilgrims. Lineage Book III. Edited by Mary E. Mayo. National Society of the Sons and Daughters of Pilgrims. Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc. 1982 (Reprinted 1996).

Willard married **Carolyn A Clark** [11662] [MRIN: 4026] circa 1868. Carolyn was born on May 12, 1842 and died on May 23, 1893, aged 51.

The child from this marriage was:

5557 F i. **Harriet Palmatier Hotaling** [11663] was born on Aug 5, 1874 and died on Dec 20, 1947, aged 73.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**4239. Lorne Bernice Kipp** [13558] was born on Sep 3, 1901 in Gobles, Oxford Co., ON, CAN, was christened on Mar 5, 1911 in Princeton, Oxford Co., ON, Can, died on Jun 19, 1945 in Princeton, Brant Co., ON, Can, aged 43, and was buried in Jun 1945 in Princeton, Oxford Co., ON, Can.

Lorne married **Phyllis Margaret Link** [13557] [MRIN: 4634], daughter of **Horace Lorenzo Link** [13555] and **Margaret Evelyn Allen** [13556], on Sep 16, 1933 in London, Middlesex Co., ON, Can. Phyllis was born on Nov 19, 1906 in Carievale, SK, Can, died on Jan 6, 2000 in Brantford, Brant Co., ON, Can, aged 93, and was buried on Jan 10, 2000 in Princeton, Oxford Co., ON, Can.

The child from this marriage was:

5558 M i. **Edward B Kipp** [13559] was born in 1943.

**4240. Richard J Wanser Sr** [10447] was born in May 1852 in Flatlands, Kings Co., NY, USA and died on May 6, 1918 in Kings Co., NY, USA, aged 66.

General Notes: More About Richard J. Sr. WANSER:

Occupation 1: Apr 20, 1910, House Painter (census).

Occupation 2: Jul 27, 1870, Fisherman (census).

Occupation 3: Jun 09, 1880, Listed as Farm Laborer in census, and had been unemployed for 2 months in 1880.

Occupation 4: Jun 14, 1900, Long shoreman (census).

Relationship: Great, Great Grandfather of AD Kaufmann.

Residence 1: Jul 27, 1870, Flatlands, Kings Co., NY in a single family home with his parents.

Residence 2: Jun 09, 1880, Flatlands, Kings Co., NY (census house #239) living with Maria Ellen and their first 3 children..

Residence 3: Jun 14, 1900, 2084 Atlantic Avenue, Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY renting home with Mary Ellen and Eleanor, Georganna, Ben, John and James.

Residence 4: Apr 20, 1910, Avenue K (no street number given) Ward 32, Kings Co., NY with Mary Ellen and 4 youngest children.

Sources:

<http://familytreemaker.genealogy.com/users/k/a/u/Allan-David-Kaufmann/index.html> The Kaufman Family

Richard married **Mary Ellen Reed** [10448] [MRIN: 3578], daughter of **John Reed** [10449] and **Ellen Mulhearn** [10450], in 1874. Mary was born in 1859 in New York, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

5559 M i. **William Underwood Wanser** [10451] was born in 1876 in Kings Co., NY, USA and died in 1938, aged 62.

**4241. Emma Jane Wanser** [13926] was born in 1856 in New York, USA.

**4242. Ann Louisa Wanser** [13927] was born in 1858 in New York, USA.

**4243. Amelia Wanser** [13928] was born in 1860 in New York, USA.

**4244. Mary Abigail Wanser** [13929] was born in 1863 in New York, USA.

**4245. Martin Wanser** [13930] was born in 1866 in New York, USA and died on Feb 21, 1894 in Flatlands, Kings Co., NY, USA, aged 28.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Flatlands Dutch Reformed Church Cem., Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.

Memorial # 77011313. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 40.62350, Longitude: -73.93581.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**4246. Albert Wanser** [13931] was born in 1868 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1892 Census of New York. Kings. Flatlands. Election Dist. 01.

Wanser, Albert 24 US Fisherman

Wanser, Ida M 21 US

Wanser, Everard 1 US

Albert married **Ida M Mnu** [13935] [MRIN: 4787] circa 1891. Ida was born in 1871.

Children from this marriage were:

5560 M i. **John Everett Wanser** [13939] was born in 1892.

5561 F ii. **Louise Goodrich Wanser** [13940] was born in 1895.

5562 F iii. **Henrietta Wanser** [13941] was born in 1897.

5563 F iv. **Christina Wanser** [13942] was born in 1899.

5564 F v. **Mildred Wanser** [13943] was born in 1900.

**4247. Remsen Wanser** [13932] was born in May 1870 in New York, USA and died on Aug 12, 1942 in Kings Co., NY, USA, aged 72.

Remsen married **Sarah Moger** [13944] [MRIN: 4788] on Jan 6, 1914 in Kings Co., NY, USA.

**4248. Ludamila Wanser** [13933] was born in 1873 in New York, USA.

**4249. Wilbert Wanser** [13934] was born on Oct 25, 1878 in New York, USA.

Wilbert married **Mary A Tucker** [13945] [MRIN: 4789] circa 1902. Mary was born in 1881.

Children from this marriage were:

5565 F i. **Henritta Wanser** [13946] was born in 1903.

5566 F ii. **Madeline Wanser** [13947] was born in 1905.

**4250. Paul Wanser** [13962].

Paul married someone.

His child was:

5567 F i. **Marcia Wanser** [13963].

**4251. Martha Shawger** [14472] was born on Jan 13, 1860 in Rockaway Twp., Morris Co., NJ, USA and died on Jan 13, 1926 in Dover, Morris Co., NJ, USA, aged 66.

General Notes: FT DNA Family Finder match Mr. L (c/o his mom De) Fryer July 28, 2017.

Martha married **Augustus S Berry** [14473] [MRIN: 5001]. Augustus was born in Dover, Morris Co., NJ, USA and died on Jan 11, 1908 in Dover, Morris Co., NJ, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

5568 F i. **Lena Berry** [14474].

**4252. Mary Van Wagenen** [7959] was born on Aug 14, 1834 and died on Nov 8, 1841, aged 7.

**4253. Charlotte Keese Sleight** [10594] was born in 1839 in New York, NY, USA and died in 1919, aged 80.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

General Notes: World Connect.

Charlotte married **Theodore Wells** [10595] [MRIN: 3642] in 1861. Theodore was born in 1830 in Connecticut, USA and died in 1889, aged 59.

The child from this marriage was:

5569 M i. **Charles H Wells** [10592] was born on Apr 22, 1874.

**4254. Leslie Irving** [13128] was born in 1828 in New York, USA.

**4255. Anna Duer Irving** [3628] was born on Aug 28, 1830, died on Aug 16, 1884, aged 53, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Tarrytown, Westchester County, New York. Plot: Section 9 Irving plot. Memorial # 72676393. GPS N 41.09690 W -73.86030.

Anna married **Frederic R Routh** [13112] [MRIN: 4491].

**4256. Elizabeth Irving** [13127] was born in 1834 in New York, USA.

**4257. Harriet Robinson Irving** [3627] was born on Sep 17, 1835 in New York, USA, died on Dec 23, 1906, aged 71, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Tarrytown, Westchester County, New York. Plot: Section 9 Irving plot. Memorial # 72675737. GPS N 41.09690 W -73.86030.

**4258. Ellen Irving** [3625] was born on Aug 21, 1840 in New York, USA, died in Apr 1895, aged 54, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Tarrytown, Westchester County, New York. Plot: Section 9 Irving plot. Memorial # 104056883. GPS N 41.09690 W -73.86030.

Ellen married **Richard B Whitmore** [13113] [MRIN: 4492], son of **John Whitmore** [13618] and **Mary B** [Whitmore] [13619], circa 1865. Richard was born in 1839 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

5570 F i. **Anna D Whitmore** [13115] was born in 1866 in New York, USA, died in 1946, aged 80, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

5571 F ii. **Ellen Irving Whitmore** [13116] was born in 1869 in New York, USA, died in 1932, aged 63, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

**4259. Alexander Duer Irving** [3626] was born in 1842 in New York, USA, died in Jun 1910, aged 68, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Tarrytown, Westchester County, New York. Plot: Section 9 Irving plot. Memorial # 104251197. GPS N 41.09690 W -73.86030.

Alexander married someone.

His children were:

5572 M i. **Henry Dupont Irving** [13119] was born in 1875 and died in 1895, aged 20.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

5573 M ii. **John Duer Irving** [13120] was born in 1878 and died in 1907, aged 29.

**4260. Roland Irving** [13126] was born in 1847 in New York, USA.

**4261. Washington Irving** [3624] was born in 1835, died in 1910, aged 75, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Tarrytown, Westchester County, New York. Plot: Section 9 Irving plot. Memorial # 72683638. GPS N 41.09690 W -73.86030.

**4262. Tenant Irving** [13121] was born in 1845, died on May 17, 1858, aged 13, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Tarrytown, Westchester County, New York. Plot: Section 9 Irving plot. Memorial # 72683820. GPS N 41.09690 W -73.86030.

**4263. Mary Irving** [13122] was born on Jul 19, 1849, died on Feb 2, 1932, aged 82, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Tarrytown, Westchester County, New York. Plot: Section 9 Irving plot. Memorial # 72683616. GPS N 41.09690 W -73.86030.

Mary married **Charles R Huntington** [13123] [MRIN: 4496].

**4264. Grace Bradner Irving** [13130] was born on Feb 19, 1859, died on Jun 5, 1862, aged 3, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Green-wood Cemetery, Brroklyn, Kings Co., NY. Plot: Section 160. Lot 362. Memorial # 95190266. GPS N 40.65220 W -73.99110.

**4265. Lawrence Leslie Grinnell** [13125] was born in 1850, died on Aug 20, 1881, aged 31, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Tarrytown, Westchester County, New York. Plot: Section 9 Irving plot. Memorial # 72667963. GPS N 41.09690 W -73.86030.

**4266. John Schuyler Anderson** [3649] was born on Sep 21, 1823.

**4267. James Anderson** [3650] was born on Dec 8, 1825.

**4268. Helen Margaretta Anderson** [3651] was born on Oct 11, 1827.

Helen married **Charles Harriman** [3657] [MRIN: 1235] on May 22, 1850. Charles died in Mar 1878.

Children from this marriage were:

5574 F i. **Catherine Schuyler Harriman** [3664] was born on May 23, 1851.

5575 M ii. **William Edward Harriman** [3665] was born on Jan 6, 1855.

5576 F iii. **Harriet Anderson Harriman** [3666] was born on Jul 22, 1857.

5577 M iv. **Smith Anderson Harriman** [3667] was born on Aug 27, 1859.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

5578 M v. **Francis Gottenet Harriman** [3668] was born on Apr 2, 1862.

5579 F vi. **Helen Margareta Harriman** [3669] was born on Jan 25, 1865.

**4269. Harriet Schuyler Anderson** [3652] was born on Nov 8, 1829 and died on Nov 19, 1873, aged 44.

General Notes: Died unmarried.

**4270. Hannah Matilda Anderson** [3653] was born on Jan 15, 1832.

Hannah married **William Newton Clark** [3658] [MRIN: 1236]. William was born on Aug 14, 1832.

Children from this marriage were:

5580 M i. **Smith Anderson Clark** [3670] was born on Mar 3, 1859.

5581 F ii. **Mary Theresa Clark** [3671] was born on Nov 15, 1860 and died on Jan 1, 1861.

5582 M iii. **Henry Schieffelin Clark** [3672] was born on Feb 25, 1862.

5583 F iv. **Harriet Anderson Clark** [3673] was born on Dec 22, 1863.

5584 F v. **Matilda Schuyler Clark** [3674] was born on May 3, 1868.

5585 F vi. **Helen Margareta Clark** [3675] was born on Mar 26, 1873 and died on Apr 14, 1873.

**4271. Katherine Schuyler Anderson** [3654] was born on Feb 12, 1834.

Katherine married **Hasbrouck Du Bois** [3659] [MRIN: 1237].

**4272. Smith W. Anderson** [3655] was born on May 30, 1838.

Smith married **Kate Kneeland** [3660] [MRIN: 1238].

The child from this marriage was:

5586 F i. **Harriet Schuyler Anderson** [3678].

Smith next married **Caroline Westfall** [3661] [MRIN: 1239].

The child from this marriage was:

5587 F i. **Caroline Westfall Anderson** [3680] was born in Mar 1875.

Smith next married **Kate B. Williamson** [3662] [MRIN: 1240]. Kate was born in 1852 in Pennsylvania, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

5588 F i. **Katherine Schuyler Anderson** [3681] was born on Nov 5, 1878 in New York, USA.

5589 M ii. **Edward Shotwell Anderson** [3682] was born on Jun 30, 1882 in New York, USA.

**4273. Angelica Schuyler Anderson** [3656] was born on May 5, 1840.

Angelica married **Edgar Ketchum** [3663] [MRIN: 1241].

Children from this marriage were:

5590 F i. **Edith Schuyler Ketchum** [3676] was born on Oct 22, 1873.

5591 M ii. **Edgar Van Rensselaer Ketchum** [3677] was born on Apr 23, 1878.

**4274. George Washington Campbell** [10542] was born on Mar 6, 1848 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S. Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970.

New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Jan. 1915. Benjamin Ludlow Day. Approved. SAR member No.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

27525.

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Mar. 1921. Cornelius Ludlow. Approved. Vol 176 SAR member No. 35177.

George married **Anna Grier** [10980] [MRIN: 3805] on Jun 11, 1872. Anna was born on Dec 11, 1847 and died on Mar 15, 1917, aged 69.

The child from this marriage was:

5592 M i. **Ludlow Day Campbell** [10981] was born on Oct 3, 1884 in Millburn, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

**4275. Able Anderson Kerfoot** [3697] was born on Jul 3, 1843.

**4276. Christiana Kerfoot** [3698] was born on Nov 4, 1844.

**4277. William M. Kerfoot** [3699] was born on Jan 24, 1847.

**4278. John B. Kerfoot** [3700] was born on May 8, 1850 and died in Jan 1853, aged 2.

**4279. James Kip Kerfoot** [3701] was born on Aug 14, 1853.

**4280. Kate Van Alen Kerfoot** [3702] was born on Jul 15, 1856.

**4281. Helen Kip Kerfoot** [3703] was born on Dec 20, 1859 and died in Feb 1860.

**4282. Kate Van Alen Anderson** [3694] was born on Oct 2, 1845.

**4283. John Dall Anderson** [3695] was born on Feb 15, 1848.

**4284. Ellen Anderson** [3696] was born on Feb 12, 1851.

**4285. Helen Day Miller** [3717] was born on Sep 20, 1838 in New York, NY, USA and died on Jan 13, 1889 in New York, NY, USA, aged 50.

Helen married **Jay Gould** [3718] [MRIN: 1251] on Jan 22, 1863.

**4286. Daniel S. Miller** [7157] was born in 1843 and died on Feb 9, 1915 in New York, NY, USA, aged 72.

General Notes: Sources:

New York Times, Feb. 12, 1915, p. 11.

**4287. Frances Whipple Van Vleck** [10948] was born on Sep 18, 1849 and died on Dec 27, 1930, aged 81.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Michigan State Society. Application for Membership. Dec. 1928. Abraham Van Vleck. Approved. Vol.240. SAR member No. 47965.

Frances married **Lewis Clark Perrin** [10949] [MRIN: 3792] on Mar 26, 1869. Lewis was born on Feb 9, 1849 and died on May 4, 1916, aged 67.

The child from this marriage was:

5593 F i. **Alta Enloe Perrin** [10950] was born on Apr 26, 1873 and died after 1918.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**4288. John Horsfall Van Vleck** [10943] was born on May 24, 1852.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Ohio State Society. Application for Membership. Nov. 1925. Abraham Van Vleck. Approved. Vol.211. SAR member No. 42112.

John married **Angeline Esther** [Van Vleck] [10944] [MRIN: 3790] on Mar 14, 1877. Angeline was born on Dec 28, 1854.

The child from this marriage was:

5594 M i. **LeRoy Lewis Van Vleck** [10945] was born on Dec 10, 1877 in Ashtabula, Ashtabula Co., OH, USA.

**4289. John Mott Kipp** [4336] was born on Jun 22, 1850 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Nov 5, 1939 in Plano, Kendall Co., IL, USA, aged 89, and was buried on Nov 8, 1939 in Fowler Grove Cem., Big Rock, Kane Co., IL, USA.

General Notes: Matt.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 556, p. 429.

1910 Census of the United States. Illinois. Kendall. Plano Ward 1. Roll T624\_295. P. 10B. Enumeration Dist. 69.

Kipp, John 59 NY Woodworker Harvester shop

Kipp, Ida 53 NY

1920 Census of the United States. Illinois. Kendall. Plano. Roll T625\_380. P. 3B. Enumeration Dist. 79.

Kipp, John M 69 NY Laborer Casual

Kipp, Ida S 63 NY

1930 Census of the United States. Illinois. Kendall. Plano. Roll 522. P. 4A. Enumeration Dist. 12.

Kipp, John 79 NY Caretaker Library & church

Kipp, Ida 73 NY

Dutchess County, NY Obituaries. 100 Years of Deaths Beginning 1849. With index by Arthur C.M. Kelly. FHL Salt Lake City.

Illinois, Deaths and Stillbirths Index, 1916-1947.

John Mott Kipp. B June 22, 1850, Dutchess Co., New York. D Nov. 5, 1939, Plano, Kendall, Illinois. Burial Nov. 8, 1939, Fowler Grove Cem., Big Rock, Kane, Illinois. Farm laborer. Lived at Plano, Illinois. FHL # 1831673.

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Fowler Grove Cemetery, Big Rock, Kane County, Illinois. Memorial # 44520770.

John married **Ida Cutria Stringham** [9651] [MRIN: 3300], daughter of **Henry Stringham** [9652] and **Catura Briggs** [9653], in 1907. Ida was born in 1857 in Clinton, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Jan 13, 1940 in Plano, IL, USA, aged 83, and was buried in Crum Elbow, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

**4290. Phebe Ann Kipp** [4337] was born on Sep 3, 1852 in Poughkeepsie, NY, USA, died on Sep 3, 1867 in Crum Elbow, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 15, and was buried in Crum Elbow Cem., Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Old Gravestones of Dutchess County, New York. 19,000 Inscriptions. Collected and Edited by J. Wilson Poucher, MD and Helen Wilkinson Reynolds. Collections of the Dutchess County Historical Society. Volume II. Poughkeepsie, NY. 1924.

Crum Elbow Friend's Meeting p. 139.

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Crum Elbow Cemetery, Hyde Park, Dutchess County, New York. Memorial #

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

76327305. GPS N 41.80470 W -73.86670.

**4291. Mary S Kipp** [4338] was born on Jul 14, 1856 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, died on Jan 10, 1947 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 90, and was buried in Crum Elbow, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 429.

Mary married **Charles A. Clapp** [4343] [MRIN: 1472], son of **Albert S Clapp** [11626] and **Rubecky** [Clapp] [11627], on Dec 18, 1877. Charles was born on Feb 22, 1853 in Massachusetts, USA.

**4292. Alida K Kipp** [4339] was born on Nov 29, 1859 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, died on Nov 20, 1941 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, aged 81, and was buried in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 429.

Dutchess County, NY Obituaries. 100 Years of Deaths Beginning 1849. With index by Arthur C.M. Kelly. FHL Salt Lake City.

1915 New York Census. Dutchess County. Election Dist. 2. Assembly Dist. 2. Poughkeepsie Ward 6. P. 28.

|                     |    |     |               |
|---------------------|----|-----|---------------|
| Arnold, Frederick S | 44 | US  | Clergyman     |
| Arnold, Sarah       | 28 | US  | House work    |
| Arnold, Carloine S  | 3  | US  |               |
| Arnold, Chas R      |    | US  |               |
| Good, Alida         | 56 | US  | Mother-in-law |
| Kuhn, Mary          | 41 | Ire | Cook          |

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Poughkeepsie Ward 6. Roll T625\_1098. P. 1A. Enumeration Dist. 54.

|                     |         |     |                        |
|---------------------|---------|-----|------------------------|
| Arnold, Frederick   | 48      | NY  | Lumber Business        |
| Arnold, Sarah       | 32      | NY  |                        |
| Arnold, Carloyn S   | 7 4/12  | VT  |                        |
| Arnold, Chas Robert | 4 11/12 | NY  |                        |
| Arnold, Henery K    | 1 3/12  | NY  |                        |
| Good, Alida E       | 61      | NY  | mother-in-law          |
| Kuhn, Mary A        | 45      | Ire | Servant Private Family |

1930 Census of the United States. New York. Cyauga. Auburn. Roll 1410. P. 22B. Enumeration Dist. 1.

|                     |    |    |                            |
|---------------------|----|----|----------------------------|
| Arnold, Frederick S | 57 | NY | Clergyman Episcopal Church |
| Arnold, Sarah H     | 41 | NY |                            |
| Arnold, Caroline S  | 18 | VT |                            |
| Arnold, Robert      | 15 | NY |                            |
| Arnold, Hendrick K  | 11 | NY |                            |
| Good, Alida K       | 76 | NY | Mother-in-law              |

1940 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Poughkeepsie. Roll T627\_2524. P. 1A. Enumeration Dist. 26.

|                    |    |    |                       |
|--------------------|----|----|-----------------------|
| Overocker, Ralph   | 50 | NY | Radio Mechanic Radios |
| Overocker, Helen D | 49 | NY |                       |
| Good, Alida K      | 80 | NY | Mother-in-law         |

Alida married **Robert Good** [9645] [MRIN: 3296], son of **Robert Good** [12562] and **Elizabeth Low** [12563], circa 1886. Robert was born in Oct 1840 in Houghton Le Spring, Durham, England and died before 1915.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 5595 F i. **Sarah Good** [12560] was born on Feb 24, 1887 in New York, USA, died on Aug 25, 1968 in Rutland, Rutland Co., VT, USA, aged 81, and was buried on Aug 28, 1968 in Pine Hill Cem., Brandon, VT, USA.
- 5596 F ii. **Helen B Good** [12561] was born in Oct 1890 in New York, USA.

**4293. Hettie Jane Kipp** [4340] was born on Nov 1, 1860 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died in Jan 1942 in Washington, PA, USA, aged 81.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 429.

Dutchess County, NY Obituaries. 100 Years of Deaths Beginning 1849. With index by Arthur C.M. Kelly. FHL Salt Lake City.

Hettie married **Robert Good** [9646] [MRIN: 3297]. Robert was born in Apr 1866 in England and died on Dec 5, 1947 in Washington, PA, USA, aged 81.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5597 F i. **Bessie Good** [12653] was born in Jul 1892 in New York, USA.
- 5598 M ii. **Gilbert Good** [12654] was born in Apr 1894 in New York, USA.
- 5599 F iii. **Hattie Good** [12655] was born in Apr 1899 in Colorado, USA.
- 5600 F iv. **Hazel Good** [12656] was born in 1903 in New York, USA.

**4294. Reuben G Kipp** [4341] was born on Nov 17, 1862, died on Nov 14, 1925 in Dutchess Co., NY, aged 62, and was buried in Crum Elbow Cem., Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 557, p. 429.

Dutchess County, NY Obituaries. 100 Years of Deaths Beginning 1849. With index by Arthur C.M. Kelly. FHL Salt Lake City.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Crum Elbow Cemetery, Hyde Park, Dutchess County, New York. Memorial # 76327431. GPS N 41.80470 W -73.86670.

**4295. Grace Hannah Kipp** [4342] was born on May 12, 1866 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Long Island.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 429.

1930 Census of the United States. New York. Queens. Queens. Roll 1601. P. 15A. Enumeration Dist. 396.

Davis, Clayton B 36 NY Jr Office Chase National Bank

Davis, Edith S 36 NY

Sabine, Grace H 62 NY Mother-in-law Wd

1940 Census of the United States. New York. Queens. New York. Roll T627\_2741. P. 5B. Enumeration Dist. 41-1106. *Recorded as Davis B Clayton.*

Davis, Clayton B 36 NY Manager Bank

Davis, Edith 36 NY

Clayton, Henriette 70 NY Mother

Sabine, Grace 70 NY Mother-in-law

Dutchess County, NY Obituaries. 100 Years of Deaths Beginning 1849. With index by Arthur C.M. Kelly. FHL Salt

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Lake City.

Grace married **Edward B Sabine** [9647] [MRIN: 3298]. Edward was born in Dec 1865 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

5601 F i. **Edith M Sabine** [12572] was born in May 1892 in New York, USA.

5602 M ii. **Byron E Sabine** [12573] was born in Jan 1895 in New York, USA.

**4296. Eli De Groff** [4055] was born in 1849 in Hyde Park, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

**4297. Phebe Jane De Groff** [4056] was born on Jul 11, 1850 and died on Sep 6, 1850.

**4298. Ida De Groff** [4057] was born on May 5, 1853 and died on Oct 9, 1854, aged 1.

**4299. Mary De Groff** [4058] was born on Dec 30, 1859 in Illinois, USA.

**4300. Silas Fuller** [7894] was born on Jun 22, 1858 and died on Nov 14, 1913, aged 55.

Silas married **Dora Watson** [7895] [MRIN: 2734] on Jun 22, 1880. Dora was born on Mar 8, 1863 and died on Dec 30, 1917, aged 54.

The child from this marriage was:

5603 F i. **Minnie Fuller** [7896] was born on Jun 4, 1888 and died on Aug 24, 1952, aged 64.

**4301. Ida Maria Berdan** [3125] was born on Aug 13, 1856.

Ida married **Edward Cushman Bodman** [3126] [MRIN: 1055] on Jan 10, 1878.

**4302. Peter C Condit** [11539] was born in 1834 in New Jersey, USA.

**4303. Mary E Cadmus** [11533] was born in 1832 in New Jersey, USA.

**4304. Hester C Cadmus** [11534] was born in 1836 in New Jersey, USA.

**4305. Cornelius Cadmus** [11535] was born in 1839 in New Jersey, USA.

**4306. Abraham Cadmus** [11536] was born in 1842 in New Jersey, USA.

**4307. Sarah Ann Cadmus** [11537] was born in 1845 in New Jersey, USA.

**4308. Charles H Cadmus** [11538] was born in 1847 in New Jersey, USA.

**4309. Elisabeth Cadmus** [11527] was born in 1838 in New Jersey, USA.

Elisabeth married **Martin Jacobus** [11540] [MRIN: 3987]. Martin was born in 1839 in New Jersey, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

5604 M i. **Peter E Jacobus** [11541] was born in 1854 in New Jersey, USA.

5605 F ii. **Ella Jacobus** [11542] was born in 1856 in New Jersey, USA.

5606 M iii. **George A Jacobus** [11543] was born in 1857 in New Jersey, USA.

5607 F iv. **Isa Jacobus** [11544] was born in 1859 in New Jersey, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**4310. Louisa Cadmus** [11528] was born in 1840 in New Jersey, USA.

**4311. Georgianna Cadmus** [11529] was born in 1845 in New Jersey, USA.

**4312. James H Cadmus** [11530] was born in 1847 in New Jersey, USA.

**4313. Abby Jane Cadmus** [11531] was born in 1850 in New Jersey, USA.

**4314. Emily Louise Cole** [11446] was born in Oct 1838 in Manhattan, New York Co, NY, USA, died on Aug 30, 1922 in Queens Co., NY, USA, aged 83, and was buried in Laurel Hill Cem., Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Laurel Hill Cem., Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., Pennsylvania. Memorial # 68039354. GPS N 40.00389 W -75.18750.

Emily married **George Washington Hall** [11453] [MRIN: 3957] circa 1864. George was born on May 18, 1829 in Pennsylvania, USA, died on Dec 14, 1906 in Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA, aged 77, and was buried in Laurel Hill Cem., Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5608 M i. **Clarence W Hall** [11457] was born in 1865 in Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA, died on Jul 18, 1876 in Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA, aged 11, and was buried in Laurel Hill Cem., Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA.
- 5609 F ii. **Bessie Hall** [11458] was born in May 1867 in Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA, died on Dec 27, 1870 in Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA, aged 3, and was buried in Laurel Hill Cem., Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA.
- 5610 M iii. **George Hall** [11459] was born on Nov 30, 1869 in Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA, died on Dec 3, 1869 in Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA, and was buried in Laurel Hill Cem., Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA.
- 5611 F iv. **Carrie S Hall** [11456] was born in Darby, Delaware Co., PA, USA, died on Mar 30, 1877 in Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA, and was buried in Laurel Hill Cem., Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA.
- 5612 F v. **Elsie Hall** [11460] was born in Jan 1877 in Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA, died on Feb 23, 1877 in Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA, and was buried in Laurel Hill Cem., Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA.
- 5613 M vi. **George Raymond Hall** [11454] was born in 1879.
- 5614 F vii. **Baby Hall** [11461] was born on Feb 13, 1882 in Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA, died on Feb 13, 1882 in Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA, and was buried in Laurel Hill Cem., Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA.

**4315. Charles Edward Cole** [11447] was born in Feb 1841 in New York, NY, USA, died on Jul 7, 1900 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA, aged 59, and was buried in Baltimore Cem., Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Baltimore Cem., Baltimore, Baltimore Co., Maryland. Memorial # 38553547. GPS N 39.31170 W -76.57830.

Charles was the oldest son of Charles Fisher Ames Cole and his wife Hannah Maria Cadmus. In 1867, Charles married Ellen "Ella" R. Young, daughter of Peter F. and Mary A. Young. Ella was born about 1847 in Maryland. Charles and Ella had just two children, Hattie B. and Harry E. Cole. Charles was a painter, and according to his death certificate, he died of "lead colic peritonitis."

"COLE--In loving remembrance of my dear father, CHARLES E. COLE, who departed this life five years ago--July 1, 1900.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Loved in life; in death remembered,  
'Tis five years since he left us;  
But still he's just as dear  
As when he dwelt among,  
And we knew that he was near.

BY HIS DAUGHTER HATTIE."  
Baltimore American, 8 July 1905,page 18.

Charles married **Ellen R Young** [11462] [MRIN: 3959], daughter of **Peter F Young** [11463] and **Mary A [Young]** [11464], in 1867. Ellen was born in 1847 in Maryland, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

5615 F i. **Hattie B Cole** [11465] was born in Aug 1868 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA, died on Dec 26, 1934 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA, aged 66, and was buried in Loudon Park National Cem., Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA.

5616 M ii. **Harry E Cole** [11466].

**4316. William H R Cole** [11448].

**4317. Henry Oscar Cole** [11449] was born on Jul 8, 1850 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA, died on Nov 8, 1926 in New York, NY, USA, aged 76, and was buried in Kensico Cem., Valhalla, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Kensico Cemetery, Valhalla, Westchester County, New York. Memorial # 37642362. GPS N 41.07780 W-73.78690.

Henry married **Sarah Matilda Wilson** [11470] [MRIN: 3963], daughter of **George Hixson Wilson** [11474] and **Delia Cadmus** [9441]. Sarah was born on Feb 16, 1850 in New York, USA, died on Feb 19, 1900 in New York, NY, USA, aged 50, and was buried in Kensico Cem., Valhalla, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

5617 F i. **Emily Louise Cole** [11471] was born in Oct 1877 in New York, NY, USA, died on May 27, 1923 in New York, NY, USA, aged 45, and was buried in Kensico Cem., Valhalla, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

5618 F ii. **Florence S Cole** [11472] was born on Feb 13, 1883 in New York, NY, USA, died on Oct 12, 1903 in New York, NY, USA, aged 20, and was buried in Kensico Cem., Valhalla, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

Henry next married **Kathryn Weiss** [11473] [MRIN: 3964]. Kathryn was born in 1867 in New York, USA, died in 1957 in New York, USA, aged 90, and was buried in Kensico Cem., Valhalla, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

**4318. Edward L Cole** [11450].

**4319. Ella Maria Cole** [11451] was born on Jan 21, 1857 in Maryland, USA and died on Mar 1, 1858 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA, aged 1.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Burial place unknown. Memorial # 69461872.

**4320. George Washington Cole** [11452] was born on Sep 17, 1861 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA, died on Mar 9, 1930 in Bridgeport, Fairfield Co., CT, USA, aged 68, and was buried in Lakeview Cem., Bridgeport, Fairfield Co., CT, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Lakeview Cem., Bridgeport, Fairfield Co., Connecticut. Memorial # 24576944. GPS N 41.19560 W -73.17360.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

He married his cousin Angeline Estelle Gesner, daughter of John Gesner and Matilda Cadmus.

George married **Angeline Estelle Gesner** [11476] [MRIN: 3967], daughter of **John Gesner** [11477] and **Matilda F Cadmus** [9442]. Angeline was born on Apr 26, 1854 in Manhattan, New York Co, NY, USA, died on Mar 13, 1926 in Masury, Trumbull Co., OH, USA, aged 71, and was buried in Brookfield Cem., Brookfield, Trumbull Co., OH, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5619 F i. **Angeline Estelle Cole** [11478] was born on Jul 21, 1885 in Manhattan, New York Co, NY, USA, died on Apr 16, 1889 in Manhattan, New York Co, NY, USA, aged 3, and was buried in Belleville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, USA.
- 5620 F ii. **Sarah Virginia Cole** [11479] was born on Sep 8, 1890 in Manhattan, New York Co, NY, USA, died on Nov 17, 1902 in Manhattan, New York Co, NY, USA, aged 12, and was buried in Kensico Cem., Valhalla, Westchester Co., NY, USA.
- 5621 M iii. **Frank Raymond Cole** [11480] was born on Dec 24, 1891 in Manhattan, New York Co, NY, USA, died on Jul 17, 1937 in Bridgeport, Fairfield Co., CT, USA, aged 45, and was buried in Lakeview Cem., Bridgeport, Fairfield Co., CT, USA.

**4321. Sarah Matilda Wilson** [11470] was born on Feb 16, 1850 in New York, USA, died on Feb 19, 1900 in New York, NY, USA, aged 50, and was buried in Kensico Cem., Valhalla, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Kensico Cemetery, Valhalla, Westchester County, New York. Memorial # 37642416. GPS N 41.07780 W-73.78690.

Sarah married **Henry Oscar Cole** [11449] [MRIN: 3963], son of **Charles Fisher Ames Cole** [11445] and **Hannah Maria Cadmus** [9439]. Henry was born on Jul 8, 1850 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA, died on Nov 8, 1926 in New York, NY, USA, aged 76, and was buried in Kensico Cem., Valhalla, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

**(Duplicate Line. See Person 4317 on Page 988)**

**4322. Angeline Estelle Gesner** [11476] was born on Apr 26, 1854 in Manhattan, New York Co, NY, USA, died on Mar 13, 1926 in Masury, Trumbull Co., OH, USA, aged 71, and was buried in Brookfield Cem., Brookfield, Trumbull Co., OH, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Brookfield Cemetery, Brookfield, Trumbull Co., Ohio. Memorial # 24576591. GPS N 41.23030 W -80.56670.

Angeline married **George Washington Cole** [11452] [MRIN: 3967], son of **Charles Fisher Ames Cole** [11445] and **Hannah Maria Cadmus** [9439]. George was born on Sep 17, 1861 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA, died on Mar 9, 1930 in Bridgeport, Fairfield Co., CT, USA, aged 68, and was buried in Lakeview Cem., Bridgeport, Fairfield Co., CT, USA.

**(Duplicate Line. See Person 4320 on Page 988)**

**4323. Samuel Corson** [11491].

**4324. Frank Elmer Corson** [11492] was born in 1861, died on Aug 13, 1877, aged 16, and was buried in Belleville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave. Belleville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Belleville, Essex Co., New Jersey. Memorial # 30034320. GPS N 40.78660 W -74.14930.

**4325. George Hartson Corson** [11493].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**4326. Grace Louise Cadmus** [3158] was born on Jun 14, 1866 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

Grace married **Henry C. Ward** [3159] [MRIN: 1062], son of **Joseph G. Ward** [3160], on Jan 1, 1889. Henry was born on Aug 27, 1866.

The child from this marriage was:

5622 F i. **Rayonette Emilie Ward** [3161] was born in 1890 and died in 1891, aged 1.

**4327. Gertrude Isabella Ward** [3162] was born on Feb 20, 1877.

**4328. Mildred Emilie Ward** [3163] was born on Jan 18, 1883.

**4329. Henry Cadmus** [10535] was born on Sep 14, 1875 and died on Dec 27, 1932, aged 57.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970.

Empire State Society. Application for Membership. Feb 1953. Peter Cadmus. Approved. SAR member No. 76016.

Henry married **Mathilde Gentz** [10536] [MRIN: 3618] on Jul 4, 1897. Mathilde was born on Jul 1, 1876.

The child from this marriage was:

5623 M i. **Edward G Cadmus** [10537] was born on May 17, 1898 and died after 1953.

**4330. Sarah Adela Spier** [10971] was born in 1846 and died in 1896, aged 50.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Oct. 1918. Peter Cadmus. Approved. Vol 160 SAR member No. 31932.

Sarah married **James Ludlow Marsh** [10972] [MRIN: 3801] in 1873. James was born in 1842 and died in 1912, aged 70.

The child from this marriage was:

5624 M i. **Arthur Beverly Marsh** [10973] was born on May 9, 1884 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

**4331. Obadiah Woodruff** [10920].

General Notes: Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Mar. 1897. Peter Cadmus. Approved. Vol.47. SAR member No. 9317.

Obadiah married **Jane E Campbell** [10922] [MRIN: 3778].

The child from this marriage was:

5625 M i. **Clarence C Woodruff** [10921] was born on Mar 3, 1869 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

**4332. Sybella Heath** [10963] was born on Aug 7, 1852 and died on Jan 18, 1923, aged 70.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Connecticut Society. Application for Membership. June 1937. Peter Cadmus. Approved. Vol 278 SAR member No. 55460.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Sybella married **Isaac James Steane** [10964] [MRIN: 3798] on Jun 3, 1880. Isaac was born on Aug 16, 1847 and died on Oct 29, 1921, aged 74.

The child from this marriage was:

5626 M i. **Lester Shamburgh Steane** [10965] was born on Aug 18, 1893 in Hartford, Hartford Co., CT, USA.

**4333. Edgar Cadmus** [11550] was born in 1867 in New York, USA.

**4334. Marian L Cadmus** [11551] was born in 1869 in New York, USA.

**4335. Philip M Cadmus** [11548] was born in 1875 in New York, USA.

**4336. Philip G Cadmus** [11546] was born in Mar 1885 in New York, USA.

**4337. Florence Cadmus** [11547] was born in Mar 1888 in New York, USA.

**4338. Eugene Kirkland** [3855].

**4339. Charles P Kirkland** [3856].

**4340. Edward Kirkland** [3858].

General Notes: A lawyer.

**4341. Gilbert Totten McMaster M.D.** [4235].

General Notes: He was Lieutenant in the regular Navy. He was in Plattsburg Training Camp, 1915-16, and was an Officer in the Medical Corps over seas in W.W. I. He loaned many of the documents reproduced in K.F.A.

**4342. John Barnes** [3866].

General Notes: Lived at Buffalo, N.Y.

**4343. Susan Todrig** [3867].

**4344. Alice Barnette** [4239].

**4345. Mary Lucretia Barnett** [13267] was born on Oct 10, 1872 in New Orleans, LA, USA and died on Nov 25, 1959 in Houston, Harris Co., TX, USA, aged 87.

Mary married **Joseph Warren Bettison** [13268] [MRIN: 4530] on Apr 16, 1890. Joseph was born in 1851 and died in 1900, aged 49.

Mary next married **Thomas Dickinson** [13269] [MRIN: 4531] in 1903 in Galveston, Galveston Co., TX, USA. Thomas was born in 1861.

**4346. Melville M. Moore** [4244].

General Notes: Of Church Hill, Mass.

**4347. Charles Augustus Kip** [4511] was born on Aug 14, 1870 in New York, USA, died on Apr 13, 1940 in Morristown, NJ, USA, aged 69, and was buried in Evergreen Cem., Morristown, Morris Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Married in Constable Chapel of the Church of the Incarnation, New York, by Rev. Howard Roddins. Lived at Morristown, New Jersey. Graduated from Columbia in 1892. He belonged to the Holland Society and the St. Nicholas Society.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

## Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 581, p. 434.

New York Times, October 31, 1913, p. 11.

New York Times, April 14, 1940, p. 44.

1895 New Jersey State Census. Morris. Morris. P. 48. Roll V227\_94. Ancestry.com

Kip, George G

Kip, Charles A

Kip, Elbert S

Kip, Anna E

1900 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Morris. Morris. P. 11B. Roll T623\_988. Enumeration Dist. 64.

Kip, Geo G 55 NY Oct. 1844 Lawyer

Kip, Charles A 30 NY Feb. 1870 Publisher General

Kip, Annie E 19 NY Dec. 1884

etc. 7 servants

1910 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Morris. Morris. P. 1B. Roll T624\_902. Enumeration Dist. 24.

Kip, Geo G 65 NY Lawyer Tenant Practice

Kip, Charles A 39 NY

Olmstead, Paul 28 NY Manager Insurance

Olmstead, Elizabeth Kip 29 NY

Olmstead, Margaret E 1 NJ

etc. 7 servants

1920 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Morris. Morristown Ward 4. P. 3B. Roll T625\_1060. Enumeration Dist. 39.

Kip, Charles A 49 NY none

Kip, Mary B 41 NJ

Kip, Anna M 4 9/12 NJ

Kip, Marie S 3 7/12 NJ

Brennan, Mary 40 Ireland Servant Cook

Brown, Karen 24 Denmark Servant Nurse

1930 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Morris. Morristown. P. 4A. Roll 1374. Enumeration Dist. 51.

Kip, Charles A 59 NY none

Kip, Mary B 52 NJ

Kip, Anna Margaret 15 NJ

Kip, Marie Louise 13 NJ

Allen, Mary C 21 Ireland Servant Maid

Ross, Florence S 35 Ireland Servant Maid

Smith, Delia 49 Ireland Servant Maid

1935 Florida State Census. Volusia. Precinct 20a. P. 10. Ancestry.com.

Kip, Charles A 60 NJ college retired

Kip, Marie B 50 NJ college housewife

Kip, Anna M 20 NJ high school school teacher

Kip, Marie L 18 NJ high school journalism

1940 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Morris. Morristown. Roll T627\_2372. P. 4B. Enumeration Dist. 14-82.

Kip, Charles A 69 NY

Kipp, Anna M 25 NJ dau.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Evergreen Cemetery, Morristown, Morris Co., New Jersey. Memorial #

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

114239664. GPS N 40.80470 W -74.46940.

Charles married **Marie B. Bryce** [4513] [MRIN: 1534], daughter of **Mr. Bryce** [7247] and **Ellen Hopkins** [7246], on Oct 30, 1913 in New York, NY, USA. Marie was born on May 29, 1878, died on Mar 7, 1940 in Daytona Beach, FL, USA, aged 61, and was buried in Evergreen Cem., Morristown, Morris Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5627 F i. **Anna Margaret Kip** [4518] was born on Mar 2, 1915, died on Feb 12, 2003 in Mendham, Morris Co., NJ, USA, aged 87, and was buried in Evergreen Cem., Morristown, Morris Co., NJ, USA.
- 5628 F ii. **Marie Louise Kip** [4519].

**4348. Elbert S Kip** [4512] was born on Apr 10, 1874, died on Aug 27, 1950 in Morristown, NJ, USA, aged 76, and was buried in Evergreen Cem., Morristown, Morris Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Lived Morristown, N.J. Married in St. Peter's Church, Morristown, NJ, by Rev. Dr. Hughes.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 582, p. 434.

New York Times, June 29, 1899, p. 7.

New York Times, August 28, 1950, p. 17.

1900 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Morris. Morristown. Roll 988. P. 14A. Enumeration Dist. 65.

Kip, Elbert S 25 NY April 1875 Lawyer

Kip, Alice 28 PA April 1872

Cloghen, Annie 23 Ire Oct. 1876 Servant

Duffy, Mary 50 Ire April 1850 Servant

1910 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Morris. Morristown Ward 1. Roll T624\_902. P. 2A. Enumeration Dist. 26.

Kip, Elbert S 38 NJ Lawter Attorney

Kip, Alice 35 NJ

Kip, Elbert Jr 9 NJ

Kip, Hendrick 4 NJ

Kip, Josephine 1 NJ

Bushnell, Joseph 65 NJ

Dolan, Delia 22 Ire Servant Private Family

O'Neil, Minnie 27 Ire Servant Private Family

O'Neil, Kate 22 Ire Servant Private Family

Sherman, Mary 40 Ire Servant Private Family

Larson, Ida 28 Swed Servant Private Family

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Elbert S Kip, Morris, New Jersey. B April 10, 1874.

1920 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Morris. Morristown Ward 1. Roll T625\_1060. P. 17B. Enumeration Dist. 32.

Kip, Albert 45 NY Lawyer At Office

Kip, Alice 46 PA

Kip, Henry 13 NJ

Kip, Albert Jr 18 NJ

Kip, Josephine 9 NJ

Corney, Helen 21 NJ Servant Maid Private Family

Casey, Alice 47 NJ Servant Maid Private Family

Reeves, Grace 50 Eng Servant Cook Private Family

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Sherman, Mary 60 Ire Servant Laundress Private Family  
O'Neil, Kitty 25 Ire Servant Maid Private Family

1930 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Morris. Morristown. Roll 1374. P. 5A. Enumeration Dist. 44

Kip, Elbert S 55 NY  
Kip, Alice 57 PA  
Kip, Josephine 21 NJ  
Birnie, Mary C 32 Scot Maid Waitress  
Brown, Margaret 38 Irish Free State Maid Cook  
Prendergast, Margaret 51 NJ Maid Chambermaid

1940 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Morris. Morristown. Roll T627\_2372. P. 2B. Enumeration Dist. 14-72.

Kip, Elbert 65 NY Administrator Private Estate  
Kip, Alice 67 PA  
Kennedy, Margaret 26 Eng Waitress Private Home  
Hip, Jenny 42 PA Servant Private Home

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Evergreen Cemetery, Morristown, Morris Co., New Jersey. Memorial # 114239594. GPS N 40.80470 W -74.46940.

Elbert married **Alice Alden Bushnell** [4514] [MRIN: 1535], daughter of **Joseph Bushnell** [7158], on Jun 28, 1899 in Morristown, NJ, USA. Alice was born in Apr 1872 in Pennsylvania, USA, died on Jun 25, 1952 in Morristown, NJ, USA, aged 80, and was buried in Evergreen Cem., Morristown, Morris Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5629 M i. **Elbert Bushnell Kip Jr.** [4515] was born in 1901 in New Jersey, USA, died in 1975 in New Jersey, USA, aged 74, and was buried in Evergreen Cem., Morristown, Morris Co., NJ, USA.
- 5630 M ii. **Hendrick Kip** [4517] was born in 1906 in New Jersey, USA.
- 5631 F iii. **Josephine Alden Kip** [4516] was born in 1909 in New Jersey, USA.

**4349. Anna Elizabeth Kip** [7159] was born in Dec 1884 in New York, USA and died on Dec 17, 1918 in Morristown, NJ, USA, aged 34.

General Notes: Married at Grace Church, Madison, NJ, by the Right Rev. the Bishop of Colorado (Olmstead).

Sources:

New York Times, October 10, 1907, p. 9.

Anna married **A. Paul Olmstead** [7160] [MRIN: 2419] on Oct 8, 1907 in Madison, NJ, USA. A. was born in 1882 in New York, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

- 5632 F i. **Margaret E Olmstead** [10294] was born in 1909 in New Jersey.

**4350. William Richardson** [14511] died Died an infant.

**4351. Edward Richardson** [14512] died Died an infant.

**4352. Ardina Richardson** [14513] died Died an infant.

**4353. Charles O Richardson** [14515] was born on Oct 1, 1863.

Charles married **Elenor Gillsepie** [14516] [MRIN: 5021] on Oct 16, 1892.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 5633 F i. **Margaret Richardson** [14517] was born on Jun 20, 1894.
- 5634 F ii. **Catherine Vanderbilt Richardson** [14519] was born on Aug 12, 1897.
- 5635 F iii. **Frances Marion Richardson** [14520] was born on Feb 1, 1900.
- 5636 M iv. **Cornelius Richardson** [14521] was born on Jun 2, 1902 and died Died an infant.
- 5637 M v. **Charles Richardson** [14522] was born on Jun 2, 1902 and died Died and infant.
- 5638 M vi. **Walter Van Tuyl Richardson** [14523] was born on Jan 13, 1906.

**4354. John R Richardson** [14514] was born on Jan 26, 1867 and died on Mar 8, 1885, aged 18.

**4355. Frank Jones** [3914].

**4356. Minna Cassidy** [14524] was born on Mar 23, 1870 and died in Jun 1879, aged 9.

**4357. Daisy Cassidy** [14525] was born on May 22, 1872 and died in Jul 1953, aged 81.

Daisy married **Joseph Corcoran** [14527] [MRIN: 5023] on Apr 27, 1893.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5639 M i. **Leo Corcoran** [14528].
- 5640 F ii. **Florence Kip Corcoran** [14529].
- 5641 M iii. **Harold Corcoran** [14530].
- 5642 F iv. **Margaret Corcoran** [14531].

**4358. Gertrude Cassidy** [14542] was born on Oct 20, 1874 and died on Jan 3, 1962, aged 87.

Gertrude married **Walter S Whitman** [14543] [MRIN: 5028] on Dec 19, 1894. Walter died in Feb 1954.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5643 F i. **Irene Ada Whitman** [14544] was born on Jul 30, 1896 and died in Apr 1976, aged 79.
- 5644 F ii. **Dorothy Gertrude Whitman** [14545].
- 5645 F iii. **Ethel Van Tuyl Whitman** [14546].

**4359. Stanley Cassidy** [14526] was born on Jan 19, 1876.

**4360. Asa Cassidy** [14568] was born on Mar 28, 1878.

Asa married **Helen Brown** [14569] [MRIN: 5038] on Nov 7, 1912.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5646 M i. **Elwin Cassidy** [14570].
- 5647 F ii. **Marian Cassidy** [14571].

**4361. Helen Cassidy** [14572] was born on Feb 21, 1880 and died circa 1971, aged about 91.

Helen married **Fred Porter** [14573] [MRIN: 5039] in Sep 1908.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5648 F i. **Loie Porter** [14574].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

5649 F ii. **Grace Porter** [14575].

**4362. Florence Cassidy** [14576] was born on Mar 15, 1886 and died on Mar 28, 1898, aged 12.

**4363. Loie Cassidy** [14577] was born on Jan 3, 1887.

Loie married **Ralph Melville Blakelock** [14579] [MRIN: 5040] on Dec 30, 1905. Ralph died on Jun 11, 1933.

The child from this marriage was:

5650 F i. **Jean Doris Blakelock** [14580] was born on Sep 20, 1906.

**4364. Raymond Cassidy** [14578] was born on Aug 6, 1888.

**4365. Mary Louise Mershon** [11630] was born on Oct 15, 1865 and died on Dec 5, 1868, aged 3.

**4366. Laura Woodruff Mershon** [11631] was born on Mar 18, 1867 and died on Aug 7, 1867.

**4367. Chatfield H Kip** [4522] was born in Nov 1867 in New York, USA, died in 1941, aged 74, and was buried in Old Mansfield Center Cem., Mansfield Center, Tolland Co., CT, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 583. P. 434.

1900 Census of the United States. Rhode Island. Providence. Providence Ward 8. Roll 1508. P. 9A. Enumeration Dist. 73.

Kip, Chatfield H 32 NY Nov. 1867 Foreman Optical Mfr

Kip, Nine E 32 NY March 1868

Kip, Chatfield H 7 CT Jan. 1893 At school

1910 Census of the United States. Connecticut. Tolland. Mansfield. Roll T624\_143. P. 8B. Enumeration Dist. 557.

Kip, Chatfield 39 NY Foreman Optical Works

Kip, Nina 38 NY

Kip, Chatfield H 16 CT

1920 Census of the United States. Connecticut. Tolland. Mansfield. Roll T625\_198. P. 7A. Enumeration Dist. 313.

Kip, Chatfield H 53 NY Case maker Optical Mill

Kip, Sabrina E 54 NY

1930 Census of the United States. Connecticut. Tolland. Mansfield. Roll 284. P. 1A. Enumeration Dist. 10.

Kip, Chatfield H 63 NY Case maker Optical shop

Kip, Nina H 66 NY

1940 Census of the United States. Connecticut. Tolland. Mansfield. Roll T627\_527. P. 14B. Enumeration Dist. 7-9.

Kip, Chatfield H 72 NY Optical Worker Optical Factory

Kip, Savina 78 NY

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Old Mansfield Center Cem., Mansfield Center, Tolland County, Connecticut. Memorial # 22478840. GPS N 41.76190 W -72.19576.

Cemetery notes and/or description: Inactive. Located on the east side of CT-195, at the intersection with Cemetery Road. More recent gravestones can be found in the nearby New Mansfield Center Cemetery.

Chatfield married **Sabrina E Cooke** [10314] [MRIN: 3525] in 1891. Sabrina was born in Mar 1868 in New York, USA, died in 1945, aged 77, and was buried in Old Mansfield Center Cem., Mansfield Center, Tolland Co., CT, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

The child from this marriage was:

5651 M i. **Chatfield Hardway Kip** [10315] was born on Jan 5, 1893 in Winsted, CT, USA, died in 1966, aged 73, and was buried in New Mansfield Center Cem., Mansfield Center, Tolland Co., CT, USA.

**4368. Mary Jane Kip** [4523] was born in 1870 in New York, USA.

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 434.

**4369. Eugene Kip** [4527] was born on Apr 20, 1871 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA and died on Jul 10, 1871.

**4370. Bertie Romola Kip** [4528] was born on Oct 11, 1874 in Jersey City, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 435.

1940 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Hudson. Jersey City. Roll T627\_2407. P. 61A. Enumeration Dist. 24.211.

Kip, Jessamine 54 NJ Teacher school

Kip, Florence 62 NJ sister

Duke, Bertie 64 NJ sister wd

Bertie married **Clarence Theodore Duke** [4532] [MRIN: 1540], son of **Joseph Duke** [12283] and **Mary** [Duke] [12284], on Jul 26, 1899. Clarence was born on Aug 1, 1878 in New Jersey, USA.

**4371. Florence Estelle Kip** [4529] was born on Sep 20, 1876 in Jersey City, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 435.

1930 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Hudson. Jersey City. Roll 1353. P. 7B. Enumeration Dist. 99.

Kip, Jessamine 44 NJ School Teacher

Kip, Florence 53 NJ sister

Rose, William 70 NJ Lodger Clerk Freight Forwarding Co.

Rose, Claude 39 NJ Lodger Solicitor Penn R Road

1940 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Hudson. Jersey City. Roll T627\_2407. P. 61A. Enumeration Dist. 24\_211.

Kip, Jessamine 54 NJ Teacher school

Kip, Florence 62 NJ sister

Duke, Bertie 64 NJ sister wd

**4372. Stanley Livingston Kip** [4530] was born on Oct 1, 1877 in Jersey City, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Married Jersey City.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 584, p. 435.

New York Times, March 11, 1910, p. 9.

1910 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Hudson. Bayonne Ward 1. Roll T624\_886. P. 9A. Enumeration Dist. 1.

Kipp, Stanley 32 NY Clerk Boat Co.

Kipp, Jennie B 29 NJ

Chamberlain, Margaret 62 NY Mother-in-law

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Stanley Livingston Kip, Bayonne, Hudson, New Jersey. B Oct. 1, 1877.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1920 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Hudson. Jersey City Ward 8. Roll T625\_1045. P. 10B. Enumeration Dist. 190.

|                  |    |    |                  |
|------------------|----|----|------------------|
| Kip, U Jeronemus | 71 | NY | Watchmaker store |
| Kip, Jane        | 68 | NY |                  |
| Kip, Florence    | 43 | NJ |                  |
| Kip, Stanley     | 42 | NJ | Clerk Air Co.    |
| Kip, Jessamine   | 34 | NJ | Teacher school   |
| Kip, Robert      | 5  | NJ | Grandson         |
| Kip, Bernice     | 4  | NJ |                  |

1930 Census of the United Church. New Jersey. Hudson. Bayonne.

|                |    |      |                          |
|----------------|----|------|--------------------------|
| Kern, Herman   | 65 | NY   | Milk Dealer Own Business |
| Kern, Gladys   | 33 | NJ   | Teacher Public school    |
| Kip, Stanley L | 53 | NJ   | Proprietor Lunch Room    |
| Kip, Louise    | 39 | NJ   |                          |
| Kip, Robert    | 16 | NJ   |                          |
| Kip, Bernice   | 14 | NJ   |                          |
| Kip, Audrey    | 1  | 6/12 | NJ                       |

1940 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Hudson. Bayonne. Roll T627\_2346. P. 4A. Enumeration Dist. 9-52.

|               |    |    |                           |
|---------------|----|----|---------------------------|
| Kip, Stanley  | 61 | NJ | Manager Retail Dairy      |
| Kip, Louise   | 49 | NJ |                           |
| Kip, Robert C | 26 | NJ | File Clerk Life Insurance |
| Kip, Regina   | 11 | NJ |                           |

U.S., World War II Draft Registration Cards, 1942.

Stanley L Kip, Hudson, New Jersey. B Oct. 1, 1877, Jersey City, New Jersey.

Stanley married **Jennie Bernice Chamberlain** [4533] [MRIN: 1541], daughter of **Holman Theodore Chamberlain** [4534], on Mar 9, 1910 in Bayonne, Hudson Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

5652 M i. **Robert C Kip** [13565] was born in 1915 in New Jersey, USA.

5653 F ii. **Bernice Kip** [13566] was born in 1916 in New Jersey, USA.

Stanley next married **Louise Kern** [13567] [MRIN: 4635] in 1919. Louise was born in 1891 in New Jersey, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

5654 F i. **Audrey Kip** [13568] was born in 1929 in New Jersey, USA.

**4373. Jessamine Rogers Kip** [4531] was born on Oct 14, 1885 in New Jersey, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 435.

1930 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Hudson. Jersey City. Roll 1353. P. 7B. Enumeration Dist. 99.

|                |    |    |                                     |
|----------------|----|----|-------------------------------------|
| Kip, Jessamine | 44 | NJ | School Teacher                      |
| Kip, Florence  | 53 | NJ | sister                              |
| Rose, William  | 70 | NJ | Lodger Clerk Freight Forwarding Co. |
| Rose, Claude   | 39 | NJ | Lodger Solicitor Penn R Road        |

1940 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Hudson. Jersey City. Roll T627\_2407. P. 61A. Enumeration Dist. 24.211.

|                |    |    |                |
|----------------|----|----|----------------|
| Kip, Jessamine | 54 | NJ | Teacher school |
| Kip, Florence  | 62 | NJ | sister         |

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Duke, Bertie 64 NJ sister wd

**4374. Robert Cornelius Kip** [4537] was born on Oct 15, 1887 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 585, p. 435.

New York Births and Christenings.

Robert Cornelius Kip. B Oct 15, 1887. Brooklyn, Kings County, New York. FHL # 1324394.

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. Brooklyn Ward 23. Roll T624\_972. P. 9B. Enumeration 591.

Kips

Kip, Mary 45 NY Housewife Home  
Kip, Robert 22 NY Commercial Salesman Groceries  
Kip, Mary G 21 NY  
Kip, Lester B 19 NY Chauffer Garage  
Kip, Susie 17 NY Saleslady Department Store

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Robert Cornelius Kip, Brooklyn, Kings, New York. B Oct. 15, 1887, New York.

New York, Abstracts of World War I Military Service, 1917-1919.

Robert C Kip. B Oct. 15, 1887, Brooklyn, New York. Inducted at Brooklyn, New York, Sept. 4, 1918. Served overseas from Oct. 15, 1918 to April 30, 1919. Discharged July 17, 1919.

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. Brooklyn Assembly Dist 12. Roll T625\_1162. P. 10B.

Enumeration Dist. 678.

Kip, Mary E 60 NY  
Kip, Robert 32 NY Solicitor magazine  
Kip, Mary 28 NY Typist Man?  
Kip, Susan V 25 NY Typist Standar Oil

1930 Census of the United States. New York. Suffolk. Brookhaven. Roll 1650. P. 5A. Enumeration Dist. 39.

Kip, Robert C 42 NY Commercial Traveller Wood Preservative  
Kip, Sarah E 32 NY  
Kip, Elsie E 8 NY  
Kip, Robert C 4 8/12 NY

Robert married **Sarah E** [Kip] [13237] [MRIN: 4518] in 1919. Sarah was born in 1898 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

5655 F i. **Elsie E Kip** [13238] was born in 1922 in New York, USA.

5656 M ii. **Robert C Kip Jr** [13239] was born in 1925 in New York, USA.

**4375. Mary Eliza Kip** [4538] was born on Mar 10, 1889 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 435.

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. Brooklyn Ward 23. Roll T624\_972. P. 9B. Enumeration 591.

Kips

Kip, Mary 45 NY Housewife Home  
Kip, Robert 22 NY Commercial Salesman Groceries  
Kip, Mary G 21 NY  
Kip, Lester B 19 NY Chauffer Garage  
Kip, Susie 17 NY Saleslady Department Store

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. Brooklyn Assembly Dist 12. Roll T625\_1162. P. 10B.

Enumeration Dist. 678.

Kip, Mary E 60 NY

Kip, Robert 32 NY Solicitor magazine

Kip, Mary 28 NY Typist Man?

Kip, Susan V 25 NY Typist Standar Oil

**4376. Lester Baldwin Kip** [4539] was born on Apr 25, 1890 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA, died in Sep 1972 in Freehold, Monmouth Co., NJ, USA, aged 82, and was buried in Old Tennent Churchyard, Monmouth Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 586. P. 435.

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Lester B Kipp, Monmouth County, New Jersey. B April 25, 1880. New York.

1930 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Monmouth. Howell. Roll 1371. P. 11A. Enumeration Dist. 47.

Kip, Lester B 41 NY Mechanic Automobile

Kip, Sara R 31 SC

Kip, John B 6 3/12 NJ

Kip, Henry C 4 6/12 NJ

Kip, Marijoe L 1 5/12 NJ

1940 Census of the UNited States. New Jersey. Monmouth. Freehold. Roll T627\_2366. P. 8A. Enumeration Dist. 13-41.

Kip, Lester 49 NY Machinist Rug Mill

Kip, Ruth S 41 SC

Kip, John 16 NJ

Kip, Henry 14 NJ

Kip, Lois 11 NJ

U.S., World War II Draft Registration Cards, 1942.

Lester Baldwin Kipp, Monmoutj, New Jersey. B April 25, 1890, Brooklyn, New York.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Old Tennent Churchyard, Monmouth County, New Jersey. Section E-33. Grave NH 557. GPS: Latitude: 40.28447, Longitude: -74.32722.

SSDI: Lester Kipp, Freehold, Monmouth, New Jersey. B April 25, 1890. D Sept. 1972. SSN: 156-09-1756.

Lester married **Sara Ruth** [Kip] [13421] [MRIN: 4582]. Sara was born in 1899 in South Carolina, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

5657 M i. **John B Kip** [13422] was born in 1924 in New Jersey, USA.

5658 M ii. **Henry C Kip** [13423] was born in 1925 in New Jersey, USA.

5659 F iii. **Marijoe Lois Kip** [13424] was born in 1928 in New Jersey, USA.

**4377. Susan (Susie) Vantuyl Kip** [4540] was born on Aug 27, 1892 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 435.

Sources:

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. Brooklyn Ward 23. Roll T624\_972. P. 9B. Enumeration 591.

Kips

Kip, Mary 45 NY Housewife Home

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kip, Robert 22 NY Commercial Salesman Groceries  
Kip, Mary G 21 NY  
Kip, Lester B 19 NY Chauffer Garage  
Kip, Susie 17 NY Saleslady Department Store

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. Brooklyn Assembly Dist 12. Roll T625\_1162. P. 10B. Enumeration Dist. 678.

Kip, Mary E 60 NY  
Kip, Robert 32 NY Solicitor magazine  
Kip, Mary 28 NY Typist Man?  
Kip, Susan V 25 NY Typist Standar Oil

**4378. Margaret I Kip** [4545] was born on Jul 9, 1891 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 435.

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. Brooklyn Ward 28. Roll 1067. P. 5B. Enumeration Dist. 526.

Ferguson, Daniel 55 Scot Jan. 1845 Book Binder Immigra 1881  
Ferguson, Margaret 55 Scot Dec. 1844 Immigra 1881  
Kip, Maria 33 Scot Jan. 1867 Wd Sister Immigra 1881  
Kip, Margaret 8 NY July 1892 Daughter

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. Brooklyn Ward 25. Roll T624\_973. P. 5A. Enumeration Dist. 687.

Ferguson, Daniel B 65 Scot Binder Book Bindery  
Ferguson, Margaret B 65 Scot Seamstress Day Work  
Kip, Marie F 42 Scot Wd Sister-in-law Own Income  
Kip, Margaret F 18 NY Neice-in-law

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. Brooklyn Assembly Dist. 5. Roll T625\_1151. P. 14A. Enumeration Dist. 261.

Ferguson, Margaret 75 Scot Wd  
Kip, Marie 52 Scot Wd Sister-in-law  
Kip, Margaret 28 NY Neice Teacher Public School

1930 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. Brooklyn. Roll 1502. P. 28A. Enumeration Dist. 277.

Kip, Margaret 38 NY Teacher Public School  
Kip, Maria 62 Scot Wd Immigra 1878

1940 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. New York. Roll T627\_2600. P. 61A. Enumeration Dist. 24-2071.

Kip, Margaret 48 NY Teacher Public School  
Kip, Maria 73 Scot Wd

**4379. William Addoms Kip** [4549] was born on Feb 26, 1866 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA, died on Mar 16, 1867, aged 1, and was buried in New York City Marble Cem., Manhattan, New York Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). New York City Marble Cemetery, Manhattan, New York County, New York. Memorial # 78205681.

**4380. Grace Lawrence Kip** [4550] was born on Dec 2, 1870 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA, died in May 1939 in Niagara Falls, NY, USA, aged 68, and was buried on May 11, 1939 in Greenwood Cem., Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: She presented the old bible belonging originally to Samuel Kip, to the New York Historical Society. She lived in Niagara Falls, N.Y.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 435.

Greenwood Cemetery, Brooklyn, NY Burial Index. [www.green-wood.com/burial\\_search/](http://www.green-wood.com/burial_search/)  
Grace Lawrence Bliss. Lot 13969. Sect. 169. Burial Date: May 11, 1939.

Grace married **William Lord Bliss** [4552] [MRIN: 1550], son of **John Bliss** [11307] and **Frances Eliza Lord** [11308], on Feb 5, 1896 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA. William was born on Jul 16, 1871 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA, died on Dec 5, 1944 in Niagara Falls, NY, USA, aged 73, and was buried on Dec 9, 1944 in Greenwood Cem., Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.

**4381. Emilie Addoms Kip** [4551] was born on Jun 9, 1873 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 436.

Emilie married **Franklin Thomas Baker** [4553] [MRIN: 1551], son of **John Henry Baker** [7190] and **Julia McCoy** [7191], on Sep 15, 1896. Franklin was born on Sep 12, 1864 in Hagerstown, MD, USA and died on Feb 3, 1949 in Yonkers, NY, USA, aged 84.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5660 M i. **Richard Baker** [4554] was born on Mar 2, 1899 and died on Jun 9, 1899.
- 5661 M ii. **Lawrence Baker** [4555] was born on Mar 2, 1899 and died on Jun 9, 1899.
- 5662 M iii. **Lawrence Kip Baker** [4556] was born on Feb 16, 1900 in New York, USA and died on Feb 28, 1972 in Louisville, KY, USA, aged 72.
- 5663 F iv. **Dorothy Baker** [4557] was born on Nov 27, 1901.
- 5664 F v. **Francis Baker** [4558] was born on Apr 16, 1906.

**4382. Henry Edward Kip** [4562] was born on Jul 27, 1870 in Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Of Cleveland, Ohio.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 587, p. 436.

**4383. Frances Annie Kip** [4563] was born on Oct 16, 1876 in Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 436.

**4384. Charlotte Miriam Kip** [4564] was born on Oct 16, 1876 in Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 436.

**4385. Caroline Euphema Blount** [6763] was born on Feb 21, 1850 in Picton, Canada West and died on Dec 25, 1925 in Omaha, Douglas Co., NE, USA, aged 75.

Caroline married **Charles Allen Parker** [6815] [MRIN: 2289].

The child from this marriage was:

- 5665 F i. **Jennie Eliza Parker** [6816] was born on Feb 2, 1882 in Moorhead, Monona Co., IA, USA and died on Jan 2, 1976 in Des Moines, Polk, IA, USA, aged 93.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**4386. Willett Kipp** [4291] was born on Jun 22, 1856 in Leland, IL, USA and died on Feb 4, 1858 in Leland, IL, USA, aged 1.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512

**4387. Joseph Whitson Kipp** [4290] was born on Dec 7, 1857 in Leland, LaSalle, IL, USA and died on Apr 27, 1931 in Horton, Brown Co., KS, USA, aged 73.

General Notes: Joseph Whitson Kipp and Loretta Jane Hannah were married in Brown County, Kansas on September 7, 1879 at Loretta's parents home 7 miles south of Hiawatha. They settled on a farm in Brown County where their first son was born. Later they moved to Willis, Kansas, when the town was started and entered the mercantile business. Their second son was the first child born in Willis. After leaving Willis they lived two years in Howell County, Missouri, (near West Plains) where their third son was born. He died after their return from Missouri and before the birth of their fourth son in Atchinson County, Kansas. They later moved to Horton, Kansas, where their only daughter, Winifred, was born. Kearney County, Kansas was their next location where they lived five years, followed by three years in Norris County, Kansas, after which they returned to Horton and spent the remainder of their lives. Borth died at Horton. Both are buried in the Claytonville Cemetery, four miles north of Willis, Brown, Kansas.

Loretta came to Brown County with her parents in a wagon train in 1867 from near Red Oak, Iowa. Loretta was blind the last twenty-four and half years of her life.

Joseph was 17 when he came to Kansas from Illinois and lived with an uncle (Gilbert Kipp) northwest of Willis.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 547, p. 426.

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512

1860 Census of the United States. Illinois. LaSalle. Adams. P. 163. Eill M653\_196.

|                 |    |    |           |
|-----------------|----|----|-----------|
| Kipp, Asa       | 37 | NY | Farmer    |
| Kipp, Sarah     | 30 | NY |           |
| Kipp, Joseph    | 2  | IL |           |
| Kipp, Gilbert   | 23 | NY | Farmer    |
| Whitson, Joseph | 28 | NY |           |
| Bennett, George | 18 | NY | F laborer |
| Mead, Phebe     | 18 | NY | Servant   |

1870 Census of the United States. Illinois. DeKalb. Victor. P. 635B (6). Roll M593\_215.

|                |    |    |               |
|----------------|----|----|---------------|
| Kipp, Sarah A  | 41 | NY | Keeping house |
| Kipp, Josphe W | 13 | IL |               |
| Kipp, Jessie   | 9  | IL |               |
| Kipp, Jennie   | 6  | IL |               |
| Whitson, Susan | 35 | NY | at home       |

1880 Census of the United States. Kansas. Browb. Mission. P. 465C (15). Roll 374. Enumeration Dist. 19.

|               |    |    |              |
|---------------|----|----|--------------|
| Kipp, Jos W   | 22 | IL | Farmer       |
| Kipp, Loretta | 21 | IL | Housekeeping |
| Kipp, Jesse   | 19 | IL | Teacher      |
| Brown, Wm E   | 19 | IL | Farm laborer |

1885 Kansas State Census. Roll KS1885\_12. P. 25. Microfilm reels K-1 - K-146. Kansas State Historical Society.

|                 |    |          |
|-----------------|----|----------|
| Kipp, Joseph W  | 27 | Merchant |
| Kipp, Loretta J | 25 |          |
| Kipp, Ira       | 4  |          |
| Kipp, Lawrence  | 2  |          |

1900 Census of the United States. Kansas. Brown. Horton. P. 6B. Roll T623\_472. Enumeration Dist. 27.

|                |    |    |           |             |
|----------------|----|----|-----------|-------------|
| Kipp, Joseph W | 42 | IL | Dec. 1857 | Day laborer |
|----------------|----|----|-----------|-------------|

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kipp, Loretta J 40 IL June 1859  
Kipp, Ira A 19 KS Jan. 1881 Day laborer  
Kipp, Lawrence J 17 KS July 1882 ?? Salesman  
Kipp, Homer G 7 KS Apr. 1893  
Kipp, Winifred H 1 KS Dec. 1898

1910 Census of the United States. Kansas. Brown. Horton. P. 6B. Roll T623\_472. Enumeration Dist. 27.

Kipp, Joseph W 42 IL Dec. 1857 Day laborer  
Kipp, Loretta J 40 IL June 1859  
Kipp, Ira A 19 KS Jan. 1881 Day laborer  
Kipp, Lawrence J 17 KS July 1882 ?? Salesman  
Kipp, Homer G 7 KS Apr. 1893  
Kipp, Winifred H 1 KS Dec. 1898

1920 Census of the United States. Kansas. Brown. Horton Ward 3. P. 3B. Roll T625\_525. Enumeration Dist. 694.

Kipp, Joseph W 62 IL Bridge gang at ??  
Kipp, Floretta 60 IL  
Hanna, Agness 58 IL sister

1930 Census of the United States. Kansas. Brown. Horton. P. 5A. Roll 694. Enumeration Dist. 11.

Kipp, Joseph 72 IL none  
Kipp, Lorretta J 70 IL

Joseph married **Loretta Jane Hannah** [7967] [MRIN: 2757], daughter of **Alexander Macklin Hannah** [10241] and **Rachel Catherine Petigrew** [10242], on Sep 7, 1879 in Hiawatha, Brown Co., KS, USA. Loretta was born on Jun 26, 1859 in Shawneetown, Gallatin, IL, USA and died on Mar 17, 1947 in Horton, Brown Co., KS, USA, aged 87.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5666 M i. **Sgt Ira Alexander Kipp** [7968] was born on Jan 31, 1881 in Hiawatha, Brown, Kansas, USA, died on May 8, 1963 in Piedmont, Wayne, MO, USA, aged 82, and was buried in Masonic Cem., Piedmont, Wayne Co., Missouri, USA.
- 5667 M ii. **Lawrence Julian Kipp** [7969] was born on Jul 24, 1882 in Willis, Brown, KS, USA and died on Jan 19, 1959 in Kansas City, MO, USA, aged 76.
- 5668 M iii. **Joseph Wynne Kipp** [7970] was born on Feb 27, 1888 in West Plains, Howell, MO, USA and died on Nov 11, 1891 in Atchison Co., KS, USA, aged 3.
- 5669 M iv. **Homer Gilbert Kipp** [7971] was born on Apr 20, 1893 in Muscotah, Atchison, KS, USA and died on Jan 12, 1982 in Dallas, Dallas, TX, USA, aged 88.
- 5670 F v. **Winifred Hannah Kipp** [7972] was born on Dec 9, 1898 in Horton, Brown Co., KS, USA and died in Dec 1984 in Horton, Brown Co., KS, USA, aged 86.

**4388. Jessie Kipp** [4289] was born on Aug 12, 1860 in Leland, IL, USA and died on Aug 14, 1949 in Daytona Beach, Volusia, FL, USA, aged 89.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512

Jessie married **Cora M Wakefield** [7990] [MRIN: 2766] on Mar 17, 1886 in Illinois, USA. Cora died on May 27, 1934 in Daytona Beach, Volusia, FL, USA.

Jessie next married **Florence Farrington** [7991] [MRIN: 2767] on May 27, 1936. Florence died on Jan 29, 1945 in WI, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**4389. Jennie Whitson Kipp** [4288] was born on Jun 14, 1864 in Leland, IL, USA, died on Aug 20, 1945 in Dawson, Lac Qui Parle, MN, USA, aged 81, and was buried in Dawson Cem., Lac Qui Parle, MN, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 426.

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512

1920 Census of the United States. Minnesota. Lac Qui Parle. Dawson. Roll T625\_842. P. 21B. Enumeraiton Dist. 90.  
Dale, Jennie 55 NY Wd  
Bowens, Bessie 47 NY

1930 Census of the United States. Minnesota. Lac Qui Parle. Roll 1103. P. 11B. Enumeration Dist. 9.  
Dale, Jennie K 65 IL Wd

Minnesota, Death Index, 1908-2002.

Jennie K Dale. D Aug. 20, 1945, Lac Qui Parle, Minnesota. State File # 007287. Certif # 007287.

John Dale - oneover97@comcast.com

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Dawson Cemetery, Lac Qui Parle County, Minnesota. Plot: Row L Sect 3 Lot 26 Grave 2. Memorial # 103035180.

Jennie married **Joseph C Dale** [7992] [MRIN: 2768], son of **Alfred Benton Dale** [11827] and **Ellen Elizabeth Wardell** [11828], on Oct 9, 1899 in LaSalle Co., IL, USA. Joseph was born on Mar 12, 1863 in Spring Brook Twp, Luzerne, PA, USA, died on Feb 3, 1918 in Dawson, Lac Qui Parle, MN, USA, aged 54, and was buried in Dawson Cem., Lac Qui Parle, MN, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

5671 M i. **Sheldon K Dale** [7993] was born on Aug 19, 1891 in Dawson, Lac Qui Parle, MN, USA and died on Feb 20, 1900 in Dawson, Lac Qui Parle, MN, USA, aged 8.

**4390. Harriet Lyon** [3969].

**4391. Miriam Lyon** [3970].

**4392. George Carpenter** [3971] was born on Jul 23, 1851.

**4393. Mary K. Carpenter** [3972] was born on Mar 26, 1853.

**4394. Sarah Carpenter** [3973] was born on Sep 25, 1854 and died on May 17, 1882, aged 27.

**4395. Thomas Ellwood Carpenter** [3974] was born on Aug 5, 1856.

**4396. Jessie Louisa Carpenter** [3975] was born on Mar 17, 1869.

**4397. Willet Henwood** [3976] was born in 1854.

**4398. Emma Henwood** [3977].

**4399. Minnie Henwood** [3978].

General Notes: Died young.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

4400. **Charles Henwood** [3979].

4401. **Martha Henwood** [3980].

4402. **Ira Henwood** [3981].

4403. **Harriet Henwood** [3982] was born on Mar 17, 1869.

4404. **Benjamin Kipp** [4292].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 548, p. 426.

4405. **Benjamin Kipp** [5615].

4406. **Alice Rathbun Kipp** [4296] was born on Apr 13, 1859 in New York, NY, USA and died before 1940.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. P. 426.

New York, New York, Marriage Indexes 1866-1937.

Alice R Kipp married Theodore P Anderson, Dec. 24, 1884, Manhattan, New York. Cert. # 40748.

Alice married **Theodore P Anderson** [4299] [MRIN: 1455], son of **Anderson** [13540] and **Helen** [Anderson] [13539], on Dec 24, 1884 in Manhattan, New York Co, NY, USA. Theodore was born in Dec 1857 in Illinois, USA and died after 1940.

Children from this marriage were:

5672 M i. **Nestell Kipp (Ned) Anderson** [13534] was born on Nov 2, 1885 in New York, NY, USA.

5673 F ii. **Emily Alice Anderson** [13535] was born on Feb 7, 1887 in New York, NY, USA.

4407. **Cornelia H. Kipp** [4297] was born on Jul 24, 1860 in New York, NY, USA and died on Nov 28, 1860 in New York, NY, USA.

4408. **Lane George Kipp** [10289] was born in 1868 in New York, USA and died circa 1874, aged about 6.

4409. **Rathbun Kipp** [4298] was born on Feb 25, 1874 and died on Feb 19, 1960 in Yakima, Yakima Co., WA, USA, aged 85.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 549, p. 426.

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Mount Vernon Ward 5. Roll 1176. P. 3A/3B. Enumeration Dist. 89.

Anderson, Theo P 42 IL Dec. 1857 Com. Traveler Varnish

Anderson, Alice R 41 NY April 1859

Anderson, Nestell K 14 s OH Oct. 1885 at school

Anderson, Emely A 13 OH Jan. 1887 at school

Kipp, Emily R 67 NY Sept. 1832 M-in-law Wd

Kipp, Rathbun 26 NY Feb. 1874 B-in-law Wagon Mfgr

Lally, Mary J 22 Ire Sept. 1877 Servant Domestic

1910 Census of the United States. Washington. Yalima. Nob Hill. Roll T624\_1675. P. 13A. Enumeration Dist. 283.

Kipp, Rathbun 35 NY Farmer Fruit

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Rahtbun Kipp, Yakima, Washington. B Feb. 25, 1874.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1920 Census of the United States. Washington. Yakima. West Summitview. Roll T625\_1945. P. 15A. Enumeration Dist. 191.

Kipp, Rathbun 45 NY Farmer Fruit Farm

Kipp, Ethel 33 MN

1930 Census of the United States. Washington. Yakima. West Naches. Roll 2525. P. 5A. Enumeration Dist. 111.

Kipp, Rathbun 56 NY Farmer Fruit Ranch

Kipp, Ethel F 43 MN

1940 Census of the United States. Washington. Yakima. West Naches. Roll T627\_4373. P. 8A. Enumeraiton Dist. 39-105.

Kipp, Rathbun 66 NY Farmer Fruit

Kipp, Ethel Farmer 52 MN

Washington, Deaths, 1883-1960.

Rathbun Kipp, B abt 1875. D Feb. 19, 1960, Yakima, Yakima, Washington.

Rathbun married **Ethel Farmer** [13536] [MRIN: 4619]. Ethel was born in Minnesota, USA.

**4410. Florence Kipp** [4302] was born on Feb 19, 1866 in New York, USA and died after 1940.

General Notes: Soures:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 427.

New York, New York, Marriage Indexes 1866-1937.

Clarence A Hope married Florence Kipp, April 18, 1900, Manhattan, New York. Cert. #6667.

1930 Census of the United States. New York. New York. Manhattan. Roll 1557. P. 17B. Enumeration Dist. 463.

Hope, Florence K 66 NY

Hope, William Kip 26 NJ Architect Arctectual Firm

1940 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York. Roll T627\_2670. P. 63B. Enumeration Dist. 31-1891.

Hope, Florence K 76 NY

Hope, William Kip 36 NJ Real Estate Broker

Florence married **Clarence A Hope** [7313] [MRIN: 2516], son of **Charles Edwin Hope** [7314] and **Ida** [Hope] [13067], on Apr 18, 1900. Clarence was born in 1870 in New York, USA and died on May 9, 1929 in New York, NY, USA, aged 59.

Children from this marriage were:

5674 F i. **Eleanor Hope** [7316] was born on May 6, 1902 in New York, USA.

5675 M ii. **William Kipp Hope** [7315] was born on Mar 9, 1904 in New Jersey, USA.

**4411. Isabelle Aline Kipp** [4303] was born on Aug 10, 1869 in New York, USA and died on Mar 23, 1905, aged 35.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 427.

Isabelle married **Charles Wilbur Trask** [7312] [MRIN: 2515], son of **James Wilbur Trask** [13443] and **Martha Caroline Arment Burdett** [13444], on Jan 3, 1894. Charles was born in Apr 1864 in New York, USA.

**4412. Burdett Kipp** [4304] was born on Aug 4, 1874 in New York, USA, died on Jan 23, 1937 in Manhattan, New York Co, NY, USA, aged 62, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 550, p. 426. Marriage April 20, 1910.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

New York, New York, Marriage Indexes 1866-1937

Burdett Kipp married Georgina F Sullivan, June 2, 1913, Manhattan, NY. Cert. # 12954.

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Burdett Kipp, Manhattan, New York. B Aug. 4, 1874.

1920 Census of the United States. New York. New York. Manhattan Assembly Dist. 13. Roll T625\_1208. P. 19A. Enumeration Dist. 945.

Kipp, Burdett 45 NY Engineer Excavator Co.

Kipp, Georgina 34 NY

Kipp, Emily A 1 6/12 NY

1930 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Mount Vernon. Roll 1662. P. 3A. Enumeration Dist. 215.

Kipp, Burdett 54 NY Civil Engineer Subway

Kipp, Georgiana F 45 NY

Kipp, Emily A 11 NY

Kipp, Emily A 87 NY Mother

New York, New York, Death Index, 1862-1948.

Burdett Kipp. B abt 1875. D Jan. 23, 1937, Manhattan, New York. Cert. # 2585.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Green-wood Cemetery, Brooklun, Kings County, New York. Plot: 9458, 182. Memorial # 109899107. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 40.65220, Longitude: -73.99110.

Burdett married **Georgina Fox Sullivan** [7317] [MRIN: 2518] on Jun 2, 1913 in Manhattan, New York Co, NY, USA. Georgina was born in 1885 in New York, USA, died in Feb 1964, aged 79, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

5676 M i. **William Burdett Kipp** [7318] was born on Feb 7, 1914 in New York, USA and died on Jun 8, 1915, aged 1.

5677 F ii. **Emily Augusta Kipp** [13070] was born in 1919 in New York, USA.

**4413. Charles Goodhue Kipp** [4306] was born on Dec 18, 1869 in New York, USA and died after 1930.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 551, p. 426.

Posting on Genealogy.com - Kipp Genealogy Forum, by Amy Fenwick June 22, 2006.

1910 Census of the United States. New York. New York. Manhattan Ward 21. Roll T624\_1037. P. 6A. Enumeration Dist. 1260.

Kipp, Charles G 40 NY Secretary & Treasurer Wagon Mfg Co.

Kipp, Antoinette M 28 NY

Kipp, Quimby M 4 NY

Kipp, Pearson H 1 NY

Kipp, Emma G 60 NY Own income

Goodhue, Kate 58 NY Own income

1920 Census of the United States. New York. New York. Manhattan Assembly Dist 10. Roll T625\_1203. P. 3A. Enumeration Dist. 759.

Kipp, Charles G 50 NY Accountant Bank

Kipp, Antoinette 38 NY

Kipp, Quinby 14 NY

Kipp, Pearson 10 NY

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kipp, Emma G 70 NY  
Goodhue, Kate 68 NY Aunt

1925 New York Census. Westchester. Mount Vernon. Election Dist. 30. Assembly Dist. 1.

Kipp, Emma G 70 US  
Kipp, Charles G 50 US Ticket agent  
Kipp, Antoinette 38 US Housewife  
Kipp, Quinby M 19 US at Cornell  
Kipp, Pearson H 16 US high school

1930 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Mount Vernon. Roll 1662. P. 1A/1B. Enumeration Dist. 217.

Kipp, Charles G 52 NY Clerical Railroad  
Kipp, Antoinette 40 NY  
Kipp, Quinby 23 NY Engineering Lighting Co  
Kipp, Pearson 21 NY Clerical Bank

Charles married **Antoinette Marritt** [8227] [MRIN: 2848]. Antoinette was born in 1882 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5678 M i. **Quimby Marritt Kipp** [8228] was born in 1906 in New York, NY, USA.
- 5679 M ii. **Pearson H Kipp** [8229] was born in 1909 in New York, NY, USA and died in 1985, aged 76.

**4414. Kittie Romer Kipp** [4309] was born on Nov 23, 1874.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 427.

**4415. Foster Frederic Kipp** [4310] was born on Aug 12, 1878.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 552, p. 427.

**4416. Grace Kipp** [9666] was born on Mar 5, 1877 and died on Jun 25, 1971, aged 94.

General Notes: No children. Grace may have married second Louis H. Berles but this is not confirmed.

Sources:

Helen Graham Carpenter, The Reverend John Graham of Woodbury, Connecticut and His Descendants, Chicago: Monastery Hill Press, 1942, 355; 1880, 1900, 1910; Michigan Deaths via ancestry.com; Wordens Past, Oct 1981, 30-31.

Grace married **Isidore Greenbaum** [9668] [MRIN: 3308]. Isidore was born in Jun 1866 in New York, NY, USA and died after 1910.

**4417. Henry Avery** [3299].

**4418. Edwin Avery** [3300].

**4419. Phoebe Jane Avery** [3301].

**4420. Esther K Beardsley** [11245] was born in 1853 in New York, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**4421. Susan Wright Beardsley** [5574] was born on Mar 14, 1858 in New Fairfield, CT, USA and died in 1922 in Mount Vernon, NY, USA, aged 64.

General Notes: Sources:

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Mount Vernon. Ward 5. Roll T625\_1277. P. 8A.

Enumeration Dist. 100.

Ferns, Susan W 61 CT

Ferns, Robert M 33 NY Agent Manager Clothing Co.

Ferns, Edith 31 NY Teacher Public School

Ferns, Chester K 29 NY Salesman Electrical? Goods

Susan married **William Morrison Ferns** [5575] [MRIN: 1950], son of **James Ferns** [5585] and **Mary Morrison** [5586], on Oct 20, 1881 in New York, NY, USA. William was born on Jul 23, 1857 in Newport, RI, USA and died in 1916 in Mount Vernon, NY, USA, aged 59.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5680 M i. **Robert Morrison Ferns** [11247] was born on Oct 11, 1886 in Mount Vernon, New York, USA and died on Jul 17, 1963, aged 76.
- 5681 F ii. **Edith Ferns** [11248] was born on Sep 29, 1888 in Mount Vernon, New York, USA and died on Sep 25, 1965, aged 76.
- 5682 M iii. **Chester Kip Ferns** [5576] was born on Sep 22, 1890 in Mount Vernon, NY, USA and died on Jan 18, 1964 in Deland, FL, USA, aged 73.

**4422. Rebecca C Beardsley** [11246] was born in 1859 in Connecticut, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1940 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. Tenafly. Roll T627\_2315. P. 12A. Enumeration Dsit. 2-354.

Ferns, Chester Kip 50 NY Salesman Wire Product

Ferns, Ester 42 NJ

Ferns, Drothy 17 NJ

Ferns, Susan 11 NJ

Ferns, Chester Kipp 9 NJ

Beardsley, Rebecca 80 CT aunt

**4423. Abigail Kipp** [4312] was born on Jul 23, 1881 in District of Columbia and died on Aug 28, 1939 in Orleans Parish, New Orleans, LA, USA, aged 58.

Abigail married **Walter P Weldon** [10131] [MRIN: 3474].

**4424. Joshua Kipp** [4313].

General Notes: K.F.A., No. 553, p. 427.

**4425. Margaret Kipp** [4314].

**4426. Cornelia Kipp** [4316].

**4427. Kate Kipp** [4318] was born on Aug 12, 1876.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 428.

Kate married **Garfield Emmet Madden** [4323] [MRIN: 1464] on Sep 15, 1909.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5683 M i. **Vincent Madden** [4327] was born on Oct 19, 1910.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

5684 M ii. **Elbert Kipp Madden** [4328] was born on Jun 22, 1912.

5685 M iii. **Emmet Madden Madden** [4329] was born on Jun 29, 1913.

**4428. Elbert Kipp** [4319] was born on Jun 4, 1880.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 554, p. 428.

**4429. Mabel Kipp** [4320] was born on Apr 8, 1882.

General Notes: Twin of Miriam.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 428.

Mabel married **Charles C Lewis** [4324] [MRIN: 1465] on May 1, 1909.

Mabel next married **Frederick Gardiner Major** [4325] [MRIN: 1466] in Nov 1921.

**4430. Miriam Kipp** [4321] was born on Apr 8, 1882 and died in Sep 1882.

General Notes: Twin of Mabel.

**4431. Whitney Kipp** [4322] was born on Mar 28, 1885 and died in Aug 1913, aged 28.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 555, p. 428, 436.

Whitney married **Annette D. Smith** [4326] [MRIN: 1467] on Nov 12, 1910.

The child from this marriage was:

5686 F i. **Annette Kipp** [4565] was born on Nov 20, 1912.

**4432. Charles Hegeman Banks** [6765] was born in 1875 in New Jersey, USA and died in 1935, aged 60.

General Notes: Sources:

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. New Castle. Roll T625\_1281. P. 2A. Enumeration Dist. 106.

Banks, Charles H 44 NJ Lawyer General Practice

Banks, Belle C 44 NY

Banks, Clara B 16 NY

Banks, Dorothy M 14 NY

Banks, Thomas A 11 NY

Banks, Charles G 7 NY

Banks, William L 4 2/12 NY

1925 Census of New York. Election Dist. 04. Assembly Dist. 02, New Castle, Westchester, P. 8.

Banks, Charles H 49 US Lawyer

Banks, Belle 47 US Housework

Banks, Clara B 23 US

Banks, Dorothy M 19 US

Banks, Thomas A 16 US school

Banks, Charles G 12 US school

Banks, William L 9 US school

Leggo, Cornelia A 67 US

1930 Cesus of the United States. New York. Westchester. Mount Kisco. Roll 1658. P. 3B. Enumeration Dist. 90.

Banks, Charles H 54 NJ Lawyer law office

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

|                   |    |     |                               |
|-------------------|----|-----|-------------------------------|
| Banks, Belle      | 51 | NY  |                               |
| Banks, Clara B    | 26 | NY  |                               |
| Banks, Dorothy M  | 24 | NY  |                               |
| Banks, Thomas A   | 21 | NY  |                               |
| Banks, Charles G  | 18 | NY  |                               |
| Banks, William L  | 14 | NY  |                               |
| Ponting, Kathleen | 28 | Ire | Servant housemaid houseworker |
| Ponting, Sheila   | 2  | Ire | dau                           |

Charles married **Belle Leggo** [6817] [MRIN: 2290], daughter of **Leggo** [11238] and **Cornelia A** [Leggo] [11239]. Belle was born in 1877 in New York, USA and died in 1943, aged 66.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5687 F i. **Clara B Banks** [11234] was born in 1902 in New York, USA.
- 5688 F ii. **Dorothy M Banks** [11235] was born in 1906 in New York, USA.
- 5689 M iii. **Thomas A Banks** [11236] was born in 1909 in New York, USA.
- 5690 M iv. **Charles Green Banks** [6818] was born on Apr 15, 1912 in Mount Kisco, New York, USA and died in 1960, aged 48.
- 5691 M v. **William L Banks** [11237] was born in 1916 in New York, USA.

**4433. Minnie M Kipp** [4332] was born on Oct 4, 1863 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 428.

**4434. Anna Elizabeth Kipp** [4333] was born in Feb 1871 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 428.

Anna married **George M Tripp** [12559] [MRIN: 4329] circa 1894. George was born in Apr 1868 in New York, USA.

**4435. Phebe Akerley** [4053] was born on Nov 21, 1861 in New York, USA.

Phebe married **Hemenway** [11206] [MRIN: 3894].

**4436. Lemuel R. Akerley** [4054] was born on Nov 13, 1869 in New York, USA, died on Sep 26, 1957 in Illinois, USA, aged 87, and was buried in Fowler Grove Cem., Big Rock, Kane Co., IL, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1900 Census of the United States. Illinois. DeKalb. Sandwich. P. 1B. Roll T623\_297. Enumeration Dist. 23.

Akerley, Lemuel 31 NY Nov. 1868 servant

Servant in the house of Morey Ballou

1910 Census of the United States. Minnesota. Hennepin. Minneapolis Ward 9. Roll T624\_704. P. 13B. enumeration Dist. 162.

Akerley, Lemuill 41 IL Painter house

Akerley, Alice G 40 IA Secertary Lodge

Darnell, Charles 15 IA Step son

Darnell, Elenore 14 IA Step daughter

1920 Census of the United States. Illinois. Kendall. Plano. P. 2A. Roll T625\_380. Enumeration Dist. 79.

Akerley, Lemuel R 51 Illinois Carpenter house

Akerley, Alice G 50 NY

Akerley, Ruth K 9 Minnesota

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1930 Census of the United States. Illinois. Kendall. Palno. Roll 522. P. 6A. Enumeration Dist. 12.

Akerley, Lemuel 50? Illinois Machinist factory

Akerley, Alice ? 60 NY

1940 Census of the United States. Illinois. Kendall. Plano. Roll T627\_825. P. 13B. Enumeration dist. 47-12.

Garman, Choder 63 IL Machinist Steam R Road Shop

Garman, Ruth 29 MN

Akerley, Lemal 71 NY father-in-law

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Fowler Grove Cemetery, Big Rock, Kane Co., Illinois. Memorial # 44510347.  
GPS N 41.73280 W -88.55280.

Lemuel married **Alice Gertrude** [Ackerley] [10215] [MRIN: 3488] circa 1906. Alice was born in 1870 in New York, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

5692 F i. **Ruth K Akerley** [10216] was born in 1911 in Minnesota, USA.

**4437. William E Kipp** [4348] was born on Aug 8, 1862 in New York, USA and died before 1920.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 558, p. 429.

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. Brooklyn Ward 30. P. 5B. Roll T623\_1068. Enumeraiton Dist. 556.

Kipp, William E 37 NY Aug. 1862 Cashier

Kipp, Isabella 38 NY Sept. 1862

Kipp, Fannie B 13 NY June 1886 at school

Kipp, Ethel M 12 NY Jan. 1888 at school

Kipp, Edger W 10 NY July 1889 at school

Kipp, Helen H 7 NY Jan. 1893

Kipp, Grace D 2 NY May 1898

Maley, Isabell M 67 Ire June 1832 M in law Immigra 1850

Maley, Fannie J 36 NY Sept. 1863 S in law

Maley, Geo R 26 NY Nov. 1873 B in law Agent Ins

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. Brooklyn Ward 32. #569, P. 9a. Roll

Kipp, William E 47 NY Agent Insurance Co.

Kipp, Isabella 48 NY

Kipp, Ethel M 22 NY Teacher High School

Kipp, William E Jr 19 NY Clerk Insurance Co.

Kipp, Helen H 17 NY

Kipp, Grace D 11 NY

Kipp, Alma E 8 NY

Kipp, Isabella M 77 Eng Mother Wd

1915 Census of New York. New York. Kings. Election Dist. 47. Assembly Dist. 18. P. 7.

Kipp, Wm E 52 US Manager Auto Co.

Kipp, Isabela H 53 US Housework

Kipp, Wm E 24 US Ins. Co. Manager

Kipp, Helen H 22 US Secertary (Mission)

Kipp, Grace D 17 US School

Kipp, Alma E 13 US School

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

William married **Isabella Maley** [8272] [MRIN: 2864], daughter of **Isabell M** [Maley] [10235], about 1887. Isabella was born in Sep 1862 in New York, USA and died on Nov 27, 1925 in Kings Co., NY, USA, aged 63.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5693 F i. **Fannie B Kipp** [10238] was born in Jun 1886 in New York, USA.
- 5694 F ii. **Ethel M Kipp** [8273] was born in Jan 1888 in New York, USA.
- 5695 M iii. **William Edgar Kipp** [8274] was born on Feb 1, 1891 in New York, USA.
- 5696 F iv. **Helen H Kipp** [8275] was born in Jan 1893 in New York, USA.
- 5697 F v. **Grace D Kipp** [8276] was born in May 1898 in New York, USA.
- 5698 F vi. **Alma E Kipp** [8277] was born in 1902 in New York, USA.

**4438. Hallock Kipp** [4349] was born on Nov 22, 1863 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 559, p. 429.

**4439. Fred Kipp** [4350] was born on Mar 18, 1866 in New York, USA and died on Jan 29, 1874, aged 7.

**4440. Arthur G. Kipp** [4351] was born on Dec 24, 1869 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Albert.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 560, p. 429.

**4441. Madeline B Kipp** [4354] was born on Sep 5, 1866.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 429.

**4442. Bertha Jane Kipp** [4355] was born on Jun 3, 1873.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 429.

**4443. Leonard Walter Kipp** [4356] was born on Apr 19, 1877.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 561, p. 429.

**4444. Gertrude Carpenter** [4075] was born on Jul 18, 1865.

**4445. Edith Carpenter** [4076] was born on Mar 7, 1873.

**4446. Lillian Virginia Mott** [4073] was born on May 29, 1867.

**4447. Florence Emily Mott** [4074] was born on Jan 20, 1870.

**4448. George N. Wallis** [4086] was born on Jun 12, 1857 in Wallisville, Chambers Co., Texas, USA and died on Mar 17, 1925, aged 67.

General Notes: Sources:

Texas Marriage Collection, 1814-1909.

George N Wallis married Lula Jackson, July 6, 1892. Chambers County, Texas.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1900 Census of the United States. Texas. Chambers. Justice Precinct 6. South Point. Roll 1619. P. 13B. Enumeration Dist. 8.

Wallis, George 42 TX June 1857 Farmer  
Wallis, Lula 38 TX July 1861  
Wallis, Viola 6 TX June 1893  
Wallis, Mildred 5 TX Feb. 1895  
Wallis, Arthur 3 TX Oct. 1896  
Wallis, Olie 0/12 TX May 1900

1910 Census of the United States. Texas. Chambers. Justice Precinct 3. Roll T624\_1537. P. 5A. Enumeration Dist. 26.

Wallace, Geo N 53 TX Farmer  
Wallace, Lula 48 TX  
Wallace, Viola L 16 TX  
Wallace, Arthur 13 TX  
Wallace, Olive 9 TX  
Wallace, J L 72 TX Mother

1920 Census of the United States. Texas. Chambers. Justice Precinct 3. Smith Point. Roll T625\_1786. P. 7B. Enumeration Dsit. 28.

Wallis, George N 62 TX Farmer General Farm  
Wallis, Lulu 56 TX  
Wallis, Viola 26 TX  
Wallis, Olive 19 TX  
Wallis, Jerusha 80 TX Mother

George married **Lula Jackson** [4087] [MRIN: 1390] on Jul 6, 1892 in Chambers Co., TX, USA. Lula was born on Jul 10, 1861.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5699 F i. **Viola Wallis** [4088] was born on Jun 5, 1893 in Texas, USA.
- 5700 F ii. **Mildred Wallis** [4089] was born on Feb 5, 1895 in Texas, USA and died on Jun 27, 1903, aged 8.
- 5701 M iii. **Arthur Wallis** [4090] was born on Oct 24, 1896 in Texas, USA.
- 5702 F iv. **Olive Wallis** [4091] was born on May 8, 1900 in Texas, USA.

**4449. John Henry Kipp** [4359] was born on Aug 8, 1870 in Kemah, Galveston Co., TX, USA, died on Dec 1, 1941 in Harris Co., TX, USA, aged 71, and was buried in Forest Park Cem., Houston, Harris Co., TX, USA.

General Notes: Jeffrey Kipp.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 562, p. 429.

1900 Census of the United States. Texas. Chambers. Justice Precinct 5. P. 16B. Roll 1619. Enumeration Dist. 7

Kipp, John 29 TX Aug 1870 Farmer  
Kipp, Norah 23 TX Apr 1877  
Kipp, Mary E 3 TX Sept 1896  
Kipp, Henry W 2 TX Oct 1897  
Kipp, Amanda R 1 TX Dec 1898  
Kipp, John L 2/12 TX Feb 1900

1910 Census of the United States. Texas. Galveston. Justice Precinct 7. P. 30B, 31A. Roll T624\_1554. Enumeration Dist. 0057.

Kipp, John H Jr 39 TX Teamster transfer  
Kipp, Nora A 33 TX

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kipp, Mary E 13 TX  
Kipp, Henry W 12 TX  
Kipp, Amanda R 11 TX  
Kipp, John L 10 TX  
Kipp, Nora E 9 TX  
Kipp, Alice L 7 TX  
Kipp, Florence I 3 TX  
Kipp, Oliver E 2 1/12 TX  
Kipp, Olin D 1 2/12 TX

1920 Census of the United States. Texas. Chambers. Justice Precinct 5. P. 12B. Roll T625\_1786. Enumeration Dist. 29.

Kipp, John H 49 TX Farm  
Kipp, Nora A 42 TX  
Kipp, Amanda R 21 TX  
Kipp, John L 19 TX Farm labor  
Kipp, Alice L 16 TX  
Kipp, Olin D 11 TX Farm labor  
Kipp, Oliver E 11 TX Farm labor  
Kipp, James E 8 TX  
Kipp, Sterling E 2 6/12 TX

1930 Census of the United States. Texas. Harris. Houston. P. 24B. Roll 2350. Enumeraiton Dist. 124.

Kipp, John H 59 TX Carpenter ship building  
Kipp, Nora A 52 TX  
Kipp, Leota A 27 TX Operator telephone  
Kipp, Olin D 21 TX Carpenter ship building  
Kipp, James E 18 TX Carpenter building  
Kipp, Sterling 12 TX  
Kipp, George R 8 TX

1940 Census of the United States. Texas. Harris. Houseton. Roll T627\_4199. P. 7A/7B. Enumeration Dist. 258-281.

Kipp, John Henry 69 TX Ship Builder Ship Building Co.  
Kipp, Nora Alice 63 TX  
Kipp, Alice Leota 36 TX Operator Telephone Co.  
Kipp, George Rubin 18 TX New worker  
Kipp, Prudy 26 AR Daughter-in-law  
Kipp, Catherine M 10 TX Granddaughter  
Kipp, Oliver E 5 TX Grandson

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Forest Park Cemetery, Houston, Harris County, Texas. Memorial # 39157604

John married **Norah Alice Settle** [4367] [MRIN: 1481], daughter of **Willis Clemens Settle** [13228] and **Amanda Smith** [13229], on Sep 29, 1895. Norah was born on Apr 9, 1877 in Corsicana, Navarro Co., TX, USA, died on Jul 8, 1952 in Houston, Harris Co., TX, USA, aged 75, and was buried in Forest Park Cem., Houston, Harris Co., TX, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5703 F i. **Mary Ella Kipp** [4379] was born on Sep 19, 1896 in Texas, USA, died on Feb 26, 1974, aged 77, and was buried in South Park Cem., Pearland, Brazoria Co., TX, USA.
- 5704 M ii. **Henry Willis Kipp** [4380] was born on Oct 28, 1897 in Texas, USA, died on Mar 11, 1969, aged 71, and was buried in Shepherd City Cem., Shepherd, San Jacinto Co., TX, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 5705 F iii. **Amanda Rosana Kipp** [4381] was born on Dec 23, 1898 in Texas, USA.
- 5706 M iv. **John Lee Kipp** [4382] was born on Feb 22, 1900 in Cedar Bayou, Harris Co., TX, USA.
- 5707 F v. **Nora Elva Kipp** [4383] was born on Jun 11, 1901.
- 5708 F vi. **Alice Leota Kipp** [4384] was born on Jan 4, 1903 in Kemah, Galveston Co., TX, USA, died on Apr 17, 1970 in Houston, Harris Co., TX, USA, aged 67, and was buried in Forest Park Cem., Houston, Harris Co., TX, USA.
- 5709 F vii. **Irene Florence Kipp** [4385] was born on Jun 20, 1906 and died on Oct 27, 1912, aged 6.
- 5710 M viii. **Olin Davis Kipp** [4387] was born on Jul 5, 1908 in Kemah, Galveston Co., TX, USA and died on Aug 6, 1950 in Houston, Harris Co., TX, USA, aged 42.
- 5711 M ix. **Oliver Eli Kipp** [4386] was born on Jul 5, 1908 in Texas, USA, died on Nov 23, 1939, aged 31, and was buried in Forest Park Cem., Houston, Harris Co., TX, USA.
- 5712 M x. **James Edward Kipp** [4388] was born on Mar 30, 1911.
- 5713 M xi. **Sterling Everette Kipp** [4390] was born on Jun 21, 1917.
- 5714 M xii. **George Reuben Kipp** [4391] was born on Feb 10, 1922 in Texas, USA.

**4450. Mary Ophelia Kipp** [4360] was born on Nov 28, 1872.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 430.

**4451. Ida Irene Kipp** [4361] was born on Sep 15, 1874 in Texas, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 430.

Marriage date also given as Dec. 2, 1902.

Ida married **Emmet Lemoine Burlingham** [4368] [MRIN: 1482], son of **Burlingham** [11426] and **Jackson** [11427], on Oct 2, 1922 in Columbia Co., WI, USA. Emmet was born on Jun 23, 1876 in Wisconsin, USA and died on Mar 14, 1956 in Colusa, CA, USA, aged 79.

**4452. Emma Elizabeth Kipp** [4362] was born on Nov 16, 1876 in Texas, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 430.

Emma married **Robert Settle** [4369] [MRIN: 1483] on Feb 14, 1904.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5715 M i. **Robert Lewis Settle** [4372] was born on Jul 29, 1905.
- 5716 M ii. **Olin Carter Settle** [4373] was born on Apr 14, 1908.
- 5717 M iii. **Seth Ward Settle** [4374] was born on Jun 27, 1914 and died on Mar 8, 1917, aged 2.

**4453. Ellen Jane Kipp** [4363] was born on Mar 18, 1878.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 430.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**4454. Alice Florence Kipp** [4364] was born on Mar 27, 1881 in Chambers Co., TX, USA, died on Mar 24, 1951 in Visalia, Tulare Co., CA, USA, aged 69, and was buried on Mar 27, 1951 in Smith Mountain Cem., Dinuba, Tulare Co., CA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 430.

1930 Census of the United States. California. Tulare. Dinuba. Roll 225. P. 2A. Enumeration Dist. 11.

Buckley, Alice F 49 TX wd Practical Nurse Private Homes

Butchert, George V 19 TX Sign Painter own account

Buchert, Ida M 16 TX Waitress Restaurant

Butchert, Henry K 15 TX

Butchert, Emmet W 10 CA

1940 Census of the United States. California. Tulare. Dinuba.

Settle, E Emma 63 TX wd

Buckley, F Alice 59 TX wd seamstress sewing room

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Smith Mountain Cemetery, Dinuba, Tulare Co., California. Plot Block 154.

Memorial # 72784605. GPS N 36.55470 W -119.34580.

Photo: NicholasButchetFamily.jpg. Nicholas Butchert with wife Alice Florence (Kipp), son George Victor, daughter Ida May, and son Henry Kinsman Butchert.

Alice married **Nicholas Butchert** [4370] [MRIN: 1484], son of **Nicholas Butchert** [11068] and **Mary Matilda** [Butchert] [11069], in Apr 1910. Nicholas was born in Mar 1865 in Pass Christian, Harrison, MS, USA, died on Aug 4, 1921 in Dinuba, Tulare Co., CA, USA, aged 56, and was buried in Smith Mountain Cem., Dinuba, Tulare Co., CA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

5718 M i. **George Victor Butchert** [4375] was born on Feb 7, 1911 in Galveston, Galveston Co., TX, USA, died on Feb 11, 1988 in Visalia, Tulare Co., CA, USA, aged 77, and was buried in Visalia Public Cem., Visalia, Tulare Co., CA, USA.

5719 F ii. **Ida May Butchert** [4376] was born on Jul 11, 1913 in Brazoria Co., TX, USA, died on Jan 20, 1995 in Fresno, Fresno Co., CA, USA, aged 81, and was buried in Clovis Cem., Clovis, Fresno Co., CA, USA.

5720 M iii. **Henry Kinsman Butchert** [4377] was born on Nov 23, 1914 in Texas, USA, died on Jun 10, 1985 in Visalia, Tulare Co., CA, USA, aged 70, and was buried in Visalia, Tulare Co., CA, USA.

5721 M iv. **Emmett Willard Butchert** [4378] was born on Aug 3, 1919 in Tulare Co., CA, USA, died on Dec 12, 1971 in Santa Cruz Co., CA, USA, aged 52, and was buried in Smith Mountain Cem., Dinuba, Tulare Co., CA, USA.

Alice next married **Col Edgar Buckley** [4371] [MRIN: 1485] on Nov 2, 1924. Edgar was born on Mar 13, 1881 in Arkansas, USA, died on Jul 29, 1928, aged 47, and was buried on Aug 2, 1928 in Smith Mountain Cem., Dinuba, Tulare Co., CA, USA.

**4455. William George Kipp** [4365] was born on Nov 6, 1887 in Texas, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 563, p. 430.

**4456. Eli Jackson Kipp** [4366] was born on Mar 27, 1890 in Texas, USA and died on May 29, 1977 in Houston, Harris Co., TX, USA, aged 87.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 564, p. 430.

1900 Census of the United States. Texas. Chambers. Justice Precinct 5. P. 16B. Roll 1619. Enumeration Dist. 7

Kipp, John H 57 TX Oct 1842 Ship builder

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kipp, Mary E 56 TX Dec 1843  
Kipp, Ida J 25 TX Sept 1874  
Kipp, Erma E 23 TX Nov 1876  
Kipp, Alice F 19 TX Mch 1881  
Kipp, William G 12 TX Nov 1887 At school  
Kipp, Eli J 10 TX Mch 1890 At school

1910 Census of the United States. Texas. Galveston. Justice Precinct 7. P. 30B. Roll T624\_1554. Enumeration Dist. 0057.

Kipp, John H 66 TX Postmaster W. S.  
Kipp, Ida 35 TX Nurse Sanitorium  
Kipp, Alice 29 TX none  
Kipp, George 23 TX Farmer  
Kipp, Eli J 20 TX Manger General store

US World War I Draft Registration Cards 1917-1918. Eli Jackson Kipp, Blaine, Montana. Birth March 27, 1890, Texas. FHL Roll 1684100.

1920 Census of the United States. Texas. Harris. Houston Ward 4. P. 11B. Roll T625\_1813. Enumeraiton Dist. 67.  
Kipp, Eli J 29 TX carpenter house roomer at a boarding house

1930 Census of the United States. Texas. Harris. Houston. P. 25B. Roll 2349. Enumeraiton Dist. 102.

Palmer, Lottie C 41 TX Head none  
Palmer, Loren C 80 CT Father none  
Heddings, William H 51 PA Lodger Mechanic auto repair  
Kipp, Eli J 40 TX Lodger Carpenter house building

SSDI: Eli Kipp. Born March 27, 1890 Died May 1977. SSN 467-22-9423.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Glenwood Cemetery, Houston, Harris Co., Texas. Plot Sect. C-5, lot 223. GPS N 29.76500 W - 95.38560.

Eli married **Lottie Palmer** [11067] [MRIN: 3841]. Lottie was born in Jul 1888 and died on Nov 20, 1962, aged 74.

**4457. Laura Justice Kipp** [10343].

**4458. Aileen Elizabeth Bradford** [4100] was born on Apr 24, 1881 in Texas, USA.

**4459. Nora Bradford** [12579] was born in Jan 1883 in Texas, USA.

Nora married **Miller Dismukes** [12583] [MRIN: 4339] circa 1908. Miller was born in 1883.

The child from this marriage was:

5722 M i. **Braford Dismukes** [12584] was born in 1913 in Texas, USA.

**4460. Henry William Bradford** [12580] was born in 1884 in Texas, USA and died in 1891, aged 7.

**4461. Kathleen Bradford** [12581] was born in Oct 1887 in Texas, USA.

**4462. James Henry Bradford** [12582] was born in 1895 and died in 1897, aged 2.

**4463. Henry Kipp** [4413] was born on Aug 10, 1826 and died on Aug 16, 1855 in New York, NY, USA, aged 29.

General Notes: Died young.

Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

New York Evening Post, Aug, 17, 1855.

**4464. Walter Kipp** [4414].

General Notes: Died young.

**4465. Samuel C Kipp** [4415] was born on Feb 16, 1851.

General Notes: Lived at Ossining, N.Y. On Nov. 4, 1923 they celebrated their Golden Wedding.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 565, p. 431, 436.

Samuel married **Louisa Tripp** [4566] [MRIN: 1554], daughter of **Samuel Tripp** [4567] and **Elizabeth Matthews** [4568], on Nov 4, 1873.

The child from this marriage was:

5723 M i. **Samuel Arthur Kipp** [4570] was born on Oct 31, 1878.

**4466. William Cornell Kipp** [4416] was born on Mar 2, 1855 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 566, p. 431, 436.

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Ossining. P. 9A. Roll T623\_1176. Enumeration Dist. 105.

Kipp, William 45 NY Mar. 1855 Real Estate Agent

Kipp, Mary E 43 NJ Aug. 1854

Kipp, Ethel T 16 NY Nov. 1883

Kipp, Marjorie L 5 NY Dec. 1895

McGuire, Maggie 32 Ire Apr. 1868

William married **Mary Elizabeth Tuttle** [4573] [MRIN: 1558]. Mary was born in Aug 1854 in New Jersey, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

5724 F i. **Ethel T Kipp** [4574] was born on Dec 23, 1884 in Ossining, Westchester, NY, USA, died on Jun 9, 1923 in Auburn, Cayuga Co., NY, USA, aged 38, and was buried in Fort Hill Cem., Auburn, NY, USA.

5725 F ii. **Margery Louise Kipp** [4575] was born in Dec 1895 in New York, USA.

**4467. Phebe Kipp** [4417].

General Notes: Died young.

**4468. Edward Kipp** [4418].

General Notes: Died young.

**4469. Sarah B Kipp** [4423].

General Notes: Died infancy.

**4470. Henry M Kipp** [4424].

General Notes: Died infancy.

**4471. Stanley Calam Kipp** [4425] was born on Apr 15, 1853 in Ossining, NY, USA and died on Jul 17, 1940 in Rutherford, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 87.

General Notes: Calum. He was a banker and lived at Rutherford, N.J.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

## Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 567, p. 431, 437. Photograph p. 437, 438.

1900 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. Rutherford. P. 12A. Roll T623\_956. Enumeration Dist. 37.

Kip, Stanley C 47 NY Apr. 1853 Butter Merch

Kip, Sarah B 50 NH May 1850

Kip, Walter A 23 NY Feb. 1877 Lawyer

Kip, Marion B 19 NY July 1880

Kip, Anna H 14 NJ May 1886

1920 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. Rutherford. P. 10B. Roll T625\_1020. Enumeration Dist. 108.

Kip, Stanley C 67 NY Teller bank

Kip, Sarah B 68 NH

Kip, Anna H 33 NJ

1930 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. Rutherford. P. 12B. Roll 1316. Enumeration Dist. 220.

Kipp, Stanley C 77 NY Clerk banking

Kipp, Sarah B 79 NH

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. May 1952. Abraham Kipp. Approved. Vol 93 SAR member No. 75068.

Stanley married **Sadie Brinkerhoff Adriance** [4578] [MRIN: 1560], daughter of **Walter Adriance** [4579] and **Cordelia Brinkerhoff** [10198], on Oct 27, 1875. Sadie was born on May 19, 1850 in Manchester, NH, USA and died on Apr 24, 1933 in Rutherford, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 82.

Children from this marriage were:

5726 M i. **Walter Adriance Kipp** [4580] was born on Feb 25, 1877 in New York, NY, USA and died on Feb 12, 1941, aged 63.

5727 F ii. **Marion B. Brunner Kipp** [4581] was born on Jul 2, 1880 in New York, USA and died in 1943, aged 63.

5728 F iii. **Anna H. Kipp** [4582] was born on May 30, 1886 in New York, USA and died in 1926, aged 40.

**4472. Leonard P Kipp** [4426] was born on May 7, 1855 and died on Feb 20, 1915, aged 59.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 568, p. 431, 439.

Leonard married **Willeta Tuttle** [4588] [MRIN: 1564].

The child from this marriage was:

5729 F i. **Vanetta Kipp** [4589].

**4473. Mary Anna Kipp** [4427] was born on May 9, 1857.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 431.

Mary married **Hezekiah Ronk** [4429] [MRIN: 1498].

The child from this marriage was:

5730 M i. **Leonard Kipp Ronk** [4432] was born in 1882 in New York, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**4474. Fanny Kipp** [4428] was born on Jun 30, 1859 and died in 1919, aged 60.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 431.

Fanny married **Edward Augustus Lane** [4430] [MRIN: 1499].

The child from this marriage was:

5731 F i. **Anna May Lane** [4431].

**4475. Edward Frederick Hull** [4116] was born on Nov 30, 1860 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Empire State Society. Application for Membership. Mar. 1905. Abraham Kipp. Approved. Vol.86. SAR member No. 17072.

New York Archives Vol. 1, P. 223.

Edward married **Hattie L Cocks** [10934] [MRIN: 3784].

The child from this marriage was:

5732 M i. **Walter Lawrence Hull** [10935] was born on Apr 19, 1885 in Ossining, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

**4476. William Byron Hull** [4117] was born in 1862 and died on Aug 22, 1864 in New York, NY, USA, aged 2.

General Notes: Died infancy.

Sources:

New York Evening Post, Aug. 22, 1864.

**4477. Randolph Foster Hull** [4118] was born in Apr 1864 and died on Aug 21, 1864 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Died infancy.

Sources:

New York Evening Post, Aug. 22, 1864.

**4478. Elizabeth Hull** [4119].

**4479. Harry Wager Hull** [4120] was born on Jun 25, 1866 in Ossining, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Empire State Society. Application for Membership. Oct. 1906. Abraham Kipp. Approved. Vol.93. SAR member No. 18532.

**4480. Estella Kipp** [4440].

General Notes: Died young.

**4481. Charles A Kipp** [4439] was born on Sep 3, 1862 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Unmarried.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 431.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1870 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Ossining. P. 125. Roll M593\_1115.

|                    |    |    |                  |
|--------------------|----|----|------------------|
| Kipp, Abraham      | 72 | NY | Furniture Store  |
| Kipp, Sarah S      | 65 | NY | Keeping house    |
| Kipp, Franklin     | 32 | NY | House carpenter  |
| Kipp, Abraham      | 29 | NY | Machinist        |
| Kipp, George       | 27 | NY | Furniture Store  |
| Hanford, Charles E | 28 | NY | Clerk in bank    |
| Hanford, Mary E    | 22 | NY |                  |
| Kipp, Charles      | 7  | NY |                  |
| Lewis, Mary L      | 72 | NY |                  |
| Ryley, Rosanna     | 18 | NY | Domestic servant |

**4482. Allen Hart Kipp** [4441] was born on Feb 1, 1873 in New York, USA.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 569, p. 431, 439.

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Ossining. Roll T624\_1089. P. 10B. Enumeration Dist. 105.

|               |    |    |                    |
|---------------|----|----|--------------------|
| Kipp, Allen H | 37 | NY | Druggist Own Store |
| Kipp, Anna    | 31 | NY |                    |

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Allen Hart Kipp. Westchester, New York. B Feb. 1, 1873.

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Ossining. Roll T625\_1276. P. 5B. Enumeration Dist. 153.

Sheldon, Melvin J  
Sheldon  
etc.

|             |    |    |                            |
|-------------|----|----|----------------------------|
| Kipp, Allen | 46 | NY | Lodger Pharmacist Pharmacy |
| Kipp, Anna  | 40 | NY | Lodger                     |

1930 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Ossining. Roll 1664. P. 5A. Enumeration Dist. 304.

|               |    |    |                       |
|---------------|----|----|-----------------------|
| Kipp, Allen H | 57 | NY | Pharmacist Proprietor |
| Kipp, Anna A  | 51 | NY |                       |

Allen married **Anna Acker** [4591] [MRIN: 1566], daughter of **Randolph Acker** [4592], circa 1889. Anna was born in 1879 in New York, USA.

**4483. Edward H Kipp** [4442] was born on Apr 10, 1880 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 570, p. 431, 439.  
Census born Oct. 1880.

1915 Census of New York. Westchester. Ossining. P. 14. Election Dist. 3. Assembly Dist. 3.

|                |    |    |              |
|----------------|----|----|--------------|
| Kipp, Edward H | 34 | US | Florist      |
| Kipp, Ellen    | 30 | US | Housework    |
| Kipp, Caloryon | 8  | US | School       |
| Kipp, Allene   | 6  | US | School       |
| Kipp, Allene   | 65 | US | Housework    |
| Kipp, Adele E  | 30 | US | Stenographer |

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Edward married **Ellen (Nellie) Lewis** [4593] [MRIN: 1568], daughter of **Henry Lewis** [4594], circa 1906. Ellen was born in 1885 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

5733 F i. **Caloryon Kipp** [4445] was born in 1907 in New York, USA.

5734 F ii. **Allene Kipp** [13780] was born in 1909 in New York, USA.

**4484. Edna Adele Kipp** [4443] was born on Sep 15, 1884 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 431.

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Ossining. Roll T624\_1089. P. 2A. Enumeration Dist. 104.

Kipp, Frank 72 NY Carpenter House

Kipp, Allene 60 NY

Kipp, Edna A 25 NY Stenographer Bank

Hart, Sarah 89 NY Mother-in-law

**4485. Ralph Kipp** [4448] was born in Jan 1877.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 571, p. 432, 439.

Ralph married **Bessie Storms** [4595] [MRIN: 1570], daughter of **Edgar Storms** [4596].

Children from this marriage were:

5735 M i. **Harold Kipp** [4597].

5736 M ii. **Palmer Kipp** [4598].

**4486. Sara Kipp** [4449] was born in Jan 1882.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 432.

Sara married **Charles Ferguson** [4450] [MRIN: 1509] on Oct 1, 1907.

The child from this marriage was:

5737 M i. **Donald Ferguson** [4451] was born in Jul 1908.

**4487. Howard Hapgood Kipp** [4454] was born on Feb 16, 1879 in Sing Sing, NY, USA.

General Notes: Lived California. He was appointed a Second Lieutenant in the U.S. Marine Corps in 1900; First Lieutenant, 1904; Captain, 1908; Major, 1916; and Lieutenant Colonel, 1918. He saw active service in Cuba, China, Nicaragua, Phillippines, and Panama, with the usual services in the United States and aboard the ships in the Navy.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 572, p. 432, 439.

Howard married **Katherine Spencer** [4599] [MRIN: 1572] on Nov 6, 1902.

Children from this marriage were:

5738 M i. **Hapgood Kipp** [4600] was born on Mar 19, 1907.

5739 F ii. **Eleanore Mayo Kipp** [4601] was born on Dec 6, 1909.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**4488. Dorothy Grace Kipp** [4455] was born in 1893.

Dorothy married **Miles Vernon** [4456] [MRIN: 1512] Aug 1917-1918.

The child from this marriage was:

5740 F i. **Alice Kipp Vernon** [4457].

**4489. Charles L. Hunt** [5670].

**4490. Debarah Hunt** [5671].

**4491. Benjamin Hunt** [5672].

**4492. Alonzo Welch** [3393].

General Notes: Killed in Civil War.

**4493. Angelina Ayers** [5919].

**4494. Elmira Ayers** [5920].

**4495. Thomas Ayers** [5921].

**4496. Phebe Jane Eyett** [10953] was born on Aug 15, 1856 and died on Jul 3, 1933, aged 76.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Hampshire Society. Application for Membership. Oct. 1954. Daniel Requa. Approved. SAR member No. 78255.

Phebe married **Luther Jones** [10954] [MRIN: 3794] on Dec 6, 1875. Luther was born on Feb 7, 1846 and died on Feb 9, 1920, aged 74.

The child from this marriage was:

5741 M i. **Charles Edward Jones** [10955] was born on Oct 17, 1894.

**4497. Lucinda Requa** [3394].

**4498. John H Requa** [3395].

**4499. Thomas P. Requa** [3396].

**4500. Anna Requa** [3397].

Anna married **C. W. Longcoy** [3398] [MRIN: 1152].

**4501. Almira Requa** [3399].

**4502. Nelson Requa** [3400].

**4503. Alfred Requa** [3401].

**4504. Edmund Requa** [3402].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**4505. Allie Requa** [3403].

**4506. Abraham Requa** [3404].

**4507. Edna Requa** [3405].

**4508. Valentine Requa** [3406].

**4509. Emma Jane Requa** [3418].

Emma married **John Bodine** [3423] [MRIN: 1159].

**4510. Clarine H Requa** [3419].

**4511. Anna M. Requa** [3420].

Anna married **Thomas Fell** [3424] [MRIN: 1160].

**4512. Nathaniel Requa** [3421].

General Notes: Died young.

**4513. Agnes Requa** [3422].

Agnes married **Webster K. Austin** [3425] [MRIN: 1161].

**4514. Sarah Requa** [5922].

Sarah married **Albert Hobinson** [5923] [MRIN: 2020].

The child from this marriage was:

5742 M i. **Edmond Hobinson** [5924].

**4515. Ellen C Requa** [3426].

General Notes: Had four daughters.

Ellen married **William G. Delameter** [3427] [MRIN: 1162].

**4516. Elbert Mortimer Roberson** [10974] was born on Jul 19, 1864 in New York, NY, USA and died on Jul 19, 1931, aged 67.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Empire State Society. Application for Membership. March 1946. John Requa. Approved. Vol 333 SAR member No. 66524.

Elbert married **Mildred T Bachman** [10975] [MRIN: 3802] on Feb 15, 1899 in New York, NY, USA. Mildred was born on Sep 8, 1879 in New York, NY, USA and died on Apr 13, 1943, aged 63.

The child from this marriage was:

5743 M i. **Howard William Roberson** [10976] was born on Nov 20, 1913 in New York, NY, USA.

**4517. Frank Leslie Requa** [3428].

Frank married **Minnie A. Houston** [3429] [MRIN: 1163].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**4518. Kate Hanmore** [3430].

**4519. Wilfred Hanmore** [3431].

**4520. Carrie Hanmore** [3432].

Carrie married **E. F. Hurd Dr.** [3433] [MRIN: 1164].

**4521. Alva Requa** [3442] was born on Jan 8, 1855 in Mt. Pleasant, IA, USA, died on Mar 3, 1913 in Kansas City, MO, USA, aged 58, and was buried on Mar 5, 1913 in Mt. Pleasant, IA, USA.

General Notes: Owned the Blue Line Transfer Company.

Alva married **Jennie Burge** [3444] [MRIN: 1169].

**4522. Belle Evelyn Requa** [3443].

Belle married **John F Leech** [3445] [MRIN: 1170].

**4523. Kate Requa** [3446].

Kate married **Daniel Silkworth** [3447] [MRIN: 1171].

**4524. James Watson Williams** [3448].

General Notes: Lived Vineland. N.J.

**4525. Leroy Requa MD** [3460] was born in 1866 and died in 1948, aged 82.

General Notes: Sources:

Gary Middaugh UE, 204 - 344 Front St. Belleville, Ontario K8N 5M4 613-966-3020 [August 2018]

Leroy married **Lulu Roberts** [3461] [MRIN: 1178]. Lulu was born in 1866 and died in 1949, aged 83.

Children from this marriage were:

5744 M i. **Josephus Leroy Requa** [14486] was born on Jan 14, 1893 and died on Feb 2, 1944, aged 51.

5745 F ii. **Florence Requa** [14487].

5746 M iii. **Mary Alice Requa** [14488] was born in 1897.

**4526. Florence Requa** [3462] was born on Mar 10, 1868 and died on Aug 1, 1868.

**4527. Edward Sarles** [5975].

**4528. Emma Sarles** [5976].

**4529. William H. Nelson** [5964].

**4530. William H. Sarles** [5966].

**4531. Ella T Kipp** [9839] was born on Apr 20, 1846 in Calhoun Co., MI, USA, died on Mar 18, 1926 in Lee Center, Calhoun Co., MI, USA, aged 79, and was buried in Oakridge Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: THE EVENING CHRONICLE  
WEDNESDAY MARCH 24, 1926

Mrs. Ella Kipp Hicks, a lifelong resident of Calhoun County, died Tuesday morning at her home in Lee township, three miles southeast of Olivet. Mrs. Hicks was born in Marshall April 20th 1846, thus lacking less than one month of rounding out her four-score years. In 1867 she was united in marriage to Richard Hicks. Three children were born to

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

themm : Mrs. Frank Walker, with whom Mrs. Hicks lived since the death of her husband; Mrs. Elmer Young, both of Lee township, and Roy Hicks, of Battle Creek. She is also survived by two brothers and three sisters; Ed. Kipp of Marshall; Frank Kipp of Gull Lake; Mrs. J.R. Gibson, of Lansing; Mrs. Harvey Halliday, of Ceresco, and Mrs. Francis Wefmere, of Marshall. Funeral services will be held at 2:00 o'clock Thursday afternoon at the Marshall Chapel, conducted by Rev. Frank Fulkerson, of Olivet. Interment will be made in the Marshall Cemetery.

Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Oakridge Cemetery, Marshall, Calhoun County, Michigan. Plot: lot 142, Old Grounds. Memorial # 69747626.

Ella married **Richard Hicks** [13790] [MRIN: 4723].

Children from this marriage were:

- 5747 M i. **Edward Hicks** [13791].
- 5748 M ii. **Frank Hicks** [13792].
- 5749 F iii. **J R Hicks** [13793].
- 5750 F iv. **Francis Hicks** [13794].

**4532. J Y Kipp** [9840] was born in 1848 in Michigan, USA.

**4533. Frank Kipp** [13795] died in 1943 in Marengo, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.

**4534. Schuyler Kipp** [13796] was born on Aug 24, 1848 in Michigan, USA, died on Sep 20, 1910 in Pennfield, Calhoun Co., MI, USA, aged 62, and was buried in Oakridge Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Oakridge Cemetery, Marshall, Calhoun County, Michigan. Plot: lot 142, Old Grounds. Memorial # 22009795.

Schuyler married **Perthena Simmons** [13797] [MRIN: 4724] on May 14, 1875 in Calhoun Co., MI, USA. Perthena was born in 1847, died in 1918, aged 71, and was buried in Oakridge Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5751 F i. **Emily Elmira Kipp** [13798] was born on Mar 13, 1884 in Battle Creek, Calhoun Co., MI, USA, died on May 31, 1903 in Battle Creek, Calhoun Co., MI, USA, aged 19, and was buried in Oakridge Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.
- 5752 F ii. **Alice E Kipp** [13799] was born in 1886, died on Mar 24, 1967 in Battle Creek, Calhoun Co., MI, USA, aged 81, and was buried in Oakridge Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.
- 5753 M iii. **William Kipp** [13807].

**4535. Frances Almyra Kipp** [13808] was born on Jun 22, 1855 in Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA, died on May 1, 1943 in Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA, aged 87, and was buried in Oakridge Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Married Frank Lewis Wetmore, 1 November 1875

Marshall Evening Chronicle  
May 1, 1943

Mrs. Frances A. Wetmore, 87, passed away at 5:30 o'clock this morning at her home, 215 Forest Street. She had been in failing health for some time.

Mrs. Wetmore was born June 2 1855, in Marshall Township, the daughter of the late Joseph and Emily Kipp. Her entire life was spent in Marshall and vicinity. On November 1, 1875 she was united in marriage to Frank Lewis Wetmore, who preceded her in death 21 years ago.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Surviving Mrs. Wetmore are three sons, Fred and Lewis, both of Marshall and Laverne of Ceresco; and one daughter, Mrs. Ira Hoyt of Fredonia Township. A brother Frank Kipp, died only three weeks ago.

Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Oakridge Cemetery, Marshall, Calhoun County, Michigan. Plot: lot 141, Old Grounds. Memorial # 69988257.

Frances married **Francis Lewis Wetmore** [13809] [MRIN: 4729], son of **Lewis D Wetmore** [13813], on Nov 1, 1875. Francis was born in 1851 in Ohio, USA, died on Jul 9, 1921 in Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA, aged 70, and was buried in Oakridge Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5754 M i. **Fred Wetmore** [13810].
- 5755 M ii. **Lewis Wetmore** [13811].
- 5756 M iii. **Laverne Wetmore** [13812].

**4536. Rueben Kipp** [5915].

**4537. Sarah Kipp** [5916].

**4538. Francis Kipp** [5917].

**4539. Henrietta Kipp** [5918].

**4540. John William Geatton** [4142] was born in 1843.

**4541. Thomas Henry Geatton** [4143] was born in 1846.

**4542. Mary Ann Geatton** [4144] was born in 1848.

**4543. Elizabeth Geatton** [4145] was born in 1851.

**4544. Charles Edward Geatton** [4146] was born in 1854.

**4545. James Buchanan Geatton** [4147] was born in 1857.

**4546. Josephine Geatton** [4148] was born in 1861.

**4547. Emma Ceclia Brown** [4149] was born on Mar 14, 1849 in Manhattan, New York Co, NY, USA and died on Feb 6, 1925 in Manhattan, New York Co, NY, USA, aged 75.

General Notes: Sources:

Donald Terry MacLeod Jr. [dtmacl@aol.com](mailto:dtmacl@aol.com)

Birth year varies from about 1849 to 1853.

Emma married **Maj John Darling Terry** [4151] [MRIN: 1404], son of **William Terry** [11399] and **Jane Gregory** [11400], on Jul 10, 1866 in New York, NY, USA. John was born on Sep 3, 1845 in Maine, USA and died on Mar 4, 1919 in Manhattan, New York Co, NY, USA, aged 73.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5757 M i. **John William Terry** [11007] was born on Apr 14, 1867 in New York, NY, USA and died on Oct 12, 1910, aged 43.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 5758 F ii. **Emma Eliza Terry** [11391] was born in 1870 in New York, NY, USA and died in 1958, aged 88.
- 5759 M iii. **Charles Graham Terry** [11392] was born in 1874 in New York, NY, USA.
- 5760 M iv. **Alexander Hadden Terry** [11393] was born in Sep 1877 in New York, NY, USA.
- 5761 F v. **Jeannette Pomer Terry** [11394] was born on Jul 18, 1879 in New York, NY, USA and died on Jul 29, 1962 in Elizabeth, NJ, USA, aged 83.
- 5762 F vi. **Celia Darling Terry** [11395] was born in Dec 1880 in New York, NY, USA and died in 1931, aged 51.
- 5763 F vii. **Ethel Terry** [11396] was born in May 1884 in New York, NY, USA.
- 5764 F viii. **Eugenia M Terry** [11397] was born in May 1890 in New York, NY, USA and died in 1987, aged 97.
- 5765 M ix. **Frederick Gregory Terry** [11398] was born in Dec 1892 in New York, NY, USA and was buried in 1968.

**4548. Samuel Kip Brown** [4150] was born on Mar 28, 1855 in New York, NY, USA and died on Mar 13, 1940 in New Rochelle, NY, USA, aged 84.

General Notes: New York and New Rochelle insurance and real estate broker. Member of the Masons.

Sources:

New York Times, March 14, 1940, p. 30.

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. New Rochelle Ward 3. Roll T624\_1091. P. 5A. Enumeration Dist. 0088.

|                   |    |    |                             |
|-------------------|----|----|-----------------------------|
| Brown, Samuel K   | 55 | NY | Agent Real estate insurance |
| Brown, Florence M | 34 | AL |                             |
| Brown, Arthur M   | 8  | NY |                             |
| Massey, Arthur W  | 63 | MA | Father-in-law own income    |
| Massey, Elinor R  | 61 | NY | Mother-in-law               |

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. New Rochelle Ward 3. Roll T625\_1278. P. 5B. Enumeration Dist. 124.

|                    |    |    |                           |
|--------------------|----|----|---------------------------|
| Browne, Samuel K   | 64 | NY | Broker Realty Insurance   |
| Browne, Florence M | 43 | AL |                           |
| Browne, Arthur M   | 18 | NY | Machinist Machin Shop     |
| Massey, Arthur W   | 73 | MA | Father-in-law Retired USN |
| Massey, Eleanor R  | 64 | NY | Mother-in-law             |

1930 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. New Rochelle. Roll 1663. P. 12B. Enumeration Dist. 260.

|                   |    |    |                    |
|-------------------|----|----|--------------------|
| Brown, Samuel K   | 75 | NY | Broker Realty      |
| Brown, Florence M | 54 | AL |                    |
| Brown, Arthur M   | 28 | NY | Manager Fuel & Oil |
| Massey, Eleanor   | 82 | NY | wd                 |

Samuel married **Florence Massey** [7182] [MRIN: 2431], daughter of **Arthur W Massey** [11389] and **Eleanor R** [Massey] [11390], circa 1899. Florence was born in 1876 in Alabama, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

- 5766 M i. **Arthur Massey Brown** [7183] was born on Jun 22, 1901 in New York, USA.

**4549. Henrietta Kipp** [4461] was born on Feb 14, 1862.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 432.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**4550. Stella M Kipp** [4462] was born on Dec 9, 1874 and died on Feb 7, 1876, aged 1.

**4551. Charles Edward Wanamaker** [4152] was born on Aug 4, 1857.

**4552. Ellen May Wanamaker** [4153] was born on Nov 18, 1858.

**4553. William James Wanamaker** [4154] was born on Sep 25, 1864.

**4554. Henrietta Wanamaker** [4155] was born on Aug 11, 1873.

**4555. Alice L. Ames** [6036] was born in Jul 1854 in Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA and died on Jan 22, 1887 in White Cloud, Newaygo, MI, USA, aged 32.

General Notes: Pat Stansloski.

Alice married **Milo B. Romans** [6037] [MRIN: 2048], son of **Peter Romans** [6054] and **Hemet Woodward** [6055], on Oct 6, 1872 in Battle Creek, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

5767 M i. **Harry B. Romans** [6056] was born on Jun 21, 1873 in Bedford, Newaygo, MI, USA and died on Nov 8, 1921 in Newaygo, MI, USA, aged 48.

5768 M ii. **Chester A. Romans** [6038] was born in Nov 1875 in White Cloud, Newaygo, MI, USA.

5769 F iii. **Ruth May Romans** [6057] was born in 1879 in Kalamazoo, Kalamazoo, MI, USA.

5770 F iv. **Alice Romans** [6058] died in Dec 1886 in Michigan, USA.

**4556. Flora Ames** [6051] was born in 1858 in Battle Creek, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Pat Stansloski.

**4557. Selah N. Ames** [6052] was born in Aug 1861 in Michigan, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1880 Census of the United States. Michigan. Barry. Maple Grove. Roll 570. P. 15C, 16D. Enumeration Dist. 043.

Ames, Charles C 50 MI Farmer

Ames, Malinda 45 MI Keeping house

Ames, Selah N 18 MI Farmer

Ames, Florence 15 MI at home

1900 Census of the United States. Michigan. Eaton. Kalamo. Roll 709. P. 2B. Enumeration Dist. 75.

Ames, Andrew 61 MI May 1839

Ames, Melinda 65 MI May 1835

Ames, Selah 38 MI Aug. 1861 Step son

Ames, Sarah 38 MI Apr. 1862 Step daughter

Ames, Irene D 7 MI Jan. 1893 Grand daughter

1920 Census of the United States. Michigan. St. Joseph. Sturgis Ward 2. Roll T625\_796. P. 1A. Enumeration Dist. 162.

Ames, Selah N 58 MI Cabinet Maker Furniture Fact.

Ames, Sarah E 57 MI

1930 Census of the United States. Michigan. St. Joseph. Sturgis. Roll 1026. P. 12A. Enumeration Dist. 21.

Amess, Selah N 68 MI wd

1940 Census of the United States. Michigan. Wayne. Detroit. Roll T627\_1860. P. 2B. Enumeraiton Dist. 84-662.

Logan, Victor H 51 MI General Maintenance Auto Parts Factory

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Logan, Edearia C 51 MI  
Logan, Victor J 24 MI Stock Clerk Wire Products  
Ames, Selah N 79 MI uncle

Selah married **Sarah E (Sadie) Deloy** [6053] [MRIN: 2053] on Mar 22, 1892 in White Cloud, Newaygo, MI, USA. Sarah was born in Apr 1862 in Michigan, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

5771 F i. **Irene D Ames** [11229] was born in Jan 1893 in Michigan, USA.

**4558. Fred Merrit Kipp** [11408] was born on Jun 11, 1883 in Michigan, USA, died on Jul 1, 1957 in USA, aged 74, and was buried in Oakridge Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Oakridge Cemetery, Marshall, Calhoun Co., Michigan. Memorial # 10850118.  
Plot: Lot #52, Sec. 4, Williamson. GPS N 42.25670 W -84.95000.

Fred married **Mary J Zwitter** [11410] [MRIN: 3946]. Mary was born in 1888, died in 1974, aged 86, and was buried in Oakridge Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

5772 F i. **Ida Louise Kipp** [11411] was born in 1910 in Michigan, USA, died on Jan 17, 1918 in Calhoun Co., MI, USA, aged 8, and was buried in Oakridge Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.

**4559. Thomas J Kipp** [11409] was born on Apr 23, 1887 in Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA, died on Aug 26, 1943 in Battle Creek, Calhoun Co., MI, USA, aged 56, and was buried in Oakridge Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: MARSHALL EVENING CHRONICLE  
FRIDAY AUGUST 20, 1943

THOMAS J. KIPP

Thomas J. Kipp, of Marshall township, died at a Battle Creek hospital at 9:30 o'clock this morning, after having been ill since April 11.

Mr. Kipp was born in Marshall on April 23, 1887, and had spent his entire life as a farmer in this vicinity. He was united in marriage to Miss Bessie Rothrick on March 26, 1926.

Surviving besides Mrs. Kipp are a son, Robert Thomas and daughter, Eleanor Marie, both at home; a sister, Mrs. Bertha Ellis of VanNuys, California; a brother, Fred Kipp of Marshall township; and several nieces and nephews.

Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Oakridge Cemetery, Marshall, Calhoun Co., Michigan. Memorial # 22009466.  
Plot: Lot #33, Sec. 1, Snyder. GPS N 42.25670 W -84.95000.

Thomas married **Bessie M Rothrick** [11412] [MRIN: 3947]. Bessie was born on Apr 18, 1893 in Michigan, USA, died on Feb 16, 1992 in Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA, aged 98, and was buried in Oakridge Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

5773 M i. **Robert Thomas Kipp** [11413].

5774 F ii. **Eleanor M Kipp** [11414].

**4560. Hattie May Kipp** [4465] was born on Mar 1, 1882 and died on Feb 1, 1903, aged 20.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**4561. Edna Kipp** [4466] was born on Nov 11, 1883.

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 433.

**4562. Earl C Kipp** [4467] was born on Jun 16, 1888.

General Notes: K.F.A., No. 573, p. 433.

**4563. Lewis Dwight Kipp** [4468] was born on Feb 22, 1892, died in Jun 1931, aged 39, and was buried in Oakridge Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 574, p. 433.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Oakridge Cemetery, Marshall, Calhoun Co., Michigan. Memorial # 22009439. Plot: Lot # 7, Sec. 5, Snyder Addition. GPS N 42.25670 W -84.95000.

**4564. Bertha A Randall** [9693] was born on Oct 23, 1870 in Kalamazoo, Kalamazoo Co., MI, USA, died on Sep 15, 1872 in Watervliet, Berrien Co., MI, USA, aged 1, and was buried in Watervliet Cemetery, Watervliet, Berrien Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Roostweb. Robertschoony@comcast.net.

**4565. Warren Merritt Randall** [9694] was born on Apr 15, 1873 in Michigan, USA, died on Jul 6, 1898 in Watervliet, Berrien Co., MI, USA, aged 25, and was buried in Watervliet Cemetery, Watervliet, Berrien Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Roostweb. Robertschoony@comcast.net.

**4566. Delavan Wesley Randall** [9695] was born on Jan 15, 1876 in Watervliet, Berrien Co., MI, USA, died on Jan 7, 1945 in Seattle, King Co., WA, USA, aged 68, and was buried in Mount Pleasant Cemetery, Seattle, King Co., WA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Roostweb. Robertschoony@comcast.net.

1910 Census of the United States. Washington. King. Seattle Ward 10. P. 8B. Roll T624\_1661. Enumeraiton Dist. 177.

|                         |      |            |                      |
|-------------------------|------|------------|----------------------|
| Randall, Delavan W      | 34   | Michigan   | Salesman Real estate |
| Randall, Gertrude I     | 31   | Michigan   |                      |
| Randall, Helen Rachel   | 8    | Michigan   |                      |
| Randall, Della Avice    | 6    | Michigan   |                      |
| Randall, Wesley Merritt | 5    | Washington |                      |
| Randall, Lucy Elizabeth | 2    | Washington |                      |
| Randall, Glenn Marshall | 3/12 | Washington |                      |

World War I Draft Registration Cards 1917-18

Delavan Wesley Randall. Seattle. King. Washington. Birth Jan. 15. 1876. FHL Roll 1,991,888.

1920 Census of the United States. Washington. King. Seattle. P. 6B. Roll T625\_1925. Enumeration Dist. 75.

|                   |        |            |                  |
|-------------------|--------|------------|------------------|
| Randall, Delavan  | 44     | Michigan   | Clerk timekeeper |
| Randall, Gertrude | 41     | Michigan   |                  |
| Randall, Helen    | 18     | Michigan   |                  |
| Randall, Della    | 16     | Michigan   |                  |
| Randall, Wesley   | 14     | Washington |                  |
| Randall, Lucy     | 12     | Washington |                  |
| Randall, Glen     | 10     | Washington |                  |
| Randall, Irene    | 7      | Washington |                  |
| Randall, Inez     | 7      | Washington |                  |
| Randall, Philip   | 4 7/12 | Washington |                  |

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Randall, Lois            3/12 Washington

1930 census of the United States. Washington. King. Lake Forest park. P. 8A. Roll 2490. Enumeration Dist. 312.

Rendall, Delavan    54 Michigan    Salesman

Rendall, Gertrude I 51 Michigan

Rendall, Glenn M    20 Washington Clerk wholesale

Rendall, Philip      15 Washington

Washington Death Index

Delavan W Randall. Jan. 7, 1945. Seattle. Certificate 112.

Delavan married **Gertrude Irene Van Natter** [9699] [MRIN: 3321], daughter of **Frederick Marshall Van Natter** [9700] and **Helen Emma Hoffman** [9701], on Oct 31, 1900 in Watervliet, Berrien Co., MI, USA. Gertrude was born on Oct 28, 1876 in Watervliet, Berrien Co., MI, USA, died on Jan 2, 1966 in Seattle, King Co., WA, USA, aged 89, and was buried in Mount Pleasant Cemetery, Seattle, King Co., WA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5775 F    i. **Helen Rachel Randall** [10100] was born on Oct 9, 1901 in Michigan, USA and died on May 28, 1942 in Washington, DC, USA, aged 40.
- 5776 F    ii. **Dela Avis Randall** [10101] was born on Jun 15, 1903 in Watervliet, Berrien Co., MI, USA and died on Sep 14, 1988 in Seattle, King Co., WA, USA, aged 85.
- 5777 M    iii. **Wesley Merritt Randall** [10102] was born in 1905 in Washington, USA and died on Dec 16, 1986 in Lakebay, Pierce, WA, USA, aged 81.
- 5778 F    iv. **Lucille "Lucy" Elizabeth Randall** [10103] was born in 1908 in Washington, USA.
- 5779 M    v. **Glen Marshall Randall** [10104] was born on Jan 3, 1910 in Seattle, Washington, USA and died on Mar 9, 1990 in Bellevue, King Co., WA, USA, aged 80.
- 5780 F    vi. **Irene Randall** [10106] was born in 1913 in Washington, USA.
- 5781 F    vii. **Inez Randall** [10107] was born in 1913 in Washington, USA.
- 5782 M    viii. **Philip E Randall** [10108] was born on Mar 18, 1915 in Seattle, Washington, USA and died on Nov 20, 2000, aged 85.
- 5783 F    ix. **Lois Randall** [10109] was born in 1920 in Washington, USA.

**4567. Washburn W Randall** [9696] was born on Nov 26, 1880 in Michigan, USA.

**4568. Viola Randall** [9697] was born on Mar 21, 1883 in Michigan, USA.

General Notes: Lived Portland, Oregon.

Sources:

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Roostweb. Robertschoony@comcast.net.

Viola married **Homer C Long** [10097] [MRIN: 3463]. Homer was born in 1884 in Ohio, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5784 F    i. **Dorthea E Long** [10098] was born in 1907 in Washington, USA.
- 5785 M    ii. **Jack M Long** [10099] was born in 1910 in Washington, USA.

**4569. Hiram Harvey Randall** [9698] was born on May 6, 1885 in Michigan, USA, died on Dec 27, 1908 in Broughton, KS, USA, aged 23, and was buried in Greenwood Cemetery, Clay Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Obituary

Clay Center Times, Clay Center, Kansas

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

3 December 1908, page 1

Randall

Hiram H Randall died Friday night at the home of his aunt Mrs. Kipp at Broughton, the cause of death being due to tuberculosis of which he had been a sufferer for some time. The young man had been traveling around considerably search of a climate that would be beneficial, but his efforts proved of no avail and his young life came to an end about two o'clock Friday night. He was twenty-four years and seven months old. He was a nephew of George Kipp of Clay Center.

The funeral was I held Sunday at twelve o'clock at the M. E. Church at Broughton, Rev. F. M. Jackson officiating. The remains were brought to Clay Center for burial in Greenwood cemetery.

Sources:

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Rootweb. Robertschoony@comcast.net.

**4570. Katte May Ingersoll** [10089] was born in 1873 in Kansas, USA.

**4571. Anna Viola Ingersoll** [10090] was born on Jan 4, 1877 in Broughton, Clay Co., KS, USA, died in Sep 1956 in Seattle, King Co., WA, USA, aged 79, and was buried in Evergreen Washelli Memorial Park, Seattle, King Co., WA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Evergreen Washelli Memorial Park, Seattle, King County, Washington, USA. Memorial # 11207560. GPS N 47.71170 W -122.33940.

Anna married **Frank M Smith** [13603] [MRIN: 4649] in 1886. Frank was born in May 1862 in Kansas, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

5786 M i. **Myron F Smith** [13604] was born in Dec 1890 in Arkansas, USA.

5787 M ii. **Calvin Smith** [13605] was born in Jan 1892 in Arkansas, USA.

5788 F iii. **Mildred Smith** [13606] was born in Aug 1893 in Arkansas, USA.

5789 M iv. **Finley B Smith** [13607] was born in Jun 1895 in Arkansas, USA.

**4572. James Garfield Ingersoll** [13095] was born on Oct 19, 1880 in Broughton, Clay Co., KS, USA, died on Dec 8, 1918 in Seattle, King Co., WA, USA, aged 38, and was buried in Evergreen Washelli Memorial Park, Seattle, King Co., WA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1900 Census of the United States. Arkansas. Sevier. DeQueen. Roll 76. P. 6A. Enumeration Dist. 149.

Smith, Frank M 38 KS May 1862 Banker

Smith, Anna V 35 NE Sep. 1864

Smith, Myron F 10 AR Dec. 1890

Smith, Calvin 8 AR Jan. 1892

Smith, Mildred 6 AR Aug. 1893

Smith, Finley B 4 AR June 1895

Ingersoll, James G 19 KS Asst. cashier in Bank

Winters, Alice 21 IA Servant Teacher

1910 Census of the United States. Washington. Snohomish. Gregory. Roll T624\_1668. P. 4A. Enumeration Dist. 295.

Ingersoll, James G 29 KS Cashier Granite Hill State Bank

Ingersoll, Goldie I 28 NE

Ingersoll, Theo A 6 f WA

Ingersoll, Howard E 4 WA

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

James Garfield Ingersoll, Seattle, King, Washington. B Oct. 19, 1880.

U.S. Passport Applications, 1795-1925.

James G Ingersoll. B Oct. 19, 1880, Borughton, Kansas.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Evergreen Washelli Memorial Park, Seattle, King County, Washington, USA.  
Plot: W, OL2, 112S, 2. Memorial # 5377771. GPS N 47.71170 W -122.33940.

SSDI: Howard E Ingesoll. B July 10, 1906. D Nov. 26, 1991. SSN: 556-01-6058.

James married **Goldie Isadore Dodge** [13096] [MRIN: 4484], daughter of **James Manning Dodge** [13097] and **Emily Emma Davis** [13098], in 1902. Goldie was born on Sep 11, 1881 in Minden, Kearney Co., NE, USA, died on Jun 22, 1972 in Arroyo Grande, San Luis Obispo Co., CA, USA, aged 90, and was buried in Arroyo Grande Cem., Arroyo Grande, San Luis Obispo Co., CA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5790 F i. **Theo A Ingersoll** [13101] was born in 1904 in Washington, USA.
- 5791 M ii. **Howard Emory Ingersoll** [13100] was born on Jul 10, 1906 in Seattle, King Co., WA, USA, died on Nov 26, 1991, aged 85, and was buried in Freeze Cem., Potlach, Latah Co., ID, USA.
- 5792 M iii. **Robert Joseph Ingersoll** [13102] was born in 1915 in Washington, USA.
- 5793 F iv. **Marjorie Jewell Ingersoll** [13099] was born on Jul 20, 1917 in Washington, USA, died on Oct 21, 2008 in Paso Robles, San Luis Obispo Co., CA, USA, aged 91, and was buried in Chapel of the Roses Cem., Atascadero, San Luis Obispo Co., CA, USA.

**4573. George William Ingersoll** [10094] was born on Mar 1, 1884 in Kansas, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1910 Census of the United States. Washington. King. Meadow Garden. Roll T624\_1657. P. 7B. Enumeration Dist. 17.  
Sloan, Samuel 82 Can Laborer Home Farm Immigra 1868  
Parker Flo 28 IA Wd  
Parker, Vera 9 CO Step Granddaughter  
Ingersoll, George 27 KS Boarder Laborer Farm

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

George William Ingersoll, Seattle, King, Washington. B March 1, 1884.

1920 Census of the United States. Washington. King. Seattle. Roll T625\_1925. P. 7B. Enumeration Dist. 80.  
Ingersoll, George W 35 KS Assistant Zookeeper Wood Land Park  
Ingersoll, Flo D 36 IA  
Parker, Vera D 19 CO step daughter Cashier Dry Goods  
McGinnis, Hugh 22 WA lodger Window ?? Dry Goods Store

George married **Florence (Flo) Dall** [13094] [MRIN: 4483]. Florence was born in 1884.

**4574. Edna I Ingersoll** [10091] was born in Oct 1887 in Kansas, USA.

**4575. Louisa Ingersoll** [10092] was born in Oct 1890 in Kansas, USA.

**4576. Harrison Reid Ingersoll** [10093] was born on Oct 31, 1892 in Kansas, USA, died on May 24, 1937 in Seattle, King Co., WA, USA, aged 44, and was buried in Evergreen Washelli Memorial Park, Seattle, King Co., WA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Harrison Reed Ingersoll, Seattle, King Co., Washington. B Oct. 31, 1892, Kansas.

1920 Census of the United States. Washington. King. Seattle. Roll T625\_1926. P. 3B. Enumeration Dist. 124.  
Ingersoll, Harry 27 KS Fireman City  
Ingersoll, Bessie 26 PA Office Clerk Dentist

1930 Census of the United States. Washington. King. Seattle. Roll 2491. P. 26A. Enumeration Dist. 4.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Ingersol, Harry 38 KS Fireman City  
Ingersol, Lilsa 35 WI

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Evergreen Washelli Memorial Park, Seattle, King County, Washington, USA.  
Memorial # 11207624, GPS N 47.71170 W -122.33940.

Harrison married **Viola** [Ingersoll] [13109] [MRIN: 4490].

**4577. Mildred May Kipp** [9705] was born on Jun 9, 1885 in Broughton, Grants Twp, Clay Co., KS, USA, died on Aug 2, 1964 in Kansas, USA, aged 79, and was buried in Gatesville Cemetery, Wakefield, Clay Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Roostweb. [Robertschoony@comcast.net](mailto:Robertschoony@comcast.net).

Mildred married **Edwin Charles Criss** [9754] [MRIN: 3339], son of **Elias B Criss** [10087] and **Sarah E Stump** [10088], on Nov 26, 1902. Edwin was born on Feb 17, 1873 in Kansas City, Wyandotte, KS, USA and died after 1925 in Sherman, Riley, Kansas, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

5794 M i. **Clarence Criss** [9755].

5795 F ii. **Ethel Adelia Criss** [9756] was born on Aug 4, 1904 in Clay Co., KS, USA.

5796 M iii. **Walter Irving Criss** [9757] was born on Apr 12, 1909 in Broughton, Clay Co., KS, USA, died on Nov 2, 1982 in Grand Island, Hall, NE, USA, aged 73, and was buried in Evergreen Cem., Saint Edward, Boone Co., NE, USA.

5797 M iv. **Irving Criss** [9758] was born about 1910.

5798 M v. **Albert Burton Criss** [9759] was born on Jul 16, 1911 in Kansas, USA, died on Mar 13, 1933 in Riley Co., KS, USA, aged 21, and was buried in Bala Cemetery, Bala, Riley Co., KS, USA.

Mildred next married **Joseph Martin Smith** [9760] [MRIN: 3340] after 1911. Joseph was born on Jan 10, 1881.

The child from this marriage was:

5799 F i. **Florence Esther Smith** [9761] was born on Feb 15, 1912 in Clay Center, Clay Co., KS, USA, died on Jul 6, 2009 in Clay Center, Clay Co., KS, USA, aged 97, and was buried in Gatesville Cemetery, Wakefield, Clay Co., KS, USA.

**4578. Leo Clinton Kipp** [9706] was born on Aug 15, 1886 in Broughton, Grants Twp, Clay Co., KS, USA and died on Dec 2, 1886 in Clay Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Roostweb. [Robertschoony@comcast.net](mailto:Robertschoony@comcast.net).

**4579. Henrietta Golda Kipp** [9707] was born on Oct 24, 1887 in Broughton, Grants Twp, Clay Co., KS, USA, died on Feb 29, 1968 in Bala, Riley Co., KS, USA, aged 80, and was buried in Bala Cemetery, Bala, Riley Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Roostweb. [Robertschoony@comcast.net](mailto:Robertschoony@comcast.net).

Find A Grave. [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Bala Cemetery, Bala, Riley County, Kansas. Memorial # 10674701. GPS N 39.30530 W -96.93420.

Henrietta married **Roland Forrest Davies** [9753] [MRIN: 3338], son of **Rowland Davies** [11835] and **Martha M** [Davies] [11836], on Jun 2, 1907 in Clay Co., KS, USA. Roland was born on Oct 27, 1873 in Kansas, USA, died on Apr 21, 1939 in Bala, Riley Co., KS, USA, aged 65, and was buried in Bala Cemetery, Bala, Riley Co., KS, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 5800 M i. **Rowland N Davies** [11831] was born in 1909 in Kansas, USA.
- 5801 F ii. **Martha M Davies** [11832] was born in 1912 in Kansas, USA and died on Mar 9, 1968, aged 56.
- 5802 F iii. **Thelma I Davies** [11833] was born in 1914 in Kansas, USA.

**4580. Frances Olive Kipp** [9708] was born on Jun 26, 1889 in Broughton, Grants Twp, Clay Co., KS, USA and died on May 29, 1983 in Clay Co., KS, USA, aged 93.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Roostweb. Robertschoony@comcast.net.

Frances married **Charles Henry Harrison** [9766] [MRIN: 3344], son of **James Edward Harrison** [12784] and **Alice Roseltha Robinson** [12785], on Jun 8, 1905 in Clay Center, Clay Co., KS, USA. Charles was born on Oct 3, 1880 in Industry, Clay Co, KS, USA, died on Mar 20, 1955 in Clay Center, Clay Co., KS, USA, aged 74, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Clay Center, Clay Co., KS, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5803 M i. **Leo Edward Harrison** [9768] was born on Dec 27, 1905 in Broughton, Grants Twp, Clay Co., KS, USA, died on Sep 13, 1978 in Clay Center, Clay Co., KS, USA, aged 72, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Clay Center, Clay Co., KS, USA.
- 5804 F ii. **Norma Frances Harrison** [9769] was born on Oct 24, 1907 in Broughton, Grants Twp, Clay Co., KS, USA, died on Jul 27, 1991 in Clay Center, Clay Co., KS, USA, aged 83, and was buried in Swedish Pleasant Hill Cemetery.
- 5805 M iii. **Alvin Charles Harrison** [9770] was born on Sep 12, 1909 in Clay Co., KS, USA and died on Feb 8, 1996 in Tulare Co., CA, USA, aged 86.
- 5806 F iv. **Margaret Marie Harrison** [9771] was born on Aug 11, 1911 in Clay Center, Clay Co., KS, USA and died on Sep 9, 2006 in Topeka, Shawnee Co., KS, USA, aged 95.
- 5807 F v. **Miona Lucille Harrison** [9772] was born on May 14, 1913 in Clay Center, Clay Co., KS, USA and died on Sep 12, 1994 in Clay Center, Clay Co., KS, USA, aged 81.
- 5808 M vi. **Donald Cecil Harrison** [9773] was born on Jun 25, 1915 in Clay Center, Clay Co., KS, USA, died on Apr 14, 1990 in Topeka, Shawnee Co., KS, USA, aged 74, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Clay Center, Clay Co., KS, USA.
- 5809 F vii. **Ruth Adiola Harrison** [9774] was born on Aug 18, 1917 in Clay Center, Clay Co., KS, USA and died on Aug 30, 1975 in Manhattan, Riley Co., KS, USA, aged 58.
- 5810 F viii. **Florence Irene Harrison** [9775] was born on Jan 16, 1920 in Clay Center, Clay Co., KS, USA and died in 2010, aged 90.
- 5811 F ix. **Gertrude Amanda Faye Harrison** [9776] was born on Feb 27, 1922 in Clay Center, Clay Co., KS, USA and died before 2006.
- 5812 F x. **Vera Grace Harrison** [9777] was born on Aug 21, 1924 in Clay Center, Clay Co., KS, USA, died on Aug 11, 1991 in Clay Center, Clay Co., KS, USA, aged 66, and was buried in Greenwood Cemetery, Clay Co., KS, USA.
- 5813 F xi. **Violet June Harrison** [9778] was born on Jun 18, 1927 in Clay Center, Clay Co., KS, USA and died on Jan 21, 1993 in Topeka, Shawnee Co., KS, USA, aged 65.

Frances next married **Lawrence Trvin Pentico** [9767] [MRIN: 3345] about 1938.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**4581. Anna Elnora Kipp** [9709] was born on Aug 25, 1891 in Broughton, Grants Twp, Clay Co., KS, USA, died on May 5, 1899 in Clay Co., KS, USA, aged 7, and was buried in Gatesville Cemetery, Wakefield, Clay Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Roostweb. Robertschoony@comcast.net.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Gatesville Cemetery, Wakefield, Clay County, Kansas. Memorial # 19674786.

**4582. Lenora Kipp** [9710] was born on Jan 10, 1892 in Gatesville, Clay Co., KS, USA, died on Jun 11, 1968 in Bala, Riley Co., KS, USA, aged 76, and was buried in Bala Cemetery, Bala, Riley Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Roostweb. Robertschoony@comcast.net.

Find A Grave. [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Bala Cemetery, Bala, Riley Co., Kansas. Memorial # 19674718. GPS N 39.30530 W -96.93420.

Lenora married **Ellis R Davies** [9740] [MRIN: 3335], son of **Robert R Davies** [11829] and **Jane** [Davies] [11830], circa 1848. Ellis was born in 1875 in Kansas, USA, died in 1937 in Bala, Riley Co., KS, USA, aged 62, and was buried in Bala Cemetery, Bala, Riley Co., KS, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5814 M i. **Norman R Davies** [9747] was born on Jul 4, 1910 in Bala, Riley Co., KS, USA, died on Dec 27, 2001 in Kansas, USA, aged 91, and was buried in Bala Cemetery, Bala, Riley Co., KS, USA.
- 5815 M ii. **William Davies** [9745] was born in 1913 in Kansas, USA.
- 5816 F iii. **Ida M Davies** [9746] was born in 1914 in Kansas, USA.
- 5817 F iv. **Kathryn Davies** [9743] was born in 1916 in Bala, Riley Co., KS, USA.
- 5818 F v. **Nellie I Davies** [9744] was born in 1918 in Kansas, USA.
- 5819 F vi. **Martha Adiola Davies** [9748] was born on May 14, 1920 in Kansas, USA and died on Sep 24, 1990 in Kansas, USA, aged 70.
- 5820 F vii. **Edith L Davies** [9741] was born in 1924 in Kansas, USA.
- 5821 F viii. **Blanche Davies** [9742] was born in 1928 in Kansas, USA.

**4583. Lucy Lillie Kipp** [9711] was born on Jan 23, 1893 in Broughton, Grants Twp, Clay Co., KS, USA, died on Dec 5, 1988 in Wamego, Pottawatomie Co., KS, USA, aged 95, and was buried in Bala Cemetery, Bala, Riley Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Obituary

Manhattan Mercury, Manhattan, Kansas  
8 December 1988

Lucy L. Grovenburgh, 95, of Rural Route 3, Wamego, died Dec. 5 at her home.

She was born Jan. 23, 1893, at Broughton, Kan. She was married to Norman H. Grovenburgh, June 17, 1916, at Kalamazoo, Mich. He died in 1945. Mrs. Grovenburgh spent many years in Bala, Kan., and many years near Battle Creek, Mich. She moved to Wamego in 1941. She was a homemaker.

Survivors include one son, Lloyd Grovenburgh, of Richland, Mich.; four daughters, Flossie Scofield, of Manhattan, Eunice Silva, of Manhattan, Florence Sindell, of Portage, Mich., and Tessie Bussart, of Wamego; 24 grandchildren; 28 great-grandchildren; and one great-great-grandchild. She was preceded in death by two sons, two daughters, three brothers, seven sisters, and four grandchildren.

Funeral services will be held at 2 p.m. Friday at Irvin-Parkview Funeral Home. Burial will be in Bala Cemetery in Bala. Memorial contributions may be made to the Arthritis Foundation, left in care of the funeral home. The family will receive friends from 7 to 8 p.m. today at Irvin-Parkview Funeral Home.

Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Roostweb. Robertschoony@comcast.net.

Lucy married **Norman H Grovensberg** [9723] [MRIN: 3327], son of **Elias E Grovensberg** [9724] and **Ida M Schoonover** [9725], on Jun 17, 1916 in Kalamazoo Co., MI, USA. Norman was born on Jul 2, 1891 in Brady Twp, Kalamazoo Co., MI, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5822 F i. **Florence Grovensberg** [9726].
- 5823 F ii. **Tessie Grovensberg** [9727].
- 5824 F iii. **Dottie May Grovensberg** [9728] was born on Sep 1, 1921 in Marysville, Marshall Co., KS, USA and died on Nov 25, 1976 in Schoolcraft, Kalamazoo Co., MI, USA, aged 55.
- 5825 M iv. **Akin Elias Grovensberg** [9729] was born on Sep 27, 1922 in Kansas, USA, died on Apr 18, 1925 in Kansas, USA, aged 2, and was buried in Gatesville Cemetery, Wakefield, Clay Co., KS, USA.
- 5826 F v. **Flossie E Grovensberg** [9730] was born on Jul 11, 1924 in Marysville, Marshall Co., KS, USA, died on Aug 29, 2005 in Wamego, Pottawatomie Co., KS, USA, aged 81, and was buried in Valley View Gardens, Manhattan, KS, USA.
- 5827 M vi. **Lloyd Maney Grovensberg** [9731] was born on Jul 25, 1925, died on Nov 11, 1993 in Richland, Kalamazoo Co., MI, USA, aged 68, and was buried in Fort Custer National Cemetery, Augusta, Kalamazoo Co., MI, USA.
- 5828 F vii. **Mandy Grovensberg** [9732] was born in 1926 in Kansas, USA and died before 1988.
- 5829 F viii. **Eunice Grovensberg** [9733] was born in 1929 in Michigan, USA.

**4584. Son 1 twin Kipp** [9712] was born on Feb 24, 1894 in Broughton, Grants Twp, Clay Co., KS, USA and died on Feb 25, 1894.

**4585. Son 2 twin Kipp** [9713] was born on Feb 24, 1894 in Broughton, Grants Twp, Clay Co., KS, USA and died on Feb 25, 1894.

**4586. Jennie Kipp** [9714] was born in Jan 1895 in Broughton, Grants Twp, Clay Co., KS, USA and died on Aug 14, 1895 in Grants Twp, Clay Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Roostweb. Robertschoony@comcast.net.

**4587. Lesta Irene Kipp** [9715] was born on Nov 4, 1895 in Broughton, Grants Twp, Clay Co., KS, USA, died on Apr 5, 1982 in Admire, Lyon Co., KS, USA, aged 86, and was buried in Pleasant Ridge Cemetery, Admire, Lyon Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Roostweb. Robertschoony@comcast.net.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Pleasant Ridge Cemetery, Admire, Lyon County, Kansas. Memorial # 10674834. GPS N 38.71750 W -96.07420.

SSDI: Lesta Fee, Admire, Lyon County, Kansas. B Nov. 14, 1895. D April 1982. SSN: 511-50-5669.

Lesta married **Clyde Garfield Fee** [9721] [MRIN: 3326], son of **N H Fee** [12492] and **Louisa S [Fee]** [12493], circa 1915. Clyde was born on Oct 8, 1880 in Kansas, USA, died on Nov 26, 1970 in Admire, Lyon Co., KS, USA, aged 90, and was buried in Pleasant Ridge Cemetery, Admire, Lyon Co., KS, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 5830 F i. **Ruby Amanda Fee** [9722] was born on Apr 5, 1916 in Bala, Riley Co., Kansas, USA, died on Nov 12, 2007 in Chanute, Neosho Co., KS, USA, aged 91, and was buried in Pleasant Ridge Cemetery, Admire, Lyon Co., KS, USA.
- 5831 F ii. **Stella May Fee** [12491] was born in 1924 in Kansas, USA.

**4588. Mary Ellen Elizabeth Kipp** [9716] was born on Oct 14, 1897 in Broughton, Grants Twp, Clay Co., KS, USA.

**4589. Theodore Warner Kipp** [9717] was born on Apr 10, 1898 in Broughton, Grants Twp, Clay Co., KS, USA, died on Mar 10, 1899 in Broughton, Grants Twp, Clay Co., KS, USA, and was buried in Gatesville Cemetery, Wakefield, Clay Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Roostweb. Robertschoony@comcast.net.

**4590. Emma Adiola Kipp** [9718] was born on Mar 12, 1900 in Broughton, Grants Twp, Clay Co., KS, USA, died on Sep 5, 1900 in Broughton, Grants Twp, Clay Co., KS, USA, and was buried in Gatesville Cemetery, Wakefield, Clay Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Roostweb. Robertschoony@comcast.net.

**4591. Erma Amanda Kipp** [9719] was born on Mar 12, 1900 in Broughton, Grants Twp, Clay Co., KS, USA and died on Jun 21, 1985 in Marysville, Marshall Co., KS, USA, aged 85.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Roostweb. Robertschoony@comcast.net.

Erma married **Fritz William H Benteman Sr** [9720] [MRIN: 3325]. Fritz was born on Feb 25, 1890 in Lippe-Detmold, Germany and died in Sep 1968 in Frankfort, Marshall Co., KS, USA, aged 78.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5832 M i. **Norman Benteman** [11259] was born in 1919 in Kansas, USA.
- 5833 F ii. **Susie Benteman** [11260] was born in 1921 in Kansas, USA.
- 5834 M iii. **Fritz (Fred) Benteman** [11261] was born in 1924 in Kansas, USA.
- 5835 F iv. **Erma Benteman** [11262] was born in 1925 in Kansas, USA.
- 5836 M v. **Frank Benteman** [11263] was born in 1928 in Kansas, USA.
- 5837 F vi. **Mable Benteman** [11264] was born in 1934 in Kansas, USA.
- 5838 M vii. **George Benteman** [11265] was born in 1937 in Kansas, USA.
- 5839 F viii. **Bertha Benteman** [11266] was born in 1938 in Kansas, USA.
- 5840 F ix. **Martha Benteman** [11267] was born in 1940 in Kansas, USA.

**4592. Myottie Kipp** [9803] was born in Dec 1881 in Kansas, USA.

**4593. Rachel Kipp** [9804] was born in Jan 1890 in Kansas, USA.

**4594. Julia Kipp** [9805] was born in Aug 1893 in Kansas, USA.

**4595. George Eugene Kipp** [9806] was born in Apr 1894 in Kansas, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**4596. Leroy Roy James Kipp** [9810] was born on Oct 21, 1885 in Kansas City, Wyandotte, KS, USA and died on Nov 16, 1947 in Halstead, Reno, KS, USA, aged 62.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Roostweb. Robertschoony@comcast.net.

1910 Census of the United States. Kansas. Pratt. Iuka. Roll T624\_453. P. 8B. Enumeration Dist. 129.

Kipp, Roy James 24 KS Farmer

Kipp, Nellie Louise 22 KS

Kipp, Zelma Laura 1 KS

?? 15 KS Hired Man Laborer

?? 9 KS Boarder

World War I Draft Registration Cards 1917-18

Roy James Kipp. Stafford Co, Kansas. Brith: Oct. 21, 1885. FHL mf 1,643,854.

1915 Kansas State Census. Iuka. P. 33. Roll ks1915\_190

Kipp, R J 29

Kipp, N L 27

Kipp, Zelma 7

1920 Census of the United States. Kansas. Stafford. Rose Valley. P. 9A. Roll T625\_552. Enumeration Dist. 228.

Kipp, Roy J 34 Kansas Farmer

Kipp, Nellie L 32 Kansas

Kipp, Zelma L 12 Kansas

Kipp, Royene L 2 10/12 Kansas

Gray, Otto S 26 Missouri Farm laborer

1930 Census of the United States. Kansas. Stafford. Rose Valley. P. 2B. Roll 724. Enumeration Dist. 16.

Kipp, Roy J 44 Kansas Farmer general

Kipp, Nellie L 42 Kansas

Kipp, Royena L 13 Kansas

Kipp, Phyllis S 9 4/12 Kansas

Leroy married **Nellie Louise Gereke** [9811] [MRIN: 3372], daughter of **Charles Gustave Gereke** [10071] and **Mary Goodwin** [10072], on Sep 5, 1906 in Pratt Co., KS, USA. Nellie was born on Aug 19, 1887 in Byers, Pratt Co., KS, USA and died on Oct 26, 1963 in Pratt, Pratt Co., KS, USA, aged 76.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5841 F i. **Zelma Laura Kipp** [9812] was born on Aug 12, 1907 in Kansas City, Wyandotte, KS, USA, died on Oct 10, 2000 in St. John, Stafford, KS, USA, aged 93, and was buried in Rose Valley Cem., Stafford, Stafford Co., KS, USA.
- 5842 F ii. **Vera Alice Kipp** [10074] was born in 1911 in Pratt, Pratt Co., KS, USA and died on Nov 9, 1911 in Pratt, Pratt Co., KS, USA.
- 5843 F iii. **Royene L Kipp** [10075] was born on Feb 16, 1917 in Stafford Co., KS, USA and died on Jul 30, 2001 in Pratt, Pratt Co., KS, USA, aged 84.
- 5844 F iv. **Phyllis S Kipp** [10076] was born in 1922 in Kansas City, Wyandotte, KS, USA and died on Oct 10, 1970, aged 48.

**4597. Letha Kipp** [9687] was born in 1894.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**4598. Pearl Kipp** [9686] was born in 1895.

**4599. Oliver H. Perry Archer** [5930].

**4600. David C Kipp** [4470] was born on Aug 13, 1867 in New York, USA.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 575, p. 433, 439.

David married **Grace Baylis** [4602] [MRIN: 1573].

**4601. Eliza R Kipp** [4471] was born on Apr 13, 1870.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 433.

Eliza married **Ira Genung** [4475] [MRIN: 1520].

**4602. Anna Kipp** [4472] was born on Jan 10, 1872 and died on Mar 8, 1872.

**4603. Ellen B Kipp** [4473] was born on Feb 27, 1873 in New York, USA.

**4604. Antoinette Kipp** [4474] was born on May 2, 1875 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 433.

Antoinette married **Frank Campbell** [4476] [MRIN: 1521].

Children from this marriage were:

5845 M i. **Frank Campbell** [4477].

5846 M ii. **David Campbell** [4478].

**4605. Frederic H Kipp** [4480] was born on Jan 7, 1879 in New York, USA and died in 1879.

General Notes: Died young.

**4606. Frederic J Kipp** [4481] was born on Jun 1, 1880 in New York, USA.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 576, p. 433, 439.

1930 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Pleasantville. Roll 1661. P. 3B. Enumeration Dist. 188.

Kipp, Frederic 48 NY Electrician Electric Company

Kipp, Emme 42 NY

Kipp, Florence 3 5/12 NY

Kipp, Winnifred 0 NY

Kipp, Sarah 70 NY Mother Wd

Griffin, Hariet 16 NY Step Daughter

1940 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Mount Pleasant. Roll T627\_2806. P. 10B. Enumeration Dist. 60-124.

Kipp, Frederick C 58 NY Telephone Maintainer Steam Railroad

Kipp, Emma Irene 52 NY

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kipp, Harriet G    26   NY   Sales Clerk R Candy and Luncheonette  
Kipp, Florence E   13   NY  
Kipp, Winnifred F   10   NY  
Kipp, Sarah F       80   NY   Mother

Frederic married **Emma Griffin** [4603] [MRIN: 1574]. Emma was born in 1888 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5847 F    i. **Florence Kipp** [13581] was born in 1926 in New York, USA.
- 5848 F    ii. **Winnifred Kipp** [13582] was born in 1930 in New York, USA.

**4607. Florence (Flora) Kipp** [4482] was born in Nov 1885 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Unmarried.

**4608. Conklin L Kipp** [4483] was born in May 1888 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Died young.

**4609. Albert Conklin Hunter** [4176] was born on Jun 28, 1873 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Albert Conklin Hunter, Manhattan, New York, New York. B June 28, 1873.

1940 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Hudson. Bayonne. Roll T627\_2346. P. 1A. Enumeration Dist. 9.54.

Hunter, Albert C   66   NY   Watchman Cable Manufacturing

Hunter, Marie M   36   NJ

Hunter, Ruth E     9   NJ

Hunter, Charles E   5   NJ

Albert married **Emma Myers** [4181] [MRIN: 1412] circa 1930.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5849 M    i. **Ruth E Hunter** [13076] was born in 1931 in New Jersey, USA.
- 5850 M    ii. **Charles E Hunter** [13077] was born in 1935 in New Jersey, USA.

**4610. Charles E. Hunter** [4177] was born on Nov 22, 1874 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Charles E Hunter, Brooklyn, Kings, New York. B Nov. 22, 1874.

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Kings, Brooklyn Asembly Dist. 18. Roll T625\_1173. P. 2B. Enumeration Dist. 1147.

Hunter, Charles   45   NY   Lawyer own practise

Hunter, Minnie   37   NY

1930 Census of the UNited States. New York. Queens. Queens. Roll 1596. P. 8A. Enumeration Dist. 306.

Hunter, Charles   55   NY   Salesman Laundry

Hunter, Minnie H   46   NY   Manager ??

Charles married **Minnie Gillespie** [4182] [MRIN: 1413] cir 191905. Minnie was born in 1883 in New York Cem., Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**4611. Phebe K. Hunter** [4178] was born on Jul 20, 1876 in New York, USA and died on Mar 20, 1879, aged 2.

**4612. Frederic C. Hunter** [4179] was born on Jan 30, 1879 in New York, USA.

**4613. George H. Hunter** [4180] was born on Oct 12, 1881 in New York, USA.

**4614. Grace E Kipp** [4486] was born on Aug 9, 1877 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 433.

**4615. Ella Kipp** [4487] was born in 1878 in New York, USA and was christened on Oct 13, 1878.

General Notes: Died young.

**4616. Phebe E Kipp** [4488] was born in Apr 1882 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 433.

**4617. Benjamin Kipp** [4489] was born in Nov 1883 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 577, p. 433, 439.

Benjamin married **Gertie Weed** [4604] [MRIN: 1575].

The child from this marriage was:

5851 F i. **Lois Kipp** [4605].

**4618. William A Kipp** [4490] was born in Sep 1885 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 578, p. 433, 439.

1930 Census of the United States. New York. Westcester. Mount Pleasant. Roll 1661. P. 13B. Enumeration Dist. 193.

|                  |    |    |                     |
|------------------|----|----|---------------------|
| Kipp, Bailey     | 77 | NY | Wd                  |
| Kipp, Grace E    | 52 | NY |                     |
| Kipp, Phebe E    | 46 | NY | Enumerator Census   |
| Kipp, William A  | 44 | NY | Clerk express       |
| Kipp, Katharine  | 43 | NY | Daughter-in-law     |
| Kipp, Edna C     | 17 | NY | Grand Daughter      |
| Kipp, Alvah M    | 41 | NY | Salesman automobile |
| Kipp, Cornelia C | 40 | NY | Daughter-in-law     |
| Kipp, Grace E    | 10 | NY | Grand Daughter      |

William married **Catherine Gibson** [4606] [MRIN: 1576] circa 1915. Catherine was born in 1887 in New York, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

5852 F i. **Edna Christiana Kipp** [4607] was born in 1913 in New York, USA.

**4619. Alvah Milton Kipp** [4491] was born on Mar 5, 1889 in Hawthorne, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 579, p. 433, 439.

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Alvah Milton Kipp, Westchester, New York. B March 5, 1889, New York.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Mount Pleasant. Roll T625\_1276. P. 9A. Enumeration Dist. 71.

Kipp, Abrah M 30 NY Salesman Automobile Co.

Kipp, Cornelia 30 NY

Kipp, Grace E 7/12 NY

1930 Census of the United States. New York. Westcester. Mount Pleasant. Roll 1661. P. 13B. Enumeration Dist. 193.

Kipp, Bailey 77 NY Wd

Kipp, Grace E 52 NY

Kipp, Phebe E 46 NY Enumerator Census

Kipp, William A 44 NY Clerk express

Kipp, Katharine 43 NY Daughter-in-law

Kipp, Edna C 17 NY Grand Daughter

Kipp, Alvah M 41 NY Salesman automobile

Kipp, Cornelia C 40 NY Daughter-in-law

Kipp, Grace E 10 NY Grand Daughter

1940 Census of the United States. New York. Roll T627\_2806. P. 4A. Enumeraiton Dist. 60-135.

Kipp, Alvah 51 NY Field Man General Motors

Kipp, Cornelia 50 NY

Kipp, Gracie 20 NY Secertary Advertising

Alvah married **Cornelia Gibson** [4608] [MRIN: 1577] circa 1914. Cornelia was born in 1889 in New York, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

5853 F i. **Grace Kipp** [4609] was born in 1919 in New York, USA.

**4620. Hazel E Kipp** [4492] was born in Sep 1891 in New York, USA and died before 1920.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 433.

Hazel married **Alfred S Taylor** [4493] [MRIN: 1525]. Alfred was born in 1890 in New York, USA.

**4621. Kittie Kipp** [4497] was born in 1884 and died in 1905, aged 21.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 434.

Kittie married **John Graff** [4500] [MRIN: 1528].

**4622. Edna Kipp** [4498] was born in 1887 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. P. 434.

Edna married **Herbert Johnson** [4501] [MRIN: 1529].

Children from this marriage were:

5854 M i. **Charles Herbert Johnson** [4502].

5855 F ii. **Muriel Johnson** [4503].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**4623. Deborrah Kipp** [4499] was born in Aug 1888 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Unmarried.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. P. 434.

**4624. Charles Searles** [4191].

General Notes: No issue.

**4625. Walter Searles** [4192] was born in 1873 in New York, USA and died after 1940.

General Notes: Sources:

1925 New York Census. New Castle, Westchester, 27. Election Dist. 03. Assembly Dist. 02. P. 27.

Sarles, Walter 53 Builder

Sarles, Mary F 46 Housework

Burpo, Joseph D 32 Carpenter son-in-law

Burpo, Harriet 23 Housework

1940 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. New Castle. Roll T627\_2808. P. 9B. Enumeration Dist. 60-200.

Sarles, Walter 67 NY Builder Building Constr.

Burpo, Joseph 41 NY son-in-law Contractor Building Constr.

Burpo, Harriet 39 NY daughter

Burpo, Walter 14 NY grandson

Sarles, Josephine 61 NY sister-in-law

Walter married **Mary Francis Washburn** [4195] [MRIN: 1419]. Mary was born in 1879 in New York, USA and died before 1940.

The child from this marriage was:

5856 F i. **Harriet Searles** [4198] was born in 1901 in New York, USA.

**4626. Purdy Searles** [4193].

Purdy married **Lillie Bailey** [4196] [MRIN: 1420].

Children from this marriage were:

5857 M i. **Herbert Searles** [4200].

5858 F ii. **Evelyn Searles** [4201].

**4627. Edward Searles** [4194].

Edward married **Josephine Washburn** [4197] [MRIN: 1421].

The child from this marriage was:

5859 M i. **Edward Searles** [4202].

**4628. Charlotte Bailey** [4205] was born in Jul 1873 in New York, USA and died before 1910.

Charlotte married **Hamilton Wesley Bingham** [4207] [MRIN: 1424], son of **Bingham** [11278] and **Emma C Honstain** [11279]. Hamilton was born in Oct 1865 in New York, USA and died in 1943 in Dade Co., FL, USA, aged 78.

Children from this marriage were:

5860 F i. **Madeline Bingham** [4211] was born in Jan 1894 in Pennsylvania, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

5861 M ii. **Devoe Bingham** [4212] was born in 1899 in New York, USA.

5862 M iii. **Hamilton J Bingham** [4213] was born in Oct 1897 in New York, USA.

## 4629. Louis Bailey [4206].

Louis married **Jessie Deane** [4208] [MRIN: 1425].

Children from this marriage were:

5863 M i. **Deane Bailey** [4209].

5864 F ii. **Etta Bailey** [4210].

## 4630. Henry Dodge [3825] was born on Dec 3, 1868.

## 4631. Rebecca C Dodge [3826] was born on Dec 14, 1872.

## 4632. James H Dodge [3827] was born on Jun 24, 1876 in Chappaqua, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. New Castle. Roll T624\_1091. P. 11B. Enumeration Dist. 78.

Dodge, James 33 NY Carpenter House

Dodge, Mabel 30 NY

Dodge, Marjorie 5 NY

Dodge, Courtney J 3 NY

Dodge, Charles 69 NY Own Income

Dodge, Mary 69 NY

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

James Dodge. Westchester, New York. B June 24, 1876.

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. New Castle. Roll T625\_1281. P. 9B. Enumeration Dist. 107.

Dodge, James 43 NY Carpenter House

Dodge, Mabel 40 NY

Dodge, Marjory F 15 NY

Dodge, James C 13 NY

1930 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. New Castle. Roll 1663. P. 7A. Enumeration Dist. 283. Quaker Road

Dodge, James H 53 NY Carpenter Building

Dodge, Mable F 50 NY

Dodge, Margery F 25 NY Secerrtary Real Estate

Dodge, James C 23 NY Carpenter Building

Weaver, Katherine 22 NY Boarder Teaching Public School

1940 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. New Castle. Roll T627\_2808. P. 9B. Enumeration Dist. 60-201. Quaker Road.

Dodge, James H 63 NY Retired

Dodge, Mabel F 60 NY

James married **Mabel F** [Dodge] [8650] [MRIN: 2971]. Mabel was born in 1880 in New York, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

5865 F i. **Margery F Dodge** [8651] was born in 1905 in New York, USA.

5866 M ii. **James Courtney Dodge** [12269] was born in 1907 in New York, USA.

**4633. Elsworth Kipp** [4505].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 434.

**4634. Olive Kipp** [4506] was born in Mar 1888 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 434.

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. New Castle. Roll 1176. P. 4B. Enumeration Dist. 91.

Kipp, Aaron B 65 NY June 1834

Kipp, Mary, E 63 NY Feb. 1837

Kipp, John J 23 NY Apr. 1877

Kipp, Olive E 12 NY Mar. 1888 Grand daughter

**4635. Clarence Kipp** [4507].

General Notes: They had three children.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 580, p. 434.

Clarence married **Lynch** [4508] [MRIN: 1531].

**4636. James Alexander Brown** [6767] was born on Jul 26, 1870 in Ontario, Can, died on Nov 16, 1870 in Ontario, Can, and was buried in Kincardine, Bruce Co., ON, Can.

**4637. Ralph Brown** [13835] was born in 1874 in Ontario, Can.

**4638. Percy Trew Brown** [6768] was born on Aug 13, 1876 in Kincardine, Bruce Co., ON, Can, died on Aug 3, 1877 in Kincardine, Bruce Co., ON, Can, and was buried in Kincardine, Bruce Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Church of England

Sources:

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. Registrations of Births and Stillbirths - 1869 to 1907. MS929\_27. 1876, Bruce Co. Registration # 001965.

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. Registrations of Deaths - 1869 to 1932. MS935. 1877, Bruce Co. Registration # 001500.

**4639. Nella M Brown** [13836] was born in 1879 in Ontario, Can.

**4640. Emma Kipp** [6770] was born in 1853 in Canada.

**4641. Warren Kipp** [6771] was born in 1855 in Canada.

**4642. Susan Kipp** [6772] was born in 1857 in Canada.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**4643. John Kipp** [6773] was born in 1860 in Canada.

**4644. Alvin (Esley) Kipp** [6781] was born in Sep 1867 in Michigan, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1900 Census of the United States. Michigan. Genesee. Flint Ward 1. Roll 710. P. 8A. Enumeration Dist. 9.

Kipp, Estie A 32 MI Sept. 1867 Blacksmith Helper

Kipp, Sarah J 35 Can March 1875 Immigra 1881

Kipp, Frances E 3 MI April 1897

1910 Census of the United States. Michigan. Wayne. Detroit Ward 15. Roll T624\_687. P. 4B. Enumeration Dist. 220.

Kipp, Alvin E 43 MI Foreman Automobile

Kipp, Sarah Jane 35 Can

Kipp, Frances E 13 MI

Kipp, Harold E 8 MI

1920 Census of the United States. Michigan. Wayne. Detroit Ward 17. Roll T625\_816. P. 11A. Enumeration Dist. 543.

Kipp, Alvin S 52 MI Automobile Refin Automobile Works

Kipp, Sarah 44 Can Immigra 1886

Kipp, Frances 23 MI Comptroler Automobile Works

Kipp, Harold 18 MI

1930 Census of the United States. Michigan. Oakland. Royal Oak. Roll 1019. P. 20A. Enumeration Dist. 104.

Kipp, Alvin E 64 MI Mechanic Automobile

Kipp, Sarah J 55 Can

Kipp, Frances E 33 MI Clerk Office Auto Body

Alvin married **Sarah Jane** [Kipp] [13837] [MRIN: 4737] circa 1895. Sarah was born in Mar 1875 in Ontario, Can.

Children from this marriage were:

5867 F i. **Frances E Kipp** [13838] was born in Apr 1897 in Michigan, USA.

5868 M ii. **Harold E Kipp** [13839] was born in 1902 in Michigan, USA.

**4645. Estella Kipp** [6782] was born on Sep 17, 1867 in Almont, Lapeer Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Michigan, Births and Christenings Index, 1867-1911.

Estella Kipp. B sept. 17, 1867. Almont, Lapeer, Michigan. FHL # 874252.

**4646. Ida Naomi Kipp** [6783] was born on Feb 9, 1870 in Almont, Lapeer Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Michigan, Births and Christenings Index, 1867-1911.

Ida Naomi Kipp. B Feb. 9, 1870, Almont, Lapeer, Michigan. FHL # 974252.

**4647. Louisa Kipp** [13368] was born in 1872 in Michigan, USA.

**4648. Minnie Kipp** [13369] was born in 1875 in Michigan, USA.

**4649. William Kipp** [13370] was born in 1877 in Michigan, USA.

**4650. Anzonette (Sarah) Kipp** [7633] was born in 1868 in Sparta, Yarmouth, Elgin Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Sarah. Friends (Quaker)

Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Marriages, 1869-1922. RG 80-5, MS932. Kent Co., 1892. Registration # 005938.

Anzonette married **Joseph William Holliday** [7634] [MRIN: 2621], son of **Charles Holliday** [7635] and **Elizabeth** [Holliday] [7636], on Sep 28, 1892 in Chatham, Kent Co., ON, Can. Joseph was born in 1869 in London, ON, Can.

The child from this marriage was:

5869 M i. **Harold K Holliday** [13261] was born on Apr 18, 1894 in Detroit, Wayne Co., MI, USA.

**4651. Herbert Merritt Kipp** [7019] was born on Jan 7, 1871 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Births and Stillbirths - 1869 to 1907. MS929\_6.

1871, Elgin Co. Registration # 019923.

**4652. Charles E Kipp** [7020] was born on Jun 18, 1876 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., ON, Can, died in 1952 in Hamilton, Wentworth Co., ON, Can, aged 76, and was buried in Hamilton Cem., Hamilton, Barton Twp., Wentworth Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Births and Stillbirths - 1869 to 1913. MS929. Reel\_22. Elgin County. June 18, 1876. Reg. # 004189.

1901 Census of Canada. Ontario. Hamilton 69. Hamilton City. Ward 5. E-8. P. 11. LAC mf # T-6471.

Smart, David H 46 ON Jany 27, 1855 Ch of Eng Traveller?

etc.

Kipp, Chas 25 ON Jan 9, 1876 Meth Traveller

etc.

1911 Census of Canada. Ontario. Hamnilton West 78. Ward 5. 16. York Park. P. 32. LAC mf # T-20376.

Goldberg, David 23 ON Oct 1887 Jew Hotel Keeper

etc.

Kipp, Charles 35 ON Jan 1876 ?? Lodger ??

etc.

1921 Census of Canada. Ontario. Hamilton East 87. Polling Division 59. Hamilton City. 59 Fullerton Ave. Ward 7. P. 7. RG 31. Folder

Kipp, Charles 45 ON Ch of Eng Salesman

Kipp, Marion 32 ON Ch of Eng

Kipp, Charleston 6 ON Ch of Eng Student

Williams, Annie 57 Eng Ch of Eng

Williams, Alfred 65 Eng Ch of Eng Laborer Machine Shop

Canada Gen Web's Cemetery Project. Hamilton Cemetery, Hamilton, Barton Twp., Wentworth County, Ontario, Canada. GPS: 43.272757,-79.888937.

Charles married **Marion E** [Kipp] [13256] [MRIN: 4525]. Marion was born in 1889 in Cathcart, Brant Co., ON, Can.

The child from this marriage was:

5870 M i. **Charleston Garfield Kipp** [13257] was born on Nov 12, 1914 in Hamilton, Wentworth Co., ON, Can, died on Oct 11, 1922 in Hamilton, Wentworth Co., ON, Can, aged 7, and was buried in Hamilton Cem., Hamilton, Barton Twp., Wentworth Co., ON, Can.

**4653. Arthur J Kipp** [7021] was born on Sep 10, 1880 in Sparta, Yarmouth, Elgin Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. Registrations of Births and Stillbirths - 1869-1913. MS929. Reel\_48.

Sept. 10, 1880. Elgin Co. Registration # 005766.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1900 Census of the United States. Michigan. Wayne. Detroit Ward 9. Roll 750. P. 8B. enumeration Dist. 93.

Edmiston, Geo 31 Can E Oct. 1868 Laborer Immigra 1889

Edmiston, Emma 27 Can E April 1873

Edmiston, Hazen 3 MI Feb. 1897

Kipp, Arthur 19 Can E Sept. 1880 Boarder Student Immigra 1898

(See Kipp\_Link file)

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. Registrations of Marriages, 1869-1928. Blenheim, Ontario, Kent County. Oct. 29, 1907. MS932. Reel\_128. Reg. # 011767. Witnesses: K Coatsworth and Mrs. K Coatsworth, Chatham. Ch of Eng. L. Married by Rev. Jms Holmes.

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Monroe. Rochester Ward 12. Roll T624\_992. P. 5B. Enumeration Dist. 124.

Kipp, Arthur J 29 Can Dept. Manager Dry Goods Store Immigra 1896

Kipp, Laura B 30 Can Immigra 1907

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Arthur Kipp, Johnson Co., Kansas.

1920 Census of the United States. Missouri. Jackson. Kansas City Ward 9. Roll T625\_927. P. 10B. Enumeration Dist. 145.

Kipp, Arthur 39 Can Broker Candy Co. Immigra 1905

Kipp, Laura 40 Can

Kipp, Gordon 7 Can

Kipp, Charles 4 9/12 MO

Schaver, James 58 Can Brother-in-law Bookkeeping Candy Co.

1930 Census of the United States. Wisconsin. Milwaukee. Milwaukee. Roll 2593. P. 4B. Enumeration Dist. 232.

Kipp, Arthur J 49 Can Salesman Commercial Candy Immigra 1905

Kipp, Laura B 49 Can Immigra 1890

Kipp, Gordon 18 Can Salesman Drug Store

Kipp, Charles R 15 KS

Shaver, James 69 Can Brother-in-law Carpenter House Immigra 1890

1940 Census of the United States. Wisconsin. Milwaukee. Milwaukee. Roll T627\_4542. P. 23A. Enumeration 72-5.

Kipp, Arthur 59 Can Proprietor Restaurant

Kipp, Laura 60 Can Saleslady Childrens Shop

Kipp, Gordon 28 Can Office Work Machinery Mfg.

U.S., World War II Draft Registration Cards, 1942.

Arthur J Kipp, Milwaukee, Wisconsin. B Sparta, Canada

Arthur married **Laura B Shaver** [13785] [MRIN: 4721], daughter of **Ira Shaver** [13786] and **Margaret Nelson** [13787], on Oct 29, 1907 in Blenheim, Kent Co., ON, Can. Laura was born circa 1879 in Courchester, ON, Can.

Children from this marriage were:

5871 M i. **Gordon Kipp** [13788] was born in 1913 in Canada.

5872 M ii. **Charles R Kipp** [13789] was born in 1915 in Missouri, USA.

**4654. Mabel Louisa Kipp** [7022] was born on Aug 31, 1882 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., ON, Can and died circa 1969 in Ontario, Can, aged about 87.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. Registrations of Births and Stillbirths - 1869 to 1907. MS929\_58. Aug.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

31, 1882. Elgin County. Reg. # 006559.

Mabel married **Kenneth Victor Coatsworth** [13258] [MRIN: 4526], son of **Winthrop Coatsworth** [13262] and **Alice Berston** [13263], on Oct 3, 1907 in Chatham, Kent Co., ON, Can. Kenneth was born on Apr 29, 1878 in Romney Twp., Kent Co., ON, Can and died in Jan 1950, aged 71.

Children from this marriage were:

5873 F i. **Ruth Louise Coatsworth** [13259] was born on Nov 17, 1911 in Ontario, Can and died on Aug 3, 1987 in Chatham, Kent Co., ON, Can, aged 75.

5874 F ii. **Vivian Coatsworth** [13260] was born in 1916 in Ontario, Can.

**4655. Clara Kipp** [7679] was born about 1884 in Elgin Co., ON, Can.

Clara married **Albert Tomlinson** [7680] [MRIN: 2646], son of **Israel Tomlinson** [7681] and **Susan Parker** [7682], on Jun 13, 1916 in Chatham, Kent Co., ON, Can. Albert was born in 1878 in Chatham, Kent Co., ON, Can.

**4656. Lydia Kipp** [6779] was born in 1860 in Michigan, USA.

**4657. Edward H Kipp** [6777] was born in 1864 in Canada and died on Jul 16, 1887 in Marlette, Sanilac Co., MI, USA, aged 23.

General Notes: Sources:

Michigan Deaths, 1867-1897. FamilySearch.org.

Edward H Kipp, D July 16, 1887, Marlette, Sanilac, Michigan. FHL mf # 2363633.

**4658. Eva (Ella) Kipp** [6778] was born on Sep 6, 1870 in Marlette, Sanilac Co., MI, USA, died on Jul 28, 1903 in Oakland Co., MI, USA, aged 32, and was buried in Imlay Cem., Imlay City, Lapeer Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Imlay Cemetery, Imlay City, Lapeer County, Michigan. Memorial # 30146968.

Eva married **Melvin W Smith** [13341] [MRIN: 4560] circa 1890. Melvin was born on Jan 30, 1870 in Attica, Lapeer Co., MI, USA, died on Dec 20, 1937 in Imlay City, Lapeer Co., MI, USA, aged 67, and was buried in Imlay Cem., Imlay City, Lapeer Co., MI, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

5875 F i. **Iva Bernice Smith** [13342] was born on Mar 23, 1898 in Canada, died on Dec 27, 1997 in Lapeer, Lapeer Co., MI, USA, aged 99, and was buried in Ridgelawn Memorial Cem., Oxford, Oakland Co., MI, USA.

**4659. Celina (Lena) Kipp** [13340] was born on Jul 30, 1873 in Marlette, Sanilac Co., MI, USA, died on May 11, 1934 in Imlay City, Lapeer Co., MI, USA, aged 60, and was buried in Imlay Cem., Imlay City, Lapeer Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Selma, Lena. Celina.

Sources:

Michigan Births, 1867-1902.

Selma Kipp, b July 20, 1873, Imlay City, Lapeer County, Michigan. FHL mf # 2320441.

1940 Census of the United States. Michigan. Wayne. Detroit. Roll T627\_1876. P. 5B. Enumeration Dist. 84-1229.

Smith, Lena 56 MI Wd

Smith, Ralph 23 MI Ice delivery man ice & coal

Cabon, Evelyn 38 MI sister Wd Stenographer Motor Car Co.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Celina married **Melvin W Smith** [13341] [MRIN: 4561] circa 1905. Melvin was born on Jan 30, 1870 in Attica, Lapeer Co., MI, USA, died on Dec 20, 1937 in Imlay City, Lapeer Co., MI, USA, aged 67, and was buried in Imlay Cem., Imlay City, Lapeer Co., MI, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

5876 M i. **Ralph Smith** [13373] was born in 1907 in Michigan, USA.

**4660. Ruth Kipp** [13371] was born in May 1876 in Michigan, USA, died in 1964 in Lapeer Co., MI, USA, aged 88, and was buried in Arcadia Twp. Cem., Lum, Lapeer Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Michigan, Births and Christenings Index, 1867-1911.

Ruth Kipp, b May 2, 1876, Imlay, Lapeer, Michigan. FHL mf # 974252.

Michigan Marriages, 1822-1995. FamilySearch.org

Ruth Kipp and William Conner. Oct. 1907, Lapeer, Michigan. FHL mf # 974259.

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Arcadia Township Cemetery, Lum, Lapeer Co., MI, USA. Memorial # 74398673.

Ruth married **William Conner** [13381] [MRIN: 4571], son of **Jacob Conner** [13382] and **Diantha Graem** [13383], on Oct 9, 1907 in Lapeer, Lapeer Co., MI, USA. William was born in 1867 in Canada, died in 1948 in Lapeer Co., MI, USA, aged 81, and was buried in Arcadia Twp. Cem., Lum, Lapeer Co., MI, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

5877 F i. **Sylva Conner** [13385] was born in 1909 in Michigan, USA.

5878 M ii. **George Conner** [13386] was born in 1911 in Michigan, USA.

5879 M iii. **Harman F Conner** [13387] was born on Mar 16, 1912 in Michigan, USA, died on Aug 9, 1976 in Lapeer Co., MI, USA, aged 64, and was buried in Arcadia Twp. Cem., Lum, Lapeer Co., MI, USA.

5880 M iv. **Clare Conner** [13388] was born in 1914 in Michigan, USA.

5881 M v. **Martha Conner** [13389] was born in 1915 in Michigan, USA.

5882 M vi. **Wesley Conner** [13390] was born in 1917 in Michigan, USA.

5883 F vii. **Frances Conner** [13391] was born in 1918 in Michigan, USA.

**4661. Michael Henry Kipp** [13384] was born on Aug 26, 1881 in Marlette, Sanilac Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Or born Aug. 1879 as per 1900 US Census.

Sources:

Michigan Births, 1867-1902. FamilySearch.org

Michael Henry Kipp, b Aug. 26, 1881, Marlette, Sanilac County, Michigan. FHL mf # 2320576. FHL mf # 979464.

1910 Census of the United States. Michigan. Lapeer. Goodland. Roll T624\_659. P. 8B. Enumeraiton Dist. 41.

Kipp, Henry 28 MI Wd Farmer General Farm

Kipp, Fanny 73 Can Wd Own income

Simmons, Earl 18 MI Hired man Farm Laborer General Farm

1920 Census of the United States. Michigan. Oakland. Avon. Roll T625\_789. P. 13A. Enumeration Dist. 158.

Kipp, Henry M 38 MI Laborer Auto Factory

Kipp, Edith J 38 Can

Kipp, Francis M 7 MI

Kipp, George H 5 MI

Kipp, Earl W 3 MI

Kipp, Ora E 1 5/12 MI

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Patterson, Anna M        17   TN   Step Daughter  
Patterson, Ella J        15   TN   Step Daughter  
Patterson, Joseph Charles 12   TN   Step Son  
Hobson, Edward R        23   MI   Nephew

Michael married **Edith L Turner** [13392] [MRIN: 4573] on Nov 10, 1908 in Juddville, Lapeer Co., MI, USA. Edith was born in 1881.

Michael next married **Edith J Patterson** [13393] [MRIN: 4574] on May 6, 1910 in Goodland, Lapeer Co., MI, USA. Edith was born in 1882.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5884 F     i. **Frances M Kipp** [13394] was born in 1913 in Michigan, USA.
- 5885 M     ii. **George H Kipp** [13395] was born in 1915 in Michigan, USA.
- 5886 M     iii. **Earl W Kipp** [13396] was born in 1917 in Michigan, USA.
- 5887 F     iv. **Ora E Kipp** [13397] was born in 1918 in Michigan, USA.
- 5888 M     v. **Harry M Kipp** [13398] was born in 1921 in Michigan, USA.

**4662. John Henry (Harry) Kipp** [6775] was born on Jun 26, 1867 in Goodland, Lapeer Co., MI, USA, died on Jul 31, 1914 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., ON, Can, aged 47, and was buried in Union United Church Cem., Union, Elgin Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: John Harry. Lot 11 Concession 4 Yarmouth Township. Farmer. Methodist.

Sources:

Michigan, Births and Christenings Index, 1867-1911.

John Henry Kipp, B June 27, 1867, Goodland, Lapeer, Michigan. FHL mf# 974252.

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Marriages, 1869-1922. RG 80-5, MS932. Elgin Co. July 16, 1890. Registration # 002853.

1901 Census of Canada. Ontario. Elgin 57. Yarmouth G-3. P. 5. LAC mf # T-6465.

[Képp]

Kipp, Henry    34   ON   June 10, 1866   Meth   Farmer

Kipp, Zella    25   ON   Oct. 15, 1875   Meth

Kipp, Floyd L   5   ON   March 24, 1896   Meth

1911 Census of Canada. Ontario. Elgin East 65. Sub Dist. 19. Yarmouth. P. 1. LAC mf # T-20370.

Kipp, Harry     44   US   June 27, 1867   Meth   Farmer   Immigra 1873

Kipp, Zella     35   ON   Oct. 1875     Meth

Kipp, Floyd    15   ON   March 1896   Meth

Kipp, Helen    68   ON   April 1843     Meth

Wood, Edward   18   Eng   July 1893     Meth   Domestic Laborer

Fouler, Oliver   12   Eng   July 1898     Meth

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. Registrations of Deaths - 1869 to 1938. MS935. July 31, 1914. Yarmouth, Elgin County. Lot 11, Con. 4. Reel\_196. Reg. # 012031.

Canadian Genweb Cemetery Index. Union United Church Cemetery, Union, Elgin County, Ontario. GPS: 42.699343,-81.190084

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

John married **Bertha L Long** [6819] [MRIN: 2291], daughter of **Josiah Long** [7637] and **Fanny** [Long] [7638], on Jul 16, 1890 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., ON, Can. Bertha was born on Oct 3, 1863 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Canada West, died on Jan 20, 1891 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., ON, Can, aged 27, and was buried in Union United Church Cem., Union, Elgin Co., ON, Can.

John next married **Zella Hannon** [6820] [MRIN: 2292] on Dec 12, 1894 in Port Colborne, Elgin Co., ON, Can. Zella was born on Oct 15, 1875 in Ontario, Can, died in 1953 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., ON, Can, aged 78, and was buried in Union United Church Cem., Union, Elgin Co., ON, Can.

The child from this marriage was:

5889 M i. **Floyd Lockwood Kipp** [6821] was born on Mar 24, 1896 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., ON, Can, died in 1991 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., ON, Can, aged 95, and was buried in Union United Church Cem., Union, Elgin Co., ON, Can.

**4663. Fred Kipp** [13375] was born on Oct 31, 1870 in Goodland, Lapeer Co., MI, USA and died in 1914, aged 44.

General Notes: Sources:

Michigan, Births and Christenings Index, 1867-1911.

Fred Kipp, B Oct, 31, 1870, Goodland, Lapeer, Michigan. FHL mf # 974252.

1900 Census of the United States. Michigan. Lapeer. Goodland. Roll 724. P. 1A. Enumeration Dist. 36.

Kipp, Fred 29 MI Oct. 1870 Farmer

Kipp, Bertha M 28 MI May 1872

Kirtland, Willson 16 MI Jan. 1884 Farmer

1910 Census of the United States. Michigan. Lapeer. Goodland. Roll T624\_659. P. 8A. Enumeration Dist. 41.

Kipp, Fred 39 MI Farmer General Farm

Kipp, Wilson 69 Can Own Income Immigra 1865

Kipp, Calista 58 MI

1920 Census of the United States. Michigan. Lapeer. Goodland. Roll T625\_781. P. 7B. Enumeration Dist. 44.

Kipp, Fred 49 MI Farmer General

Kipp, Anna 32 MI

Kipp, B Eileen 7 MI

Kipp, Helen 6 MI

1930 Census of the United States. Michigan. Lapeer. Goodland. Roll 1006. P. 1B. Enumeration Dist. 12.

Kipp, Fred 59 MI Farmer Own farm

Kipp, Anna I 41 MI

Kipp, Eileen B 18 MI

Kipp, Helen L 16 MI

1940 Census of the United States. Michigan. Lapeer. Goodland. Roll T627\_1777. P. 2B. Enumeration Dist. 44-14.

Kipp, Fred 69 MI Laborer farm

Kipp, Anna I 51 MI House wife

Fred married **Bertha Kirtland** [13377] [MRIN: 4569] in 1899. Bertha was born in May 1872 in Michigan, USA and died in 1906, aged 34.

Fred next married **Anna I** [Kipp] [13378] [MRIN: 4570]. Anna was born in 1888 in Michigan, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

5890 F i. **B Eileen Kipp** [13379] was born in 1913 in Michigan, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

5891 F ii. **Helen L Kipp** [13380] was born in 1914 in Michigan, USA.

**4664. Alma May Kipp** [13376] was born in 1877 in Michigan, USA.

**4665. Elvia Kipp Graham** [6790] was born in Aug 1852 in Canada West and died before 1857.

**4666. Isabella Louisa Graham** [6786] was born on Sep 19, 1853 in Canada West, died in 1917 in Walker, MI, USA, aged 64, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Grand Rapids, Kent Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave www.findgrave.com. Greenwood Cemetery, Grand Rapids, Kent County, Michigan. Memorial # 106620058.

Isabella married **George P Hogadone** [6822] [MRIN: 2293], son of **George Peter Hogadone** [13435] and **Sarah Thompson** [13436], circa 1873. George was born in 1850 in Michigan, USA, died in 1926 in Walker, MI, USA, aged 76, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Grand Rapids, Kent Co., MI, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

5892 F i. **Bertha Hogadone** [6823] was born in 1875 in Michigan, USA.

5893 F ii. **Anna Hogadone** [6824] was born in 1876 in Michigan, USA.

5894 F iii. **Margaret Hogadone** [6825] was born in 1879 in Michigan, USA.

5895 F iv. **Bessie B Hogadone** [6826] was born in Nov 1883 in Michigan, USA.

5896 M v. **Elwood G Hogadone** [6827] was born on Dec 4, 1886 in Michigan, USA, died in 1937 in Grand Rapids, Kent Co., MI, USA, aged 51, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Grand Rapids, Kent Co., MI, USA.

**4667. Robert D Graham** [6787] was born on Nov 11, 1855 in Union, Canada West, died in 1926 in Grand Rapids, Kent Co., MI, USA, aged 71, and was buried in Oakhill Cem., Grand Rapids, Kent Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1900 Census of the United States. Michigan. Kent. Walker. Roll 723. P. 4B. Enumeration Dist. 111.

|                       |    |     |            |             |
|-----------------------|----|-----|------------|-------------|
| Graham, Robert D      | 44 | Can | Nov. 1855  | Farmer      |
| Graham, Annie         | 43 | MI  | March 1856 |             |
| Graham, Mary J        | 14 | MI  | Dec. 1880  | At school   |
| Gross, Wilhemina      | 77 | Ger | Feb. 1833  | M in Law Wd |
| Burckhurdd, Catherine | 71 | Ger | June 1828  | Visitor Wd  |
| Elmendorf, Catherine  | 54 | MA  | Dec. 1845  | Boarder     |

1910 Census of the United States. Michigan. Kent. Walker. Roll T624\_656. P. 7A. Enumeration Dist. 146.

|                  |    |     |                |              |
|------------------|----|-----|----------------|--------------|
| Graham, Robert D | 54 | Can | President Bank | Immigra 1852 |
| Graham, Annie    | 53 | MI  |                |              |
| Gross, Herman    | 15 | MI  | Nephew         |              |
| Gross, Ada       | 14 | MI  | Neice          |              |
| Gross, Carl      | 12 | MI  | Nephew         |              |

1920 Census of the United States. Michigan. Kent. Walker. Roll T625\_779. P. 4A. Enumeration Dist. 116.

|                  |    |     |                     |              |
|------------------|----|-----|---------------------|--------------|
| Graham, Robert D | 64 | Can | President Trust Co. |              |
| Graham, Annie    | 63 | MI  |                     |              |
| Grass, Fred W    | 54 | MI  | Brother-in-law      | Laborer Farm |
| Wright, Ivah E   | 24 | MI  | Servant             | Housework    |

U.S. Passport Applications, 1795-1925.

Robert D Graham. B Nov. 11, 1855, Union, Ontario, Canada. passport issue Feb. 5, 1921. Residence GrandRapids, Michigan.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Oakhill Cemetery, GrandRapids, Kent County, Michigan. Memorial # 21573661.

Robert married **Anna Grose** [6828] [MRIN: 2294], daughter of **Robert Grose** [13243] and **Wilhemina** [Grose] [13244], in 1870. Anna was born in Mar 1856 in Michigan, USA, died in 1944 in Grand Rapids, Kent Co., MI, USA, aged 88, and was buried in Oakhill Cem., Grand Rapids, Kent Co., MI, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

5897 F i. **Mary Josephine Graham** [6829] was born on Nov 7, 1885 in Michigan, USA.

**4668. Eliza Kipp Graham** [6788] was born on Feb 10, 1858 in MN, USA.

Eliza married **Cleantyses Michaelides** [6830] [MRIN: 2295].

Children from this marriage were:

5898 M i. **Constantine Michaelides** [6831].

5899 F ii. **Helen Michaelides** [6832].

5900 F iii. **Irene Michaelides** [6833].

**4669. Elwood Graham** [6791].

**4670. Thomas E Graham** [6789] was born on Feb 16, 1865 in Michigan, USA, died in 1939, aged 74, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Grand Rapids, Kent Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1900 Census of the United States. Michigan. Kent. Walker. Roll 723. P. 4A. Enumeration Dist. 111.

Graham, Thomas E 35 MI Feb. 1865 Farmer

Graham, Alace 32 MI June 1867

Graham, Lazelle 10 MI June 1889 At school

Graham, Robert E 7 MI Sep 1892 At school

1910 Census of the United States. Michigan. Kent. Walker. Roll T624\_656. P. 7A. Enumeration Dist. 146.

Graham, Thomas E 45 MI Farmer Fruit Farm

Graham, Alice 42 MI

Graham, Rossella 21 MI

Graham, Robert E 18 MI

Graham, Thomas E Jr 1 FL

1920 Census of the United States. Michigan. Kent. Walker. Roll T625\_779. P. 4A. Enumeration Dist. 116.

Graham, Thomas A 54 MI Farmer Fruit Farm

Graham, Alice 50 MI

Graham, Robert E 28 MI Laborer Farm

Graham, Thomas A 10 FL

Elemday, Elizabeth 71 Eng Mother-in-law Wd

1930 Census of the United States. Michigan. Kent. Grand Rapids. Roll 1000. P. 33A. Enumeration Dist. 21.

Graham, Thomas E 65 MI Framer Own farm

Graham, Alice M 61 MI

Elendorf, Elizabete 81 Wales Mo-in-law Wd Immigra 1851

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Greenwood Cemetery, Grand Rapids, Kent County, Michigan. Plot: D, 49W, 3. Memorial # 102560023. GPS N 42.98920 W -85.70560.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Thomas married **Alice Elmondorf** [6834] [MRIN: 2296], daughter of **Elmondorf** [13245] and **Elizabete** [Elmondorf] [13246], in 1888. Alice was born in Jun 1867 in Michigan, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5901 F i. **Rossella (Lazelle) Graham** [6835] was born on Jun 5, 1889 in Michigan, USA, died on Sep 24, 1923, aged 34, and was buried in Walker, MI, USA.
- 5902 M ii. **Robert E Graham** [6836] was born on Sep 15, 1891 in Michigan, USA.
- 5903 M iii. **Thomas E Graham** [13247] was born in 1909 in Florida, USA.

**4671. Harriet Wood** [6792] was born in 1864 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Canada West.

**4672. William A. Wood** [6793] was born in 1866 in Kent Co., MI, USA.

**4673. Emily Wood** [6794] was born in 1869 in Kent Co., MI, USA.

**4674. Frank D Kipp** [6795] was born in Sep 1860 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Canada West and died in 1919 in Kent Co., MI, USA, aged 59.

General Notes: Sources:

1900 Census of the United States. Michigan. Kent. Grand Rapids Ward 7. P. 1A. Roll ?? Enumeration Dist. 71.  
Kipp, Frank D 39 Michigan Sept 1860 Clerk  
Living with the family of Harrison Darnham (lawyer) and others

1910 Census of the United States. Michigan. Kent. Walker. P. 1B. Roll T624\_656. Enumeration Dist. 146.  
Kipp, Frank D 49 Canada Chemist Manufacture Immigr 1865  
Kipp, Essie J 36 Michigan Farmer home farm  
Kipp, Katherine L 8 Michigan  
Kipp, Robert D 2 Michigan  
Free, Charles E 22 Michigan Brother-in-law Farmer

Frank married **Effie Jane Free** [6837] [MRIN: 2297], daughter of **Daniel D Free** [10036] and **Elizabeth Jane Arsnoe** [10037], about 1901. Effie was born on Dec 20, 1871 in Michigan, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5904 F i. **Katherine L Kipp** [6838] was born in 1902 in Kent Co., MI, USA and died on Jun 20, 1957 in Russia, aged 55.
- 5905 M ii. **Robert D. Kipp** [6839] was born in 1908 in Kent Co., MI, USA.
- 5906 F iii. **Evelyn L Kipp** [6840] was born in 1915 in Michigan, USA.
- 5907 F iv. **Virglyn M. Kipp** [6841] was born in 1915 in Michigan, USA.

**4675. Kate Kipp** [6796] was born in 1862 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Canada West and died in 1867 in Imlay City, Lapeer Co., MI, USA, aged 5.

**4676. Nora Kipp** [6797] was born in 1864 in Michigan, USA.

General Notes: Divorced Henry Blanchard.

Sources:

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. *Registrations of Marriages, 1869-1922*. Essex Co. 1911. MS932\_197. Reg. # 026172.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Nora married **Henry Leland Blanchard** [6842] [MRIN: 2298], son of **Phillip T Blanchard** [11306]. Henry was born in 1859 and died on Jun 4, 1915 in Grand Rapids, Kent Co., MI, USA, aged 56.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5908 M i. **Douglas Blanchard** [6843] died in Kent Co., MI, USA and was buried in Walker, MI, USA.
- 5909 M ii. **Morgan Blanchard** [6844].
- 5910 M iii. **Philip Holt Blanchard** [6845] was born on Jan 28, 1898 in Michigan, USA, died on Oct 28, 1986 in San Bernardino, CA, USA, aged 88, and was buried on Oct 31, 1986 in Riverside National Cem., Riverside, Riverside Co., CA, USA.

Nora next married **Samuel H McElroy** [9998] [MRIN: 3426] on Sep 6, 1911 in Windsor, Essex Co., ON, CAN. Samuel was born about 1871.

**4677. Minnie Kipp** [6671] was born in Jul 1866 in Imlay City, Lapeer Co., MI, USA, died on Feb 11, 1920 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA, aged 53, and was buried in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA.

Minnie married **Frederick Jay Dunford** [6847] [MRIN: 2300], son of **Thomas J. Dunford** [6848] and **Sarah E. Pace** [6849], on Oct 22, 1885 in St. Clair, MI, USA. Frederick was born on Jan 24, 1866 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA, died on Jan 20, 1924 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA, aged 57, and was buried in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5911 M i. **Thomas Fred Dunford** [6850] was born on Jun 7, 1886 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA and died on Jan 2, 1961 in Pontiac, Oakland Co., MI, USA, aged 74.
- 5912 M ii. **Frank Kipp Dunford** [6851] was born on Aug 23, 1887 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA, died on Feb 20, 1947 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA, aged 59, and was buried in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA.
- 5913 M iii. **Jay Lee Dunford** [6852] was born on Aug 22, 1889 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA, died on Dec 22, 1937 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA, aged 48, and was buried in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA.
- 5914 F iv. **Helen Dunford** [6853] was born on Jul 3, 1891 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA, died on Jun 26, 1924 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA, aged 32, and was buried in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA.
- 5915 F v. **Sarah Dunford** [6854] was born on Mar 27, 1897 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA, died on Mar 15, 1966 in Tucson, Pima, AZ, USA, aged 68, and was buried in Crosswell, MI, USA.
- 5916 F vi. **Kate B Dunford** [6855] was born on Dec 30, 1899 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA and died in May 1965, aged 65.

**4678. Ralph Steele** [6725] was born on Jan 3, 1856 in Union, Yarmouth, Elgin Co., Canada West, died on Nov 6, 1932 in Southwold, Elgin County, ON, Can, aged 76, and was buried in Union, Elgin County, ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

1891 Census of Canada. Ontario. Elgin East. Yarmouth. P. 52. LAC mf # T-6333.

Steel, Emery 57 ON Bapt Retired Farmer

Steel, Emeline 57 ON Bapt

Steel, Ralph 35 ON Bapt Farmer

Steel, Deloso 24 US m Bapt Retail Dry Goods Clerk

Steel, Maria 84 US Friend Farmer

1901 Census of Canada. Ontario. Elgin East 57. Yarmouth. G-1. P. 15. LAC mf # T-6465.

Steele, Ralph 45 ON Jan. 3, 1856 Friend Gentleman

Steele, Amanda 46 ON July 1, 1854 Friend

1911 Census of Canada. Ontario. Elgin East 65. Yarmouth 16. P. 13. LAC mf # T-20370.

Steele, Ralph 54 ON Jan. 1857 Friend Grocer

Steele, Amanda 54 ON July 1856 Friend

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. Registrations of Deaths, 1869-1938. Nov. 6, 1932. Yarmouth, Elgin County. MS 935. reel\_440. Reg. # 013614. Wd.

Ralph married **Amanda Haight** [6726] [MRIN: 2270]. Amanda was born on Jul 1, 1854 in Ontario, Can.

**4679. Granville Steele** [6719] was born on Aug 12, 1858 in Elgin Co., Canada West, died on Nov 27, 1939 in St Thomas, Elgin Co., ON, Can, aged 81, and was buried in St Thomas Cem., St Thomas, Elgin Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Locomotive engineer. Farmer.

## Sources:

1871 Census of Canada. Ontario. Elgin East 06. Yarmouth 02 a. P. 16. LAC mf # C-9898.

Steele, Emery 37 ON W Meth Farmer  
Steele, Emeline 38 ON W Meth  
Steele, Ralph 15 ON W Meth  
Steele, Granville 12 ON W Meth  
Cross, Addie 12 ON W Meth

1881 Census of Canada. Ontario. Elgin East 163. Yarmouth A 1. P. 82/83. LAC mf # C-13265.

Steele, Emory J 47 ON Bapt Farmer  
Steele, Emeline 47 ON Bapt  
Steele, Ralph 25 ON Bapt  
Steele, Granville 22 ON Bapt  
Steele, Deloss 14 m ON Bapt  
Carman, Romena 77 US Quaker  
Meek, Robert 26 ON Presby Farmer  
Meek, Clara B 24 ON Presby

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. Registrations of Marriages, 1869-1928. MS932, Reel\_54. Reg. # 007529. Quaker, L. Married by Rev. H A Hunter.

1891 Census of Canada. Ontario. Elgin East 60. St. Thomas. P. 9. LAC mf T-6333.

Steele, Granville 30 ON Friends Ry Engineer  
Steele, Lottie 28 ON Friends  
Steele, Ernest 4 ON Friends

1901 Census of Canada. Ontario. Elgin 57. St. Thomas E-13. P. 6. LAC mf T-6465.

Steel, Grenville 42 ON Aug. 12, 1858 Friends R R Engineer  
Steel, Charlott 40 ON Oct. 7, 1860 Friends  
Steel, Earnest 13 ON June 22, 1887 Friends  
Steel, Grace 9 ON Jan. 11, 1892 Friends  
Steel, Madora 5 ON Sept. 9, 1895 Friends  
Steel, Ada 4 ON March 13, 1897 Friends  
Steel, Granville 3 ON April 3, 1898 Friends  
Steel, Gurtrude 1 ON June 20, 1900 Friends

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. Registrations of Marriages, 1869-1928. Elgin County. June 3, 1903. MS932, Reel\_109. Reg. # 006182

1911 Census of Canada. Ontario. Elgin East 65. Yarmouth 16. P. 11. LAC mf T-20370.

Steele, Granville 52(3) ON Aug. 1858 Meth Farmer  
Steele, Ada 45 ON April 1865 Meth  
Steele, Earnest 23 ON June 1887 Meth  
Steele, Grace 19 ON Jan. 1892 Meth  
Steele, Dora 15 ON Sept. 1895 Meth  
Steele, Ada 14 ON March 1897 Meth

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Steele, Granville 13 ON April 1898 Meth  
Steele, Gertrude 10 ON June 1900 Meth

1921 Census of Canada. Ontario. Elgin East 75. Yarmouth 14. P. 4. RG 31. Folder 55. Conc 4 lot 1.

Steele, Granville 62 ON Quaker Farmer  
Steele, Ada 55 ON Quaker  
Steele, Medora 25 ON Quaker Dressmaker  
Steele, Granville 23 ON Quaker Farmer

Canada Genweb Cemetery Project.

St Thomas Cemetery, St Thomas, Elgin County, Ontario. GPS: 42.766978,-81.19868.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). St. Thomas Cemetery, St. THomas, Elgin County, Ontario, Canada. Memorial # 65189251. GPS: Latitude: 42.76685, Longitude: -81.19808.

Granville married **Charlotte (Lottie) Hathaway** [6800] [MRIN: 2286], daughter of **Benjamin Franklin Hathaway** [7017] and **Grace Walker** [13842], on Sep 7, 1886 in London, Middlesex Co., ON, Can. Charlotte was born on Oct 7, 1860 in Ontario, Can, died on Feb 9, 1902 in St Thomas, Elgin Co., ON, Can, aged 41, and was buried in St Thomas Cem., St Thomas, Elgin Co., ON, Can.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5917 M i. **Ernest Steele** [6801] was born on Jun 22, 1887 in St Thomas, Elgin Co., ON, Can.
- 5918 F ii. **Grace Steele** [6802] was born on Jan 11, 1892 in St Thomas, Elgin Co., ON, Can.
- 5919 M iii. **Clarence Steele** [6803] was born on Mar 7, 1894 in St Thomas, Elgin Co., ON, Can, died on Jul 15, 1896 in St Thomas, Elgin Co., Canada West, aged 2, and was buried in St Thomas Cem., St Thomas, Elgin Co., ON, Can.
- 5920 F iv. **Medora Steele** [6804] was born on Sep 9, 1895 in St Thomas, Elgin Co., ON, Can, died in 1968, aged 73, and was buried in Union United Church Cem., Union, Elgin Co., ON, Can.
- 5921 F v. **Ada C Steele** [6805] was born on Mar 13, 1897 in St Thomas, Elgin Co., ON, Can, died in Jul 1982 in Windsor, Essex Co., ON, CAN, aged 85, and was buried in Evergreen Memorial Cem., Leamington, Essex Co., ON, Can.
- 5922 M vi. **Granville Steele** [6806] was born on Apr 1, 1898 in Elgin Co., ON, Can.
- 5923 F vii. **Gertrude Steele** [6807] was born on Jan 20, 1900 in St Thomas, Elgin Co., Canada West, died in 1992, aged 92, and was buried in Union United Church Cem., Union, Elgin Co., ON, Can.

Granville next married **Ada Hathaway** [13372] [MRIN: 4739], daughter of **Benjamin Franklin Hathaway** [7017] and **Grace Walker** [13842], on Jun 3, 1903. Ada was born circa 1866 in Elgin Co., Canada West.

**4680. Deloss Steele** [13402] was born in 1867 in Ontario, Can.

**4681. Melborne Millman** [13400] was born circa 1863 in Canada West.

**4682. Verstella Marie Millman** [13401] was born on Nov 29, 1866 in Canada West and died on Apr 26, 1920 in Berkeley, Alameda Co., CA, USA, aged 53.

**4683. Oliver G Kipp** [6808] was born in Aug 1866.

Oliver married **Annie Campbell** [6861] [MRIN: 2303].

The child from this marriage was:

- 5924 M i. **Karl Oliver Kipp** [6862] was born on May 8, 1898 in Illinois, USA and died on Nov 20, 1986 in Los Angeles Co., CA, USA, aged 88.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**4684. Camilla Kipp** [6809] was born in 1869.

**4685. Nellie Kipp** [6810] was born in May 1878 in Illinois, USA.

**4686. Versalia Kipp** [6811] was born in Nov 1880 in Illinois, USA.

**4687. Warren G Kipp** [6647] was born on Aug 1, 1881 in Illinois, USA and died on Apr 29, 1960 in Los Angeles Co., CA, USA, aged 78.

General Notes: Sources:

1910 Census of the United States. Illinois. Winnebago. Rockford Ward 4. Roll T624\_336. P. 3A. Enumeration Dist. 173.

Kipp, Warren 28 IL Machinist Garage

Kipp, Myrtle V 22 IL

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Warren Kipp, Lake County, East Chicago, Indiana. B Aug. 1, 1881.

1920 Census of the United States. Indiana. Lake. East Chicago Ward 2. Roll T625\_444. P. 23B. Enumeration Dist. 43.

Kipp, Warren 36 IL City Machine service

Kipp, Myrtle 32 IL

Kipp, William 4 IN

Kipp, Janet 6/12 IN

U.S., World War II Draft Registration Cards, 1942.

Warren Kipp, Rockford, Illinois. B Aug. 1, 1880, S Elgin, Illinois.

California, Death Index, 1940-1997.

Warren G Kipp, B Aug. 1, 1881, Illinois. D April 29, 1960, Los Angeles.

Warren married **Myrtle Cave** [6648] [MRIN: 2252] circa 1909. Myrtle was born in 1888 in Illinois, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

5925 M i. **William Kipp** [6860] was born in 1916 in Indiana, USA.

5926 F ii. **Jeanette Vesta Kipp** [6649] was born on Jun 2, 1919 in Rockford, IL, USA, died on Jan 8, 2011 in Reston, Fairfax, VA, USA, aged 91, and was buried in Arlington National Cem., Arlington, VA, USA.

**4688. Mabel Vera Hewlett** [12803] was born on Mar 13, 1886 in Kansas, USA, died on Feb 21, 1948 in Beagle, Miami Co., KS, USA, aged 61, and was buried in Beagle Cem., Beagle, Miami Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Beagle Cemetery, Beagle, Miami County, Kansas. Memorial # 35224083. GPS N 38.41783 W -94.94934.

Mabel married **Joseph Thomas Surber** [12806] [MRIN: 4404] in Jun 1908 in Kansas, USA. Joseph was born on Mar 7, 1885 in Kansas, USA, died on Dec 19, 1961, aged 76, and was buried in Beagle Cem., Beagle, Miami Co., KS, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

5927 M i. **Charles Arthur Surber** [12808] was born in 1912.

5928 M ii. **Lee Winfield Surber** [12809] was born in 1912.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

5929 M   iii. **Samuel Robert Surber** [12807] was born on Nov 16, 1916 in Kansas City, Wyandotte Co., KS, USA, died on Dec 23, 1919 in Kansas City, Wyandotte Co., KS, USA, aged 3, and was buried in Mount Hope Cem., Kansas City, Wyandotte Co., KS, USA.

**4689. Rev Willard Merriam Hewlett** [12804] was born on May 20, 1903 in Kansas City, Wyandotte Co., KS, USA, died on Aug 1, 1950 in Denver, Denver Co., CO, USA, aged 47, and was buried in Memorial Park Cem., Hutchinson, Reno Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1925 Census of Kansas. Wyandotte. Kansas City.

Hewlett, Wm M    21   KS   Bookeeper K.C. Gas Co.

Hewlett, Mechal    21   KS

Hewlett, Mary L    1    KS

Parkins, May       33   KS   Sister-in-law   Milliner Lyons Bros.

Rutherford, Chas E   71   KS   Father-in-law

1930 Census of the United States. Kansas. Wyandotte. Kansas City. Roll 729. P. 5A. Enumeration Dist. 27.

Hewlett, Willard M   26   KS   Truck Driver Coal Yard

Hewlett, Michal A    26   KS

Hewlett, Mary L     6    KS

Hewlett, Doris J    4    KS

Hewlett, William M Jr   2    KS

Rutherford, Charles E   78   IL   Faher-in-law   Wd

1940 Census of the Uited States. Kansas. Wyandotte. Kansas City. Roll T627\_1269. P. 10A. Enumeration Dist. 106-80.

Hewlett, Willard    36   KS   Tractor Operator Wyandotte County Lake Project

Hewlett, Michale   36   KS   Housewife

Hewlett, Doris J   14   KS   Student

Hewlett, Willard   12   KS

Hewlett, Charles B   6    KS

Hollur, Richard    19   KS   Father-in-law   Sheet metal Worker Factory

Hollur, Mary Leah   16   KS   Sister-in-law   Housewife

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Memorial Park Cemetery, Hutchinson, Reno County, Kansas, USA. Plot: Acacia C 372 6-A. Memorial # 37413177. GPS N 38.05360 W -98.02170.

Willard married **Michal Amanda Caroline Rutherford** [12810] [MRIN: 4405], daughter of **Charles E Rutherford** [13570], circa 1922. Michal was born on Jan 12, 1904 in Kansas City, Jackson Co., MO, USA, died on Jun 1, 1984 in Chicago, Cook Co., IL, USA, aged 80, and was buried in Memorial Park Cem., Hutchinson, Reno Co., KS, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

5930 F    i. **Mary Leah Hewlett** [12811] was born on Aug 27, 1923 in Kansas City, Wyandotte Co., KS, USA, died on May 14, 1991 in Hutchinson, Reno Co., KS, USA, aged 67, and was buried in Memorial Park Cem., Hutchinson, Reno Co., KS, USA.

5931 F    ii. **Doris Jean Hewlett** [12812] was born on May 8, 1925 in Kansas City, Wyandotte Co., KS, USA, died on Feb 10, 2006 in Bolingbrook, Will Co., IL, USA, aged 80, and was buried in Mount Auburn Memorial Park, Stickney, Cook Co., IL, USA.

5932 M    iii. **Willard Merriam Hewlett** [12813] was born on Feb 29, 1928 in Kansas City, Wyandotte Co., KS, USA, died on Apr 5, 1978 in Wakita, Grant Co., OK, USA, aged 50, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Kiowa, Barber Co., KS, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

5933 M iv. **Rev Charles Barnes Hewlett** [12814] was born on May 26, 1933 in Kansas City, Wyandotte Co., KS, USA, died on Oct 24, 2009 in Independence, Buchanan Co., IA, USA, aged 76, and was buried in Pine Creek Cem., Quasqueton, Buchanan Co., IA, USA.

**4690. Charles VanNoy Hewlett** [12805] was born on Dec 22, 1905 in Kansas City, Wyandotte Co., KS, USA, died on Dec 30, 1905 in Kansas City, Wyandotte Co., KS, USA, and was buried in Mount Hope Cem., Kansas City, Wyandotte Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Mount Hope Cemetery, Kansas City, Wyandotte County, Kansas. Memorial # 67986534. GPS N 39.12940 W -94.67030.

**4691. Welmie Moore** [12893] was born in Aug 1885 in Kansas, USA.

**4692. Amy L Moore** [12894] was born in Jun 1887 in Kansas, USA.

**4693. Lena E Moore** [12895] was born in Aug 1889 in Kansas, USA.

**4694. Gertrude H Moore** [12896] was born in Jan 1899 in Kansas, USA.

**4695. G Nelson Moore** [12897] was born in 1903 in Kansas, USA.

**4696. Harold Robert Hewlett** [12823] was born on Aug 15, 1898 in Colony, Anderson Co., KS, USA, died on Jul 7, 1994 in Fort Scott, Bourbon Co., KS, USA, aged 95, and was buried in Lone Elm Cem., Lone Elm, Anderson Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Lone Elm Cemetery, Lone Elm, Anderson County, Kansas. Plot Sec 1, row 10. Memorial # 11037703. GPS N 38.08830 W -95.24220.

Harold married **Merle Isabelle Henry** [12824] [MRIN: 4412] on Aug 17, 1919. Merle was born on Aug 17, 1899 in Bedford, Taylor Co., IA, USA, died on Jan 15, 1922 in Iola, Allen Co., KS, USA, aged 22, and was buried in Lone Elm Cem., Lone Elm, Anderson Co., KS, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

5934 M i. **Harold Robert Hewlett** [12826] was born on Jan 6, 1922 in La Harpe, Allen Co., KS, USA, died on Feb 26, 2001 in Valparaiso, Porter Co., IN, USA, aged 79, and was buried in Mentone Cem., Mentone, Kosciusko Co., IN, USA.

Harold next married **Ethel Marie Carpenter** [12825] [MRIN: 4413] on Jul 4, 1926. Ethel was born on Aug 10, 1908 in Iola, Allen Co., KS, USA, died on Aug 16, 2002 in Fort Scott, Bourbon Co., KS, USA, aged 94, and was buried in Lone Elm Cem., Lone Elm, Anderson Co., KS, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

5935 M i. **Marion Hward Hewlett** [12827] was born on Oct 30, 1927 in Iola, Allen Co., KS, USA, died on Oct 30, 1927 in Iola, Allen Co., KS, USA, and was buried in Lone Elm Cem., Lone Elm, Anderson Co., KS, USA.

5936 F ii. **Alta Mae Hewlett** [12828] was born on Nov 23, 1930 in Iola, Allen Co., KS, USA, died in Apr 1931 in Iola, Allen Co., KS, USA, and was buried in Lone Elm Cem., Lone Elm, Anderson Co., KS, USA.

5937 M iii. **Richard Gilbert Hewlett** [12829] was born on Nov 24, 1931 in Iola, Allen Co., KS, USA, died on Nov 24, 1931 in Iola, Allen Co., KS, USA, and was buried in Lone Elm Cem., Lone Elm, Anderson Co., KS, USA.

5938 F iv. **Roberta Marie Hewlett** [12830] was born on Sep 5, 1938 in Iola, Allen Co., KS, USA, died on Oct 22, 2006 in Fort Scott, Bourbon Co., KS, USA, aged 68, and was buried in Mapleton Cem., Mapleton, Bourbon Co., KS, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**4697. Alta Mae Hewlett** [12838] was born on Apr 22, 1890 in Moran, Allen Co., KS, USA, died on Feb 1, 1937 in Great Bend, Barton Co., KS, USA, aged 46, and was buried in Larned Cem., Larned, Pawnee Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Larned Cemetery, Larned, Pawnee County, Kansas. Memorial # 68124583. GPS N 38.18610 W -99.13330.

Alta married **Dudley Van Horn** [12839] [MRIN: 4418] on Dec 23, 1912.

**4698. Howard Stephen Hewlett** [12840] was born on Aug 20, 1891 in Kansas, USA, died on Dec 6, 1936 in Denver, Denver Co., CO, USA, aged 45, and was buried in Mount Olivet Cem., Wheat Ridge, Jefferson Co., CO, USA.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Mount Olivet Cemetery, Wheat Ridge, Jefferson County, Colorado. Memorial # 68125540. GPS N 39.78330 W -105.14780.

Howard married **Gertrude Borders** [12841] [MRIN: 4419] in 1903.

**4699. Edith M Hewlett** [12787] was born in Feb 1884 in New York, USA.

**4700. Marshall Isaac Hewlett** [6813] was born on Sep 22, 1885 in Pleasant Valley, NY, USA and died in 1956 in Pleasant Valley, NY, USA, aged 71.

General Notes: Sources:

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Marshall I Hewlett, Dutchess County, New York. B Sept. 22, 1895, New York.

1930 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Pleasant Valley. Roll 1420. P. 16B. Enumeration Dist. 39.

|                     |        |    |                     |
|---------------------|--------|----|---------------------|
| Hewlett, Marshall I | 34     | NY | Farmer General Farm |
| Hewlett, Abbie M    | 30     | NY |                     |
| Hewlett, Marshall I | 7      | NY |                     |
| Hewlett, Howard J   | 5      | NY |                     |
| Hewlett, Robert W   | 4 8/12 | NY |                     |
| Hewlett, Jean M     | 3 8/12 | NY |                     |
| Hewlett, Betty M    | 2 2/12 | NY |                     |
| Hewlett, Ella M     | 2/12   | NY |                     |

1940 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Pleasant Valley. Roll T627\_2523. P. 2A. Enumeration Dist. 14-44.

|                   |       |    |                     |
|-------------------|-------|----|---------------------|
| Hewlett, Marshall | 44    | NY | Farmer Laborer Farm |
| Hewlett, Abbie M  | 41    | NY | Housewife           |
| Hewlett, Howard   | 15    | NY |                     |
| Hewlett, Robert   | 14    | NY |                     |
| Hewlett, Jean     | 13    | NY |                     |
| Hewlett, Betty    | 12    | NY |                     |
| Hewlett, Ella May | 10    | NY |                     |
| Hewlett, Donald   | 9     | NY |                     |
| Hewlett, Eleanor  | 7     | NY |                     |
| Hewlett, John     | 4     | NY |                     |
| Hewlett, Allan    | 11/12 | NY |                     |

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Marshall married **Abigail M Pectle** [6814] [MRIN: 2288] in 1910. Abigail was born in 1897 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5939 M i. **Marshall I Hewlett** [12788] was born in 1923 in New York, USA.
- 5940 M ii. **Howard J Hewlett** [12789] was born in 1925 in New York, USA.
- 5941 M iii. **Robert W Hewlett** [12790] was born in 1926 in New York, USA.
- 5942 F iv. **Jean M Hewlett** [12791] was born in 1927 in New York, USA.
- 5943 F v. **Betty M Hewlett** [12792] was born in 1928 in New York, USA.
- 5944 F vi. **Ella May Hewlett** [12793] was born in 1930 in New York, USA.
- 5945 M vii. **Donald Hewlett** [12794] was born in 1931 in New York, USA.
- 5946 F viii. **Eleanor Hewlett** [12795] was born in 1933 in New York, USA.
- 5947 M ix. **John Hewlett** [12796] was born in 1936 in New York, USA.
- 5948 M x. **Allan Hewlett** [12797] was born in 1940 in New York, USA.

**4701. Marion L Beaupre** [11691] was born on Dec 18, 1875.

General Notes: Sources:

Family Bible of John B Brady. The Holy Bible. Printed and Published by M. Carey. Philadelphia. 1813.

**4702. Olive Beaupre** [11692] was born on Sep 7, 1883.

General Notes: Sources:

Family Bible of John B Brady. The Holy Bible. Printed and Published by M. Carey. Philadelphia. 1813.

**4703. Ralph B Smith** [11685] was born on Mar 12, 1883.

General Notes: Sources:

Family Bible of John B Brady. The Holy Bible. Printed and Published by M. Carey. Philadelphia. 1813.

**4704. Lorenzo P Smith** [11686] was born on Jul 18, 1885.

General Notes: Sources:

Family Bible of John B Brady. The Holy Bible. Printed and Published by M. Carey. Philadelphia. 1813.

**4705. Hazel Haring** [11688] was born on May 6, 1883.

General Notes: Sources:

Family Bible of John B Brady. The Holy Bible. Printed and Published by M. Carey. Philadelphia. 1813.

**4706. Julia Haring** [11689] was born on Jun 18, 1888.

General Notes: Sources:

Family Bible of John B Brady. The Holy Bible. Printed and Published by M. Carey. Philadelphia. 1813.

**4707. Ona Brady** [11697] was born in 1873 in Illinois, USA.

**4708. Fred Signor Brady** [11710] was born in Jul 1875 in Illinois, USA, died in 1945, aged 70, and was buried in Restland Cem., Mendota, LaSalle Co., IL, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Restland Cemetery, Mendota, LaSalle Co., Illinois. Memorial # 32469506. GPS

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

N 41.56720 W -89.12610.

**4709. Clara M Brady** [11711] was born in Mar 1877 in Illinois, USA and was buried in Restland Cem., Mendota, LaSalle Co., IL, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Restland Cemetery, Mendota, LaSalle Co., Illinois. Memorial # 38725806. GPS N 41.56720 W -89.12610.

**4710. Merlin Joseph Belledeaux** [6481].

**4711. Joseph Aubut Kipp** [6482].

**4712. James Grinnell Kipp** [6483] was born about 1919.

General Notes: He was married but the name of his wife is unknown to us. He is professor as well as football trainer at the Haskell Institute, in Lawrence, Kansas, United States.

James married someone.

His children were:

5949 F i. **Karen Kay Kipp** [6543] was born about 1943.

5950 M ii. **James Kipp** [6544] was born about 1945.

**4713. Mary Lorraine Kipp** [6484] was born about 1922.

Mary married **Dexter Galbraith** [6486] [MRIN: 2204].

Children from this marriage were:

5951 M i. **Dexter Galbraith** [6545] was born about 1941.

5952 F ii. **Susan Francis Galbraith** [6546] was born about 1943.

5953 F iii. **Laxel Lorraine Galbraith** [6547] was born about 1944.

5954 F iv. **Miriam Kipp Galbraith** [6548] was born about 1946.

**4714. Eugene George Kipp** [6485] was born about 1932.

**4715. May Knox** [8326] was born in 1889 in Ontario, Can.

**4716. Hellen O (Oceli) Kipp** [13253] was born on Oct 10, 1898 in Carleton Co., ON, Can.

**4717. Lawrence Wilfred Kipp** [6687] was born on Nov 10, 1899 in Carleton Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. Registrations of Births & Stillbirths, 1869-1907. MS929. Reel\_145. Carleton County. Nov. 10, 1899, Reg. # ?.

**4718. Margurite Mary Kipp** [6688] was born on Feb 26, 1901 in Carleton Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. Registrations of Births & Stillbirths, 1869-1907. MS929. Reel\_153. Carleton County. Feb. 26, 1901, Reg. # ?.

**4719. Lina Kipp** [7028] was born on Aug 31, 1902 in Carleton Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Births & Stillbirths, 1869-1907. MS929\_157. Carleton Co., 1902, Registration #

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

??

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Deaths - 1869-1932. MS935. Carleton Co., 1921. Registration # 008436.

**4720. Mary Clementine Kipp** [6689] was born on Feb 3, 1904 in Carleton Co., ON, Can, died in 1954, aged 50, and was buried in Notre Dame Cemetery, Ottawa, ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Births & Stillbirths, 1869-1907. MS929\_167. Carleton Co., 1904, Reg. # ??.

Tombstone: Section D3, Notre Dame Cemetery, Ottawa, Ontario.

Mary married **Cecil P McCabe** [12633] [MRIN: 4356]. Cecil was born in 1911, died in 1972, aged 61, and was buried in Notre Dame Cemetery, Ottawa, ON, Can.

**4721. Lester Kipp** [13254] was born in 1907 in Ontario, Can, died in 1978, aged 71, and was buried in Our Lady of The Visitation Roman Catholic, South Gloucester, Carleton Co., Ottawa, ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Our Lady of The Visitation Roman Catholic, South Gloucester, Carleton Co.

Lester married **Majella St. Pierre** [13989] [MRIN: 4815]. Majella was born in 1912 and was buried in Our Lady of The Visitation Roman Catholic, South Gloucester, Carleton Co., Ottawa, ON, Can.

**4722. Evelyn Kipp** [13255] was born in 1910 in Ontario, Can.

**4723. Marie Lenora Delina Eva Kipp** [6683] was born on Jun 8, 1899 in Carleton Co., ON, Can, died in 1991, aged 92, and was buried in Notre Dame Cemetery, Ottawa, ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. Registrations of Births & Stillbirths, 1869-1913. MS929. Reel\_145. Carleton County. June 8, 1899, Reg. # ? No. 699.

Tombstone: Section 36, Notre Dame Cemetery, Ottawa, Ontario.

Marie married **Emile Alfred Charette** [7096] [MRIN: 2388], son of **Joseph Charette** [7093] and **Chaleri Gomtel** [13170]. Emile was born on May 22, 1892 in Quebec, Can, died in 1965, aged 73, and was buried in Notre Dame Cemetery, Ottawa, ON, Can.

Children from this marriage were:

5955 M i. **Bert Charette** [8337].

5956 F ii. **Eva Charette** [8336] was born in 1919 in Ontario, Can.

5957 M iii. **Ray Charette** [8339] was born in 1921 in Quebec, Can.

5958 M iv. **Edward (Eddie) Joseph Peter Charette MD** [8338] was born on Jan 10, 1935 in Troy, NY, USA, died in 1989, aged 54, and was buried in Notre Dame Cemetery, Ottawa, ON, Can.

**4724. Alice Kipp** [6684] was born on Oct 25, 1900 in Carleton Co., ON, Can and died in 1981 in Hull, QC, Can, aged 81.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. Registrations of Births and Stillbirths – 1869-1913. MS 929. Carleton County. Oct. 25, 1900. Reel\_149. Reg. # ?

Alice married **Martin (Mac) Chenier** [7097] [MRIN: 2389] on Apr 6, 1920 in Hull, QC, Can. Martin was born in 1896 and died in 1963 in Hull, QC, Can, aged 67.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 5959 M i. **Bernard (Bert) Joseph Hector Chenier** [8340].
- 5960 F ii. **Gertrude Marie Louise Rita Chenier** [8341] was born on Mar 3, 1921.
- 5961 M iii. **Roger Charles Louis Chenier** [8342] was born on Sep 22, 1922 and died on Jun 17, 1937, aged 14.
- 5962 F iv. **Charlotte Marie Noella Chenier** [8343].
- 5963 M v. **Francois (Frank) Joseph Martin Chenier** [8344].
- 5964 F vi. **Francoise Marie Alice Chenier** [8345] was born in 1926.
- 5965 F vii. **Anne Marie Chenier** [8346] was born on Jul 13, 1927.
- 5966 F viii. **Marie Liliane Carmelle Chenier** [8347] was born on Dec 17, 1936 in Hull, QC, Can, was christened on Dec 20, 1936 in Hull, QC, Can, and died on Jul 22, 1984 in Hull, QC, Can, aged 47.
- 5967 F ix. **Claire Marie Therese Chenier** [8353].
- 5968 F x. **Denise Marie Juliette Chenier** [8354].
- 5969 F xi. **Marguerite Chenier** [8356].
- 5970 F xii. **Rita Chenier** [8357].

**4725. William Joseph Charles Kipp** [6685] was born on May 28, 1902 in Carleton Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Births & Stillbirths, 1869-1907. MS929\_157. Carleton Co., 1902, Reg. # ??.

**4726. William Peter George Kipp** [7080] was born on Jan 3, 1908 in Eastview, ON, Can, was christened on Jan 5, 1908 in Eastview, ON, Can, and died on Jul 21, 1979 in Las Vegas, NV, USA, aged 71.

General Notes: Baptism: January 05, 1908, Notre Dame de Lourdes Church, Eastviw, Ont.

Sponsors: January 05, 1908, Ettie Breen & George Levesque Sr.

Married St. Margaret's Church, Ottawa, Ontario.

Witnesses: July 04, 1932, Sidney Jones, Ottawa & Margaret M Depheure, Montreal

Fact 2: Lived in Eastview, Montreal, Hull, Los Angeles, San Bernardino and Las Vegas

Fact 4: As a boy, he herded cattle thru steets to his father's slaughterhouse.

Fact 5: Played baseball on Red Sox farm team with Babe Ruth.

Fact 6: Also played hockey and boxed.

Fact 8: Was an NBA boxing judge. Judged Ali/Norton fight in Las Vegas. Didn't agree that Ali should win. Voted for Norton.

Fact 9: Had a slaughter house in Upland CA in 1953/55.

Had a 37 inch reach. This is a Lévesque hereditary trait.

Nickname: Known as Buster

Occupation 1: As a boy worked in father's slaughter house.

Occupation 2: Bet. 1945 - 1947, Was VP of Wartime/Veteran's Housing for Eastern Canada

Occupation 3: 1948, Brought National League Franchised hockey to Los Angeles.

Occupation 4: 1950, Owned and operated an Ice Rink at Swing Auditorium in San Bernardino

Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

The Evening (Ottawa) Citizen. Feb. 13, 1946, p. 12, col. 3.

Article on Wartime Housing Ltd. with statements by W.G. Kipp on completion of hosuing on Merivale Road.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

William married **Margaret-Muriel Theresa Daly** [7087] [MRIN: 2385], daughter of **Martin Alfred Daly** [7088] and **Theresa Shaw** [7089], on Jul 4, 1932 in Ottawa, ON, Can. Margaret-Muriel was born on Mar 29, 1912 in Toronto, ON, CAN, was christened on Apr 14, 1912 in Toronto, ON, CAN, and died on Jul 6, 1985 in Santa Clara, CA, USA, aged 73.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5971 F i. **Beverly Ann Kipp** [8384] was born on Feb 12, 1935 in Ottawa, ON, Can.
- 5972 F ii. **Maureen Theresa Kipp** [7100] was born on Feb 13, 1935 and died on Apr 1, 1999 in Riverside Co., CA, USA, aged 64.
- 5973 M iii. **William Kenneth Kipp** [8383] was born on Dec 31, 1949 in Monterey Park, CA, USA.

**4727. Berchmans (Bert) Joseph Kipp** [7077] was born on Jan 29, 1910 in Vanier, ON, Can, died on Apr 10, 1964 in Ottawa, ON, Can, aged 54, and was buried on Apr 13, 1964 in Nortre Dame de Lourdes Cem, Vanier, ON, Can.

General Notes: Bertmen.

Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

The Evening (Ottawa) Citizen Aug. 2, 1938. P. 12. Col. 3. Bert Kipp, pitcher and first baseman for Eastview's Green Valley Club won the Ottawa Senior Baseball League batting championship with an average of .500.

The Evening Ottawa Citizen, Oct. 9, 1945. P. 7. Col. 7. Berchmans Kipp was elected councillor in Eastview, Ward 4.

Tombstone: Section 39, Notre Dame Cemetery, Ottawa, Ontario.

Berchmans married **Marie Jeanne Julien** [7082] [MRIN: 2380], daughter of **J Arthur Julien** [8359] and **Alice Lamont** [8360]. Marie was born on Jul 18, 1913 in Montreal, QC, Can, died on Apr 12, 1993 in Ottawa, ON, Can, aged 79, and was buried in Notre Dame Cemetery, Ottawa, ON, Can.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5974 M i. **Berchmans Joseph Marcel Kipp** [7098] was born on Aug 17, 1933 in Eastview, ON, Can and died in 1996, aged 63.
- 5975 F ii. **Mary Joan Marlene Kipp** [8361] was born on Jan 10, 1937.
- 5976 M iii. **William Leo Kipp** [8362] was born on Feb 12, 1942.
- 5977 F iv. **Rolande Cecile Kipp** [8363] was born on Apr 2, 1948.
- 5978 M v. **Robert Rolande Kipp** [8364] was born on Dec 16, 1950 in Ottawa, ON, Can.
- 5979 F vi. **Joanne Gladys Kipp** [8365] was born on Dec 10, 1951.
- 5980 M vii. **Michel Lucien Kipp** [8366] was born on Oct 9, 1954.

**4728. Samuel Kipp** [7685] was born on Jan 10, 1911 in Ottawa, Carleton Co., ON, Can and died on Aug 15, 1911 in Ottawa, Carleton Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Eastview.

Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Deaths - 1869-1932. MS935. Carleton Co., 1911. Registration # 036413.

**4729. Lillian Kipp** [7078] was born on Mar 28, 1913 in Eastview, Ottawa, ON, Can, died on Feb 8, 2011 in Ottawa, ON, Can, aged 97, and was buried in Notre Dame Cemetery, Ottawa, ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Tombstone: Section 64C, Notre Dame Cemetery, Ottawa, Ontario.

Lillian married **Leo Valiquette** [7084] [MRIN: 2382] in Eastview, ON, Can. Leo was born in 1910, died in 1982 in Ottawa, ON, Can, aged 72, and was buried in Notre Dame Cemetery, Ottawa, ON, Can.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5981 M i. **Leo John Valiquette** [8372] was born on Jan 5, 1935 and died on Dec 25, 2009 in Ottawa, ON, Can, aged 74.
- 5982 F ii. **Lorraine Valiquette** [8373] was born on Mar 11, 1936.
- 5983 M iii. **J Gerald Valiquette** [8374] was born in 1940.
- 5984 M iv. **Michael Valiquette** [8375] was born in 1941.

**4730. Irene Kipp** [7081] was born in 1914 in Vanier, ON, Can and died on Mar 27, 1998, aged 84.

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

Irene married **Ernie Carisse** [7085] [MRIN: 2383].

Children from this marriage were:

- 5985 M i. **Dennis Carisse** [8379].
- 5986 F ii. **Lynn G Carisse** [8380].
- 5987 M iii. **Mark Carisse** [8381].
- 5988 F iv. **Vickie Carisse** [8382] was born in 1942.

**4731. Gladys Bella Jacqueline Marie Kipp** [7090] was born on Sep 2, 1915 in Vanier, ON, Can, died on Jul 24, 1987 in Ottawa, ON, Can, aged 71, and was buried in Notre Dame Cemetery, Ottawa, ON, Can.

General Notes: Married St. Theresa Church, Halifax, Nova Scotia.

Sources:  
The Evening Citizen, Ottawa. Aug. 11, 1941. P. 6. Col. 3. Married Aug. 2 at St. Theresa's church Halifax. Bridesmaid: Miss Evelyn de Wolfe of Halifax. Best man: Mr. Gerald Poirier, RCN, Halifax.

World Connect web site of Otto Palfenier rootsbeg@shaw.ca

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

Tombstone: Section 64E, Notre Dame Cemetery, Ottawa, Ontario.

Gladys married **Alexandre Joseph Romeo Sabourin** [7095] [MRIN: 2387], son of **D Sabourin** [4687], on Aug 2, 1940 in Halifax, NS, Can. Alexandre was born on Jul 18, 1917 in Templeton, QC, Can.

Children from this marriage were:

- 5989 F i. **Joan Sabourin** [8376].
- 5990 M ii. **Ross Sabourin** [8377].
- 5991 M iii. **Donn Sabourin** [8378].

**4732. Kettie Kipp** [7683] was born in 1917 and died on Jun 26, 1917 in Ottawa, Carleton Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Deaths - 1869-1932. MS935. Carleton Co., 1917. Registration # 009044.

**4733. Lawrence Kipp** [7684] was born in Dec 1918 and died on May 3, 1919 in Ottawa, ON, Can.

General Notes: Eastview.

Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Deaths - 1869-1932. MS935. Carleton Co., 1919. Registration # 009178.

**4734. Raymond Joseph Kipp** [7074] was born on Dec 17, 1919 in Eastview, Ottawa, ON, Can, died on Aug 26, 1976 in Vanier, ON, Can, aged 56, and was buried on Aug 30 in Notre Dame Cemetery, Ottawa, ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

The Evening Citizen, Jan. 31, 1942, p. 10. Col. 2. Ray Kipp was playing with the Cornwall Flyers.

The Evening Ottawa Citizen, Dec. 1, 1942, p. 10. Col. 4. Ray Kipp played hockey with th Army hockey team at the Ordinance Corps at Victoria, BC.

The Evening Ottawa Citizen, Jan. 25, 1943. P. 15. Col. 4 & 5. Played hockey with the Hull Volants in the QSHL.

Tombstone: Section 51-4, Notre Dame Cemetery, Ottawa, Ontario.

Raymond (Koon) Kipp

Raymond married **Gladys Mary Wyman** [7083] [MRIN: 2381], daughter of **James Arthur Wyman** [8245] and **Florence Fitzsimmons** [8246], on Jan 12, 1945 in Eastview, ON, Can. Gladys was born on Dec 4, 1925 in Eastview, Ottawa, ON, Can, died on Feb 25, 1999 in Ottawa, ON, Can, aged 73, and was buried on Mar 2, 1999 in Notre Dame Cemetery, Ottawa, ON, Can.

Children from this marriage were:

5992 F i. **Vickie Lillian Kipp** [8370] was born on Nov 13, 1945.

5993 M ii. **Raymond Patrick Kipp** [8368] was born on Jan 4, 1947.

5994 M iii. **Richard William George Kipp** [8369] was born on May 31, 1949.

5995 F iv. **Susan Gladys Mary Kipp** [8371] was born on Apr 25, 1950.

5996 F v. **Katherine Colleen Kipp** [7101] was born on Mar 17, 1953 in Ottawa, ON, Can.

**4735. Ethel Kipp** [7092].

**4736. Edmond Kipp** [7094].

**4737. Anette Kipp** [7091] was born in 1921, died in 1987, aged 66, and was buried in Notre Dame Cemetery, Ottawa, ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Tombstone: Section A (East Side), Notre Dame Cemetery, Ottawa, Ontario.

Anita.

**4738. Gertrude Mary Rose Florence Kipp** [7079] was born on Jan 15, 1925 in Eastview, Ottawa, ON, Can, died on Nov 2, 2007 in Ottawa, Carleton Co., ON, Can, aged 82, and was buried in Notre Dame Cemetery, Ottawa, ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

The Ottawa Citizen, Sunday Nov. 4, 2007, p. C11.

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Tombstone: Section A (East Side), Notre Dame Cemetery, Ottawa, Ontario.

Gertrude married **Kenneth O'Connor** [7086] [MRIN: 2384]. Kenneth was born in Mattiwa, ON, Can.

The child from this marriage was:

5997 M i. **David William O'Connor** [7874] was born on Nov 9, 1946 in Nepean Twp, ON, Can.

**4739. Incille Kipp** [6491].

Incille married **Robert Miller** [6493] [MRIN: 2207].

**4740. May Kipp** [6487] was born in 1909 in Campbellton, NB, Can and died on Jul 19, 1996, aged 87.

General Notes: Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

May married **J Lionel Pichette MD** [6489] [MRIN: 2205].

Children from this marriage were:

5998 F i. **Pierette Pichette** [8393].

5999 F ii. **Louise Pichette** [8394].

6000 F iii. **Helene Pichette** [8395].

**4741. Anita Kipp** [6488] was born in 1912, died in 2004, aged 92, and was buried in Notre Dame Cemetery, Ottawa, ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources

The Evening (Ottawa) Citizen, June 13, 1938, p. 19, col. 4. Wedding of Anita Kipp and Marcel Laverdure at Sacred Heart Juniorate.

Ontario, Canada, Catholic Church Records (Drouin Collection), 1747-1967.

Anita Kipp and Marcel Laverdure. Marriage. June 13, 1938. Sacre Coeur, Ottawa, Ontario.

Tombstone: Section X, Notre Dame Cemetery, Ottawa, Ontario.

Anita married **Marcel Laverdure** [6490] [MRIN: 2206], son of **Elisee G Laverdure** [10035] and **Odile Beaucage** [13784], on Jun 13, 1938 in Ottawa, ON, Can. Marcel was born in 1904, died in 1968, aged 64, and was buried in Notre Dame Cemetery, Ottawa, ON, Can.

**4742. Lucille Kipp** [7072] was born in 1918 and died on Jun 11, 1996 in Ottawa, ON, Can, aged 78.

General Notes: Interests 1: Taught singing and piano.

Interests 2: Involved with Ottawa Civic Opera

Interests 3: Was lead in La Boheme first time in Ottawa

Occupation: Taught singing in Montreal after move.

Seperated: from husband when children were young.

Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

The Ottawa Ctizen, Tuesday, June 7, 1938, p. 16?. col. 2. Miss Lucille, nurse-in-training at Notre Dame Hospital, Montreal is spening a few days in the city and will remain for the Laverdure-Kipp wedding on Monday.

Lucille married **Robert Millar** [8388] [MRIN: 2894].

Children from this marriage were:

6001 F i. **Sylvia Millar** [8389].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 6002 M ii. **Bruce Millar** [8390].
- 6003 F iii. **Madeleine Millar** [8391].
- 6004 F iv. **Yvonne Millar** [8392].

**4743. Andre Kipp** [7073].

General Notes: Divorced 1968.

Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

Andre married **Magaret Turner** [8385] [MRIN: 2893].

Children from this marriage were:

- 6005 M i. **Stephen Sylva Kipp** [8386].
- 6006 M ii. **George Frederick Kipp** [8387].

**4744. Louis Arthur Henry Kipp** [7799] was born on Feb 2, 1909 in Ottawa, Carleton Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Births & Stillbirths, 1869-1909. MS929. Carleton Co., 1909, Registration # 013240.

**4745. Oscar Kipp** [6495] was born in Mar 1910 in Ottawa, ON, Can, died on Jul 25, 1910 in Ottawa, ON, Can, and was buried on Jul 26, 1910 in Ottawa, ON, Can.

**4746. Mary Bruguere** [10356] was born in 1867 in Yankton Agency, Dakota Territory, USA.

Mary married **Samuel Brown** [10360] [MRIN: 3539] on May 1, 1884 in Greenwood, Charles Mix Co., SD, USA. Samuel was born in Apr 1861 in Choteau Creek, Dakota Territory, USA.

**4747. Charles Philip Bruguere** [10357] was born bov 1871 in Yankton Agency, Dakota Territory, USA and died on Aug 6, 1932 in Martin, Bennett Co., SD, USA, aged 61.

Charles married **Agnes W Arconge** [10361] [MRIN: 3540] on Apr 23, 1893 in Greenwood, Charles Mix Co., SD, USA. Agnes was born in Apr 1875 in Dakota Territory, USA.

Charles next married **Susan Canfield** [10362] [MRIN: 3541] on Apr 13, 1904 in Choteau Creek, Dakota Territory, USA. Susan was born in 1882 in Dakota Territory, USA and died on Dec 17, 1907, aged 25.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6007 F i. **Mary Bruguere** [10364] was born in 1904 in South Dakota, USA.
- 6008 F ii. **Helen Louise Bruguere** [10365] was born on Feb 7, 1905 in Greenwood, Charles Mix Co., SD, USA and died on Jan 21, 1925 in Greenwood, Charles Mix Co., SD, USA, aged 19.
- 6009 M iii. **Thoephile Charles Bruguere** [10366] was born on Mar 8, 1906 in Choteau Creek, Dakota Territory, USA and died on Apr 5, 1907 in Choteau Creek, Dakota Territory, USA, aged 1.

Charles next married **Lice Red Owl** [10363] [MRIN: 3542] about 1912 in Martin, Bennett Co., SD, USA. Lice was born about 1882 in NE, USA.

**4748. Louisa Bruguere** [10358] was born on Nov 23, 1872 in Yankton Agency, Dakota Territory, USA and died on Sep 1, 1901 in Charles Mix Co., SD, USA, aged 28.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Louisa married **Theodore Arconge** [10359] [MRIN: 3538] in 1893. Theodore was born on Nov 15, 1876 in Dakota Territory, USA, died on Jul 22, 1909 in Charles Mix Co., SD, USA, aged 32, and was buried in Greenwood Presbyterian Cemetery, Greenwood, Charles Mix Co., SD, USA.

**4749. Emile Derome** [6496] was born on Dec 18, 1873 in Salix, IA, USA, was christened in Salix, IA, USA, and died on Jan 4, 1881 in Salix, IA, USA, aged 7.

General Notes: Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

**4750. Alcide Derome** [6497] was born on Mar 23, 1875 in Salix, IA, USA, was christened in Salix, IA, USA, and died on Jan 30, 1881 in Salix, IA, USA, aged 5.

General Notes: Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

**4751. Charles Georges Derome** [6498] was born on Feb 4, 1877 in Salix, Woodbury, IA, USA, was christened in Salix, IA, USA, died on Aug 7, 1940 in Montreal, QC, Can, aged 63, and was buried on Aug 10, 1940.

General Notes: He married the 3rd June 1907, in the church St. Jacques de Montreal, to Marie Aline Larocque.

Charles Georges Derome, son of Gustave Derome and Evéline Gadbois, was born in Salix, Iowa, United States, the 4th February 1877. After the death of his mother in 1892, he came to Canada, with the other members of the family of Gustave Derome, and lived in Joliette then later in Montreal.

He entered into a partnership with his cousin, Arthur Richard, and formed the Bookstore Ville Marie and much later entered into the service of his uncle Louis Joseph Amédée Derome.

He practiced afterwards as a public bookkeeper and for a number of years before his decease had charge of an important bookkeeping department of the city of Montreal.

The 3rd June 1907, in the church St. Jacques of Montreal, he married Marie Aline Larocque, daughter of Louis Hertel de Rouville Larocque and Lilia Yrumberry de Salaberry. By a strange coincidence, Aline Larocque was born the same day as her husband, the 4th February 1877. She was a descendant of the de Salaberry family who so often distinguished itself in the course of the history of Canada.

Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

Iowa State Census. 1885. Lakeport, Woodbury, Iowa. FHL # 1021703.

Lakeport, Woodbury, Iowa. Roll IA1885\_280. P. 149,150.

Derome, Lewis G 45 Farmer

Derome, Mary E 30 House Keeper

Derome, George C 8

Derome, Mary A 5

Derome, Amedie J 4

Derome, Mary J 4

Derome, Joseph S 2

Derome, Mary R 1

1901 Census of Canada. Quebec. Montreal 177. Montreal Saint-Louis B-28. P. 3. LAC # T-6536.

Derome, Louis 59 Que Mar. 24, 1841 Chef

Derome, Arthur 51 Que Oct. 26, 1849 Brother

Derome, Gustave 62 Que Mar. 24, 1839 Brother

Derome, Georges 24 US Feb. 4, 1877 Nephew

Derome, Amedee 20 US Oct. 4, 1880 Nephew

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

|                   |    |     |               |          |
|-------------------|----|-----|---------------|----------|
| Derome, Theophile | 17 | US  | May 14, 1883  | Nephew   |
| Derome, Arthur    | 15 | US  | Oct. 9, 1885  | Nephew   |
| Derome, Thomas    | 13 | US  | Mar. 6, 1888  | Nephew   |
| Allard, Azilda    | 46 | Que | Nov. 4, 1854  | Servant  |
| Lapointe, Napleon | 21 | Que | Apr. 14, 1879 | Domestic |

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.  
Charles George Derome. Woodbury, Iowa. B Feb. 4, 1877.

1911 Census of Canada. Quebec. Montreal St. Jacques 181. St. Jacque Lafontaine Ward 14. P. 37. LAC # T-  
Josephine 50 Que Oct 1861  
Elizabeth 73 Que Apr 73  
Vaillencourt, 18 Que Jan 1893  
Derome, George 31 US Feb 1880 Secretary  
Derome, Aline 31 Que Feb 1880  
Derome, Antoinette 32 US May 1879  
Derome, Eveline 25 US Nov. 1886  
Derome, Anna 22 US June 1889

Quebec, Vital and Church Records (Drouin Collection), 1621-1967.  
Georges Derome. Burial. 1940. Basilique Notre-Dame, Monreal, Quebec.

Charles married **Marie Philomene Aline La Rocque de Roqubrune** [6519] [MRIN: 2217], daughter of **Louis Rene Hertel de Rouville La Rocque** [6549] and **Anne Cordelia Lilia Yrumberry de Salaberry** [6550], on Jun 3, 1907 in Montreal, QC, Can. Marie was born on Feb 4, 1877 in L'Assomption, QC, Can and died in 1949 in Montreal, QC, Can, aged 72.

Children from this marriage were:

6010 M i. **Georges Maurice Derome** [6551] was born on Jun 8, 1911 in Montreal, QC, Can and was christened on Jun 10, 1911 in Montreal, QC, Can.

6011 M ii. **Jean Derome** [6552] was born on Mar 15, 1918 and died on Mar 30, 1918.

**4752. Antoinette Derome** [6499] was born on May 5, 1879 in Salix, IA, USA and was christened in Salix, IA, USA.

General Notes: Unmarried. Lived in Montreal.

Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

**4753. Joseph Amedee Derome** [6500] was born on Oct 4, 1880 in Lakeport, Woodbury, IA, USA, was christened in Salix, IA, USA, and died in May 1968 in Minneapolis, Hennepin Co., MN, USA, aged 87.

General Notes: Lived in Minneapolis, Minnesota. No children.

Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

Iowa, Births and Christenings Index, 1857-1947.

Joseph Amedee Derome, B Aug. 4, 1880. Lakeport, Woodbury, Iowa. FHL # 1451573.

Iowa State Census. 1885. Lakeport, Woodbury, Iowa. FHL # 1021703.

Lakeport, Woodbury, Iowa. Roll IA1885\_280. P. 149,150.

|                  |    |              |
|------------------|----|--------------|
| Derome, Lewis G  | 45 | Farmer       |
| Derome, Mary E   | 30 | House Keeper |
| Derome, George C | 8  |              |
| Derome, Mary A   | 5  |              |
| Derome, Amedie J | 4  |              |

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Derome, Mary J 4  
Derome, Joseph S 2  
Derome, Mary R 1

1901 Census of Canada. Quebec. Montreal 177. Montreal Saint-Louis B-28. P. 3. LAC # T-6536.

|                   |    |     |               |          |
|-------------------|----|-----|---------------|----------|
| Derome, Louis     | 59 | Que | Mar. 24, 1841 | Chef     |
| Derome, Arthur    | 51 | Que | Oct. 26, 1849 | Brother  |
| Derome, Gustave   | 62 | Que | Mar. 24, 1839 | Brother  |
| Derome, Georges   | 24 | US  | Feb. 4, 1877  | Nephew   |
| Derome, Amedee    | 20 | US  | Oct. 4, 1880  | Nephew   |
| Derome, Theophile | 17 | US  | May 14, 1883  | Nephew   |
| Derome, Arthur    | 15 | US  | Oct. 9, 1885  | Nephew   |
| Derome, Thomas    | 13 | US  | Mar. 6, 1888  | Nephew   |
| Allard, Azilda    | 46 | Que | Nov. 4, 1854  | Servant  |
| Lapointe, Napleon | 21 | Que | Apr. 14, 1879 | Domestic |

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Joseph Amedee Derome, Minneapolis, Hennipen, Minnesota. B Oct. 4, 1880.

1930 Census of the United States. Minnesota. Hennepin. Minneapolis. Roll 1091. P. 10A. Enumeration Dist. 84.

|                  |    |    |                         |
|------------------|----|----|-------------------------|
| DeRome, Joseph A | 49 | IA | Accountant Retail Tires |
| DeRome, Leota I  | 43 | IA |                         |

SSDI: Joseph Derome, Minneapolis, Hennipen, Minnesota. B Oct. 4, 1880. D May 1968. SSN: 475-05-0206.

Joseph married **Leota Isobell Wilson** [6518] [MRIN: 2216], daughter of **Ira Simeon Wilson** [12249] and **Margaret E Oglesby Leach** [12250], in 1914. Leota was born in 1887 in Iowa, USA and died on Sep 13, 1960 in Minneapolis, Hennepin Co., MN, USA, aged 73.

**4754. Josephine Derome** [6501] was born on Oct 4, 1880 in Salix, IA, USA and was christened in Salix, IA, USA.

General Notes: Twin. Nun of the Precious Blood, St. Hyacinthe, Quebec.

Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

**4755. Joseph Theophile Derome** [6502] was born on May 14, 1882 in Lakeport, Woodbury, IA, USA, was christened in Salix, IA, USA, died on Nov 22, 1944 in Montreal, QC, Can, aged 62, and was buried on Nov 24, 1944 in Montreal, QC, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

Iowa, Births and Christenings Index, 1857-1947. [Also Salix, Iowa]

Joseph Theophile Derome. B May 14, 1882. Lakeport, Woodbury, Iowa. FHL # 1451573.

Iowa State Census. 1885. Lakeport, Woodbury, Iowa. FHL # 1021703.

Lakeport, Woodbury, Iowa. Roll IA1885\_280. P. 149,150.

|                  |    |              |
|------------------|----|--------------|
| Derome, Lewis G  | 45 | Farmer       |
| Derome, Mary E   | 30 | House Keeper |
| Derome, George C | 8  |              |
| Derome, Mary A   | 5  |              |
| Derome, Amedie J | 4  |              |
| Derome, Mary J   | 4  |              |
| Derome, Joseph S | 2  |              |
| Derome, Mary R   | 1  |              |

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1901 Census of Canada. Quebec. Montreal 177. Montreal Saint-Louis B-28. P. 3. LAC # T-6536.

|                   |    |     |               |          |
|-------------------|----|-----|---------------|----------|
| Derome, Louis     | 59 | Que | Mar. 24, 1841 | Chef     |
| Derome, Arthur    | 51 | Que | Oct. 26, 1849 | Brother  |
| Derome, Gustave   | 62 | Que | Mar. 24, 1839 | Brother  |
| Derome, Georges   | 24 | US  | Feb. 4, 1877  | Nephew   |
| Derome, Amedee    | 20 | US  | Oct. 4, 1880  | Nephew   |
| Derome, Theophile | 17 | US  | May 14, 1883  | Nephew   |
| Derome, Arthur    | 15 | US  | Oct. 9, 1885  | Nephew   |
| Derome, Thomas    | 13 | US  | Mar. 6, 1888  | Nephew   |
| Allard, Azilda    | 46 | Que | Nov. 4, 1854  | Servant  |
| Lapointe, Napleon | 21 | Que | Apr. 14, 1879 | Domestic |

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.  
Joseph Theophile Derome. Woodbury, Iowa. B May 14, 1882.

Reports of Deaths of American Citizens Abroad, 1835-1974.

Joseph Theophile Derome. B abt 1882. D Nov. 22, 1944. Canada. Age 62.

Source Citation: National Archives and Records Administration (NARA); Washington, D.C.; *General Records of the Department of State*; Record Group: *RG59-Entry 205*; Box Number: *1693*; Box Description: *1945-1949 Canada A - D*.

Joseph married **Adrienne Bissonnette** [6517] [MRIN: 2215] on Nov 26, 1914.

**4756. Marie Rachel Derome** [6503] was born on Jul 19, 1883 in Salix, IA, USA and was christened in Salix, IA, USA.

General Notes: Rachel Derome, daughter of Gustave Derome and Evéline Gadbois, was born in Salix, Iowa, United States, the 19th July 1883. She came to Canada with the rest of the family after the decease of Mrs. Gustave Derome.

The 2nd April 1907, at the church St. Jacques, in Montreal, she married Paul Bonard, grandson of an admiral of the marines of the French Republic and son of Léon Bonard and Laurence de Solerène, of Rochefort, France.

Paul Bonard was a French citizen and when the first great war of 1914-1918 broke out was called to the defense of France. He was gravely hurt in combat, in 1915 and died of his wounds two years later, at Bordeaux, the 20th December 1917. Mrs. Bonard, who had rejoined her husband, in France, lived there after his decease and went with her parent -in-laws to Rochefort, and also, after a time to Paris.

She returned to the country in 1925 and the 8th February 1927, in the church St. Nicholas d'Ahuntsic, in Montreal, she married Joseph Filiatrault, well know merchant, of Saint-Laurent Street, in Montreal. Son of Cyriac Filiatrault and Lucie Henry dit Langlois, Joseph Filiatrault was born the 20th April 1872 and was married in a first wedding to Marie Anne Turgeon who gave him eight children. He died at Montreal, the 14th September 1939, leaving Rachel Derome widow a second time.

Rachel Derome Bonard-Filiatrault lived in Montreal. Her strange life was the subject of biographical novel "Quelle Vie," done under the pen of Adrienne Maillet, published in 1942 in Montreal.

1st married the 2nd April 1907, in the church St. Jacques de Montreal, to Paul Bonard; 2nd married the 9th February 1927, in the church St. Nicolas de Ahuntsic, Montreal, to Joseph Filiatrault.

There were no children issued from the marriage of Joseph Filiatrault to Rachel Derome.

Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Marie married **Joseph Marcel Leon Paul Bonard** [6515] [MRIN: 2213], son of **Marie Louis Leon Bonard** [6554] and **Laurence de Solirene** [6555], on Apr 2, 1907 in Montreal, QC, Can. Joseph was born on Dec 2, 1879 in Tonnay-Charente, France and died on Dec 20, 1917 in Bordeaux, France, aged 38.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6012 M i. **Leon Paul Jean Bonard** [6558] was born on Feb 1, 1908 in East Main River, Hudson Bay and was christened on Sep 24, 1911 in Montreal, QC, Can.
- 6013 M ii. **Louis Amedee Marcel Bonard** [6559] was born on Apr 29, 1910 in East Main River, Hudson Bay, was christened on Sep 24, 1911 in Montreal, QC, Can, died on Nov 19, 1915 in Montreal, QC, Can, aged 5, and was buried on Nov 20, 1915 in Montreal, QC, Can.
- 6014 M iii. **Charles Georges Andre Bonard** [6560] was born on Jul 5, 1912, was christened on Jul 4, 1913 in Montreal, QC, Can, and died in 1987 in Montreal, QC, Can, aged 75.

Marie next married **Joseph Filiatrault** [6516] [MRIN: 2214] on Feb 9, 1927 in Montreal, QC, Can.

**4757. Joseph Arthur Derome** [6504] was born on Oct 9, 1884 in Salix, Woodbury, IA, USA, was christened in Salix, IA, USA, and died on Feb 20, 1929 in Montreal, QC, Can, aged 44.

General Notes: Unmarried.

Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

Iowa, Births and Christenings Index, 1857-1947.

Joseph Arthur Derome, B Oct. 9, 1884, Salix, Woodbury, Iowa. FHL # 1451573.

1901 Census of Canada. Quebec. Montreal 177. Montreal Saint-Louis B-28. P. 3. LAC # T-6536.

|                    |    |     |               |          |
|--------------------|----|-----|---------------|----------|
| Derome, Louis      | 59 | Que | Mar. 24, 1841 | Chef     |
| Derome, Arthur     | 51 | Que | Oct. 26, 1849 | Brother  |
| Derome, Gustave    | 62 | Que | Mar. 24, 1839 | Brother  |
| Derome, Georges    | 24 | US  | Feb. 4, 1877  | Nephew   |
| Derome, Amedee     | 20 | US  | Oct. 4, 1880  | Nephew   |
| Derome, Theophile  | 17 | US  | May 14, 1883  | Nephew   |
| Derome, Arthur     | 15 | US  | Oct. 9, 1885  | Nephew   |
| Derome, Thomas     | 13 | US  | Mar. 6, 1888  | Nephew   |
| Allard, Azilda     | 46 | Que | Nov. 4, 1854  | Servant  |
| Lapointe, Napoleon | 21 | Que | Apr. 14, 1879 | Domestic |

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Joseph Arthur Derome, Woodbury, Iowa. B Oct. 9, 1884.

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Clinton. Plattsburg Ward 1. Roll T625\_1095. P. 5B. Enumeration Dist. 26. Clinton County Jail.

Derome, Arthur 35 IA Prisoner

**4758. Eveline Derome** [6505] was born on Nov 24, 1885 in Salix, IA, USA and was christened in Salix, IA, USA.

General Notes: The 19th September 1911, in the church St. Louis de France, in Montreal, she married Joseph Henri Lambert.

Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Eveline married **Joseph Henri Lambert** [6514] [MRIN: 2212], son of **Gilbert Lambert** [6556] and **Delphine Trudel** [6557], on Sep 19, 1911 in Montreal, QC, Can. Joseph died on Jan 1, 1934 in Brunswick, ME, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6015 M i. **Jacques Lambert** [6563] was born in Aug 1913 in Brunswick, ME, USA and was christened on Aug 29, 1913 in Brunswick, ME, USA.
- 6016 F ii. **Clarice Lambert** [6564] was born in Dec 1918 in Brunswick, ME, USA and was christened on Dec 7, 1918 in Brunswick, ME, USA.
- 6017 M iii. **Pierre Lambert** [6565] was born in Dec 1921 in Brunswick, ME, USA and was christened on Dec 6, 1921 in Brunswick, ME, USA.

**4759. Louis Thomas Derome** [6506] was born on Mar 6, 1888 in Salix, IA, USA, was christened in Salix, IA, USA, died on Mar 11, 1944 in Toronto, ON, CAN, aged 56, and was buried on Mar 14, 1944 in Montreal, QC, Can.

General Notes: He married the 4th June 1921, in the Cathedral of Montreal, to Annette Normandin, widow of George Prew and daughter of A.A. Normandin and Corinne Loranger; died in Toronto, where he lived.

Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

1901 Census of Canada. Quebec. Montreal 177. Montreal Saint-Louis B-28. P. 3. LAC # T-6536.

|                   |    |     |               |          |
|-------------------|----|-----|---------------|----------|
| Derome, Louis     | 59 | Que | Mar. 24, 1841 | Chef     |
| Derome, Arthur    | 51 | Que | Oct. 26, 1849 | Brother  |
| Derome, Gustave   | 62 | Que | Mar. 24, 1839 | Brother  |
| Derome, Georges   | 24 | US  | Feb. 4, 1877  | Nephew   |
| Derome, Amedee    | 20 | US  | Oct. 4, 1880  | Nephew   |
| Derome, Theophile | 17 | US  | May 14, 1883  | Nephew   |
| Derome, Arthur    | 15 | US  | Oct. 9, 1885  | Nephew   |
| Derome, Thomas    | 13 | US  | Mar. 6, 1888  | Nephew   |
| Allard, Azilda    | 46 | Que | Nov. 4, 1854  | Servant  |
| Lapointe, Napleon | 21 | Que | Apr. 14, 1879 | Domestic |

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Louis Thomas Derome. B March 6, 1888, Woodbury, Iowa. Accountant.

Louis married **Annette Normandin** [6511] [MRIN: 2210], daughter of **A.A. Normandin** [6512] and **Corinne Loranger** [6513], on Jun 4, 1921 in Montreal, QC, Can.

**4760. Anna Derome** [6507] was born on Jun 21, 1889 in Salix, IA, USA and was christened in Salix, IA, USA.

General Notes: Lived in Montreal. No children.

Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

Anna married **Jules de Lorimier** [6510] [MRIN: 2209].

**4761. Gustave Derome** [6508] was born on Oct 28, 1890 in Salix, IA, USA, was christened in Salix, IA, USA, and died on Jan 4, 1891 in Salix, IA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**4762. Hector Derome** [6509] was born on Jan 10, 1892 in Salix, IA, USA, was christened in Salix, IA, USA, and died on Dec 18, 1908 in Montreal, QC, Can, aged 16.

General Notes: Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

**4763. Marie Josephine Elisabeth Antoinette Leprohon** [6520] was born on Feb 24, 1866 in Joliette, QC, Can, was christened on Feb 24, 1866 in Joliette, QC, Can, and died on Dec 24, 1915 in Drummondville, QC, Can, aged 49.

Marie married **Joseph Treffle Caya** [6527] [MRIN: 2218], son of **Antoine Caya** [6567] and **Adelaide Courtemarche** [11621], on May 22, 1894 in Joliette, QC, Can. Joseph was born in 1836 in Lower Canada, died on Mar 19, 1917 in Drummondville, QC, Can, aged 81, and was buried on Mar 21, 1917 in Drummondville, QC, Can.

Children from this marriage were:

6018 F i. **Marguerite Caya** [11620].

6019 M ii. **Charles Thomas Caya** [6568] was born about 1895, died on Mar 26, 1914 in Drummondville, QC, Can, aged about 19, and was buried on Mar 28, 1914 in Drummondville, QC, Can.

6020 F iii. **Jeannette Caya** [6569].

6021 M iv. **Paul Caya** [6570].

6022 M v. **Louis Joseph Henri Alphonse Caya** [6571] was born in Aug 1898 in Drummondville, QC, Can, was christened on Aug 18, 1898 in Drummondville, QC, Can, died on Jul 5, 1899 in Drummondville, QC, Can, and was buried on Jul 8, 1899 in Drummondville, QC, Can.

6023 M vi. **Jean Lucien Caya** [6572].

6024 M vii. **Hector Caya** [6573].

**4764. Charles Joseph Antoine Lanaudiere Leprohon** [6521] was born on Mar 10, 1868 in Joliette, QC, Can, was christened on Mar 10, 1868 in Joliette, QC, Can, and died on Jan 11, 1885 in Joliette, QC, Can, aged 16.

**4765. Marie Hortense Hectorine Leprohon** [6522] was born on Apr 14, 1870 in Joliette, QC, Can, was christened on Apr 16, 1870 in Joliette, QC, Can, and died on Jul 19, 1943 in Joliette, QC, Can, aged 73.

General Notes: Unmarried.

Sources:

1911 Census of Canada. Quebec. Joliette 163. Joliette 29. P. 9. LAC # T-20426.

|                      |    |     |            |        |
|----------------------|----|-----|------------|--------|
| Derome, Hectorine    | 59 | Que | Oct. 1850  |        |
| Richard, Urgel       | 69 | Que | Oct. 1840  | Avocat |
| Richard, Hermine     | 64 | Que | 1847       |        |
| Leprohon, Josephine  | 66 | Que | Apr. 1845  |        |
| Leprohon, Hortense   | 41 | Que | Apr. 1870  |        |
| Leprohon, Michel     | 36 | Que | Apr. 1874  |        |
| Leprohon, Bernadette | 27 | Que | Sept. 1883 |        |

**4766. Marie Caroline Suzanne Vercheres Leprohon** [6523] was born on Jun 2, 1872 in Joliette, QC, Can, was christened on Jun 3, 1872 in Joliette, QC, Can, died on May 18, 1873 in Joliette, QC, Can, and was buried on May 21, 1873 in Joliette, QC, Can.

**4767. Marie Hermine Rachel Leprohon** [6524] was born on Aug 1, 1874 in Joliette, QC, Can, was christened on Aug 2, 1874 in Joliette, QC, Can, and died on Mar 5, 1925 in Joliette, QC, Can, aged 50.

General Notes: Unmarried.

Sources:

1911 Census of Canada. Quebec. Joliette 163. Joliette 29. P. 9. LAC # T-20426.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

|                      |    |     |            |        |
|----------------------|----|-----|------------|--------|
| Derome, Hectorine    | 59 | Que | Oct. 1850  |        |
| Richard, Urgel       | 69 | Que | Oct. 1840  | Avocat |
| Richard, Hermine     | 64 | Que | 1847       |        |
| Leprohon, Josephine  | 66 | Que | Apr. 1845  |        |
| Leprohon, Hortense   | 41 | Que | Apr. 1870  |        |
| Leprohon, Michel     | 36 | Que | Apr. 1874  |        |
| Leprohon, Bernadette | 27 | Que | Sept. 1883 |        |

**4768. Marie Anne Caroline Therese Leprohon** [6525] was born on Apr 2, 1876 in Joliette, QC, Can and was christened on Apr 2, 1876 in Joliette, QC, Can.

General Notes: She was born in Joilette, the 2nd April 1876 and was baptized the same day, in the church St. Charles Borromée,

The 27th April 1903, in Joliette, she married Emile Prévost, born in Alfred, Ontario, the 8th July 1880, son of Wilfrid Prévost, doctor, and Eloise Desrochers.

Marie married **Emile Prevost** [6528] [MRIN: 2219], son of **Wilfrid Prevost** [6602] and **Eloise Desrochers** [6603], on Apr 27, 1903 in Joliette, QC, Can. Emile was born on Jul 8, 1880 in Alfred, ON, Can.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6025 F i. **Gabrielle Prevost** [6577] was born on Mar 26, 1904.
- 6026 F ii. **Anne Marie Prevost** [6578] was born on Mar 6, 1904.
- 6027 F iii. **Alice Prevost** [6579] was born on Oct 19, 1908 in Joliette, QC, Can.
- 6028 F iv. **Lucie Prevost** [6580] was born on Jul 24, 1914 in Joliette, QC, Can.

**4769. Marie Charlotte Leonide Amanda Leprohon** [6526] was born on Apr 9, 1878 in Joliette, QC, Can, was christened on Apr 9, 1878 in Joliette, QC, Can, and died on Jun 26, 1888 in Joliette, QC, Can, aged 10.

**4770. Bernard Hector Viateur Raymond Leprohon** [6529] was born on Feb 9, 1880 in Joliette, QC, Can, was christened on Feb 9, 1880 in Joliette, QC, Can, and died on Aug 7, 1949 in Joliette, QC, Can, aged 69.

General Notes: Ordained priest the 29th June 1907; of the Institut des Clercs Saint-Vaiteur.

**4771. Marie Catherine Noelie Evelina Leprohon** [6530] was born on Dec 25, 1881 in Joliette, QC, Can, was christened on Dec 25, 1881 in Joliette, QC, Can, died on Dec 16, 1882 in Joliette, QC, Can, and was buried on Dec 18, 1882 in Joliette, QC, Can.

**4772. Marie Bernadette Graziella Evangeline Leprohon** [6531] was born on Sep 19, 1883 in Joliette, QC, Can and was christened on Sep 19, 1883 in Joliette, QC, Can.

General Notes: Lived in Joliette, QC.

Sources:

1911 Census of Canada. Quebec. Joliette 163. Joliette 29. P. 9. LAC # T-20426.

|                      |    |     |            |        |
|----------------------|----|-----|------------|--------|
| Derome, Hectorine    | 59 | Que | Oct. 1850  |        |
| Richard, Urgel       | 69 | Que | Oct. 1840  | Avocat |
| Richard, Hermine     | 64 | Que | 1847       |        |
| Leprohon, Josephine  | 66 | Que | Apr. 1845  |        |
| Leprohon, Hortense   | 41 | Que | Apr. 1870  |        |
| Leprohon, Michel     | 36 | Que | Apr. 1874  |        |
| Leprohon, Bernadette | 27 | Que | Sept. 1883 |        |

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**4773. Marie Desanges Luicille Melanie Leprohon** [6532] was born on Aug 5, 1885 in Joliette, QC, Can and was christened on Aug 5, 1885 in Joliette, QC, Can.

General Notes: Lived in Joliette, QC.

**4774. Charles Joseph Gustave Amedee Leprohon** [6533] was born on Jul 7, 1888 in Joliette, QC, Can, was christened on Jul 7, 1888 in Joliette, QC, Can, died on Mar 18, 1893 in Joliette, QC, Can, aged 4, and was buried on Jul 20, 1893 in Joliette, QC, Can.

**4775. Anna Rachel Richard** [6536] was born on Feb 17, 1872 in Joliette, QC, Can, died on Jul 25, 1943 in St. Hyacinthe, QC, Can, aged 71, and was buried on Jul 27, 1943 in St. Hyacinthe, QC, Can.

General Notes: In religion Sister Marie of the Rosary, of the Community of the Sister of the Présentation de Marie(11); died at the mother house of the Community, in St. Hyacinthe, the 25th July 1943 and buried the 27th in the cemetery of the Community, in St. Hyacinthe.

Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

**4776. Louis Joseph Arthur Richard** [6537] was born on Aug 14, 1875 in Joliette, QC, Can and was christened on Aug 15, 1875 in Joliette, QC, Can.

General Notes: Louis Joseph Arthur Richard, son of Jean Urgel Richard and Marie Hermine Derome, was born in Joliette, the 14th August 1875 and was baptized the next day in the church St. Charles Borromée, as attests the following record in the register of this parish:

"This 15 August one thousand eight hundred and seventy-five, by the priest undersigned was baptized Louis Joseph Arthur, born yesterday, legitimate son of Jean Urgel Richard, esquire, lawyer, of Drummondville, district of Arthabaska, and Lady Hermine Derome. Also present were the godfather and godmother Charles B. Leprohon, esquire, deputy sheriff of this place, and lady Joséphine Derome, his wife, who along with the father signed with us.

(Signed) Chs. B.H. Leprohon  
(Signed) Joséphine D. Lerpohon  
(Signed) J.U. Richard  
(Signed) L.G.L.Langlois, priest."

He completed his studies at the college Ste. Marie, of the Jesuit Fathers, in Montreal, then at the faculty of law of the University of Laval in Montreal.

He started in business by founding the "Librarie de Ville Marie," in Montreal, with his cousin George Derome (q.v.), then later entered into the Canada Life Assurance Company of Canada where he was inspector of life-insurance during a number of years.

He was concerned later with buildings as well as finances and was a broker in municipal bonds and debentures.

The 19th February 1901, in the church St. Jacques de Montreal, he married Marie Sophie Eugénie Labelle, daughter of Jean Baptiste Hospice Labelle, inspector of grains, and Léocadie Masson.

Eugénie Labelle was born the 27th July 1874, in Montreal and baptized the next day, in the church Notre Dame, as the following extract attests:

"The twenty-eight July one thousand eight hundred and seventy-four, we, Vincent Sorin, priest of the Seminary of St. Suplice of this city, having baptized Marie Sophie Eugénie born last night, legitimate daughter of Mr. Jean Baptiste Hospice Labelle, merchant and Lady Léocadie Masson of this parish. Godfather Mr. Adolphe Masson, godmother Miss Sophis Jobin. All have signed.

(Signed) M/S/ Jobin

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

(Signed) Adolphe Masson  
(Signed) J.B.H. Labelle  
(Signed) V. Sorin, S.S."

The marriage of Arthur Richard and Eugénie Labelle was celebrated by the abbot Arthur Derome (q.v.), uncle of the husband, in the presence of a large number of parents and friends, as the following record demonstrates:

"The nineteen February one thousand nine hundred and one, after the publication of the ban of marriage made at the praise of our pastoral mass, with the dispense of the two other bans, accorded by Mr. Canon Alfred Archambault, vice-director of our diocese, to Louis Joseph Arthur Richard, bookseller, living in this parish, oldest son of Jean Urgel Richard, lawyer, and Hermine Derome of the parish of Drummondville, of one part; and to Marie Sophie Eugénie Labelle, living in his parish, oldest daughter of Hospice Labelle, inspector of grains, and Léocadie Masson, of this parish, of the other part; not discovering any impediment, the undersigned priests, duly authorized, having received their mutual consent of marriage and having given them the nuptial benediction in the presence of Jean Urgel Richard, father of the groom and of Hospice Labelle, father of the bride who, along with the newlyweds have signed with us, and several parents and friends. Reading completed.

(Signed) Mrs. L.J. Arthur Richard  
(Signed) L.J. Arthur Richard  
(Signed) J.B.H. Labelle  
(Signed) J.U. Richard  
(Signed) Hermine D. Richard  
(Signed) L.J.A. Derome  
(Signed) A.E. Labelle  
(Signed) L.G. Labelle  
(Signed) J.H. Labelle  
(Signed) Berthe Labelle  
(Signed) Marie Louise S. Labelle  
(Signed) Marie Labelle  
(Signed) Henriette Labelle  
(Signed) Rachel Leprohon  
(Signed) Antoinette Derome  
(Signed) J. Amédée Derome  
(Signed) G. Derome  
(Signed) J. Desjardins  
(Signed) J.E. Savard  
(Signed) Thomas Derome  
(Signed) ? Derome  
(Signed) A. Derome, priest."

Eugénie Labelle Richard died the 31st December 1946, in Montreal, and was buried in the cemetery of the Côte des Neiges the 3rd January 1947.

Arthur Richard then lived in Outremont, Quebec, with his daughter Lucille Richard.

Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

Louis married **Marie Sophie Eugénie Labelle** [6538] [MRIN: 2221], daughter of **Jean Baptiste Hospice Labelle** [6600] and **Leocadie Masson** [6601], on Feb 19, 1901 in Montreal, QC, Can. Marie was born on Jul 27, 1874 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on Jul 28, 1874 in Montreal, QC, Can, died on Dec 31, 1946 in Montreal, QC, Can, aged 72, and was buried on Jan 3, 1947 in Montreal, QC, Can.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 6029 M i. **Louis Richard** [6585] was born on Mar 16, 1902 in Montreal, QC, Can and was christened on Mar 17, 1902 in Montreal, QC, Can.
- 6030 M ii. **Jean Richard** [6586] was born on Jun 14, 1903 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on Jun 15, 1903 in Montreal, QC, Can, and died on Nov 6, 1903 in Montreal, QC, Can.
- 6031 F iii. **Lucille Richard** [6587] was born on Jul 22, 1904 in Montreal, QC, Can and was christened on Jul 22, 1904 in Montreal, QC, Can.
- 6032 M iv. **Pierre Richard** [6588] was born on Jul 20, 1905 in Montreal, QC, Can and was christened on Jul 20, 1905 in Montreal, QC, Can.
- 6033 M v. **Maurice Richard** [6589] was born on Aug 7, 1906 in QC, Can and was christened on Aug 10, 1906 in QC, Can.
- 6034 F vi. **Marie Richard** [6590] was born on Oct 30, 1908 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on Nov 1, 1908 in Montreal, QC, Can, and died on Aug 13, 1909 in Montreal, QC, Can.

**4777. Joseph Cabana** [6539] was born on Jan 16, 1891 in Quebec, Can.

Joseph married **Marie Laurette Olivier** [6540] [MRIN: 2222], daughter of **Albert Olivier** [6541] and **Angelique Caisse** [6542], on Sep 25, 1917.

**4778. John K Dunn** [11096].

John married someone.

His child was:

- 6035 M i. **Jess John Dunn** [11097].

**4779. Mary E Comfort** [11742] was born in 1853 in Wisconsin, USA.

**4780. Samuel B Comfort** [11743] was born in 1857 in Wisconsin, USA.

**4781. Elsie Winnie** [11745] was born in 1856 and died in 1920, aged 64.

Elsie married **Silas Finch** [11748] [MRIN: 4052] circa 1872. Silas was born in 1840 and died in 1920, aged 80.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6036 F i. **Winnie Finch** [11749] was born in 1873.
- 6037 M ii. **Howard Finch** [11750] was born in 1875 and died in 1941, aged 66.

**4782. Sarah Elizabeth Winnie** [11746] was born in 1859 and died in 1939, aged 80.

Sarah married **Silas Finch** [11748] [MRIN: 4053] on Aug 18, 1876. Silas was born in 1840 and died in 1920, aged 80.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6038 M i. **Irving S Finch** [11751] was born in 1876 and died in 1946, aged 70.
- 6039 M ii. **Albert E Finch** [11752] was born in 1878 and died in 1942, aged 64.

**4783. Martha J Winnie** [11747] was born in May 1861 in New York, USA and died in 1924 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA, aged 63.

Martha married **Eban E Earl** [11753] [MRIN: 4054] on Dec 21, 1879. Eban was born in Apr 1860 in New York, USA and died in 1918 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA, aged 58.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

6040 M i. **William E Earl** [11754] was born in 1893.

6041 F ii. **Martha Irene Earl** [11755] was born in 1897.

**4784. Alice Elizabeth Pitcher** [11729] was born in Aug 1873 in New York, USA, died in 1944 in New York, USA, aged 71, and was buried in Jefferson Rural Cem., Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Greene. Catskill. Roll T625\_1114. P. 6A. Enumeration Dist. 56.

Weed, Mina P 59 NY Asst Manager Dry Goods Store

Weed, Antoinette 31 NY

Pitcher, Elizabeth 46 NY Servant Hoeswork Private family

**4785. George Pitcher** [11726] was born in 1854 in New York, USA and died on Feb 6, 1896 in Jersey City, Hudson Co., NJ, USA, aged 42.

General Notes: Sources:

New Jersey, Deaths and Burials Index, 1798-1971

George Pitcher, b abt 1856, US; D Feb. 6, 1896, Jersey City, Hudson, New Jersey. FHL # 589802.

George married **Kate Brandow** [11732] [MRIN: 4047] on May 13, 1885. Kate was born in 1864.

Children from this marriage were:

6042 F i. **Julia Pitcher** [11733] was born on May 24, 1886 in Athens, Greene Co., NY, USA and died in 1900 in Jersey City, Hudson Co., NJ, USA, aged 14.

6043 M ii. **Edward Everett Pitcher** [11734] was born on Oct 12, 1887 in Athens, Greene Co., NY, USA and died in 1960, aged 73.

**4786. Anna Pitcher** [11727] was born in 1862 in New York, USA.

**4787. Benjamin Pitcher** [11728] was born in 1865 in New York, USA.

**4788. Sarah Kierstede** [13212] was born in 1856 in New York, USA.

**4789. John A Kierstede** [13213] was born in 1859 in New York, USA.

**4790. Kate M Kierstede** [13214] was born in 1862 in New York, USA.

**4791. Margaretta Kierstede** [13217] was born in 1865 in New York, USA.

**4792. Ida U Kierstede** [13218] was born in 1867 in New York, USA.

**4793. George B Kierstede** [13219] was born in 1869 in New York, USA.

**4794. Benjamin A Kierstede** [13215] was born in 1874 in New York, USA.

**4795. David H Kierstede** [13216] was born in 1878 in New York, USA.

**4796. Amy Hiler** [1131].

**4797. Ida Hiler** [1132].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

4798. **Edna Hiler** [1133].

4799. **Roscoe Hiler** [1134].

4800. **Daniel Hiler** [1135].

4801. **Frank Hiler** [1136].

4802. **Roy Hiler** [1137].

4803. **Ray Hiler** [1138].

4804. **Lela Hiler** [1139].

4805. **Lillie Hiler** [1140].

4806. **Oscar Hiler** [1130].

4807. **Maude Irene Lounsbury** [1128] was born on Jan 22, 1877 in Prattsburg, NY, USA.

Maude married **M. Parmalee** [1129] [MRIN: 360] on Dec 13, 1898 in New York, USA.

4808. **Julia Inez Kip** [1601] was born on Sep 18, 1874 in Illinois, USA.

General Notes: She was graduated, 1906, from N.W. University, and expected to go to Africa to teach.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 201.

1900 Census of the United States. Illinois. Livingston. Pleasant Ridge. Roll 318. P. 7A. Enumeration Dist. 111.

Large, Wm 44 IL Farmer

etc. They seem to be living with the Large family.

Kipp, Ray B 22 IL April 1878 Student

Kipp, Julia I 25 IL Sept. 1874 Student

1910 Census of the United States. Illinois. Bureau. Mineral. Roll T624\_232. P. 3A/3B. Enumeration Dist. 24.

Kipp, D E 64 NY Farmer General Farm

Kipp, Enna D 53 IL

Kipp, Julia I 35 IL Missionary

Kipp, Ray B 33 IL Missionary

Kipp, Cora Irene 29 IL Physician

4809. **Rev Ray Bassett Kip** [1602] was born on Apr 15, 1877 in Tonica, IL, USA and died on Aug 28, 1961 in St. Petersburg, Pinellas, FL, USA, aged 84.

General Notes: He was a Methodist missionary starting about 1903, in Quesua, Angola, Africa.

He spent about 23 years as a missionary in Central Africa. During that time he was a preacher, teacher, school principal, district superintendent, educational supervisor, treasurer, and itinerant evangelist. He produced two school primers in the Kimbundu tongue (Angola). To do this he had to reduce the language to writing. He also used illustrations from the African child's background. He also translated into Kimbundu and Portuguese, Wentworth's "First Book of Arithmetic."

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 152, p. 201. (Roy)

General Commission on Archives & History, The United Methodist Church, Madison, NJ.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1900 Census of the United States. Illinois. Livingston. Pleasant Ridge. Roll 318. P. 7A. Enumeration Dist. 111.  
Large, Wm 44 IL Farmer  
etc. They seem to be living with the Large family.  
Kipp, Ray B 22 IL April 1878 Student  
Kipp, Julia I 25 IL Sept. 1874 Student

1910 Census of the United States. Illinois. Bureau. Mineral. Roll T624\_232. P. 3A/3B. Enumeration Dist. 24.  
Kipp, D E 64 NY Farmer General Farm  
Kipp, Enna D 53 IL  
Kipp, Julia I 35 IL Missionary  
Kipp, Ray B 33 IL Missionary  
Kipp, Cora Irene 29 IL Physician

Left USA March 15, 1911. October 12, 1917 lived at Funchal, Madeira, Portugal.  
Resided at Pungo Andongo, Angola; Loanda, Angola; Malanje, Angola. Worked for The Board of Foreign Missions of the Methodist Episcopal Church, New York.

New York, Passenger Lists, 1820-1957.  
Ray B Kipp. Arrival New York, Aug. 6, 1921. B April 15, 1877. Tonica, Illinois. Departure from Rotterdam on the Nieuw Amsterdam.

1940 Census of the United States. Florida. Pinellas. St. Petersburg. Roll T627\_610. P. 4A. Enumeration Dist. 52-35.  
Kipp, Ray B 62 IL Curator Local Museum  
Kipp, Lettie May 64 MA

1945 Florida State Census. Pinellas. Precinct 31. S1371, Roll 34. P. 3.  
Kipp, Ray B 68 IL retired  
Kipp, Lettie M 70 MA retired

State of Florida, Certificate of Death #61-033146. 1961.

Ray married **Lettie Mary Mason** [13465] [MRIN: 4596], daughter of **Smith A Mason** [13468] and **Mary Williams** [13469]. Lettie was born on Sep 4, 1874 in Adams, MA, USA and died in Apr 1968 in Pinellas, FL, USA, aged 93.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6044 F i. **Julia Vincent Kip** [13466] was born on Apr 23, 1913 in Malanje, Angola.
- 6045 M ii. **Egbert Mason Kip** [13467] was born on Nov 27, 1914 in Malanje, Angola.

**4810. Cora Irene Kip** [1603] was born on Nov 11, 1880 in Illinois, USA.

General Notes: Sources:  
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 201.

**4811. Karl Parker Kip** [1604] was born on Jan 17, 1883 in Livingston Co., IL, USA, died on Apr 29, 1954 in Kewanee, Henry Co., IL, USA, aged 71, and was buried in Evergreen Memorial Gardens, Kewanee, Henry Co., IL, USA.

General Notes: Sources:  
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 153, p. 201.

U.S., Indexed County Land Ownership Maps, 1860-1918. G&M\_48; Roll Number: 48.  
K P Kipp. 1911. Alba, Henry Co., Illinois. #23.

U.S., School Catalogs, 1765-1935. Educational Institutions. American Antiquarian Society, Worcester, Massachusetts.  
Karl P Kipp, University of Illinois. 1916. (Ag '10 BS)

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Karl Parker Kipp, Henry County, Illinois. B Jan. 17, 1883.

1920 Census of the United States. Illinois. Henry. Alba. Roll T625\_371. P. 5A. Enumeration Dist. 110.

Kipp, Karl P 37 IL Farmer Gen'l Farm  
Kipp, Elsie 37 OH  
Kipp, Forrest 5 IL  
Kipp, Karlene 4 IL  
Kipp, Catherine 1 IL  
Kipp, Wayne 2/12 IL

1930 Census of the United States. Illinois. Jeny. Alba. Roll 519. P. 4A. Enumeration Dist. 1.

Kipp, Karl P 47 IL Farmer Gen'l Farm  
Kipp, Elsie N 46 OH  
Kipp, Forrest N 15 IL  
Kipp, Karlene M 14 IL  
Kipp, Kathryn E 11 IL  
Kipp, Wayne D 10 IL  
Kipp, Madge C 8 IL

1940 Census of the United States. Illinois. Henry. Alba. Roll T627\_811. P. 4B. Enumeration Dist. 37-1.

Kipp, Karl 57 IL Farmer Gen'l Farm  
Kipp, Elsie 56 OH  
Kipp, Forrest 26 IL  
Kipp, Wayne 20 IL  
Kipp, Madge 18 IL

U.S., World War II Draft Registration Cards, 1942.

Karl P Kipp, Alba, Illinois. B Jan. 17, 1883, Livingston County, Illinois.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Evergreen Memorial Gardens, Kewanee, Henry County, Illinois. Memorial # 144843538. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 41.18640, Longitude: -89.92670.

Karl married **Elsa (Elsie) Noel** [13415] [MRIN: 4581] circa 1914. Elsa was born on May 20, 1884 in Ohio, USA, died on Jan 3, 1960 in Kewanee, Henry Co., IL, USA, aged 75, and was buried in Evergreen Memorial Gardens, Kewanee, Henry Co., IL, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6046 M i. **Forrest N Kipp** [13416] was born on Jun 21, 1914 in Annawan, Henry Co., IL, USA, died on Jul 21, 1993 in Kewanee, Henry Co., IL, USA, aged 79, and was buried in Evergreen Memorial Gardens, Kewanee, Henry Co., IL, USA.
- 6047 F ii. **Karlene M Kipp** [13417] was born in 1916 in Illinois, USA.
- 6048 F iii. **Catherine E Kipp** [13418] was born in 1919 in Illinois, USA.
- 6049 M iv. **Wayne D Kipp** [13419] was born in 1920 in Illinois, USA and died in 1990, aged 70.
- 6050 F v. **Madge C Kipp** [13420] was born on Feb 22, 1922 in Henry Co., IL, USA, died on Oct 3, 1998 in Kewanee, Henry Co., IL, USA, aged 76, and was buried in Evergreen Memorial Gardens, Kewanee, Henry Co., IL, USA.

**4812. Orin Lansing Garfield Kipp** [1605] was born on Feb 18, 1885 in Illinois, USA and died on Feb 17, 1958 in Ramsey Co., MN, USA, aged 72.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 154, p. 201.

1910 Census of the United States. Iowa. Story. Ames Ward 4. Roll T624\_424. P. 21A. Enumeration Dist. 203.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Joaidl, Samuel L 42 Russian Experiment test Station soils  
etc. family  
Kipp, Orin K 25 IL Roomer Instructor Chemistry  
etc.

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.  
Orin Lansing Garfield Kipp, St. Paul, Ramsey County, Minnesota. B Feb. 18, 1885. Civil Engineer.

1920 Census of the United States. Minnesota. Ramsey. St Paul Ward 10. Roll T625\_856. P. 5B. Enumeration Dist. 123.

Kipp, Orin L 34 IL Civil Engineer State Highway  
Kipp, Leona B 28 IA  
Kipp, Harriet L 5 MN  
Kipp, Dorothy E 3 11/12 MN

1930 Census of the United States. Minnesota. Ramsey. St Paul. Roll 1120. P. 11B. Enumeration Dist. 131.

Kipp, Orin L 45 IL Stationary Engineer Building Construction  
Kipp, Leona B 38 IA  
Kipp, Harriet L 15 MN  
Kipp, Dorothy E 13 MN  
Kipp, Mary E 9 MN  
Kipp, Ralph O 7 MN  
Kipp, Margaret C 4 11/12 MN  
Kipp, Paul R 2 5/12 MN  
Kipp, Louise Ann 0 MN

1940 Census of the United States. Minnesota. Ramsey. St Paul. Roll T627\_2001. P. 10A. Enumeration Dist. 90-218.

Kipp, Orin L 55 IL Construction Engineer State Highway  
Kipp, Leona D 48 IA  
Kipp, Mary E 19 MN  
Kipp, Ralph Orin 17 MN  
Kipp, Margaret C 14 MN  
Kipp, Paul R 12 MN  
Kipp, Louise Ann 10 MN

Minnesota, Death Index, 1908-2002.

Orin L Kipp. B Feb. 18, 1885. D Feb. 17, 1958. Ramsey County, Minnesota. Cert. # 027694.

Orin married **Leon Belle Chapman** [13445] [MRIN: 4591], daughter of **Rueben Chapman** [13453] and **Mary E Petty** [13454], circa 1914. Leon was born on Oct 19, 1891 in Iowa, USA and died on Aug 12, 1960 in Ramsey Co., MN, USA, aged 68.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6051 F i. **Harriet Leona Kipp** [13446] was born on Oct 22, 1914 in Redwood Falls, MN, USA, died on Oct 12, 2011 in Minnesota, USA, aged 96, and was buried in Sunset Memorial Park Cem., Minneapolis, Hennepin Co., MN, USA.
- 6052 F ii. **Dorothy E Kipp** [13447] was born in 1916 in Minnesota, USA.
- 6053 F iii. **Mary E Kipp** [13448] was born in 1921 in Minnesota, USA.
- 6054 M iv. **Ralph Orin Kipp** [13449] was born on Dec 30, 1922 in Minnesota, USA, died on Feb 2, 1995 in Ramsey Co., MN, USA, aged 72, and was buried in Evergreen Memorial Gardens, Mahtomedi, Washington Co., MN, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

6055 F v. **Margaret C Kipp** [13450] was born in 1926 in Minnesota, USA.

6056 M vi. **Paul R Kipp** [13451] was born in 1928 in Minnesota, USA.

6057 F vii. **Louise Ann Kipp** [13452] was born in 1930 in Minnesota, USA.

**4813. Marion D. Kip** [1606] was born on Dec 12, 1889 in Illinois, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 201.

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Marion D Kipp, Des Moines, Iowa. B dec. 12, 1889, Illinois.

1920 Census of the United States. Iowa. Henry. Winfield. Roll T625\_493. P. 13A. Enumeration Dist. 41.

Kipp, Marion 30 IL Farmer

Kipp, Avis 29 KY

Kipp, Mary F 1 2/12 IA

1930 Census of the United States. Iowa. Henry. Winfield. Roll 658. P. 7A. Enumeration Dist. 21.

Kipp, Marion D 40 IL Farmer General Farm

Kipp, Avis May 39 KY

Kipp, Mary Francis 10 IA

Kipp, Walter Bassett 8 IA

Kipp, Alden Parker 3 11/12 IA

1940 Census of the United States. Iowa. Henry. Scott. Roll T627\_1166. P. 5A. Enumeration Dist. 44-22.

Kipp, Marion 50 IL Farmer agriculture

Kipp, Avis 49 KY

Kipp, Mary Frances 20 IA

Kipp, Walter 18 IA

Kipp, Alden 13 IA

Marion married **Avis May Green** [13425] [MRIN: 4583], daughter of **W S Green** [13429] and **Lula O [Green]** [13430], circa 1914. Avis was born on Feb 28, 1891 in Kentucky, USA and died in Dec 1972 in Illinois, USA, aged 81.

Children from this marriage were:

6058 F i. **Mary Francis Kipp** [13426] was born in 1919 in Iowa, USA.

6059 M ii. **Walter Bassett Kipp** [13427] was born in 1922 in Iowa, USA.

6060 M iii. **Alden Parker Kipp** [13428] was born in 1926 in Iowa, USA.

**4814. Lela A Badeau** [11064] was born in 1873 in New York, USA.

**4815. Aggie S Badeau** [11065] was born in Jan 1880 in New York, USA.

Aggie married **William Kennedy** [11066] [MRIN: 3840]. William was born in 1870 in New York, USA.

**4816. Amy Cowing** [1155].

**4817. Jennie Cowing** [1156].

**4818. Emma Kipp** [1608] was born on Apr 6, 1876 in New York, USA and died on Mar 14, 1905, aged 28.

General Notes: Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 202.

Emma married **Theron Sutton** [1611] [MRIN: 525] on Dec 14, 1902.

**4819. Lucy Anna Kipp** [1609] was born on Oct 21, 1879 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 202.

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Wayne. Macedon. Roll T624\_1094. P. 2A. Enumeration Dist. 143.

|                   |    |    |                                 |
|-------------------|----|----|---------------------------------|
| Kipp, Charles     | 69 | NY | Own Income                      |
| Kipp, Charlott    | 52 | NY |                                 |
| Kennedy, Ves      | 30 | NY | Son-in-law Blacksmith Own Shop  |
| Kennedy, Marion   | 26 | NY | Daughter                        |
| Kennedy, Alva     | 7  | NY | Grand Daughter                  |
| Easton, Lucy      | 30 | NY | Daughter Dressmaker Shirt waist |
| Easton, Margorie  | 7  | NY | Grand Daughter                  |
| Easton, Charlotte | 4  | NY | Grand Daughter                  |
| Atherton, Edwin T | 60 | IL | Boarder Own Income              |

1915 New York State Census. Albany. Election Dist. 01. Assembly Dist. 01. P. 1. Macedon. Wayne Co.

|                     |    |    |                |
|---------------------|----|----|----------------|
| Easton, Lucy A      | 35 | US | Keeps Boarders |
| Easton, Marjorie S  | 12 | US | School         |
| Easton, Charlotte L | 9  | US | School         |
| Cantwell, Patrick J | 45 | US | Boarder Tailor |

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Wayne. Macedon. Roll T625\_1273. P. 12A. Enumeration Dist. 148.

|                     |    |    |                               |
|---------------------|----|----|-------------------------------|
| Easton, Lucy A      | 40 | NY | None                          |
| Easton, Marjorie S  | 17 | NY | School                        |
| Easton, Charlotte L | 14 | NY | School                        |
| Cantwell, Patrick J | 41 | NY | Boarder Coiler Rubber Mfg Co. |

1925 New York State Census. Election Dist. 01. Assembly Dist. 01. Macedon. Wayne Co. P. 5.

|                     |    |    |            |
|---------------------|----|----|------------|
| Petty, William      | 38 | US | Factory wk |
| Petty, Lucy A       | 43 | US | House wk   |
| Easton, Marjorie S  | 22 | US | Step Dau.  |
| Easton, Charlotte L | 19 | US | Step Dau.  |

Lucy married **S. T. Easton** [1612] [MRIN: 526] on Dec 26, 1900. S. died on May 7, 1909.

Children from this marriage were:

6061 F i. **Marjorie S. Easton** [1615] was born on Jul 26, 1902 in New York, USA.

6062 F ii. **Charlotte L Easton** [1616] was born on Nov 11, 1905 in New York, USA.

Lucy next married **William Petty** [12291] [MRIN: 4224] after 1920.

**4820. Marion F Kipp** [1610] was born on Jun 13, 1883 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 202.

Marion married **John Sylvester Kennedy** [1613] [MRIN: 527] in 1902. John was born in 1880 in New York, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

6063 F i. **Alva (Arloa?) F Kennedy** [1614] was born on Dec 1, 1902 in New York, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**4821. James Alonzo Kipp** [1620] was born on Jul 5, 1881 in Neosho Falls, KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 155, p. 202.

Gerald Wadsworth gwadsworth@earthlink.net 1-804-355-4341

1930 Census of the United States. New York. Monroe. Rochester. Roll 1453. P. 25A. Enumeration Dist. 168.

Kipp, James A 48 KS Teacher Public School

Kipp, Hortense C 37 NY

Kipp, Phyllis J 5 NY

1940 Census of the United States. New York. Monroe. Brighton. Roll T627\_2678. P. 37A. Enumeration Dist. 28-5.

Kipp, James 58 KS Teacher Public School

Kipp, Hortense 46 NY

Kipp, Phyllis 15 NY

Culver, Nettie 72 NY Mother-in-law

James married **Blanche Ireland** [12309] [MRIN: 4230] on Jul 25, 1917. Blanche died on Nov 23, 1919.

The child from this marriage was:

6064 F i. **Phyllis Jane Kipp** [12316] was born on Nov 7, 1924.

James next married **Hortense Culver** [12310] [MRIN: 4231], daughter of **Culver** [12387] and **Nettie** [Culver] [12388], on Jul 11, 1922. Hortense was born on Jun 20, 1893 in New York, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

6065 F i. **Phyllis J Kipp** [12386] was born in 1925 in New York, USA.

**4822. Mary Ella Kipp** [1621] was born on May 16, 1883 in Neosho Falls, KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 202.

Gerald Wadsworth gwadsworth@earthlink.net 1-804-355-4341

Mary married **Frank Earnest Eden** [12311] [MRIN: 4232] on Apr 1, 1919. Frank was born on Nov 21, 1885.

The child from this marriage was:

6066 F i. **Mary Jane Eden** [12324] was born on Jan 12, 1920.

**4823. Grace Asenah Kipp** [1622] was born on Oct 16, 1888 in Neosho Falls, KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 202.

**4824. Roger Cuer Kipp** [1623] was born on Jan 6, 1891 in Neosho Falls, KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 156, p. 202.

Gerald Wadsworth gwadsworth@earthlink.net 1-804-355-4341

Roger married **Caroline Burt Owen** [12312] [MRIN: 4233] on Aug 23, 1917. Caroline was born on Aug 21, 1888.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**4825. Bernetta Belle Kipp** [1624] was born on Jun 29, 1893 in Neosho Falls, KS, USA, died on Sep 5, 1977 in Dresden, Yates Co., NY, USA, aged 84, and was buried in Evergreen Cem., Dresden, Yates Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 202.

Gerald Wadsworth gawadsworth@earthlink.net 1-804-355-4341

Lynn Caldwell - lscaldwell29@yahoo.com

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Evergreen Cemetery, Dresden, Yates County, New York. Plot: 274-2-S. Memorial # 84664194. GPS N 42.68540 W -76.95790.

Bernetta married **Frank Lanning Wadsworth** [12313] [MRIN: 4234], son of **Robert Wadsworth** [12389] and **Myrta M** [Wadsworth] [12390], on Feb 19, 1914 in Shortsville, Ontario Co., NY, USA. Frank was born on Aug 6, 1886 in Wyoming, NY, USA, died on Jun 16, 1966 in Dresden, Yates Co., NY, USA, aged 79, and was buried in Evergreen Cem., Dresden, Yates Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6067 M i. **Robert Fletcher Wadsworth** [12326] was born on Sep 10, 1916 in Rochester, Monroe Co., NY, USA.
- 6068 M ii. **James Roger Wadsworth** [12327] was born on Aug 22, 1920 in Rochester, Monroe Co., NY, USA and died on Dec 23, 1984, aged 64.
- 6069 M iii. **Frank Arthur Wadsworth** [12328] was born on Apr 7, 1922 in Rochester, Monroe Co., NY, USA.
- 6070 F iv. **Mary Wadsworth** [12329] was born on Mar 3, 1926 and died on Jul 14, 1926.
- 6071 M v. **Roger Kipp Wadsworth** [12330] was born on Sep 17, 1931 in Rochester, Monroe Co., NY, USA.

**4826. Lorraine Julina Kipp** [1625] was born on Jul 13, 1897 in Shortsville, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 202.

Gerald Wadsworth gawadsworth@earthlink.net 1-804-355-4341

Lorraine married **Harold Albert Libby** [12314] [MRIN: 4235] on Feb 26, 1919. Harold was born on Mar 26, 1895.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6072 F i. **Doris Annetta Libby** [12374] was born on Sep 4, 1921.
- 6073 F ii. **Carolyn Anne Libby** [12375] was born on Sep 12, 1924.

Lorraine next married **Arthur Phaudler** [12315] [MRIN: 4236].

**4827. Charles Alonzo Kipp** [1631] was born on May 1, 1900 in Shortsville, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 157, p. 203.

**4828. Gordon Squires Kipp** [1633] was born on Apr 15, 1896 in Rochester, NY, USA, died in 1974 in Monroe Co., NY, USA, aged 78, and was buried in Maplewood Cem., Henrietta, Monroe Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 158, p. 203.

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Monroe. Rochester Ward 13. Roll 1075. P. 7A. Enumeraiton Dist. 86.

|               |    |    |            |                       |
|---------------|----|----|------------|-----------------------|
| Squires, Jane | 42 | NY | Feb. 1858  |                       |
| Kipp, Harriet | 24 | NY | Aug. 1875  | Book Keeper Dry Goods |
| Squires, Ruth | 22 | NY | Sept. 1877 | Salesman Dry Goods    |

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Squires, Anson W 20 NY Aug. 1879 Book Keeper Dry Goods  
Squires, Harrold C 14 NY June 1886 Salesman Stationary  
Kipp, Gordon S 4 NY April 1896 grandson

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Monroe. Rochester Ward 20. Roll T624\_993. P. 11B. Enumeration Dist. 204.

Sitzenslotter, Feri B 35 NY Accountant hotel  
Sitzenslotter, Harriet R 34 NY  
Sitzenslotter, 3 NY  
Sitzenslotter, 2 NY  
Kipp, Gordon S 14 NY lodger

New York, Abstracts of World War I Military Service, 1917-1919.

Gordon S Kipp, Rochester, New York. B April 15, 1896. Service Start date April 9, 1917.

1920 Census of the United States. ew York. Monroe. Rochester Ward 20. Roll T625\_1125. P. 7B. Enumeration Dist. 242

Sitzenstatter, Feri B 44 NY Bookkeeper Ice Cream Co.  
Sitzenstatter, Harriet R 44 NY  
Kipp, Gordon S 23 NY stepson Draftsman Truck Works  
Kipp, Eric D 13 NY son  
Kipp, Allan W 11 NY son  
Kipp, Ruth E 6 NY daughter

1925 New York Census. Monroe. Rochester Ward 10. Election Dist. 13. Assembly Dist. 4. P. 13.

Green, Arthur S 50 US Salesman  
Green, Gertrude 50 US Housework  
Kipp, Gordon 29 US Draftsman son-in-law  
Kipp, Mattie Mae 25 US Housework daughter  
Kipp, Jane E 23 US Grand daughter  
Green, Andrew P 23 US Box Maker  
Green, Loyd A 20 US Metal Finisher  
Green, Thelma F 18 US School  
Green, William A 11 US School  
Green, Gorden F 7 US School

1930 Census of the United States. New York. Monroe. Rochester. Roll 1450. P. 29B. Enumeration Dist. 50.

Kipp, Gordon 34 NY Draftsman Machine Mfg Co  
Kipp, Mattie 30 NY  
Kipp, Jane 6 NY  
Kipp, Ward 0 NY  
Green, Thelma 23 NY sister-in-law

1940 Census of the United States. New York. Monroe. Henrietta. Roll T627\_2679. P. 5A. Enumeration Dist. 28-34.

Kipp, Gordon S 43 NY Draftsman Filen Mfg  
Kipp, Mattie M 39 NY  
Kipp, Jane E 15 NY  
Kipp, Ward A 10 NY

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Maplewood Cem., Henrietta, Monroe County, New York. Plot: C-339-8. Memorial # 67181658.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

SSDI: Gordon Kipp, Monroe Co., New York. B April 15, 1896. D March 1974. SSN: 073-09-8662.

Gordon married **Mattie Mae Green** [13872] [MRIN: 4755], daughter of **Arthur Green** [13873] and **Gertrude** [Green] [13874], in 1922. Mattie was born in 1901 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6074 F i. **Jane E Kipp** [13875] was born in 1924 in New York, USA.

6075 M ii. **Ward A Kipp** [13876] was born in 1930 in New York, USA.

**4829. Mary Ella Kipp** [1635] was born on Jan 1, 1873 in Rock, Iowa, USA.

General Notes: They resided at Wessington Springs, Iowa and 1904 were living in Mt. Vernon, S.D.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 203.

Mary married **William Henry Blackler** [1637] [MRIN: 537], son of **John Blackler** [11287] and **Mary Melissa Bowers** [11288], on Jun 29, 1899 in Letcher, Sanborn Co., SD, USA. William was born on Jan 26, 1875 in Middlesex Co., ON, Can and died on Dec 27, 1938 in Freewater, Umatilla, Oregon. USA, aged 63.

Children from this marriage were:

6076 F i. **Alma Edna Blackler** [1638] was born on Nov 20, 1900 in South Dakota, USA.

6077 M ii. **Arthur Alwyn Blackler** [1639] was born on Jan 19, 1903 in Davison Co., SD, USA and died on Oct 24, 1958 in Tacoma, WA, USA, aged 55.

**4830. Orlando W Kipp** [1636] was born on May 3, 1874 in Rock, Iowa, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 159, p. 203.

Orlando married **Ida May Muth** [1640] [MRIN: 538] in Jun 1898. Ida was born on Sep 1, 1873.

The child from this marriage was:

6078 F i. **Dorothy Kipp** [1641].

**4831. Arthur William Kipp** [1643] was born on Sep 4, 1880, died on Nov 5, 1880 in South Dakota, USA, and was buried in Mount Pleasant Cem., Sioux Falls, Minnehaha Co., SD, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Mount Pleasant Cemetery, Sioux Falls, Minnehaha County, South Dakota. Memorial # 51304014.

**4832. Mary A Kipp** [1644] was born on Sep 24, 1880.

General Notes: She was teaching school in 1898.

**4833. George L. Waid** [1463] was born on Jul 23, 1887 in Emery, OH, USA.

**4834. Ruth H. Waid** [1464] was born on Apr 14, 1889 in Emery, OH, USA.

**4835. Henry A. Waid** [1465] was born on Nov 23, 1892 in Emery, OH, USA.

**4836. Florence M. Waid** [1466] was born on Oct 23, 1895 in Emery, OH, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**4837. Nina E. Waid** [1467] was born on Jun 19, 1897 in Emery, OH, USA.

**4838. Roscoe Waid** [1468] was born on Feb 5, 1900 in Emery, OH, USA.

**4839. Clare Rennison** [1469] was born on Sep 27, 1899.

**4840. Edward Louis Kipp** [1648] was born on Sep 3, 1904.

General Notes: K.F.A., No. 160, p. 204.

**4841. Harold Eugene Kipp** [1649] was born on Aug 21, 1906.

General Notes: K.F.A., No. 161, p. 204.

**4842. Marion Geneveve Kipp** [1650] was born on Mar 2, 1910.

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 204.

**4843. Frank Sheridan Lott MD** [10685] was born on Oct 27, 1864 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA and died in 1945 in Ohio, USA, aged 81.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

Benjamin Franklin Chapter, The Ohio Society. Application for Membership. Feb. 1937. Cornelius Kipp. Approved.

SAR member No. 55280.

Frank married **Laura Braid** [10686] [MRIN: 3678].

Children from this marriage were:

6079 F i. **Helen Flowers Lott** [10687] was born in 1889.

6080 F ii. **Hester Adalaid Lott** [10688] was born in 1894.

6081 M iii. **Robert Francis Lott** [10689] was born in 1907.

**4844. Julia Fletcher Ritzinger** [10985] was born on Jul 27, 1875 and died on Jun 26, 1915, aged 39.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Indiana Society. Application for Membership. July 1953. Jesse Fletcher. Approved. Vol SAR member No. 76188.

Julia married **William Charles Haueisen** [10986] [MRIN: 3808] on Jun 3, 1896. William was born on May 6, 1867 and died on Feb 23, 1939, aged 71.

The child from this marriage was:

6082 M i. **Batist Ritzinger Haueisen** [10987] was born on Apr 29, 1900.

**4845. Arthur Ralph Kipp** [13463].

**4846. Edith L Criswell** [13222] was born in 1884 in Benton, IA, USA.

**4847. Earle James Kip** [1656] was born on Jul 6, 1882 in Van Horne, IA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 162, p. 204.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**4848. Ethel Esther Kip** [1657] was born on Sep 10, 1886 in Battle Creek, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 204.

**4849. Lucy Allen Kip** [1658] was born on Jun 12, 1889.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 204.

**4850. Lucille Annabel Kip** [1662] was born on May 14, 1902 in San Francisco, CA, USA, died on Feb 6, 1975, aged 72, and was buried in Cypress Lawn Memorial Park, Colma, San Mateo Co., CA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 204.

1940 Census of the United States. California. Santa Clara. Santa Clara. Eoll T627\_341. P. 15A. Enumeraiton Dist. 43-141.

Kip. Lucille A 37 CA Patient Agnews State Hospital for Insane.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Cypress Lawn Memorial Park, Colma, San Mateo County, California. Plot: Garden/Section: I, Lot: 197. Memorial # 87728728.

SSDI: Lucille Kip, Hayward, Alameda, California. B May 14, 1902. D March 1975. SSN: 558-23-9291.

**4851. Anna Abbott Kip** [1663] was born on Oct 4, 1912 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA, died on Dec 27, 1985 in Santa Clara, CA, USA, aged 73, and was buried in Cypress Lawn Memorial Park, Colma, San Mateo Co., CA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 204.

California, Death Index, 1940-1997.

Anne Abbott Whited (Kip). B Oct. 4, 1912. D Dec. 27, 1985. Santa Clara, California. SSN: 569-20-8230.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Cypress Lawn Memorial Park, Colma, San Mateo County, California. Plot: Garden/Section: I, Lot: 197. Memorial # 87547548.

Anna married **Kenneth Whited** [13220] [MRIN: 4516]. Kenneth was born in 1904 in California, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

6083 F i. **Joan Whited** [13221] was born in 1938 in California, USA.

**4852. Welthia Beatrice Kip** [1670] was born on Mar 25, 1909, died on Sep 9, 1960, aged 51, and was buried in Evergreen Cem., Canton, St. Lawrence Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. P. 205.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Evergreen Cemetery, Canton, St. Lawrence County, New York. Memorial # 36948119. GPS N 44.59730 W -75.14650.

**4853. Orinda Corinne Dean** [11860] was born on Jan 9, 1894 in New York, USA, died on Nov 9, 1973 in Jefferson Co., KY, USA, aged 79, and was buried in Sherman Cem., Sherman, Chautauqua Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Sherman Cemetery, Sherman, Chautauqua County, New York. Memorial # 45843467. GPS N 42.16107 W -79.57937.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

SSDI: Corinne Dean, Louisville, Jefferson Co., Kentucky. B Jan. 9, 1894. Died Nov. 1973. SSN: 185-18-3230.

Orinda married **James H Douglas** [11861] [MRIN: 4095] on Apr 14, 1915 in Jackson Co., MO, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

6084 F i. **Laura Douglas** [11862] was born in 1917 in Missouri, USA.

**4854. Frank Dean** [11858] was born in 1882.

**4855. Lydia Ruth Emmons** [14431] was born in 1828 in Floyd Co., IN, USA and died on Apr 10, 1900 in Truman, Sullivan Co., IN, USA, aged 72.

General Notes: Sources:

Indiana Marriage Index.

Thomas Bell and Lydia Emmons. Floyd. Oct. 31, 1867.

K.A. (administered by pyratqwn). Ancestry.com DNA match. 8.1 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Lydia married **Thomas Bell** [14432] [MRIN: 4981] on Oct 31, 1867 in Floyd Co., IN, USA. Thomas was born in 1827 in Clark Co., IN, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

6085 M i. **Sanford E Bell** [14433] was born on Apr 16, 1870 in Borden, Clark Co., IN, USA and died on Dec 5, 1942 in Los Angeles Co., CA, USA, aged 72.

**4856. William D Huls** [14385] was born on Oct 10, 1843 in Indiana, USA and died 9 dec 19241924 in Oklahoma, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Carol Darlene Huls. Midland, Texas. Ancestry.com DNA match. 11.6 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

William married **Malisha (Emely) Hinds** [14386] [MRIN: 4964] on May 31, 1871 in Shelby Co., IN, USA. Malisha was born in 1847 in Indiana, USA and died in Mar 1903 in Oklahoma, USA, aged 56.

The child from this marriage was:

6086 M i. **Harman C Huls** [14387] was born on Mar 12, 1868 in Shelbyville, Shelby Co., IN, USA and died on Mar 26, 1959 in Lamar, Prowers Co., CO, USA, aged 91.

**4857. Ziphra Jane Brannan** [11374] was born in 1842 in Illinois, USA and died in 1892, aged 50.

**4858. Phebe Brannan** [11338] was born on Jan 6, 1843 in Pecatonica, Winnebago Co., IL, USA and died on Nov 4, 1920 in Sanborn, O'Brien Co., IA, USA, aged 77.

Phebe married **Jonas W Fink** [11342] [MRIN: 3934]. Jonas was born in 1837 and died in 1926, aged 89.

Children from this marriage were:

6087 M i. **Harvey Clayton Fink** [11343].

6088 F ii. **Eve E Fink** [11344].

6089 M iii. **Morris E Fink** [11345].

6090 F iv. **Paulina M Fink** [11346].

6091 M v. **George Rollin Fink** [11347].

6092 F vi. **Ruby E Fink** [11348].

6093 M vii. **Ross Alfred Fink** [11349].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**4859. Joseph A Brannan** [11375] was born in 1845 in Illinois, USA and died in 1863, aged 18.

**4860. Mary Elizabeth Brannan** [11376] was born in 1846 in Illinois, USA and died in 1914, aged 68.

**4861. Andrew James Brannan** [10420] was born on Mar 25, 1847 in Lysander, Winnebago Co., IL, USA, died on Oct 5, 1921 in Colorado Springs, El Paso Co., CO, USA, aged 74, and was buried in Evergreen Cem., Colorado Springs, El Paso Co., CO, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

home.comcast.net/~jbaker1516/jmb-p/index.htm - John Baker's Genealogy

1880 Census of the United States. Nebraska. Holt. Unorganized Territory. Roll 757. P. 24 (578C). Enumeration Dist. 194.

Brannan, A 31 IL Farmer

Brannan, S J 29 IL Keeping House

Brannan, G T 9 s MO

Brannan, O C 6 s NE

Brannan, L L 3 d NE

Branan, Minnie 1 NE

Andrew married **Sarah Jane King** [10421] [MRIN: 3563], daughter of **Thomas A King** [10422] and **Louisa Ellis** [10423], on Jan 15, 1869 in Grundy Co., MO, USA. Sarah was born on Sep 18, 1851 in Hancock Co., IL, USA, died on Feb 16, 1935 in Colorado Springs, El Paso Co., CO, USA, aged 83, and was buried in Evergreen Cem., Colorado Springs, El Paso Co., CO, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6094 M i. **George Thomas Brannan** [10424] was born on Dec 10, 1870 in Nebraska, USA, died on Mar 18, 1947 in Osawatomie, Miami Co., KS, USA, aged 76, and was buried in Elmdale Cem., Osawatomie, Miami Co., KS, USA.
- 6095 M ii. **O C Brannan** [13866] was born in 1874 in Nebraska Territory, USA.
- 6096 F iii. **L L Brannan** [13867] was born in 1877 in Nebraska Territory, USA.
- 6097 F iv. **Minnie Brannan** [13868] was born in 1879 in Nebraska Territory, USA.

**4862. Alfred Brannan** [11339] was born in 1851 in Illinois, USA and died in 1927, aged 76.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Klickitat Cemetery, Mossyrock, Lewis Co., Washington. Memorial # 46210212. GPS N 46.53250 W -122.51310.

**4863. Lavant Brannan** [11378] was born in 1852 in Illinois, USA and died in 1905, aged 53.

**4864. Sarah Ellen Brannan** [11340] was born in 1854 in Illinois, USA, died in 1925 in Pecatonica, Winnebago Co., IL, USA, aged 71, and was buried in Twelve Mile Grove Cem., Pecatonica, Winnebago Co., IL, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Twelve Mile Grove Cemetery, Pecatonica, Winnebago Co., Illinois. Memorial # 40188269. GPS N 42.28330 W -89.35810.

Sarah married **Alvin A Wells** [11350] [MRIN: 3935]. Alvin was born in 1844, died in 1899 in Pecatonica, Winnebago Co., IL, USA, aged 55, and was buried in Twelve Mile Grove Cem., Pecatonica, Winnebago Co., IL, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**4865. George Washington Brannan** [11341] was born on Jan 7, 1856 in Pecatonica, Winnebago Co., IL, USA, died on Aug 29, 1922 in Cherokee, Cherokee Co., IA, USA, aged 66, and was buried in Howard Union Cem., Davis, Winnebago Co., IL, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Howard Union Cenetry, Davis (Stephenson Co), Winnebago Co., Illinois. Memorial # 71374700. GPS N 42.38940 W -89.36920.

Obituary

G.W. Brannan was born Jan. 7, 1856 at Pecatonica, Ill., and died Aug. 29, 1922 at the age of 66 years 7 months and 22 days. He was married to Etta Couse Sept. 3, 1880 at Rockford, Ill. To this union eight children were born, three of whom died in infancy. The wife and mother died Jan. 6, 1895.

Mr. Brannan and children moved to Iowa in Oct. 1899 to his farm south of Gruver where he lived until two years ago. Moving to Gruver, Iowa.

There are left to mourn his death 5 children and seven grandchildren all of Gruver, one sister, Mrs. Sarah Wells of Pecatonica, Ill., and one brother, Alfred Brannan of Mossy Rock, Washington.

Mr. Brannan joined the M.W.A. Lodge in 1886, Eureka camp no. 500 of Pecatonica, Ill., being a charter member of that camp. (Estherville Enterprise, Estherville, IA, September 13, 1922)

George Brannan of Gruver Passes Away

The unexpected and sad news of the passing away of George Brannan came from Cherokee to Gruver on Tuesday.

Mr. Brannan was born Jan. 7, 1856, at Peacatonica, Ill., and died Aug. 29, 1922, at the age of 66 years, 7 months and 22 days.

He was married to Etta Couse, on Sept. 3, 1880 at Rockford, Ill. To this union eight children were born, three of whom died in infancy. The wife and mother died Jan. 6, 1895.

Mr. Brannan and children moved to Iowa in October, 1879 [1889]. Those left to mourn his loss are Mrs. Sadie Kreiger, Mrs. Kate Grimms [Grem's], Mrs. Susie Grimms [Grem's], Iva and Ray, all residing at Gruver; and one sister living in Illinois.

The funeral services were held at Gruver, Thursday afternoon at 2 o'clock. After the services the remains were taken to Estherville and shipped to Illinois where he will be laid to rest beside his wife. The remains were accompanied by members of the family.

The community has lost a neighbor and friend and is in sympathy with the bereaved.

Mr. Brannan joined the M.W.A. lodge in 1886, Eureka camp No. 500 of Peacatonica, Ill, being a charter member of that camp. The Woodmen lodge lost a faithful member.

Mr. Brannan left Gruver in apparently good health. A stroke of paralysis was the cause of his death. He had gone to Cherokee to take treatment for cancer.

(Vindicator and Republican, Estherville, IA, September 6, 1922)

Contributed by Merllene Andre Bendixen.

George married **Etta Couse** [11351] [MRIN: 3936] on Sep 3, 1880 in Rockford, IL, USA. Etta was born on Jan 1, 1860, died on Jan 6, 1895, aged 35, and was buried in Howard Union Cem., Davis, Winnebago Co., IL, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 6098 F i. **Iva J Brannan** [11352] was born in 1881 in Iowa, USA, died in 1948, aged 67, and was buried in East Side Cem., Estherville, Emmet Co., IA, USA.
- 6099 M ii. **Raymond I Brannan** [11353] was born on Apr 3, 1883 in Tonica, LaSalle Co., IL, USA, died on Feb 3, 1961 in Cherokee, Cherokee Co., IA, USA, aged 77, and was buried in East Side Cem., Estherville, Emmet Co., IA, USA.
- 6100 F iii. **Susie Louise Brannan** [11354] was born on Jan 6, 1886 in Pecatonica, Winnebago Co., IL, USA, died on Oct 2, 1966 in Estherville, Emmet Co., IA, USA, aged 80, and was buried in East Side Cem., Estherville, Emmet Co., IA, USA.
- 6101 M iv. **Claud L Brannan** [11355] was born on Jun 14, 1888, died on Sep 6, 1889, aged 1, and was buried in Howard Union Cem., Davis, Winnebago Co., IL, USA.
- 6102 F v. **Abi Kate Brannan** [11356] was born on May 2, 1891, died in May 1965, aged 74, and was buried in East Side Cem., Estherville, Emmet Co., IA, USA.
- 6103 F vi. **Almeda Brannan** [11357] was born on Jul 22, 1893, died on Feb 23, 1894, and was buried in Howard Union Cem., Davis, Winnebago Co., IL, USA.
- 6104 M vii. **Baby Brannan** [11358] was born on Jan 2, 1895, died on Jan 9, 1895, and was buried in Howard Union Cem., Davis, Winnebago Co., IL, USA.

**4866. Ida J Brannan** [11377] was born in 1858 in Illinois, USA and died in 1913, aged 55.

**4867. Alma Brannan** [11379] was born in 1863 in Illinois, USA and died in 1915, aged 52.

**4868. Margaret Voorhis** [1211] was born on Nov 4, 1828.

Margaret married **Henry Van Buskirk** [1213] [MRIN: 386] on Feb 17, 1853.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6105 F i. **Anna Van Buskirk** [1214] was born on Jun 27, 1856.
- 6106 F ii. **Maria Van Buskirk** [1215] was born on Jul 17, 1861.

**4869. Nicholas Voorhis** [1212] was born on Mar 17, 1833.

Nicholas married **Eliza Catherine Van Buskirk** [1216] [MRIN: 387] on Sep 6, 1856.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6107 M i. **John Voorhis** [1217] was born on May 17, 1861.
- 6108 F ii. **Annette Voorhis** [1218] was born on Feb 27, 1864.
- 6109 F iii. **Maria Kip Voorhis** [1219] was born on Nov 1, 1866.
- 6110 M iv. **Jacob Voorhis** [1220] was born on Jan 13, 1871.

**4870. Isaac Zabriske** [1221] was born on Jul 20, 1835.

Isaac married **Mary Weight** [1223] [MRIN: 388].

**4871. John H. Zabriske** [1222] was born on Jan 26, 1849.

John married **Rachel Westervelt** [1224] [MRIN: 389].

Children from this marriage were:

- 6111 F i. **Mary Zabriske** [1225] was born on Oct 9, 1868.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

6112 F ii. **Sarah Zabriske** [1226] was born on Mar 23, 1870.

**4872. Seba M. Bogert** [1234].

**4873. Eliza Bogert** [1235].

**4874. Sally (Sarah) Bogert** [1236] was born on Apr 4, 1829.

**4875. Catherine Bogert** [1237] was born on Jun 26, 1831.

**4876. David W Kipp** [1489] was born on Sep 27, 1833 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and died on Feb 18, 1901, aged 67.

General Notes: In 1857, he resided at Sparkill, N.J.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 126, p. 191, 205.

Internet. Family Tree posted by Steven Paul Stymiest, 442 Willowspring Lane, Rock Hill, SC 29730

1860 Census of the United States. New York. Rockland. Orangetown. Roll M653\_851. P. 109 (401).

Kipp, David W 26 NJ Grocer

Kipp, Sophia 24 NJ

Kipp, Lizzie 10/12 NJ

1870 Census of the United States. New York. Rockland. Orangetown. Roll M593\_1087. P. 114 (607B).

Kipp, David W 35 NJ Merchant

Kipp, Sophia 34 NJ Keeping house

Kipp, Louisa 8 NY

Kipp, Wesley 2 NY

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Rockland. Orangetown. Roll 924. P. 37 (153A). Enumeration Dist. 54.

Kipp, Daniel W 46 NJ Grocer

Kipp, Sophia 44 NJ Keeping house

Kipp, Louisa 18 NY at home

Kipp, Wilsey 12 NY

Blauvelt, Cornelius 27 NY Boarder Clerk in store

Blauvelt, Abram 24 NY Boarder Clerk in store

David married **Sophia Ferdon** [1671] [MRIN: 554], daughter of **Jacob J Ferdon** [4891] and **Effie Blauvelt** [4892], about 1860 in Rockland Co., NY, USA. Sophia was born on Jun 22, 1836 in Harrington Twp., Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died on Aug 11, 1882 in Sparkill, Rockland Co., NY, USA, aged 46.

Children from this marriage were:

6113 F i. **Elizabeth Kipp** [1672] was born in 1860 in New Jersey, USA and died in 1862, aged 2.

6114 F ii. **Louise Ferdon Kipp** [1673] was born on Apr 13, 1862 in Sparkill, Rockland Co., NY, USA, died on Mar 15, 1943 in Upper Montclair, Essex Co., NJ, USA, aged 80, and was buried in Mount Hebron Cem., Upper Montclair, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

6115 M iii. **Wesley A Kipp** [10392] was born on May 14, 1868 in Sparkill, Rockland Co., NY, USA, died in 1927, aged 59, and was buried in Tappan, Rockland Co., NY, USA.

**4877. John B Kipp** [1490] was born on Mar 5, 1836 in Closter, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died in 1891, aged 55.

General Notes: John was a Justice of the Peace, and lived at Harrington, N.J.

His will dated May 11, 1888; and probated April 15, 1891.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 127, p. 192, 205.

The New Jersey Archives web site: [www.njarchives.org](http://www.njarchives.org)  
Index to Marriage Records, 1848-1867; Ref: Bk. B : Pg. 331e.  
Registration Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

John married **Sarah Haring** [1682] [MRIN: 559], daughter of **Cornelius R Haring** [1683], on Nov 26, 1863 in Tappan, NJ, USA. Sarah was born on Feb 14, 1844.

The child from this marriage was:

6116 M i. **Eugene Kipp** [1686] was born on Oct 19, 1865 and died on Feb 7, 1872, aged 6.

John next married **Catherine A. Demarest** [1684] [MRIN: 561], daughter of **Gabriel Hill** [1685], on May 9, 1882. Catherine was born on Oct 11, 1856.

**4878. Isaac Kipp** [1491] was born on Mar 20, 1839 and died on Oct 29, 1892 in Closter, NJ, USA, aged 53.

General Notes: Resided at Schraalenburgh, N.J.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 128, p. 192, 206.

The New Jersey Archives web site: [www.njarchives.org](http://www.njarchives.org)  
Index to Marriage Records, 1848-1867; Ref: Bk. B : Pg. 330 & 331e.  
Registration Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

Paper: New York Herald (New York, NY) Date: Saturday, October 29, 1892 Issue: 303  
Page: 1 . At Closter, NJ, Isaac Kipp in his 54th year. [Genealogy Bank]

Isaac married **Catherine A. Van Orden** [1687] [MRIN: 563], daughter of **John D. Van Orden** [1688], on Nov 18, 1863 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, USA. Catherine was born on Jan 30, 1845 in New Jersey, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6117 M i. **William De Graw Kipp** [1689] was born on Sep 14, 1865 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and died on Mar 12, 1939, aged 73.

6118 M ii. **James Irving Kipp** [1690] was born on Jul 9, 1871 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

**4879. Lavinia Kipp** [1492] was born on Jul 13, 1842.

General Notes: Lived at Closter, N.J.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 192.

The New Jersey Archives web site: [www.njarchives.org](http://www.njarchives.org)  
Index to Marriage Records, 1848-1867; Ref: Bk. B : Pg. 279.  
Registration Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

Lavinia married **Daniel W Lozier** [1496] [MRIN: 483] on Dec 4, 1858 in Schraalenburgh, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6119 F i. **Lavinia Lozier** [1497].

6120 F ii. **Lillie Lozier** [1498].

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

6121 F    iii. **Mary Lozier** [1499].

6122 M    iv. **Everett Lozier** [1500].

**4880. James Kipp** [1493] was born on Oct 15, 1844 in Tappan, NJ, USA.

General Notes: He received his schooling in the public schools at Tappan, NJ. At the age of 15 he left home to become a clerk in the grocery store of his brother David, at Sparkill, NY. He was called home in the fall of 1862 to take the place of his brothers John B. and Isaac, who had joined the Union Army in Virginia. Upon their return he obtained a clerkship in the grocery house of Elbert Bailey, at 518 Sixth Avenue, New York. Four years later he entered the office of the Lorillard Insurance Company for only three months. He then moved on to The New York Rubber Company at 347 Broadway. In July 1867 this company combined with the Goodyear Rubber Company. He acquired an interest in the Company and became a manager. He was a member of the Dutch Reformed Church.

He resided at Closter, NJ not far from the old homestead which is on a large tract of land bought by his g.g.g.grandfather, Hendrick Kip, and willed to his son, Nicasie Kip, in 1777. James was a merchant in New York City.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 129, p. 192, 206.

Genealogical History of Hudson and Bergen Counties, New Jersey. Edited by Cornelius Burnham Harvey. The New Jersey Genealogical Publishing Co., NY. 1900

The De Graw Family in America 1638-1978, compiled by Colista Evelyn Brown Stuewer.

James married **Rachel Naugle** [1691] [MRIN: 565], daughter of **John J. Naugle** [1692] and **Hannah M** [Naugle] [8163], on Feb 21, 1872. Rachel was born on Mar 25, 1850 in Closter, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6123 F    i. **Ada Kipp** [1693] was born on Nov 30, 1872 in Closter, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

6124 F    ii. **Eva Kipp** [1694] was born on Apr 15, 1876 in Closter, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

6125 F    iii. **Florence Kipp** [1695] was born on Oct 31, 1879.

**4881. William De Graew Kipp** [1494] was born on Feb 25, 1848 in Tappan, NJ, USA.

General Notes: He left home in 1866 to take a position as clerk in the grocery store of Ward Carpenter No. 520 Sixth Avenue, New York. After a year he moved on to the E.C. Hazard & Co. as a salesman. After nine years there he started his own grocery business at Closter, NJ. He then became a salesman with Wright Gillies & Brother, New York. In 1880 he moved to the sales department of E.R. Durkee & Co., New York (spices).  
Resided at Closter, N.J.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 130, p. 192, 206.

Genealogical History of Hudson and Bergen Counties, New Jersey. Edited by Cornelius Burnham Harvey. The New Jersey Genealogical Publishing Co., NY. 1900

The De Graw Family in America 1638-1978, compiled by Colista Evelyn Brown Stuewer.

William married **Sarah Elizabeth Naugle** [1700] [MRIN: 569], daughter of **John J. Naugle** [1692] and **Hannah M** [Naugle] [8163], on Oct 13, 1874. Sarah was born on Mar 25, 1853 in Closter, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6126 F    i. **Edna Kipp** [1701] was born on Oct 25, 1875.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

6127 F ii. **Lizzie Kipp** [1702] was born on May 24, 1878.

6128 F iii. **Ethel Kipp** [1703] was born on Oct 18, 1882.

6129 F iv. **Grace Kipp** [1704] was born in 1884.

**4882. Elizabeth Kipp** [1495] was born on Feb 25, 1848 and died on Jul 30, 1849, aged 1.

**4883. Elizabeth Blauvelt** [1238] was born on Apr 18, 1839 in New York, NY, USA, was christened on Feb 11, 1844 in Bergenfield, Bergen Co., NJ, and died on Jun 18, 1929 in Rockland Co., NY, USA, aged 90.

General Notes: Sources:

The De Graw Family in America 1638-1978, compiled by Colista Evelyn Brown Stuewer.

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Empire State Society. Application for Membership. Nov. 1964. Johannes Blauvelt. Approved. Vol SAR member No. 92019.

Elizabeth married **James H. Smith** [1241] [MRIN: 394] on Nov 14, 1855 in Englishnaborhood, NJ, USA. James was born on May 3, 1829 in Sparkill, Rockland Co., NY, USA and died on Jun 9, 1909 in Rockland Co., NY, USA, aged 80.

The child from this marriage was:

6130 F i. **Fannie B Smith** [10994] was born on Aug 21, 1858 in Sparkill, Rockland Co., NY, USA, died on Nov 21, 1938, aged 80, and was buried in Tappan, NY, USA.

**4884. Ellen Kip Blauvelt** [1239] was born on May 5, 1848 in Bergenfield, Bergen Co., NJ and was christened on Jul 23, 1848 in Bergenfield, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

The De Graw Family in America 1638-1978, compiled by Colista Evelyn Brown Stuewer.

Ellen married **Abraham Fielding** [1242] [MRIN: 395] on Apr 2, 1867.

**4885. Maria Mamie Blauvelt** [1240] was born in 1861, died in 1933, aged 72, and was buried in South Schraalenburgh Church Cem., Bergenfield, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

The De Graw Family in America 1638-1978, compiled by Colista Evelyn Brown Stuewer.

Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. South Schraalenburgh Church Cem., Bergenfield, Bergen Co., New Jersey, USA. Memorial # 40880691. GPS N 40.92928 W -74.00308.

Maria married **Walter S. Ackerman** [1243] [MRIN: 396]. Walter was born in 1851, died in 1928, aged 77, and was buried in South Schraalenburgh Church Cem., Bergenfield, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

**4886. Sarah Voorhis** [920].

**4887. Jacob Voorhis** [921].

**4888. Ann Lavinia Zabriske** [923] was born on Oct 12, 1850.

**4889. John Zabriske** [924] was born on May 3, 1852.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

4890. **Casper Zabriske** [925] was born on Apr 3, 1858.

4891. **Mary Vreeland** [934].

4892. **Richard Vreeland** [933] was born in Aug 1848.

4893. **Margaret Westervelt** [935].

4894. **John Vreeland** [936] was born on Aug 11, 1851.

4895. **James Blauvelt** [1257].

4896. **Catherine Hopper** [443] was born on Nov 23, 1831 and died on Dec 16, 1856, aged 25.

Catherine married **John Henry Paulerson** [446] [MRIN: 146].

Children from this marriage were:

6131 M i. **Christian Paulerson** [447] was born on Nov 15, 1853.

6132 F ii. **Gertrude Paulerson** [448] was born on Feb 25, 1856 and died on Sep 14, 1861, aged 5.

4897. **Henry Hopper** [444] was born on Aug 26, 1835 and died on May 17, 1871, aged 35.

Henry married **Eliza Van Buskirk** [445] [MRIN: 145].

4898. **Letitia Berry** [454].

Letitia married **Albert Ackerman** [455] [MRIN: 148] on Feb 21, 1866.

The child from this marriage was:

6133 F i. **Jennie Ackerman** [456].

4899. **Letitia Berry** [450] was born on Nov 12, 1838.

4900. **Jane Berry** [451] was born on Mar 1, 1842.

4901. **Samuel Berry** [452] was born on Jul 6, 1844.

4902. **James Berry** [453] was born on Aug 11, 1850.

4903. **John Berry** [458] was born on Oct 27, 1840 in New York, USA.

4904. **Samuel Berry** [459] was born on Oct 27, 1844 in New Jersey, USA.

4905. **Stephen De Cato Allen** [657] was born on Aug 10, 1842.

4906. **Mary Louisa Allen** [658] was born on Mar 5, 1844.

4907. **Henry Beekman Allen** [659] was born on Nov 18, 1847.

4908. **Emma Jane Allen** [660] was born on Jul 12, 1850.

4909. **Addilade Allen** [661] was born on Nov 12, 1852.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

4910. **George Washington Allen** [662] was born on Oct 1, 1859.
4911. **Beekman Van Beuren** [664] was born on Dec 6, 1850.
4912. **Frank Van Beuren** [665] was born on Feb 17, 1852.
4913. **Ellmore Van Beuren** [666] was born on Apr 17, 1855.
4914. **Russell Van Beuren** [667] was born on Jun 10, 1861.
4915. **Ida Van Beuren** [668] was born on Jun 5, 1864.
4916. **Arletta Van Beuren** [669] was born on Oct 7, 1866.
4917. **Mary Elizabeth Robios** [671] was born on Sep 20, 1846.
4918. **John Henry Robios** [672] was born on Oct 13, 1848.
4919. **George Thomas Robios** [673] was born on May 20, 1850.
4920. **William Stephens Robios** [674] was born on Sep 26, 1855.
4921. **C. Edwards Robios** [675] was born on Apr 1, 1861.
4922. **Emily Aldridge** [677] was born on Mar 14, 1856.
4923. **Frank Aldridge** [678] was born on Nov 27, 1858.
4924. **Winfield Aldridge** [679] was born on Jun 29, 1861.
4925. **Thomas Van Beuren** [681] was born on Aug 29, 1856.
4926. **Henry Van Beuren** [682] was born on Aug 7, 1858.
4927. **Theodore Van Beuren** [683] was born on Oct 24, 1860.
4928. **George Van Beuren** [684] was born on Feb 25, 1863.
4929. **Mary Elizabeth Van Beuren** [686] was born on May 10, 1859.
4930. **Bertha Van Beuren** [687] was born on Oct 17, 1861.
4931. **Margaret Van Beuren** [688] was born on Jul 17, 1866.
4932. **Jacob Henry Ackerman** [11117] was born on Sep 3, 1838 in New Jersey, USA, died on Nov 27, 1878 in Illinois, USA, aged 40, and was buried in Salters Grove Cem., Biggsville, Henderson Co., IL, USA.
- Jacob married **Anna August Merrick** [11130] [MRIN: 3863] on Mar 22, 1866 in Henderson Co., IL, USA. Anna was born in 1849 in Bayonne, Hudson Co., NJ, USA and died on Jan 27, 1906 in Swan Creek, Henderson Co., IL, USA, aged 57.
- Children from this marriage were:
- 6134 M i. **Charles Edgar Ackerman** [11131] was born circa 1867 in Illinois, USA and died on May 10, 1872, aged about 5.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 6135 M ii. **George Ackerman** [11132] was born in May 1868 in Illinois, USA and died on Jun 9, 1868.
- 6136 F iii. **Elizabeth Ackerman** [11133] was born in Sep 1870 in Illinois, USA.
- 6137 M iv. **Merton J Ackerman** [11134] was born in Oct 1871 in Illinois, USA and died after 1920.
- 6138 M v. **Charles H Ackerman** [11135] was born in 1874 in Illinois, USA.
- 6139 M vi. **John Ackerman** [11136] was born in 1877 in Illinois, USA.

**4933. Mary Hester Ackerman** [11120] was born on Feb 2, 1840 in New Jersey, USA and died on Nov 4, 1909 in Cement, OK, USA, aged 69.

Mary married **George Washington Sexton** [11142] [MRIN: 3866] on Apr 19, 1860 in Henderson Co., IL, USA. George was born on Apr 3, 1840 in New Jersey, USA and died on Mar 10, 1920 in Oklahoma City, OK, USA, aged 79.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6140 F i. **Emma Jean Sexton** [11143] was born on Aug 29, 1862 in Kirkwood, IL, USA and died on Aug 26, 1933 in Cement, Caddo Co., OK, USA, aged 70.
- 6141 F ii. **Estelle Regine Sexton** [11145] was born on Jun 26, 1864 in Kirkwood, IL, USA and died on Jun 23, 1952 in Olalla, OR, USA, aged 87.
- 6142 F iii. **Prasilla Sexton** [11147] was born in 1865 in Illinois, USA.
- 6143 F iv. **Luella Sexton** [11148] was born on Jul 26, 1866 in Kirkwood, IL, USA and died on Feb 21, 1945 in Cement, Caddo Co., OK, USA, aged 78.
- 6144 F v. **Anna Belle Sexton** [11150] was born on Jun 27, 1868 in Kirkwood, IL, USA and died on Dec 3, 1938 in Los Angeles, CA, USA, aged 70.
- 6145 F vi. **Grace May Sexton** [11153] was born on Nov 22, 1870 in Kirkwood, IL, USA and died on Sep 20, 1945 in Bell Gardens, CA, USA, aged 74.
- 6146 M vii. **Fred Elmer Sexton** [11156] was born on Jun 5, 1872 in Kirkwood, IL, USA and died in Jun 1944 in Oklahoma City, OK, USA, aged 72.
- 6147 M viii. **Harry Wilson Sexton** [11158] was born on Nov 30, 1876 in El Dorado, KS, USA and died on Aug 5, 1941 in Bethel, KS, USA, aged 64.
- 6148 F ix. **Jennie Gertrude Sexton** [11160] was born on Jun 25, 1879 in El Dorado, KS, USA and died on May 15, 1955 in Maywood, CA, USA, aged 75.
- 6149 M x. **Guy Worthington Sexton** [11162] was born on Mar 7, 1883 in El Dorado, KS, USA and died on Feb 5, 1967 in Yuma, AZ, USA, aged 83.

**4934. Henrietta Ackerman** [11121] was born on Sep 5, 1841 in New Jersey, USA.

Henrietta married **Joseph Henderson** [11164] [MRIN: 3878] on Oct 12, 1856 in Henderson Co., IL, USA. Joseph was born in 1830 in New Jersey, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6150 M i. **Wilson Gilbert Henderson** [11165] was born in Oct 1859 in Illinois, USA and died in 1953, aged 94.
- 6151 F ii. **Edith Henderson** [11166] was born circa 1862 in Illinois, USA.
- 6152 F iii. **Ida Henderson** [11167] was born circa 1869 in Illinois, USA.
- 6153 F iv. **Nina Henderson** [11168] was born circa 1874 in Illinois, USA.
- 6154 F v. **Fannie Henderson** [11169] was born circa 1876 in Illinois, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

6155 F vi. **Katie Henderson** [11170] was born circa 1888 in Illinois, USA.

**4935. Stephen Gilbert Ackerman** [11122] was born on Jun 2, 1843 in New Jersey, USA.

Stephen married **Martha Anna Chard** [11171] [MRIN: 3879] on Sep 12, 1869 in Henderson Co., IL, USA. Martha was born circa 1847 in Henderson Co., IL, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6156 M i. **Albert L Ackerman** [11172] was born in Jul 1870 in Illinois, USA.

6157 F ii. **Flora Bell Ackerman** [11173] was born circa 1873 in Illinois, USA.

6158 F iii. **Marion Ackerman** [11174] was born in Sep 1875 in Illinois, USA.

**4936. Emma Gertrude Ackerman** [11118] was born on Jun 27, 1845 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died on Jun 8, 1921 in Clarinda, Page Co., IA, USA, aged 75, and was buried in Guss Cem., Guss, Taylor Co., IA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Guss Cemetery, Guss, Taylor Co., Iowa. Memorial # 57721013. GPS N 40.85027 W -94.85109.

Emma married **John Van den Berg** [11137] [MRIN: 3864]. John died on Apr 5, 1873.

The child from this marriage was:

6159 F i. **Frances E Van den Berg** [11141] was born on Jun 23, 1866 in Kirkwood, Warren Co., IL, USA, died on May 11, 1952, aged 85, and was buried in Guss Cem., Guss, Taylor Co., IA, USA.

Emma next married **Cornelius Phillip Kimpton** [11138] [MRIN: 3865] on Jun 10, 1877 in Bedford, IA, USA. Cornelius was born on Jan 21, 1833 in Fort Jackson, St. Lawrence Co., NY, USA, died on Nov 21, 1909 in Taylor Co., IA, USA, aged 76, and was buried in Guss Cem., Guss, Taylor Co., IA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6160 M i. **Frank Merton Kimpton** [11139] was born on Nov 2, 1879 in Taylor Co., IA, USA, died on Feb 7, 1964 in Guss, Taylor Co., IA, USA, aged 84, and was buried in Guss Cem., Guss, Taylor Co., IA, USA.

6161 M ii. **John A Kimpton** [11140] was born on Sep 27, 1884, died on Dec 20, 1968, aged 84, and was buried in Guss Cem., Guss, Taylor Co., IA, USA.

Emma next married **John Van Reenen** [11183] [MRIN: 3881] circa 1910.

**4937. Elizabeth S Ackerman** [11123] was born in 1847.

Elizabeth married **Rollin Hurd Randolph** [11712] [MRIN: 4040].

The child from this marriage was:

6162 M i. **Homer Eugene Randolph** [11713].

**4938. John A Ackerman** [11119] was born on Mar 14, 1849 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, died on Sep 15, 1905 in Topeka, Shawnee Co., KS, USA, aged 56, and was buried in Leavenworth National Cem., Leavenworth, Leavenworth Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: US Army.

Sources:

New Jersey Births and Christenings Index 1660-1931. FHL # 493712.

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Leavenworth National Cem., Leavenworth, Leavenworth Co., Kansas, USA. Plot: 20, 4, 11. Memorial # 254420. GPS N 39.27710 W-94.88744.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

John married **Martha J Wade** [11190] [MRIN: 3886] on Jun 21, 1870 in Warren Co., IL, USA.

John next married **Litha Jane Massey** [11191] [MRIN: 3887].

**4939. George S Ackerman** [11125] was born in 1852 in Kirkwood, IL, USA.

**4940. Frances S Ackerman** [11124] was born in Oct 1853 in Illinois, USA.

Frances married **Ransom Orlando B Tinkham** [11175] [MRIN: 3880] on Jan 3, 1873 in Warren Co., IL, USA. Ransom was born in Apr 1850 in Illinois, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6163 M i. **Roy L Tinkham** [11176] was born circa 1874 in Illinois, USA.
- 6164 M ii. **Wilfred C Tinkham** [11177] was born circa 1876 in Illinois, USA.
- 6165 M iii. **Daisy M Tinkham** [11178] was born circa 1879 in Nebraska, USA.
- 6166 M iv. **Guy R Tinkham** [11179] was born in Oct 1883 in Nebraska, USA.
- 6167 F v. **Florence E Tinkham** [11180] was born in Nov 1885 in Nebraska, USA.
- 6168 M vi. **Benjamin R Tinkham** [11181] was born in Jul 1889 in Nebraska, USA.
- 6169 M vii. **John Tinkham** [11182] was born in Dec 1890 in Nebraska, USA.

**4941. Georgiana Belle Ackerman** [11126] was born on Oct 30, 1854.

**4942. Thomas Ackerman** [11127] was born in 1856 in Illinois, USA.

**4943. Eva Ackerman** [11128] was born in 1858.

**4944. Almira Ackerman** [11129] was born on May 25, 1861.

**4945. John F Nichols** [11193] was born in 1873 and died in 1873.

**4946. Cornelius Van Ripper** [11195] was born in 1863, died in 1943, aged 80, and was buried in Center Grove Cem., Kirkwood, Warren Co., IL, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Center Grove Cem., Kirkwood, Warren Co., Illinois. Plot: Section G. Memorial # 14925609. GPS N 40.87690 W -90.75970.

Cornelius married **Eldora Bell Brooks** [11196] [MRIN: 3890]. Eldora was born in 1867 and died in 1956, aged 89.

**4947. Henry V Ackerman** [11198].

**4948. Frank Ackerman** [11199].

**4949. Mary Ackerman** [11200].

**4950. Frederick B Ackerman** [11201].

**4951. Rachel Westervelt** [705] was born on Oct 13, 1824.

Rachel married **David Quackenboss** [707] [MRIN: 214] on Oct 11, 1845.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6170 F i. **Cornelia Quackenboss** [708].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

6171 M ii. **Eugene Quackenboss** [709].

6172 M iii. **Edger Quackenboss** [710].

**4952. Jacob Westervelt** [706] was born on Jul 15, 1828.

Jacob married **Rachel A Voorhis** [711] [MRIN: 215] on Apr 27, 1854.

Children from this marriage were:

6173 F i. **Emma Westervelt** [712] was born on Aug 3, 1855.

6174 M ii. **John Westervelt** [713] was born on Jun 23, 1857.

**4953. John J Brinkerhoff** [715] was born on Aug 14, 1841.

**4954. Charles H Brinkerhoff** [716] was born on Jun 1, 1844.

**4955. Alexander Brinkerhoff** [717] was born on Nov 28, 1846 and died on Oct 24, 1873, aged 26.

**4956. Ransford Brinkerhoff** [718] was born on Sep 4, 1852.

**4957. Sophia Kipp** [1504] was born on Nov 1, 1859 in New Jersey, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 192.

Sophia married **John (James) A. Cadmus** [1507] [MRIN: 486], son of **Cornelius J Cadmus** [11556] and **Rachel E Ackerman** [11557], on Nov 18, 1885. John was born in Mar 1860 in New Jersey, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6175 M i. **Raymond J. Cadmus** [1509] was born on Sep 18, 1887 in Saddle River, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died on Jan 12, 1952 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, aged 64, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

6176 M ii. **Warren Kipp Cadmus** [1510] was born on Sep 16, 1896 in Garfield, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died in 1966, aged 70, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

6177 M iii. **James Clinton Cadmus** [1511] was born on Aug 27, 1898 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA and died on May 22, 1989 in Milford, New Haven Co., CT, USA, aged 90.

**4958. Helena Zabriske Kipp** [1505] was born on Apr 9, 1865 in Teaneck, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died on Aug 16, 1951, aged 86.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 192.

New Jersey Births & Christenings Index 1660-1931.

Hellene Kipp. B May 11, 1865, Hackensack Twp., Bergen Co., New Jersey. FHL # 493703.

Helena married **Henry Banta Cadmus** [1508] [MRIN: 487], son of **James Cadmus** [10675] and **Lydia Banta** [10676], on Oct 19, 1887. Henry was born on Apr 14, 1859 in Garfield, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died on Dec 29, 1938, aged 79.

Children from this marriage were:

6178 M i. **Harold Kipp Cadmus** [1512] was born on Dec 25, 1892 in Clifton, Passaic Co., NJ, USA and died on Jan 19, 1959, aged 66.

6179 M ii. **Everett Henry Cadmus** [1513] was born on Aug 24, 1896 in Clifton, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**4959. Harry Demarest Kipp** [1506] was born on Jun 8, 1877 in East Hackensack, NJ, USA.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 131, p. 192, 206.

1910 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. Teaneck. Roll T624\_870. P. 16A. Enumeraiton Dist. 0052.

|                   |    |    |                |                           |
|-------------------|----|----|----------------|---------------------------|
| Kipp, Harry D     | 32 | NJ | Foreman        | Maring ? Dept. N.J.C.R.R. |
| Kipp, Bertha      | 28 | NJ |                |                           |
| Kipp, Jane A      | 77 | NJ | Mother         |                           |
| Camus, Henry B    | 50 | NJ | Brother-in-law | Collector Banking House   |
| Camus, Helena     | 45 | NJ | Sister-in-law  |                           |
| Jackson, Sophie A | 30 | NJ | Servant        |                           |
| Camus, Harold K   | 17 | NJ | Nephew         |                           |
| Camus, Everett H  | 13 | NJ | Nephew         |                           |

Harry married **Bertha Hopper Terhune** [1715] [MRIN: 573], daughter of **Alfred Terhune** [1716] and **Mary Kintor** [1717], on Jun 30, 1909. Bertha was born on Dec 16, 1882.

**4960. Jacob Westervelt** [1271] was born on Jun 15, 1853 and died on Jun 11, 1855, aged 1.

**4961. Nicholas G Kipp** [1519] was born on Aug 28, 1855, died on Mar 22, 1880, aged 24, and was buried in First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 132, p. 192.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). First Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Hackensack, Bergen County, New Jersey. Memorial # 7356942.

**4962. Henry Peter Kip** [1522] was born on Apr 11, 1813 in Passaic, NJ, USA and died on Jun 14, 1881 in Rutherford, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 68.

General Notes: The will of Henry P. Kip of Township of Union, Bergen Co., was dated May 18, 1878; and probated Aug. 22, 1881.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 133, p. 192, 207.

Bergen County, New Jersey Marriages, 1749-1850. FHL mf #1317500.

New Jersey Marriages, 1684-1895. Provo, UT. On-line database.

Bergen County New Jersey Marriage Records Compiled by Mrs. Frances A Westervelt. New York. 1929.

NYGBS Manuscript: File 1 (K6281); Ancestors of Petrus Kip, compiled by Thomas G. Thompson, 2001. Documents Relating to the Descendants of Hendrick Hendrickson Kip (1600-1680)

Henry married **Effie Brinkerhoff Van Wagenen** [1718] [MRIN: 575], daughter of **Hartman Van Wagenen** [1719], on Nov 5, 1835 in Bergen Co., NJ. Effie was born on Apr 19, 1813 in Bergen, NJ, USA and died on Aug 31, 1885 in Rutherford, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 72.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6180 F i. **Catherine Kip** [1720] was born on Nov 28, 1836 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, was christened in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, and died on Jun 20, 1914 in Dundee Lake, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 77.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 6181 F ii. **Clarissa Jane Kip** [1721] was born on Feb 16, 1838 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, was christened in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, and died on Apr 2, 1878, aged 40.
- 6182 M iii. **Hartman Kip** [1722] was born on Jul 31, 1840 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, was christened in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, and died on Dec 5, 1840.
- 6183 M iv. **Peter H Kip** [1723] was born on Jan 2, 1842 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, was christened in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, and died on Jun 2, 1920, aged 78.
- 6184 M v. **Hartman Van Wagenen Kip** [1724] was born on Aug 22, 1844 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, was christened in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, and died on May 27, 1872, aged 27.
- 6185 F vi. **Arianna Kip** [1725] was born on Feb 22, 1847 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA and was christened in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA.
- 6186 F vii. **Euphemia Kip** [1726] was born on Sep 4, 1851 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, was christened in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, and died on Apr 15, 1887, aged 35.

**4963. Edo Kip** [1523] was born on Jul 30, 1815 in New Jersey, USA, died in 1899 in Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, aged 84, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: In 1869 Edo bought land in Passaic which later became valuable and made him wealthy. He was for years Director of the Passaic Gas Light Company, and was President of the Passaic National Bank from its organization. His will was dated March 30, 1893, and probated March 1, 1899.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America. Frederic Ellsworth Kip, assisted by Margarita Lansing Hawley. Montclair, New Jersey, 1928. No. 134, p. 192, 208.

1860 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Paterson Ward 5. Roll M653\_706. P. 79 (487).

|              |    |     |        |
|--------------|----|-----|--------|
| Kip, Edo     | 45 | NJ  | Farmer |
| Kip, Ann     | 32 | NJ  |        |
| Kip, Arianna | 16 | NJ  |        |
| Kip, Peter   | 14 | NJ  |        |
| Kip, Ellen   | 5  | NJ  |        |
| __, Bridget  | 17 | Ire |        |
| __, Tommy    | 9  | NJ  | B      |

1870 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Aquackanonk. Roll M593\_884. P. 77 (215A).

|                   |    |    |                |
|-------------------|----|----|----------------|
| Kip, Edo          | 54 | NJ | Retired Farmer |
| Kip, Ann          | 48 | NJ |                |
| Kip, Peter        | 23 | NJ | Clergyman      |
| Kip, Ella         | 16 | NJ |                |
| Vanhouten, A Z    | 28 | NJ | Bank Clerk     |
| Vanhouten, Ariana | 27 | NJ |                |
| Vreeland, Thomas  | 42 | NJ | Gardener       |

1880 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Passaic. Roll 794. P. 24 (288D). Enumeration Dist. 143.

|                   |    |     |               |
|-------------------|----|-----|---------------|
| Goodlatte, Thomas | 31 | Ire | Salesman      |
| Goodlatte, Ella   | 25 | NJ  |               |
| Goodlatte, Amelia | 9m | NJ  | Sept.         |
| Kip, Edo          | 64 | NJ  | Father-in-law |
| Kip, Ann          | 61 | NJ  | Mother-in-law |
| Flannegan, Ann    | 23 | Ire | Servant       |

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Cedar Lawn Cemetery, Paterson, Passaic County, New Jersey. Memorial # 86557450. GPS N 40.89610 W -74.13720.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

New Jersey, Deaths and Burials Index, 1798-1971.

Edo Kip. Passaic City, Passaic Co., New Jersey. D Feb 16, 1898. 84 Years old. Capitalist. FHL Film # 589812.

Edo married **Maria Merselis** [1747] [MRIN: 587], daughter of **John P. Merselis** [1748], on Dec 29, 1836. Maria was born on Feb 18, 1819, died on Jul 4, 1841 in Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, aged 22, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6187 F i. **Jane Elizabeth Kip** [1752] was born on Feb 10, 1838, died on Feb 11, 1839 in Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, aged 1, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.
- 6188 M ii. **John Edo Kipp** [1753] was born on Dec 26, 1839 in Paterson, NJ, USA and died on Aug 2, 1917, aged 77.

Edo next married **Ann Sipp** [1749] [MRIN: 589], daughter of **John I. Sipp** [1750] and **Adrianna Sipp** [1751], on Nov 3, 1842. Ann was born on Feb 21, 1819 in New Jersey, USA, died on Feb 17, 1890 in Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, aged 70, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6189 F i. **Arrianna Kip** [1754] was born on Mar 21, 1844 in New Jersey, USA.
- 6190 M ii. **Rev Peter E. Kip** [1755] was born on Mar 28, 1847 in Paterson, NJ, USA.
- 6191 F iii. **Clara Jane Kip** [1756] was born on Jul 13, 1850, died on Aug 13, 1857 in Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, aged 7, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.
- 6192 F iv. **Ellen Kip** [1757] was born on Sep 8, 1854 in Passaic, NJ, USA.

**4964. John P Kip** [1524] was born on Jan 2, 1818 and died on Feb 17, 1866, aged 48.

General Notes: Lived in Clifton, N.J.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 135, p. 192, 209.

John married **Jane Paulison** [1771] [MRIN: 594], daughter of **Richard Paulison** [1772] and **Jane Paulison** [1773], on Dec 20, 1838.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6193 M i. **Peter J Kipp** [1774] was born on Mar 19, 1840.
- 6194 M ii. **Richard P Kipp** [1775] was born on Oct 7, 1846 and died on Jan 27, 1916, aged 69.
- 6195 F iii. **Clara Kip** [1776] was born on Feb 22, 1848 and died in 1848.
- 6196 F iv. **Jane Amelia Kip** [1777] was born on Jan 15, 1851.

**4965. Peter P. Kip** [1525] was born on Oct 20, 1822 in New Jersey, USA and died on Feb 21, 1873 in Passaic, NJ, USA, aged 50.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 136, p. 192, 209.

1850 US Census. Harrison, Hudson, NJ. Family #95, Ancestry.com

|                   |    |    |        |
|-------------------|----|----|--------|
| Kipp, Peter P     | 28 | NJ | Farmer |
| Kipp, Catharine M | 26 | NJ |        |
| Kipp, Ephraim     | 5  | NJ |        |
| Kipp, Eliza Jane  | 3  | NJ |        |
| Kipp, Polly Moore | 50 | NJ | Black  |
| Kipp, Frank       | 18 | NJ | Black  |

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

unknown, Patrick      30 Ireland    Laborer

Peter married **Catherine Maria Ackerman** [1783] [MRIN: 598], daughter of **John Ackerman** [1784], on Dec 5, 1844. Catherine was born on Apr 7, 1825 in New Jersey.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6197 M    i. **Ephraim Kip** [1785] was born on Dec 2, 1845 in New Jersey and died on Jan 23, 1907, aged 61.
- 6198 F    ii. **Clara Jane Kip** [1786] was born on Oct 27, 1847 in New Jersey and died on Feb 13, 1874, aged 26.
- 6199 F    iii. **Anna Kip** [1787] was born on Nov 11, 1850.
- 6200 M    iv. **Henry Kip** [1788] was born on Dec 17, 1852 and died on Dec 23, 1918, aged 66.
- 6201 F    v. **Gertrude C Kip** [1789] was born on Apr 18, 1856.
- 6202 M    vi. **John Kip** [1790] was born on Feb 24, 1863 and died on Mar 26, 1924, aged 61.

**4966. Catherine Kip** [1526] was born on Aug 31, 1830 and died in Apr 1864, aged 33.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 193.

Catherine married **Cornelius Marselis** [1527] [MRIN: 494].

Children from this marriage were:

- 6203 M    i. **Iddo Marselis** [1529] was born on May 25, 1849 and was christened on Sep 2, 1849.
- 6204 F    ii. **Clara Marselis** [1530] was born on Mar 8, 1853.
- 6205 M    iii. **John Marselis** [1531] was born on Mar 11, 1855.

**4967. Peter Marcellisse** [1277] was born on Feb 27, 1812 and was christened on Mar 29, 1812.

**4968. Albert Terhune** [973] was born on Sep 27, 1829 in Paterson, NJ, USA.

**4969. Johannes Outwater Terhune** [975] was born on Oct 10, 1831 in Paterson, NJ, USA.

**4970. Ann Maria Terhune** [10646] was born on Sep 11, 1835 in Paterson, NJ, USA.

**4971. Peter Outwater** [979] was born in Apr 1834 in New Jersey, USA.

Peter married **Lavina** [Outwater] [10647] [MRIN: 302].

**4972. Richard Outwater** [980] was born on May 15, 1840 in Passaic, NJ, USA and died on Feb 15, 1917 in Passaic, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 76.

Richard married **Christiana Zabriske** [983] [MRIN: 306], daughter of **David A. Zabriske** [984] and **Jane Anderson** [985], on Apr 26, 1872 in North Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA. Christiana was born on Feb 11, 1847 in North Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6206 M    i. **Anderson Zabriskie Outwater** [986] was born on May 21, 1874 in Passaic, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.
- 6207 M    ii. **Richard Irving Outwater** [987] was born on Apr 21, 1878 in Passaic, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

**4973. John Henry Outwater** [981] was born on Aug 2, 1844 in Passaic, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

John married **Anna Van Dien** [10648] [MRIN: 3662] on Sep 23, 1968 in Paramus, NJ, USA. Anna was born on Jan 27, 1848 in Paramus, NJ, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

6208 F i. **Mary Outwater** [10649] was born on Dec 21, 1870 in Passaic, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

**4974. Jane Maria Outwater** [982] was born on Oct 15, 1847 in Garfield, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died on Jan 1, 1937 in Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, aged 89.

General Notes: Jennie.

Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Sept. 1922. John Outwater. Approved. Vol 189 SAR member No. 37776.

Jane married **John Benson** [10650] [MRIN: 3663], son of **Richard (Derick) Benson** [10655] and **Anne Zabriske** [10656], on Nov 12, 1873 in New Jersey, USA. John was born on Jun 21, 1838 in Paterson, NJ, USA and died on Jun 29, 1917 in Totowa, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 79.

Children from this marriage were:

6209 F i. **Anna P Benson** [10651] was born in Sep 1876 in New Jersey, USA.

6210 M ii. **John H Benson** [10652] was born about 1878 in Passaic, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

6211 M iii. **Cornelius Benson** [10653] was born about 1881 in Passaic, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

6212 M iv. **John Outwater Benson** [10654] was born on Sep 27, 1882 in Garfield, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

**4975. Albert Alyea Outwater** [10642] was born on Jun 29, 1845 in Harrison Twp, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died on Feb 26, 1909, aged 63.

Albert married **Sarah Elizabeth Oldis** [10662] [MRIN: 3665] on Nov 19, 1867 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA. Sarah was born on Jan 14, 1847 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

**4976. Catharine Outwater** [10643] was born in Nov 1847 in Harrison Twp, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

Catharine married **Frank T Newell** [10663] [MRIN: 3666] on Sep 24, 1873 in Paterson, NJ, USA. Frank was born in Jan 1844 in Massachusetts, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

6213 M i. **Frank L Newell** [10664] was born in Jun 1874 in New Jersey, USA.

**4977. Richard A Outwater** [10633] was born on Oct 3, 1860 in Hawthorne, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Empire State Society. Application for Membership. Mar. 1928. Cornelius Kipp. Approved. SAR member No. 46587.

World Connect.

Richard married **Mary Freeborn Smith** [10634] [MRIN: 3656].

Children from this marriage were:

6214 M i. **Richard Outwater** [10636] was born on Jul 24, 1894 in Connecticut, USA and died before 1971.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

6215 M ii. **Henry Outwater** [10637] was born on May 21, 1899.

6216 F iii. **Mary Catherine Outwater** [10638] was born on Jan 18, 1903 in Connecticut, USA.

Richard next married **Cynthia Ross Otis** [10635] [MRIN: 3657].

**4978. John Henry Van Horn** [10657] was born on Oct 7, 1837.

**4979. Catherine Van Horn** [10658] was born on Aug 16, 1839.

**4980. Richard O Van Horn** [10659] was born on May 30, 1841.

**4981. Mary Adelaide Van Horn** [10660] was born on Oct 31, 1853.

**4982. Harriet Eliza Van Horn** [10661] was born on Sep 21, 1856.

**4983. John Henry Van Winkle** [961] was born on Feb 11, 1827.

General Notes: Died in infancy.

**4984. Simon Peter Van Winkle** [962] was born on Jul 6, 1831.

Simon married **Maria Ackerman** [965] [MRIN: 299] on Oct 10, 1852.

Simon next married **Sarah Post** [967] [MRIN: 301] on Sep 29, 1869.

**4985. Anna Elizabeth Van Winkle** [963] was born on Dec 25, 1839.

Anna married **Helmas Romaine** [966] [MRIN: 300] on Dec 21, 1859.

**4986. John Henry Van Winkle** [964] was born on Sep 29, 1840 and died on Apr 6, 1851, aged 10.

**4987. Bertha Christie** [1307] was born in Jun 1868.

**4988. Rosepelt Van Buskirk** [1302] was born on Aug 11, 1856.

**4989. Peter Van Buskirk** [1303] was born on Oct 5, 1858.

**4990. Jacob Van Buskirk** [1304] was born on Dec 9, 1860.

**4991. Mary Esther Westervelt** [1305] was born on Apr 1, 1866.

**4992. John Westervelt** [1306] was born on Apr 24, 1868.

**4993. Helena M. Powers** [1284] died on Mar 2, 1853.

**4994. George M. Powers** [1285] died on Dec 21, 1854.

**4995. Mary Hester Powers** [1286] was born on Dec 16, 1855.

**4996. Lilian Williams** [1287] was born in 1858.

**4997. Elmore Williams** [1288] was born on May 12, 1861.

**4998. Abraham Williams** [1289] was born in 1867.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**4999. Helena Williams** [1290] was born on Jun 5, 1869.

Helena married **Henry Howard Schoonmaker** [1333] [MRIN: 428], son of **Abraham Linford Schoonmaker** [1317] and **Imogene Kipp** [1311], on Feb 6, 1889. Henry was born on Oct 12, 1864.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6217 M i. **Elmore Lindford Schoonmaker** [1342] was born on Nov 28, 1889.
- 6218 F ii. **Imogene Howard Schoonmaker** [1343] was born on Dec 15, 1891.
- 6219 M iii. **Raymond Wilford Schoonmaker** [1344] was born on Jul 31, 1894.
- 6220 M iv. **Harry Howard Schoonmaker** [1345] was born on Jan 11, 1902.

**5000. Eddie Williams** [1291] was born on Mar 2, 1870.

**5001. Eva Louise Williams** [1292] was born in 1872 and was christened on Mar 1, 1872.

**5002. Henry Howard Schoonmaker** [1333] was born on Oct 12, 1864.

Henry married **Helena Williams** [1290] [MRIN: 428], daughter of **Robert J. Williams** [1283] and **Hester Ann (Jane) Kipp** [1281], on Feb 6, 1889. Helena was born on Jun 5, 1869.

**(Duplicate Line. See Person 4999 on Page 1120)**

**5003. Linford Schoonmaker** [1334] was born on Nov 12, 1867 and died on Feb 15, 1868.

**5004. Maggie K. Schoonmaker** [1335] was born on Nov 12, 1868.

Maggie married **Aurelian R. Chester** [1339] [MRIN: 426] on Nov 7, 1895.

**5005. Maria Schoonmaker** [1336] was born on May 22, 1871 and died on Jul 2, 1872, aged 1.

**5006. Amanda Schoonmaker** [1337] was born on Aug 8, 1875.

Amanda married **James C. Demarest McKinney** [1340] [MRIN: 427] on Dec 15, 1897.

The child from this marriage was:

- 6221 M i. **Linford Schoonmaker McKinney** [1341] was born on Oct 1, 1898 and died on Nov 26, 1916, aged 18.

**5007. Imogene Schoonmaker** [1338] was born on Jun 26, 1882 and died on Aug 22, 1882.

**5008. Amanda Brinkerhoff** [1321].

**5009. Maria Brinkerhoff** [1322].

**5010. Willie Brinkerhoff** [1323].

**5011. Hattie Brinkerhoff** [1324].

**5012. Walter Brinkerhoff** [1325].

**5013. Lavinia Brinkerhoff** [1320] was born on Sep 14, 1867.

**5014. Hazel Sneden** [1327].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**5015. Annie Sneden** [1326] was born on Jan 4, 1878.

Annie married **Garret Holden** [1328] [MRIN: 425].

Children from this marriage were:

6222 M i. **Garret Holden** [1329].

6223 M ii. **Everdel Holden** [1330].

6224 F iii. **Mary Holden** [1331].

6225 M iv. **Abraham Holden** [1332].

**5016. Frank Kipp** [1536] was born on Jan 2, 1875 in Hasbrouck Hgts, NJ, USA.

General Notes: He was a merchant in Hackensack, N.J.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 137, p. 193, 209.

Frank married **Marion Parcels Healy** [1803] [MRIN: 605], daughter of **Charles P. Healy** [1804] and **Mary Haight** [1805], on Oct 17, 1906 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA. Marion was born on Aug 12, 1880.

**5017. Grace Kip** [1537] was born on Jul 25, 1876.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 193.

Grace married **John F. Becker** [1540] [MRIN: 501].

Children from this marriage were:

6226 M i. **John G. Becker** [1541].

6227 M ii. **Howard Becker** [1542].

6228 M iii. **Stewart Becker** [1543].

**5018. Henry Kip** [1538] was born on Jan 26, 1880.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 138, p. 193, 209.

Henry married **Alice Boyd** [1539] [MRIN: 500].

Children from this marriage were:

6229 M i. **Henry Kipp** [1806].

6230 M ii. **Frank Kipp** [1807].

6231 F iii. **Ruth A Kipp** [1808].

**5019. Gladys Kip** [1544] was born on Apr 12, 1908.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. P. 193.

**5020. Helena Ackerman** [745] was born on Oct 7, 1866.

**5021. Abram K Ackerman** [10195] was born in Aug 1869 in New Jersey, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

5022. **Lawrence Van Riper** [749].

5023. **Perruet Hoff** [757].

5024. **Jennie Hoff** [758].

5025. **Elizabeth Hoff** [759].

5026. **Agnes Hoff** [760].

5027. **William Hoff** [761].

5028. **Albert James Bogert** [9826] was born on Jan 20, 1832 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died on Nov 8, 1899 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 67, and was buried in Valleau Cem., Ridgewood, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1850 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. New Barbadoes. Roll M432\_442. P. 172B. Family #946.

Bogert, John A 50 NJ Farmer

Bogert, Catharine 47 NJ

Bogert, Albert James 18 NJ Laborer

1860 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. New Barbadoes. Roll M653\_683. P. 70 (458).

Bogert, John A 59 Bergen Co. NJ Farmer

Bogert, Catharine 56 Bergen Co. NJ Mistress

Bogert, Albert J 28 Bergen Co. NJ Farmer

Bogert, Catharine A 22 Bergen Co. NJ Mistress

Bogert, Elizabeth 8/12 Bergen Co. NJ

Doyle, Richard A 14 New York City Laborer

1870 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. New Barbadoes. Roll M593\_852. P. 14 (448B).

Bogart, John 69 NJ Farmer

Bogart, Catharine 66 NY Keeping house

Bogart, Albert James 38 NJ Farmer

Bogart, Catharine 32 NJ Keeping house

Bogart, Charles H 2 NJ at home

Bogert, Albert J 5 NJ at home

Zaher, John 14 NJ Farm laborer

1880 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. Midland. Roll 771. P. 43 (408C). Enumeration Dist. 008.

Bogart, Albert J 49 NJ Farmer

Bogart, Catharine A 42 NJ Keeping house

Bogart, Catharine 76 NY

Bogert, Albert L 15 NJ

Bogart, Charles H 12 NJ

Bogert, Anna C 7 NJ

Chilton, Enoch 17 Eng Servant works on a farm

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Valleau Cemetery, Ridgewood, Bergen Co., New Jersey. Memorial # 37073255. GPS N 40.98751 W -74.09684.

Albert married **Catharine Aletta Zabriskie** [11322] [MRIN: 3928]. Catharine was born on Sep 29, 1837 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died on Feb 4, 1912 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 74, and was buried in Valleau Cem., Ridgewood, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 6232 F i. **Elizabeth Bogert** [11323] was born in 1859 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA.
- 6233 M ii. **Albert J Bogert** [11324] was born in 1865 in New Jersey, USA.
- 6234 M iii. **Charles H Bogert** [11325] was born in 1868 in New Jersey, USA.
- 6235 F iv. **Anna C Bogert** [11326] was born in 1873 in New Jersey, USA.

**5029. John Jacob Bogert** [9827] was born in 1850 in New Jersey.

John married **Sophia** [Bogert] [11334] [MRIN: 3932]. Sophia was born in 1858 in New Jersey, USA.

**5030. Albert Bogert** [9829] was born in 1833 in New Jersey.

**5031. Euphemia Bogert** [9830] was born in 1835 in New Jersey.

**5032. Jane Bogert** [9831] was born in 1840 in New Jersey.

**5033. Araminta Kip** [9822] was born on Aug 6, 1838 in New York, USA, died on Dec 30, 1853 in USA, aged 15, and was buried in Spring Valley Cem., Paramus, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1850 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York Ward 16, District 3. Roll M432\_554. P. 286 (143B).

|                 |    |    |           |
|-----------------|----|----|-----------|
| Kipp, Albert    | 65 | NJ |           |
| Kipp, Rachel    | 59 | NJ |           |
| Van Wart, James | 54 | NJ | Carpenter |
| Van Wart, Jane  | 22 | NJ |           |
| Kip, Araminta   | 12 | NY |           |

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Spring Valley Cemetery, Paramus, Bergen County, New Jersey. Memorial # 7254444.

**5034. Virginia Kip** [12398] was born on Jan 23, 1840 in New York, NY, USA, died on May 12, 1928 in East Orange, Essex Co., NJ, USA, aged 88, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1900 Census of the United States. New York. New York. Manhattan. Roll 1090. P. B. Enumeration Dist. 201.

|                  |    |     |           |         |
|------------------|----|-----|-----------|---------|
| Mclean, Virginia | 60 | NY  | Jan. 1840 |         |
| Mclean, Virginia | 36 | NJ  | Nov. 1863 |         |
| Jeffrey, Ella    | 60 | NJ  | Feb. 1840 | Boarder |
| Connoly, Mary    | 26 | Ire | Mar. 1874 | Servant |

1920 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. Newark Ward 11. Roll T625\_1035. P. 3B. Enumeration Dist. 219.

|                  |    |     |                     |  |
|------------------|----|-----|---------------------|--|
| Mclean, Virginia | 79 | NY  |                     |  |
| Mclean, Virginia | 56 | NJ  |                     |  |
| Gilmore, Annie   | 25 | Ire | Maid Private Family |  |
| Jeffrey, Ella    | 64 | NJ  | Companion           |  |

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Greenwood Cem., Brooklyn, Kings County, New York. Memorial # 13785379. GPS N 40.65220 W -73.99110.

Richard Mclean Anderson, Philadelphia, PA [randers@comcast.net](mailto:randers@comcast.net)

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Virginia married **Andrew Mclean** [12402] [MRIN: 4267], son of **Andrew Mclean** [12405] and **Mary Douglass** [12406], on Dec 5, 1858 in New York, NY, USA. Andrew was born on Nov 6, 1828 in Manhattan, New York Co, NY, USA, died on Feb 28, 1888 in Manhattan, New York Co, NY, USA, aged 59, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6236 M i. **Andrew Mclean** [12407] was born on May 12, 1861 in Troy, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA, died on Mar 26, 1931 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, aged 69, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.
- 6237 F ii. **Virginia Mclean** [12419] was born in Nov 1863 in New Jersey, USA.
- 6238 F iii. **Louisa Mclean** [12424] was born in 1865 in New Jersey, USA.
- 6239 M iv. **George Mclean** [12420] was born in 1868 in New Jersey, USA.
- 6240 M v. **William Mclean** [12421] was born in 1870 in New Jersey, USA.
- 6241 F vi. **Hattie Mclean** [12422] was born in 1871 in New Jersey, USA.
- 6242 F vii. **Webster Mclean** [12423] was born in 1873 in New Jersey, USA.

**5035. Emma A Kip** [12403] was born circa 1855.

**5036. Mary L Kip** [12404] was born on Oct 7, 1859.

**5037. William A Kipp** [9835] was born in 1848 in New Jersey.

**5038. Mary Matilda Demarest** [11930] was born on Dec 6, 1851 and died on Feb 23, 1920 in Tappan, Rockland, NY, USA, aged 68.

**5039. Margaret Jane (Jennie) Demarest** [11931] was born on Sep 29, 1853 in New Jersey, USA and died on Feb 17, 1912, aged 58.

Margaret married **John W Van Blarcom** [11935] [MRIN: 4118] on Apr 9, 1879 in Closter, Bergen Co., NJ, USA. John was born in May 1848 in New York, USA and died in 1910, aged 62.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6243 M i. **Garret F Van Blarcom** [11936] was born in Jan 1880 in New Jersey, USA and died in 1922, aged 42.
- 6244 M ii. **Demarest Van Blarcom** [11937] was born in Apr 1882 in New Jersey, USA and died in 1965, aged 83.

**5040. Ida Maude Demarest** [11932] was born on Feb 4, 1860 in New Jersey, USA.

**5041. Martha Alice Fairbanks** [10494] was born on Jun 29, 1860 in Payson, Utah Co., UT, USA, died on Oct 2, 1938 in Los Angeles, CA, USA, aged 78, and was buried in Provo City Cem., Provo, Utah Co., UT, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

<http://keelerconnections.org/images/ghtout/tp8.htm#ahn14aranchor> - JB Keeler and MA Fairbanks Family Tree

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Provo City Cemetery, Provo, Utah County, Utah. Plot: Block 6 lot 18. Memorial # 59883911. GPS N 40.22500 W -111.64440.

Martha married **Joseph Brigham Keeler** [10497] [MRIN: 3599], son of **Daniel Hutchinson Keeler** [10498] and **Ann Brown** [10499], on May 17, 1883 in Salt Lake City, UT, USA. Joseph was born on Sep 8, 1855 in Salt Lake City, UT, USA, died on Dec 21, 1935 in Provo, Utah Co., UT, USA, aged 80, and was buried in Provo City Cem., Provo, Utah Co., UT, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 6245 M i. **Major Joseph Keeler** [13190] was born on Feb 19, 1884 in Provo, Utah Co., UT, USA, died on Jun 12, 1914 in Midvale, Salt lake Co., UT, USA, aged 30, and was buried in Provo City Cem., Provo, Utah Co., UT, USA.
- 6246 F ii. **Bula M Keeler** [13192] was born in Oct 1885 in Provo, Utah Co., UT, USA.
- 6247 M iii. **Carl F Keeler** [13193] was born in Jan 1888 in Provo, Utah Co., UT, USA.
- 6248 M iv. **Irving Talmage Keeler** [13191] was born on Nov 29, 1889 in Provo, Utah Co., UT, USA, died on Mar 1, 1890 in Provo, Utah Co., UT, USA, and was buried in Provo City Cem., Provo, Utah Co., UT, USA.
- 6249 F v. **Hattie B Keeler** [13194] was born in Apr 1891 in Provo, Utah Co., UT, USA.
- 6250 F vi. **Eva Josephine Keeler** [13195] was born in Oct 1893 in Provo, Utah Co., UT, USA.
- 6251 M vii. **David Hutchinson Keeler** [10500] was born on Apr 1, 1896 in Provo, UT, USA and died on Dec 26, 1982 in Magrath, AB, Can, aged 86.
- 6252 M viii. **Ralph Bud Keeler** [13196] was born in Dec 1897 in Provo, Utah Co., UT, USA.
- 6253 M ix. **Daniel M Keeler** [13197] was born in 1901 in Provo, Utah Co., UT, USA.
- 6254 M x. **Paul F Keeler** [13198] was born in 1904 in Provo, Utah Co., UT, USA.

**5042. Susan Jacobus** [10734] was born in 1831.

**5043. Eleanor Jacobus** [10732] was born in 1840.

**5044. Giles M DeBow** [11872] was born in 1830 in New Jersey, USA.

**5045. Garret DeBow** [11873] was born in 1831 in New Jersey, USA.

**5046. Mary DeBow** [11874] was born in 1833 in New Jersey, USA.

**5047. Sarah Margaret DeBow** [10514] was born in May 1838 in New Jersey, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1910 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Morris. Pequannock. Roll T624\_903. P. 4B. Enumeration Dist. 0037.

Budd, Benjamin R 36 NJ Commission Merchant

Budd, Annis W 34 NJ

Budd, James R 10 NJ

Budd, Anita 7 NJ

Budd, Margaret 5 NJ

Budd, Sarah M 71 NJ Mother wd

Sarah married **Francis Theodore Budd** [10515] [MRIN: 3609] on Sep 22, 1858 in New Jersey. Francis was born in Mar 1828 in New Jersey, USA and died before 1910.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6255 M i. **John W Budd** [10614] was born in 1861 in New Jersey, USA.
- 6256 F ii. **Mary E Budd** [10615] was born in Jan 1863 in New Jersey, USA.
- 6257 M iii. **Benjamin Roome Budd** [10616] was born on Nov 29, 1873 in New Jersey, USA.

**5048. Samuel DeBow** [11864] was born in 1840 in Passaic Co., NJ, USA, died in 1899 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA, aged 59, and was buried in Fairmount Cem., Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1870 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Somerset. Franklin. Roll M593\_888. P. 60 (489B).

Debow, Samuel 29 NJ Farm Labor

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Debow, Eliza 28 NJ Keeping House  
Debow, Rachel A 6 NJ At Home  
Debow, Nicholas 2 NJ At Home

1880 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. Newark. Roll 777. P. 23 (487C). Enumeration Dist. 44.

Debow, Samuel 42 NJ  
Debow, Eliza 39 NJ  
Debow, Annie 16 NJ  
Debow, Nicholas 12 NJ  
Debow, Mary 6 NJ

1895 New Jersey Census. Morris. Pequannock. P. 40.

Find A Grave. [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Fairmount Cemetery, Newark, Essex County, New Jersey. Memorial # 61192553.  
GPS N 40.74640 W -74.20310.

Samuel married **Elizabeth Carlough** [11875] [MRIN: 4099] on Jun 24, 1862 in Preakness, Passaic Co., NJ, USA. Elizabeth was born in 1839 in New Jersey, USA, died in 1912 in New Jersey, USA, aged 73, and was buried in Fairmount Cem., Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6258 F i. **Rachel Ann DeBow** [11881] was born in 1864 in New Jersey, USA.
- 6259 M ii. **Nicholas Vreeland DeBow** [11877] was born on Apr 12, 1868 in Middlebush, Somerset Co., NJ, USA, died on Aug 2, 1910 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA, aged 42, and was buried in Fairmount Cem., Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA.
- 6260 F iii. **Mary DeBow** [11882] was born in 1874 in New Jersey, USA.

**5049. Elizabeth Ann DeBow** [11865] was born in 1843 in New Jersey, USA.

Elizabeth married **Cadmus** [11863] [MRIN: 4098].

**5050. Catharine DeBow** [11866] was born in May 1845 in Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, died in 1927 in Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, aged 82, and was buried in Preakness Reformed Church Cem., Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Preakness Reformed Church Cemetery, Wayne, Passaic County, New Jersey. Memorial # 61236570. GPS N 40.95261 W -74.23220.

Catharine married **Marshall Baldwin** [11876] [MRIN: 4100] on Mar 31, 1866.

The child from this marriage was:

- 6261 M i. **Charles Edward Berden** [11869] was born in 1868 in New Jersey, USA.

Catharine next married **James D Berden** [11868] [MRIN: 4096] on Jun 11, 1873.

**5051. James DeBow** [10481] was born in 1849 in New Jersey, USA and died in 1896, aged 47.

General Notes: Sources:

<http://genforum.com/france/messages/19495.html> - Linda Peloquin

1870 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Wayne. Roll M593\_886. P. 12 (728B).

Debow, James 21 NJ Farmer  
Debow, Alice 21 NY  
Debow, John 9/12 NY

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

James married **Alice Bevans** [10482] [MRIN: 3591]. Alice was born in 1849 in New York, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

6262 M i. **John DeBow** [10483] was born in Sep 1869 in New York, USA.

**5052. Theodore DeBow** [11867] was born in 1850 in New Jersey, USA and died in 1899, aged 49.

**5053. Eliza Hayes Jacobus** [10569] was born on Oct 12, 1840 in New York, USA, died on Jul 23, 1911 in Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA, aged 70, and was buried in Laurel Hill Cem., Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Delaware Society. Application for Membership. June 1941. James Jacobus. Approved. SAR member No. 55239.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Laurel Hill Cem., Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., Pennsylvania. Memorial # 134402196. GPS N 40.00389 W -75.18750.

Eliza married **Rev Matthew Newkirk DD** [10570] [MRIN: 3632], son of **Matthew Newkirk** [10574] and **Margaret Catherine Heberton** [10575], in 1865. Matthew was born on Sep 23, 1838 in Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA, died on Dec 24, 1910 in Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA, aged 72, and was buried in Laurel Hill Cem., Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6263 F i. **Margaret Heberton Newkirk** [10571] was born in Oct 1867 in Pennsylvania, USA, died in 1923 in Laurel Hill Cem., Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA, aged 56, and was buried in Laurel Hill Cem., Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA.

6264 F ii. **Sarah Newkirk** [11319] was born in Feb 1873 in Pennsylvania, USA.

6265 F iii. **Mary Newkirk** [11320] was born in May 1876 in Pennsylvania, USA.

6266 F iv. **Eliza Newkirk** [11321] was born in Oct 1877 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**5054. Maria (Mira J) Peonovi** [13650] was born in 1859 in New Jersey, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1900 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. Newark Ward 8. Roll 964. P. 3B. Enumeration Dist. 71.

Smith, Mira J 40 NJ June 1859

Smith, Florence 18 NJ Oct. 1881

Smith, Mabel 11 NJ April 1889 At School

Smith, Hazel 7 NJ Aug. 1892 At School

Pienovi, Catherine 70 NJ Sept. 1829 Mother Wd

Maria married **Smith** [13651] [MRIN: 4667] circa 1881.

Children from this marriage were:

6267 F i. **Florence Smith** [13652] was born in Oct 1881 in New Jersey, USA.

6268 F ii. **Mabel Smith** [13653] was born in Apr 1889 in New Jersey, USA.

6269 F iii. **Hazel Smith** [13654] was born in Aug 1892 in New Jersey, USA.

**5055. Josph P Van Saun** [13634] was born in 1862 in New Jersey, USA.

**5056. Edwin B Van Saun** [13635] was born in 1871 in New Jersey, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**5057. Elizabeth (Bertha) Jacobus** [13629] was born in 1870 in New Jersey, USA.

**5058. Maria Jacobus** [13150] was born on Oct 26, 1871 in Montville, Morris Co., NJ, USA, died on Oct 29, 1939 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA, aged 68, and was buried in Montville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Montville, Morris Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Montville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Montville, Morris County, New Jersey. Memorial # 70791613. GPS N 40.90020 W -74.36985.

Maria married **Harry R Doremus** [13154] [MRIN: 4507], son of **Thodore Doremus** [13155] and **Frances Baldwin** [13156], in 1894. Harry was born on Apr 15, 1870 in Morris Co., NJ, USA, died on Jul 15, 1951 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA, aged 81, and was buried in Montville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Montville, Morris Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6270 F i. **Helen B Doremus** [13157] was born on Jul 3, 1898 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA, died on Dec 26, 1955 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA, aged 57, and was buried in Montville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Montville, Morris Co., NJ, USA.
- 6271 M ii. **Stanley R Doremus** [13158] was born on May 28, 1902 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA, died on Mar 5, 1957 in New Jersey, USA, aged 54, and was buried in Montville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Montville, Morris Co., NJ, USA.
- 6272 M iii. **Harry R Doremus** [13159] was born on Jun 17, 1907 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA, died on Jun 25, 1986 in Towaco, Morris Co., NJ, USA, aged 79, and was buried in Montville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Montville, Morris Co., NJ, USA.

**5059. Lizzie Jacobus** [13630] was born in Sep 1873 in New Jersey, USA.

**5060. Abram A Jacobus** [13151] was born on Jun 13, 1875 in Montville, Morris Co., NJ, USA, died on Nov 11, 1895 in Montville, Morris Co., NJ, USA, aged 20, and was buried in Montville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Montville, Morris Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Montville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Montville, Morris County, New Jersey. Memorial # 70793023. GPS N 40.90020 W -74.36985.

**5061. Henry S Jacobus** [13631] was born in Feb 1878 in New Jersey, USA.

**5062. Wilbur Jacobus** [13632] was born in Mar 1883 in New Jersey, USA.

**5063. Peter G Merselis** [13639] was born on Apr 30, 1867 in Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

New Jersey, Births and Christenings Index, 1660-1931.

Peter Merselis. B April 30, 1867, Wayne, Passaic, New Jersey. FHL mf / 584583.

1900 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Paterson Ward 3. Roll 991. P. 17B. Enumeraton Dist. 119.

Van Houten, Adrian 72 NJ Aug. 1827

etc.

Merselis, Peter 33 NJ April 1867 boarder Furniture Store

1910 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Paterson Ward 11. Roll T624\_906. P. 6B. Enumeration Dist. 155.

Merselis, Peter G 42 NJ Partner Furniture Store

Merselis, Agnes S 27 NJ

1920 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Paterson. Ward 5. Roll T625\_1064. P. 15B. Enumeration Dist. 109.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Merseiles, Peter G 52 NJ  
Merseiles, Agnes S 36 NJ  
Merseiles, Helen M 6 NJ

1930 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Paterson. Roll 1380. P. 1A. Enumeration Dist. 46.

Merselis, Peter G 62 NJ Accountant City Empl  
Merselis, Agnes S 47 NJ  
Merseiles, Helen M 16 NJ  
Meloan, Hazel U 29  
Meloan, Francis J 25

1940 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Paterson. Roll T627\_2431. P. 3A. Enumeration Dist. 26-81.

Merseles, Peter G 72 NJ Accountant Hose. Dept. NJ  
Merseles, Agnes S 57 NJ  
Zafirids, Christo P 54 Turkey Waiter Restaurant  
Zafirids, Viola 41 PA Reg. Nurse Private Duty

Peter married **Agnes S** [Merselis] [13641] [MRIN: 4662] circa 1910. Agnes was born in 1884 in New Jersey, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

6273 F i. **Helen M Merselis** [13642] was born in 1914 in New Jersey, USA.

**5064. Abraham J Merselis** [13640] was born on Oct 26, 1869 in Preakness, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

New Jersey, Births and Christenings Index, 1660-1931.

Abraham J Mercelis. B Oct. 29, 1869, Preakness, Passaic, New Jersey. FHL mf # 494167.

1900 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Passaic Ward 4. Toll 990. P. 12B. Enumeration Dist. 103.

Merselis A J 30 NJ Sept. 1869 Silk Buyer  
Merselis May 28 NJ March 1872  
Merselis, Ellen S 1 NJ Dec. 1898  
Merselis, A J 6/12 NJ May 1900  
Lawrence, Mamie 20 VA Nov. 1879 Servant B  
Jones, Hannah 17 NC July 1882 Servant B

1910 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Passaic Ward 4. Roll T624\_905. P. 9A /B . Enumeration Dist. 81.

Mercelis, Abram J 40 NJ Manager Spool Silk  
Mercelis, Mary 38 NJ  
Mercelis, Eleanor 11 NJ  
Schneider, Maltha 16 Ger Servant Private family

1930 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. East Orange. Roll 1329. P. 1B. Enumeration Dist. 380.

Mercelis, Abram J 60 NJ Salesman Silk  
Mercelis, Mary P 58 NJ

Abraham married **Mary P** [Merselis] [13643] [MRIN: 4663] circa 1897. Mary was born in 1872 in New Jersey, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6274 F i. **Eleanor S Merselis** [13644] was born in Dec 1898 in New Jersey, USA.

6275 M ii. **A J Merselis** [13645] was born in May 1900 in New Jersey, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**5065. Garret Edwin Merselis** [13636] was born on Dec 25, 1875 in New Jersey, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Garret Edwin Merselis, Passaic, New Jersey. B Dec. 25, 1875.

1920 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Wayne. Roll T625\_1066. P. 8A. Enumeraton Dist. 158.  
Merselis, Garret E 45 NJ Farmer General Farm

1930 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Wayne. Roll 1382. P. 5A. Enumeration Dist. 182.

Hopper, Isaac 49 NJ Farmer General Farm

etc.

Merselis, G Edward 55 NJ boarder none

**5066. Ida G Jacobus** [13166] was born in 1867 in New Jersey, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1940 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. Orange. Roll T627\_2339. P. 1B. Enumeration Dist. 7-313.

Ackerman, Ernest 44 NJ Operator Elevator

Ackerman, Ethel M 45 NJ

Ackerman, Gladys G 15 NJ

Ackerman, Irving H 44 NJ Brother

Ackerman, Myrtle A 41 NJ Sister-in-law Clerk GE

Ackerman, Ida G 73 NJ Mother

Ida married **William Ackerman** [13657] [MRIN: 4669]. William was born in 1856 in New Jersey, USA and died before 1940.

Children from this marriage were:

6276 M i. **Earnest Ackerman** [13659] was born in 1895 in New Jersey, USA.

6277 M ii. **Irving H Ackerman** [13658] was born in 1895 in New Jersey, USA.

**5067. Esther M (Hester) Jacobus** [13167] was born in 1869 in New Jersey, USA.

**5068. William Jacobus** [13168] was born in 1871 in New Jersey, USA.

**5069. Edmund Jacobus** [13169] was born in 1873 in New Jersey, USA.

**5070. Joseph Jacobus** [7770] was born on Apr 4, 1875 in Lincoln Park, NJ, USA and died in May 1971 in New Jersey, USA, aged 96.

General Notes: Sources:

NYGBS Manuscript: File 1 (K6281); Ancestors of Petrus Kip, compiled by Thomas G. Thompson, 2001. Documents Relating to the Descendants of Hendrick Hendrickson Kip (1600-1680)

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The National Society. Application for Membership. Dec. 1967. James Jacobus. Approved. SAR member No. 95923.

1910 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Union. Elizabeth Ward 6. Roll T624\_909. P. 5A. Enumeration Dist. 67.

Jacobus, Joseph 35 NJ Blacksmith Own shop

Jacobus, Lennie 38 NJ Keeper Private House

Jacobus, Russel 5 NJ

Jacobus, George 2 NJ

Gallagher, Hazel 20 NJ Sister-in-law

7 boarders

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.  
Joseph Jacobus, Elizabeth, Union, New Jersey. B April 4, 1875.

1920 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Roll T625\_1070. P. 7B. Enumeration Dist. 79.

|                   |    |    |            |
|-------------------|----|----|------------|
| Jacobus, Joseph   | 44 | NJ | Blacksmith |
| Jacobus, Fannie   | 47 | NJ |            |
| Jacobus, Joseph   | 15 | NJ |            |
| Jacobus, George N | 12 | NJ |            |
| Jacobus, Edward   | 8  | NJ |            |

1930 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Union. Linden. Roll 1388. P. 5A. Enumeration Dist. 92.

|                     |    |    |                                       |
|---------------------|----|----|---------------------------------------|
| Jacobus, Joseph     | 54 | NJ | Blacksmith Chemical Mfg               |
| Jacobus, Lennie     | 57 | NJ |                                       |
| Jacobus, Joseph R   | 35 | NJ | Clerk Oil Industry                    |
| Jacobus, George N   | 22 | NJ | Sign Painter Advertising              |
| Jacobus, Edward     | 18 | NJ | Clerk Bank                            |
| Jacobus, Gertrude L | 25 | NJ | Daughter-in-law Typist Electrical Mfg |

1940 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Union. Linden. Roll T627\_2386. P. 9B. Enumeration Dist. 20-40A.

|                   |    |    |                        |
|-------------------|----|----|------------------------|
| Jacobus, Joseph   | 65 | NJ | Wd                     |
| Jacobus, George   | 32 | NJ | Painter Chemical Plant |
| Jacobus, Edward   | 28 | NJ | Clerk Bank             |
| Jacobus, Madeline | 28 | PA | Daughter-in-law        |
| Jacobus, John     | 2  | NJ | Grandson               |

SSDI: Joseph Jacobus, Linden, Union, New Jersey. B April 4, 1875. D May 1971. SSN: 146-03-4258.

Joseph married **Lennie Gallagher** [7771] [MRIN: 2681] on Nov 27, 1901 in Bloomfield, Essex Co., NJ, USA. Lennie was born on Sep 8, 1872 in Linden, NJ, USA and died on Mar 8, 1932 in Linden, NJ, USA, aged 59.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6278 M i. **Joseph Russel Jacobus** [13165] was born in 1905 in New Jersey, USA.
- 6279 M ii. **George N Jacobus** [13164] was born in 1908 in New Jersey, USA.
- 6280 M iii. **Edward Thomas Jacobus** [7772] was born on Nov 14, 1911 in Elizabeth, Union Co., NJ, USA, died on Dec 13, 1973 in Linden, Union Co., NJ, USA, aged 62, and was buried in Rosedale and Rosehill Cem., Linden, Union Co., NJ, USA.

**5071. Theodore Jacobus** [13656] was born in 1851 in Morris Co., NJ, USA.

**5072. Elizabeth Schuyler** [10850].

**5073. Catharine Schuyler** [10851] was born on Aug 10, 1828 in New York, USA.

**5074. Phillip Schuyler** [10852] was born on Nov 29, 1833 in Schuyler Basin, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

World Connect: A Jones Family from NJ; David F Jones

Phillip married **Mary Elizabeth Bartholf** [10853] [MRIN: 3747].

The child from this marriage was:

- 6281 M i. **Percival Raymond Schuyler** [10854] was born on Jun 13, 1863 in Schuyler Basin, NJ, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**5075. William Edgar Jones** [10858] was born on Nov 18, 1839 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ, USA.

**5076. Mary Berry Jones** [10860] was born on Dec 24, 1837 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ, USA.

**5077. Amanda Jones** [10861] was born on Oct 28, 1839 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ, USA.

**5078. Louisa Jones** [10862] was born on Jan 30, 1842 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

World Connect: A Jones Family from NJ; David F Jones

Louisa married **James Cornelius Christie** [10863] [MRIN: 3752] on Jun 7, 1865 in Pompton Plains, Passaic, NJ, USA.

James was born on Nov 10, 1843 in Paterson, NJ, USA.

**5079. John H Jones** [10872] was born on Sep 4, 1847 and died on Dec 31, 1936, aged 89.

General Notes: Fought in the Civil War.

**5080. Edward Jones** [10873] was born on Oct 29, 1848.

**5081. William Henry Jones** [10874] was born on Apr 5, 1851 in Wayne, Passaic, NJ, USA and died on Jan 1, 1941 in Pompton Plains, Morris Co., NJ, USA, aged 89.

General Notes: Sources:

World Connect: A Jones Family from NJ; David F Jones

William married **Jane Sarah Hughes** [10900] [MRIN: 3769] on Jan 30, 1878. Jane was born in 1856 in Paterson, NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6282 M i. **Roy Jones** [10901].

6283 M ii. **Chesney L Jones** [10902] was born on Dec 2, 1878 in New Jersey, USA.

6284 F iii. **Grace Evelyn Jones** [10903] was born on Mar 30, 1883 in New Jersey, USA.

William next married **Jeanette Shephard** [10881] [MRIN: 3760], daughter of **Unknown Shephard** [10882] and **Catherine Ackerman** [10883]. Jeanette was born in 1881 and died in 1945, aged 64.

Children from this marriage were:

6285 M i. **Ernest Jones** [10884].

6286 M ii. **Roscoe Labois Jones** [10885] was born on Jan 20, 1895 in Raleigh, Wake, NC, USA and died on May 13, 1979 in Dover Twp., Ocean, NJ, USA, aged 84.

6287 M iii. **Hobart Jones** [10886] was born on Mar 3, 1897 in Chicago, Cook Co., IL, USA and died in 1989 in New Jersey, USA, aged 92.

6288 F iv. **Madeline Jones** [10887] was born on Jul 22, 1901 in Chicago, Cook Co., IL, USA and died in 1998, aged 97.

**5082. Eleanor Jones** [10875] was born on Mar 10, 1853.

**5083. Franklin Jones** [10876] was born on May 28, 1855.

**5084. Mary Ida Jones** [10877] was born on Aug 24, 1857 in Wayne, Passaic, NJ, USA.

**5085. Elizabeth S Jones** [10878] was born on Jan 30, 1860 in Wayne, Passaic, NJ, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**5086. Louisa Jones** [10879] was born on May 25, 1863 in Wayne, Passaic, NJ, USA.

**5087. Unknown Jones** [10905] was born on Nov 8, 1865 and died on Nov 11, 1865.

**5088. Thomas Jones Jr** [10880] was born on Jul 7, 1868 and died in Oct 1951, aged 83.

**5089. Joseph Kniffen** [10906] was born in 1830 in Ontario, Can.

General Notes: Sources:  
Darrel Kennedy.

Joseph married **Mary M Thomas** [10907] [MRIN: 3771] on Aug 25, 1852 in Charlotteville Twp., Norfolk Co., ON, Can.  
Mary was born in 1837 in Ontario, Can.

The child from this marriage was:

6289 M i. **John Warner Kniffen** [10908] was born on May 3, 1860 in Rainham Twp., Haldimand Co., ON, Can and died on Oct 4, 1915 in Selkirk, Rainham Twp., Haldimand Co., ON, Can, aged 55.

**5090. Elizabeth (Mary) Kniffen** [10740] was born on May 26, 1833 in Charlotteville Twp., Norfolk Co., Upper Canada and died on May 3, 1923 in Walsh, Charlotteville Twp., Norfolk Co., ON, Can, aged 89.

General Notes: Sources:  
World Connect: Michael Brooks Genealogy Pages.

E-mail from Al: a\_j\_m\_@hotmail.com. Date March 2012.

Elizabeth married **John Murphy** [10743] [MRIN: 3698]. John was born on Feb 11, 1833 in Charlotteville Twp., Norfolk Co., Upper Canada and died on Aug 23, 1909 in Walsh, Charlotteville Twp., Norfolk Co., ON, Can, aged 76.

Children from this marriage were:

6290 M i. **William Wilford Murphy** [11037] was born in 1852 in Charlotteville Twp., Norfolk Co., ON, Can and died on Jan 17, 1923 in Simcoe, Norfolk Co., ON, Can, aged 71.

6291 F ii. **Margaret Jane Murphy** [10744] was born on Oct 16, 1853 in Ontario, Can, died on Jan 15, 1932 in Norfolk Co., ON, Can, aged 78, and was buried on Jan 18, 1932 in Simcoe, Norfolk Co., ON, Can.

6292 M iii. **Charles Edward Jones Murphy** [11036] was born on Apr 23, 1858 in Charlotteville Twp., Norfolk Co., ON, Can and died on May 25, 1931 in South Dorchester Twp., Elgin Co., ON, Can, aged 73.

6293 M iv. **Henry Alexander Murphy** [11038] was born in 1862 in Charlotteville Twp., Norfolk Co., ON, Can and died on May 14, 1935 in Simcoe, Norfolk Co., ON, Can, aged 73.

6294 M v. **Louis Edwin Murphy** [11039] was born in 1865 and died in 1935, aged 70.

**5091. Jennie Van Riper** [1363] was born in 1837 and died on Feb 14, 1838, aged 1.

**5092. Cornelius Van Riper MD** [1364] was born on Sep 6, 1840 in North Belleville, NJ, USA and died on Aug 19, 1918, aged 77.

General Notes: He became an M.D.

Sources:

Semicentennial Biographical Catalogue of the Zeta Psi Fraternity of North America. Published by the Fraternity in the City of New York 1899 (1900).

Phi Chapter, 1863. P. 58.

Van Riper, Cornelius, M.D., 207 Main Ave., Passaic, N.J., s. Abram W and Clarissa (Kip) Van Riper; b. 1840, Sept. 6, North Belleville, N.J.; prep. Seymour Inst., Bloomfield, N.J.; N.Y. Univ., 1859-63, A.B.; Coll. P. & S., 1863-6, M.D.; A.M., 1866, N.Y. Univ.; Phi Beta Kappa; commencement orator; Philomathean Soc.; in. 1859, Oct. 17, Phi; rel. in Zeta Psi, Abram Harvey br., Nicholas Terhune, br.-in-law, Arthur Ward and John Terhune, s.; mem. Acquackanonk Club,

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Holland Soc., N.Y.; pres. Passaic Co. Med. Soc.; m. 1866, Sept. 19, Adrianna Terhune; children, Carrie Terhune (dec'd), Arthur Ward, John Terhune, Aimee (dec'd), Cornelia Z.; director Equitable Land Co., Saddle River Land and Water Power Co.; med. examiner N.Y. Life Ins. Co. and Penn. Mutual Life Ins. Co.; v.-pres. People's Bank and Trust Co. and Olean Park Ass'n; pres. Passaic branch N.J. Bldg. and Loan Ass'n; director North Jersey Title Guarantee Co.; Bd. Education; City Council; Republican Co. Com.; Republican City Com.; gov. Passaic Gen. Hosp., also visiting physician to same; mem. Passaic Library Ass'n, Passaic Home and Orphan Asylum Ass'n; mem. firm Van Riper & Co.; practicing physician, 1866 .

Cornelius married **Adrianna Terhune** [1366] [MRIN: 436], daughter of **John N Terhune** [1367] and **Sophie M Merselis** [1368], on Sep 19, 1866. Adrianna was born on Jun 30, 1843 and died on Dec 9, 1893, aged 50.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6295 F i. **Carrie Terhune Van Riper** [12502].
- 6296 M ii. **Arthur Ward Van Riper** [1383] was born on Aug 19, 1870.
- 6297 M iii. **John Terhune Van Riper** [1384] was born on Apr 20, 1872 in Passaic, NJ, USA.
- 6298 F iv. **Aimee Van Riper** [12503].
- 6299 F v. **Cornelia Zabriske Van Riper** [1385] was born on Oct 12, 1882 in Passaic, NJ, USA, died in 1959, aged 77, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

**5093. Abram Harvey Van Riper MD** [1365] was born on Dec 17, 1854 in North Belleville, NJ, USA.

General Notes: He was educated at Hasbrouk Institute, New York University, and was graduated from College of Physicians and Surgeons of Columbia University, March 1878. He was Postmaster, 1889-1893; Chief of Fire Department, which he organized, for nine years; and was Collector of Taxes from 1890-1912. He practised medicine all his life at Nutley and took great interest in public affairs North Belleville became Nutley.

Sources:

Semcentennial Biographical Catalogue of the Zeta Psi Fraternity of North America. Published by the Fraternity in the City of New York 1899 (1900).

Phi Chapter, 1877-80. P. 70-1.

Van Riper, Abram Harvey, M.D., Nutley, N.J., s. Abram W and Clarissa (Kip) Van Riper; b. 1854, Dec. 17, North Belleville, N.J.; prep. Hasbrouck Inst.; N.Y. Univ., 1873-5; Coll. P. & S., 1878, M.D.; in. 1874, Nov. 10; rel. in Zeta Psi, Cornelius, br.; Arthur Ward and John S. Van Riper, ne., patentee "Draw Syrup Cans for Soda Fountains"; "Household Chemical Fire Engine," "Suburban Chemical Fire Engine"; m. 1878, Oct. 9, Clarissa D.S. McMeehan; children, Lillian, Adriana, Lynette, Mildred, Abram Harvey, Jr., Cornelius Henry; physician; postmaster, 1889-93; town collector, 1893-.

Abram married **Clarissa Van Schaach McMeehan** [1369] [MRIN: 438] on Oct 9, 1878.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6300 F i. **Clara Van Riper** [1373].
- 6301 F ii. **Lilian Van Riper** [1370] was born on Oct 15, 1879.
- 6302 F iii. **Adrianna Van Riper** [1371] was born on Feb 15, 1881.
- 6303 F iv. **Lynette Van Riper** [1372] was born on Jul 2, 1884 and died on Jun 7, 1926, aged 41.
- 6304 F v. **Mildred Erminie Van Riper** [1374] was born on Sep 19, 1889.
- 6305 M vi. **Abram Harvey Van Riper** [1375] was born on Dec 2, 1894.
- 6306 M vii. **Cornelius Henry Van Riper** [1376] was born on Jan 4, 1896.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**5094. John Wallin Kip** [1549] was born on Feb 13, 1843 in Passaic, NJ, USA and died in Feb 1933 in Passaic, NJ, USA, aged 90.

General Notes: Photograph p. 210. 50th wedding anniversary Nov. 2, 1921 at Passaic, N.Y.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 139, p. 193, 210.

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The National Society Society. Application for Membership. Aug. 1968. Cornelius Kip. Approved. SAR member No. 97388.

1880 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Passaic. Roll 794. P. 9 (254A). Enumeration Dist. 142.

|                  |    |    |                              |
|------------------|----|----|------------------------------|
| Kip, John W      | 38 | NJ | Bookkeeper                   |
| Kip, Mary W      | 35 | NY | Keeping House                |
| Kip, Mable W     | 7  | NJ |                              |
| Kip, Anna V B    | 3  | NJ |                              |
| Johnson, Martha  | 17 | NY | Servant                      |
| Vanbuskirk, A    | 37 | NJ | Boarder Bookkeeper           |
| Brevort, Richard | 20 | NJ | Boarder Works in Print-Works |

1900 Census of the United States. New York. New York. Manhattan. Roll 1106. P. 15A. Enumeration Dist. 562.

|             |    |    |            |         |
|-------------|----|----|------------|---------|
| Kip, John W | 55 | NJ | Feb. 18??  | Clerk   |
| Kip, Mary   | 50 | NY | March 1850 |         |
| Kip, Sadie  | 18 | NJ | ?? 1882    |         |
| Kip, Anna   | 23 | NJ | Oct. 1876  |         |
| Rapp, Grant | 30 | NJ | Apr. 1870  | Manager |

1910 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. Hackensack Ward 5. Roll T624\_869. P. 3A. Enumeration Dist. 42.

|              |    |    |                               |
|--------------|----|----|-------------------------------|
| Rapp, Jacob  | 43 | NJ | Manager Tobacco               |
| Rapp, Sadie  | 28 | NJ |                               |
| Rapp, Albert | 6  | NJ |                               |
| Rapp, Evelyn | 1  | NJ |                               |
| Kip, Mary    | 60 | NY | Mother-in-law                 |
| Kip, John W  | 67 | NJ | Father-in-law Clerk Dry Goods |
| Lutz, Lizzie | 17 | NY | Servant Maid                  |

1920 Census of the United States. New York. New York. Manhattan Assembly Dist. 10. Roll T625\_1203. P. 2A. Enumeration Dist. 775.

|           |    |    |                   |
|-----------|----|----|-------------------|
| Kip, John | 75 | NJ | Accountant Office |
| Kip, Mary | 74 | NY |                   |

1930 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Passaic. Roll 1378. P. 13B. Enumeration Dist. 156.

|                 |    |    |                     |
|-----------------|----|----|---------------------|
| Foulds, Andrew  | 58 | NJ | Lawyer Own Practice |
| Foulds, Mabel K | 57 | NJ | Housekeeper         |
| Kipp, John W    | 87 | NJ | Father-in-law       |

John married **Mary W. Winans** [1809] [MRIN: 607], daughter of **Seymour Winans** [1810], on Nov 2, 1871. Mary was born on Mar 14, 1845 in Catskill, Greene Co., NY, USA and died in 1927 in Passaic, NJ, USA, aged 82.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 6307 F i. **Mabel Winans Kip** [1811] was born on Feb 1, 1873 in Passaic, NJ, USA and died on Jun 9, 1954 in Franklin, NJ, USA, aged 81.
- 6308 F ii. **Anna Van Blarcom Kip** [1812] was born on Oct 31, 1876.
- 6309 F iii. **Sarah Edna (Sadie) Kip** [1813] was born on May 9, 1882 in New Jersey, USA.

**5095. Esther J Kip** [1550] was born on Aug 13, 1845 in Passaic, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 193.

Esther married **William Greig** [1557] [MRIN: 506] on Oct 27, 1864.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6310 M i. **William Greig** [1561] was born on Jul 28, 1865.
- 6311 F ii. **Anna V B Greig** [1562] was born on Jul 14, 1868.
- 6312 M iii. **Walter R. Greig** [1563] was born on Jun 15, 1873.
- 6313 M iv. **D. Louis** [1564] was born on May 4, 1879.

**5096. James Van Blarcome Kip** [1551] was born on May 4, 1848 in Passaic, NJ, USA.

General Notes: James was educated in private schools in Passaic and New York, and when only seventeen, 1865, he left school and began work in a cotton broker's office in Barclay Street where he remained for three months. He then went into the office of the Erie Railroad where he remained until 1867, when he took a position with the Anderson Brothers in Passaic, which became the Anderson Lumber Co. He remained with them for over sixty years. No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 140, p. 194, 210.

1900 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Passaic Ward 3. Roll 990. P. 7B. Enumeration Dist. 100.

Kip, James V 52 NJ May 1848 Lumber

Kip, Emma A 47 NY Oct. 1852

James married **Emma Augusta Clark** [1825] [MRIN: 614], daughter of **William Clark** [1826], on May 26, 1875. Emma was born on Oct 11, 1852 and died on Feb 5, 1920, aged 67.

**5097. Nicholas Walling Kip** [1552] was born on Nov 23, 1850 in East Rutherford, NJ, USA and died on Mar 12, 1908 in East Rutherford, NJ, USA, aged 57.

General Notes: A farmer, he lived at East Rutherford, N.J.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 141, p. 194, 211.

1880 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Passaic. Roll 794. P. 1 (232A). Enumeration Dist. 141.

Kip, Nicholas W 31 NJ Farmer

Kip, Julia H 29 NJ Keeping House

Kip, Percy N Aug 9/12 NJ

1900 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. East Rutherford. Roll 954. P. 2A. enumeration Dist.9.

Kip, Nicholas 49 NJ Nov. 1850 Invalid

Kip, Julia H 51 NJ Feb. 1849

Kip, Percy N 20 NJ Aug. 1879 Bank Clerk

Kip, Helen H 17 NJ Aug. 1882

Herkner, Clara G 18 NJ June 1881 Boarder School Teacher

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Faircloth, Jane 68 NJ Oct. 1831 Boarder Wd

Nicholas married **Julia H. Perry** [1827] [MRIN: 616], daughter of **Oliver Hazard Perry** [1828] and **Ellen** [Perry] [13464], on Apr 12, 1877. Julia was born on Feb 14, 1849 in New Jersey, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6314 M i. **Percy Nicholas Kip** [1829] was born on Aug 13, 1879 in East Rutherford, NJ, USA and died on Jun 10, 1940 in Yonkers, NY, USA, aged 60.

6315 F ii. **Julia Helen Kip** [1830] was born on Aug 8, 1882 in New Jersey, USA.

**5098. Walter Kip** [1553] was born on Mar 23, 1853 in East Rutherford, NJ, USA, died in 1934, aged 81, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Walter was educated in district school and Howe Academy, Passaic, Mount Washington Collegiate School, New York and attended the Preparatory School for Rutgers College for one year. He then entered Rutgers College and was graduated from there in June 1875. He began the study of Law and in June 1878 was admitted to practise law. He practised in Jersey City and Passaic. He was City attorney for Passaic from 1894 to 1998. Resided at Passaic.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 142, p. 194, 211.

1880 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. Union. Roll 771. P. 16 (575D). Enumeration Dist. 16.

|                   |    |     |                                  |
|-------------------|----|-----|----------------------------------|
| Kipp, Ann         | 58 | NJ  | Keepshouse                       |
| Kipp, Walter      | 27 | NJ  | Lawyer                           |
| Butler, Christina | 22 | NJ  |                                  |
| Butler, Thomas H  | 23 | IL  | Son-in-law Clerk in Flower Store |
| Curran, Margret   | 18 | Ire | servant                          |
| Kip, Lilla        | 25 | NJ  | Daut-in-law Boarder              |

1900 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Passaic Ward 3. Roll 990. P. 7B. Enumeration Dist. 100.

|                 |    |    |            |           |
|-----------------|----|----|------------|-----------|
| Kip, Walter     | 47 | NJ | March 1853 | Lawyer    |
| Kip, Lilla      | 45 | OH | Oct. 1854  |           |
| Kip, Bessie S   | 19 | NJ | Dec. 1880  |           |
| Kip, Clarence W | 17 | NJ | Oct. 1882  | at School |
| Kip, Willard H  | 11 | NJ | Oct. 1888  |           |

1910 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Passaic Ward 3. Roll T264\_904. P. 17A. Enumeration Dist. 76.

|                   |    |  |  |
|-------------------|----|--|--|
| Kipp, Walter      | 58 |  |  |
| Kipp, Lilla S     | 55 |  |  |
| Kipp, William     | 11 |  |  |
| Kipp, Elizabeth S | 29 |  |  |

1920 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Passaic Ward 2. Roll T625\_1063. P. 1B. Enumeration Dist. 39.

|                      |    |    |                      |
|----------------------|----|----|----------------------|
| Kip, Walter          | 67 | NJ | Lawyer Gen. Practice |
| Kip, Lilla S         | 65 | OH |                      |
| Kip, Willard H       | 21 | NJ | Law Student          |
| Spaulding, Charlotte | 69 | OH | Sister-in-law        |

1930 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Passaic. Roll 1378. P. 2A. Enumeration Dist. 154.

|                 |    |    |                                   |
|-----------------|----|----|-----------------------------------|
| Kip, Clarence W | 47 | NJ | Retail Merchant Radio Store       |
| Kip, Florence A | 47 | NY |                                   |
| Kip, Hobart A   | 22 | NJ | Clerk Salesman Jewelry Store      |
| Kip, Rollin W   | 19 | NJ |                                   |
| Kip, Walter     | 77 | NJ | Father Wd Lawyer General Practice |

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Spaulding, Charlotte K 80 OH Aunt  
Radwojsic, Julia 16 NJ Servant Private Family

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Cedar Lawn Cemetery, Paterson, Passaic County, New Jersey. Memorial # 92866263.

Walter married **Lilla Augusta Spaulding** [1837] [MRIN: 620], daughter of **Isaac D. Spaulding** [1838], on Mar 11, 1880. Lilla was born on Oct 25, 1854 in Ohio, USA, died in 1923, aged 69, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6316 F i. **Elizabeth S Kip** [1839] was born on Dec 29, 1880 in Lodi, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died in Aug 1976 in Clifton, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, aged 95.
- 6317 M ii. **Clarence Walter Kip** [1840] was born on Oct 10, 1882 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.
- 6318 M iii. **Willard H Kip** [13745] was born in Oct 1888 in New Jersey, USA.
- 6319 F iv. **Nana Hobart Kip** [1841] was born on May 30, 1892 in New Jersey, USA, died on Jun 15, 1892, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.
- 6320 M v. **Willard Hobart Kip** [1842] was born on Oct 24, 1898 in New Jersey, USA, died on Feb 2, 1922, aged 23, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

**5099. Christina Kip** [1554] was born on Apr 17, 1857.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 194.

Christina married **Thomas H. Butler** [1558] [MRIN: 507] on Dec 10, 1879.

The child from this marriage was:

- 6321 F i. **Florence Kip Butler** [1565] was born on Sep 18, 1880.

**5100. Anna Kip** [1555] was born on Feb 27, 1859 in Acquackanonk, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died on Feb 1, 1926 in Green Cove Spring, FL, USA, aged 66.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 194.

Anna married **William Cadmus Post** [1559] [MRIN: 508], son of **Richard R Post** [1560] and **Jane Jacobus** [10725], on Jan 9, 1878. William was born on Jun 2, 1856 in Clinton, NJ, USA and died on Sep 13, 1922 in Jacksonville, FL, USA, aged 66.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6322 M i. **Irving Butler Post** [1566] was born on Jul 24, 1878.
- 6323 M ii. **William C. Post** [1567] was born on Jan 26, 1882.
- 6324 M iii. **James Van Blarcom Post** [10724] was born on Jan 23, 1894 in La Grange, Cook CO., IL, USA.

**5101. Carrie Kip** [1556] was born on Mar 6, 1861 and died on Jul 31, 1861.

**5102. Ira Andrus Kip** [1571] was born on Jul 16, 1845 in Passaic, NJ, USA, died on Apr 11, 1922 in New York, NY, USA, aged 76, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: In 1862, Ira entered the employ of Henry H. Crocker & Co., East India Brokers of New York City, and 1866, he became a partner in the firm. In 1895, he left the firm and formed a brokerage partnership with his son Ira. They lived in Passaic up to 1874, then moved to New York City.  
Married by Rev. J. Pascal Strong of Passaic.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

## Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 143, p. 199, 211. Photographs p. 211, 212.

New York Evening Post, June 15, 1866.

New York Times, April 13, 1922, p. 16.

1860 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Acquacknonk. P. 43/44. (1003). Roll M653\_706.

|                    |      |     |         |
|--------------------|------|-----|---------|
| Kipp, Nicholas J   | 36   | NJ  | Grocer  |
| Kipp, Susan        | 23   | NY  |         |
| Kipp, Ira          | 16   | NJ  | Clerk   |
| Kipp, Jane         | 14   | NJ  |         |
| Kipp, Wallace      | 11   | NJ  |         |
| Kipp, William      | 6/12 | NJ  |         |
| Wholf, Peter       | 25   | Ger | Laborer |
| Ballesty, Eliza    | 20   | Ire | Servant |
| Kipp, Jane         | 67   | NJ  |         |
| Worster, Elizabeth | 15   | NY  |         |
| Worster, Jemima    | 50   | NY  |         |

U.S., Civil War Soldier Records and Profiles, 1861-1865.

Ira A Kip, New York City, New York. Age 18. Enlistment: May 29, 1862, New York City. Company G, New York 37th Infantry Regiment.

1870 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Aquackanonk. P. 224B (96). Roll M593\_884.

|                |      |         |                      |
|----------------|------|---------|----------------------|
| Kip, Ira       | 25   | NJ      | Imp East India Goods |
| Kip, Mary      | 24   | NJ      |                      |
| Kip, Ira       | 3/12 | NJ      |                      |
| Weskill, Mary  | 23   | Ireland | Domestic Servt       |
| Haley, Bridget | 24   | Ireland |                      |

1880 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York City. Roll 894. P. 5 (224A). Enumeration Dist. 573.

|                   |    |     |                     |
|-------------------|----|-----|---------------------|
| Kip, Ira A        | 34 | NY  | East India Broker   |
| Kip, Mrs Ira A    | 33 | NY  |                     |
| Kip, Ira A        | 10 | NY  | At School           |
| Kip, Marion       | 8  | NY  | At School           |
| Gallagher, Maggie | 40 | Ire | Servant Cook        |
| Timody, Katie     | 22 | Ire | Servant Chambermaid |

1900 Census of the United States. New York. New York. Manhattan. Roll 1116. P. 142A. Enumeration Dist. 788.

|                 |    |     |           |         |
|-----------------|----|-----|-----------|---------|
| Kip, Ira H      | 54 | NJ  | July 1845 | Broker  |
| Kip, Mary       | 53 | NJ  | Oct. 1846 |         |
| Ankettell, Mary | 30 | Ire |           | Servant |
| Keefe, Mary     | 22 | Ire |           | Servant |
| McGerr, Lizzie  | 18 | Ire |           | Servant |

1910 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Ocean. Lakewood Twp. Roll T624\_903. P. 1A. Enumeration Dist. 126.

|                    |    |    |                       |            |
|--------------------|----|----|-----------------------|------------|
| Nolan, Margareth M | 57 |    |                       |            |
| Nolan, William E   | 32 | NJ | Keeper Boarding House | Wd         |
| Nolan, Marry C     | 25 | NC | Bookkeeper Bank       |            |
| Kip, Ira A         | 64 | NJ | Boarder               |            |
| Kip, Marry         | 62 | NJ | Boarder               | Own Income |
| Barker, Lucy A     | 55 | CT | Boarder               |            |
| Dewey, Sarah       | 60 | CA | Boarder               | Wd         |

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Harvy, Emma C        61 MA Boarder Wd  
Logan, Florence     18 NJ Waitress Boarding House

1920 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Atlantic. Atlantic City Ward 3. Roll T625\_1015. P. 8B. Enumeration Dist. 24. [Name entered on form as Ira A Kip, so indexed under Ira.]

Roetz, Margaret    54 PA Dressmaker home  
Kip, Ira            74 NJ Boarder Retired  
Kip, Mary Roe     73 NJ Boarder  
etc. all Boarders

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Cedar Lawn Cemetery, Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA. Plot: Section 8. Memorial # 29034383. GPS Latitude: 40.89610, Longitude: -74.13720.

Ira married **Mary Roe** [1846] [MRIN: 623], daughter of **David Roe** [1847] and **Emma Eliza Roe** [1848], on Jun 13, 1866 in Paterson, NJ, USA. Mary was born on Oct 11, 1846 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, died on Mar 23, 1929 in New York, NY, USA, aged 82, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6325 F    i. **Bertha Kip** [1849] was born on Jan 18, 1868 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, died on May 8, 1868 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.
- 6326 M    ii. **Ira Andrus Kip** [1850] was born on Apr 22, 1870 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, died in 1960, aged 90, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.
- 6327 F    iii. **Marion Kip** [1851] was born on Feb 26, 1872 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, died on Apr 2, 1882 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, aged 10, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.
- 6328 M    iv. **Merton Kip** [1852] was born on Nov 23, 1873 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, died on Jan 31, 1874 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

**5103. Jennie (Jane) Kip** [1572] was born on Jan 12, 1848 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, died on Apr 25, 1891 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, aged 43, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Unmarried. She devoted a greater part of her life to administering to the poor and needy of the Dundee portion of Passaic, N.J. She was known as "The Angel of Dundee."

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 199. Photograph p. 199.

New York Times, April 27, 1891, p. 5.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Cedar Lawn Cemetery, Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA. Memorial # 88941334. GPS Latitude: 40.89610, Longitude: -74.13720.

**5104. Walter (Wallace) Nicholas Kip** [1573] was born on Jun 16, 1850 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, died on Apr 21, 1927 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, aged 76, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: His education was acquired in the public schools of Passaic, N.J. and Mount Washington College, New York City. His business career in hardware, house furnishing goods, furniture etc. in Passaic, extended over thirty years. The last 15 or 20 years of his life he was actively engaged in real estate in connection with banking and a commission brokerage business. In 1880 he was elected a member of the Board of Education and served in that capacity for sometime. He was a member of the Congregational Church of Passaic.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 144, p. 199. Photograph p. 213, 215.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Cedar Lawn Cemetery, Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA. Memorial # 88941400.  
GPS Latitude: 40.89610, Longitude: -74.13720.

Walter married **Mariella Lee Underwood** [1853] [MRIN: 625], daughter of **Timothy Underwood** [1854] and **Ann Joralmon** [1855], on Jan 11, 1877. Mariella was born on May 29, 1852 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, USA, died on Mar 7, 1918 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, aged 65, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6329 F i. **Anna May Kip** [1856] was born on Nov 13, 1877 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, USA, died on Aug 20, 1879 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, USA, aged 1, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.
- 6330 F ii. **Elsie Kip** [1857] was born on Dec 18, 1879 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, died in 1972 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, aged 93, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.
- 6331 F iii. **Cordelia Kip** [1858] was born on Nov 12, 1881 in Passaic, NJ, USA, died in 1976, aged 95, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

**5105. John William Kip** [1574] was born on Nov 9, 1852 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, died on Jul 19, 1853 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Cedar Lawn Cemetery, Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA. Memorial # 88941440.  
GPS Latitude: 40.89610, Longitude: -74.13720.

**5106. Frederic Harvey Kip** [1575] was born on Feb 10, 1858, died on Apr 5, 1860, aged 2, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Cedar Lawn Cemetery, Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA. Memorial # 88945798.  
GPS Latitude: 40.89610, Longitude: -74.13720.

**5107. William Clement Kip** [1576] was born on Feb 12, 1860 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, died on May 20, 1916 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA, aged 56, and was buried in Forest Lawn Memorial Park, Glendale, Los Angeles Co., CA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 145, p. 199, 216.  
Photograph p. 216.

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. Brooklyn Ward 1. Roll 1043. P. 11B. Enumeration Dist. 10.

|                   |    |    |            |               |    |
|-------------------|----|----|------------|---------------|----|
| Kip, William C    | 39 | NJ | March 1861 |               |    |
| Kip, Annie H      | 35 | NJ | July 1864  |               |    |
| Powell, Catherine | 59 | NJ | June 1840  | Mother-in-law | Wd |
| Lord, Irelin      | 85 | NY | Jane 1815  | Grandmother   | Wd |

U.S. Army, Register of Enlistments, 1798-1914.

William C Kip, b abt 1858, New Jersey. Enlisted age 21.

Finad A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Forest Lawn Memorial Park, Glendale, Los Angeles Co., CA, USA. Memorial # 61325915. GPS Latitude: N 34.12511, Longitude: W -118.25244.

William married **Anna Frances Powell** [1862] [MRIN: 628], daughter of **Powell** [13754] and **Cahterine H** [Powell] [13755], on Jan 13, 1892. Anna was born on Jul 18, 1865 in Essex Co., NJ, USA.

William next married **F. Mabyl Webb** [1863] [MRIN: 629], daughter of **Thomas Webb** [1864] and **Charlotte Bulkley** [1865], on Mar 3, 1904. F. was born in 1875.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**5108. Frederic Ellsworth Kip** [1577] was born on Jan 1, 1862 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA and died on Jan 22, 1938 in Montclair, Essex Co., NJ, USA, aged 76.

General Notes: The author of The Kip Family In America, (K.F.A.). Photographs p. 216, 218.

Frederic was educated in the public schools of Passaic. In 1878, at the age of 16, he started working as an office boy. Over the years he worked in sales for various firms. In 1895 Frederic in conjunction with several others purchased the American Pile Fabric Plant of Sir Titus Salt's Co., at Bridgport, CT. The Salt's Textile Mfg. Co. of Conn. was incorporated with Mr. Kip as President. He remained President of this and other companies until 1925. In 1928 he organized the Kip Oil Company with his son Ruloff.

He was a member of the New York Yacht Club, the Union League Club of New York, the Holland Society of New York, and the Sons of the American Revolution. He invented, and has taken out some 100 U.S. patents mainly for improvements in looms. He is the author of books on tariff, industry, agriculture, and social conditions.

Their early married life was spent in New York City, and in their home at Essex, N.J. In 1897 they moved to Upper Montclair, N.J. In 1902 they started building the Estate "Kypsburg" at Montclair, N.J. In 1905 the house was completed. He sold it in 1926. It is now referred to as Kip's Castle. Photographs of Kypsburg p. 232-243.

The newspaper articles indicate that he was found dead in his garage from auto fumes. Officials at the time pronounced the case a suicide.

#### Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928 .No. 146, p. 199, 216, 295.

Who's Who In America, Vol. 12, 1922-23, p. 1796.

Who Was Who In America, IV, 1961-68, p. 531.

U.S. Passport Applications, 1725-1925: (No. 423530, May 22, 1924) Ancestry.com.

The New York Times, Jan. 23, 1938, p. 3.

The New York Times, Jan. 24, 1938, p. 23.

Montclair Times, Jan. 25, 1938 [Front page?]

1880 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York City. P. 12. Roll 874. Enumeraton 175.

|                      |    |    |                       |
|----------------------|----|----|-----------------------|
| Pirron, Alfred E     | 38 | NY | Photograph ?          |
| Pirron, Elizabeth C  | 34 | NY | Keep house            |
| Kip, Frederic E      | 19 | NY | Clerk in store nephew |
| Kip, Lillie C        | 16 | NJ | at school neice       |
| Kip, Abraham Lincoln | 15 | NJ | Clerk nephew          |

1900 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. Montclair Ward 1. P. 11B. Roll T623\_970. Enumeration Dist. 204.

|                  |    |        |            |           |                       |
|------------------|----|--------|------------|-----------|-----------------------|
| Kip, Frederic E  | 37 | NJ     | Jan. 1863  |           |                       |
| Kip, Charlotte B | 35 | PA     | Nov. 1864  |           |                       |
| Kip, Ruloff F    | 12 | NJ     | Sept. 1887 | at school |                       |
| Ford, Julia B    | 62 | NJ     | Nov. 1837  | Aunt      | Teacher Private       |
| Magaharen, Mary  | 25 | NY     | Sept. 1874 | Servant   | Waitress              |
| Booker, Phebe    | 37 | PA     | Apr. 1863  | Servant   |                       |
| Larson, Hans     | 36 | Sweden | Oct. 1863  | Servant   | Coachman Immigra 1891 |

1910 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. Montclair Ward 1. P. 18A. Roll T624\_883. Enumeratio Dist. 192.

|                  |    |    |                      |
|------------------|----|----|----------------------|
| Kip, Frederic E  | 48 | NJ | Manufacturer Woolens |
| Kip, Charlotte B | 45 | PA |                      |

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

|                    |    |      |                          |
|--------------------|----|------|--------------------------|
| Kip, Ruloff F      | 22 | NJ   | Clerk                    |
| Ford, Julia B      | 72 | NJ   |                          |
| Mcquigan, Sarah    | 36 | Ire  | Servant private family   |
| Mcquigan, Margaret | 23 | Ire  | Servant private family   |
| Reid, James        | 21 | Scot | Chauffeur private family |
| Sherris, Wm J      | 44 | Eng  | Servant gardener         |

1920 New York Passenger Lists. Roll T715\_2874. P. 19.  
Arrival Nov. 13, 1920 at New York on the Adriatic. Departure Nov. 5, 1920 from Cherbourg, France.  
Frederic E Kip b. Jan. 1, 1862, Passaic, NJ.  
Charlotte Kip b. Nov. 15, 1864, Philadelphia. PA.

1930 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. Montclair. P. 12A. Roll 1332. Enumeration Dist. 531.  
Kip, Ruloff F 42 NJ Executive Petroleum Products  
Kip, Alison C 35 NJ  
Kip, Alison A 17 Switz.  
Kip, Patricia B 15 NJ  
Kip, Ruloff F 8 NJ  
Kip, Phelps C 5 NJ  
Kip, Frederick E 68 NJ  
Mcquigan, Sarah 60 Irish Free State Cook private family  
Dietz, Emilie M 46 Ger Childs nurse private family

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970  
The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Mar. 1922. Cornelius Kip. Approved. SAR member No. 36865.

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970  
The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Sep. 1920. Enoch White. Approved. Vol. 172 SAR member No. 34269.

Frederic married **Charlotte Bishop Williams** [1866] [MRIN: 631], daughter of **Rev. William White Williams** [1867] and **Charlotte Louisa Ford** [1868], on Oct 15, 1884 in New York, NY, USA. Charlotte was born on Nov 15, 1864 in Philadelphia, PA, USA, died on Feb 10, 1926 in Kypsburg, Montclair, NJ, USA, aged 61, and was buried in Paterson, NJ, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

6332 M i. **Ruloff Frederic Kip** [1869] was born on Sep 17, 1887 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ and died on Apr 7, 1953 in Montclair, Essex Co., NJ, USA, aged 65.

Frederic next married **Louise Taylor** [7126] [MRIN: 2399] in 1931. Louise was born in Clark Co., KY, died on Apr 24, 1931 in New York, NY, USA, and was buried in Paterson, NJ, USA.

**5109. Lily Chappelle Kip** [1578] was born on Sep 18, 1863 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, died on Sep 25, 1886 in Manhattan, New York Co, NY, USA, aged 23, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: She was educated in Public Schools of Passaic, N.J., the celebrated 12th Street Public School for girls in New York City, and was graduated from the Normal College in New York City. Died of typhoid fever.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 199. Photograph p. 200.

1880 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York City. P. 12. Roll 874. Enumeraton 175.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

|                      |    |    |                       |
|----------------------|----|----|-----------------------|
| Pirron, Alfred E     | 38 | NY | Photograph ?          |
| Pirron, Elizabeth C  | 34 | NY | Keep house            |
| Kip, Frederic E      | 19 | NY | Clerk in store nephew |
| Kip, Lillie C        | 16 | NJ | at school neice       |
| Kip, Abraham Lincoln | 15 | NJ | Clerk nephew          |

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Cedar Lawn Cemetery, Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA. Memorial # 88946054.  
GPS Latitude: 40.89610, Longitude: -74.13720.

**5110. Abraham Lincoln Kip** [1579] was born on Jan 25, 1865 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, died on Apr 4, 1941 in Chicago, Cook Co., IL, USA, aged 76, and was buried in Burial place unknown.

General Notes: He was educated in the Passaic Public School. In 1878, when thirteen, he entered a business office in New York City and continued in business pursuits until 1883. In the fall of 1883 he entered the New Church Theological School in Boston, Mass. He graduated in 1886 as a minister of the Swedenborgian Church. On account of ill health he left the Ministry the next year and returned to mercantile life where he remained until 1924. He is the author of several books. Lived in Highland Park, a suburb of Chicago.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 147, p. 200, 244. Photograph p. 244.

Who Was Who In America, IV, 1961-68, p. 531.

1880 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York City. P. 12. Roll 874. Enumeraton 175.

|                      |    |    |                       |
|----------------------|----|----|-----------------------|
| Pirron, Alfred E     | 38 | NY | Photograph ?          |
| Pirron, Elizabeth C  | 34 | NY | Keep house            |
| Kip, Frederic E      | 19 | NY | Clerk in store nephew |
| Kip, Lillie C        | 16 | NJ | at school neice       |
| Kip, Abraham Lincoln | 15 | NJ | Clerk nephew          |

1920 Census of the United States. Illinois. Lake. Deerfield. P. 4A. Roll T625\_381. Enumeration Dist. 251.

|                   |    |      |                    |
|-------------------|----|------|--------------------|
| Kip, A L          | 54 | NJ   | Agent clothing Co. |
| Kip, Annie        | 46 | Nebr |                    |
| Kip, Margaret     | 16 | Ill  |                    |
| Higgins, Charlott | 15 | Ill  | Niece              |

1930 Census of the United States. Illinois. Cook. Chicago. P. 13A. Roll 494. Enumeration Dist. 1902.

|                 |    |     |          |
|-----------------|----|-----|----------|
| Kip, Abraham L  | 65 | NJ  | None     |
| Hinds, Margaret | 27 | Ill | Daughter |
| Hinds, Franklin | 4  | Ill | grandson |

Abraham married **Anne Elizabeth Douglas** [1870] [MRIN: 633], daughter of **William Wilberforce Douglas** [1871], on Apr 2, 1901. Anne was born on Aug 31, 1873 in Lincoln, NE, USA and died on Sep 26, 1928, aged 55.

The child from this marriage was:

6333 F i. **Margaret Kip** [1872] was born on Jan 17, 1903 in Illinois, USA.

**5111. Minnie Pirron Kip** [1580] was born on May 23, 1869 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, died on Jul 26, 1870 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, aged 1, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: She was first buried in the cemetery of the Protestant Reformed Dutch Church at Acquackanonk, New Jersey. Reinterred in 1929 in Cedar Lawn.

Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Cedar Lawn Cemetery, Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA. Memorial # 89596250.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

GPS Latitude: 40.89610, Longitude: -74.13720.

**5112. Frank Worcester Kip** [1581] was born on Jan 30, 1871 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, died on Nov 12, 1871 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: He was first buried in the cemetery of the Protestant Reformed Dutch Church at Acquackanonk, New Jersey. Reinterred in 1929 in Cedar Lawn.

Sources:

New York Evening Times, Nov. 13, 1871.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Cedar Lawn Cemetery, Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA. Memorial # 89596329.  
GPS Latitude: 40.89610, Longitude: -74.13720.

**5113. Rachel Berry** [1072] was born in 1847 in New Jersey, USA.

**5114. Martin Henry Berry** [1073] was born on Sep 9, 1848 in Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, died after 1920, and was buried in Preakness Reformed Church Cem., Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

New Jersey Births & Christenings Index 1660-1931.

Martin Berry, Wayne, Passaic, New Jersey. B Sept. 9, 1848. FHL # 584578.

1880 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Wayne. Roll 794. P. 26B.

|                    |    |     |               |
|--------------------|----|-----|---------------|
| Berry, Henry K     | 57 | NJ  | Farmer        |
| Berry, Maria       | 55 | NJ  | Keeping House |
| Berry, Rachel A    | 33 | NJ  | at home       |
| Berry, Martin H    | 31 | NJ  | Farmer        |
| Berry, Catharine A | 27 | NJ  | at home       |
| Berry, Cornelius K | 12 | NJ  | at home       |
| Berry, Harry       | 6  | NJ  | Grandson      |
| Sharles, Jasper    | 29 | Ger | Laborer       |
| Oliver, Jane       | 23 | NJ  | Servant       |
| Oliver, Frederick  | 16 | NJ  | son           |

1900 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Wayne. Roll 990. P. 19A. Enumeration Dist. 92.

|                  |    |    |            |                      |
|------------------|----|----|------------|----------------------|
| Berry, Martin H  | 51 | NJ | Sept. 1848 | Farmer               |
| Berry, Kittie    | 47 | NJ | Feb. 1853  |                      |
| McGinnis, Joseph | 31 | NY | Sept. 1868 | servant farm laborer |

1910 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Wayne. Roll T624\_907. P. 8A. Enumeraiton Dist. 0165.

|                  |    |    |          |
|------------------|----|----|----------|
| Berry, Martin H  | 61 | NJ | Farmer   |
| Berry, Katherine | 57 | NJ |          |
| Berry, George    | 15 | NJ | Grandson |

1920 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Wayne. Roll T625\_1066. P. 20B. Enumeration Dist. 158.

|                 |    |    |    |      |
|-----------------|----|----|----|------|
| Berry, Martin H | 71 | NJ | wd | none |
|-----------------|----|----|----|------|

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Preakness Reformed Church Cemetery, Wayne, Passaic Co., New Jersey.  
Memorial # 7074128. GPS N 40.95261 W -74.23220.

Martin married **Catherine A Van Houten** [11268] [MRIN: 3909], daughter of **Henry L Van Houten** [11270] and **Ann B Doremus** [11271]. Catherine was born in Feb 1853 in New Jersey, USA, died in 1911 in Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, aged 58, and was buried in Preakness Reformed Church Cem., Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

6334 M i. **Alfred Berry** [11269] was born in Mar 1871 in Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, died on Jul 23, 1871 in Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, and was buried in Preakness Reformed Church Cem., Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

6335 M ii. **Harry Berry** [11273] was born in 1874 in New Jersey, USA.

**5115. Christinia Margret Berry** [1074] was born on Mar 1, 1851 and died on Feb 19, 1881, aged 29.

**5116. John Henry Berry** [1075] was born on Mar 1, 1851 in New Jersey, USA and died on Apr 26, 1877, aged 26.

**5117. Christina Berry** [11272] was born on Mar 1, 1851 in New Jersey, USA.

**5118. Cornelius Berry** [1076] was born on Jun 12, 1866.

**5119. Maggie E Kipp** [1584] was born on May 1, 1848.

General Notes: Adopted.

**5120. Clifford Kipp Howard** [1408] was born on Sep 4, 1883 in Oak Park, Cook Co., IL, USA and died on Feb 19, 1949 in Racine, WI, USA, aged 65.

General Notes: May have died either in Racine or Kenosha, Wisconsin.

Sources:

Cook County, Illinois, Marriages Index, 1871-1920.

Clifford K Howard. 26. B cir 1884. River Park, Cook Co., Illinois. Miss Helen Goodman. 24. Married June 9, 1910, Oak Park, Cook Co., Illinois.

Cook County, Illinois, Marriages Index, 1871-1920.

Clifford K Howard. 33. B cir 1884. Mabel M Haslam. 29. Married Sept. 1, 1917, Oak Park, Cook Co., Illinois.

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Clifford Kipp Howard. Dupage Co., Illinois. B Sept. 4, 1883.

1920 Census of the United States. Illinois. DuPage. Milton. Roll T625\_366. P. 13B. Enumeration Dist. 17.

Howard, Clifford K 36 IL Buyer wholesale drygoods

Howard, Mabel 31 Eng Immigra 1912

Howard, Clifford 6 IL

Howard, Elizabeth 1 9/12 IL

Haslam, Thomas 30 Eng Real Estate operator

1930 Census of the United States. Illinois. DuPage. Milton. Roll 511. P. 3B. Enumeration Dist. 48.

Howard, Clifford K 46 IL Buyer drygoods House

Howard, Mabel M 42 Eng

Howard, Clifford K 17 IL

Howard, Elizabeth 11 IL

1940 Census of the United States. Wisconsin. Fond du Lac. Fond du Lac. Roll T627\_4479. P. 4B. Enumeration Dist. 20-29.

Howard, Clifford K 55 IL Designer Hoserie Infant Sock Co.

Howard, Mabel M 52 Eng

Howard, Elizabeth 21 IL Saleslady Retail store

U.S., World War II Draft Registration Cards, 1942.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Clifford Kipp Howard. B Sept. 4, 1883, Oak Park, Illinois.

Clifford married **Helen Goodman** [6214] [MRIN: 2105] on Jun 9, 1910 in River Forest, IL, USA. Helen was born on Oct 7, 1885 in Chicago, Cook Co., IL, USA, died on Mar 26, 1914 in Oak Park, IL, USA, aged 28, and was buried in Rosehill Cemetery, Chicago, IL, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

6336 M i. **Clifford Kip Howard Jr.** [6215] was born on Mar 31, 1913 in River Forest, IL, USA, died on Sep 8, 1998 in Stevens Point, WI, USA, aged 85, and was buried in Wisconsin Veterans Memorial Cemetery, King, Waupaca Co., WI, USA.

Clifford next married **Mabel M Haslam** [13075] [MRIN: 4479] on Sep 1, 1917 in Oak Park, Cook Co., IL, USA. Mabel was born in 1888 in England.

The child from this marriage was:

6337 F i. **Elizabeth Howard** [13074] was born in 1918 in Illinois, USA.

**5121. Robert Lincoln Howard** [1409] was born on Mar 4, 1890 and died on Apr 11, 1890.

**5122. Frank Sherman Howard** [1410] was born on Apr 11, 1891 and died on Jul 30, 1892, aged 1.

**5123. Edward Tanjore Corwin** [11763] was born in 1855 and died in 1856, aged 1.

**5124. George Edwin Corwin** [11764] was born in 1858.

**5125. Euphemia Kipp Corwin** [1421] was born on Jun 26, 1863 in Paramus, NJ, USA, died on Mar 8, 1949 in Berea, Madison Co., KY, USA, aged 85, and was buried in Berea Cem., Berea, Madison Co., KY, USA.

General Notes: Librarian, Berea College, Madison, Kentucky, 1903 to 1933.

Sources:

1910 Census of the United States. Kentucky. Madison. Berea. Roll T624\_494. P. 3B. Enumeration Dist. 0073.

Corwin, Euphemia K 45 NJ Librarian Berea College

Ridgway, Florence H 33 OH Roomer Asst Librarian Berea College Wd

Peterson, Glenna 25 OH Roomer

1920 Census of the United States. Kentucky. Madison. Berea. Roll T625\_590. P. 9B. Enumeration Dist. 103.

Corwin, Euphemia K 56 NJ Librarian College Wd

Ridgway, Florence H 43 OH Librarian College

1930 Census of the United States. Kentucky. Madison. Berea. Roll 769. P. 16B. Enumeration Dist. 16.

Corwin, Euphemia K 67 NJ Librarian Berea College Wd

1940 Census of the United States. Kentucky. Madison. Berea. Roll T627\_1337. P. 1A. Enumeration Dist. 76-19.

Corwin, Euphemia K 76 NJ

Kentucky, Death Records, 1852-1953

Euphemia Kipp Corwin, B June 23, 1863, Paramus, New Jersey. D March 8, 1949, Madison Kentucky.

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Berea Cem., Berea, Madison Co., Kentucky. Memorial # 8297941.

**5126. Charles Edward Corwin** [1422] was born on Sep 7, 1868 in Millstone, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Columbia, Greenport. Roll 1019. P. 2B. Enumeration Dist. 0016.

Corwin, Charles 31 NJ Sept. 1869 Minister

Corwin, Ellen K 32 VT Jan. 1868

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1910 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Somerset. Bridgewater. Roll T624\_907. P. 12B. Enumeration Dist. 0112.

Corwin, Charles 42 NJ Clergyman Church  
Corwin, Mary E 42 NY  
Corwin, Edward T 76 NY Father Clergyman Church  
Kingsley, Mary 74 VT Mother-in-law

1920 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Somerset. Rocky Hill. Roll T625\_1067. P. 1A. Enumeration Dist. 128.

Corwin, Charles 51 NJ Clergyman Church  
Corwin, Ellen G 51 VT

Charles married **Ellen Gibb Kingsley** [11758] [MRIN: 4056], daughter of **Kingsley** [11759] and **Mary** [Kingsley] [11760], circa 1898. Ellen was born in Jan 1868 in Vermont, USA.

**5127. Fannie Huntington Corwin** [1423] was born on Jan 19, 1879 in Millstone, NJ, USA and died on Jul 22, 1879.

General Notes: Sources:

New Jersey, Births and Christenings Index, 1660-1931  
Corwin, B Jan. 19, 1878, Hillsborough, Somerset, New Jersey. FHL # 494187.

**5128. Minnie Kipp Huntington** [1419] was born on Aug 6, 1868 in New York, USA.

Minnie married **James Henry Dakin** [13078] [MRIN: 4480] in 1889. James was born in Jun 1864 in New York, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

6338 F i. **Sylvia Dakin** [13079] was born in Jun 1894 in New York, USA.

**5129. Chester Allis** [1092].

Chester married **Chambers** [1095] [MRIN: 344] on Nov 13, 1878.

**5130. James W. Allis** [1093].

James married **Sloane** [1096] [MRIN: 345] in Oct 1879.

**5131. Lena Allis** [1094].

**5132. Elizabeth Conklin** [1097].

**5133. John Franklin Kipp** [1588] was born on Jan 31, 1868 in Pen Yan, Yates Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 148, p. 201, 245.

John married **Kate Holmes** [1873] [MRIN: 635].

**5134. William W. Kipp** [1591] was born on Jan 7, 1871 in Yates Co., NY, USA and died on Sep 2, 1873, aged 2.

**5135. Henry Herbert Kipp** [1589] was born on Dec 21, 1872 in Yates Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 149, p. 201, 245.

Henry married **Leora Davis** [1874] [MRIN: 636], daughter of **Thomas Davis** [1875].

**5136. Ernest F Kipp** [1590] was born on Dec 9, 1876 in Yates Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 150, p. 201.

Ernest married **Alice Goldsmith** [1876] [MRIN: 638], daughter of **Brewster Goldsmith** [1877].

Children from this marriage were:

6339 M i. **Harry Kipp** [1878].

6340 M ii. **Francis Kipp** [1879].

**5137. Mary Esther Kipp** [1594] was born on Oct 31, 1891.

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 201.

**5138. Louise Kipp** [1595] was born on Feb 10, 1893.

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 201.

**5139. Charles Joshua Kipp** [1598] was born on Jul 6, 1897.

General Notes: K.F.A., No. 151, p. 201.

**5140. Laura Jane Ellison** [1431].

**5141. Jacob Outwater Brinkerhoff** [13696] was born on Sep 25, 1859 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

Jacob married **Ella May Avery** [13708] [MRIN: 4683] on Dec 23, 1896 in Jordan, Onondaga Co., NY, USA. Ella was born in 1859.

**5142. Elizabeth Brinkerhoff** [13709] was born on Jul 22, 1861 in Moonachie, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died on Apr 22, 1862 in Moonachie, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

**5143. Annette Brinkerhoff** [13710] was born on Mar 4, 1863 in Moonachie, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died on Feb 20, 1875 in Maywood, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 11.

**5144. Keziah Brinkerhoff** [13697] was born on Jul 21, 1865 in Maywood, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died on Feb 23, 1905 in Jersey City, Hudson Co., NJ, USA, aged 39.

Keziah married **Charles Stafford Day** [13711] [MRIN: 4684] on Jun 15, 1893 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

**5145. John Debaun Brinkerhoff** [13684] was born in May 1868 in New Jersey, USA.

John married **Mary Isabelle** [Brinkerhoff] [13712] [MRIN: 4685].

**5146. George Conklin Brinkerhoff** [13714] was born on Jun 8, 1869 in Maywood, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died on Sep 4, 1869 in Maywood, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

**5147. Elizabeth (Lizzie) Brinkerhoff** [13698] was born on Aug 8, 1870 in Maywood, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died on Apr 20, 1906 in New York, NY, USA, aged 35.

Elizabeth married **Alston L Marsh** [13713] [MRIN: 4686].

**5148. Albert J Brinkerhoff** [13690] was born on Nov 30, 1872 in Maywood, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

**5149. Julia Ann Brinkerhoff** [13689] was born on May 5, 1879 in Maywood, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**5150. George Conklin Brinkerhoff** [13685] was born on Sep 14, 1881 in Maywood, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1910 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. Hackensack Ward 1. Roll T624\_869. P. 25A. Enumeration Dist. 34.

|                        |      |    |                        |
|------------------------|------|----|------------------------|
| Brinkerhoff, Isaac     | 72   | NJ | Superindenent Cemetery |
| Brinkerhoff, Harriet   | 69   | NJ |                        |
| Brinkerhoff, Julia     | 30   | NJ |                        |
| Brinkerhoff, George C  | 29   | NJ | Gardener Cemetery      |
| Brinkerhoff, Theresa G | 24   | NY | Daughter-in-law        |
| Brinkerhoff, George C  | 4    | PA | Grandson               |
| Brinkerhoff, Howard A  | 2    | NJ | Grandson               |
| Brinkerhoff, John C    | 3/12 | NJ | Grandson               |

1920 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. Hackensack Ward 1. Roll T625\_1019. P. 20A. enumeration Dist. 75.

|                       |        |    |                         |
|-----------------------|--------|----|-------------------------|
| Brinkerhoff, George C | 36     | NJ | Superintendent Cemetery |
| Brinkerhoff, Teresa G | 33     | NY |                         |
| Brinkerhoff, George C | 13     | PA |                         |
| Brinkerhoff, Howard A | 12     | NJ |                         |
| Brinkerhoff, John C   | 10     | NJ |                         |
| Brinkerhoff, Harriet  | 7      | NJ |                         |
| Brinkerhoff, Louise   | 4 2/12 | NJ |                         |
| Brinkerhoff, Thresa   | 10/12  | NJ |                         |

1930 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. Hackensack. Roll 1313. P. 1B. Enumeration Dist. 103.

|                        |       |    |                                |
|------------------------|-------|----|--------------------------------|
| Brinkerhoff, George C  | 49    | NJ | Supt. Cemetery                 |
| Brinkerhoff, Theresa G | 44    | NJ |                                |
| Brinkerhoff, Howard A  | 22    | NJ | Proprietor Plumbing Contractor |
| Brinkerhoff, John C    | 21    | NJ | Proprietor Florist             |
| Brinkerhoff, Harriet L | 17    | NJ | Steogrpaher Auto Dealer        |
| Brinkerhoff, Louise B  | 15    | NJ |                                |
| Brinkerhoff, Tessie    | 10    | NJ |                                |
| Brinkerhoff, Jacob O   | 6     | NJ |                                |
| Brinkerhoff, Ruth G    | 11/12 | NJ |                                |

1940 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. Hackensack. Roll T627\_2309. P. 11B. Enumeration Dist. 2-152.

|                       |    |    |                                    |
|-----------------------|----|----|------------------------------------|
| Brinkerhoff, George   | 58 | NJ | Superintendent Hackensack Cemetery |
| Brinkerhoff, Tressa G | 54 | NY |                                    |
| Brinkerhoff, Jay      | 16 | NJ |                                    |
| Brinkerhoff, Ruth     | 11 | NJ |                                    |

George married **Thersea Georgianna Coester** [13686] [MRIN: 4677] on May 8, 1905 in Bogota, Bergen Co., NJ, USA. Thersea was born on Mar 16, 1886 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6341 M i. **George Coester Brinkerhoff** [13675] was born on Mar 19, 1906 in Pittsburgh, Allegheny Co., PA, USA.
- 6342 M ii. **Howard Albert Brinkerhoff** [13687] was born on Sep 14, 1907 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.
- 6343 M iii. **John Calvin Voorhis Brinkerhoff** [13688] was born on Jan 13, 1910 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died on Feb 14, 1974 in Elmwood Park, NJ, USA, aged 64.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 6344 F iv. **Harriet Theresa Brinkerhoff** [13691] was born on May 1, 1912 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.  
6345 F v. **Louise Becker Brinkerhoff** [13692] was born in 1915 in New Jersey, USA.  
6346 F vi. **Tessie Anna Brinkerhoff** [13693] was born on Mar 21, 1919 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.  
6347 M vii. **Jacob O (Jay) Brinkerhoff** [13694] was born on Feb 11, 1924 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.  
6348 F viii. **Ruth Gladys Brinkerhoff** [13695] was born on May 5, 1929 in Passiac, NJ, USA.

**5151. Rachel Ann Van Voorhis** [10629] was born on Nov 28, 1844.

General Notes: Sources:  
Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970  
The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Dec. 1914. Cornelius Kipp. Approved. SAR member No. 26870.

Rachel married **William Soden** [10630] [MRIN: 3654] on Apr 29, 1879. William was born on Aug 4, 1834 and died on Mar 18, 1912, aged 77.

The child from this marriage was:

- 6349 M i. **John Voorhis Soden** [10631] was born on Mar 24, 1880 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

**5152. Wiliam Edward Brinkerhoff** [14401] was born on Sep 28, 1861 in New York, NY, USA and died on May 9, 1950 in Concord, Cabarrus, NC, USA, aged 88.

General Notes: Sources:  
1900 Census of the United States. Alabama. Shelby. Montevallo. Roll 39. P. 10B. Enumeration Dist. 123.

J.L. (administered by mariaglancaster). Ancestry.com DNA match. 8.6 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Wiliam married **Anne Eliza McKibbon** [14402] [MRIN: 4971] on Jan 12, 1888 in Calera, Shelby Co., AL, USA. Anne was born on Apr 13, 1867 in Mill, Conecuh Co., AL, USA and died on Dec 11, 1890 in Calera, Talladega Co., AL, USA, aged 23.

The child from this marriage was:

- 6350 F i. **Celeste Alberto Brinkerhoff** [14403] was born on Nov 8, 1889 in Calera, Talladega Co., AL, USA and died on Jun 19, 1967 in Chattanooga, Hamilton Co., TN, USA, aged 77.

**5153. Ethel Rowan Anthony** [10522] was born on Jun 27, 1887 in Palmetto, FL, USA and died on Sep 26, 1962 in Annapolis, MD, USA, aged 75.

General Notes: Sources:  
Ancestry.com.

U.S. Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970.  
Georgia Society. Application for Membership. Nov. 1965. Nicholas Anthony. Approved. SAR member No. 92866.

Ethel married **John K Williams** [10523] [MRIN: 3613] on Apr 10, 1912 in Fort Pierce, FL, USA. John was born on Sep 3, 1887 in Memphis, TN, USA and died on Mar 16, 1920 in Jacksonville, FL, USA, aged 32.

The child from this marriage was:

- 6351 M i. **John Kennedy Williams III** [10524] was born on Jan 29, 1916 in Jacksonville, FL, USA.

**5154. Charlotte Bissel Ebbets** [14459] was born on Jul 1, 1786 in Manhattan, New York Co, NY, USA and died on May 1, 1990 in Lee, Berkshire Co., MA, USA, aged 203.

General Notes: Sources:

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Queens. Queens Ward 4. Roll T624\_1065. P. 11B. Enumeration Dist. 1264.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Queens. Queens Assembly Dist. 4. Roll T625\_1233. P. 6B. Enumeration Dist. 267.

1930 Census of the United States. New York. Nassau. Hempstead. Roll 1457. P. 1B. Enumeration Dist. 46.

wrwreno. Ancestry.com DNA match. 6.5 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Charlotte married **Lewis Bates Newell** [14461] [MRIN: 4996] on Apr 5, 1916 in Richmond Hill, Queens, NY, USA. Lewis was born on Nov 1, 1885 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA and died on Nov 7, 1922 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA, aged 37.

The child from this marriage was:

6352 F i. **Audrey Bates Newell** [14462] was born on Nov 9, 1919 in Richmond Hill, Queens, NY, USA and died on Jan 15, 1983 in Otis, Berkshire Co., MA, USA, aged 63.

Charlotte next married **Warren Roosevelt Rapelye** [14463] [MRIN: 4997]. Warren was born in 1879 and died in 1954, aged 75.

**5155. George Luther Dietz** [13996] was born on Nov 10, 1863 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Jun 7, 1924 in Spring Dale, Fayette Co., WV, USA, aged 60, and was buried in Amwell Baptist Church Cem., Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Amwell Baptist Church Cemetery, Rupert, Greenbrier Co., West Virginia, USA. Memorial # 29053070. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.95272, Longitude: -80.67446.

George married **Elizabeth A Heaster** [14000] [MRIN: 4818], daughter of **Johnston Reynolds Heaster** [14023] and **Abigail Francis Callison** [14024], circa 1892. Elizabeth was born on May 7, 1869 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Apr 25, 1962 in Dawson, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 92, and was buried in Amwell Baptist Church Cem., Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6353 F i. **Georgia Thelma Dietz** [14001] was born on Aug 31, 1893 in Spring Dale, Fayette Co., WV, USA, died on Mar 5, 1970 in Oak Hill, Fayette Co., WV, USA, aged 76, and was buried in High Lawn Memorial Park, Oak Hill, Fayette Co., WV, USA.

6354 F ii. **Nina May Dietz** [14002] was born on Apr 23, 1895 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Jul 31, 1988 in South Charleston, Kanawha Co., WV, USA, aged 93, and was buried in Spring Hill Cem., Charleston, Kanawha Co., WV, USA.

6355 F iii. **Arkie Louise Dietz** [14003] was born on May 31, 1897 in Corliss, Fayette Co., WV, USA, died on Jul 3, 1975 in Huntington, Cabell Co., WV, USA, aged 78, and was buried in White Chapel Memorial Gardens, Barboursville, Cabell Co., WV, USA.

6356 M iv. **Dudley Dorris Dietz** [14004] was born on Oct 22, 1899 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Sep 10, 1996 in Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 96, and was buried in Wallace Memorial Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

6357 F v. **Lovie Emma Dietz** [14005] was born on Oct 26, 1909 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Mar 22, 1982 in Vale, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 72, and was buried in Wallace Memorial Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

6358 F vi. **Maxie G Dietz** [14006] was born on Sep 24, 1911 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Mar 28, 1968 in Huntington, Cabell Co., WV, USA, aged 56, and was buried in Woodmere Memorial Park, Huntington, Cabell Co, WV, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**5156. Launa J Dietz** [11794] was born on Jul 20, 1865 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Jan 3, 1929 in Lewisburg, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 63, and was buried in Amwell Baptist Church Cem., Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Amwell Baptist Church Cemetery, Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., West Virginia, USA. Memorial # 92891926. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.95272, Longitude: -80.67446.

Launa married **John George Sharp** [11795] [MRIN: 4070], son of **William Reese Sharp** [13993] and **Mary Ann Surbaugh** [13994], on Apr 14, 1886 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA. John was born on Aug 21, 1859 in Meadow Bluff, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died in 1944 in Lewisburg, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 85, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

6359 F i. **Laura Belle Sharp** [11796] was born in 1891 in Lewisburg, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died in 1954 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 63, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

**5157. Edward L Theodore Dietz** [13997] was born on May 11, 1870 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Mar 15, 1941 in Ronceverte, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 70, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Ronceverte, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Riverview Cemetery, Ronceverte, Greenbrier Co., West Virginia, USA. Memorial # 136466489.

Edward married **Lorena Andree Fullen** [14025] [MRIN: 4830] circa 1908. Lorena was born on Jun 12, 1871 in Salt Sulphur Springs, Monroe Co., WV, USA, died on Jan 30, 1955 in Charleston, Kanawha Co., WV, USA, aged 83, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Ronceverte, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6360 F i. **Alma Beatrice Dietz** [14026] was born on May 10, 1909 in Ronceverte, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Jul 19, 1909 in Ronceverte, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Ronceverte, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

6361 F ii. **Edna Marie Dietz** [14027] was born on Jul 4, 1910 in Ronceverte, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Jan 12, 1993 in White Sulphur Springs, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 82, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Ronceverte, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

6362 F iii. **Elizabeth Emma Jean Dietz** [14028] was born on May 12, 1912 in Ronceverte, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Dec 19, 2004 in Charleston, Kanawha Co., WV, USA, aged 92, and was buried in Cunningham Memorial Park, Saint Albans, Kanawha Co., WV, USA.

**5158. Anetta Catherine Dietz** [13998] was born on Jun 2, 1872 in Orient Hill, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on May 10, 1932 in Rainelle, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 59, and was buried in Amwell Baptist Church Cem., Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Amwell Baptist Church Cemetery, Greenbrier, West Virginia, USA. Memorial # 138924921. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.95272, Longitude: -80.67446.

Anetta married **Smith** [14031] [MRIN: 4832] circa 1891.

Children from this marriage were:

6363 F i. **Odessa E Smith** [14032] was born on Aug 4, 1892 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Dec 31, 1941 in Rainelle, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 49, and was buried in Amwell Baptist Church Cem., Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

6364 M ii. **George Elliot Smith** [14033] was born on Mar 23, 1894 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Mar 5, 1972 in Rainelle, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 77, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

**5159. Oran Plummer Dietz** [13999] was born on Nov 5, 1891, died on Jan 30, 1916, aged 24, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Ronceverte, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Riverview Cemetery, Ronceverte, Greenbrier Co., West Virginia, USA. Memorial # 136466489.

Oran married **Margaret Elizabeth Fisher** [14035] [MRIN: 4834] circa 1911. Margaret was born on Jan 7, 1893, died on Jan 28, 1978, aged 85, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Ronceverte, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

6365 M i. **William Harold Dietz Sr** [14036] was born on Oct 26, 1912 in Franklin, Pendleton Co., WV, USA, died on Oct 24, 2013 in Millboro, Bath Co., VA, USA, aged 100, and was buried in Windy Cove Cem., Millboro Springs, Bath Co., VA, USA.

**5160. Joseph Stephen Crane** [14038] was born on Apr 27, 1871 in Meadow Bluff, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Feb 17, 1939 in Crawley, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 67, and was buried in Amwell Baptist Church Cem., Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Amwell Baptist Church Cemetery, Greenbrier, West Virginia, USA. Memorial # 5016670. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.95272, Longitude: -80.67446.

Joseph married **Ida M Callison** [14039] [MRIN: 4836] on Nov 21, 1891 in Gallia Co., OH, USA.

**5161. Edward Ebbetts Crane** [11798] was born on Apr 17, 1875 in Crawley, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Apr 23, 1932 in Crawley, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 57, and was buried in Amwell Baptist Church Cem., Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Amwell Baptist Church Cemetery, Greenbrier, West Virginia, USA. Memorial # 5016672.

Edward married **Mary Catherine Reynolds** [11799] [MRIN: 4072] on Jun 9, 1895 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA. Mary was born on Mar 23, 1874 in Randolph Co., WV, USA, died on May 3, 1946 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 72, and was buried in Amwell Baptist Church Cem., Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6366 M i. **Loftus Be Crane** [14040] was born in 1841 in Crawley, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Jul 5, 1861 in Winchester City, VA, USA, aged 20, and was buried in Mount Hebron Cem., Winchester City, VA, USA.

6367 F ii. **Carrie Crane** [11800] was born on Sep 6, 1898 in Meadow Bluff, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Jun 29, 1982 in Charlotte, Mecklenburg Co., NC, USA, aged 83, and was buried in Wallace Memorial Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

6368 M iii. **John Roosevelt Crane** [14041] was born on Dec 24, 1901 in Grassy Meadows, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Dec 10, 1972 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 70, and was buried in Wallace Memorial Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

6369 F iv. **Pauline Ann Crane** [14042] was born on Sep 22, 1903 in Crawley, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Feb 19, 1981 in Hines, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 77, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**5162. Charles Morrison** [11787] was born in 1869 in Meadow Bluff, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Oct 1, 1944 in Rainelle, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 75, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: He worked as a stationary engineer and lumber grader for the Meadow River River Lumber Company.

Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. At the End of the Trail Cemetery, Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., West Virginia, USA. FAG Memorial # 66201540. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.89580, Longitude: -80.62390.

Charles married **Mary Jane Zopp** [11790] [MRIN: 4066], daughter of **Joseph H Zopp** [14057] and **Cynthia Jones** [14058]. Mary was born on Apr 21, 1877 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on May 29, 1911 in Hines, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 34, and was buried in Amwell Baptist Church Cem., Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6370 F i. **Anna L Morrison** [14059] was born on Mar 3, 1896 in Meadow Bluff, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Mar 1, 1987 in Marlinton, Pocahontas Co., WV, USA, aged 90, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.
- 6371 F ii. **Margaret Alice Morrison** [14060] was born on Jan 27, 1898 in Meadow Bluff, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Dec 13, 2002 in Lewisburg, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 104, and was buried in Wallace Memorial Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.
- 6372 F iii. **Blanche Morrison** [14061] was born on Oct 14, 1904 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Feb 2, 1989 in Logan, Logan Co., WV, USA, aged 84, and was buried in Forest Lawn Cem., Pecks Mill, Logan Co., WV, USA.
- 6373 F iv. **Lorena Morrison** [14062] was born on Oct 8, 1906 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Nov 25, 1976 in Arlington, Arlington Co., VA, USA, aged 70, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

**5163. Elizabeth Morrison** [11788] was born on Aug 12, 1870 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died in 1948 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 78, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. At the End of the Trail Cemetery, Greenbrier, West Virginia, USA. FAG Memorial # 66201624. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.89580, Longitude: -80.62390..

Elizabeth married **George Washington Walkup** [11791] [MRIN: 4067]. George was born on Oct 7, 1869 in Crawley, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Mar 1, 1932 in Crawley, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 62, and was buried in Walkup Cem., #01, Kieffer, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6374 M i. **James Donnie Walkup** [14068] was born on Aug 8, 1893 in Meadow Bluff, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Jan 13, 1916 in Kieffer, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 22, and was buried in Walkup Cem., #01, Kieffer, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.
- 6375 M ii. **Walter William Walkup** [14069] was born on Jan 5, 1896 in Meadow Bluff, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Oct 20, 1962 in Miami, Dade Co., FL, USA, aged 66, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.
- 6376 M iii. **George Fostie Walkup** [14070] was born on May 5, 1897 in Crawley, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Feb 6, 1973 in Beckley, Raleigh Co., WV, USA, aged 75, and was buried in Walkup Cem., #01, Kieffer, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.
- 6377 M iv. **Maxwell Walkup** [14071] was born on Oct 26, 1904 in Crawley, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died in 1976, aged 72, and was buried in Walkup Cem., #01, Kieffer, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 6378 M v. **Ellis Marvin Walkup** [14072] was born on Sep 21, 1907 in Crawley, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on May 17, 1985 in Fairlea, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 77, and was buried in Wallace Memorial Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.
- 6379 M vi. **Cary Telford Walkup** [14073] was born on May 16, 1910 in Crawley, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Feb 23, 1911 in Crawley, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, and was buried in Walkup Cem., #01, Kieffer, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

**5164. Minnie Catherine Morrison** [14056] was born on Jul 1, 1872 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Sep 26, 1957 in Quinwood, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 85, and was buried in Mount Zion Cem., Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Mount Zion Cemetery, Rupert, Greenbrier County, WV, USA. FAG Memorial # 76585472. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 38.02348, Longitude: -80.67913.

Minnie married **David Livingston McClung MD** [14087] [MRIN: 4856] on Nov 18, 1896 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA. David was born on Aug 9, 1872 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Apr 14, 1926 in Quinwood, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 53, and was buried in Mount Zion Cem., Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6380 M i. **James Lowell McClung** [14088] was born on Aug 3, 1900 in Meadow Bluff, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Mar 20, 1954 in Ronceverte, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 53, and was buried in Mount Zion Cem., Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.
- 6381 M ii. **Frank Alderson McClung** [14089] was born on Jan 20, 1904 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died in 1970, aged 66, and was buried in Wallace Memorial Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.
- 6382 M iii. **Lake Livingston McClung** [14090] was born on Nov 15, 1907 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Dec 30, 1987 in Hines Family Cem., Hines, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 80, and was buried in Wallace Memorial Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.
- 6383 F iv. **Maymie Beatrice McClung** [14091] was born on Sep 22, 1911 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Aug 9, 1979 in Charleston, Kanawha Co., WV, USA, aged 67, and was buried in Wallace Memorial Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

**5165. Harvey Henderson Morrison** [11789] was born on Apr 26, 1878 in Crawley, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Oct 14, 1973 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 95, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. At the End of the Trail Cemetery, Greenbrier, West Virginia, USA. Memorial # 66201654.

Harvey married **Rose Dell McClung** [11792] [MRIN: 4068]. Rose was born on Sep 1, 1882 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Nov 22, 1970 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 88, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6384 F i. **Julia Stacy Morrison** [14096] was born on Jun 26, 1905 in Crawley, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Apr 5, 1996 in Smoot, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 90, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.
- 6385 F ii. **Viola Beatrice Morrison** [14097] was born on May 17, 1907, died on Jun 11, 2008, aged 101, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

6386 M   iii. **Alton Keith Morrison** [14098] was born on Sep 19, 1909 in Crawley, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Dec 21, 1964 in USA, aged 55, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

**5166. Glenco Preston Zopp** [14103] was born on Feb 9, 1883 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died in 1937 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 54, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. At the End of the Trail Cemetery, Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., West Virginia, USA. FAG Memorial # 138939403. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.89580, Longitude: -80.62390.

Glenco married **Sadie Moses** [14107] [MRIN: 4864]. Sadie was born on Oct 12, 1882 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Jan 6, 1966 in Ronceverte, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 83, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

6387 M   i. **William Preston Zopp** [14108] was born on Nov 25, 1914 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Nov 18, 1990 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 75, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

**5167. Dollie D Zopp** [14104] was born on Mar 17, 1884 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Aug 25, 1974 in Clifton Forge, Alleghany Co., VA, USA, aged 90, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. At the End of the Trail Cemetery, Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., West Virginia, USA. FAG Memorial # 139830171. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.89580, Longitude: -80.62390.

Dollie married **Elliot Shawver** [14109] [MRIN: 4865] on Jan 30, 1927 in Winona, Fayette Co., WV, USA.

**5168. Wesley Zopp** [14105] was born on Apr 27, 1887 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Apr 18, 1954 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 66, and was buried in Wallace Memorial Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Wallace Memorial Cemetery, Crawley, Greenbrier Co., West Virginia, USA. FAG Memorial # 13768306. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.89720, Longitude: -80.62310.

Wesley married **Bettie Beitz** [14110] [MRIN: 4866], daughter of **Joseph Henry Beitz** [14111] and **Florence McClung** [14112]. Bettie was born on Aug 3, 1893 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died in Dec 1981 in Rainelle, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 88, and was buried in Wallace Memorial Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

**5169. Mona Zopp** [14106] was born on Dec 3, 1889 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died in 1963 in Huntington, Cabell Co., WV, USA, aged 74, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. At the End of the Trail Cemetery, Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., West Virginia, USA. FAG Memorial # 137425780. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.89580, Longitude: -80.62390.

Mona married **Owen Tilden Martin** [14113] [MRIN: 4868]. Owen was born on Mar 13, 1877 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Apr 10, 1938 in Fort Pierce, St. Lucie Co., FL, USA, aged 61, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

**5170. Amanda Kathryn Zopp** [11806] was born on Mar 29, 1893, died on May 22, 1988 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 95, and was buried in Wallace Memorial Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Wallace Memorial Cemetery, Clintonville, Greenbrier County, West Virginia, USA. FAG Memorial # 13768406. PS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.89720, Longitude: -80.62310.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Amanda married **William Elvin Shafer** [11807] [MRIN: 4076]. William was born on Jul 14, 1889, died on Sep 6, 1959 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 70, and was buried in Wallace Memorial Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6388 F i. **Dollie Lee Shafer** [11808] was born on Sep 12, 1921 in Rainelle, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Nov 4, 2007 in Virginia, USA, aged 86, and was buried in Wallace Memorial Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.
- 6389 M ii. **William Clyde Shafer** [11809] was born on May 23, 1926 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Nov 18, 2008 in Fairlea, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 82, and was buried in Wallace Memorial Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

**5171. Daphne L Slack** [14501] was born on Jul 29, 1861 in Castile, Wyoming Co., NY, USA, died on Nov 5, 1944 in Jamestown, Chautauqua, NY, USA, aged 83, and was buried in Mount Prospect Cem., Franklinville, Cattaraugus Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:  
Find A Grave # 110094251.

Daphne married **William Herbert Stocking** [14502] [MRIN: 5016] on Jun 23, 1889 in Nunda, Livingston Co., NY, USA. William was born in Jan 1828 in Castile, Wyoming Co., NY, USA, died on Mar 11, 1903 in Nunda, Livingston Co., NY, USA, aged 75, and was buried in Oakwood Cem., Nunda, Livingston Co., NY, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

- 6390 F i. **Olive Adella Stockton** [14503] was born on Dec 2, 1891 in Castile, Wyoming Co., NY, USA, died on Jan 2, 1919 in Hornell, Steuben Co., NY, USA, aged 27, and was buried in Rural Cem., Hornell, Steuben Co., NY, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

## Tenth Generation (7th Great-Grandchildren)

5172. **William B Secor** [14329].

5173. **Catherine Secor** [14330].

5174. **Helen E Secor** [14331].

5175. **Andrew Secor** [14333].

5176. **Elizabeth Secor** [14334].

5177. **Joel Secor** [14335].

5178. **Elva Secor** [14336].

5179. **Elvy Secor** [14337].

5180. **Judelia (Della) Secor** [14332] was born in 1839 in New York, USA and died 16 feb 19081908 in Malone, NY, USA.

General Notes: laurac40. Jefferson, Missouri. Ancestry.com DNA match. 6.8 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Judelia married **VanRensselaer Tuttle Matthews** [14338] [MRIN: 4942] in 1857. VanRensselaer was born in 1831 in Canada and died on Jul 13, 1916 in Ogdensburg, NY, USA, aged 85.

The child from this marriage was:

6391 F i. **Minnie Louise Matthews** [14339] was born circa 1867 in New York, USA and died on Apr 30, 1936 in Malone, NY, USA, aged about 69.

5181. **George E Schryver** [7470].

5182. **Carlton Kip** [9648].

5183. **Frank Kip** [9649].

5184. **Blanchey Kipp** [12865] was born in 1878 in Pennsylvania, USA.

5185. **Curtis Walter Kipp** [12866] was born on Jul 10, 1880 in Brackenridge, PA, USA and died in Jan 1973 in Curtisville, Allegheny, PA, USA, aged 92.

General Notes: Sources:

1910 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Westmoreland. Bell. Roll T624\_1428. P. 12B. Enumeration Dist. 107.

Kipp, Curtis 29 PA Miner Brick Works

Kipp, Helen 27 PA

Kipp, Lois 8 PA

Kipp, Merl 6 m PA

Kipp, Gladis 4 PA

Kipp, Claire 1 11/12 m PA

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Walter Curtis Kipp, Westmoreland, Pennsylvania. B July 10, 1880.

1920 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Westmoreland. Bell. Roll T625\_1662. P. 3A. Enumeration Dist. 73.

Kipp, W C 39 PA Miner Coal Mine

Kipp, Helen A 35 PA

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kipp, Merle 15 s PA Laborer Coal Mine  
Kipp, Gladys 13 PA  
Kipp, Claire 11 s PA  
Kipp, Daras 10 f PA  
Kipp, Helen 6 PA  
Kipp, Maxine 1 8/12 PA  
Kipp, Infant 1/12 f PA

1930 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Allegheny. Harmer. Roll 1964. P. 13A. Enumeration Dist. 617.

Kipp, W Curtis 48 PA Cutter Coal Mine  
Kipp, Helen 44 PA  
Kipp, Maxine 11 PA  
Kipp, Bernice 10 PA

1940 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Allegheny. Harmar. Roll T627\_3404. P. 14B. Enumeration Dist, 2-212.

Kipp, Walter C 59 PA Coal miner Coal Mine  
Kipp, Helen A 56 PA  
Kipp, Bernice 20 PA

U.S., World War II Draft Registration Cards, 1942.

Walter Curtis Kipp, Allegheny, Pennsylvania. B July 10, 1880, Brackenbridge, Pennsylvania.

SSDI: Walter Kipp, Curtisville, Allegheny, Pennsylvania. B July 10, 1880. D Jan. 1973. SSN: 193-10-8106.

Curtis married **Helen Anna** [Kipp] [12933] [MRIN: 4442] in 1901. Helen was born in 1883 in Pennsylvania, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6392 F i. **Lois Kipp** [12934] was born in 1902 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 6393 M ii. **Merle Kipp** [12935] was born in 1904 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 6394 F iii. **Gladys Kipp** [12936] was born in 1906 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 6395 M iv. **Claire Kipp** [12937] was born in 1908 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 6396 F v. **Daras Kipp** [12938] was born in 1911 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 6397 F vi. **Helen Kipp** [12939] was born in 1914 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 6398 F vii. **Maxine Kipp** [12940] was born in 1918 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 6399 F viii. **Bernice Kipp** [12941] was born in 1920 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**5186. Robert Miller Kipp** [12867] was born on Oct 12, 1884 in Westmoreland Co., PA. USA and died in Dec 1967 in Leechburg, Armstrong Co., PA, USA, aged 83.

General Notes: Sources:

1910 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Westmoreland. Allegheny. Roll T624\_1428. P. 12A. Enumeration Dist. 102.

Kipp, Rober M 25 PA Laborer Coal Mine  
Kipp, Mary 29 PA  
Kipp, Mary O 4 PA  
Kipp, James R 2 PA

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Robert M Kipp, Westmoreland, Pennsylvania. B Oct. 12, 1884.

1920 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Westmoreland. Alleghany. Roll T625\_1662. P. 1B. Enumeration Dist.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

69.

Kipp, Rober M 33 PA Laborer Steel Mill  
Kipp, Mary O 37 PA  
Kipp, Mary O 13 PA  
Kipp, James R 12 PA

1930 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Westmoreland. Allegheny. Roll 2154. P. 2A. Enumeration Dist. 3.

Kipp, Rober M 47 PA Laborer Steel Mill  
Kipp, Mary 49 PA  
Lyle, Olive 24 PA  
Lyle, Katheleen 4 PA granddaughter  
Kipp, Roy 22 PA Laborer Steel Mill

1940 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Armstrong. Bethel. Roll T627\_3422. P. 1B. Enumeration Dist. 3-7.

Wolfe, Elizabeth M 76 PA  
etc  
Kipp, Robert 55 PA Boarder Craneman Steel Mill

U.S., World War II Draft Registration Cards, 1942.

Robert Miller Kipp, Armstrong, Pennsylvania. B Oct. 12, 1884, Westmoreland, Pennsylvania.

SSDI: Robert Kipp, Leechburg, Armstrong, PA. B Oct. 12, 1884. D 1967. SSN: 209-07-7021.

Robert married **Mary** [Kipp] [12942] [MRIN: 4443] in 1905. Mary was born in 1881 in Pennsylvania, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6400 F i. **Mary Olive Kipp** [12943] was born in 1906 in Pennsylvania, USA.

6401 M ii. **James R Kipp** [12944] was born in 1908 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**5187. Thomas Valentine Kipp** [12868] was born on Jun 16, 1889 in Leechburg, PA, USA, died in Apr 1964, aged 74, and was buried in Twin Valley Memorial Park & Mausoleum, Delmont, Westmoreland Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1910 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Westmoreland. Washington. Roll T624\_1532. P. 5B. Enumeration Dist. 212.

Kipp, Thomas V 20 PA  
Kipp, Estella V 18 PA

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Thomas Vantine Kipp, Allegheny Co., Pennsylvania. B June 16, 1889.

1920 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Westmoreland. Washington. Roll T625\_1662. P. 13A. Enumeration Dist. 234.

Kipp, Thomas 30 PA Laborer Steel Mill  
Kipp, Stella 27 PA  
Kipp, Curtis 9 PA  
Kipp, Howard 7 PA  
Kipp, Cecil 5 9/12 PA  
Kipp, Dale 5 9/12 PA

U.S., World War II Draft Registration Cards, 1942.

Thomas Vantine Kipp, Armstrong, Pennsylvania. B June 16, 1889, Leechburg, Pennsylvania.

1940 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Armstrong. Apollo. Roll T627\_3422. P. 6A (64). Enumeration Dist. 3-3.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kipp, Thomas B 44 PA Carpenter building  
Kipp, Stella B 44 PA  
Kipp, Cecil 24 PA Laborer Sheet steel mill  
Kipp, June 19 PA

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Twin Valley Memorial Parl and Mausoleum. Delmont, Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania. Memorial # 89381899. GPS N 40.42110 W -79.56580.

SSDI: Thomas Kipp, Pennsylvania. B June 16, 1889. D April 1964. SSN: 193-07-1868.

Thomas married **Estella Vera** [Kipp] [12877] [MRIN: 4429]. Estella was born in 1893 in Pennsylvania, USA, died in 1963, aged 70, and was buried in Twin Valley Memorial Park & Mausoleum, Delmont, Westmoreland Co., PA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6402 M i. **Curtis V Kipp** [12878] was born on Jun 7, 1910 in Pennsylvania, USA, died in May 1975 in Clearwater, Pinellas, FL, USA, aged 64, and was buried in Twin Valley Memorial Park & Mausoleum, Delmont, Westmoreland Co., PA, USA.
- 6403 M ii. **Howard Vincent Kipp** [12879] was born on Apr 10, 1912 in Paulton, PA, USA, died on Oct 31, 1978 in Jamestown, Chautauqua, NY, USA, aged 66, and was buried in Barnes Cem., Barnes, Warren Co., PA, USA.
- 6404 M iii. **Cecil R Kipp** [12880] was born on Jul 13, 1914 in Pennsylvania, USA, died on Jan 5, 1993 in North Apollo, Armstrong, PA, USA, aged 78, and was buried in Twin Valley Memorial Park & Mausoleum, Delmont, Westmoreland Co., PA, USA.
- 6405 M iv. **Dale Kipp** [12881] was born on Jul 13, 1914 in Pennsylvania, USA and died in Feb 1976 in Pennsylvania, USA, aged 61.
- 6406 F v. **June Kipp** [12882] was born in 1921 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**5188. Ida M Kipp** [12869] was born in May 1892 in Pennsylvania, USA, died in Jul 1985 in Pittsburgh, Allegheny Co., PA, USA, aged 93, and was buried in Lakewood Memorial Gardens, Dorseyville, Allegheny Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Lakewood Memorial Gardens, Dorseyville, Allegheny Co., Pennsylvania, USA. Memorial # 19796098.

SSDI: Ida Mason, Pittsburgh, Allegheny Co., Pennsylvania. B May 23, 1892. D July 1985. SSN: 209-30-6505.

Ida married **Nelson C Mason** [12947] [MRIN: 4445] in 1909. Nelson was born in 1888 in Pennsylvania, USA and died in 1953, aged 65.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6407 F i. **Luella Mason** [12948] was born in 1910 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 6408 F ii. **Lucille Rebecca Mason** [12949] was born on Jul 12, 1912 in Allegheny Co., PA, USA, died on Mar 26, 2002 in Katy, TX, USA, aged 89, and was buried in Lakewood Memorial Gardens, Dorseyville, Allegheny Co., PA, USA.
- 6409 F iii. **Kathleene I Mason** [12950] was born in 1915 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 6410 F iv. **Violet M Mason** [12951] was born in 1918 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 6411 M v. **Clarence Mason** [12952] was born in 1921 in Pennsylvania, USA.
- 6412 M vi. **Leonard Mason** [12953] was born in 1924 in Pennsylvania, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

5189. **Viola M Fishell** [12858] was born in Sep 1887 in Pennsylvania, USA.
5190. **Nighter Fishell** [12859] was born in Aug 1889 in Pennsylvania, USA.
5191. **Hulda Fishell** [12860] was born in Sep 1891 in Pennsylvania, USA.
5192. **Pearl Fishell** [12861] was born in Jun 1894 in Pennsylvania, USA.
5193. **Olive Fishell** [12862] was born in Dec 1897 in Pennsylvania, USA.
5194. **Harvey Fishell** [12863] was born in Nov 1899 in Pennsylvania, USA.
5195. **Hazel Fishell** [12928] was born in 1902 in Pennsylvania, USA.
5196. **Everett (Ebert) A Fishell** [12929] was born in 1904 in Pennsylvania, USA.
5197. **Sarah Fishell** [12930] was born in 1908 in Pennsylvania, USA.
5198. **Bertha Fishell** [12931] was born in 1909 in Pennsylvania, USA.
5199. **Grace E Fishell** [12932] was born in 1912 in Pennsylvania, USA.
5200. **Abe K Weaver MD** [12925] was born in May 1892 in Pennsylvania, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1930 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Allegheny. Tarentum. Roll 1991. P. 5A. Enumeration Dist. 829.

Weaver, Abr K 37 PA Physician Doctor of Medicine

Weaver, Mary B 32 PA

Abe married **Mary B [Weaver]** [12927] [MRIN: 4441] in 1929. Mary was born in 1898 in Pennsylvania, USA.

5201. **Benjamin Akin** [2054] was born in 1877 in Iowa, USA.

Benjamin married **Mary Prouty** [2057] [MRIN: 706].

The child from this marriage was:

6413 F i. **Anne Akin** [2059].

5202. **Esther Akin** [2055] was born in 1881.

Esther married **Rolland H. French** [2058] [MRIN: 707].

Children from this marriage were:

6414 M i. **Howard B. French** [2060].

6415 M ii. **Akin French** [2061].

5203. **Augusta Akin** [2056] was born in 1884.

5204. **Catherine T. Akin** [2052].

Catherine married **Richard J. Maloney** [2053] [MRIN: 705].

5205. **Frank A. Crapo** [2048].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**5206. Caroline C. Crapo** [2049].

Caroline married **John J. Cisco** [2050] [MRIN: 704].

The child from this marriage was:

6416 M i. **John Jay Cisco** [2051].

**5207. Margarita Lansing Hawley** [2045].

**5208. William Young Hawley** [2046] died on Jul 27, 1919.

**5209. Leighton Akin Hawley** [2047].

**5210. Marsh Young** [2034].

**5211. Edith A. Glenney** [2028].

Edith married **George F. Van Slyck** [2030] [MRIN: 696].

The child from this marriage was:

6417 M i. **De Forest Van Slyck** [2033].

Edith next married **James Lincoln Ashley** [2032] [MRIN: 698].

**5212. Caroline Glenney** [2029].

Caroline married **Ralph C McLain** [2031] [MRIN: 697].

**5213. Stella M De Forest** [11846] was born in Oct 1885 in Kansas, USA and died on Oct 13, 1912 in Redding, Shasta Co., CA, USA, aged 27.

Stella married **Camille Pascal Broullard** [11849] [MRIN: 4089]. Camille was born in 1881 and died in 1952, aged 71.

The child from this marriage was:

6418 F i. **Yvonne D Broullard** [11850] was born in 1912 and died in 1974, aged 62.

**5214. Flore M De Forest** [11847] was born on Aug 29, 1887 in New Lancaster, Miami Co., KS, USA and died on Aug 3, 1972 in Martinez, Contra Costa, CA, USA, aged 84.

Flore married **Hugh Potter Roberts** [11851] [MRIN: 4090]. Hugh was born in 1886 and died in 1951, aged 65.

The child from this marriage was:

6419 M i. **Hugh Clifford Roberts** [11852] was born in 1913 and died in 1979, aged 66.

**5215. Gilbert Culvin De Forest** [10699] was born on Sep 18, 1889 in New Lancaster, KS, USA and died on Jan 25, 1951 in Redding, Shasta Co., CA, USA, aged 61.

General Notes: Sources:

1900 Census of the United States. Missouri. Bates. West Boone. Roll 839. P. 1A. Enumeration Dist. 4.

De Forest, Jacob P 46 IA June 1853 Dealer Poultry

De Forest, Sarah E 39 IA Mar. 1860

De Forest, Stella M 17 KS Oct. 1885 At School

De Forest, Flore M 12 KS Aug. 1887 At School

De Forest, Gill C 10 KS Sept. 1889 At School

De Forest, Ruth M 2/12 MO Mar. 1899

1910 Census of the United States. California. Shasta. Redding. Roll T624\_107. P. 5A. Enumeration Dist. 0084.

De Forrest, Jacob P 57 IA Driver Daryage Co

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

De Forrest, Sarah E 48 IA  
De Forrest, Flode M 22 KS Stenographer Foundry  
De Forrest, Gill C 20 KS  
De Forrest, Ruth B 10 MO

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.  
Gilbert Culvin Deforest, Shasta Co., California. B Sept. 18, 1889, Kansas.

1920 Census of the United States. California. Shasta. Redding. Roll T625\_127. P. 3A. Enumeration Dist. 108.  
De Forest, Gilbert C 29 KS Assistant Manager Laundry  
De Forest, Meda V 29 CA  
De Forest, Stanley V 7 CA  
De Forest, Russel E 6 CA  
Everhardt, Katherine F 56 CA Mother-in-law

1930 Census of the United States. California. Shasta. Redding. Roll 220. P. 7A. Enumeration Dist. 24.  
De Forest, Gilbert C 40 KS Bookkeeper Laundry  
De Forest, Meda V 40 CA  
De Forest, Stanley V 17 CA Clerk Bank  
De Forest, Russel E 16 CA  
Everhardt, Katherine 66 CA Mother-in-law

1940 Census of the United States. California. Shasta. Redding. Roll T627\_344. P. 2B. Enumeration Dist. 45-3A  
De Forest, Gilbert C 50 KS Accountant Laundry  
De Forest, Meda 50 CA  
De Forest, Stanley 26 CA Clerk Gas Office

California Death Index.  
Gilbert C Deforest d Jan 25, 1952. Shasta County, California.

Gilbert married **Meda Verone Everhardt** [10700] [MRIN: 3684], daughter of **Everhardt** [11837] and **Katherine** [Everhardt] [11838]. Meda was born on Oct 6, 1889 in Weaverville, CA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6420 M i. **Stanley Vernon De Forest** [10702] was born on Oct 6, 1912 in Redding, Shasta Co., CA, USA and died on Jan 2, 1979 in Redding, Shasta Co., CA, USA, aged 66.

6421 M ii. **Russell Elbert De Forest** [10701] was born on Oct 1, 1913 in Redding, Shasta Co., CA, USA and died on Apr 15, 2000 in Redding, Shasta Co., CA, USA, aged 86.

**5216. Ruth M De Forest** [11848] was born on Mar 30, 1899 in Missouri, USA and died on Oct 29, 1974 in Redding, Shasta Co., CA, USA, aged 75.

Ruth married **Albert Harry Michaud** [11853] [MRIN: 4091]. Albert was born in 1898 and died in 1967, aged 69.

**5217. DeForest Mellon** [10553] was born on Apr 4, 1895 in Cleveland, Cuyahoga, OH, USA and died in Jul 1971 in Cleveland, Cuyahoga, OH, USA, aged 76.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S. Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970.

The Western Reserve Society. Application for Membership. Dec. 1953. Philip de Forest. Approved. SAR member No. 77196.

1900 Census of the United States. Ohio. Cuyahoga. Cleveland Ward 18. Roll: T623 1254. P. 10B.  
Eliz De Forrest, head, w, f, May 1825, 75, wd, 2 children - 2 living, NY CONN MASS  
John Mellon, son-in-law, w, m, July 1859, 40, actor, IN IN IN

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Irene Mellon, dau, w, f, Aug 1861, 38, 1 child - 1 living, NY NY NY  
De Forrest H Mellon, grandson, w, m, Apr 1895, 6, OH IN NY  
Maria De Forrest, dau, w, f, Aug, 1865, 34, teacher - kindergarden, NY NY NY

1910 Census of the United States. Ohio. Cuyahoga. Cleveland Ward 22. Roll: T624\_1174. P. 5A. Enumeration Dist. 337.

Elizabeth Deforest, head, w, f, 84, wd, 2 children - 2 living, NY CONN CONN  
Irene Mellon, dau, w, f, 53, mar 1st at 21, 1 child - 1 living, nurse - private families, NY NY NY  
Julia M Deforest, dau, w, f, 48, s, teacher - public school, NY NY NY  
John A Mellon, son-in-law, w, m, 54, actor - theatrical, LA ENG ENG  
Deforest H Mellon, grandson, w, m, 15, OH LA NY

1920 Census of the United States. Ohio. Cuyahoga. Cleveland. Roll T625\_1366. P. 6B. Enumeration District: 405.

De Forest, Maud 58 teacher - public school  
Mellon, Irene 62  
Mellon, De Forest 24 accoutant - clothing store

1930 Census of the United States. Ohio. Cuyahoga. Cleveland. Roll 1774. Page: 15B. Enumeration Dist. 381.

Mellon, De Forest Mellon 36 OH Assistant merchandiser department store  
Mellon, Evelyn Mellon 35 DC

U. S. WWII Draft Card Registrations, 1942.

Place: Source Information: Ancestry.com. U.S. World War II Draft Registration Cards, 1942 [database online]. Provo, Utah: MyFamily.com, Inc., 2006.

National Archives and Records Administration Regional Branches, various locations.

DeForest married **Evelyn Martha Emig** [10554] [MRIN: 3627], daughter of **Clayton Ely Emig** [10706] and **Leila Alice Dromgold** [10707], on Jun 17, 1927. Evelyn was born on May 29, 1895 in Washington, DC, USA and died in Jun 1982 in Washington, DC, USA, aged 87.

The child from this marriage was:

6422 M i. **DeForest Mellon Jr** [10555] was born on Dec 18, 1934.

**5218. Laura M Kipp** [11950] was born in Feb 1891.

**5219. Harry B Kipp** [11953] was born in Mar 1892 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**5220. Emma E Kipp** [11954] was born in Dec 1899 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**5221. Frederic Wharton Fuller** [11966] was born on Jul 23, 1890.

**5222. Willian Daniel Fuller** [11967] was born on Nov 13, 1891 and died in Jul 1975, aged 83.

**5223. Rachael Elizabeth Fuller** [11906] was born on Oct 5, 1895 and died after 1946.

Rachael married **George Richard Downs** [11907] [MRIN: 4113] on Nov 12, 1920. George was born on Sep 24, 1881 and died after 1946.

The child from this marriage was:

6423 M i. **George Richard Downs Jr** [11908] was born on Feb 3, 1923 in Altoona, Blair Co., PA, USA.

**5224. Charles Irvine Fuller** [11968] was born on Jul 23, 1903 in Newton, Hamilton Co., PA. USA and died in Aug 1970 in Altoona, Blair Co., PA, USA, aged 67.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**5225. Ralph Fuller Taylor** [11970] was born on Aug 1, 1888 in Mt. Union, Huntingdon Co., PA, USA, died in 1963, aged 75, and was buried in Mt. Union Cem., Mt. Union, Huntingdon Co., PA, USA.

Ralph married **Lillian E Wagner** [11971] [MRIN: 4132]. Lillian was born in 1890, died in 1959, aged 69, and was buried in Mt. Union Cem., Mt. Union, Huntingdon Co., PA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6424 F i. **Anabel Taylor** [11972].
- 6425 M ii. **Harry Newton Taylor** [11973].
- 6426 M iii. **Ralph Taylor** [11974].
- 6427 M iv. **John Irvin Taylor** [11975].

**5226. Ruth Eliza Taylor** [11976] was born on Apr 9, 1891 in Pennsylvania, USA.

Ruth married **William S Delp MD** [11977] [MRIN: 4133] after 1910.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6428 M i. **William Taylor Delp** [11978].
- 6429 F ii. **Dorothy Phyllis Delp** [11979].

**5227. Helen Viola Taylor** [11980] was born on Sep 13, 1892 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**5228. Mary Jane Taylor** [11981] was born on Aug 11, 1895 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**5229. Isaac Newton Taylor** [11982] was born on May 12, 1903 in Pennsylvania, USA and died in Oct 1967, aged 64.

**5230. Esther Elizabeth Fuller** [11984] was born on Sep 8, 1908.

**5231. Infant twins Welch** [11986] was born on Dec 22, 1911, died on Dec 23, 1911, and was buried in Mt. Union Cem., Mt. Union, Huntingdon Co., PA, USA.

**5232. Samuel S Beaver** [12009] was born circa 1887 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**5233. Harry H Beaver** [12010] was born on May 21, 1889 and died on Jun 16, 1892, aged 3.

**5234. Edgar L Beaver** [12011] was born on Jan 22, 1892 in Pennsylvania, USA and died in Nov 1976 in Port Royal, Juniata Co., PA, USA, aged 84.

**5235. Charles Walter Beaver** [12012] was born on Feb 16, 1893 and died on Jan 7, 1919, aged 25.

**5236. Paul Beaver** [12017] was born circa 1906 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**5237. Heneretta Beaver** [12018] was born circa 1907 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**5238. Loydd Beaver** [12019] was born circa 1909 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**5239. Calvin H Dimm** [12024] was born on Apr 22, 1899 in Pennsylvania, USA, died in Jun 1966 in Delaware Co., PA, USA, aged 67, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA.

Calvin married **Helen L [Dimm]** [12025] [MRIN: 4148]. Helen was born in 1901, died in 1963, aged 62, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

5240. **Laura Kipp** [12032] was born circa 1902 in Pennsylvania, USA.

5241. **Hannah K Kipp** [12033] was born circa 1909 in Pennsylvania, USA and died after 1930.

5242. **Blanch Kipp** [12034] was born circa 1912 in Pennsylvania, USA.

5243. **Harry C Kipp** [12035] was born circa 1914 in Pennsylvania, USA.

5244. **Harold Kipp** [12036] was born circa 1921 in Pennsylvania, USA.

5245. **Samuel H Kipp** [12058] was born on Feb 27, 1905 in Greenwood Twp., Perry, PA, USA and died in Jan 1973 in Vero Beach, Indian River Co., FL. USA, aged 67.

5246. **Marion G Kipp** [12059] was born circa 1907 in Pennsylvania, USA.

5247. **James Walter Kipp** [12060] was born on Feb 26, 1909 in Greenwood Twp., Perry, PA, USA.

5248. **David Ray Kipp** [12061] was born on Apr 14, 1912 in Millerstown, Perry, PA, USA.

5249. **Marie H Allen** [12461] was born on Jan 27, 1908, died on Oct 7, 1914, aged 6, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Riverview Cemetery, Millerstown, Perry County, Pennsylvania. Memorial # 63851866. GPS N 40.54500 W -77.14940.

5250. **Janet G Ulsh** [12063] was born circa 1919 in Pennsylvania, USA.

5251. **Marlin K Ulsh** [12064] was born in Jun 1924 in Pennsylvania, USA.

5252. **Mildred A Ulsh** [12065] was born in Jun 1927 in Pennsylvania, USA.

5253. **Junior Kipp** [12067] was born cor 1923 in Pennsylvania, USA.

5254. **Frank Kipp** [12068] was born in Oct 1924 in Pennsylvania, USA.

5255. **Kenneth Kipp** [12069] was born in Oct 1925 in Pennsylvania, USA.

5256. **Geraldine Kipp** [12070] was born in Jun 1927 in Pennsylvania, USA.

5257. **Jean Kipp** [12071] was born in Mar 1930 in Pennsylvania, USA.

5258. **Charles Arthur Kipp** [12467] was born on May 5, 1922 in Pennsylvania, USA, died on Mar 16, 1996 in Harrisburg, Dauphin Co., PA, USA, aged 73, and was buried in Woodlawn Memorial Gardens, Harrisburg, Dauphin Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: From the  
Patriot-News - Harrisburg, Pennsylvania  
March 18, 1996 - Page B2:

Charles A. Kipp, 73, of 2823 Croyden Road died Saturday in Harrisburg Hospital.

He was a retired machinist for the former Pennsylvania Railroad and Conrail, Enola Yards; an Army veteran of World War II; and a member of St. Paul's Evangelical Lutheran Church, New Cumberland.

Surviving are his wife, Marjorie Bitting Kipp; a daughter, Linda R. Daugherty of Camp Hill; a brother, Jay of Mifflintown; three sisters, Myrle Bitting of Marysville, Esther Ritzman of Port Royal RD and Patsy Valcavik of

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Millersburg; a stepsister, Frances Welfley of Mifflintown; four grandchildren; and four great-grandchildren. Services will be at 11 a.m. Tuesday in his church. Burial will be in Woodlawn Memorial Gardens, Lower Paxton Twp. Visitation will be in his church from 10: 30 to 11 a.m. Tuesday. Parthemore Funeral Home, New Cumberland, has charge of arrangements. Memorial contributions may be made to American Red Cross, Pennsylvania Capital Region Chapter, P.O. Box 5184, 1804 N. Sixth St., Harrisburg 17110-0184.

Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Woodlawn Memorial Gardens, Harrisburg, Dauphin County, Pennsylvania. Memorial # 71328338. GPS N 40.28220 W -76.80610.

Charles married **Marjorie E Bitting** [12471] [MRIN: 4291]. Marjorie was born on Jul 28, 1923 in Marysville, Perry Co., PA, USA, died on Jun 16, 2001 in Camp Hill, Cumberland Co., PA, USA, aged 77, and was buried in Woodlawn Memorial Gardens, Harrisburg, Dauphin Co., PA, USA.

**5259. Mary Louise Kipp** [12468] was born on May 15, 1923, died in Oct 1924, aged 1, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Riverview Cemetery, Millerstown, Perry County, Pennsylvania. Memorial # 63947617. GPS N 40.54500 W -77.14940.

**5260. Helen Myrle Beasom** [12473] was born on Feb 21, 1923 in Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA, died on Jan 23, 2001 in Camp Hill, Cumberland Co., PA, USA, aged 77, and was buried in Duncannon Presbyterian Cem., Duncannon, Perry Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: From the  
Patriot-News - Harrisburg, Pennsylvania  
January 25, 2001 - Page B03:

Helen B. Vogel

NEW BLOOMFIELD -- Helen B. Vogel, 77, of 418 W. Main St. died Tuesday in Holy Spirit Hospital, East Pennsboro Twp.

She retired as co-owner of the former Corner Drug Store, Duncannon; was a graduate of the former Millerstown High School; and a member of Duncannon Presbyterian Church, its Women's Association and American Legion Auxiliary Unit 340.

Surviving are her husband, Harry D. "Bus" Vogel; a son, John D. of Gaithersburg, Md.; a daughter, Debra J. Cless of New Bloomfield; two brothers, Leonard K. Beasom and M. Wayne Beasom, both of Millerstown; a sister, Jean B. Dum of Elliottsburg; four grandchildren; and two great-grandchildren.

Graveside services will be held at 11 a.m. Saturday in Duncannon Cemetery. There will be no viewing. Smith Funeral Home, Duncannon, is handling arrangements.

Memorial donations may be made to her church, 3 N. High St., Duncannon 17020, or American Diabetes Association, 3544 N. Progress Ave., Suite 202, Harrisburg 17110.

Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Duncannon Presbyterian Cemetery, Duncannon, Perry County, PA. Memorial # 54880830. GPS N 40.40334 W -77.02337.

Helen married **Harry Denning (Bus) Vogel** [12477] [MRIN: 4293], son of **Harry Denning Vogel** [12478] and **Daisy Belle Hippensteel** [12479]. Harry was born on Oct 2, 1923 in Duncannon, Perry Co., PA, USA, died on Jan 31, 2006 in Harrisburg, Dauphin Co., PA, USA, aged 82, and was buried in Duncannon Presbyterian Cem., Duncannon, Perry Co., PA, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**5261. Charles H Beasom** [12474] was born in 1927, died on Sep 10, 1927 in Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Riverview Cemetery, Millerstown, Perry County, Pennsylvania. Memorial # 64002221. GPS N 40.54500 W -77.14940.

**5262. Richard E Beasom** [12475] was born on Jan 9, 1929 in Pennsylvania, USA and died on Mar 15, 1997 in Wilmington, New Castle Co., DE, USA, aged 68.

General Notes: From

Gebhart Funeral Home Obituary:

Richard E. Beasom, 68, of Hillendale, Holly Oak, formerly of Millerstown, died Saturday, March 15, 1997, of asbestosis at Riverside Extended Care Facility.

Mr. Beasom was a payroll clerk for Phoenix Steel Corp., Claymont, DE for 31 years until it closed in 1987. Later, he worked for the YMCA of Delaware as a payroll coordinator, retiring in 1992.

He was a member of Tennis Lodge 371, Thompsontown; Lafayette Lodge 14 AF&AM, Wilmington, DE; Scottish Rite Consistory, and the Nur Temple, New Castle, DE where he served as past president of the Ritual unit. He was a U.S. Army veteran of the Korean War.

Surviving are his wife of 43 years, Mary A.; son, Richard L. of Wilmington; brothers, Leonard and Wayne, both of Millerstown; and sisters, Helen Vogel of New Bloomfield and Jean Dum of Elliottsburg.

The funeral service was held March 19 at Gebhart Funeral Home, Claymont. A Masonic service was also performed.

Burial was in Delaware Veterans Memorial Cemetery, Chesapeake City Road, Summit.

Memorial contributions may be made to Holly Oak United Methodist Church.

Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave. Delaware Veterans Memorial Cemetery, Bear, New Castle County, Delaware, USA. Memorial # 343305. Plot: Sect. C, Row O, Site 4. GPS N 39.54970 W -75.74360.

Richard married **Mary A** [Beasom] [12480] [MRIN: 4295].

The child from this marriage was:

6430 M i. **Richard L Beasom** [12481].

**5263. Melvin Wayne Beasom** [12476] was born on Feb 11, 1931 in Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA, died on Apr 7, 2013 in Carlisle, Cumberland Co., PA, USA, aged 82, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Millerstown, Perry Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: From the

Patriot-News – Harrisburg, Pennsylvania

April 9, 2013:

M. Wayne "Nutsy" Beasom

MILLERSTOWN - M. Wayne "Nutsy" Beasom, 82, a lifelong resident of Millerstown, went to be with the Lord on Sunday, April 7, 2013 in the Forest Park Health Center, Carlisle.

Nutsy was born February 11, 1931 at Millerstown to the late C. Melvin and Jeanne (Kipp) Beasom.

He was preceded in death by two siblings, Helen Beasom Vogel and Richard E. Beasom.

He was an Army Veteran in the Korean War.

He was a retired Technician from the Commonwealth of Pennsylvania. He was a member of the Millerstown United Methodist Church; Millerstown Lions Club and Millerstown VFW.

Surviving are two siblings, Leonard K. Beasom, Millerstown, Jean Beasom Dum, Elliottsburg, four nieces and three nephews.

A private graveside service will be held in Riverview Cemetery, Millerstown.

Memorial contributions may be made to the charity of your choice.

Arrangements are being handled by the Nickel Funeral Home, 3626 Shermans Valley Road, Loysville, Pa. 17047.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Riverview Cemetery, Millerstown, Perry County, Pennsylvania. Memorial # 64002230. GPS N 40.54500 W -77.14940.

**5264. Leonard K Beasom** [12482].

**5265. Jean Beasom** [12483].

**5266. Eugene Kipp** [12085] was born on Oct 13, 1906 in Pennsylvania, USA and died in May 1986 in Cumberland Co, PA, USA, aged 79.

**5267. Donald Kipp** [12086] was born on Jan 14, 1908 in Pennsylvania, USA and died in Jun 1975 in Cumberland Co, PA, USA, aged 67.

**5268. Edna Pearl Favinger** [12090] was born on Aug 25, 1887 in Pennsylvania, USA and died on Apr 7, 1918 in Harrisburg, Dauphin Co., PA, USA, aged 30.

Edna married **Don Francis Greenleaf Hudson** [12091] [MRIN: 4160] on Mar 21, 1908 in Harrisburg, Dauphin Co., PA, USA. Don was born on Feb 7, 1889 in Philadelphia, PA, USA and died on Mar 28, 1966 in Harrisburg, Dauphin Co., PA, USA, aged 77.

Children from this marriage were:

6431 F i. **Eleanor Virginia Hudson** [12093] was born on Jul 12, 1911 in Harrisburg, Dauphin Co., PA, USA and died on Apr 7, 1994 in Bradenton, FL, USA, aged 82.

6432 M ii. **Edwin Ellis Hudson** [12094].

6433 F iii. **Ardella Hudson** [12095].

**5269. John Favinger** [12092].

**5270. Grace Favinger** [12104] was born circa 1892 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**5271. Irine Favinger** [12105] was born circa 1900 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**5272. Catherine Elizabeth Myers** [12108] was born on Dec 28, 1897 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA and died on Jul 28, 1899 in Clyde, Sandusky Co., OH, USA, aged 1.

**5273. Mabel Irene Myers** [12107] was born on Mar 8, 1898 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA and died on Aug 8, 1899 in Clyde, Sandusky Co., OH, USA, aged 1.

**5274. Harry (Shorty) Arthur Myers** [13972] was born on Jul 19, 1900 in Sandusky Co., OH, USA and died on Feb 18, 1984 in Roadky Ridge, Ottawa Co., OH, USA, aged 83.

**5275. Herman Leiter** [12110] was born on Nov 22, 1898 in Pennsylvania, USA and died on Aug 23, 1975, aged 76.

**5276. Louise Leiter** [12111] was born circa 1900 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**5277. Elizabeth M Smith** [13970] was born in 1912 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**5278. Helen Margaret Kipp** [12132] was born on Jul 13, 1909 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**5279. Donald W Kipp** [12134] was born on Apr 15, 1903 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA and died in Oct 1937 in Palmyra, Lebanon Co., PA, USA, aged 34.

**5280. Rev Earl Stambaugh Kipp** [12135] was born on Sep 4, 1904 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA and died on Feb 9, 1998 in Brethern Village, Neffsville, Lancaster Co., PA, USA, aged 93.

Earl married **Dorothy Burngard** [12140] [MRIN: 4170].

Children from this marriage were:

6434 M i. **Charles M Kipp MD** [12141].

6435 M ii. **James E Kipp MD** [12142].

6436 F iii. **Doris K Kipp** [12143].

**5281. Roscoe E Kipp** [12136] was born on Jul 25, 1906 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA and died on Aug 7, 2000 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA, aged 94.

Roscoe married **Rhoda** [Kipp] [12144] [MRIN: 4171]. Rhoda was born circa 1905 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**5282. Bertie Vernon Kipp** [12137] was born on Mar 8, 1908 in Newport, Perry Co., PA, USA.

**5283. John M Kipp** [12138] was born circa 1911 in Pennsylvania, USA.

John married **Clara W Willauer** [12145] [MRIN: 4172]. Clara was born in Quakertown, PA, USA and died on Jan 12, 2002 in Quakertown, PA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6437 M i. **Glenn L Kipp** [12146].

6438 M ii. **Henry M Kipp** [12147].

6439 M iii. **Marlin E Kipp** [12148].

6440 F iv. **Arlene Kipp** [12149].

**5284. Ruth E Kipp** [12139] was born circa 1914 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**5285. Bernice Frederica Kipp** [12156] was born on Oct 7, 1917 in Kellogg, Shoshone Co., ID, USA and died on Jan 13, 1972 in Jersey City, Hudson Co., NJ, USA, aged 54.

**5286. Marjorie Clare Palmerton** [12166] was born on Oct 1, 1922 in Idaho, USA, died on Jun 1, 2001 in Hemet, Riverside Co., CA, USA, aged 1078, and was buried in Forest Cem., Coeur D'Alene, Kootenai Co., ID, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Forest Cemetery, Coeur d'Alene, Kootenai County, Idaho, USA. FAG memorial # 71690629. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 47.68470, Longitude: -116.79080.

Marjorie married **Hart** [13968] [MRIN: 4804].

**5287. Jack Adam Palmerton** [12164] was born on Mar 13, 1912 in Coeur d'Alene, Kootenai Co., ID, USA and died on May 20, 1965, aged 53.

**5288. Laurine Mae Palmerton** [12165] was born on Aug 20, 1920 in Coeur d'Alene, Kootenai Co., ID, USA and died on Nov 30, 1999 in Spokane, Spokane Co., WA, USA, aged 79.

Laurine married **Loren Logsdon** [12168] [MRIN: 4179] on Apr 16, 1943 in San Francisco, CA, USA. Loren was born on Feb 13, 1917 in Endicott, Whitman Co., WA, USA and died on Jun 16, 1983 in Spokane, Spokane Co., WA, USA, aged 66.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**5289. Charles I Palmerton** [12167] was born in Feb 1927 in Idaho, USA.

**5290. Mary Louise Smith** [12161] was born in 1919 in Idaho, USA and died in 1951, aged 32.

**5291. Frederick Smith** [12162] was born circa 1922 in Idaho, USA.

**5292. Frank Howard Hyde** [8249] was born on Jun 10, 1860 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA, died on Feb 19, 1937 in York Co., Toronto, ON, Can, aged 76, and was buried in Park Lane Cem., Toronto, ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

1901 Census of Canada. Ontario. York West 131. Toronto Ward No. 6 G-12. P. 2. LAC mf # T-6508.

Hyde, Frank 40 US June 10, 1860 Baptist Foreman Rubber Works

Hyde, Lizzie 33 US April 27, 1867

Hyde, Herbert 14 US Feb 27, 1887

Hyde, Ethel 5 ON June 7, 1895

Hyde, Grace 1 ON Dec. 30, 1899

1911 Census of Canada. Ontario. Toronto West 128. Ward 6 139. P. 3. LAC mf # T-20405.

Hyde, Frank H 51 US June 1859 Rubber Worker Baptist Immigra 1891

Hyde, Lizzie A 44 US April 1867

Hyde, Herbert 24 US Feb. 1887

Hyde, Ethel 16 ON June 1895

Hyde, Grace 11 ON Dec. 1898

Hyde, Raymond 9 ON Oct. 1899

Hyde, Hargetta 5 ON Dec. 1905 (Perhaps Haryetta!)

1921 Census of Canada. Ontario. Toronto. Parkdale. Folder RG 31. Folder 78. P. 7.

Hyde, Frank H 60 US Bapt Rubber Worker

Hyde, Elizabeth 53 US Bapt

Hyde, Ethel 25 ON Bapt Rubber Worker

Hyde, Raymond 19 ON Bapt Rubber Worker

Hyde, Henrietta 15 ON Bapt Student

Irvine, Robert W 21 ON Bapt son-in-law Cutter Rubber

Irvine, Grace 20 ON Bapt

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. Registrations of Deaths, 1869-1938. York Co. 1937. MS 935, reel\_577. Reg. # 001918.

Frank married **Lizzie Alice Gowell** [8250] [MRIN: 2855], daughter of **Charles A Gowell** [13085] and **Martha E Bowker** [13086], on Jun 1, 1886 in Watertown, MA, USA. Lizzie was born on Apr 27, 1867 in Sumner, ME, USA and died in 1943, aged 76.

Children from this marriage were:

6441 M i. **Herbert Hyde** [13081] was born on Feb 27, 1887 in USA.

6442 F ii. **Ethel Rachel Hyde** [8251] was born on Jun 7, 1895 in Ontario, Can.

6443 F iii. **Grace Hyde** [13082] was born on Dec 30, 1898 in Ontario, Can.

6444 M iv. **Raymond Hyde** [13083] was born in Oct 1899 in Ontario, Can.

6445 F v. **Haryetta Hyde** [13084] was born in Dec 1905 in Ontario, Can.

**5293. Harry Albert Close** [5597] was born on Jul 12, 1869 in Staten Island, NY, USA and died on Aug 13, 1870 in Staten Island, NY, USA, aged 1.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 5294. Louis Franklin Close** [5598] was born on Jun 8, 1871 in Staten Island, NY, USA.
- 5295. Emma Olevia Close** [5599] was born on Aug 23, 1873 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.
- 5296. Mary V. Schuyler** [5591] was born on Dec 23, 1861 in Harlem, NY, USA.
- 5297. Francis Frederick Georger** [5594] was born on Apr 6, 1865 in New York, NY, USA.
- 5298. Arney Amelia Georger** [5595] was born on May 17, 1870 in New York, NY, USA and died on Mar 14, 1871.
- 5299. Julia Helene Georger** [5596] was born on Jul 27, 1872 in New York, NY, USA.
- 5300. Edith Lottie Close** [5600] was born on Oct 2, 1876 in Staten Island, NY, USA.
- 5301. Mary V. Purple** [5605] was born on Apr 9, 1869 in New York, NY, USA and died on Apr 11, 1869.
- 5302. Mary Close Purple** [5606] was born on May 30, 1870 in New York, NY, USA.
- 5303. Frances Minerva Purple** [5607] was born on Sep 29, 1872 in New York, NY, USA.  
General Notes: Twin of Ameila.
- 5304. Amelia Georger Purple** [5608] was born on Sep 29, 1872 in New York, NY, USA.  
General Notes: Twin of Frances.
- 5305. Sarah Sheffield Purple** [5609] was born on May 30, 1875 in New York, NY, USA and died on Jul 5, 1876, aged 1.
- 5306. Mary V. Close** [5604] was born on Feb 10, 1875 in New York, NY, USA.
- 5307. William A Kip** [2991] was born on Sep 21, 1870 in New York, NY, USA and died on May 26, 1915 in New York, NY, USA, aged 44.  
General Notes: Sources:  
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 373, p. 376.  
New York Times, May 28, 1915, p. 13.
- 5308. George W. Kip** [2992] was born on May 6, 1872 and died on May 9, 1877, aged 5.
- 5309. Ida Kip** [2993] was born on Dec 31, 1873 and died on May 9, 1877, aged 3.
- 5310. Thomas H. Kip Jr.** [2994] was born on Jun 12, 1876 in New York, NY, USA and died on Jun 20, 1938 in New York, NY, USA, aged 62.  
General Notes: Sources:  
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 374, p. 376.  
  
1900 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. Brooklyn Ward 19. Roll 1056. P. 15A. Enumeration Dist. 289.  
Bristol, Charles 23 NJ Aug. 1876 Truckman  
Bristol, Loretta 20 NY May 1880  
Kip, Thomas H 23 NY June 1876 Pressman Rubber Works
- Is the following the correct Thomas?**  
  
1910 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. Brooklyn Ward 15.  
Kip, Thomas H 33 NY Fireman Public School

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kip, Rose A 33 NY

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.  
Thomas Henderson Kip, Brooklyn, Kings, New York. B June 12, 1876.

1940 Census New York. Queens. New York. Roll T627\_2754. P. 5A. Enumeration Dist. 41-1830.  
Kip, Thomas H 63 NY Watchman Imports  
Kip, Rose 61 NY

U.S., World War II Draft Registration Cards, 1942.  
Thomas H Kip, Queens, New York. B June 11, 1878, New York, New York.

New York Times, June 20, 1938, p. 15?

Were there children: Frank C, Florence, Catherine?

Thomas married **Rose** [Kip] [7172] [MRIN: 2424]. Rose was born in 1877 in New York, USA.

**5311. Edith Kip** [2995] was born on Jan 22, 1878 and died on Feb 2, 1878.

**5312. Lauretta (Loretta) M Kip** [2996] was born on May 14, 1879 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:  
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 376.

Lauretta married **Charles O Bristoll** [13569] [MRIN: 4636] circa 1899. Charles was born in 1877 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6446 F i. **Jane A Bristoll** [13571] was born in 1901 in New York, USA.
- 6447 M ii. **Charles O Bristoll Jr** [13572] was born in 1903 in New York, USA.
- 6448 M iii. **William H Bristoll** [13573] was born in 1908 in New York, USA.
- 6449 M iv. **Thomas Bristoll** [13574] was born in 1913 in New York, USA.
- 6450 F v. **Loretta P Bristoll** [13575] was born in 1914 in New York, USA.

**5313. George Irving** [2873].

**5314. Lida Irving** [2874].

**5315. William H. Irving** [2875].

**5316. Albert D Kip** [10295] was born in 1912 in New York, USA, died in 1977, aged 65, and was buried in Germonds Cem., New City, Rockland Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:  
1940 Census of the United States. New York. Rockland. Clarkstown. Roll T627\_2766. P. 6A/6B. Enumeration Dist. 44-6.  
Kip, Albert 27 NY Manager Butcher store  
Kip, Dorothy 27 NJ  
Kip, Albert 4 NY  
Kip, Ruth Ann 2 NY

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Albert married **Dorothy Fibble** [10297] [MRIN: 3522], daughter of **Joseph Fibble** [10308] and **Lilly Mae Stern** [10309]. Dorothy was born on Feb 23, 1913 in Clifton, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, died on Apr 19, 1994 in Rockland Co., NY, USA, aged 81, and was buried in Germonds Cem., New City, Rockland Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6451 M i. **Albert K Kip** [10298] was born in 1935 in Rockland Co., NY, USA, died on Apr 21, 1950 in Rockland Co., NY, USA, aged 15, and was buried in Germonds Cem., New City, Rockland Co., NY, USA.
- 6452 F ii. **Ruth Ann (Rutann) Kip** [10310] was born in 1938 in New York, USA.
- 6453 M iii. **Thomas Kip** [10311].
- 6454 M iv. **Jon Kip** [10312].

**5317. Henry C Kip** [10327] was born in Jun 1881 in New York, USA.

**5318. Frank Chanfrau Kip** [2999] was born on Oct 10, 1883 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA and died By 1920, aged 37.

General Notes: He was a manufacturer and lived at Chicago, Ill. In 1911 he moved to Oklahoma, and in 1912, Iowa. He served in the manufacturing area during W.W. I. After the War he moved to Chicago and opened up a National Merchandising Organization.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. P. 376. No. 375.

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Ulster. Rosendale. Roll T624\_1085. P. 1A. Enumeration Dist. 0161. Rosendale.

Kipp, Franck C 27 NY Time Keeper New York Aqueduct

Kipp, Anna M 27 NY

Willson, Robert 21 NY Hired hand Farm

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Frank Chanfraer Kip, Wayne County, Detroit, Michigan. B Oct. 10, 1883.

Frank married **Anais Marie Guertz** [3000] [MRIN: 1012], daughter of **Octave E Guertz** [3001] and **Annis** [Guertz] [10735], on Feb 20, 1905. Anais was born on Nov 24, 1883.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6455 M i. **Thomas Henderson Kip** [3004] was born on Jun 17, 1910 in Rosendale, Ulster Co., NY, USA, died on Mar 12, 1951, aged 40, and was buried in Cypress Hills National Cem., Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.
- 6456 M ii. **Garret Francis Kip** [3005] was born on Aug 20, 1912 in Oklahoma City, OK, USA and died in May 1964, aged 51.
- 6457 F iii. **Marie Isabella Kip** [3006] was born on Aug 23, 1915 in Des Moines, IA, USA.

Frank next married **Charlotte Drucilla Lanceford** [3002] [MRIN: 1014], daughter of **Charles D Lanceford** [3003], in Jul 1921. Charlotte was born on Jul 7, 1902.

**5319. Florence Kip** [10328] was born in Jun 1886 in New York, USA.

Florence married **Bradley** [10332] [MRIN: 3528].

**5320. Katherine Kip** [10329] was born in Feb 1891.

Katherine married **Frank J Winters** [10330] [MRIN: 3527] in 1912. Frank was born in 1891 in New York, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

The child from this marriage was:

6458 F i. **Catherine Winters** [10331] was born in 1913 in New York, USA.

**5321. Isaac Leonard Kip Rhineland** [7149] was born in 1894 and died on Feb 13, 1895 in New York, NY, USA, aged 1.

General Notes: Sources:

New York Times, Feb. 14, 1895, p. 5.

**5322. Lieut. Philip Kip Rhineland** [7205] was born in Feb 1895.

General Notes: Married at St. Thomas's Chapel, NY, by the Right Rev. Philip Rhineland.

Sources:

New York Department of Health. Births reported in the city of New York, 1891-1902.

Philip K Rhineland, B Aug. 13, 1896. Cert. No. 34937.

New York Times, Feb. 14, 1895, p. 5.

New York Times, June 23, 1918, p. 21.

US World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-18.

Philip Kip Rhineland, Manhattan, New York. B Aug. 13, 1896.

New York, Military Service Cards, 1816-1979.

Philip K Rhineland.

New York, Abstracts of World War I Military Service, 1917-1919.

New York, Abstracts of National Guard Service in WWI, 1917-1919.

U.S. Passport Applications, 1795-1925. July 27, 1915.

Philip married **Helen G. Alexander** [7209] [MRIN: 2449], daughter of **Henry Martyn Alexander** [7230] and **Helen Manice** [Alexander] [7255], on Jun 18, 1918 in New York, NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6459 F i. **Phyllis M. Rhineland** [7210] died on Sep 27, 1998 in Westport, CT, USA.

6460 F ii. **Helen Rhineland** [7211] was born on Mar 4, 1927 in New York, NY, USA.

**5323. T.J. Oakley Rhineland** [7254] was born on Sep 20, 1898.

**5324. Leonard Kip Rhineland** [7204] was born on May 9, 1903, died on Feb 20, 1936 in Long Beach, Long Island, USA, aged 32, and was buried in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: He lost a suit which he brought the following year in Westchester County for annulment of the marriage on the ground that his wife had concealed from him that she was a quadroon. In 1929 he obtained a divorce in Las Vegas, Nevada on the ground of cruelty consisting of humiliation. In 1930 attorneys for Mr. Rhineland and his wife agreed to a modification of the divorce decree. He was an auditor of the Rhineland Real Estate Company of New York.

Sources:

New York Times, February 21, 1936, p. 17.

The Constitution-Tribune (Kansas City), Sept. 14, 1929. p. 5.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Leonard married **Alice Jones** [7206] [MRIN: 2447] in 1924.

**5325. Adelaide Rhineland** [7207].

General Notes: The Reading Eagle, Jan 9 1928, P. 8.

Mrs. Julien St. Charles Chaqueneau daughter of Philip Rhineland and sister of Leonard Kip Rhineland is planning a suit for divorce from her husband of 6 years. He was known as John St. Charles Shackno at their wedding but upon relocating in Paris with his bride changed his name to Julien Chaqueneau.

New York Times Jan. 10, 1928, P. 2. Chaquebeau and wife Adelaide agree to separate. He stays in Paris, she returns to New York with their child. Wedding was in 1921.

Adelaide married **John Livingston Thomas** [7208] [MRIN: 2448].

**5326. Adelaide Rhineland Chaqueneau** [7201] was born on Dec 22, 1922 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1940 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York. Roll T627\_2655. P. 9B. Enumeration Dist. 31-1349.

|                      |    |    |                                  |
|----------------------|----|----|----------------------------------|
| Gerard, Thomas       | 47 | WA | Broker Investment Brokerage Firm |
| Gerard, Adelaide     | 39 | NY | Agent Real Estate                |
| Chaqueneau, Adelaide | 17 | NY | Step-Daughter                    |

New York Passenger Lists 1820-1957. Mf T715 Roll 4191. P. 18

Adelaide Chaqueneau. B Dec. 22, 1922, New York. Age 4 years 3 months. Sailing from Cherbourg on Dece. 21, 1927 on the Mauretania. Arrival in New York on Dec. 27, 1927.

Mother Adelaide Chaqueneau B April 4, 1900, New York.

**5327. Cornelia Brady Kip** [2882] was born in 1909 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Married in the Church of St. Mary the Virgin, NY.

Sources:

New York Times, August 30, 1930, p. 13.

Cornelia married **John Walton Livermore** [7179] [MRIN: 2428], son of **John R. Livermore** [7272], on Sep 16, 1930 in New York, NY, USA.

**5328. Barbara Farrington** [7184] was born in 1900 and died on Sep 26, 1941 in Englewood, NJ, USA, aged 41.

General Notes: Real estate operator in Bergen County, NJ.

Sources:

New York Times, September 27, 1941, p. 17.

Barbara married **Charles T Lansing** [7185] [MRIN: 2433].

The child from this marriage was:

6461 F i. **Shirley Lansing** [7186].

**5329. Blanche V. Farrington** [7250].

General Notes: Sources:

New York Times, July 1, 1915, p. 11.

New York Times, September 16, 1915, p. 11.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Blanche married **George W. Johnson** [7251] [MRIN: 2475], son of **William M. Johnson** [7252], on Sep 15, 1915 in New Rochelle, NY, USA.

**5330. Selwyn Kip Farrington** [7280] was born on May 4, 1904 in New Jersey, USA and died in Feb 1983 in East Hampton, Long Island, NY, USA, aged 78.

General Notes: Of East Hampton, Long Island. He was a partner in the New York Stock Exchange firm of George & Farrington.

Sources:

New York Times, July 19, 1934, p. 21.

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Nassau. Hempstead. P. 9B. Roll T625\_1128. Enumeration Dist. 46.

|                      |    |             |                   |
|----------------------|----|-------------|-------------------|
| Kip, Ira A           | 49 | NJ          | Own ?? business   |
| Kip, Josephine T     | 35 | NJ          | (Farrington)      |
| Farrington, Selwyn K | 15 | NJ          | Step-son          |
| Farley, Bridget      | 30 | Ireland     | Servant waitress  |
| Plashy, Lena         | 25 | Switzerland | Servant cook      |
| Tanaka, Tane         | 37 | Japan       | Servant chauffeur |

1930 Census of the United States. New York. New York. Manhattan. P. 3B. Roll 1567. Enumeration Dist. 574.

|                      |    |          |        |
|----------------------|----|----------|--------|
| Kip, Ira A           | 60 | NJ       | Banker |
| Kip, Josephine       | 46 | NJ       |        |
| Farrington, Selwyn K | 26 | NJ       | Broker |
| Newton, Julia        | 40 | Virginia | maid   |

1940 Census of the United States. New York. Suffolk. East Hampton. Roll T627\_2785. P. 17A. Enumeration Dist. 52-69.

|                   |    |    |                     |
|-------------------|----|----|---------------------|
| Farrington, S Kip | 35 | NY | Writer Own business |
| Farrington, Sarah | 30 | NY |                     |

SSDI: Selwyn Farrington, East Hampton, Suffolk Co., New York. B May 7 1904. D Feb. 1983. SSN: 112-10-1506.

Selwyn married **Sara Houstoun Chisholm** [7195] [MRIN: 2490], daughter of **Edward de Clifford Chisholm** [7196] and **Edith Seymour** [7197].

**5331. Margaret Cleveland Tucker** [2643] was born on May 8, 1878.

**5332. Gilbert Milligan Tucker** [2644] was born on Nov 3, 1880.

**5333. Alida Wemple Kip** [3009] was born on May 22, 1901 in New Jersey, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 377.

**5334. Elizabeth Dalrymple Kip** [3010] was born on May 25, 1903 in New Jersey, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 377.

**5335. Isaac Leon Kip** [3011] was born on Jun 24, 1904 in New Jersey, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 376, p. 377.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**5336. William Kershaw Kip** [3012] was born on Aug 24, 1908 in New Jersey, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 377, p. 377.

1940 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Somerset. Branchburg. Roll T627\_2382. P. 10B. Enuemraiton Dist. 18-15.

Kip, William 31 NJ Truck driver Coal & feed

Kip, Natalie 21 NJ Hair dresser Beauty parlor

William married **Natalie** [Kip] [13414] [MRIN: 4580]. Natalie was born in 1919 in New Jersey, USA.

**5337. Lawrence B. McCreery** [2909].

**5338. Victor Henry Coventry** [9614] was born in 1909.

**5339. Cecil George Coventry** [9615] was born in 1911.

**5340. Elizabeth Clementine Edie** [4927] was born on Jan 11, 1901 in San Francisco, CA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Six Generations of the Kip Family in California, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1969.

Elizabeth married **Joseph Fiske Catherwood** [4929] [MRIN: 1678] in Nov 1923 in San Francisco, CA, USA. Joseph died in 1949.

**5341. Mary Ingraham Edie** [4928] was born on Jun 4, 1903 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA.

General Notes: Born at Columbus Barracks, Ohio.

Sources:

Six Generations of the Kip Family in California, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1969.

The Ingraham Lineage of the Kip Family, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1968.

Mary married **Charles Ledlie Watson** [4930] [MRIN: 1679] on Dec 31, 1925 in San Francisco, CA, USA. Charles was born on Apr 27, 1901 in San Francisco, CA, USA and died on Dec 21, 1959 in Salinas, CA, USA, aged 58.

Children from this marriage were:

6462 F i. **Ann Kip Watson** [4932] was born on Jul 6, 1929 in San Francisco, CA, USA.

6463 F ii. **Margaret Edie Watson** [4933] was born on Apr 12, 1931 in San Francisco, CA, USA.

Mary next married **Carroll Earl Beauchamp Peeke Col.** [4931] [MRIN: 1680] on Apr 2, 1949 in Reno, Nevada, USA. Carroll was born on Oct 30, 1898 in Seattle, WA, USA.

**5342. Ernest Kip Robinson Dr.** [4942].

**5343. Mary Clementine Robinson** [4943].

Mary married **Fred Chase Koch** [4945] [MRIN: 1683].

**5344. William Ingraham Robinson** [4944].

**5345. Alexander Parnall** [4739].

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 5346. **Mary Parnall** [4740].
- 5347. **Huldah Parnall** [4741].
- 5348. **Hattie Parnall** [4742].
- 5349. **Walter Parnall** [4743].
- 5350. **Aaron Parnall** [4744].
- 5351. **Frederick R. Parnall** [4745].
- 5352. **Emma E. Parnall** [4746].
- 5353. **Lewis Wood** [4747].
- 5354. **Isabella Wood** [4748].
- 5355. **Mary Wood** [4749].
- 5356. **George Wood** [4750].
- 5357. **Frederick Wood** [4751].
- 5358. **Anna Wood** [4752].
- 5359. **John Wood** [4753].
- 5360. **Elizabeth Wood** [4754].
- 5361. **James Wood** [4755].
- 5362. **Alfred A. Parnall** [4756].
- 5363. **George Parnall** [4757].
- 5364. **Annette Parnall** [4758].
- 5365. **Ermini Parnall** [4759].
- 5366. **Archibald Parnall** [4760].
- 5367. **Essie Parnall** [4761].
- 5368. **James E. Parnall** [4762].
- 5369. **Mary H. Parnall** [4763].
- 5370. **Effie A. Parnall** [4764].
- 5371. **Margaret J. Parnall** [4765].

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

5372. **Sydney A. Parnall** [4766].

5373. **Emma A. Parnall** [4767].

5374. **George J. Parnall** [4768].

5375. **Isabella Parnall** [4769].

5376. **Lewis A. Parnall** [4770].

5377. **Jessie A. Paxton** [4771] was born in 1871.

General Notes: Mrs. William Parnall.

Jessie married **Alex Patton** [4775] [MRIN: 1620].

Children from this marriage were:

6464 F i. **Gladys Patton** [4781].

6465 F ii. **Pearl Patton** [4782].

6466 M iii. **John Patton** [4783].

6467 F iv. **Edna Patton** [4784].

6468 M v. **James Patton** [4785].

6469 F vi. **Nellie Patton** [4786].

5378. **Ellen Margaret Paxton** [4772] was born on May 28, 1874 and died on Dec 5, 1967, aged 93.

General Notes: Mrs. William Parnall.

Ellen married **George Bruce** [4776] [MRIN: 1621] on Oct 17, 1895. George was born on Mar 24, 1863 and died on Apr 17, 1933, aged 70.

Children from this marriage were:

6470 M i. **Robert E Bruce** [4792] was born on Feb 21, 1897 and died in 1965, aged 68.

6471 F ii. **Elsie L Bruce** [4793] was born on Jan 2, 1899.

6472 F iii. **Agnes Bruce** [4794] was born on Jan 31, 1901.

6473 F iv. **L. Eleanor Bruce** [4795] was born on Apr 1, 1903.

6474 M v. **William R Bruce** [4796] was born on Apr 21, 1905 and died on May 11, 1978, aged 73.

6475 M vi. **G. Donald Bruce** [4797] was born on Jan 31, 1908.

6476 F vii. **Margaret Bruce** [4798] was born on Apr 21, 1910.

6477 F viii. **Lillian Bruce** [4799] was born on Oct 24, 1913.

6478 F ix. **Helen D Bruce** [4800] was born on Nov 22, 1919.

5379. **Miriam Paxton** [4773] was born on Jun 19, 1877 and died on Oct 5, 1955, aged 78.

General Notes: Mrs. William Parnall.

Miriam married **William J. Randall** [4777] [MRIN: 1622]. William was born on Sep 22, 1869 and died on Feb 3, 1928, aged 58.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 6479 F i. **Ellen Randall** [4811] was born on Aug 7, 1897.
- 6480 M ii. **John Randall** [4812] was born on Mar 2, 1900.
- 6481 F iii. **Mildred Randall** [4813] was born on Feb 24, 1902.
- 6482 M iv. **W. Thomas Randall** [4814] was born in 1909 and died in 1945, aged 36.

**5380. George Edward Paxton** [4774].

General Notes: Mrs. William Paxton.

George married **Sarah Jane Brown** [4778] [MRIN: 1623].

Children from this marriage were:

- 6483 M i. **John Paxton** [4819].
- 6484 M ii. **George Paxton** [4820] was born on Sep 26, 1908.

**5381. Louise Maud Parnall** [4779] was born on Apr 2, 1879 in Grantham, Lincoln Co., ON. Can and died on Feb 18, 1969, aged 89.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. *Registrations of Births and Stillbirths – 1869-1911*. MS 929\_39. Lincoln Co. 1879. Reg. # 016040.

Louise married **Samuel Walter Bloxside** [4780] [MRIN: 1624] on Jan 1, 1907. Samuel was born on Oct 26, 1872 in Kensington, Middlesex, London, England and died on Nov 8, 1959, aged 87.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6485 M i. **Ronald E. Bloxside** [4860] was born on Oct 14, 1907.
- 6486 F ii. **Ellen Dorothy (Nellie) Bloxside** [4861] was born on May 15, 1910.
- 6487 F iii. **Margery Louise Bloxside** [4807] was born on Mar 6, 1914.
- 6488 F iv. **Madeline Ruth Bloxside** [4862] was born on Sep 14, 1919.

**5382. R Herbert Parnall** [10230] was born on Dec 19, 1883 in Ontario, Can.

**5383. Katherine Goble** [12631] was born in Oct 1870 in Iowa, USA.

**5384. Mabel Clare Van Wagenen** [14363] was born on Oct 16, 1881 in Capron, Boone Co., IL, USA and died on Jul 5, 1960 in Bonners Ferry, Boundary Co., ID, USA, aged 78.

General Notes: Sources:

VickiBean92. Lake Oswego. Ancestry.com DNA match. 12.6 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Mabel married **James Robert Bean Sr, MD** [14367] [MRIN: 4956] on Jan 22, 1908 in Spokane Co., WA, USA. James was born in 1881 and died in 1949, aged 68.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6489 F i. **Katherine Bean** [14368] was born in Nov 1908 in Mullan, Shoshone Co., ID, USA.
- 6490 F ii. **Robert Mabel Bean** [14370] was born on Apr 2, 1911 in Mullan, Shoshone Co., ID, USA and died on Jul 10, 1980 in Portland, Multnomah, OR, USA, aged 69.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

6491 M   iii. **James Robert Bean** [14369] was born on Mar 19, 1912 in Wallace, Shoshone Co, ID, USA and died on Jul 7, 1962 in Portland, Multnomah, OR, USA, aged 50.

**5385. Roy Van Wagenen** [14364] was born in 1883 and died in 1950, aged 67.

**5386. Mae Van Wagenen** [14365] was born in 1884.

**5387. Helen Edith Van Wagenen** [14366] was born in 1898 and died in 1937, aged 39.

**5388. Pearl Van Wagenen** [12632] was born in 1897 in Colorado, USA.

**5389. Daniel Van Wagenen Jr** [12620] was born in 1904 in California, USA.

**5390. Melvin Frank Van Wagenen** [12621] was born in 1907 in California, USA.

**5391. Jon L Van Wagenen** [12622] was born on Dec 3, 1908 in Los Angeles, Los Angeles Co., CA, USA and died in Jul 1985 in Omaha, Douglas Co., NE, USA, aged 76.

General Notes: Sources:

Richard Van Wagenen: rckhound68111@yahoo.com

California Birth Index, 1905-1995.

John L Vanwagenen. B Dec. 3, 1908, Los Angeles, California.

SSDI: Jon Van Wagenen, Omaha, Douglas, Nebraska. B Dec. 3, 1908. D July 1985. SSN 559-10-6764.

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Forest Lawn Memorial Park, Omaha, Douglas County, Nebraska. Memorial # 9362875. GPS N 41.32720 W -95.98470.

Jon married **Shirley Lucille Nickerson** [12627] [MRIN: 4351] in 1947 in Hiawaths, Brown Co., KS, USA. Shirley was born on Nov 25, 1924 in Omaha, Douglas Co., NE, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

6492 M   i. **Richard Van Wagenen** [12624].

**5392. Lee Van Wagenen** [12623].

**5393. William Bergh Kip** [3014] was born on Feb 11, 1905 in New York, NY, USA and died on Feb 24, 1973 in Sarasota, FL, USA, aged 68.

General Notes: He attended St. Paul's School, Concord, NH. He attended Yale.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 378, p. 377.

US Passport Application. 1795-1925.

William B Kip. Birth: Feb. 11, 1905. New York. Issued: June 4, 1924. NARA M1490; Roll 2550.

New York Times, June 29, 1925, p. 13.

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Rhinebeck. P. 9B. Roll T624\_937. Enumeration Dist. 83.

Kip, William R   34   NY   Own income

Kip, Henry S    36   NY   brother   Own income

Kip, William B   5   NY   nephew

Neggeset, Anna  23   Norwegian Servant   Laundress

Gorie, Mary    48   Scot   Servant Nurse

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1925 New York State Census. Dutchess. Red Hook. Election Dist. 5. Assembly Dist. 1. P. 10.

Kip, Garrett B 47 US Advertising  
Kip, Carola De P 42 US  
Kip, Carola De P 21 US Artist  
Kip, William B 20 US Student

1930 Census of the United States. New York. Bronx. Bronx. P. 1A. Roll 1490. Enumeration Dist. 948.

Kip, William B 25 NY Writer  
Kip, Rita D 25 NY  
Kip, Rita D 2nd 3 CT  
Brennan, Bessie 41 Scotland Nurse  
Lanahan, Jennie 29 Scotland Cook  
Evans, Jacob 48 Ireland Maid

1940 Census of the United States. New York. Bronx. New York. Roll T627\_2491. P. 2A. Enumeration Dist. 3-1232.

Kip, W Bergh 35 NY none  
Kip, Rita D 35 NY  
Kip, Rita D 13 CT  
Kip, Ketrinke 9 NY  
Kramer, Mary 28 NY sister-in-law none  
Kramer, Ludlow 7 NY nephew  
etc.

Florida Death Index. William Bergh Kip. Birth Feb. 11, 1905. Death: Feb. 24, 1973. Sarasota. Florida.

SSDI: William Kip. Birth: Feb. 11, 1905. Died: Feb. 1973. SSN: 056-30-2313. Sarasota, FL.

William married **Margaretta Stockton (Rita) Delafield** [3015] [MRIN: 1019], daughter of **Edward Coleman Delafield** [7258] and **Anna Margaretta Stockton Beasley** [7323], on Jun 19, 1926 in Riverdale-on-Hudson, NY, USA. Margaretta was born on Nov 3, 1904 in New York, NY, USA and died on Jan 31, 1990 in Sarasota, FL, USA, aged 85.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6493 F i. **Rita Delafield Kip** [7296] was born in 1927 in Connecticut, USA.
- 6494 F ii. **Katrinka Kip** [7297] was born in 1931 in New York, USA.

**5394. Elizabeth C Kip** [3019] was born on Dec 23, 1914 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: She attended the Ethel Walker School and graduated in 1931 from the Nightinggale-Bamford School. Divorced Van Dehen in 1944.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 380.

New York Times, May 26, 1936, p. 20.

1940 Census of the United States. New York. Suffolk. Southold. Greenport. Roll T627\_2789. P. 61B. Enumeration Dist. 52-189.

Kip, Mildred 48 NY Retired  
Van Dehn, Hyatt 31 NY Clerk Banking  
Van Dehn, Elizabeth 25 NY Housewife

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Elizabeth married **Hyatt Robert Dehn** [7287] [MRIN: 2495], son of **Martin L Von Dehn** [7288] and **Lucy Olive Eloise Chapman** [11890], on May 23, 1936 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA. Hyatt was born on Jul 28, 1906 in Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA and died on Jul 28, 1973 in Pebble Beach, Monterey, CA, USA, aged 67.

Elizabeth next married **Gerald Maxwell Geddes** [7144] [MRIN: 2413], son of **Geddes** [11769] and **Grace Margaret Maxwell** [11770], circa 1948. Gerald was born on Jan 29, 1911 in New York, NY, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

6495 M i. **Douglas Grant Geddes** [7145] was born on Mar 27, 1949 in New York, NY, USA.

**5395. Carola de Peyster Kip** [3021] was born on Apr 26, 1904 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p.380.

New York Times, Jan. 17, 1937, p. 79. Marriage to Kittredge.

New York Times, July 31, 1950, p. 17.

Carola married **Benjamin R Kittredge Jr** [7189] [MRIN: 2435], son of **Benjamin Kittredge** [10034], in Jan 1937 in New York, NY, USA.

**5396. Caroline Cross** [14211] was born on Oct 6, 1910 and died on Jul 15, 1995, aged 84.

**5397. Albert James Cross** [14213] was born on Jun 19, 1916 and died on Sep 19, 1987, aged 71.

**5398. Jeanette Cross** [14214] was born on Mar 29, 1921 and died on Jan 24, 2002, aged 80.

**5399. Dorothy E Cross** [14216] was born circa 1923.

**5400. Edward Kollmer Cross** [14217] was born on Jul 26, 1923 and died on Apr 15, 1991, aged 67.

**5401. Robert James Musgrave** [14221] was born on Oct 7, 1922 and died on Mar 25, 2011, aged 88.

**5402. Jane Marie Musgrave** [14167] was born on Sep 23, 1930 in Scranton, Lackawanna Co., PA, USA, died on Jan 13, 1997 in Moscow, Lackawanna Co., PA, USA, aged 66, and was buried in Fairview Memorial Park, Moscow, Lackawanna Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1940 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Lackawanna. Scranton. Roll m-t0627-03684. P. 1A. Enumeration Dist. 71-81.

D.T. (administered by jthomas1130). DNA match ancestry.com. 23.4 centimorgans share across 2 DNA segments.

Jane married **James Morgan Thomas** [14170] [MRIN: 4890], son of **Morgan Thomas** [14174] and **Margaret Williams** [14175], on Mar 28, 1953 in Scranton, Lackawanna Co., PA, USA. James was born on Oct 28, 1928 in Edwardsville, Luzerne Co., PA, USA and died on Sep 29, 1999 in Scranton, Lackawanna Co., PA, USA, aged 70.

Children from this marriage were:

6496 M i. **James Morgan Thomas** [14171] was born on Jan 28, 1955 and died on Jun 22, 1955.

6497 F ii. **Laura Jane Thomas** [14172] was born on Sep 15, 1963 and died on Sep 15, 1963.

6498 M iii. **D Thomas** [14604].

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**5403. Doris Cross** [14219] was born on Apr 14, 1924 and died on Jul 11, 2011, aged 87.

**5404. John Milton Cross** [14220] was born on Aug 6, 1930 and died on Mar 15, 2015, aged 84.

**5405. Bruce C Gillner** [14303] was born circa 1911 and died on Nov 29, 1965, aged about 54.

**5406. Ruth Mary Gillner** [14304] was born on Oct 1, 1912 and died on Nov 25, 2000, aged 88.

**5407. Catherine Neville Gillner** [14305] was born on Apr 28, 1914 and died on Jan 27, 2004, aged 89.

**5408. Grace Susan Gillner** [14306] was born in 1917 and died in 2001, aged 84.

General Notes: D.M. (administered by DCaldwell). Ancestry.com. DNA match. 12.7 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Grace married **Edward Stone McLaughlin** [14307] [MRIN: 4936].

Children from this marriage were:

6499 F i. **Irene McLaughlin** [14465].

6500 F ii. **Dorothy McLaughlin** [14466].

**5409. Mary B Pellett** [12684] was born in 1904 in New Jersey, USA.

Mary married **Raymond Goode** [12685] [MRIN: 4375], son of **John Good** [12689] and **Anna** [Good] [12690], circa 1930. Raymond was born in 1901 in New Jersey, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6501 F i. **Jean B Goode** [12686] was born in 1931 in New Jersey, USA.

6502 F ii. **Mary E Goode** [12687] was born in 1936 in New Jersey, USA.

**5410. Helen K Pellett** [12688] was born in 1909 in New Jersey, USA.

**5411. Mary Alice Kipp** [8025] was born on Aug 24, 1908 in Pennsylvania, USA and died on Oct 2, 1984, aged 76.

General Notes: Sources:

Benjamin Lentz blentz69@gmail.com family bible pages

Mary married **Chester M Hilliard** [12543] [MRIN: 4321] on Dec 9, 1932. Chester died on Jan 9, 1960.

The child from this marriage was:

6503 M i. **Richard Charles Hilliard** [12547] was born on Jul 10, 1933.

**5412. Dorothy Emily Kipp** [8022] was born on Jun 9, 1910 in Pennsylvania, USA, died on Mar 14, 2001, aged 90, and was buried in Prospect Cem., East Stroudsburg, Monroe Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Dorothy E. Ruster

March 14, 2001

Dorothy E. Ruster, 89, of Philadelphia, died Wednesday, March 14, at Nazareth Hospital, Philadelphia. She was the wife of the late Howard L. Ruster.

Born on June 9, 1910, in Monroe County, she was the daughter of the late Benjamin T. and Margaret (Gordon) Kipp. A resident of Philadelphia since 1945, she previously lived in Stroudsburg.

She was of the Lutheran faith.

Surviving are one daughter, Sister M. Ruth of Nazareth Academy in Philadelphia; and one sister, Ruth Kipp Lentz of Bloomingdale, N.J.

Funeral services will be held at 1:30 p.m. Monday, March 19, at Lanterman & Allen Funeral Home, 27 Washington St., East Stroudsburg. The Rev. Benjamin Lentz will officiate. There will be no visitation.

The burial of cremains will take place after the services in Prospect Cemetery, East Stroudsburg.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

In lieu of flowers, memorial donations may be given to Sister of the Holy Family of Nazareth, 4001 Grant Ave., Philadelphia, Pa. 19114.

Lanterman & Allen Funeral Home  
27 Washington St., East Stroudsburg  
Printed in "The Pocono Record" 2001

Sources:

Benjamin Lentz blentz69@gmail.com family bible pages

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Prospect Cemetery, East Stroudsburg, Monroe County, Pennsylvania. Memorial # 102554381.

Dorothy married **Howard L Ruster** [12545] [MRIN: 4323] on Aug 5, 1933. Howard was born in 1908, died on Dec 23, 1963, aged 55, and was buried in Prospect Cem., East Stroudsburg, Monroe Co., PA, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

6504 F i. **Judith Ann Ruster** [12548] was born in Apr 1937.

**5413. Franklin Emery Kipp** [8023] was born on Dec 21, 1911 in Pennsylvania, USA, died on Oct 14, 1981, aged 69, and was buried in Prospect Cem., East Stroudsburg, Monroe Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Benjamin Lentz blentz69@gmail.com family bible pages

1940 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Monroe. East Stroudsburg. Roll T627\_3575. P. 3A. Enumeration Doist. 45-6.

Kipp, T Benjamin 52 PA Engineer Stationary

Kipp, M Margaret 51 PA

Kipp, T John 20 PA Laborer Insulation

Kipp, H Ruth 19 PA

Kipp, E Franklin 28 PA Insulator Insulation

Kipp, M Ruth 29 PA Daughter-in-law Winder Thread Mill

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Prospect Cemetery, East Stroudsburg, Monroe County, Pennsylvania. Memorial # 105495946.

Franklin married **Ruth Brink** [12544] [MRIN: 4322] on Jun 20, 1932. Ruth was born in 1910, died on Mar 5, 1980, aged 70, and was buried in Prospect Cem., East Stroudsburg, Monroe Co., PA, USA.

**5414. John Thurman Kipp** [8024] was born on Apr 12, 1919 in Pennsylvania, USA and died in May 1970, aged 51.

General Notes: Sources:

Benjamin Lentz blentz69@gmail.com family bible pages

**5415. Ruth Hannah Kipp** [8026] was born on Jan 24, 1921 in Pennsylvania, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Benjamin Lentz blentz69@gmail.com family bible pages

Ruth married **Lee R Lentz** [12546] [MRIN: 4324] on Oct 12, 1940. Lee died on Oct 14, 1997.

Children from this marriage were:

6505 F i. **Lois Ann Lentz** [12549] was born in Oct 1943.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

6506 M ii. **Benjamin Lee Lentz** [12556].

**5416. John D Kipp** [8042] was born in 1912 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**5417. Catherine A Kipp** [8044] was born on Jun 5, 1906 in New York, USA and died in Aug 1977 in Utica, Oneida Co., NY, USA, aged 71.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - jbear1198

Catherine married **Doescher** [8045] [MRIN: 2782].

**5418. Myrtle P Gilpin** [12644] was born in Mar 1894 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**5419. Marie Gilpin** [12641] was born in Jul 1897 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**5420. Harold B Gilpin** [12642] was born in Oct 1898 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**5421. Marie L Gilpin** [12645] was born in 1901 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**5422. Minnie A Gilpin** [12646] was born in 1903 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**5423. Beatrice A Gilpin** [12647] was born in 1903 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**5424. Robert John Gilpin** [12648] was born in 1904 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**5425. Lucy A Gilpin** [12635] was born in 1908 in Pennsylvania, USA.

Lucy married **Smith** [12637] [MRIN: 4358] circa 1928.

Children from this marriage were:

6507 M i. **Donald L Smith** [12638] was born in 1929 in Pennsylvania, USA.

6508 M ii. **Quentin Smith** [12639] was born in 1930 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**5426. Isobell Gilpin** [12636] was born in 1910 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**5427. Herman E Gilpin** [12650] was born in 1910 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**5428. Homer W Gilpin** [12651] was born in 1913 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**5429. Mary F Kipp** [13823] was born in 1914 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**5430. Dorothy M Kipp** [13824] was born in 1915 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**5431. Richard W Kipp** [13825] was born in 1916 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**5432. Paul B Kipp** [13826] was born in 1917 in Pennsylvania, USA and died before 1930.

**5433. Eleanor V Kipp** [8078] was born in 1916 in New York, USA.

**5434. Ethel Kipp** [8079] was born in 1918 in New Jersey, USA.

**5435. Earl F Kipp** [8077] was born in 1920 in New York, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**5436. David Hanks Davies** [13309] was born on May 29, 1917 in Pennsylvania, USA, died on Feb 1, 2004 in La Mesa, San Diego Co., CA, USA, aged 86, and was buried in Fort Rosecrans National Cem., San Diego, San Diego Co., CA, USA.

General Notes: Served in World War II. Enlisted April 22, 1944. Released Dec. 21, 1945.

Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Fort Rosecrans National Cemetery, San Diego, San Diego County, California. Memorial # 72484561.

SSDI: David Davis, Lakeside, San Diego County, California. B May 29, 1917. D Feb. 1, 2004.

David married **Rita Jane Berrodin** [13313] [MRIN: 4545], daughter of **Albert Berrodin** [13319] and **Helen** [Berrodin] [13320], circa 1941. Rita was born on Feb 14, 1921 in Ohio, CA, USA, died on Sep 13, 1988 in Lakeside, San Diego Co., CA, USA, aged 67, and was buried in Fort Rosecrans National Cem., San Diego, San Diego Co., CA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6509 F i. **Carol Lee Davies** [13314] was born on Dec 29, 1942 in Akron, Summit Co., OH, USA, died on Jul 16, 1994 in Mountain View, Stone Co., AR, USA, aged 51, and was buried in Red Doors Cem., Mountain View, Stone Co., AR, USA.
- 6510 M ii. **David A Davies** [13315] was born on May 1, 1951 in Akron, Summit Co., OH, USA and died on May 25, 2013 in El Cajon, San Diego Co., CA, USA, aged 62.
- 6511 F iii. **Deborah Lynn Davies** [13316] was born on Jun 14, 1955 in San Diego, San Diego Co., CA, USA, died on Apr 25, 2002 in San Diego, San Diego Co., CA, USA, aged 46, and was buried in Fort Rosecrans National Cem., San Diego, San Diego Co., CA, USA.

**5437. George Hanks Davies** [13310] was born on May 29, 1917 in Pennsylvania, USA, died in Aug 1979 in Guntersville, Marshall Co., AL, USA, aged 62, and was buried in Marshall Memorial Gardens, Albertville, Marshall Co., AL, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Summit County, Ohio, Marriage Records, 1840-1980.

George Davies, age 21, B May 29, 1917 and Kathryn Marsteller, B June 7, 1920. Married June 13, 1938, Summit County, Ohio.

SSDI: George Davies, Guntersville, Marshall, Alabama. B May 29, 1917. D Aug. 1979. SSN: 290-10-7106.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Marshall Memorial Gardens, Albertville, Marshall County, Alabama. Memorial # 62347855.

George married **Kathryn Marsteller** [13324] [MRIN: 4551], daughter of **Albert Marsteller** [13325] and **Grace Davis** [13326], on Jun 13, 1938 in Summit Co., OH, USA. Kathryn was born on Jun 7, 1920.

George next married **Lois Ann Blosser** [13327] [MRIN: 4553], daughter of **Romey Dishman** [13328] and **Helen Kidwell** [13329], on Jan 24, 1957 in Summit Co., OH, USA. Lois was born on Aug 29, 1935.

**5438. Thomas Hanks Davies** [13311] was born on Dec 11, 1919 in Akron, Summit Co., OH, USA and died on Sep 4, 1990 in Cuyahoga Falls, Summit Co., OH, USA, aged 70.

General Notes: Sources:

Summit County, Ohio, Marriage Records, 1840-1980.

Tom Davies, age 21, B Dec. 11, 1920 and Mabel Pifer, B Nov. 18, 1921. Married April 24, 1941, Summit Co, Ohio.

U.S. World War II Army Enlistment Records, 1938-1946.

Thomas H Davies, B 1919. Enlistment date: June 12, 1944, Cleveland, Ohio. Release date: June 18, 1946.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

SSDI: Thomas H Davies. B Dec. 11, 1919. D Sept. 4, 1990. SSN: 299-01-8814.

Thomas married **Mabel Jane Pifer** [13330] [MRIN: 4555], daughter of **Auston Pifer** [13331] and **Mary Hughes** [13332], on Apr 24, 1941 in Akron, Summit Co., OH, USA. Mabel was born on Nov 18, 1920 in Reynoldsville, PA, USA and died on Apr 30, 1993 in Cuyahoga Falls, Summit Co., OH, USA, aged 72.

**5439. Charles Hanks** [13334] was born in 1916 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**5440. Ruth Hanks** [13335] was born in 1918 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**5441. Robert Hanks** [13336] was born in 1919 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**5442. Ardis Kipp** [6142].

Ardis married **Floyd Cohoon** [6143] [MRIN: 2079].

**5443. Ellis Hedrick Jones** [11050] was born on May 10, 1919.

**5444. Janice Ruth Jones** [11048] was born on Oct 22, 1821.

Janice married **William Ronald Scott II** [11049] [MRIN: 3835].

**5445. Patricia Jean Jones** [11051] was born on Mar 27, 1925.

**5446. Barbara Lucille Jones** [11052] was born on Dec 18, 1927.

**5447. Charles L. Wooster** [6145] was born on Aug 8, 1907.

**5448. Eugene H. Wooster** [6146] was born on Jul 7, 1910, died on May 20, 1981, aged 70, and was buried in Green Lawn Cem., Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Green Lawn Cemetery, Columbus, Franklin County, Ohio. Memorial # 74096744.

**5449. James W. Wooster** [6147] was born on Jun 25, 1914.

**5450. Martha J. Wooster** [6148] was born on Feb 21, 1916.

**5451. Hettie Jo Patterson** [6150] was born on Sep 11, 1920 in Ohio, USA.

**5452. John Edward Patterson** [6151] was born on Oct 1, 1922 in Ohio, USA.

**5453. Robert Leonard Kipp** [6153] was born on Sep 6, 1919 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA and died in 1945, aged 26.

General Notes: Sources:

1920 Census of the United States. Ohio. Franklin. Columbus Ward 3. Roll T625\_1380. P. 10A. Enumeration Dist. 59.

Hults, Jesse 36 OH Driver Grocery

Hults, Carrie 35 OH

Hults, Annabelle 11 OH

Sickel, Catherine 22 OH Boarder Supervisor Telephone Co.

Kipp, Grace 23 OH Sister Cashier Grocery

Kipp, Robert 4/12 OH Nephew

1930 Census of the United States. Ohio. Franklin. Columbus. Roll 1795. P. 22A. Enumeration Dist. 17.

Schnacke, George 37 OH Sheet metal maker Oil rig?

Schnacke, Grace 33 OH

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kipp, Robert        10   OH   Step-son

1940 Census of the United States. Ohio. Franklin. Obez. Roll T627\_3069. P. 1B. Enumeration Dist. 25.23.

Wheeland, D E    54   OH   Laborer County Highway

Wheeland, Grace  42   OH

Kipp, Robert     21   OH   Asst. Manager Retail Peanut Store

Kipp, Viola        21   NE

Crawford, Richard 14   OH

U.S. World War II Army Enlistment Records, 1938-1946.

Robert L Kipp. B 1919. Franklin County, Ohio. Enlistment date: June 8, 1944. Fort Hayes Columbus. Private.

Smeiskilled mechanic.

Died in WW II.

Robert married **Viola Wheeland** [6154] [MRIN: 2083], daughter of **D E Wheeland** [13736] and **Grace** [Wheeland] [13737]. Viola was born in 1919 in Nebraska, USA and died in 1992, aged 73.

The child from this marriage was:

6512 F        i. **Roberta Kipp** [6155] was born on Jun 9, 1941.

**5454. Eugene Ralph Kipp** [6159] was born on May 23, 1939 in Mount Vernon, OH, USA.

General Notes: Professional Sailor USN. Eugene retired from the United States Navy in September 1983 and for a short time pursued a career in the auto parts field. Later he went to work at a local (Manassas, VA) Dodge dealer's parts department where he changed over to the Service department and eventually became the Warranty Administrator.

Eugene married **Mary Lois Hatcher** [6168] [MRIN: 2089], daughter of **Genious Albert Hatcher** [6169] and **Evie Lena Coker** [6170], on Nov 15, 1958 in Folkston, GA, USA. Mary was born in 1939 in Gainesville, Hall Co., GA, USA and died on Mar 18, 2013 in Brunswick, GA, USA, aged 74.

Children from this marriage were:

6513 F        i. **Patricia Ann Kipp** [6171] was born on Jul 28, 1961 in Portsmouth, VA, USA.

6514 M        ii. **Michael Paul Kipp** [6172] was born on Jan 9, 1963 in Gainesville, Hall Co., GA, USA.

6515 M        iii. **David Eugene Kipp** [6173] was born on Apr 23, 1964 in Gainesville, Hall Co., GA, USA.

6516 F        iv. **Cynthia Susan Kipp** [6174] was born on Jan 18, 1972 in Brunswick, GA, USA.

**5455. Ralph Randall (Tag) Murphey** [6161] was born on Nov 6, 1925 in Ohio, USA.

**5456. Miriam Bell (Suzy) Murphey** [6162] was born on Jul 7, 1928 in Ohio, USA.

**5457. Ralph Leonard (Pete) Saylor** [6164] was born on Oct 3, 1922.

General Notes: Sources:

1940 Census of the United States. Ohio. Franklin. Franklin. Roll T627\_3068. P. 8B. Enumeration Dist. 25-21A.

Kipp, Leonard I        81   OH

Kipp, Cora Belle      73   OH

Murphey, Martha      39   OH   Daughter   Wd

Murphey, Ralph Randall 14   OH   Grandson   Paper Carrier Newspaper

Murphey, Miram Belle  11   OH   Granddaughter

Saylor, Ralph Leonard  17   OH   Grandson

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**5458. Terry Lee Kipp** [6166] was born on May 15, 1942.

Terry married **Margaret Mary Dickson** [6177] [MRIN: 2093].

Children from this marriage were:

6517 F i. **Mary Yvonne Kipp** [6178] was born on Jul 11, 1964.

6518 M ii. **Christopher Edward Kipp** [6179] was born on Jan 12, 1968.

**5459. Gary Lynn Kipp** [6167] was born on Dec 9, 1945.

Gary married **Sandra Jean Kientz** [6180] [MRIN: 2094].

Children from this marriage were:

6519 F i. **Cherie Lynn Kipp** [6181] was born on Jun 14, 1964.

6520 F ii. **Jennifer Lynn Kipp** [6182] was born on Aug 1, 1968.

6521 F iii. **Stephanie Lynn Kipp** [6183] was born on Oct 8, 1971.

**5460. William Henry Sutton Jr** [10606] was born on Aug 13, 1870 in Jersey City, Hudson Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Dec. 1909 & Apr. 1911. Baltus Van Kleeck (Klock). Approved.

SAR member No. 21625.

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Sept. 1920. Baltus Van Kleeck (Klock). Approved. SAR

member No. 34271.

William married **Ruth Jennie Hegeman** [10609] [MRIN: 3649] on Oct 11, 1898. Ruth was born on Oct 4, 1865.

The child from this marriage was:

6522 M i. **Edmund Hegeman Sutton** [10610] was born on Sep 3, 1899 in Montclair, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

**5461. Floyd D Kipp** [9623] was born in 1945.

General Notes: Sources:

John Kipp, Fort Wayne, Indiana: jandkkipp@verizon.net

Floyd married someone.

His child was:

6523 M i. **John Kipp** [9624] was born in 1968.

**5462. Catherine Kipp** [10374] was born in 1909.

**5463. Margaret Kipp** [11003] was born on Jul 20, 1907 in Kansas City, MO, USA.

**5464. Mildred Kipp** [11004] was born in 1913 in Nebraska, USA.

**5465. Lulu M Holmes** [13046] was born in Dec 1885 in Illinois, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**5466. Eva M Holmes** [13047] was born in Sep 1887 in Illinois, USA.

**5467. Dean Franklin Holmes** [6027] was born on Jul 4, 1889 in Eureka, Woodford, IL, USA, died on May 5, 1950 in Perry, Dallas, IA, USA, aged 60, and was buried in Fairview Cem., Winterset, Madison Co., IA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Data provided by Carroll Nichols Holmes, 2009.

Texas, Marriage Collection, 1814-1909 and 1966-2011.

D Frank Holmes and Catherine Reed. Married June 15, 1910. Deaf Smith, Texas.

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Dean Franklin Holmes, Mower Co., Minnesota. B July 4, 1889, Illinois.

1920 Census of the United States. Minnesota. Mower. Frankford. Roll T625\_846. P. 5B. Enumeration Dist. 87.

Holmes, Dean F 30 IL Farmer General Farm

Holmes, Catherine L 25 IA

Holmes, Marold F 7 IA

Holmes, Genevieve G 3 MN

Holmes, Faye M 1 2/12 MN

1930 Census of the United States. Iowa. Poweshiek. Grinnell. Roll 680. P. 12B. Enumeration Dist. 10.

Holmes, Dean F 40 IL Dairy Herdsman Dairy Farm

Holmes, Katharine L 35 IA

Holmes, Marold F 18 IA General Labor

Holmes, Genevieve G 13 MN

Holmes, Faye M 11 MN

Holmes, Deana K 7 MN

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Fairview Cemetery, Winterset, Madison County, Iowa, USA. Plot 55. Memorial # 27063818. GPS N 41.46847 W -94.01709.

Dean married **Katherine Laura Reed** [9845] [MRIN: 2043], daughter of **Jacob Henry Reed** [13063] and **Mae Belle Nichols** [13064], on Jun 15, 1910 in Hereford, Deaf Smith, TX, USA. Katherine was born on May 27, 1894 in Indian Village, Tazewell, Iowa, USA, died on Oct 1, 1976 in San Diego, San Diego Co., CA, USA, aged 82, and was buried in Fairview Cem., Winterset, Madison Co., IA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6524 M i. **Marold Franklin Holmes** [13050] was born on Feb 18, 1912 in Indianola, Warren Co., IA, USA and died on Jan 21, 1985 in Des Moines, Polk Co., IA, USA, aged 72.
- 6525 F ii. **Genevieve Gretchen Holmes** [13051] was born on Dec 12, 1916 in Frankford Twp., Mower Co., MN, USA and died on Feb 26, 2003 in Guthrie Center, Guthrie, IA, USA, aged 86.
- 6526 F iii. **Faye Margaurite Holmes** [13052] was born on Dec 1, 1918 in Frankford Twp., Mower Co., MN, USA and died on Apr 30, 2004 in Fullerton, Orange Co., CA, USA, aged 85.
- 6527 F iv. **Deana Kathleen Holmes** [13053] was born on Aug 5, 1923 in Frankford Twp., Mower Co., MN, USA and died on Nov 29, 2005 in Minden, Webster Co., IA, USA, aged 82.
- 6528 M v. **Dwight Francis Holmes** [13054] was born circa Oct 1926 in Frankford Twp., Mower Co., MN, USA and died circa Oct 1926 in Frankford Twp., Mower Co., MN, USA.
- 6529 M vi. **Carroll Nichols Holmes** [6028] was born on May 21, 1936 in Baker Twp, Guthrie, Iowa, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

5468. **Fay E Holmes** [13048] was born in Feb 1895 in Illinois, USA.

5469. **Vera M Holmes** [13049] was born in Nov 1896 in Illinois, USA.

5470. **Carl Ray Kip** [3024] was born on Jul 9, 1881.

General Notes: K.F.A., No. 379, p. 380.

5471. **Minnie Jeannette Kipp** [10142] was born in 1884.

5472. **Daisy M Kipp** [10143] was born in 1890.

5473. **Burr Jump** [2974] was born on Aug 6, 1883 and died before 1892.

5474. **Alma (Beulah) Jump** [2975] was born on Jul 9, 1885.

General Notes: Sources:

1915 New York State Census. Juny.

Jump, Elizabeth 56 NY Head Teacher

Angel, Leonora 39 NY Partner Housework

Clay, Alma 29 NY Dau Teacher

Kipp, Emory 58 NY Brother Farm laborer

Jump, Claude 27 NY Son Farm Laborer

Clay, Joel 5 NY Grand son

Alma married **Clay** [11077] [MRIN: 3848].

The child from this marriage was:

6530 M i. **Joel Clay** [11078] was born in 1910 in New York, USA.

5475. **Claude Jump** [11076] was born in 1887 in New York, USA.

5476. **Olga A Herrick** [11080] was born in Apr 1889 in South Dakota, USA.

5477. **Don C Herrick** [11081] was born in 1891 in South Dakota, USA.

5478. **Kenneth William Herrick** [11082] was born in 1896 in South Dakota, USA.

5479. **Neal D Herrick** [11083] was born in 1901 in South Dakota, USA.

5480. **Edwin Kipp Herrick** [11084] was born in 1907 in South Dakota, USA and died in 1975, aged 68.

Edwin married **Evelyn Joan Newman** [11087] [MRIN: 3851]. Evelyn was born in 1910 and died in 2007, aged 97.

5481. **Mattie Schantz** [10475] was born on Dec 28, 1895.

5482. **Maud Schantz** [10506] was born in 1890 and died in 1930, aged 40.

Maud married **Walter Barret Miller** [10507] [MRIN: 3605], son of **Samuel Barret Miller** [10508] and **Ella J Smith** [10509]. Walter was born in 1887 and died in 1940, aged 53.

The child from this marriage was:

6531 M i. **Walter Joseph Miller** [10510] was born in 1912 in Highland, Ulster Co., NY, USA and died in 1978, aged 66.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**5483. Barbara Kerley** [13203] was born in 1901 in New York, USA.

**5484. Priscilla Kerley** [8263] was born in 1907 in New York, USA and died in 1976, aged 69.

Priscilla married **Charles Bonner** [8264] [MRIN: 2862] in 1927.

**5485. Hildred L Stafford** [14284] was born on May 12, 1898 and died on Jun 28, 1982, aged 84.

**5486. Helen B Stafford** [14285] was born on Mar 6, 1912 and died on Mar 26, 1947, aged 35.

**5487. Ethel May Stafford** [14266] was born on Apr 22, 1889 in Banks Twp., Antrim Co., MI, USA and died on Nov 2, 1985 in 2 Nov 1985, aged 96.

General Notes: oobrothers40 Escondido. Ancestry.com DNA match. 10.3 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Ethel married **George Gottlieb Grammel** [14287] [MRIN: 4926] on Jul 8, 1908 in Boyne City, Charlevoix Co., MI, USA. George was born on Aug 10, 1885 and died on Dec 31, 1916, aged 31.

Ethel next married **Ralph Peder Nelson** [14288] [MRIN: 4927] in 1918 in Detroit, Wayne Co., MI, USA. Ralph was born on Nov 2, 1890 and died on Jul 8, 1928, aged 37.

**5488. James Allen Stafford** [14267] was born on Jun 9, 1890 in Banks Twp., Antrim Co., MI, USA and died on Jun 22, 1968 in Waterford, MI, USA, aged 78.

General Notes: oobrothers40 Escondido. Ancestry.com DNA match. 10.3 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

James married **Maude Howell** [14289] [MRIN: 4928] in 1912. Maude was born on May 19, 1887 and died on Oct 8, 1978, aged 91.

**5489. Harry Lee Stafford** [14268] was born on Jul 17, 1892 in Banks Twp., Antrim Co., MI, USA and died on Nov 18, 1925 in Kewadin, Antrim Co., MI, USA, aged 33.

General Notes: oobrothers40 Escondido. Ancestry.com DNA match. 10.3 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Harry married **Amy Marie Westlund** [14290] [MRIN: 4929] in 1916 in Detroit, Wayne Co., MI, USA. Amy was born on Jun 28, 1899 and died on Apr 13, 1979, aged 79.

The child from this marriage was:

6532 F i. **Winifred Marion Stafford** [14291] was born on Sep 3, 1924 and died on Jul 20, 1959, aged 34.

**5490. Alburto Clare Stafford** [14269] was born on Jul 19, 1894 in Banks Twp., Antrim Co., MI, USA and died on Sep 23, 1921 in Kewadin, Antrim Co., MI, USA, aged 27.

General Notes: oobrothers40 Escondido. Ancestry.com DNA match. 10.3 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Alburto married **Grace Elizabeth Mulholland** [14292] [MRIN: 4930] on Nov 25, 1916 in Michigan, USA. Grace was born on Apr 28, 1896 and died on May 26, 1932, aged 36.

Children from this marriage were:

6533 F i. **Phyllis Grace Stafford** [14293] was born on Nov 10, 1917 and died on Dec 28, 1917.

6534 M ii. **Robert Knox Stafford** [14294] was born on Apr 13, 1919 and died on Dec 19, 1987, aged 68.

6535 M iii. **Kith Frederick Stafford** [14295] was born on Feb 13, 1921 and died on Dec 13, 1991, aged 70.

**5491. Addie Joyce Stafford** [14270] was born on Jul 7, 1896 in Banks Twp., Antrim Co., MI, USA and died on Aug 8, 1989 in Baker City, Baker Co., OR, USA, aged 93.

General Notes: oobrothers40 Escondido. Ancestry.com DNA match. 10.3 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Addie married **Dennis F Hall** [14296] [MRIN: 4931] on Mar 1, 1913 in Windsor, Essex Co., ON, CAN. Dennis was born on Mar 23, 1892 and died on Mar 30, 1952, aged 60.

Children from this marriage were:

6536 M i. **Kermit Wayland Hall** [14297] was born on Jul 4, 1914 and died on Jun 3, 1985, aged 70.

6537 F ii. **LaWanda Estelle Hall** [14298] was born on Nov 14, 1918 and died on Mar 3, 2006, aged 87.

**5492. Anna Lucile Stafford** [14271] was born on Jul 24, 1901 in Antrim Co., MI, USA and died on Nov 1, 1995 in Escondido, San Diego Co., CA, USA, aged 94.

General Notes: Sources:

Michigan Marriages. Various Michigan County marriage collections.

Anna Lucile Stafford, 19, B cir 1901. Swan Oscar Swanson. Feb. 4, 1920. Bellaire, Antrim Co., Michigan. FHL mf 980364.

State of California. California Death Index, 1940-1997. Sacramento, CA, USA: State of California Department of Health Services, Center for Health Statistics.

Anna Lucille Swanson. SSN: 569442513. B Jul 24, 1901. Michigan. D Nov. 1, 1995. San Diego, CA.

oobrothers40 Escondido. Ancestry.com DNA match. 10.3 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Anna married **Swan Oscar Swanson** [14275] [MRIN: 4920], son of **Swan Blumquisy Swanson** [14598] and **Ingrid Mathilda Carlson** [14599], on Feb 4, 1920 in Bellaire, Antrim Co., MI, USA. Swan was born on May 26, 1895 in Elk Rapids, MI, USA, was christened on Jul 29, 1895 in Jennings, Missaukee Co., MI, USA, and died on Jan 26, 1969 in Escondido, San Diego Co., CA, USA, aged 73.

The child from this marriage was:

6538 F i. **Phyllis L Swanson** [14452] was born in 1921 in Michigan, USA.

**5493. Beulah Gazzolo Stafford** [14272] was born on Apr 5, 1905 in Kewadin, Antrim Co., MI, USA and died on Mar 15, 1962 in LaJolla, San Diego Co., CA, USA, aged 56.

General Notes: oobrothers40 Escondido. Ancestry.com DNA match. 10.3 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Beulah married **Henry T West** [14299] [MRIN: 4932] in Chicago, Cook Co., IL, USA. Henry was born in Apr 1873 and died on Aug 2, 1940, aged 67.

**5494. Rex Levi Stafford** [14273] was born on Apr 2, 1912 in Kewadin, Antrim Co., MI, USA and died on May 31, 1989 in Escondido, San Diego Co., CA, USA, aged 77.

General Notes: oobrothers40 Escondido. Ancestry.com DNA match. 10.3 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Rex married **Irma Mary Kish** [14300] [MRIN: 4933] on Mar 16, 1946 in Detroit, Wayne Co., MI, USA. Irma was born on Jan 15, 1915 and died on Aug 15, 2003, aged 88.

**5495. Esther Stafford** [14274] was born on Feb 26, 1914 in Kewadin, Antrim Co., MI, USA and died on Mar 9, 1914 in Kewadin, Antrim Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: oobrothers40 Escondido. Ancestry.com DNA match. 10.3 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

**5496. Benjamin Harrison Horan** [11089] was born on Feb 1, 1889 in New York, NY, USA and died on May 22, 1965 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 76.

Benjamin married **Ethel Mae Stone** [11091] [MRIN: 3853] on Feb 1, 1913 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, USA. Ethel was born in 1883 and died in 1964, aged 81.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**5497. Delancey Horan** [11090] was born circa 1894.

**5498. Cecil M Horan** [10678] was born in 1885 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Albany. Albany Ward 15. Roll T625\_1082. P. 5B. Enumeration Dist. 76.

Horan, Cecil 35 NY Conductor Railroad Co.

Horan, Marie L 34 NY

Horan, Raymond 2 8/12 MA

1930 Census of the United States. New York. Albany. Albany. Roll 1401. P. 6A. Enumeration Dist. 12.

Horan, Cecil M 45 NY Conductor Railroad

Horan, Marie L 45 NY

Horan, Raymond A 12 NY

Horan, Aelred S 4 7/12 NY

1940 Census of the United States. New York. Albany. Albany. Roll T627\_2818. P. 4A. Enumeration Dist. 63-8.

Horan, Cecil 55 NY Asst. Conductor Steam Railroad

Horan, Marie 55 NY

Horan, Raymond 22 MA Truck Driver Delivery

Horan, Aelred 14 NY

Roda, Ernest 49 NY Brakeman Steam Railroad Lodger

Cecil married **Marie Louise Picard** [10679] [MRIN: 3674], daughter of **Picard** [13072] and **Margaret M** [Picard] [13073]. Marie was born on Mar 28, 1885 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6539 M i. **Raymond Horan** [13071] was born in 1918 in New York, USA.

6540 M ii. **Aelred Stanley (Bud) Horan** [10680] was born on Oct 18, 1925 in Albany, Albany Co., NY, USA and died on May 14, 1977 in Albany, Albany Co., NY, USA, aged 51.

**5499. Raymond Edward Kipp** [12709] was born on Jul 23, 1893 in New York, USA.

**5500. Edyth Alma Kipp** [12708] was born in 1901 in New York, USA.

**5501. Rita Almira Kipp** [4629] was born on Mar 15, 1909 and was christened in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptised at St. Paul's, Red Hook, N.Y. Married at Good Shepherd Catholic Church at Rhinebeck, N.Y. Lives Rhinebeck, N.Y. Mrs. Minisci.

Rita married **Allan Joseph Riley** [4630] [MRIN: 1588] on Jun 10, 1928 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA. Allan was born on Nov 11, 1906 in Olive, Ulster Co., NY, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

6541 F i. **Jeannine Elizabeth Riley** [4631] was born on Nov 7, 1929.

**5502. Catherine E Hapeman** [12710] was born in 1908 in New York, USA.

**5503. Elmer N Hapeman** [12711] was born in 1912 in New York, USA.

**5504. Henry Delamater Denison** [10342] was born on Sep 25, 1875 in Syracuse, Onondaga Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Empire State Society. Application for Membership. Apr. 1899. Isaac De La Mater. Approved. Vol.62. SAR member No. 12279.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Onondaga. Syracuse Ward 6. Roll 1136. P. 10B. Enumeration Dist. 104.

|                    |      |             |            |                    |
|--------------------|------|-------------|------------|--------------------|
| Denison, Melissa M | 72   | NY          | Apr. 1828  | Land Lady          |
| Denison, Henry D   | 24   | NY          | Sept. 1875 | Grandson Land Lord |
| Denison, Blanche   | 22   | NY          | May 1878   | Gr dat in law      |
| Denison, Catherine | 1    | NY          | Sept. 1898 | Grt Grd Daught     |
| Denison, Lucius    | 5/12 | NY          | Jan. 1900  | Grt Grd Son        |
| Wallace, Anna      | 34   | Can         | July 1865  | Wd servant         |
| Walier, Magdalena  | 28   | Switzerland | Sept. 1871 | servant            |

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Onondaga. De Witt. Roll T624\_1054. P. 4A. Enumeration Dist. 49.

|                      |    |    |           |
|----------------------|----|----|-----------|
| Denison, Henry D     | 34 | NY | Farmer    |
| Denison, Blanche G   | 33 | NY | Housework |
| Denison, Katherine   | 11 | NY | School    |
| Denison, Lucius S    | 10 | NY | School    |
| Denison, Henrietta H | 8  | NY | School    |
| Denison, Henry D     | 5  | NY | School    |
| Denison, Jane L      | 2  | NY |           |

1930 Census of the United States. New York. Onondaga. Syracuse. Roll 1630. P. 23A. Enumeration Dist. 113.

|                      |    |    |                             |
|----------------------|----|----|-----------------------------|
| Denison, Henry D     | 54 | NY | Salesman Automobile         |
| Denison, Blanche G   | 53 | NY |                             |
| Denison, Lucius S    | 30 | NY | Shipper Carrier Co.         |
| Denison, Henrietta H | 25 | NY | Secretary Optician's Office |
| Denison, Henry D     | 25 | NY | Bookeeper Bank              |
| Denison, Jane L      | 22 | NY | Operator Telephone          |

1940 Census of the United States. New York. Onondaga. Fayetteville. Roll T627\_2704. P. 5A. Enumeration Dist. 34-48.

|                       |    |    |                               |
|-----------------------|----|----|-------------------------------|
| Dennison, Henry D     | 64 | NY | Repair Man City Bank          |
| Dennison, Blanch G    | 63 | NY |                               |
| Dennison, Henrietta H | 37 | NY | Secertary City Oculist Office |
| Dennison, Henry D     | 35 | NY | Clerk City Bank               |

Henry married **Blanche G** [Denison] [12242] [MRIN: 4209]. Blanche was born in May 1878 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6542 F i. **Catherine Denison** [12243] was born in Sep 1898 in New York, USA.
- 6543 M ii. **Lucius S Denison** [12244] was born in Jan 1900 in New York, USA.
- 6544 F iii. **Henrietta H Denison** [12245] was born in 1902 in New York, USA.
- 6545 M iv. **Henry D Denison** [12246] was born in 1905 in New York, USA.
- 6546 F v. **Jane L Denison** [12247] was born in 1908 in New York, USA.

**5505. George C Denison** [12248] was born on Sep 1, 1877 in New York, USA.

**5506. Ella Denison** [12971] was born on Dec 24, 1880.

**5507. Florence Denison** [12973] was born on Apr 25, 1880.

**5508. Grace M Clark** [13235] was born in 1886 in New York, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**5509. Coleridge Hart Kip** [3027] was born on Jul 16, 1903.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 380, p. 380.

**5510. Arthur B Hart** [11062] was born in 1901 and died in 1965, aged 64.

**5511. Elmer C Kipp** [13892] was born on Sep 3, 1886 in Michigan, USA.

Elmer married **Laura** [Kipp] [13895] [MRIN: 4771].

**5512. Arthur Mesler Kipp** [13114] was born on Sep 18, 1887 in Liberty Twp., Jackson Co., MI, USA and died on Oct 8, 1921 in Spokane, Spokane Co., WA, USA, aged 34.

General Notes: Sources:

Michigan Marriage Records.

Arthur M Kipp married Sadie B Bayley, Nov. 18, 1909, Horton, Jackson, Michigan.

1916 Census of Canada. Alberta. Edmonton West 10. P. 10. LAC mf T-21951.

Kipp, Arthur 28 US Meth Farming Immigra 1907

Kipp, Ada 27 US Meth Immigra 1908

Kipp, Pauline 7 AB Meth

Kipp, Robert 2 AB Meth

1920 Census of the United States. Washington. Kittitas. Ellensburg Ward 1. Roll T625\_1932. P. 1B. Enumeraiton Dist. 72.

Kipp, Arthur M 32 MI Chiropractor

Kipp, Sadie B 30 MI

Kipp, Pauline 8 Can

Kipp, Robert 5 Can

Kipp, Doris 2 11 /12 Can

1930 Census of the United States. Washington. Spokane. Spokane. Roll 2514. P. 12B. Enumeraiton Dist. 6.

Kipp, Sadie B 40 MI Clerk Dry Goods Store

Kipp, Pauline 18 Can

Kipp, Robert 16 Can

Kipp, Doris 13 Can

Arthur married **Sadie Bell (Ada) Bayley** [13883] [MRIN: 4766], daughter of **James Bayley** [13890], on Nov 18, 1909 in Horton, Jackson Co., MI, USA. Sadie was born on Jul 19, 1880 and died on Jul 1, 1973, aged 92.

Children from this marriage were:

6547 F i. **Pauline Alice Kipp** [13888] was born in 1909 in Edmonton, Alberta, Can.

6548 M ii. **Robert Franklin Kipp** [13884] was born on Jan 6, 1914 in Edmonton, Alberta, Can and died on Jul 9, 1985 in Imperial, CA, USA, aged 71.

6549 F iii. **Dorie Kipp** [13889] was born in 1917 in Canada.

**5513. Henry B Kipp** [13893] was born on Jun 15, 1890 in Jackson Co. MI, USA, died in 1925 in Jackson, Jackson Co., MI, USA, aged 35, and was buried in Woodland Cem., Jackson, Jackson Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Woodland Cemetery, Jackson, Jackson County, MI. Memorial # 19863144. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 42.22060, Longitude: -84.39720.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Henry married **Alta E Cochrane** [13894] [MRIN: 4770], daughter of **John Cochrane** [13899], on Dec 14, 1910 in Horton, Jackson Co., MI, USA. Alta was born in 1891 in Gratiot Co., MI, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6550 F i. **Mildred A Kipp** [13901] was born in 1912 in Alberta, Can.

6551 F ii. **Grace L Kipp** [13900] was born in 1915 in Alberta, Can, died in 1949, aged 34, and was buried in Woodland Cem., Jackson, Jackson Co., MI, USA.

**5514. Ethel E Kipp** [13911] was born on Feb 26, 1893 in Jackson Co. MI, USA, died on Dec 20, 1972 in Jackson, Jackson Co., MI, USA, aged 79, and was buried in Woodland Cem., Jackson, Jackson Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Woodland Cemetery, Jackson, Jackson County, MI, USA. Memorial # 26412517.

GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 42.22060, Longitude: -84.39720.

Ethel married **George Lewis Braund** [13912] [MRIN: 4780]. George was born on Jun 21, 1892 in Jackson, Jackson Co., MI, USA, died in 1952, aged 60, and was buried in Woodland Cem., Jackson, Jackson Co., MI, USA.

**5515. Henry Edward Kipp** [4625] was born on Jul 9, 1871 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Feb 5, 1949 in Town of Milan, NY, USA, aged 77.

General Notes: Married at St. Paul's Lutheran Church, Red Hook, N.Y.

Buried in St. Paul's Cemetery, Red Hook, N.Y.

Sources:

Mrs. Minisci.

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Red Hook. Roll 1023. P. 4A. Enumeration Dist. 37.

Kipp, E Henry 28 NY July 1871 Mason

Kipp, E Lilly 28 NY Oct. 1871

Kipp, E Raymond 6 NY July 1893 At school

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Red Hook. Roll T624\_937. P. 2A. Enumeration Dist. 80.

Kipp, Henry E 38 NY Salesman Hardware Store

Kipp, Lilly E 38 NY

Kipp, Raymond E 16 NY Salesman Grocery Store

Kipp, Edythe A 9 NY

Kipp, Rita A 1 NY

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Milan. Roll T625\_1097. P. 1B. Enumeration Dist. 25.

Kipp, Henry E 48 NY Farm

Kipp, Lilly E 48 NY

Kipp, Edith A 19 NY

Kipp, Rita A 10 NY

1925 NY State Census. Dutchess. Red Hook. Election Dist. 6. Assembly Dist. 1.

Kipp, Henry E 52 NY Farmer

Kipp, Lillian E 52 NY Housework

Kipp, Rita A 16 NY

1930 Census of the United States. New York, Dutchess. Red Hook. Roll 1421. P. 3A. Enumeration Dist. 78.

Kipp, Henry E 58 NY Farmer Gen Farm

1940 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Milan. Roll T627\_2523. P. 6B. Enumeration Dist. 14.36.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kipp, Henry 68 NY Painter

Henry married **Lillian Eliza Hapeman** [4626] [MRIN: 1586], daughter of **John Nelson Hapeman** [4627] and **Catharine Matilda Hauver** [4628], on Dec 25, 1892 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA. Lillian was born on Oct 31, 1871 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, was christened on Aug 29, 1881 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, and died on Dec 3, 1926 in Rock City, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 55.

**(Duplicate Line. See Person 4153 on Page 962)**

**5516. Ada Irene Kipp** [8099] was born on Nov 23, 1876 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Feb 3, 1968 in Tawas City, Iosco Co., MI, USA, aged 91, and was buried in St. Paul's Lutheran Cem., Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. St. Paul's Lutheran Cemetery, Red Hook, Dutchess County, New York, USA. FAG # 110667559.

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - JANNINED

kathy\_ossman. Ancestry.com DNA match. 8.8 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Ada married **James Patrick Bryne** [8105] [MRIN: 2799] on Nov 27, 1895 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA. James was born on Sep 12, 1872 in Cambridge, Washington Co., NY, USA, died on Mar 9, 1932 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 59, and was buried in St. Paul's Lutheran Cem., Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6552 M i. **Rodney Patrick Bryne** [14416] was born on Aug 20, 1896 and died on May 7, 1979, aged 82.
- 6553 M ii. **Martin J Bryne** [14417] was born on Oct 16, 1904 and died on Jan 20, 1974, aged 69.
- 6554 M iii. **Robert Emmett Bryne** [14308] was born on Dec 24, 1905 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Aug 18, 1983 in Lynn, Essex Co., MA, USA, aged 77.
- 6555 M iv. **Herbert Kipp Bryne** [14418] was born on Sep 4, 1911 and died on Apr 10, 1978, aged 66.
- 6556 F v. **Margaret A Bryne** [14419] was born on Jun 2, 1913 and died on Dec 6, 1993, aged 80.

**5517. Budd Willis (William) Kipp** [8100] was born on Mar 6, 1879 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died in Apr 1971, aged 92.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - JANNINED

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Red Hook. Roll T624\_937. P. 2B. Enumeration Dist. 80.

Kipp, Budd W 31 NY Proprietor Saloon

Kipp, Anna 28 NY

Kipp, Elizabeth 2 NY

Miller, William 42 NY Servant

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Budd William Kipp, Dutchess, New York. B March 6, 1879.

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Red Hook. Roll T625\_1098. P. 1A. Enumeration Dist. 71.

Kipp, Martin J 69 NY Painter Automobile

Kipp, Cellinda E 64 NY

Kipp, Budd W 39 NY Bartender Saloon

Kipp, Anna 39 NY Daughter-in-law

Kipp, Elizabeth 12 NY Grand Daughter

Kipp, Ada 9 NY Grand Daughter

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1930 Census of the Unnited States. New York. New York. Dutchess. Red Hook. Roll 1421. P. 4A. Enumeration Dist. 78.

Kipp, Budd W        51 NY Hotel Manager  
Kipp, Anna         49 NY  
Kipp, Ada F        19 NY  
Younghans, Harold 25 NY Son-in-law Laborer Plumera Helper?  
Younghans, Elizbaeth 23 NY

1940 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Red Hook. Roll T627\_2525. P. 7B. Enumeration Dist. 14-100.

Kipp, Budd W 60 NY Operator Tavern  
Kipp, Anna 59 NY

SSDI: Budd Kipp. B March 6, 1879. D April 1971. SSN: 134-26-6830.

Budd married **Anna** [Kipp] [13814] [MRIN: 4731] circa 1905. Anna was born in 1879 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6557 F     i. **Elizabeth Kipp** [13815] was born in 1908 in New York, USA.
- 6558 F     ii. **Ada F Kipp** [13816] was born in 1911 in New York, USA.

**5518. Norah H (Hanora) Kipp** [8101] was born on Apr 22, 1881 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:  
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - JANNINED

Norah married **Bertrand Nathaniel Griffing** [8106] [MRIN: 2800], son of **Joseph Griffing** [12664] and **Emma** [Griffing] [12666], circa 1905. Bertrand was born on Sep 11, 1883 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6559 M     i. **Kenneth E Griffing** [12675] was born in 1907.
- 6560 F     ii. **Lois M Griffing** [12676] was born in 1913.

Norah next married **Charles Frederick Seiss** [5847] [MRIN: 4760]. Charles was born on Sep 26, 1877 and died on Jan 13, 1957, aged 79.

**5519. Grover C Kipp** [8102] was born on Jul 18, 1885 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Jan 9, 1933 in Flint, Genesee, MI, USA, aged 47.

General Notes: Sources:  
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - JANNINED

**5520. Herbert Benjamin Kipp** [8103] was born on Mar 4, 1888 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Apr 15, 1961 in Flint, Genesee, MI, USA, aged 73.

General Notes: Sources:  
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - JANNINED

Herbert married **Mae O'Brien** [8107] [MRIN: 2801] circa 1915. Mae was born on May 27, 1891 in Stottsville, NY, USA and died on Dec 27, 1946 in Flint, Genesee, MI, USA, aged 55.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6561 M     i. **Herbert Benjamin Kipp** [8108] was born on Dec 12, 1916 in New York, USA and died on Mar 13, 1984 in Valrico, Hillsborough, FL, USA, aged 67.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

6562 F ii. **Doris Mae Kipp** [8109] was born on May 10, 1918 in Flint, Genesee, MI, USA and died on Jan 4, 2007 in Pinellas Park, Pinellas, FL, USA, aged 88.

**5521. Clarence E Kipp** [8104] was born in Sep 1892 in New York, USA.

**5522. Edward P Kipp** [12734] was born in Mar 1897 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Milan. Roll T624\_937. P. 8A. Enumeration Dist. 56.

Kilmer, Rensselaer 53 NY Farmer

Kilmer, Emma C 44 NY

Kilmer, Elsie 13 NY

Kilmer, Fanny H 9 NY

Kilmer, Estella 5 NY

Kipp, Edward P 13 NY Nephew

**5523. Ethel M Kipp** [12739] was born on Jan 1, 1909 in Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died on Dec 31, 1988 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 79, and was buried in Saint John The Evangelist Church Cem., Barrytown, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Saint John The Evangelist Church Cemetery, Barrytown, Dutchess County, New York. Memorial # 92187508.

SSDI: Ethel Bloomer. B Jan. 1, 1909. Dec. 1988. SSN: 118-30-9472.

Ethel married **Harold Delmar Bloomer Sr** [13589] [MRIN: 4644], son of **Joseph Bloomer** [13595] and **Mary L [Bloomer]** [13596], in 1927. Harold was born on Nov 13, 1902, died in Dec 1976, aged 74, and was buried in Saint John The Evangelist Church Cem., Barrytown, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6563 F i. **Elizabeth Wanda Bloomer** [13590] was born on Jun 2, 1927 in Barrytown, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on May 7, 2008 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 80.

6564 M ii. **Harold D Bloomer Jr** [13591] was born on Dec 7, 1928 in Barrytown, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died in May 1958, aged 29, and was buried in Saint John The Evangelist Church Cem., Barrytown, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

6565 M iii. **Joseph E Bloomer** [13592] was born in 1931 in New York, USA.

6566 M iv. **Ernest C Bloomer** [13593] was born in 1934 in New York, USA.

6567 F v. **Joyce E Bloomer** [13594] was born in 1939 in New York, USA.

**5524. Andrew Kipp** [13600] was born in May 1910 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on May 3, 1912 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 2.

**5525. Lester A Kipp** [12740] was born in 1915 in New York, USA and died in 1936 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 21.

General Notes: Died in a car crash.

**5526. A Eva Miller** [12737] was born in Jan 1896 in New York, USA.

**5527. Warner Miller** [12745] was born circa 1901 in New York, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**5528. Charles L Miller** [12746] was born in 1906 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1930 Census of the United States. New York. Dutchess. Poughkeepsie. Roll 1420. P. 15B. Enumeration Dist. 46.

Miller, Emma 54 NY

Miller, Charles L 24 NY Agent Insurance

**5529. Pearl I Kipp** [12744] was born on Jul 14, 1905 in New York, USA, died on Dec 27, 2004 in Poughkeepsie, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 99, and was buried in Saint Pauls Lutheran Cem., Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: 1936 living in Poughkeepsie, NY with husband.

Sources:

SSDI: Pearl I Johnson, Poughkeepsie, New York. B July 14, 1905. D Dec. 27, 2004. SSN: 084-26-8448.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Saint Pauls Lutheran Cemetery, Red Hook, Dutchess County, New York. Memorial # 89191143.

Pearl married **Wilbur Charles Johnson** [13437] [MRIN: 4588], son of **Charles W Johnson** [13438] and **Mary J [Johnson]** [13439], circa 1925 in New York, NY. Wilbur was born on Aug 11, 1896 in Arlington, NY, USA, died in 1951 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 55, and was buried in Saint Pauls Lutheran Cem., Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6568 F i. **Janet Johnson** [13441] was born in 1916 in New York, USA.

6569 F ii. **Doris Johnson** [13442] was born in 1917 in New York, USA.

**5530. Vernon L Kipp** [12743] was born in 1923 in New York, USA.

**5531. Ralph Wright Hemmert** [14129] was born in 1915 and died in 1989, aged 74.

General Notes: Sources:

Von Hemmert [vhemmert@silverstar.com](mailto:vhemmert@silverstar.com) May 2106

Ralph married **Vera Gladys Herrington** [14130] [MRIN: 4876]. Vera was born in 1881 and died in 1931, aged 50.

The child from this marriage was:

6570 M i. **Von Hemmert** [14131].

**5532. Raymond S Hopkins** [13515] was born on Aug 18, 1890, died on Feb 14, 1907, aged 16, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Riverside Cemetery, Endicott, Broome County, New York. Memorial # 60449826.

**5533. Lutin M (Lutie) Mills** [13517] was born in Apr 1880 in New York, USA.

**5534. Alice L Mills** [13518] was born in Sep 1885 in New York, USA.

**5535. Fred Clark Mills** [13519] was born on Jul 29, 1886 in New York, USA, died on Sep 2, 1947 in Newark Valley, Tioga Co., NY, USA, aged 61, and was buried in Nanticoke Valley Cem., Union Center, Broome Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1915 New York State Census. P. 5. Assembly Dist. 1.

Mills, Fred C 29 US Farmer

Mills, Catherin M 22 US House work

Mills, Raymond H 1 US

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.  
Fred Clark Mills, Broome, New York. B Aug. 29, 1886.

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Broome. Union. Roll T625\_1087. P. 4A. Enumeration Dist. 89.

Mills, Fred C 34 NY Forger Foundry  
Mills, Catherine M 26 NY  
Mills, Raymond A 6 NY  
Mills, Steven T 3 7/12 NY  
Mills, Fred C 1 1/12 NY

1930 Census of the United States. New York. Broome. Maine. Roll 1409. P. 5A. Enumeration Dist. 69.

Mills, Fred C 43 NY Farmer General Farm  
Mills, Lena M 26 NY  
Mills, Raymond H 16 NY Farmer Helper  
Mills, Steven T 13 NY  
Mills, Fred C 11 NY  
Mills, James F 7 NY  
Mills, Catherine M 3 11/12 NY  
Mills, Gurdon T 2 2/12 NY  
Mills, Charles H 11/12 NY

1940 Census of the United States. New York. Tioga. Newark Valley. Roll T627\_2791. P. 6A. Enumeration Dist. 54-16.

Mills, Fred 53 NY Operator Farmer  
Mills, Lena 36 NY  
Mills, Cathrine 13 NY  
Mills, Gurdon 12 NY  
Mills, Charles 10 NY  
Mills, Leo 6 NY  
Mills, Ida 5 NY  
Croft, James 17 NY Step-son Laborer on farm

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Nanticoke Valley Cemetery, Union Center, Broome County, New York.  
Memorial # 6740133.

Fred married **Catherine M Ulrich** [13523] [MRIN: 4617] circa 1913. Catherine was born in 1894 in New York, USA and died in 1921, aged 27.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6571 M i. **Raymond H Mills** [13524] was born in 1914 in New York, USA.
- 6572 M ii. **Steven T Mills** [13525] was born on May 6, 1916 in New York, USA, died on Jan 1, 1983, aged 66, and was buried in Nanticoke Valley Cem., Union Center, Broome Co., NY, USA.
- 6573 M iii. **Fred C Mills** [13526] was born in 1918 in New York, USA, died in 1970, aged 52, and was buried in Nanticoke Valley Cem., Union Center, Broome Co., NY, USA.

Fred next married **Lena M** [Mills] [13527] [MRIN: 4618] circa 1923. Lena was born in 1904 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6574 M i. **James F Mills** [13528] was born in 1923 in New York, USA.
- 6575 F ii. **Catherine M Mills** [13529] was born in 1926 in New York, USA.
- 6576 M iii. **Gurdon T Mills** [13530] was born in 1928 in New York, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

6577 M iv. **Charles H Mills** [13531] was born in 1929 in New York, USA.

6578 M v. **Leo Mills** [13532] was born in 1934 in New York, USA.

6579 F vi. **Ida Mills** [13533] was born in 1935 in New York, USA.

**5536. Lee Clarence Mills** [13479] was born in Apr 1889 in New York, USA, died in 1942, aged 53, and was buried in Nanticoke Valley Cem., Union Center, Broome Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Nanticoke Valley Cemetery, Union Center, Broome County, New York.  
Memorial # 6740103.

Lee married **Lucy May Crawford** [13480] [MRIN: 4601]. Lucy was born in 1891, died in 1908, aged 17, and was buried in Nanticoke Valley Cem., Union Center, Broome Co., NY, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

6580 M i. **Arthur Lee Mills** [13482] was born in 1908, died in 1985, aged 77, and was buried in Nanticoke Valley Cem., Union Center, Broome Co., NY, USA.

Lee next married **Hazel M Bruey** [13481] [MRIN: 4602] in 1909. Hazel was born in 1893, died in 1989, aged 96, and was buried in Nanticoke Valley Cem., Union Center, Broome Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6581 M i. **Martin W Mills** [13484] was born in 1910, died in 1994, aged 84, and was buried in Nanticoke Valley Cem., Union Center, Broome Co., NY, USA.

6582 F ii. **Mabel Elizabeth Mills** [13485] was born in 1912, died in 1995, aged 83, and was buried in Nanticoke Valley Cem., Union Center, Broome Co., NY, USA.

6583 M iii. **Herman Wilfred Mills** [13486] was born in 1914, died in 1993, aged 79, and was buried in Nanticoke Valley Cem., Union Center, Broome Co., NY, USA.

6584 F iv. **A Irene Mills** [13487] was born on Aug 25, 1918, died on Jul 27, 2008, aged 89, and was buried in Nanticoke Valley Cem., Union Center, Broome Co., NY, USA.

6585 F v. **Sarah L Mills** [13488] was born on Sep 1, 1925, died on Jan 27, 2005, aged 79, and was buried in Nanticoke Valley Cem., Union Center, Broome Co., NY, USA.

6586 F vi. **Betty J Mills** [13489] was born on Oct 31, 1930, died on Aug 19, 1999, aged 68, and was buried in Maine Cem., Maine, Broome Co., NY, USA.

6587 M vii. **Stanley W Mills** [13490] was born on Apr 12, 1933, died on Dec 10, 2008, aged 75, and was buried in Nanticoke Valley Cem., Union Center, Broome Co., NY, USA.

**5537. Joseph Fayette Mills** [13520] was born on Mar 12, 1895 in Maine, Broome, NY, USA, died in 1953, aged 58, and was buried in Riverhurst Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Broome. Maine. Roll T624\_926. P. 9A. Enumeration Dist. 49.

Mills, Gordon F 54 NY Farmer Gen. Farm

Mills, Ida M 48 NY

Mills, Fayette 15 NY

Lee, Aurther 1 11/12 NY Grandson

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Fay Joseph Mills, Broome County, New York. B March 12, 1895.

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Broome. Union. Roll T625\_1087. P. 25A. Enumeration Dist. 101.

Mills, Fay 24 NY Mail Carrier Post Office

Mills, Ethel 22 PA

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Mills, George 3/12 NY

1930 Census of the United States. New York. Broome. Union. Roll 1408. P. 25A. Enumeration Dist. 99.

Mills, Fay 35 NY Laborer Cemetery

Mills, Ethel 32 PA Laundress at home

Mills, George 10 NY

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Riverhurst Cemetery, Endicott, Broome County, New York. Memorial # 64099542.

Joseph married **Ethel** [Mills] [13521] [MRIN: 4616] in 1919. Ethel was born in 1897 in Pennsylvania, USA, died in 1982, aged 85, and was buried in Riverhurst Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

6588 M i. **George Mills** [13522] was born in 1919 in New York, USA.

**5538. Edna C Kipp** [13505] was born in 1896, died in 1898, aged 2, and was buried in Riverside Cem., Endicott, Broome Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Riverside Cemetery, Endicott, Broome County, New York. Memorial # 60450136.

**5539. Margaret (Madge) Ellen Decker** [14445] was born on Sep 6, 1881 in Blue Ridge, Marshall Co., KS. USA and died on Oct 2, 1966 in Dallas, Dallas Co., TX, USA, aged 85.

General Notes: Sources:

1910 Census of the United States. Missouri. Douglas. Lincoln. Roll T624\_773. P. 17B. Enumeration Dist. 58.

1930 Census of the United States. Kansas. Wyandotte. Jansas City. Roll 729. P. 3A. Enumeration Dist. 32.

1940 Census of the United States. Kansas. Wyandotte. Kansas City. Roll T627\_1269. P. 6B. Enumeration Dist. 106-50.

glsrees. Gary Rees. Callaway County, Missouri. Ancestry.com DNA match. 7.3 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Margaret married **Elisa Granberry Gaw** [14446] [MRIN: 4988] on Jul 29, 1898 in Webb City, Jasper Co., MO, USA.

Elisa was born on Jul 11, 1863 in Shoal Creek, Barry Co., MO, USA and died on Feb 20, 1910 in Newton Co., MO, USA, aged 46.

The child from this marriage was:

6589 F i. **Juanita Ozell Gaw** [14447] was born on Oct 30, 1907 in Web City, Jasper Co., MO, USA and died on Apr 25, 1994 in Orlando, Orange Co., FL, USA, aged 86.

Margaret next married **Harry Gilbert McKee** [14451] [MRIN: 4991] in Sep 1920 in Wyandotte Co., KS, USA. Harry was born in 1862 and died in 1953, aged 91.

**5540. L Maude Lamreaux** [12983] was born on Jan 31, 1877.

**5541. Elizabeth Myra Lamreaux** [12992].

**5542. Carl Worth Lamreaux** [12993].

**5543. Katherine Nettie Lamreaux** [12984] was born on Sep 13, 1880 in Nebraska, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**5544. Rufus Worth Lumry** [10931] was born on Sep 26, 1889 in Fullerton, Nance Co., NE, USA.

General Notes: Lamreaux. Seedsman and Florist. Lived at Bismark, North Dakota.

Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The North Dakota State Society. Application for Membership. Mar. 1930. Hendrick Delameter. Approved. Vol.242.

SAR member No. 48387.

Rufus married **Mabel Margaret Will** [10932] [MRIN: 3783] on Sep 20, 1916 in Iowa City, Johnson Co., IA, USA. Mabel was born in Bismark, Burleigh Co., ND, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

6590 M i. **Rufus Worth Lumry Jr** [10933] was born on Nov 3, 1920 in North Dakota, USA.

**5545. Orris William Lamreaux** [12994] was born on Dec 19, 1892.

**5546. Carl C Lumry** [13038] was born in Apr 1892 in Nebraska, USA.

**5547. Myra C Lumry** [13039] was born in Apr 1893 in Nebraska, USA.

**5548. Lorena Lumry** [13040] was born in Apr 1896 in Nebraska, USA.

**5549. Ruth Lumry** [13041] was born in Sep 1898 in Nebraska, USA.

**5550. Catharine Lumry** [13042] was born in 1901 in Nebraska, USA.

**5551. Dorothy Lumry** [13043] was born in 1903 in Nebraska, USA.

**5552. Josphine Lumry** [13044] was born in 1906 in Nebraska, USA.

**5553. William R Lumry** [13045] was born in 1908 in North Dakota, USA.

**5554. Elsie Lynch Bleecker** [11652] was born on Dec 23, 1875.

**5555. John Stearns Bleecker** [11653] was born on Apr 8, 1878.

**5556. Bleeker Langdon Wheeler** [11655] was born on May 29, 1883 in Montclair, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

**5557. Harriet Palmatier Hotaling** [11663] was born on Aug 5, 1874 and died on Dec 20, 1947, aged 73.

General Notes: Sources:

Sixteen Hundred Lines to Pilgrims. Lineage Book III. Edited by Mary E. Mayo. National Society of the Sons and Daughters of Pilgrims. Genealogical Publishing Co., Inc. 1982 (Reprinted 1996).

Harriet married **Thomas Alexander Moorhead** [11664] [MRIN: 4027] on Jul 27, 1898. Thomas was born on May 31, 1875 and died on Aug 12, 1932, aged 57.

**5558. Edward B Kipp** [13559] was born in 1943.

**5559. William Underwood Wanser** [10451] was born in 1876 in Kings Co., NY, USA and died in 1938, aged 62.

General Notes: More About William Underwood WANSER:

Occupation 1: Apr 20, 1910, House Painter.345

Occupation 2: 1889, He worked for Pacific n Sackman, a milk company, in Kings Co., NY..

Occupation 3: Jan 06, 1920, House Painter.346

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Relationship: Great Grandfather of AD Kaufmann.

Residence 1: Jan 06, 1920, 9308 Avenue K, Canarsie, Kings Co., NY. Living with his son, Joseph R in his mother, Mary E's home..

Residence 2: Apr 20, 1910, Avenue K (unknown street number) Ward 32, Kings Co., NY. Sharing home with his parents, siblings and three children, Mary having died in 1904..

Sources:

<http://familytreemaker.genealogy.com/users/k/a/u/Allan-David-Kaufmann/index.html> The Kaufman Family

William married **Mary Bishop** [10452] [MRIN: 3580] in 1896. Mary was born in 1879 in Kings Co., NY, USA and died on May 11, 1904 in Kings Co., NY, USA, aged 25.

The child from this marriage was:

6591 F i. **Clara Agnes Wanser** [10453] was born on May 11, 1904 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA and died on Dec 7, 1982 in East Rutherford, NJ, USA, aged 78.

**5560. John Everett Wanser** [13939] was born in 1892.

**5561. Louise Goodrich Wanser** [13940] was born in 1895.

**5562. Henrietta Wanser** [13941] was born in 1897.

**5563. Christina Wanser** [13942] was born in 1899.

**5564. Mildred Wanser** [13943] was born in 1900.

**5565. Henritta Wanser** [13946] was born in 1903.

**5566. Madeline Wanser** [13947] was born in 1905.

**5567. Marcia Wanser** [13963].

**5568. Lena Berry** [14474].

General Notes: FT DNA Family Finder match Mr. L (c/o his mom De) Fryer July 28, 2017.

Lena married **Robert Louis Haycock** [14475] [MRIN: 5002]. Robert was born on Jun 17, 1880 in Rockaway Twp., Morris Co., NJ, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

6592 F i. **Gertrude Nina Haycock** [14476] was born in New Jersey, USA and died on Jul 1, 2002 in New Jersey, USA.

**5569. Charles H Wells** [10592] was born on Apr 22, 1874.

General Notes: World Connect.

Charles married **Williamina Lillian Douglas** [10591] [MRIN: 3641], daughter of **Robert Waite Douglas** [10596] and **Williamina Whyman** [10597], on Mar 15, 1898. Williamina was born on Mar 29, 1875 in Kingston, Frontenac Co., ON, Can.

The child from this marriage was:

6593 M i. **Reginald Douglas Wells** [10593] was born on Apr 4, 1903 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA and died on May 10, 1986 in Waltham, MA, USA, aged 83.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**5570. Anna D Whitmore** [13115] was born in 1866 in New York, USA, died in 1946, aged 80, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Tarrytown, Westchester County, New York. Plot: Section 9 Irving plot. Memorial # 104057445. GPS N 41.09690 W -73.86030.

Anna married **Rev Arthur Barcom Howard** [13117] [MRIN: 4493], son of **James C Howard** [13620] and **Delia P [Howard]** [13621], circa 1907. Arthur was born on Dec 28, 1857 in Covington, Kentucky, USA, died in 1932, aged 75, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

**5571. Ellen Irving Whitmore** [13116] was born in 1869 in New York, USA, died in 1932, aged 63, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Tarrytown, Westchester County, New York. Plot: Section 9 Irving plot. Memorial # 104057224. GPS N 41.09690 W -73.86030.

Ellen married **Crosby** [13118] [MRIN: 4494].

**5572. Henry Dupont Irving** [13119] was born in 1875 and died in 1895, aged 20.

**5573. John Duer Irving** [13120] was born in 1878 and died in 1907, aged 29.

**5574. Catherine Schuyler Harriman** [3664] was born on May 23, 1851.

**5575. William Edward Harriman** [3665] was born on Jan 6, 1855.

**5576. Harriet Anderson Harriman** [3666] was born on Jul 22, 1857.

**5577. Smith Anderson Harriman** [3667] was born on Aug 27, 1859.

**5578. Francis Gottenet Harriman** [3668] was born on Apr 2, 1862.

**5579. Helen Margaretta Harriman** [3669] was born on Jan 25, 1865.

**5580. Smith Anderson Clark** [3670] was born on Mar 3, 1859.

**5581. Mary Theresa Clark** [3671] was born on Nov 15, 1860 and died on Jan 1, 1861.

**5582. Henry Schieffelin Clark** [3672] was born on Feb 25, 1862.

**5583. Harriet Anderson Clark** [3673] was born on Dec 22, 1863.

**5584. Matilda Schuyler Clark** [3674] was born on May 3, 1868.

**5585. Helen Margaretta Clark** [3675] was born on Mar 26, 1873 and died on Apr 14, 1873.

**5586. Harriet Schuyler Anderson** [3678].

Harriet married **Richard H. Nelson Rev.** [3679] [MRIN: 1242].

**5587. Caroline Westfall Anderson** [3680] was born in Mar 1875.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**5588. Katherine Schuyler Anderson** [3681] was born on Nov 5, 1878 in New York, USA.

**5589. Edward Shotwell Anderson** [3682] was born on Jun 30, 1882 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1900 Census of the United States. New York. New York. Bronx. Roll 1126. P. 7A. Enumeration Dist. 1029.

Anderson, Kate 34 PA March 1861 wd

Anderson, Katharine S 20 NY Nov 1879 Dau

Anderson, Edward S 17 NY June 1882 Son Furniture Clerk

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Rockland. Clarkstown. Roll T624\_952. P. 6A. Enumeration Dist. 0094.

Anderson, Edward S 27 NY own income

Anderson, Maud S 28 NY

Anderson, Kate B 58 PA mother

US World War I Draft Registration Cards 1917-18.

Edward Shotwell Anderson, Rockland, New York. B June 30, 1882.

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Rockland. Clarkstown. Roll T625\_1259. P. 3A. Enumeration Dist. 205.

Anderson, Edward H 39 NY Auto Storage

Anderson, Maud S 38 NY

1930 Census of the United States. New York. Rockland. Clarkstown. Roll 1640. P. 5A. Enumeration Dist. 6.

Anderson, Edward 48 NY Broker Real Estate

Anderson, Maud S 49 NY

1940 Census of the United States. New York. Rockland. Clarkstown. Roll T627\_2766. P. 15A. Enumeration Dist. 44-5.

Anderson, Edward S 57 NY

Anderson, Maud S 57 NY

Brooks, Fred 50 NY brother-in-law

Edward married **Maud S Brooks** [11231] [MRIN: 3904]. Maud was born in 1882 in New York, USA.

**5590. Edith Schuyler Ketchum** [3676] was born on Oct 22, 1873.

**5591. Edgar Van Rensselaer Ketchum** [3677] was born on Apr 23, 1878.

**5592. Ludlow Day Campbell** [10981] was born on Oct 3, 1884 in Millburn, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Mar. 1921. Cornelius Ludlow. Approved. Vol 176 SAR member No. 35177.

**5593. Alta Enloe Perrin** [10950] was born on Apr 26, 1873 and died after 1918.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Michigan State Society. Application for Membership. Dec. 1928. Abraham Van Vleck. Approved. Vol.240. SAR member No. 47965.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Alta married **William Thomas Favorite** [10951] [MRIN: 3793] on Aug 4, 1896. William was born on Aug 6, 1863 and died after 1948.

The child from this marriage was:

6594 M i. **William Perrin Favorite** [10952] was born on Oct 3, 1898 in Sturgis, St. Joseph Co., MI, USA.

**5594. LeRoy Lewis Van Vleck** [10945] was born on Dec 10, 1877 in Ashtabula, Ashtabula Co., OH, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Ohio State Society. Application for Membership. Nov. 1925. Abraham Van Vleck. Approved. Vol.211. SAR member No. 42112.

LeRoy married **Clara Louise Fargo** [10946] [MRIN: 3791].

**5595. Sarah Good** [12560] was born on Feb 24, 1887 in New York, USA, died on Aug 25, 1968 in Rutland, Rutland Co., VT, USA, aged 81, and was buried on Aug 28, 1968 in Pine Hill Cem., Brandon, VT, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Vermont Death Records 1909-2008.

Sara Good Arnold. B Feb. 24, 1888, New York. D Aug. 25, 1968, Rutland, Rutland, Vermont. Lived Brandon, Vermont.

Burial Pine Hill Cem., Brandon, Vermont. Aug. 28, 1968.

SSDI: Sara Arnold, Rutland, Rutland, Vermont. B Feb. 24, 1887. Aug 1968. SSN: 008-34-1420.

Sarah married **Frederick S Arnold** [12568] [MRIN: 4333] circa 1912. Frederick was born in 1871 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6595 F i. **Caroline S Arnold** [12569] was born in 1912 in Vermont, USA.

6596 M ii. **Chas Robert Arnold** [12570] was born in 1915 in New York, USA.

6597 M iii. **Henry K Arnold** [12571] was born in 1919 in New York, USA.

**5596. Helen B Good** [12561] was born in Oct 1890 in New York, USA.

Helen married **Ralph C Overocker** [12564] [MRIN: 4331], son of **Overocker** [12566] and **Charlotte W** [Overacker] [12567]. Ralph was born in 1890 in New York, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

6598 M i. **Walter Overocker** [12565] was born in 1916 in New York, USA.

**5597. Bessie Good** [12653] was born in Jul 1892 in New York, USA.

**5598. Gilbert Good** [12654] was born in Apr 1894 in New York, USA.

**5599. Hattie Good** [12655] was born in Apr 1899 in Colorado, USA.

**5600. Hazel Good** [12656] was born in 1903 in New York, USA.

**5601. Edith M Sabine** [12572] was born in May 1892 in New York, USA.

Edith married **Clayton B Davis** [12574] [MRIN: 4334] circa 1917. Clayton was born in 1894 in New York, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**5602. Byron E Sabine** [12573] was born in Jan 1895 in New York, USA.

**5603. Minnie Fuller** [7896] was born on Jun 4, 1888 and died on Aug 24, 1952, aged 64.

**5604. Peter E Jacobus** [11541] was born in 1854 in New Jersey, USA.

**5605. Ella Jacobus** [11542] was born in 1856 in New Jersey, USA.

**5606. George A Jacobus** [11543] was born in 1857 in New Jersey, USA.

**5607. Isa Jacobus** [11544] was born in 1859 in New Jersey, USA.

**5608. Clarence W Hall** [11457] was born in 1865 in Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA, died on Jul 18, 1876 in Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA, aged 11, and was buried in Laurel Hill Cem., Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Laurel Hill Cem., Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., Pennsylvania. Memorial # 38560125. GPS N 40.00389 W -75.18750.

**5609. Bessie Hall** [11458] was born in May 1867 in Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA, died on Dec 27, 1870 in Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA, aged 3, and was buried in Laurel Hill Cem., Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Laurel Hill Cem., Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., Pennsylvania. Memorial # 38557907. GPS N 40.00389 W -75.18750.

**5610. George Hall** [11459] was born on Nov 30, 1869 in Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA, died on Dec 3, 1869 in Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA, and was buried in Laurel Hill Cem., Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Laurel Hill Cem., Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., Pennsylvania. Memorial # 38559982. GPS N 40.00389 W -75.18750.

**5611. Carrie S Hall** [11456] was born in Darby, Delaware Co., PA, USA, died on Mar 30, 1877 in Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA, and was buried in Laurel Hill Cem., Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Laurel Hill Cem., Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., Pennsylvania. Memorial # 38558011. GPS N 40.00389 W -75.18750.

**5612. Elsie Hall** [11460] was born in Jan 1877 in Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA, died on Feb 23, 1877 in Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA, and was buried in Laurel Hill Cem., Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Laurel Hill Cem., Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., Pennsylvania. Memorial # 38560472. GPS N 40.00389 W -75.18750.

**5613. George Raymond Hall** [11454] was born in 1879.

General Notes: Electrical engineer.

**5614. Baby Hall** [11461] was born on Feb 13, 1882 in Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA, died on Feb 13, 1882 in Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA, and was buried in Laurel Hill Cem., Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Laurel Hill Cem., Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., Pennsylvania. Memorial #

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

68061151. GPS N 40.00389 W -75.18750.

**5615. Hattie B Cole** [11465] was born in Aug 1868 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA, died on Dec 26, 1934 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA, aged 66, and was buried in Loudon Park National Cem., Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Loudon Park National Cem., Baltimore, Baltimore Co., Maryland. Plot: E, O, 821A. Memorial # 737818. GPS N 39.28107 W -76.67524.

Hattie married **Harry W Hahn** [11467] [MRIN: 3961], son of **James W Hahn** [11468] and **Mary A Culp** [11469], circa 1901. Harry was born in Jun 1870 in District of Columbia, USA, died on Dec 21, 1933 in Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA, aged 63, and was buried in Loudon Park National Cem., Baltimore, Baltimore Co., MD, USA.

**5616. Harry E Cole** [11466].

**5617. Emily Louise Cole** [11471] was born in Oct 1877 in New York, NY, USA, died on May 27, 1923 in New York, NY, USA, aged 45, and was buried in Kensico Cem., Valhalla, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

No issue.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Kensico Cemetery, Valhalla, Westchester County, New York. Memorial # 37642539. GPS N 41.07780 W-73.78690.

Emily married **Cesare Abruzzi** [11475] [MRIN: 3966] on Jul 27, 1918 in New York, NY, USA. Cesare was born in 1883 in Italy.

**5618. Florence S Cole** [11472] was born on Feb 13, 1883 in New York, NY, USA, died on Oct 12, 1903 in New York, NY, USA, aged 20, and was buried in Kensico Cem., Valhalla, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Kensico Cemetery, Valhalla, Westchester County, New York. Memorial # 37642469. GPS N 41.07780 W-73.78690.

**5619. Angeline Estelle Cole** [11478] was born on Jul 21, 1885 in Manhattan, New York Co, NY, USA, died on Apr 16, 1889 in Manhattan, New York Co, NY, USA, aged 3, and was buried in Belleville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Belleville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Belleville, Essex Co., New Jersey. Memorial # 25511730. GPS N 40.78660 W -74.14930.

**5620. Sarah Virginia Cole** [11479] was born on Sep 8, 1890 in Manhattan, New York Co, NY, USA, died on Nov 17, 1902 in Manhattan, New York Co, NY, USA, aged 12, and was buried in Kensico Cem., Valhalla, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Kensico Cemetery, Valhalla, Westchester County, New York. Memorial # 37914582. GPS N 41.07780 W-73.78690.

**5621. Frank Raymond Cole** [11480] was born on Dec 24, 1891 in Manhattan, New York Co, NY, USA, died on Jul 17, 1937 in Bridgeport, Fairfield Co., CT, USA, aged 45, and was buried in Lakeview Cem., Bridgeport, Fairfield Co., CT, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Lakeview Cem., Bridgeport, Fairfield Co., Connecticut. Memorial # 11544273. GPS N 41.19560 W -73.17360.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Frank married **Anna Sigley Hollins** [11481] [MRIN: 3969], daughter of **Joseph Washington Hollins** [11486] and **Amelia Menk** [11487]. Anna was born on Aug 30, 1893 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA, died on Sep 2, 1972 in Melbourne, Brevard Co., FL, USA, aged 79, and was buried in Fountainhead Memorial Park, Palm Bay, Brevard Co., FL, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

6599 M i. **Rev George Washington Cole** [11483] was born on Sep 3, 1912 in New York, NY, USA, died on Jun 10, 1972 in Washington, Warren Co, NJ, USA, aged 59, and was buried in Washington Cem., Washington, Warren Co, NJ, USA.

Frank next married **Lillian Solveig Swensen** [11482] [MRIN: 3970], daughter of **Charles August Theodor Svensson** [11488] and **Charlotte Carlsdotter/Carlson** [11489]. Lillian was born on Jun 7, 1901 in Oslo, Oslo Co., Norway, died on Jun 9, 1967 in Bridgeport, Fairfield Co., CT, USA, aged 66, and was buried in Lakeview Cem., Bridgeport, Fairfield Co., CT, USA.

**5622. Rayonette Emilie Ward** [3161] was born in 1890 and died in 1891, aged 1.

**5623. Edward G Cadmus** [10537] was born on May 17, 1898 and died after 1953.

General Notes: Ancestry.com.

U.S. Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970.

Empire State Society. Application for Membership. Feb 1953. Peter Cadmus. Approved. SAR member No. 76016.

Edward married **Maria Vidal** [10538] [MRIN: 3619] on Nov 11, 1923. Maria was born on May 21, 1901.

The child from this marriage was:

6600 M i. **Michael Edward Cadmus** [10539] was born on Jun 5, 1927 in Hamburg, Germany.

**5624. Arthur Beverly Marsh** [10973] was born on May 9, 1884 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Oct. 1918. Peter Cadmus. Approved. Vol 160 SAR member No. 31932.

**5625. Clarence C Woodruff** [10921] was born on Mar 3, 1869 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Mar. 1897. Peter Cadmus. Approved. Vol.47. SAR member No. 9317.

**5626. Lester Shamburgh Steane** [10965] was born on Aug 18, 1893 in Hartford, Hartford Co., CT, USA.

General Notes: Served in WW II.

Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Connecticut Society. Application for Membership. June 1937. Peter Cadmus. Approved. Vol 278 SAR member No. 55460.

Lester married **Mary Edith Walker** [10966] [MRIN: 3799]. Mary was born on Aug 9, 1897 in York, York Co., PA, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 6601 F i. **Mary Marguerite Steane** [10967] was born on Sep 3, 1923.
- 6602 F ii. **Elizabeth Windsor Steane** [10968] was born on Sep 15, 1928.
- 6603 M iii. **Frances Walker Steane** [10969] was born on Apr 16, 1934.

**5627. Anna Margaret Kip** [4518] was born on Mar 2, 1915, died on Feb 12, 2003 in Mendham, Morris Co., NJ, USA, aged 87, and was buried in Evergreen Cem., Morristown, Morris Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. P. 434.

1940 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Morris. Morristown. Roll T627\_2372. P. 4B. Enumeration Dist. 14-82.  
Kip, Charles A 69 NY  
Kipp, Anna M 25 NJ dau.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Evergreen Cemetery, Morristown, Morris Co., New Jersey. Memorial # 63316431. GPS N 40.80470 W -74.46940.

SSDI: Ana M Kip, Morristown, New Jersey. B March 2, 1915. D Feb. 12, 2003. New Jersey. SSN: 150-36-7657.

**5628. Marie Louise Kip** [4519].

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 434.

Marie married **Douglas McKenzie** [7181] [MRIN: 2430].

Children from this marriage were:

- 6604 F i. **Marie Bryce McKenzie** [10292].
- 6605 M ii. **Charles Kip McKenzie** [10293].

**5629. Elbert Bushnell Kip Jr.** [4515] was born in 1901 in New Jersey, USA, died in 1975 in New Jersey, USA, aged 74, and was buried in Evergreen Cem., Morristown, Morris Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Of Homestead, Florida.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 606, p. 434.

New York Times, May 1, 1921, p. 22.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Evergreen Cemetery, Morristown, Morris Co., New Jersey. Memorial # 114239643. GPS N 40.80470 W -74.46940.

Elbert married **Doris Frederica Pantaenius** [7256] [MRIN: 2478], daughter of **Frederick Pantaenius** [7257], in Jun 1921 in Morristown, NJ, USA.

**5630. Hendrick Kip** [4517] was born in 1906 in New Jersey, USA.

General Notes: Of Cohasset, Mass.

Sources:

K.F.A., p. 434.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**5631. Josephine Alden Kip** [4516] was born in 1909 in New Jersey, USA.

General Notes: Of Windsor, Vermont. She attended Miss Wright's School in Bryn Manor, PA.  
Married at St. Peter's Church, Morristown, NJ, by The Rev. David K. Montgomery.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. P. 434.  
New York Times, October 26, 1935. p. 10.  
New York Times, April 5, 1936, p. N4.

Josephine married **Sherburn Edward Edgerly MD** [7194] [MRIN: 2439], son of **Josiah Winslow Edgerly MD** [7285] and **Lillian Sarah Swett** [12293], in 1936. Sherburn was born in 1911 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6606 M i. **Josiah W Edgerly** [12292] was born in 1937 in New Jersey, USA.
- 6607 F ii. **Barbara Kip Edgerly** [7308] was born in 1940 in New Jersey, USA.

**5632. Margaret E Olmstead** [10294] was born in 1909 in New Jersey.

**5633. Margaret Richardson** [14517] was born on Jun 20, 1894.

Margaret married **H Arnold Weatherbee** [14518] [MRIN: 5022].

**5634. Catherine Vanderbilt Richardson** [14519] was born on Aug 12, 1897.

**5635. Frances Marion Richardson** [14520] was born on Feb 1, 1900.

**5636. Cornelius Richardson** [14521] was born on Jun 2, 1902 and died Died an infant.

**5637. Charles Richardson** [14522] was born on Jun 2, 1902 and died Died and infant.

**5638. Walter Van Tuyl Richardson** [14523] was born on Jan 13, 1906.

**5639. Leo Corcoran** [14528].

Leo married **Jennie Dodge Smythe** [14532] [MRIN: 5024].

**5640. Florence Kip Corcoran** [14529].

General Notes: No children

Florence married **Capt J L Blair** [14533] [MRIN: 5025] on Jan 13, 1952.

**5641. Harold Corcoran** [14530].

Harold married **Frnces Quinn** [14534] [MRIN: 5026].

Children from this marriage were:

- 6608 F i. **Billy Joe Corcoran** [14535].
- 6609 F ii. **Dorothy Corcoran** [14536].
- 6610 F iii. **Susan Corcoran** [14537].
- 6611 M iv. **Robert Corcoran** [14538].
- 6612 M v. **Harold Corcoran** [14539].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

6613 F vi. **Barbara Corcoran** [14540].

**5642. Margaret Corcoran** [14531].

Margaret married **Boardley Kimmons** [14541] [MRIN: 5027].

**5643. Irene Ada Whitman** [14544] was born on Jul 30, 1896 and died in Apr 1976, aged 79.

Irene married **George M Johnson** [14549] [MRIN: 5031].

Children from this marriage were:

6614 M i. **George M Johnson** [14550] was born on Jul 25, 1923 and died in 1944, aged 21.

6615 F ii. **Geraldine M Johnson** [14551] was born on Aug 18, 1925.

6616 F iii. **Dorothy E Johnson** [14555] was born on Jul 17, 1928 and died on Jan 6, 1969, aged 40.

**5644. Dorothy Gertrude Whitman** [14545].

Dorothy married **Adam Kurz** [14548] [MRIN: 5030].

**5645. Ethel Van Tuyl Whitman** [14546].

Ethel married **John S O'Brien** [14547] [MRIN: 5029].

Children from this marriage were:

6617 F i. **Jacqueline R O'Brien** [14560].

6618 M ii. **John S O'Brien Jr** [14566].

**5646. Elwin Cassidy** [14570].

**5647. Marian Cassidy** [14571].

**5648. Loie Porter** [14574].

**5649. Grace Porter** [14575].

**5650. Jean Doris Blakelock** [14580] was born on Sep 20, 1906.

Jean married **Earl Lodge Wilson** [14581] [MRIN: 5041] on Mar 5, 1927.

Children from this marriage were:

6619 M i. **Earl Wilson Jr** [14582] was born on Nov 11, 1927.

6620 M ii. **Walter Blakelock Wilson** [14583] was born on Aug 12, 1929.

6621 F iii. **Jean Loie Wilson** [14584] was born on Sep 10, 1940.

**5651. Chatfield Hardway Kip** [10315] was born on Jan 5, 1893 in Winsted, CT, USA, died in 1966, aged 73, and was buried in New Mansfield Center Cem., Mansfield Center, Tolland Co., CT, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Chatfield Hardway Kip Jr. Tolland, Connecticut. B Jan. 5, 1892.

1920 Census of the United States. Connecticut. Tolland. Mansfield. Roll T625\_198. P. 7A. Enumeration Dist. 313.

Kip, Chatfield 27 CT Repairman Autos

Kip, Ruth M 25 CT

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1930 Census of the United States. Connecticut. Tolland. Mansfield. Roll 284. P. 1A. Enumeration Dist. 10.  
Kip, Chatfield H 37 CT Salesman Automobiles  
Kip, Ruth E 36 CT

1940 Census of the United States. Connecticut. Tolland. Mansfield. Roll T627\_527. P. 12A. Enumeration Dist. 7-10.  
Kip, Chatfield Hy 47 CT SBus Driver School Bus  
Kip, Ruth E 45 CT

U.S., World War II Draft Registration Cards, 1942.  
Chatfield Hardway Kip Jr. Tolland, Connecticut. B Jan. 5, 1893, Winsted, Connecticut.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). New Mansfield Center Cem., Mansfield Center, Tolland County, Connecticut.  
GPS N 41.76308 W -72.19391.

Chatfield married **Ruth M Eno** [10316] [MRIN: 3526] in 1914. Ruth was born in 1894 and died in 1943, aged 49.

**5652. Robert C Kip** [13565] was born in 1915 in New Jersey, USA.

**5653. Bernice Kip** [13566] was born in 1916 in New Jersey, USA.

**5654. Audrey Kip** [13568] was born in 1929 in New Jersey, USA.

**5655. Elsie E Kip** [13238] was born in 1922 in New York, USA.

**5656. Robert C Kip Jr** [13239] was born in 1925 in New York, USA.

**5657. John B Kip** [13422] was born in 1924 in New Jersey, USA.

**5658. Henry C Kip** [13423] was born in 1925 in New Jersey, USA.

**5659. Marijoe Lois Kip** [13424] was born in 1928 in New Jersey, USA.

**5660. Richard Baker** [4554] was born on Mar 2, 1899 and died on Jun 9, 1899.

**5661. Lawrence Baker** [4555] was born on Mar 2, 1899 and died on Jun 9, 1899.

**5662. Lawrence Kip Baker** [4556] was born on Feb 16, 1900 in New York, USA and died on Feb 28, 1972 in Louisville, KY, USA, aged 72.

General Notes: Sources:

US World War I Draft Registration Cards 1917-18.

Lawrence Kip Baker, Yonkers, Westchester, New York. B Feb. 16, 1900.

SSDI: Lawrence Baker, Louisville, Jefferson, Knetucly. B Feb. 16, 1900. D Feb 28. 1972. SSN: 406-28-8728.

**5663. Dorothy Baker** [4557] was born on Nov 27, 1901.

Dorothy married **Joseph Holmes** [7192] [MRIN: 2437].

**5664. Francis Baker** [4558] was born on Apr 16, 1906.

Francis married **Timothy Rundall** [7193] [MRIN: 2438].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**5665. Jennie Eliza Parker** [6816] was born on Feb 2, 1882 in Moorhead, Monona Co., IA, USA and died on Jan 2, 1976 in Des Moines, Polk, IA, USA, aged 93.

Jennie married **Joseph Malin Youngkin** [6863] [MRIN: 2304].

The child from this marriage was:

6622 F i. **Bernice Arlene Youngkin** [6864] was born on Mar 7, 1905 in Council Bluffs, Pottawattamie, IA, USA.

**5666. Sgt Ira Alexander Kipp** [7968] was born on Jan 31, 1881 in Hiawatha, Brown, Kansas, USA, died on May 8, 1963 in Piedmont, Wayne, MO, USA, aged 82, and was buried in Masonic Cem., Piedmont, Wayne Co., Missouri, USA.

General Notes: 18th Battery Field Artillery, Spanish American War.

Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512

1885 Kansas State Census. Roll KS1885\_12. P. 25. Microfilm reels K-1 – K-146. Kansas State Historical Society.

Kipp, Joseph W 27 Merchant

Kipp, Loretta J 25

Kipp, Ira 4

Kipp, Lawrence 2

1900 Census of the United States. Kansas. Brown. Horton. P. 6B. Roll T623\_472. Enumeration Dist. 27.

Kipp, Joseph W 42 IL Dec. 1857 Day laborer

Kipp, Loretta J 40 IL June 1859

Kipp, Ira A 19 KS Jan. 1881 Day laborer

Kipp, Lawrence J 17 KS July 1882 ?? Salesman

Kipp, Homer G 7 KS Apr. 1893

Kipp, Winifred H 1 KS Dec. 1898

US Army Register of Enlistments, 1798-1914

Ira A Kipp. B: abt 1880. Kansas. Enlistment age: 20 6/12.

1910 Census of the United States. Kansas. Brown. Horton Ward 1. P. 3A. Roll T624\_433. Enumeration Dist. 25.

Kipp, Ira A 29 KS Plummer CR? &P Co.

Kipp, Barbare 23 KS

Kipp, Hellen 1 6/12 KS

US World War 1 Draft Registration Cards 1917-18.

Ira Alexander Kipp. Wayne. Missouri. B: Jan. 31, 1881. FHL # 1,683,936.

1930 Census of the United States. Missouri. Wayne. Logan. P. 4B. Roll 1251. Enumeration Dist. 7.

Kipp, Ira A 49 KS Farmer

Kipp, Barbara 42 KS

Kipp, Edna 19 KS

Kipp, Charles 11 MO

1940 Census of the United States. Missouri. Wayne. Benton. Roll T627\_2163. P. 5A. Enumeration Dist. 112-2.

Kipp, Ira 59 KS Orchardist

Kipp, Barbara 51 KS

Kipp, Charles 21 MO Orchardist

Kipp, Lorraine 22 MO Daughter-in-law

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Masonic Cem., Piedmont, Wayne Co., Missouri, USA. Memorial # 10457500.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

GPS N 37.15308 W -90.68933.

Ira married **Barbara Helen Creutzmeyer** [7973] [MRIN: 2758], daughter of **Charles C Creutzmeyer** [7974] and **Alice Louisa (Aloysia) Ivan** [7975], on Jun 4, 1907 in Horton, Atchison Co., KS, USA. Barbara was born on Sep 24, 1887 in Everest, Brown, KS, USA, died on Mar 6, 1967 in Piedmont, Wayne, MO, USA, aged 79, and was buried in Masonic Cem., Piedmont, Wayne Co., Missouri, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6623 F i. **Helen Josephine Kipp** [7976] was born on Sep 27, 1908 in Horton, Brown Co., KS, USA.
- 6624 F ii. **Edna Loretta Kipp** [7977] was born on Jun 9, 1910 in Horton, Brown Co., KS, USA and died on Jun 21, 1992 in St. Charles, St. Charles, MO, USA, aged 82.
- 6625 F iii. **Ruth Kipp** [7978] was born on Jul 25, 1915 in Horton, Brown Co., KS, USA and died on Jul 26, 1915 in Horton, Brown Co., KS, USA.
- 6626 M iv. **Charles Homer Kipp** [7979] was born on Feb 26, 1919 in Clarks Creek, Piedmont, Wayne, MO, USA and died on Jan 29, 1991 in Garwood, Reynolds, MO, USA, aged 71.
- 6627 F v. **Mary Kipp** [7980] was born on Nov 11, 1921 in Piedmont, Wayne, MO, USA and died on Nov 11, 1921 in Piedmont, Wayne, MO, USA.

**5667. Lawrence Julian Kipp** [7969] was born on Jul 24, 1882 in Willis, Brown, KS, USA and died on Jan 19, 1959 in Kansas City, MO, USA, aged 76.

General Notes: Sources:

Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512

1920 US Federal Census

1930 US Federal Census

Lawrence married **Lena Pearl Goodwin** [7983] [MRIN: 2762] on Nov 10, 1901 in Hiawatha, Brown, KS, USA. Lena was born on Jan 3, 1885 in Rural Kennekuk, KS, USA and died on Jul 30, 1934 in Topeka, KS, USA, aged 49.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6628 F i. **Minnie Mildred Kipp** [7984] was born on Jan 2, 1904 in Horton, Brown Co., KS, USA and died on Oct 26, 1995 in Horton, Brown Co., KS, USA, aged 91.
- 6629 M ii. **Joe Claibourne Kipp** [7985] was born on Feb 7, 1909 in Horton, Brown Co., KS, USA, died on Oct 26, 1996 in Hot Springs Village, Garland, AR, USA, aged 87, and was buried in Cedarvale Cem., Hot Springs Village, Saline Co., AR, USA.
- 6630 F iii. **Mary Eleanor Kipp** [7986] was born on Jun 20, 1918 in Horton, Brown Co., KS, USA and died on Aug 27, 2002 in Kansas City, MO, USA, aged 84.

**5668. Joseph Wynne Kipp** [7970] was born on Feb 27, 1888 in West Plains, Howell, MO, USA and died on Nov 11, 1891 in Atchison Co., KS, USA, aged 3.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512.

**5669. Homer Gilbert Kipp** [7971] was born on Apr 20, 1893 in Muscotah, Atchison, KS, USA and died on Jan 12, 1982 in Dallas, Dallas, TX, USA, aged 88.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Homer married **Carrie Lovina Winterscheidt** [8084] [MRIN: 2793] on Jun 9, 1925 in St. Joseph, Buchanan, MO, USA. Carrie was born on Nov 11, 1894 in Hiawatha, Brown, KS, USA and died on Jul 10, 1930 in Horton, Brown Co., KS, USA, aged 35.

Homer next married **Inez Johnnie Clampitt** [8082] [MRIN: 2791] on Jun 10, 1945 in St. Petersburg, Hillsborough, FL, USA. Inez was born on Aug 3, 1899 in Mangum, OK, USA and died on Aug 8, 1967 in Horton, Brown Co., KS, USA, aged 68.

Homer next married **Maragret Louise MacDonald** [8083] [MRIN: 2792] on Jun 5, 1969 in Collin, TX, USA. Maragret was born on Nov 9, 1902 and died on May 4, 1981 in Dallas, Dallas, TX, USA, aged 78.

**5670. Winifred Hannah Kipp** [7972] was born on Dec 9, 1898 in Horton, Brown Co., KS, USA and died in Dec 1984 in Horton, Brown Co., KS, USA, aged 86.

General Notes: Sources:  
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512.

Winifred married **Herbert Spencer Campbell** [8085] [MRIN: 2794], son of **Thomas R Campbell** [11600] and **Minnie Mae Medlock** [11601], on Mar 16, 1920 in Horton, Brown Co., KS, USA. Herbert was born on Sep 17, 1894 in Whiting, KS, USA, died on Jul 11, 1988 in Horton, Brown Co., KS, USA, aged 93, and was buried in Horton Cem., Horton, Brown Co., KS, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6631 M i. **Dale Campbell** [11606] was born in 1923 in Kansas, USA.
- 6632 F ii. **Shirley Campbell** [11607] was born in 1925 in Kansas, USA.
- 6633 F iii. **Janet Campbell** [11608] was born in 1927 in Kansas, USA.
- 6634 M iv. **Keith Whitson Campbell** [8086] was born on Aug 22, 1929 in Atchison Co., KS, USA, died on May 7, 2006 in Hiawatha, Brown, KS, USA, aged 76, and was buried in Horton Cem., Horton, Brown Co., KS, USA.
- 6635 M v. **Don Campbell** [11609] was born in 1933 in Kansas, USA.

**5671. Sheldon K Dale** [7993] was born on Aug 19, 1891 in Dawson, Lac Qui Parle, MN, USA and died on Feb 20, 1900 in Dawson, Lac Qui Parle, MN, USA, aged 8.

General Notes: Sources:  
Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512

**5672. Nestell Kipp (Ned) Anderson** [13534] was born on Nov 2, 1885 in New York, NY, USA.

Nestell married **Lena May Clark** [13768] [MRIN: 4716]. Lena died in 1919.

Nestell next married **Edna Holstein** [13767] [MRIN: 4714].

The child from this marriage was:

- 6636 M i. **Clark Nestell Anderson** [13764].

**5673. Emily Alice Anderson** [13535] was born on Feb 7, 1887 in New York, NY, USA.

Emily married **Denivelle** [13537] [MRIN: 4620].

The child from this marriage was:

- 6637 F i. **Emily Alice Denivelle** [13538] was born in 1914 in New York, USA.

**5674. Eleanor Hope** [7316] was born on May 6, 1902 in New York, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Eleanor married **Martin K. Bevey** [7319] [MRIN: 2519] on Jun 23, 1925.

The child from this marriage was:

6638 F i. **Nancy Hope Bevey** [7320] was born on Jul 15, 1926 and died on Jul 25, 1926.

**5675. William Kipp Hope** [7315] was born on Mar 9, 1904 in New Jersey, USA.

General Notes: Married in the chapel of St. Bartholomew's Protestant Episcopal Church, NY, by the Rev. Irving S. Pollard. He is an alumnus of Princeton University. He is a real estate broker with the Associates of the Engineer Corps and Company K of the Seventh Regiment and of the Real Estate Board of New York.

Sources:

New York Times, October 1, 1949, p. 11.

1930 Census of the United States. New York. New York. Manhattan. Roll 1557. P. 17B. Enumeration Dist. 463.

Hope, Florence K 66 NY

Hope, William Kip 26 NJ Architect Arctectual Firm

1940 Census of the United States. New York. New York. New York. Roll T627\_2670. P. 63B. Enumeration Dist. 31-1891.

Hope, Florence K 76 NY

Hope, William Kip 36 NJ Real Estate Broker

William married **Florence Cowles Carroll** [7321] [MRIN: 2520], daughter of **Amos Edgar Carroll** [7322], on Sep 30, 1949 in New York, NY, USA.

**5676. William Burdett Kipp** [7318] was born on Feb 7, 1914 in New York, USA and died on Jun 8, 1915, aged 1.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 426. Parhpas June 8, 1915.

Perhaps Sept. 1928

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Green-wood Cemetery, Brooklun, Kings County, New York. Plot: 9458, 182.

Memorial # 109899234. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 40.65220, Longitude: -73.99110.

**5677. Emily Augusta Kipp** [13070] was born in 1919 in New York, USA.

**5678. Quimby Marritt Kipp** [8228] was born in 1906 in New York, NY, USA.

**5679. Pearson H Kipp** [8229] was born in 1909 in New York, NY, USA and died in 1985, aged 76.

**5680. Robert Morrison Ferns** [11247] was born on Oct 11, 1886 in Mount Vernon, New York, USA and died on Jul 17, 1963, aged 76.

Robert married **Grace Talbot** [11511] [MRIN: 3978].

The child from this marriage was:

6639 F i. **Nancy Beardsley Ferns** [11514] was born on Sep 25, 1927 in Bronxville, NY, USA.

**5681. Edith Ferns** [11248] was born on Sep 29, 1888 in Mount Vernon, New York, USA and died on Sep 25, 1965, aged 76.

Edith married **Harry Werner** [11512] [MRIN: 3979].

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**5682. Chester Kip Ferns** [5576] was born on Sep 22, 1890 in Mount Vernon, NY, USA and died on Jan 18, 1964 in Deland, FL, USA, aged 73.

General Notes: Sources:

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Chester Ferns, Mount Vernon, Westchester County, New York. B Sept. 22, 1890, New York.

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Mount Vernon. Ward 5. Roll T625\_1277. P. 8A. Enumeration Dist. 100.

Ferns, Susan W 61 CT

Ferns, Robert M 33 NY Agent Manager Clothing Co.

Ferns, Edith 31 NY Teacher Public School

Ferns, Chester K 29 NY Salesman Electrical? Goods

1930 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Mercer. Trenton. Roll 1365. P. 19A. Enumeration Dist. 62.

Ferns, Chester K 39 NY Sales Manager ?? factory

Ferns, Ester W 32 NJ

Ferns, Dorathy S 7 NJ

Ferns, Suzzane K 1 2/12 NJ

Moore, Vernon S 12 NJ stepson

Hudrik, Mary J 16 NJ servant Maid Private family

1940 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. Tenafly. Roll T627\_2315. P. 12A. Enumeration Dsit. 2-354.

Ferns, Chester Kip 50 NY Salesman Wire Products

Ferns, Ester 42 NJ

Ferns, Drothy 17 NJ

Ferns, Susan 11 NJ

Ferns, Chester Kipp 9 NJ

Beardsley, Rebecca 80 CT aunt

US World War II Draft Registration Cards 1942

Chester Kipp Ferns, Bergen, New Jersey. B Sept. 22, 1890, Mount Vernon, New York.

SSDI: Chester Ferns, Florida. B Sept. 22, 1890. D Jan. 1964. Florida. SSN: 060-09-4731.

Chester married **Esther May Watson** [5577] [MRIN: 1951], daughter of **George Watson** [5579] and **Anna Marion Steckel** [5580], on Feb 16, 1924 in New York, NY, USA. Esther was born on May 30, 1897 in Hughsville, Warren Co., NJ, USA and died on Oct 6, 1989 in Neptune, NJ, USA, aged 92.

Children from this marriage were:

6640 F i. **Dorathy S Ferns** [11249] was born in 1923 in New Jersey, USA.

6641 F ii. **Suzanne Kipp Ferns** [11250] was born on Feb 12, 1929 in Trenton, Mercer Co., NJ, USA.

6642 M iii. **Chester Kipp Ferns Jr.** [5578] was born on Aug 24, 1930 in Tenafly, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died on Apr 6, 2009 in Jackson, Hinds Co., MS, USA, aged 78, and was buried in Jessamine Cem., Ridgeland, Madison Co., MS, USA.

**5683. Vincent Madden** [4327] was born on Oct 19, 1910.

**5684. Elbert Kipp Madden** [4328] was born on Jun 22, 1912.

**5685. Emmet Madden Madden** [4329] was born on Jun 29, 1913.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**5686. Annette Kipp** [4565] was born on Nov 20, 1912.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 436.

**5687. Clara B Banks** [11234] was born in 1902 in New York, USA.

**5688. Dorothy M Banks** [11235] was born in 1906 in New York, USA.

**5689. Thomas A Banks** [11236] was born in 1909 in New York, USA.

**5690. Charles Green Banks** [6818] was born on Apr 15, 1912 in Mount Kisco, New York, USA and died in 1960, aged 48.

General Notes: Sources:

1940 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Mount Kisco. Roll T627\_2802. P. 9B. Enumeration Dist. 60-1.

Banks, Charles G 28 NY barrister law

Banks, Martha 26 NY

Banks, Charles 2 NY

New York Passenger Lists, 1820-1957

Charles Greene Banks and wife. Arrival Jan. 8, 1948 at New York, NY on the Queen Elizabeth from Southampton, England. Sailed Jan. 3, 1948.

Charles married **Martha Siggelkow** [6866] [MRIN: 2306]. Martha was born on Oct 25, 1913 in Bedford, New York, USA and died in 1998, aged 85.

The child from this marriage was:

6643 M i. **Charles Green Banks** [6867] was born in 1937 in New York, USA.

**5691. William L Banks** [11237] was born in 1916 in New York, USA.

**5692. Ruth K Akerley** [10216] was born in 1911 in Minnesota, USA.

Ruth married **Choder Garman** [11205] [MRIN: 3893]. Choder was born in 1877 in Illinois, USA.

**5693. Fannie B Kipp** [10238] was born in Jun 1886 in New York, USA.

**5694. Ethel M Kipp** [8273] was born in Jan 1888 in New York, USA.

**5695. William Edgar Kipp** [8274] was born on Feb 1, 1891 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

World War I Draft Registration Cards

William Edgar Kipp. Rensselaer Co., New York. Birth Feb. 1, 1891. FHL Roll # 1,818,712.

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Rensselaer. Nassau. P. 4B. Roll T625\_1256. Enumeration Dist. 17.

Kipp, William 28 NY Laborer Railroad

Kipp, Nettie 25 NY

Kipp, Ruth A 5 NY

Kipp, Edgar W 3 11/12 NY

Kipp, Alberta O 2 11/12 NY

Kipp, Gilbert E 1 9/12 NY

1930 Census of the United States. New York. Columbia. New Lebanon. P. 10B. Roll 1418. Enumeration Dist. 39.

Kipp, William E 39 NY Laborer RR Section

Kipp, Nettie R 35 NY

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

|                 |    |    |                    |
|-----------------|----|----|--------------------|
| Kipp, Anna R    | 15 | NY | Oeprator Telephone |
| Kipp, Edgar W   | 14 | NY |                    |
| Kipp, Alberta O | 13 | NY |                    |
| Kipp, Gilbert E | 12 | NY |                    |
| Kipp, William C | 8  | NY |                    |
| Kipp, Oscar K   | 6  | NY |                    |

William married **Nellie R** [Kipp] [8278] [MRIN: 2865] about 1914. Nellie was born in 1895 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6644 F i. **Anna R Kipp** [8279] was born in 1915 in New York, USA.
- 6645 M ii. **Edgar W Kipp** [8280] was born on Mar 9, 1916 in New York, USA and died on Feb 22, 1990 in Pittsfield, MA, USA, aged 73.
- 6646 F iii. **Alberta O Kipp** [8281] was born in 1917 in New York, USA.
- 6647 M iv. **Gilbert E Kipp** [8282] was born in 1918 in New York, USA.
- 6648 M v. **William C Kipp** [8283] was born in 1922 in New York, USA.
- 6649 M vi. **Oscar K Kipp** [8284] was born in 1924 in New York, USA.

**5696. Helen H Kipp** [8275] was born in Jan 1893 in New York, USA.

Helen married **James D Reeve** [13781] [MRIN: 1506]. James was born in 1893 in New York, USA.

**5697. Grace D Kipp** [8276] was born in May 1898 in New York, USA.

**5698. Alma E Kipp** [8277] was born in 1902 in New York, USA.

**5699. Viola Wallis** [4088] was born on Jun 5, 1893 in Texas, USA.

**5700. Mildred Wallis** [4089] was born on Feb 5, 1895 in Texas, USA and died on Jun 27, 1903, aged 8.

**5701. Arthur Wallis** [4090] was born on Oct 24, 1896 in Texas, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Arthur Wallis, Chambers County, Texas. B Oct. 24, 1896.

1920 Census of the United States. Texas. Chambers. Justice Precinct 3. Toll T625\_1786. P. 7A. Enumeration Dist. 28.

Wallis, Arthur 25 TX Farmer General Farm

Wallis, Pearl 23 TX

Wallis, Wendall 10/12 TX

1930 Census of the United States. Texas. Harris. Houston. Roll 2342. P. 6A. Enumeration Dist. 15.

Wallis, Arthur 33 TX Bookkeeper Rail Road

Wallis, Pearl 33 TX

Wallis, Wendell A 10 TX

Wallis, Julia B 9 TX

Wallis, Berta L 2 9/12 TX

1940 Census of the United States. Texas. Harris. Houston. Roll T627\_4191. P. 1A. Enumeration Dist. 258-70.

Wallis, Arthur 43 TX Rate Clerk Steam Rail Road

Wallis, Pearl 43 TX

Wallis, Wendell A 20 TX Clerk Fed. Land Bank

Wallis, Julia B 19 TX Stenogrpaher Insurance

Wallis, Berta L 12 TX

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Wallis, Lulu 80 TX Mother Wd

Arthur married **Pearl Measels** [4092] [MRIN: 1391] on Oct 29, 1917. Pearl was born on Jan 26, 1897 in Texas, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6650 M i. **Wendell A Wallis** [4093] was born on Apr 4, 1919 in Texas, USA.
- 6651 F ii. **Julia B Wallis** [4094] was born on Mar 17, 1921 in Texas, USA.
- 6652 F iii. **Berta L Wallis** [12578] was born in 1927 in Texas, USA.

**5702. Olive Wallis** [4091] was born on May 8, 1900 in Texas, USA.

**5703. Mary Ella Kipp** [4379] was born on Sep 19, 1896 in Texas, USA, died on Feb 26, 1974, aged 77, and was buried in South Park Cem., Pearland, Brazoria Co., TX, USA.

General Notes: Divorced from Smith May 24, 1924.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 430.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). South Park Cemetery, Pearland, Brazoria County, Texas. Memorial # 39157531.

Mary married **James F. Smith** [4392] [MRIN: 1486] on Feb 9, 1915.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6653 F i. **Edith Estelle Smith** [4389] was born on Aug 17, 1916.
- 6654 F ii. **Lois Isabel Smith** [4398] was born on Nov 30, 1917.
- 6655 M iii. **Ralph Marvin Smith** [4399] was born on Jan 11, 1920.

Mary next married **Claude Kenton Carson** [4393] [MRIN: 1487] on Sep 19, 1925. Claude was born on Jun 19, 1886 and died on Oct 11, 1952, aged 66.

**5704. Henry Willis Kipp** [4380] was born on Oct 28, 1897 in Texas, USA, died on Mar 11, 1969, aged 71, and was buried in Shepherd City Cem., Shepherd, San Jacinto Co., TX, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 599, p. 430.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Shepherd City Cemetery, Shepherd, San Jacinto County, Texas. Memorial # 39157854.

Henry married **Etta Gatton** [4394] [MRIN: 1488] on Aug 18, 1918. Etta was born on Oct 11, 1901.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6656 M i. **Willis William Kipp** [4400] was born on Aug 30, 1919.
- 6657 M ii. **Willie May Kipp** [4401] was born on Aug 30, 1919.
- 6658 F iii. **Dorothy Pearl Kipp** [4402] was born on Jul 30, 1921.

**5705. Amanda Rosana Kipp** [4381] was born on Dec 23, 1898 in Texas, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 430.

Amanda married **James Ewert McSweeney** [4395] [MRIN: 1489] on Jun 25, 1922. James was born on Sep 2, 1898.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 6659 F i. **Norah Belle McSweeney** [4403] was born on May 18, 1923.
- 6660 M ii. **John James McSweeney** [4404] was born on Feb 7, 1925.
- 6661 M iii. **Joseph Ewert McSweeney** [4405] was born on May 3, 1926.

**5706. John Lee Kipp** [4382] was born on Feb 22, 1900 in Cedar Bayou, Harris Co., TX, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 600, p. 430.

1930 Census of the United States. Texas. Harris. Houston. Roll 2343. P. 17A. Enumeration Dist. 32.

Kipp, John L 30 TX Painter Gen Painting

Kipp, Lillie R 29 TX

Kipp, Grace M 8 TX

Kipp, Floy A 5 TX

1940 Census of the United States. Texas. Harris. Houston.mRoll T627\_4199. P. 18A. Enumeration Dist. 258-267.

Kipp, John Lee 40 TX Paper Hanger & Painter

Kipp, Lillie Ruth 39 TX

Kipp, Grace Madelle 18 TX

Kipp, Floyce Alice 15 TX

Kipp, Willie Lee 9 TX

Gilmore, Claudie 31 TX Sales lady Retail Cosmetics

John married **Lillie Ruth Gregg** [4396] [MRIN: 1490]. Lillie was born on Nov 21, 1900 in Midway, TX, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6662 F i. **Grace Madelle Kipp** [4406] was born on Mar 1, 1922 in Cedar Bayou, Harris Co., TX, USA.
- 6663 F ii. **Floy(ce) Alice Kipp** [4407] was born on Mar 11, 1925 in Houston, Harris Co., TX, USA.
- 6664 F iii. **Willie Lee Kipp** [13171] was born in 1931 in Texas, USA.

**5707. Nora Elva Kipp** [4383] was born on Jun 11, 1901.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 430.

Nora married **Jesse Greene Sutton** [4397] [MRIN: 1491] on Feb 26, 1919. Jesse was born on Oct 24, 1897.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6665 M i. **James Edward Sutton** [4408] was born on Oct 17, 1919.
- 6666 F ii. **Elsie Virginia Sutton** [4409] was born on Sep 12, 1921.
- 6667 F iii. **Alliene Ruth Sutton** [4410] was born on Sep 7, 1923.

**5708. Alice Leota Kipp** [4384] was born on Jan 4, 1903 in Kemah, Galveston Co., TX, USA, died on Apr 17, 1970 in Houston, Harris Co., TX, USA, aged 67, and was buried in Forest Park Cem., Houston, Harris Co., TX, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 430.

Texas, Death Certificates, 1903– 1982.

Leota Alice Kipp. B Jan. 4, 1903. Kemah, Texas. D April 17, 1970, Houston, Harris, Texas.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Forest Park Cemetery, Houston, Harris County, Texas. Memorial # 39158031.

**5709. Irene Florence Kipp** [4385] was born on Jun 20, 1906 and died on Oct 27, 1912, aged 6.

**5710. Olin Davis Kipp** [4387] was born on Jul 5, 1908 in Kemah, Galveston Co., TX, USA and died on Aug 6, 1950 in Houston, Harris Co., TX, USA, aged 42.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 602, p. 430.

1910 Census of the United States. Texas. Galveston. Justice Precint 7. P. 31A. Roll T624\_1554. Enumeration Dist. 0057.

|                  |        |    |                   |
|------------------|--------|----|-------------------|
| Kipp, John H Jr  | 39     | TX | Teamster transfer |
| Kipp, Nora A     | 33     | TX |                   |
| Kipp, Mary E     | 13     | TX |                   |
| Kipp, Henry W    | 12     | TX |                   |
| Kipp, Amanda R   | 11     | TX |                   |
| Kipp, John L     | 10     | TX |                   |
| Kipp, Nora E     | 9      | TX |                   |
| Kipp, Alice L    | 7      | TX |                   |
| Kipp, Florence I | 3      | TX |                   |
| Kipp, Oliver E   | 2 1/12 | TX |                   |
| Kipp, Olin D     | 1 2/12 | TX |                   |

1920 Census of the United States. Texas. Chambers. Justice Precinct 5. P. 12B. Roll T625\_1786. Enumeration Dist. 29.

|                  |        |    |            |
|------------------|--------|----|------------|
| Kipp, John H     | 49     | TX | Farm       |
| Kipp, Nora A     | 42     | TX |            |
| Kipp, Amanda R   | 21     | TX |            |
| Kipp, John L     | 19     | TX | Farm labor |
| Kipp, Alice L    | 16     | TX |            |
| Kipp, Olin D     | 11     | TX | Farm labor |
| Kipp, Oliver E   | 11     | TX | Farm labor |
| Kipp, James E    | 8      | TX |            |
| Kipp, Sterling E | 2 6/12 | TX |            |

1930 Census of the United States. Texas. Harris. Houston. P. 24B. Roll 2350. Enumeraiton Dist. 124.

|                |    |    |                         |
|----------------|----|----|-------------------------|
| Kipp, John H   | 59 | TX | Carpenter ship building |
| Kipp, Nora A   | 52 | TX |                         |
| Kipp, Leota A  | 27 | TX | Operator telephone      |
| Kipp, Olin D   | 21 | TX | Carpenter ship building |
| Kipp, James E  | 18 | TX | Carpenter building      |
| Kipp, Sterling | 12 | TX |                         |
| Kipp, George R | 8  | TX |                         |

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Forest Park Cemetery, Houston, Harris Co., Texas. Memorial # 39158083. GPS N 29.72000 W -95.30500.

Texas Death Index. Certif. 38589. Died Aug. 6, 1950.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Forest Park Cemetery, Houston, Harris County, Texas. Memorial # 39158083.

Olin married someone.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

His child was:

6668 M i. **Olin W Kipp** [5571] was born on Jul 8, 1940 in Houston, TX, USA.

**5711. Oliver Eli Kipp** [4386] was born on Jul 5, 1908 in Texas, USA, died on Nov 23, 1939, aged 31, and was buried in Forest Park Cem., Houston, Harris Co., TX, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 601, p. 430.

1910 Census of the United States. Texas. Galveston. Justice Precint 7. P. 31A. Roll T624\_1554. Enumeration Dist. 0057.

Kipp, John H Jr 39 TX Teamster transfer  
Kipp, Nora A 33 TX  
Kipp, Mary E 13 TX  
Kipp, Henry W 12 TX  
Kipp, Amanda R 11 TX  
Kipp, John L 10 TX  
Kipp, Nora E 9 TX  
Kipp, Alice L 7 TX  
Kipp, Florence I 3 TX  
Kipp, Oliver E 2 1/12 TX  
Kipp, Olin D 1 2/12 TX

1920 Census of the United States. Texas. Chambers. Justice Precinct 5. P. 12B. Roll T625\_1786. Enumeration Dist. 29.

Kipp, John H 49 TX Farm  
Kipp, Nora A 42 TX  
Kipp, Amanda R 21 TX  
Kipp, John L 19 TX Farm labor  
Kipp, Alice L 16 TX  
Kipp, Olin D 11 TX Farm labor  
Kipp, Oliver E 11 TX Farm labor  
Kipp, James E 8 TX  
Kipp, Sterling E 2 6/12 TX

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Forest Park Cemetery, Houston, Harris County, Texas. Memorial # 39158116.

**5712. James Edward Kipp** [4388] was born on Mar 30, 1911.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 603, p. 430.

**5713. Sterling Everette Kipp** [4390] was born on Jun 21, 1917.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 604, p. 430.

**5714. George Reuben Kipp** [4391] was born on Feb 10, 1922 in Texas, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 605, p. 430.

**5715. Robert Lewis Settle** [4372] was born on Jul 29, 1905.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**5716. Olin Carter Settle** [4373] was born on Apr 14, 1908.

**5717. Seth Ward Settle** [4374] was born on Jun 27, 1914 and died on Mar 8, 1917, aged 2.

**5718. George Victor Butchert** [4375] was born on Feb 7, 1911 in Galveston, Galveston Co., TX, USA, died on Feb 11, 1988 in Visalia, Tulare Co., CA, USA, aged 77, and was buried in Visalia Public Cem., Visalia, Tulare Co., CA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

"Second War Album" page 30 published by the Sequoia Genealogical Society contains photos and biographies on the individuals from Tulare County, CA, who served during WWII. The following article appeared on Victor, Quote:

"Victor BUTCHERT

Victor BUTCHERT, son of Mrs. Alice Buckley of Dinuba, and a star athlete when attending local schools, entered the Army in June 1942, and was graduated from the armament di Lowery Field, Colo, in October, 1942. Since then he has been an armament trainer and inspector. He was promoted to the rank of Corporal.

Promoted to Sergeant, Butchert was transferred to Columbia Air Base, South Carolina, and had been there for eleven months in October, 1943. Butchert was still stationed as an inspector in South Carolina in September, 1944."

(Biography file courtesy of Liz Farthing)

Texas Birth Index 1903-1997.

George Victor Butchart, Galveston Co., Texas. B Feb. 7, 1911. Roll # 1911\_0002.

1920 Census of the United States. California. Tulare. Dinuba. P. 1B. Roll T625\_152. Enumeration Dist. 196.

|                    |      |    |        |
|--------------------|------|----|--------|
| Butchert, Nicholas | 49   | NJ | Farmer |
| Butchert, Alice F  | 39   | TX |        |
| Butchert, George V | 8    | TX |        |
| Buchert, Ida M     | 6    | TX |        |
| Butchert, Henry K  | 5    | TX |        |
| Butchert, Emmett W | 5/12 | CA |        |

1930 Census of the United States. California. Tulare. Dinuba. Roll 225. P. 2A. Enumeration Dist. 11.

|                    |    |    |    |                               |
|--------------------|----|----|----|-------------------------------|
| Buckley, Alice F   | 49 | TX | wd | Practical Nurse Private Homes |
| Butchert, George V | 19 | TX |    | Sign Painter own account      |
| Buchert, Ida M     | 16 | TX |    | Waitress Restaurant           |
| Butchert, Henry K  | 15 | TX |    |                               |
| Butchert, Emmet W  | 10 | CA |    |                               |

1940 Census of the United States. California. Tulare. Visalia. Roll T627\_361. P. 2A. Enumeration Dist. 54.

|                    |    |    |                       |
|--------------------|----|----|-----------------------|
| Buchart, Victor    | 29 | TX | Sign Painter Sign Co. |
| Buchart, Velora    | 30 | CA |                       |
| Butchart, Gerald R | 8  | CA |                       |

US World War II Army Enlistment Records 1938-1946.

George Victor Butchart. B 1911. Tulare Co., California. Enlistment Date: June 18, 1942. Sacramento, CA. 4 years of high school. Skilled painter, construction and maintenance. Separated, without dependents.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Visalia Public Cemetery, Visalia, Tulare Co., California. Plot Section E County, Block 39, lot 11. Memorial # 72784726. GPS N 36.33729 W -119.30519.

SSDI: Victor Butchart, Visalia, Tulare, California. B Feb. 7, 1911. D Feb. 4, 1988. SSN: 556-22-4482.

George married **Velora** [Butchart] [11436] [MRIN: 3953] circa 1931. Velora was born in 1910 in California, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

6669 M i. **Gerald R Butchert** [11435] was born in 1932 in California, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**5719. Ida May Butchert** [4376] was born on Jul 11, 1913 in Brazoria Co., TX, USA, died on Jan 20, 1995 in Fresno, Fresno Co., CA, USA, aged 81, and was buried in Clovis Cem., Clovis, Fresno Co., CA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1920 Census of the United States. California. Tulare. Dinuba. P. 1B. Roll T625\_152. Enumeration Dist. 196.

|                    |      |    |        |
|--------------------|------|----|--------|
| Butchert, Nicholas | 49   | NJ | Farmer |
| Butchert, Alice F  | 39   | TX |        |
| Butchert, George V | 8    | TX |        |
| Buchert, Ida M     | 6    | TX |        |
| Butchert, Henry K  | 5    | TX |        |
| Butchert, Emmett W | 5/12 | CA |        |

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Clovis Cemetery, Clovis, Fresno Co., California. Memorial # 44905684. GPS N 36.83640 W -119.71190.

Ida married **Benjamin D Bright** [11071] [MRIN: 3844]. Benjamin was born in 1903 and died in 1966, aged 63.

**5720. Henry Kinsman Butchert** [4377] was born on Nov 23, 1914 in Texas, USA, died on Jun 10, 1985 in Visalia, Tulare Co., CA, USA, aged 70, and was buried in Visalia, Tulare Co., CA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Sequoia Genealogical Society book titled "Second War Album" composed of pictures and articles about the people of Tulare County, CA, who served during WWII.

The biography reads, Quote:

"Henry BUTCHERT

Henry Butchert, son of Mrs. Alice Buckley of Dinuba, worked as doorman at the State Theatre before the Japs bombed Pearl Harbor. Henry enlisted in the Army, January 8, 1942, and was sent to Sheppard Field, Texas, for first training and then to Will Rogers Field, Oklahoma for basic training and graduated as a Corporal. He spent some time finishing training at High Point Hill, Greensborough, North Carolina and then to a camp in Virginia. In Oct. 1942 he went to North Africa and has progressed from point to point in the Allies Advance through the African Campaign on to Sicily and in Oct. 1943 word was received he had left Sicily. He wrote that things were quite rough for a while. He is an air force radio technician. In January, 1944, Butchert wrote that he was in Italy, and had visited Naples, Pompeii, and intended to visit the Isle of Capri. He was in Rome, and from there was sent to Corsica in July, 1944. In August, 1944, he was still located there." (Biography file courtesy of Liz Farthing)

1920 Census of the United States. California. Tulare. Dinuba. P. 1B. Roll T625\_152. Enumeration Dist. 196.

|                    |      |    |        |
|--------------------|------|----|--------|
| Butchert, Nicholas | 49   | NJ | Farmer |
| Butchert, Alice F  | 39   | TX |        |
| Butchert, George V | 8    | TX |        |
| Buchert, Ida M     | 6    | TX |        |
| Butchert, Henry K  | 5    | TX |        |
| Butchert, Emmett W | 5/12 | CA |        |

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Visalia Public Cemetery, Visalia, Tulare Co., California. Plot Section J, Tier 12, Grave 27. Memorial # 72785008. GPS N 36.33729 W -119.30519.

Henry married **Marcella Elizabeth** [Butchert] [11072] [MRIN: 3845]. Marcella was born in 1916 and died in 1977, aged 61.

**5721. Emmett Willard Butchert** [4378] was born on Aug 3, 1919 in Tulare Co., CA, USA, died on Dec 12, 1971 in Santa Cruz Co., CA, USA, aged 52, and was buried in Smith Mountain Cem., Dinuba, Tulare Co., CA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1920 Census of the United States. California. Tulare. Dinuba. P. 1B. Roll T625\_152. Enumeration Dist. 196.

|                    |    |    |        |
|--------------------|----|----|--------|
| Butchert, Nicholas | 49 | NJ | Farmer |
| Butchert, Alice F  | 39 | TX |        |
| Butchert, George V | 8  | TX |        |
| Buchert, Ida M     | 6  | TX |        |

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Butchert, Henry K 5 TX  
Butchert, Emmett W 5/12 CA

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Smith Mountain Cemetery, Dinuba, Tulare Co., California. Plot Block B, Row F, Space 64. Memorial # 72815751. GPS N 36.55470 W -119.34580.

Emmett married **Glessner M** [Butchert] [11073] [MRIN: 3846]. Glessner was born in 1915 and died in 1977, aged 62.

**5722. Braford Dismukes** [12584] was born in 1913 in Texas, USA.

**5723. Samuel Arthur Kipp** [4570] was born on Oct 31, 1878.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 588, p. 436.

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Ossining. P. 3A. Roll T625\_1276. Enumeration Dist. 152.

Kipp, S Arthur 42 NY Merchant furniture

Kipp, Jesse McC 42 NY

Kipp, Elizabeth Mc 14 NY

Samuel married **Jessie McCully** [4571] [MRIN: 1557] on Feb 19, 1902.

The child from this marriage was:

6670 F i. **Elizabeth McCully Kipp** [4572] was born on Feb 5, 1905.

**5724. Ethel T Kipp** [4574] was born on Dec 23, 1884 in Ossining, Westchester, NY, USA, died on Jun 9, 1923 in Auburn, Cayuga Co., NY, USA, aged 38, and was buried in Fort Hill Cem., Auburn, NY, USA.

General Notes: Alt birth date Nov. 1883. They relocated to Auburn, Cayuga, New York. She is buried in the Fort Hill Cemetery, Auburn, NY.

Also info on Ethel Kipp. I researched her because she not only was a distant cousin of Moses Kipp [a second cousin, three times removed] but a close friend of Olive Worden Busbee (a grandniece of the two Worden sisters) when they lived in Ossining growing up. After Olive was married in 1903 and living in Duluth, Minn., Ethel came to spend the winter with her in 1905 [Source: "Society," Duluth News Tribune, December 17, 1905, page 3]

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 436.

[Source: "Mrs. Shetland Called by Death," The Auburn Citizen, Monday, June 11, 1923, page 6; also US Federal Census for 1900 and 1910]

Robert Worden, Annapolis, Maryland

Ethel married **John M Shetland** [4576] [MRIN: 1559], son of **John Shetland** [9669] and **Mary Ann Salisbury** [9670], on Nov 5, 1908 in Ossining, Westchester Co., NY, USA. John was born on Sep 28, 1882 in Troy, NY, USA, died on Nov 21, 1931 in Auburn, Cayuga Co., NY, USA, aged 49, and was buried in Fort Hill Cem., Auburn, NY, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

6671 F i. **Margery Katherine Shetland** [4577] was born on Nov 5, 1912 in Auburn, Cayuga Co., NY, USA and died on Sep 27, 1994 in Boynton Beach, FL, USA, aged 81.

**5725. Margery Louise Kipp** [4575] was born in Dec 1895 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 436.

**5726. Walter Adriance Kipp** [4580] was born on Feb 25, 1877 in New York, NY, USA and died on Feb 12, 1941, aged 63.

General Notes: When six years old he removed with his parents to Purdy Station, Westchester Co., N.Y. His education was obtained in private and public schools. In 1885 his family moved to Rutherford, N.J. He entered the real estate and insurance office of A.L. Wilson. He decided to study law and in October 1894, he became a clerk in the office of Henry H. Copeland and Edward J. Luce. In 1899 he was admitted to practice law in the State of New Jersey and was taken into partnership, and the firm became Copeland, Luce & Kipp. He specialized in real estate. In 1921 he was appointed a member of the Board of Chosen Freeholders of Bergen County. During 1925 he was Director of the Board. During the war he served as a voluntary assistant on the Draft Board and made many speeches on behalf of the propaganda for the sale of Liberty Bonds. He is a past president of the Rutherford Rotary Club; an honorary member of the Junior Order of United American Mechanics; a member of Boiling Spring Lodge, F. & A.M., Rutherford Lodge, B.P.O.E.; a member of the Bergen County Historical Society; a member and director of the Yountakah Country Club.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928.  
No. 589, p. 437. Photograph p. 437, 438.

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. May 1952. Abraham Kipp. Approved. Vol 93 SAR member No. 75068.

Walter married **Janet Streat** [4583] [MRIN: 1562], daughter of **George Streat** [4584], on Oct 30, 1906. Janet was born on Oct 9, 1877.

Children from this marriage were:

6672 F i. **Virginia Kipp** [4585] was born on Aug 27, 1907.

6673 M ii. **Walter Adriance Kipp Jr.** [4586] was born on Nov 10, 1910 in Rutherford, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

6674 M iii. **Derick Brinkerhoff Kipp** [4587] was born on Jul 2, 1914.

**5727. Marion B. Brunner Kipp** [4581] was born on Jul 2, 1880 in New York, USA and died in 1943, aged 63.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 438.

**5728. Anna H. Kipp** [4582] was born on May 30, 1886 in New York, USA and died in 1926, aged 40.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 438.

**5729. Vanetta Kipp** [4589].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 439.

Vanetta married **Worl** [4590] [MRIN: 1565].

**5730. Leonard Kipp Ronk** [4432] was born in 1882 in New York, USA.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

1900 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Ossining. P. 9A. Roll T623\_1176. Enumeration Dist. 105.

Kipp, Leonard R 74 NY Oct. 1825 Real Estate Agent

Kipp, Sarah E 61 NY Jan. 1839

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Ronk, Leonard PK 18 NY June 1881 grandson  
Haggerty, Ellen 58 NY Apr. 1842 Servant

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Ossining. P. 3A. Roll T625\_1276. Enumeration Dist. 152.

Kipp, Leonard R 94 NY none  
Kipp, Sarah E 81 NY  
Ronk, Leonard K 38 NY Grandson Real Estate Agent  
Ronk, Laura H 36 NY Daughter-in-law  
Lawery, Bridget 41 Ire Servant

Leonard married **Laura Hegeman** [4433] [MRIN: 1500]. Laura was born in 1884 in New York, USA.

**5731. Anna May Lane** [4431].

General Notes: No issue.

Anna married **Arthur Titlar** [4434] [MRIN: 1501].

**5732. Walter Lawrence Hull** [10935] was born on Apr 19, 1885 in Ossining, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Empire State Society. Application for Membership. Mar. 1906. Abraham Kipp. Approved. Vol.93. SAR member No. 18408.

**5733. Caloryon Kipp** [4445] was born in 1907 in New York, USA.

**5734. Allene Kipp** [13780] was born in 1909 in New York, USA.

**5735. Harold Kipp** [4597].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 590, p. 439.

**5736. Palmer Kipp** [4598].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 591, p. 439.

**5737. Donald Ferguson** [4451] was born in Jul 1908.

**5738. Hapgood Kipp** [4600] was born on Mar 19, 1907.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 592, p. 439.

**5739. Eleanore Mayo Kipp** [4601] was born on Dec 6, 1909.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 439.

**5740. Alice Kipp Vernon** [4457].

**5741. Charles Edward Jones** [10955] was born on Oct 17, 1894.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

The New Hampshire Society. Application for Membership. Oct. 1954. Daniel Requa. Approved. SAR member No. 78255.

Charles married **Theresa Morris** [10956] [MRIN: 3795] on Oct 10, 1921. Theresa was born on Oct 23, 1899.

The child from this marriage was:

6675 M i. **Charles Edward Jones** [10957] was born on Oct 4, 1931 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.

**5742. Edmond Hobinson** [5924].

**5743. Howard William Roberson** [10976] was born on Nov 20, 1913 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Empire State Society. Application for Membership. March 1946. John Requa. Approved. Vol 333 SAR member No. 66524.

**5744. Josephus Leroy Requa** [14486] was born on Jan 14, 1893 and died on Feb 2, 1944, aged 51.

**5745. Florence Requa** [14487].

**5746. Mary Alice Requa** [14488] was born in 1897.

**5747. Edward Hicks** [13791].

**5748. Frank Hicks** [13792].

**5749. J R Hicks** [13793].

**5750. Francis Hicks** [13794].

**5751. Emily Elmira Kipp** [13798] was born on Mar 13, 1884 in Battle Creek, Calhoun Co., MI, USA, died on May 31, 1903 in Battle Creek, Calhoun Co., MI, USA, aged 19, and was buried in Oakridge Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Oakridge Cemetery, Marshall, Calhoun County, Michigan. Plot: lot 142, Old Grounds. Memorial # 22009519.

**5752. Alice E Kipp** [13799] was born in 1886, died on Mar 24, 1967 in Battle Creek, Calhoun Co., MI, USA, aged 81, and was buried in Oakridge Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Oakridge Cemetery, Marshall, Calhoun County, Michigan. Plot: lot 142, Old Grounds. Memorial # 79185932.

Alice married **George Russell Fitzjohn** [13800] [MRIN: 4725], son of **David E Fitzjohn** [13803] and **Alice Hunter** [13804], on Apr 1, 1910 in Pennfield, Calhoun Co., MI, USA. George was born 1879-Oct 1 1879 in Detroit, Wayne Co., MI, USA, died on Jan 28, 1941, aged 61, and was buried in Oakridge Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6676 M i. **Loren M Fitzjohn** [13801] was born on Mar 28, 1910, died on Jun 25, 1988 in Kalamazoo, Kalamazoo Co., MI, USA, aged 78, and was buried in Oakridge Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

6677 M ii. **Wayne S Fitzjohn** [13802] was born on Feb 16, 1916, died on Feb 25, 1996 in Michigan, USA, aged 80, and was buried in Oakridge Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.

**5753. William Kipp** [13807].

**5754. Fred Wetmore** [13810].

**5755. Lewis Wetmore** [13811].

**5756. Laverne Wetmore** [13812].

**5757. John William Terry** [11007] was born on Apr 14, 1867 in New York, NY, USA and died on Oct 12, 1910, aged 43.

General Notes: Sources:

Donald Terry MacLeod Jr. dtmacl@aol.com

John married **Flora Clara Edsall** [11008] [MRIN: 3816]. Flora was born on Jun 29, 1871 and died on Nov 2, 1951, aged 80.

The child from this marriage was:

6678 F i. **Helena Terry** [11009] was born on Dec 8, 1901 and died on Oct 5, 1994, aged 92.

**5758. Emma Eliza Terry** [11391] was born in 1870 in New York, NY, USA and died in 1958, aged 88.

**5759. Charles Graham Terry** [11392] was born in 1874 in New York, NY, USA.

**5760. Alexander Hadden Terry** [11393] was born in Sep 1877 in New York, NY, USA.

**5761. Jeannette Pomer Terry** [11394] was born on Jul 18, 1879 in New York, NY, USA and died on Jul 29, 1962 in Elizabeth, NJ, USA, aged 83.

Jeannette married **Albert P Bauman** [11401] [MRIN: 3943] on Oct 10, 1911 in New York, NY, USA. Albert was born on Oct 18, 1877 in New York, NY, USA and died on Oct 29, 1967 in Elizabeth, NJ, USA, aged 90.

The child from this marriage was:

6679 M i. **Frederick A Bauman** [11402] was born on Aug 10, 1912 in Weehawken, Hudson Co., NJ, USA.

**5762. Celia Darling Terry** [11395] was born in Dec 1880 in New York, NY, USA and died in 1931, aged 51.

**5763. Ethel Terry** [11396] was born in May 1884 in New York, NY, USA.

**5764. Eugenia M Terry** [11397] was born in May 1890 in New York, NY, USA and died in 1987, aged 97.

**5765. Frederick Gregory Terry** [11398] was born in Dec 1892 in New York, NY, USA and was buried in 1968.

**5766. Arthur Massey Brown** [7183] was born on Jun 22, 1901 in New York, USA.

**5767. Harry B. Romans** [6056] was born on Jun 21, 1873 in Bedford, Newaygo, MI, USA and died on Nov 8, 1921 in Newaygo, MI, USA, aged 48.

General Notes: Pat Stansloski.

Harry married **Ida Ballantyne** [6059] [MRIN: 2055] on Mar 10, 1897.

Children from this marriage were:

6680 F i. **Ellen Romans** [6060] was born on Mar 23, 1905 and died on Apr 12, 1906, aged 1.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

6681 F ii. **Alice Romans** [6061] was born in Mar 1909 and died on May 12, 1909.

**5768. Chester A. Romans** [6038] was born in Nov 1875 in White Cloud, Newaygo, MI, USA.

General Notes: Pat Stansloski.

Chester married **Margaret Allers** [6062] [MRIN: 2049], daughter of **William Allers** [6063] and **Katherine Feberg** [6064], on Jul 22, 1902 in Newaygo, MI, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6682 F i. **Lillian Romans** [6066] was born in 1903 in Michigan, USA.

6683 F ii. **Helen Romans** [6067] was born in 1905 in Michigan, USA.

6684 F iii. **Gladis Romans** [6069] was born in 1909 in Michigan, USA.

6685 F iv. **Geneva Romans** [6068] was born in 1907 in Michigan, USA.

6686 M v. **Romans** [6065] was born on Dec 25, 1908 and died on Dec 25, 1908.

6687 M vi. **Ervin Romans** [6039] was born on Oct 6, 1914 in Mecosta City, Mecosta, MI, USA and died in Apr 1984 in Ironwood, Gegobec, MI, USA, aged 69.

6688 M vii. **Melvin Romans** [6070] was born in 1918 in Michigan, USA.

**5769. Ruth May Romans** [6057] was born in 1879 in Kalamazoo, Kalamazoo, MI, USA.

General Notes: Pat Stansloski.

**5770. Alice Romans** [6058] died in Dec 1886 in Michigan, USA.

General Notes: Pat Stansloski.

**5771. Irene D Ames** [11229] was born in Jan 1893 in Michigan, USA.

**5772. Ida Louise Kipp** [11411] was born in 1910 in Michigan, USA, died on Jan 17, 1918 in Calhoun Co., MI, USA, aged 8, and was buried in Oakridge Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Oakridge Cemetery, Marshall, Calhoun Co., Michigan. Memorial # 10850118. Plot: Lot #52, Sec. 4, Williamson.GPS N 42.25670 W -84.95000.

**5773. Robert Thomas Kipp** [11413].

**5774. Eleanor M Kipp** [11414].

**5775. Helen Rachel Randall** [10100] was born on Oct 9, 1901 in Michigan, USA and died on May 28, 1942 in Washington, DC, USA, aged 40.

General Notes: Sources:

The Washington Post, May 29, 1942. Obituary. Taylor, Helen R. On Thursday May 28, 1942.

Helen married **Frederick Carlyle Taylor** [10105] [MRIN: 3464], son of **Frederick Thomasson Taylor** [10110] and **Fanny Seawright Lyons** [10111], on Nov 15, 1931 in Kobe, Japan. Frederick was born on Dec 10, 1895 in Folsom, CA, USA and died on Dec 23, 1963 in Tokyo, Japan, aged 68.

Children from this marriage were:

6689 F i. **Janette Taylor** [10112].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

6690 F ii. **Ann Taylor** [10113].

**5776. Dela Avis Randall** [10101] was born on Jun 15, 1903 in Watervliet, Berrien Co., MI, USA and died on Sep 14, 1988 in Seattle, King Co., WA, USA, aged 85.

Dela married **Edwin McKeeby Park** [10114] [MRIN: 3466], son of **John H Park** [10115] and **Nellie** [Park] [10116].  
Edwin was born on Oct 24, 1902 in New York, USA and died in Jan 1970 in Seattle, King Co., WA, USA, aged 67.

**5777. Wesley Merritt Randall** [10102] was born in 1905 in Washington, USA and died on Dec 16, 1986 in Lakebay, Pierce, WA, USA, aged 81.

General Notes: Sources:

1930 Census of the United States. Washington. Pacific. Raymond. P. 3B. Roll 2509. Enumeration Dist. 27  
Randall, Wesley M 25 Washington log scaler for railways  
Randall, Arline 26 Wisconsin  
Randall, Ann 1 6/12 Washington

Washington Death Index

Wesley M Randall. Death Dec. 16, 1986, Pierce. SSN: 542-22-8371. Certificate 033045.

SSDI: Wesley Randall. 98349 Lakebay, Pierce, WA. Dec. 1986. SSN: 545-22-8371. Birth: Feb. 17, 1905.

Wesley married **Arline** [Randall] [10117] [MRIN: 3468] about 1928.

The child from this marriage was:

6691 F i. **Ann Randall** [10118] was born in 1929 in Washington, USA.

**5778. Lucille "Lucy" Elizabeth Randall** [10103] was born in 1908 in Washington, USA.

**5779. Glen Marshall Randall** [10104] was born on Jan 3, 1910 in Seattle, Washington, USA and died on Mar 9, 1990 in Bellevue, King Co., WA, USA, aged 80.

General Notes: Sources:

Washington Births

Glenn M Randall. Jan. 3, 1910, Seattle. Image filename 4886.

Seattle Passenger and Crew Lists

G Marshall Randall. age 24, 3 yrs, Frt. clerk. Ship: President McKinley from Kobe, Japan and Shanghai, China. Arrival date: Oct. 17, 1934. MF M1383\_199.

Washington Death Index

Glenn M Randall. Mar. 9, 1990, Bellevue, WA. SSN: 532-05-2046. Certificate 011195.

SSDI Glenn M Randall, Mar. 9, 1910. SSN: 532-05-2046. Birth: Jan. 3, 1910.

**5780. Irene Randall** [10106] was born in 1913 in Washington, USA.

**5781. Inez Randall** [10107] was born in 1913 in Washington, USA.

**5782. Philip E Randall** [10108] was born on Mar 18, 1915 in Seattle, Washington, USA and died on Nov 20, 2000, aged 85.

General Notes: Sources:

Seattle Passenger and Crew Lists.

Philip E Randall, Ship: President McKinley, 1yr, Sculleryman. Departure from Kobe, Japan. Arrival date: Jan. 8, 1936. MF N1383\_211.

SSDI: Philip E Randall, 98116 Seattle, King, Washignton. Died: Nov. 20, 2000. Born: Mar. 18, 1915. SSN: 532-12-

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

4563.

**5783. Lois Randall** [10109] was born in 1920 in Washington, USA.

**5784. Dortha E Long** [10098] was born in 1907 in Washington, USA.

**5785. Jack M Long** [10099] was born in 1910 in Washington, USA.

**5786. Myron F Smith** [13604] was born in Dec 1890 in Arkansas, USA.

**5787. Calvin Smith** [13605] was born in Jan 1892 in Arkansas, USA.

**5788. Mildred Smith** [13606] was born in Aug 1893 in Arkansas, USA.

**5789. Finley B Smith** [13607] was born in Jun 1895 in Arkansas, USA.

**5790. Theo A Ingersoll** [13101] was born in 1904 in Washington, USA.

Theo married **Seth Kinney** [13610] [MRIN: 4651] circa 1931. Seth was born in 1901 in California, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6692 F i. **Kay Kinney** [13611] was born in 1932 in California, USA.

6693 F ii. **Carol Kinney** [13612] was born in 1934 in California, USA.

6694 F iii. **Geraldine Kinney** [13613] was born in 1939 in California, USA.

**5791. Howard Emory Ingersoll** [13100] was born on Jul 10, 1906 in Seattle, King Co., WA, USA, died on Nov 26, 1991, aged 85, and was buried in Freeze Cem., Potlach, Latah Co., ID, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Washington Births 1883-1935.

Howard Emery Ingersoll, Seattle, King County, Washington. B July 10, 1906.

1940 Census of the United States. California. Shasta. Roll T627\_344. P. 7A. Enumeration Dist. 45-6B

Ingersoll, Howard 33 WA Maintenance Man Mining

Ingersoll, Cleo 30 MI

Ingersoll, Elaine 8 CA

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Freeze Cemetery, Potlach, Latah County, Idaho. Memorial # 75292357.

Howard married **Cleo** [Ingersoll] [13104] [MRIN: 4487] circa 1931. Cleo was born on Sep 30, 1910 in Michigan, USA, died on May 12, 1983, aged 72, and was buried in Freeze Cem., Potlach, Latah Co., ID, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

6695 F i. **Elaine Ingersoll** [13105] was born in 1932 in California, USA.

**5792. Robert Joseph Ingersoll** [13102] was born in 1915 in Washington, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1930 Census of the United States. California. San Luis Obispo, San Simeon. Roll 213. P. 24A. Enumeration Dist. 31.

Kinney, Seth G 29 CA Electrician Electric Shop

Kinney, Thoe I 25 WA Bookkeeper Electric Shop

Ingersoll, Robert J 14 WA Brother-in-law

1940 Census of the United States. California. Orange. Seal Beach. Roll T627\_274. P. 3A. Enumeration Dist. 30-105.

Ingersoll, Robert J 24 WA Plaster General Contractor US Navy

Ingersoll, Bethel A 19 OR

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Ingersoll, Sherrill F 1 CA

Robert married **Bethel A** [Ingersoll] [13616] [MRIN: 4653] circa 1938. Bethel was born in 1921 in Oregon, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

6696 F i. **Sherrill J Ingersoll** [13617] was born in 1939 in California, USA.

**5793. Marjorie Jewell Ingersoll** [13099] was born on Jul 20, 1917 in Washington, USA, died on Oct 21, 2008 in Paso Robles, San Luis Obispo Co., CA, USA, aged 91, and was buried in Chapel of the Roses Cem., Atascadero, San Luis Obispo Co., CA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Chapel of the Roses Cemetery, Atascadero, San Luis Obispo County, California. Memorial # 37599182.

Marjorie married **Mervin Emory Thorndyke** [13106] [MRIN: 4488], son of **John Emery Thorndyke** [13107] and **Clara Erma Rogers** [13108], circa 1939. Mervin was born on Jun 27, 1913 in San Luis Obispo, San Luis Obispo Co., CA, USA, died on Mar 15, 1989 in Paso Robles, San Luis Obispo Co., CA, USA, aged 75, and was buried in Chapel of the Roses Cem., Atascadero, San Luis Obispo Co., CA, USA.

**5794. Clarence Criss** [9755].

**5795. Ethel Adelia Criss** [9756] was born on Aug 4, 1904 in Clay Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Roostweb. Robertschoony@comcast.net.

Ethel married **Joseph Kanz** [9763] [MRIN: 3342]. Joseph was born on Oct 18, 1893 in Germany.

The child from this marriage was:

6697 F i. **Estelle Ruth Kanz** [9764] was born on Feb 20, 1930, died on Aug 18, 1988, aged 58, and was buried in Gatesville Cemetery, Wakefield, Clay Co., KS, USA.

**5796. Walter Irving Criss** [9757] was born on Apr 12, 1909 in Broughton, Clay Co., KS, USA, died on Nov 2, 1982 in Grand Island, Hall, NE, USA, aged 73, and was buried in Evergreen Cem., Saint Edward, Boone Co., NE, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Roostweb. Robertschoony@comcast.net.

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Evergreen Cem., Saint Edward, Boone County, Nebraska. Memorial # 17921368. GPS N 41.56780 W -97.84110

SSDI: Walter Criss. SSN: 512-07-6080. Grnad Island, Hall Nebraska. Nov. 1982. Born: April 12, 1909.

Walter married **Ethel Evelyn Estes** [9765] [MRIN: 3343], daughter of **John William Estes** [10085] and **Della Mae Stone** [10086], on Aug 19, 1930 in Marysville, Marshall, KS, USA. Ethel was born on Sep 1, 1912 in Woodbine, Dickinson, KS, USA, died on Jan 23, 1974 in Omaha, Douglas, NE, USA, aged 61, and was buried in Evergreen Cem., Saint Edward, Boone Co., NE, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6698 M i. **Charles William Criss** [10084] was born on Dec 6, 1937 in Blue Rapids, Marshall, KS, USA and died on Mar 5, 1999 in Houston, Harris Co., TX, USA, aged 61.

6699 F ii. **Leota Ruth Criss** [11815] was born on Nov 16, 1946, died on Nov 16, 1979, aged 33, and was buried in Evergreen Cem., Saint Edward, Boone Co., NE, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**5797. Irving Criss** [9758] was born about 1910.

**5798. Albert Burton Criss** [9759] was born on Jul 16, 1911 in Kansas, USA, died on Mar 13, 1933 in Riley Co., KS, USA, aged 21, and was buried in Bala Cemetery, Bala, Riley Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Roostweb. Robertschoony@comcast.net.

Sources:

1930 Census of the United States. Kansas. Marshall. Center. Roll 710. P. 7B. Enumeration Dist. 7.

Kanz, Joseph 36 Ger Farmer

Kanz, Ethel 26 KS

Kanz, Margaret 7 KS

Kanz, John 2 KS

Criss, Albert 19 KS Brother-in-law Laborer Farm

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Bala Cemetery, Bala, Riley County, Kansas. Plot: Section 3. Memorial # 63160667. GPS N 39.30530 W -96.93420.

**5799. Florence Esther Smith** [9761] was born on Feb 15, 1912 in Clay Center, Clay Co., KS, USA, died on Jul 6, 2009 in Clay Center, Clay Co., KS, USA, aged 97, and was buried in Gatesville Cemetery, Wakefield, Clay Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Roostweb. Robertschoony@comcast.net.

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Gatesville Cemetery, Wakefield, Clay County, Kansas. Memorial # 42763818.

FLORENCE ESTHER GERRIETS

July 08, 2009

CLAY CENTER, KS-Florence Esther Gerriets, 97, died Monday, July 6, 2009, at Medicalodge of Clay Center in Clay Center, Kansas

Mrs. Gerriets was born February 15, 1912, at Clay Center, Kansas, the daughter of Amos and Blanche (Stitt) Smith. She was a homemaker and had taught in one room schools at Johnson School and Sweedelburg School both north of Morganville, Kansas. She was a member of the Countryside United Methodist Church.

She was married on December 14, 1934, at Clay Center, to Edward A. Gerriets, he preceded her in death on June 2, 1963. She was also preceded in death by her parents, 1 daughter, Dorothy Mall and 1 sister, Bessie Smith.

She is survived by 1 daughter, Esther Pearson and husband Bruce of Wichita, Kansas; and two granddaughters, Natalie Mall of Littleton, Colorado; and Alison Mall of Waterloo, Iowa.

Funeral services will be held at 10:30 am, Thursday, July 9, at the Countryside United Methodist Church west of Riley, Kansas, with Rev. Diana Stewart officiating.

Respect calls may be made anytime Wednesday at the Holmes-Pfeifley Funeral Home in Riley, Kansas.

Burial will be in the Gatesville Cemetery southeast of Clay Center, Kansas.

A memorial has been established for the Countryside United Methodist Church

Florence married **Edward A Gerriets** [9762] [MRIN: 3341] on Dec 14, 1934 in Clay Center, Clay Co., KS, USA. Edward was born on Jul 6, 1909, died on Jun 2, 1963, aged 53, and was buried in Gatesville Cemetery, Wakefield, Clay Co., KS, USA.

**5800. Rowland N Davies** [11831] was born in 1909 in Kansas, USA.

**5801. Martha M Davies** [11832] was born in 1912 in Kansas, USA and died on Mar 9, 1968, aged 56.

Martha married **Curtis Osbourn** [11834] [MRIN: 4086]. Curtis was born in 1907 and died in 1983, aged 76.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**5802. Thelma I Davies** [11833] was born in 1914 in Kansas, USA.

**5803. Leo Edward Harrison** [9768] was born on Dec 27, 1905 in Broughton, Grants Twp, Clay Co., KS, USA, died on Sep 13, 1978 in Clay Center, Clay Co., KS, USA, aged 72, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Clay Center, Clay Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Clay Center Dispatch Date unknown

Leo E. Harrison, 72, of 410 Sherman St. in Clay Center died at the Clay County Hospital Wednesday afternoon. He was born Dec. 27, 1905, the son of Charles and Frances Harrison. He had lived all of his life in Clay County.

The survivors are his wife, Evelyn Harrison of the home; his mother, Mrs. Frances Pentico of Manhattan; the children; Lela, Mrs Wendell Shane, Leonard Harrison and wife Vickie, Pearl and husband Albert Goscha, Juanita and husband Harley Woellhof, Fern and husband Martin Hedman and Merna and husband Terry Siebold, all of Clay Center, Cecil Harrison and wife Betty of Kansas City, Mo., and Virgil Harrison and wife Pat of Kalamazoo, Mich.; brothers and sisters, Mrs. Norma Archuletta and Mrs. Margarette Mildfeldt of Topeka, Alvin Harrison of Bakersfield, CA., Mrs. Lucille Johnson, Donald Harrison and Mrs. June Brughelli of Clay Center, Mrs. Florence Zentz and Mrs. Vera Flippan of Manhattan; 20 grandchildren and 3 great-grandchildren.

Services will be held at the Neill-Schwensen Chapel at 10 a.m. Saturday, with the Rev. Calvin Hartman officiating. Interment will be in Greenwood Cemetery.

Friends may call at the funeral home Friday form 7 to 8:30 p.m.

Sources:

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Roostweb. Robertschoony@comcast.net.

Arkansas, County Marriages Index, 1837-1957.

Marriage: Leo Harrison, 19, Clay Center, Clay, Kansas and Anna R M Meek, 22, Siloam Springs, Benton, Arkansas. Aug. 6, 1925. Benton County, Arkansas. FHL mf # 199460.

1930 Census of the United States. Kansas. Clay. Clay Center. Roll 697. P. 3A. Enumeration Dist. 9.

Harrison, Leo 25 KS Mechanic Automobiles

Harrison, Anna 27 TX

Harrison, Margie 6 AR

1940 Census of the United States. Kansas. Clay. Clay Center. Roll T627\_1224. P. 6B. Enumeraiton Dist. 14-9.

Harrison, Leo E 36 KS Electrician Private shop

Harrison, Evelyn 18 KS wife

Harrison, Lela 5 KS

Harrison, Leonard 2 KS

Harrison, Cecil 1 KS

SSDI: Leo Harrison, Clay Center, Clay, Kansas. B Dec. 27, 1905. D Sept. 1978. SSN: 515-18-5744.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Greenwood Cemetery, Clay Center, Clay County, Kansas. Memroial # 10646396. GPS N 39.40110 W -97.12750.

Leo married **Anna (Reba)** [Harrison] [9801] [MRIN: 3368] on Aug 6, 1925 in Benton Co., AR, USA. Anna was born in 1903 in Texas, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

6700 F i. **Margie Harrison** [12776] was born in 1924 in Arkansas, USA.

Leo next married **Evelyn Gale Baer** [9802] [MRIN: 3369] on May 3, 1934. Evelyn was born in 1922 in Kansas, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6701 F i. **Lela Harrison** [12773] was born in 1935 in Kansas, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

6702 M ii. **Leonard Harrison** [12774] was born in 1938 in Kansas, USA.

6703 M iii. **Cecil Harrison** [12775] was born in 1939 in Kansas, USA.

**5804. Norma Frances Harrison** [9769] was born on Oct 24, 1907 in Broughton, Grants Twp, Clay Co., KS, USA, died on Jul 27, 1991 in Clay Center, Clay Co., KS, USA, aged 83, and was buried in Swedish Pleasant Hill Cemetery.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Roostweb. Robertschoony@comcast.net.

Norma married **Frank Archuleta** [9799] [MRIN: 3366].

Norma next married **Charles Leroy Branam** [9800] [MRIN: 3367] on Dec 23, 1923 in Clay Center, Clay Co., KS, USA.

**5805. Alvin Charles Harrison** [9770] was born on Sep 12, 1909 in Clay Co., KS, USA and died on Feb 8, 1996 in Tulare Co., CA, USA, aged 86.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Roostweb. Robertschoony@comcast.net.

1930 Census of the United States. California. Kern. Adobe. Roll 122. P. 28A. Enumeration Dist. 64.

Tanner, Charles E 41 KY Farmer Dairy Farm  
& family

Harrison, Alvin C 20 KS Lodger Farmer Dairy Farmer

1940 Census of the United States. California. Kern. Roll T627\_215. P. 10A. Enumeration Dist. 15-78.

Harrison, Alvin 29 KS Clerk Feed Store

Harrison, Ellen 26 CA

Harrison, Charles 7 CA

Harrison, Albert 6 CA

Harrison, Jimmie 4 CA

Harrison, Donald 1 CA

California, Death Index, 1940-1997.

Alvin Charles Harrison. B Kansas, Sept. 12, 1909. D Feb. 8, 1996. Tulare, California.

SSDI: Alvin C Harriosn. Bakersfield, Kern, California. B Sept. 12, 1909. D Feb. 8, 1996. SSN: 548-14-7446.

Alvin married **Ellen May Betzer** [9798] [MRIN: 3365] on Oct 31, 1932 in Visilla, CA, USA. Ellen was born in 1914 in California, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6704 M i. **Charles Harrison** [12777] was born in 1933 in California, USA.

6705 M ii. **Albert Harrison** [12778] was born in 1934 in California, USA.

6706 M iii. **Jimmie Harrison** [12779] was born in 1936 in California, USA.

6707 M iv. **Donald Harrison** [12780] was born in 1939 in California, USA.

**5806. Margarette Marie Harrison** [9771] was born on Aug 11, 1911 in Clay Center, Clay Co., KS, USA and died on Sep 9, 2006 in Topeka, Shawnee Co., KS, USA, aged 95.

General Notes: Obituary

Margarette Marie Mildfeldt

TOPEKA — Margarette Marie Mildfeldt, 95, Topeka, died Saturday, Sept. 9, 2006.

Mrs. Mildfeldt was born Margarette Marie Harrison on Aug. 11, 1911, in Clay County.

She was preceded in death by her husband, William George, in 1971; five sons; and a daughter.

Survivors include seven daughters, Cynthia Sherbert of Salina, LaVonna Mildfeldt and Mae Ann Gertsch, both of

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Creston, Wash., Judy Luarks-Mildfeldt and Cornelia Moon, both of Topeka, LaWanda Lemons of Maple Hill and Cellestine Newman of Humboldt; four sons, Forrestine Mildfeldt of Minden, Neb., Ernest Mildfeldt and Kenneth Mildfeldt, both of Topeka, and Arthur of Elwood; a sister, Florence Zentz of Manhattan; 56 grandchildren; and many great-grandchildren, great-great-grandchildren and great-great-great-grandchildren.

The funeral will be at 1 p.m. Friday at Neill-Schwensen-Rook Funeral Chapel, 918 Seventh, Clay Center 67432. Burial will be in Swedish Pleasant Hill Cemetery, Clay County.  
They had 8 daughters and 9 sons.

Sources:

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Roostweb. Robertschoony@comcast.net.

Margarette married **William George Mildfeldt** [9797] [MRIN: 3364].

**5807. Miona Lucille Harrison** [9772] was born on May 14, 1913 in Clay Center, Clay Co., KS, USA and died on Sep 12, 1994 in Clay Center, Clay Co., KS, USA, aged 81.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Roostweb. Robertschoony@comcast.net.

Miona married **Red Sexton** [9792] [MRIN: 3359].

Miona next married **Ollive McGill** [9793] [MRIN: 3360].

Miona next married **Erwald Keith** [9794] [MRIN: 3361].

Miona next married **Charles Monroe Young** [9795] [MRIN: 3362].

Miona next married **Arthur Johnson** [9796] [MRIN: 3363].

**5808. Donald Cecil Harrison** [9773] was born on Jun 25, 1915 in Clay Center, Clay Co., KS, USA, died on Apr 14, 1990 in Topeka, Shawnee Co., KS, USA, aged 74, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Clay Center, Clay Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Newspaper Clipping. Newspaper and date unknown.

Donald D.C. (Bill) Harrison

Donald C. (Bill) Harrison, 74, of Clay Center, died Saturday, April 14, 1990, at Colmery-O'Neill VA Hospital.

He was born June 25, 1915, in Clay Center, the son of Charlie and Frances Kipp Harrison.

He was married to Etta B. Beck, May 3, 1934, in Clay Center, she preceded him in death July 30, 1986.

Mr. Harrison was a truck and equipment operator for the City of Clay Center for 16 years before retiring in 1977. He was an Army veteran of World War II and a member of the Dover Post No. 337 of the American Legion and Clay Center Chapter No. 37 of Disabled American Veterans.

Survivors include a brother, Alvin C. Harrison of Bakersfield, Calif.; six sisters, Margaret Mildfeldt of Green, Lucile Johnson and Vera King, both of Clay Center, Norman Archuletta of Clay Center, June Brughelli of Eskridge and Florence Zentz of Manhattan.

Private military graveside services will be held at Greenwood Cemetery in Clay Center. Holmes Funeral Home in Riley is in charge of arrangements.

Sources:

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Roostweb. Robertschoony@comcast.net.

1940 Census of the United States. Kansas. Riley. May Day. Roll T627\_1256. P. 4B. Enumeration Dist. 81-19.

Wohler, Henry J 59 KS Farmer  
& family

Harrison, Donald C 25 KS Hire Man Farm Laborer

Harrison, Etta 23 OK & wife

SSDI: DONALD C HARRISON. Clay Center, Clay, KS. B 25 Jun 1915 D 14 Apr 1990. SSN: 513-01-7558 Kansas.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Greenwood Cemetery, Clay Center, Clay County, Kansas. Memorial # 10646419.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

GPS N 39.40110 W -97.12750.

Donald married **Etta Belle Becker** [9791] [MRIN: 3358] on May 3, 1934 in Clay Center, Clay Co., KS, USA. Etta was born on Aug 15, 1908 in Texas, USA, died on Jul 30, 1986, aged 77, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Clay Center, Clay Co., KS, USA.

**5809. Ruth Adiela Harrison** [9774] was born on Aug 18, 1917 in Clay Center, Clay Co., KS, USA and died on Aug 30, 1975 in Manhattan, Riley Co., KS, USA, aged 58.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Roostweb. Robertschoony@comcast.net.

Ruth married **Gerome Stuart** [9787] [MRIN: 3354].

Ruth next married **Calvin Dishman** [9788] [MRIN: 3355].

Ruth next married **Bufford W Motley** [9789] [MRIN: 3356].

Ruth next married **Gale Nielson** [9790] [MRIN: 3357].

**5810. Florence Irene Harrison** [9775] was born on Jan 16, 1920 in Clay Center, Clay Co., KS, USA and died in 2010, aged 90.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Roostweb. Robertschoony@comcast.net.

Florence married **Myron Osenbaugh** [9785] [MRIN: 3352].

Florence next married **Raymond Lawrence Zentz** [9786] [MRIN: 3353].

**5811. Gertrude Amanda Faye Harrison** [9776] was born on Feb 27, 1922 in Clay Center, Clay Co., KS, USA and died before 2006.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Roostweb. Robertschoony@comcast.net.

Gertrude married **Herbert Oelschlager** [9783] [MRIN: 3350].

The child from this marriage was:

6708 F i. **Charlene Oelschlager** [12786] was born in 1939 in Kansas, USA.

Gertrude next married **Charles Russell** [9784] [MRIN: 3351].

**5812. Vera Grace Harrison** [9777] was born on Aug 21, 1924 in Clay Center, Clay Co., KS, USA, died on Aug 11, 1991 in Clay Center, Clay Co., KS, USA, aged 66, and was buried in Greenwood Cemetery, Clay Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Married five times. All divorced.

Sources:

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Roostweb. Robertschoony@comcast.net.

Vera married **Floyd Leonard Bass** [9781] [MRIN: 3348] on Jun 12, 1941 in Clay Center, Clay Co., KS, USA.

Vera next married **Tony Manford Smith** [9782] [MRIN: 3349] on Jul 25, 1953 in Las Vegas, Clark Co., NV, USA. Tony was born on Apr 26, 1927 in Sardus, Pushmataha Co., OK, USA.

**5813. Violet June Harrison** [9778] was born on Jun 18, 1927 in Clay Center, Clay Co., KS, USA and died on Jan 21, 1993 in Topeka, Shawnee Co., KS, USA, aged 65.

General Notes: Sources:

1940 Census of the United States. Kansas. Clay. Clay Center. Roll T627\_1224. P. 4A. Enumeration Dist. 14-8.

Oelschlager, H C 27 KS Miller Feed Mill

Oelschlager, Gertrude 18 KS

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Oelschlager, Charlene 7/12 KS  
Harrison, Violet 12 KS Sister-in-law

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Roostweb. Robertschoony@comcast.net.

Violet married **Ronald Feateau** [9779] [MRIN: 3346].

Violet next married **Michael Brughelli** [9780] [MRIN: 3347].

**5814. Norman R Davies** [9747] was born on Jul 4, 1910 in Bala, Riley Co., KS, USA, died on Dec 27, 2001 in Kansas, USA, aged 91, and was buried in Bala Cemetery, Bala, Riley Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Obituary  
Hutchinson newspaper  
Norman R. Davies

Norman R. Davies, 91, died Dec. 27, 2001, at Hospice Residential Care Center, Hutchinson.

He was born July 4, 1910, at Bala, the son of Robert Ellis and Lenora (Kipp) Davies. A longtime Hutchinson resident, he was self-employed but had retired. He belonged to Pentecostal Holiness. In June 1949, he married Erma May Dewater at Bala. She died Jan. 2, 1978. Survivors include: four sons, Mike, Keith and Jeffrey Davies, all of Hutchinson, and Charles Davies, Alabama; two daughters, Sharon Jensen, Hutchinson, and Sondra Davies, McPherson; four sisters, Edith Johnson, Hutchinson, Blanche Loberg, Manhattan, Kathryn Henton, Oklahoma, and Nellie Bammes, Wichita; seven grandchildren; and several great-grandchildren. He was preceded in death by a brother, William "Bill" Davies; and two sisters, Martha Loberg and Ida Stephens. Graveside service will be at 1:30 p.m. Monday in Bala Cemetery, with the Rev. Betty Pinkston presiding. Friends may sign the register book from 9 a.m. to 9 p.m. today, Saturday and Sunday at Elliott Mortuary, Hutchinson. Memorials may be sent to Hospice of Reno County, in care of the mortuary.

Sources:

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Roostweb. Robertschoony@comcast.net.

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Bala Cemetery, Bala, Riley Co., Kansas. Memorial # 10926090. GPS N 39.30530 W -96.93420.

SSDI: Norman R Davies. Kansas. B July 4, 1910. D Dec. 27, 2001. SSN: 510-01-4676.

Norman married **Emma May DeWater** [9750] [MRIN: 3337] in Jun 1949 in Bala, Riley Co., KS, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6709 F i. **Sondra Davies** [9751] was born on Jan 21, 1954 in Kansas, USA and died on Feb 5, 2004 in Kansas, USA, aged 50.

6710 M ii. **Mark Allen Davies** [9752] was born on Oct 10, 1958 in Kansas, USA and died on May 3, 1980 in Kansas, USA, aged 21.

**5815. William Davies** [9745] was born in 1913 in Kansas, USA.

**5816. Ida M Davies** [9746] was born in 1914 in Kansas, USA.

**5817. Kathryn Davies** [9743] was born in 1916 in Bala, Riley Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1930 Census of the United States. Kansas. Riley. Bala. P. 4A. Roll 718. Enumeration Dist. 3.

Kipp, Martha 64 Michigan

Davies, Kathern 14 Kansas Grand Daughter

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**5818. Nellie I Davies** [9744] was born in 1918 in Kansas, USA.

**5819. Martha Adiola Davies** [9748] was born on May 14, 1920 in Kansas, USA and died on Sep 24, 1990 in Kansas, USA, aged 70.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Roostweb. Robertschoony@comcast.net.

SSDI: Martha A Loberg, Kansas. B May 14, 1920. D Sept. 1990. SSN: 513-26-3780.

Martha married **Wilbur E Loberg** [9749] [MRIN: 3336] circa 1918. Wilbur was born in 1917 in Kansas, USA.

**5820. Edith L Davies** [9741] was born in 1924 in Kansas, USA.

**5821. Blanche Davies** [9742] was born in 1928 in Kansas, USA.

**5822. Florence Grovensberg** [9726].

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Roostweb. Robertschoony@comcast.net.

Florence married **Harvey Delton Swindell Sr** [9734] [MRIN: 3329].

**5823. Tessie Grovensberg** [9727].

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Roostweb. Robertschoony@comcast.net.

Tessie married someone **Buzzard** [9735] [MRIN: 3330].

**5824. Dottie May Grovensberg** [9728] was born on Sep 1, 1921 in Marysville, Marshall Co., KS, USA and died on Nov 25, 1976 in Schoolcraft, Kalamazoo Co., MI, USA, aged 55.

General Notes: SSDI:

DOTTIE SARE 01 Sep 1921 Oct 1976 (not specified) (none specified) 381-14-8425 Michigan

Obituary

Mrs. Dottie May SARE - 1315 Sheridan Dr., passed away Thursday (Nov 25, 1976) morning at Bronson Hospital. Mrs. SARE was born Sept. 1, 1921 in Marysville, Kansas. She was employed by the Arco Corp. in Schoolcraft. Mrs. SARE was a member of the Nazareth Assembly of God Church. She was married to Bruce SARE, March 5, 1948, in Manhattan, Kansas, who survives. Also surviving are a son, Bruce; 2 daughters, Mrs. Etta WEAVER and Mrs. Lola DAVIS; 3 grandchildren; a brother, Lloyd GROVENBURGH of Richland; 4 sisters, Mrs. Flossie SCHOFIELD of St. George, Kansas, Mrs. Florence SWINDELL of Kalamazoo, Mrs. Eunice SILVA of St. George, Kansas, Mrs. Tessie BUZZARD of Omega, Kansas; her mother, Mrs. Lucy GROVENBURGH of Omega, Kansas. Friends are being received at the Joldersma & Klein Funeral Home, where services will be held Monday at 10 a.m., Pastor Joel Cavazos officiating. Interment in Mt. Ever-Rest Cemetery. source: Kalamazoo Gazette Fri Nov26, 1976

Sources:

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Roostweb. Robertschoony@comcast.net.

Dottie married **Bruce Sare** [9736] [MRIN: 3331] on Mar 5, 1948 in Manhattan, Riley Co., KS, USA.

**5825. Akin Elias Grovensberg** [9729] was born on Sep 27, 1922 in Kansas, USA, died on Apr 18, 1925 in Kansas, USA, aged 2, and was buried in Gatesville Cemetery, Wakefield, Clay Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Roostweb. Robertschoony@comcast.net.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**5826. Flossie E Grovensberg** [9730] was born on Jul 11, 1924 in Marysville, Marshall Co., KS, USA, died on Aug 29, 2005 in Wamego, Pottawatomie Co., KS, USA, aged 81, and was buried in Valley View Gardens, Manhattan, KS, USA.

General Notes: 2005 Obituary

Flossie Scofield

Flossie E. Scofield, 81, formerly of Manhattan, died Monday, Aug. 29, 2005 in the Valley Vista Good Samaritan Center in Wamego.

She was born July 11, 1924 in Marysville, and had been a longtime Manhattan area resident. Additional obituary and service information will be announced by the Irvin-Parkview Funeral Home, Manhattan. The funeral will be Friday, September 2 at Parkview on Poyntz in Manhattan at 11 AM (if the minister is available).

Manhattan Mercury (Manhattan Kansas) 8/31/2005

Flossie (Grovenberg) Scofield

Flossie E. Scofield, 81, a former longtime resident of Manhattan, passed away Monday, Aug. 29, in the Valley Vista Good Samaritan Center, Wamego. She was born July 11, 1924 at Marysville, the daughter of Norman E. Grovenburgh and Lucy L. Kipp Grovenburgh. She grew up in Kalamazoo, Mich., and Manhattan and attended the local schools. Mrs. Scofield worked in food service as a cook and kitchen aide in Manhattan for many years. She was a member of the Olive Branch No. 128 of the Rebekah Lodge. She was preceded in death by her parents; a brother, Lloyd Grovenburgh; and a sister, Dottie Sare. Survivors include a son, Bruce R. Scofield II, Garden City ; four daughters, Jackie Ann Ditman, Garden City, Vickie Lynn Scofield, Las Vegas, Nev., Cindy Sue Fink, Topeka and Yvonne Carol Vazquez, and her husband, Rafael, San Antonio, Tex.; three sisters, Eunice Silva Wakefield, Florence Swindell, Portage, Mich., and Tessie Bussart, Wamego; five grandchildren, Jeremy C. Scofield, Jennifer C. Scofield, Monica L. Fink, Allison D. Fink and Tawny L. Layton; and two great grandchildren, Ashley N. Scofield and Morgan N. Layton. Funeral services will be at 11 a.m., Friday in the Irvin-Parkview Funeral Home, Manhattan with the Rev. H. Wayne Fink officiating. Burial will follow in the Valley View Memorial Gardens. Memorial contributions can be made to the American Heart Association and left in care of the funeral home. The family will receive friends from 7 until 8 p.m., Thursday at the funeral home. (Note: Flossie Grovenburgh Scofield's maiden name is frequently seen spelled Grovenberg or Grovenburg.)

Sources:

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Roostweb. Robertschoony@comcast.net.

Flossie married **Bruce R Scofield Sr** [9739] [MRIN: 3334].

**5827. Lloyd Maney Grovensberg** [9731] was born on Jul 25, 1925, died on Nov 11, 1993 in Richland, Kalamazoo Co., MI, USA, aged 68, and was buried in Fort Custer National Cemetery, Augusta, Kalamazoo Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Roostweb. Robertschoony@comcast.net.

SSDI:

LLOYD GROVENBURGH 25 Jul 1925 11 Nov 1993 49083 (Richland, Kalamazoo, MI) (none specified) 513-20-5251  
Kansas

Lloyd married **Pauline J** [Grovensberg] [9737] [MRIN: 3332]. Pauline was born on May 14, 1920 in Kansas, USA.

**5828. Mandy Grovensberg** [9732] was born in 1926 in Kansas, USA and died before 1988.

**5829. Eunice Grovensberg** [9733] was born in 1929 in Michigan, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Roostweb. Robertschoony@comcast.net.

Eunice married **Julian Silva Jr** [9738] [MRIN: 3333].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**5830. Ruby Amanda Fee** [9722] was born on Apr 5, 1916 in Bala, Riley Co., Kansas, USA, died on Nov 12, 2007 in Chanute, Neosho Co., KS, USA, aged 91, and was buried in Pleasant Ridge Cemetery, Admire, Lyon Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Chanute Tribune - Chanute, KS - November 14, 2007

Ruby Amanda Hedman, 91, Chanute, Kansas, died Monday, November 12, 2007, at the Chanute Healthcare Center. She was born April 5, 1916, in Bala, Kansas, to Clyde G. and Lesta I. (Kipp) Fee.

She graduated from Manhattan (KS) High School with honors.

She married Clarence "Jim" Hedman on Feb. 14, 1934, in Manhattan. He preceded her in death in 1987.

She lived in Admire, KS, from 1946 to 1996. She moved to Chanute in 1999.

She was a member of the Daughters of the American Revolution.

Survivors include a daughter and son-in-law, Dr. Lesta I. and Herbert J. Swender, Chanute, KS; a daughter-in-law, Louise Hedman, Iola, KS; a sister, Stella Mae Frye, Arlington, TX; eight grandchildren, Debra E. Swender Mikulka, Dr. Lesta Diane Swender Watkins and Patrick G. Swender, all of Chanute, KS, Dr. Herbert J. Swender, Borger, TX, Dr. David A. Hedman, Gardner, KS, James D. Hedman, Tennyson, IN, Jeannie Hedman Michael, Emporia, KS, and Mike Hedman, LaHarpe, KS; 12 great-grandchildren; and four great-great-grandchildren.

She was preceded in death by her parents; and a son, Clarence "Jim" Hedman, Iola.

Graveside services will be at the Pleasant Ridge Cemetery, Admire, Kansas.

Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Pleasant Ridge Cemetery, Admire, Lyon County, Kansas. Memorial # 22931407. GPS N 38.71750 W -96.07420.

Ruby married **Clarence James Hedman** [12494] [MRIN: 4301], son of **Oscar Hedman** [12495] and **Mary Cobbler** [12496], on Feb 14, 1934 in Manhattan, Riley Co., KS, USA. Clarence was born on Aug 26, 1911 in Garnett, KS, USA, died on Apr 25, 1987 in Emporia, KS, USA, aged 75, and was buried in Pleasant Ridge Cemetery, Admire, Lyon Co., KS, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6711 M i. **Clarence James Hedman** [12498] was born in 1936 in Kansas, USA.

6712 F ii. **Lesta Irene Hedman** [12497] was born in 1938 in Kansas, USA.

**5831. Stella May Fee** [12491] was born in 1924 in Kansas, USA.

**5832. Norman Benteman** [11259] was born in 1919 in Kansas, USA.

**5833. Susie Benteman** [11260] was born in 1921 in Kansas, USA.

**5834. Fritz (Fred) Benteman** [11261] was born in 1924 in Kansas, USA.

**5835. Erma Benteman** [11262] was born in 1925 in Kansas, USA.

**5836. Frank Benteman** [11263] was born in 1928 in Kansas, USA.

**5837. Mable Benteman** [11264] was born in 1934 in Kansas, USA.

**5838. George Benteman** [11265] was born in 1937 in Kansas, USA.

**5839. Bertha Benteman** [11266] was born in 1938 in Kansas, USA.

**5840. Martha Benteman** [11267] was born in 1940 in Kansas, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**5841. Zelma Laura Kipp** [9812] was born on Aug 12, 1907 in Kansas City, Wyandotte, KS, USA, died on Oct 10, 2000 in St. John, Stafford, KS, USA, aged 93, and was buried in Rose Valley Cem., Stafford, Stafford Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

SSDI: Zelma Russell, Saint John, Stafford, Kansas. B Aug. 12, 1907. D Oct. 10, 2000. SSN: 511-34-5086.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Rose Valley Cemetery, Stafford, Stafford County, Kansas. Memorial # 24684835. GPS N 37.86170 W -98.72860.

Zelma married **Charles Elmer Russell** [10073] [MRIN: 3457] on Oct 27, 1929 in Stafford, Stafford Co., KS, USA. Charles was born in 1906 in Kansas, USA, died in 1983 in Kansas, USA, aged 77, and was buried in Rose Valley Cem., Stafford, Stafford Co., KS, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6713 M i. **Richard Kipp Russell** [12260] was born on Jan 10, 1933 in Kansas, USA, died on May 22, 2009 in Mankato, KS, USA, aged 76, and was buried in Pleasant View Cem., Montrose, Jewell Co., KSA, USA.

6714 M ii. **Roger H Russell** [12261] was born in 1936 in Kansas, USA.

**5842. Vera Alice Kipp** [10074] was born in 1911 in Pratt, Pratt Co., KS, USA and died on Nov 9, 1911 in Pratt, Pratt Co., KS, USA.

**5843. Royene L Kipp** [10075] was born on Feb 16, 1917 in Stafford Co., KS, USA and died on Jul 30, 2001 in Pratt, Pratt Co., KS, USA, aged 84.

Royene married **Shrack** [10077] [MRIN: 3458].

**5844. Phyllis S Kipp** [10076] was born in 1922 in Kansas City, Wyandotte, KS, USA and died on Oct 10, 1970, aged 48.

**5845. Frank Campbell** [4477].

**5846. David Campbell** [4478].

**5847. Florence Kipp** [13581] was born in 1926 in New York, USA.

**5848. Winnifred Kipp** [13582] was born in 1930 in New York, USA.

**5849. Ruth E Hunter** [13076] was born in 1931 in New Jersey, USA.

**5850. Charles E Hunter** [13077] was born in 1935 in New Jersey, USA.

**5851. Lois Kipp** [4605].

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 440.

**5852. Edna Christiana Kipp** [4607] was born in 1913 in New York, USA.

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 440.

**5853. Grace Kipp** [4609] was born in 1919 in New York, USA.

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 44.

**5854. Charles Herbert Johnson** [4502].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**5855. Muriel Johnson** [4503].

**5856. Harriet Searles** [4198] was born in 1901 in New York, USA.

Harriet married **Joseph D Burpo** [4199] [MRIN: 1422], son of **Joseph D Burpo** [11429] and **Lorretta** [Burpo] [11430], circa 1925. Joseph was born on Dec 19, 1892 in Westchester Co., NY, USA and died in Jun 1970 in Croton On Hudson, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 77.

The child from this marriage was:

6715 M i. **Walter Burpo** [11428] was born in 1926 in New York, USA.

**5857. Herbert Searles** [4200].

**5858. Evelyn Searles** [4201].

**5859. Edward Searles** [4202].

Edward married **Helen Chandler** [4203] [MRIN: 1423].

The child from this marriage was:

6716 F i. **Gilberta Searles** [4204].

**5860. Madeline Bingham** [4211] was born in Jan 1894 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**5861. Devoe Bingham** [4212] was born in 1899 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. New Castle. Roll T625\_1281. O. 8A. Enumeration Dist. 107.

Bingham, Devoe 22 NY Prop. Garage

Bingham, Anna 25 NY

Bingham, Madeline 6/12 NY

1925 New York State Census. Election Dist. 03. Assembly Dist. 02. New Castle, Westchester. P. 10.

Bingham, Devoe B 26 US Garage

Bingham, Anna 25 US Housework

Bingham, Madeline 5 US school

1930 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. New Castle. Roll 1663. P. 12B. Enumeration Dist. 286.

Bingham, Devoe 31 NY Proprietor Garage

Bingham, Anna 30 NY

Bingham, Madeline 10 NY

Bingham, Charlotte 4 8/12 NY

Devoe married **Anna Herman** [4214] [MRIN: 1426]. Anna was born in 1900 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6717 F i. **Madeline Bingham** [4215] was born in 1925 in New York, USA.

6718 F ii. **Charlotte Bingham** [11277] was born in 1925 in New York, USA.

**5862. Hamilton J Bingham** [4213] was born in Oct 1897 in New York, USA.

**5863. Deane Bailey** [4209].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**5864. Etta Bailey** [4210].

**5865. Margery F Dodge** [8651] was born in 1905 in New York, USA.

**5866. James Courtney Dodge** [12269] was born in 1907 in New York, USA.

**5867. Frances E Kipp** [13838] was born in Apr 1897 in Michigan, USA.

**5868. Harold E Kipp** [13839] was born in 1902 in Michigan, USA.

**5869. Harold K Holliday** [13261] was born on Apr 18, 1894 in Detroit, Wayne Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Harold K Holliday, Detroit, Michigan. B April 18, 1894, Michigan.

1920 Census of the United States. Michigan. Wayne. Detroit Ward 4. Roll T625\_805. P. 7B. Enumeration Dist. 149.

Osborne, David 69 MI Engineer

Etc.

Holliday, Harold 25 MI Salesman Varnish Co lodger

1930 Census of the United States. Michigan. Calhoun. Battle Creek. Roll 978. P. 8A. Enumeration Dist. 18.

Holiday, Harold H 37 MI Salesman Life Insurance

Holiday, Bessie 34 IN

Holiday, Duane J 8 MI

1940 Census of the United States. Michigan. Bay. Bay City. Roll T627\_1728. P. 5B. Enumeration Dist. 9-26.

Mergerson, Robert J 66 MI Steward Steamship

etc.

Holiday, Harold K 45 MI lodger Stack ? Auto Parts

Harold married **Bessie E** [Holliday] [13264] [MRIN: 4528] circa 1921. Bessie was born in 1896 in Indiana, USA.

**5870. Charleston Garfield Kipp** [13257] was born on Nov 12, 1914 in Hamilton, Wentworth Co., ON, Can, died on Oct 11, 1922 in Hamilton, Wentworth Co., ON, Can, aged 7, and was buried in Hamilton Cem., Hamilton, Barton Twp., Wentworth Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. Registrations of Deaths, 1869-1938. MS 935. Reel\_296. Wentworth County. Oct. 11, 1922. Reg. # 036396. Charlton.

Canada Gen Web's Cemetery Project. Hamilton Cemetery, Hamilton, Barton Twp., Wentworth County, Ontario, Canada. GPS: 43.272757,-79.888937.

**5871. Gordon Kipp** [13788] was born in 1913 in Canada.

**5872. Charles R Kipp** [13789] was born in 1915 in Missouri, USA.

**5873. Ruth Louise Coatsworth** [13259] was born on Nov 17, 1911 in Ontario, Can and died on Aug 3, 1987 in Chatham, Kent Co., ON, Can, aged 75.

Ruth married **Alexander Irwin Rice** [13840] [MRIN: 4738] on Sep 25, 1937 in Chatham, Kent Co., ON, Can. Alexander was born on Sep 8, 1908 in Ontario, Can and died on Jan 22, 1976 in Ontario, Can, aged 67.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

The child from this marriage was:

6719 M i. **Alexander Rice** [13841] was born in 1951 and died in 1971, aged 20.

**5874. Vivian Coatsworth** [13260] was born in 1916 in Ontario, Can.

**5875. Iva Bernice Smith** [13342] was born on Mar 23, 1898 in Canada, died on Dec 27, 1997 in Lapeer, Lapeer Co., MI, USA, aged 99, and was buried in Ridgelawn Memorial Cem., Oxford, Oakland Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Bernice was known by most as Grandma. It didn't matter if you were related by marriage, if you were a great (or great-great) grandchild, or just a neighbor down the street, everyone just called her Grandma. She never shied away from helping others, and thrived off canning fruits and vegetables and making jams from the fruits she grew in her own garden.

Bernice was adopted, however most never knew this. It was not something she spoke of. In her eyes, she was a Smith, she was her parents child and it didn't matter that a paper said that rather than her genes.

For some time, during the depression, she lived in Clawson with her growing family. Thomas built a kit home on the corner of Nahma and 14 Mile Rd in Clawson that also stands today (behind the current strip mall). Shortly after their youngest child, Arthur, was born, the family lost the home to the Great Depression and moved yet again to a smaller home in Clawson.

Tragedy struck the Curtis family in 1927, when their newborn son, Thomas Lee, died 10 days after birth.

After the house she grew up in with her parents left the family for many years, she and her husband were able to get it back into the family. She lived in that house on the corner on Glaspie and Burdick in Oxford until she was 93 years old. The house still stands at 77 Burdick in Oxford, but has been reverted from a main house with separate maid living quarters back to one full house. There is also a detached garage.

\*\*\*

Lifelong Oxford resident Iva Bernice Curtis died Saturday, December 27, 1997. She was 99 years old.

Of note, Mrs. Curtis' father, Melvin Smith, helped build Arnold School on Lakeville Road, which Mrs. Curtis attended when she was six years old.

"She used to ride her horse to town to go to school," her son, Ralph said, adding that she grew up on a farm off of Lakeville Road, near the old Grampion ski lodge.

In 1914 she worked as a telephone operator in Oxford. She was married to Thomas J. Curtis on Nov. 29, 1916.

The Leader reported when Mrs. Curtis celebrated her 99th birthday on March 23, 1997. Over 100 friends and relatives attended the party at her daughter Elsie's home in Lapeer.

She is survived by her children, Mrs. Elsie (Murle) Davis of Lapeer, Ralph (Ruth) Curtis of Oxford, Charles (Marma) Curtis of Oxford and Arthur (Carol) Curtis of FL.

She is also survived by 22 grandchildren, 54 great-grandchildren and 22 great-great grandchildren and 130 foster grandchildren, "She was always 'grandma' to them," her daughter Elsie said.

Mrs. Curtis was preceded in death by her husband Melvin [sic: newspaper reported her husband as Melvin, her husband's name is Tom] in 1969 and her son Melvin "Keith" Curtis in 1981.

Funeral services were Wednesday, December 31 at Bossardet Funeral Home, Elder Arthur Curtis officiating. Interment is at Ridgelawn Memorial Cemetery of Oxford. Memorials to McLaren Hospice of Lapeer would be appreciated.

(transcribed on 8.21.2003 by Heather Curtis)

Oxford Leader, December 31, 1997, Page 17, Oxford, Michigan

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Ridgelawn Memorial Cemetery, Oxford, Oakland County, Michigan. Memorial # 37597107.

Iva married **Thomas James Curtis** [13343] [MRIN: 4562] circa 1916. Thomas was born on May 31, 1896 in Sanilac Co., MI, USA, died in Dec 1969 in Michigan, USA, aged 73, and was buried in Ridgelawn Memorial Cem., Oxford, Oakland Co., MI, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6720 F i. **Elsie May Curtis** [13344] was born on Sep 11, 1917 in Bloomfield, Oakland Co., MI, USA, died on Aug 14, 2011 in Lapeer, Lapeer Co., MI, USA, aged 93, and was buried in Evergreen Cem., Lake Orion, Oakland Co., MI, USA.
- 6721 M ii. **Ralph Russell Curtis** [13345] was born on Jan 26, 1920 in Snover, Sanilac Co., MI, USA, died on Aug 4, 2005 in Oxford, Oakland Co., MI, USA, aged 85, and was buried in Ridgelawn Memorial Cem., Oxford, Oakland Co., MI, USA.
- 6722 M iii. **Charles William Curtis** [13346] was born on Feb 23, 1922 in Capac, St. Clair Co., MI, USA, died on Jan 12, 2009 in Oxford, Oakland Co., MI, USA, aged 86, and was buried in Metamora Cem., Metamore, Lapeer Co., MI, USA.
- 6723 M iv. **Melvin Keith Curtis** [13347] was born on Nov 23, 1923 in Sandusky, Sanilac Co., MI, USA, died on May 25, 1981 in Pontiac, Oakland Co., MI, USA, aged 57, and was buried in Ridgelawn Memorial Cem., Oxford, Oakland Co., MI, USA.
- 6724 M v. **Thomas Lee Curtis** [13348] was born on Aug 13, 1927 in Royal Oak, Oakland Co., MI, USA, died on Aug 23, 1927 in Imlay City, Lapeer Co., MI, USA, and was buried in Imlay Cem., Imlay City, Lapeer Co., MI, USA.
- 6725 M vi. **Arthur Robert Curtis** [13349] was born on Mar 13, 1930 in Clawson, Oakland Co., MI, USA.

**5876. Ralph Smith** [13373] was born in 1907 in Michigan, USA.

**5877. Sylva Conner** [13385] was born in 1909 in Michigan, USA.

**5878. George Conner** [13386] was born in 1911 in Michigan, USA.

**5879. Harman F Conner** [13387] was born on Mar 16, 1912 in Michigan, USA, died on Aug 9, 1976 in Lapeer Co., MI, USA, aged 64, and was buried in Arcadia Twp. Cem., Lum, Lapeer Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Arcadia Township Cemetery, Lum, Lapeer Co., MI, USA. Memorial # 72815556.

**5880. Clare Conner** [13388] was born in 1914 in Michigan, USA.

**5881. Martha Conner** [13389] was born in 1915 in Michigan, USA.

**5882. Wesley Conner** [13390] was born in 1917 in Michigan, USA.

**5883. Frances Conner** [13391] was born in 1918 in Michigan, USA.

**5884. Frances M Kipp** [13394] was born in 1913 in Michigan, USA.

**5885. George H Kipp** [13395] was born in 1915 in Michigan, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**5886. Earl W Kipp** [13396] was born in 1917 in Michigan, USA.

**5887. Ora E Kipp** [13397] was born in 1918 in Michigan, USA.

**5888. Harry M Kipp** [13398] was born in 1921 in Michigan, USA.

**5889. Floyd Lockwood Kipp** [6821] was born on Mar 24, 1896 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., ON, Can, died in 1991 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., ON, Can, aged 95, and was buried in Union United Church Cem., Union, Elgin Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. Registrations of Births and Stillbirths - 1869 to 1913. MS929. Reel\_131. March 24, 1896, Elgin Co. Reg. # 007714.

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. Registrations of Marriages, 1869-1928. Elgin County. Dec. 25, 1917. MS932. Reel\_415. Reg. # 097660. Witnesses: Nellie Boyd & Norman Warden, St. Thomas. Married by J Nelson Gould. Methodist.

1921 Census of Canada. Ontario. Elgin East 75. Yarmouth Twp. 16. Con 5 lot 11. P. 2. Folder 55.

|               |      |    |              |                 |
|---------------|------|----|--------------|-----------------|
| Kipp, Floyd   | 25   | ON | Meth         | Farmer Own Farm |
| Kipp, Ada     | 22   | ON | Meth         |                 |
| Kipp, Shirley | 9/12 | ON | Meth         |                 |
| Kipp, Zella   | 45   | ON | Mother       | Meth            |
| Kipp, Helen   | 78   | ON | Grand mother | Meth            |

Canadian Genweb Cemetery Index. Union United Church Cemetery, Union, Elgin County, Ontario. GPS: 42.699343,-81.190084

Floyd married **Ada Pearl Boyd** [6868] [MRIN: 2307], daughter of **Friend S. Boyd** [7023] and **Clara Alberta Howell** [7024], on Dec 25, 1917 in St Thomas, Elgin Co., ON, Can. Ada was born on Mar 20, 1899 in Mount Salem, Malahide Twp., Elgin Co., ON, Can, died on Dec 23, 1981 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., ON, Can, aged 82, and was buried in Union United Church Cem., Union, Elgin Co., ON, Can.

Children from this marriage were:

6726 F i. **Shirley Kathleen Kipp** [6869] was born on Sep 6, 1920 in Ontario, Can, died on Jul 24, 1977, aged 56, and was buried in Union United Church Cem., Union, Elgin Co., ON, Can.

6727 M ii. **Harry Earl Kipp** [6870] was born on Aug 13, 1922.

**5890. B Eileen Kipp** [13379] was born in 1913 in Michigan, USA.

**5891. Helen L Kipp** [13380] was born in 1914 in Michigan, USA.

**5892. Bertha Hogadone** [6823] was born in 1875 in Michigan, USA.

Bertha married **Egbert Josiah Sliter** [6871] [MRIN: 2308]. Egbert was born in 1877 in Grand Rapids, MI, USA and died in 1927 in Fresno, CA, USA, aged 50.

Children from this marriage were:

6728 M i. **Clifford Crofton Sliter** [6872] was born in 1894.

6729 M ii. **Glendon Sliter** [6873] was born in 1897 in Michigan, USA.

6730 M iii. **Ralph Starry Sliter** [6874] was born in 1901 in Michigan, USA.

6731 M iv. **Ronald Richard Sliter** [6875] was born in 1907.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**5893. Anna Hogadone** [6824] was born in 1876 in Michigan, USA.

**5894. Margaret Hogadone** [6825] was born in 1879 in Michigan, USA.

**5895. Bessie B Hogadone** [6826] was born in Nov 1883 in Michigan, USA.

Bessie married **Edward Preace** [12911] [MRIN: 4436] in 1906. Edward was born in 1884 in Michigan, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6732 M i. **Edward G Preace** [12912] was born in 1907 in Michigan, USA.

6733 F ii. **Anne L Preace** [12913] was born in 1909 in Michigan, USA.

**5896. Elwood G Hogadone** [6827] was born on Dec 4, 1886 in Michigan, USA, died in 1937 in Grand Rapids, Kent Co., MI, USA, aged 51, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Grand Rapids, Kent Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1910 Census of the United States. Michigan. Kent. Walker. Roll T624\_656. P. 18B. Enumeration Dist. 145.

Hogadone, Elwood 23 MI Farmer

Pierce, Edward 26 MI Salesman Milling Co Borthther-in-law

Pierce, Bessie B 26 MI sister

Pierce, Edward G 3 MI

Pierce, Anne L 1 MI

Rayman, Grant 26 Can Laborer Farm

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Elwood G Hogadone, Kent Co., Michigan. B Dec. 4, 1886.

1920 Census of the United States. Michigan. Kent. Walker. Roll T625\_779. P. 16B. Enumeration Dist. 115.

Hogadone, Elwood 33 MI Farmer General

Hogadone, Irene 32 MI

Hogadone, George 67 MI

1930 Census of the United States. Michigan. Kent. Walker. Roll 1005. P. 29A. Enumeration Dist. 141.

Hogadone, Elwood 43 MI Manager Golf Grounds

Hogadone, Irene 42 MI

Find A Grave [www.findgrave.com](http://www.findgrave.com). Greenwood Cemetery, Grand Rapids, Kent County, Michigan. Memorial # 106620303.

Elwood married **Irene Jenkins** [12910] [MRIN: 4435], daughter of **John B Jenkins** [13433] and **Virginia Warren** [13434]. Irene was born in 1886 in Michigan, USA, died in 1965 in Grand Rapids, Kent Co., MI, USA, aged 79, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Grand Rapids, Kent Co., MI, USA.

**5897. Mary Josephine Graham** [6829] was born on Nov 7, 1885 in Michigan, USA.

**5898. Constantine Michaelides** [6831].

**5899. Helen Michaelides** [6832].

**5900. Irene Michaelides** [6833].

**5901. Rossella (Lazelle) Graham** [6835] was born on Jun 5, 1889 in Michigan, USA, died on Sep 24, 1923, aged 34, and was buried in Walker, MI, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**5902. Robert E Graham** [6836] was born on Sep 15, 1891 in Michigan, USA.

General Notes: Source:

1930 Census of the United States. Michigan. Kent. Grand Rapids. Roll 1000. P. 33A. Enumeration Dist. 21.

Graham, Robert E 38 Carpenter Farm

Graham, Stella M 40

Graham, Barbara J 4 5/12

Graham, Robert E Jr 2 6/12

Robert married **Stella M Winterstein** [13248] [MRIN: 4523] circa 1924. Stella was born in 1890 in Michigan, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6734 M i. **Barbara J Graham** [13249] was born in 1925 in Michigan, USA.

6735 M ii. **Robert E Graham** [13250] was born in 1927 in Michigan, USA.

**5903. Thomas E Graham** [13247] was born in 1909 in Florida, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1930 Census of the United States. Michigan. Kent. Grand Rapids. Roll 1000. P. 33A. Enumeration Dist. 21.

Graham, Thomas E 21 FL Laborer Farm

Graham, Fern E 19 MI

Graham, Alice J 1 MI

Thomas married **Fern E** [Graham] [13251] [MRIN: 4524] in 1928. Fern was born in 1911 in Michigan, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

6736 F i. **Alice J Graham** [13252] was born in 1929 in Michigan, USA.

**5904. Katherine L Kipp** [6838] was born in 1902 in Kent Co., MI, USA and died on Jun 20, 1957 in Russia, aged 55.

Katherine married **Harvey Mark Beuker** [6876] [MRIN: 2309], son of **Gerrit J Beuker** [11275] and **Rosa** [Beuker] [11276]. Harvey was born on May 25, 1900 in Michigan, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6737 M i. **Frank G Beuker** [6877] was born on Jan 17, 1920 in Michigan, USA, died on Feb 11, 1998 in Palm Beach, FL, USA, aged 78, and was buried in Restlawn Memorial Park, Grand Rapids, MI, USA.

6738 F ii. **Rose Beuker** [6878] was born in 1922 in Michigan, USA.

**5905. Robert D. Kipp** [6839] was born in 1908 in Kent Co., MI, USA.

**5906. Evelyn L Kipp** [6840] was born in 1915 in Michigan, USA.

**5907. Virglyn M. Kipp** [6841] was born in 1915 in Michigan, USA.

**5908. Douglas Blanchard** [6843] died in Kent Co., MI, USA and was buried in Walker, MI, USA.

**5909. Morgan Blanchard** [6844].

**5910. Philip Holt Blanchard** [6845] was born on Jan 28, 1898 in Michigan, USA, died on Oct 28, 1986 in San Bernardino, CA, USA, aged 88, and was buried on Oct 31, 1986 in Riverside National Cem., Riverside, Riverside Co., CA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Riverside National Cemetery, Riverside, Riverside Co., California. Memorial # 374811. GPS N 33.88750 W -117.28010.

California Death Index 1940-1997.

Philip Holt Blanchard. San Bernardino, California. B Jan. 28, 1898. D Oct. 28, 1986. SSN: 371-07-3348.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

SSDI: Philip Blanchard Riverside, California. B Jan. 28, 1898. D Oct. 1986. SSN: 371-07-3348.

US Veterans Gravesites 1775-2006.

Philip Holt Blanchard. Pvt US Army WW I. Service date: June 20, 1917-.

Philip married **Marian Wilson** [6846] [MRIN: 2299].

**5911. Thomas Fred Dunford** [6850] was born on Jun 7, 1886 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA and died on Jan 2, 1961 in Pontiac, Oakland Co., MI, USA, aged 74.

General Notes: Sources:

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Thomas Fred Dunford, Detroit, Wayne Co., Michigan. B June 7, 1886.

1920 Census of the United States. Michigan. Wayne. Detroit Ward 14. Roll T625\_813. P. 4A. Enumeration Dist. 410.

Dunford, Thomas S 34 MI Clerk Mich. Carbon Works

Dunford, Irene 34 Can

Dunford, Marie C 4 MI

Williams, Ivan W 30 MI Lodger Salesman Carburetor Co.

1930 Census of the United States. Michigan. Wayne. Detroit. Roll 1062. P. 6A. Enumeration Dist. 764.

Dunford, Fred 45 MI Time Keeper Water Board

Dunford, Irene 45 Can

Dunford, Marie 14 MI

Dunford, Robert 10 MI

Dunford, John 8 MI

1940 Census of the United States. Michigan. Wayne. Detroit. Roll T627\_1881. O. 13A. Enumeration Dist. 84-1371.

Dunford, Fred 54 MI Supervisor Street draining

Dunford, Irene 52 Can

Dunford, Marie 22 MI Typist Old Age State Pension

Dunford, Robert 20 MI Driver Retail Grocery

Dunford, John 18 MI

Thomas married **Irene** [Dunford] [6879] [MRIN: 2310]. Irene was born in 1885 in Canada.

Children from this marriage were:

6739 F i. **Marie Dunford** [6880] was born on Aug 23, 1915 in Michigan, USA and died on Mar 13, 1972 in Highland Park, Wayne Co., MI, USA, aged 56.

6740 M ii. **Robert Dunford** [6881] was born on Jan 18, 1920 in Michigan, USA and died in Feb 1973 in Escanaba, MI, USA, aged 53.

6741 M iii. **John Joseph Dunford** [6882] was born on Feb 28, 1922 in Michigan, USA, died on Jul 4, 1987 in Phoenix, AZ, USA, aged 65, and was buried on Jul 8, 1987 in National Memorial Cem. of Arizona, Phoenix, Maricopa Co., AZ, USA.

**5912. Frank Kipp Dunford** [6851] was born on Aug 23, 1887 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA, died on Feb 20, 1947 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA, aged 59, and was buried in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. *Registrations of Marriages, 1869-1928*. Essex County. 1912.

MS932, Reel\_209. Reg. # 007574. Witnesses: Agnes Hurd, Katherine Hurd, Sandwich. Episcopal. Congregational.

Married by D H Hurd, Episcopal, Sandwich.

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Frank K Dunford. Detroit, Wayne, Michigan. B Aug. 23, 1888.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1920 Census of the United States. Michigan. St. Clair. Port Huron Precinct 6. Roll T625\_795. P. 18B, 19A.

Enumeration Dist. 122.

Dunford, Frank 32 MI Electrician Railway

Dunford, Pearl 27 MI

Dunford, Helen M 3 MI

1930 Census of the United States. Michigan. St. Clair. Port Huron. Roll 1025. P. 27A. Enumeration Dist. 36.

Dunford, Frank K 43 MI Electrician Light & Power

Dunford, Pearl N 36 MI

Dunford, Helen M 13 MI

Dunford, Judith M 8 MI

1940 Census of the United States. Michigan. St. Clair. Port Huron. Roll T627\_1816. P. 2B. Enumeration Dist. 74-48.

Dunford, Frank 52 MI Operating Electrician

Dunford, Pearl N 47 MI

Dunford, Judith M 18 MI

Frank married **Pearl Nina Schramlin** [6883] [MRIN: 2311], daughter of **Joseph Schramlin** [12286] and **Elsie Raymond** [12287], on Nov 19, 1912 in Sandwich Twp, Essex Co., ON, Can. Pearl was born on Jan 29, 1893 in Imlay City, Lapeer Co., MI, USA, died on Aug 26, 1974 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA, aged 81, and was buried in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6742 F i. **Helen Margaret Dunford** [6884] was born on Jun 11, 1916 in Detroit, Wayne Co., MI, USA, died on Aug 5, 1980 in Melbourne, FL, USA, aged 64, and was buried in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA.

6743 F ii. **Judith Mary Dunford** [6885] was born in 1922 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA and died on Dec 28, 1980 in Fulton Co., GA, USA, aged 58.

**5913. Jay Lee Dunford** [6852] was born on Aug 22, 1889 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA, died on Dec 22, 1937 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA, aged 48, and was buried in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Jay L Dunford. St. Clair, Michigan. B Aug. 22, 1889.

1920 Census of the United States. Michigan. Wayne. Detroit Ward 13. Roll T625\_811. P. 12A. Enumeration Dist. 388.

Dunford, Jay L 30 MI Painter

Dunford, Effie 21 MI

Parson, Carson N 18 MI Clerk Brother-in-law

Jay married **Effie M Phaeson** [6886] [MRIN: 2312] on Mar 6, 1919 in Detroit, Wayne Co., MI, USA. Effie was born in Apr 1898 in Michigan, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

6744 M i. **William Jay Dunford** [12288] was born in 1920 and died in 1996, aged 76.

**5914. Helen Dunford** [6853] was born on Jul 3, 1891 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA, died on Jun 26, 1924 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA, aged 32, and was buried in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA.

**5915. Sarah Dunford** [6854] was born on Mar 27, 1897 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA, died on Mar 15, 1966 in Tucson, Pima, AZ, USA, aged 68, and was buried in Croswell, MI, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Sarah married **Felix John Watts** [6887] [MRIN: 2313], son of **Samuel J. Watts** [7025] and **Elizabeth Mills** [7026], on Oct 22, 1915 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA. Felix was born on Aug 4, 1892 in Windsor, Essex Co., ON, CAN, died on Aug 17, 1966 in Yale, St. Clair, MI, USA, aged 74, and was buried in Crosswell, MI, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6745 F i. **Mary Elizabeth Watts** [6888] was born on Dec 18, 1916 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA.
- 6746 F ii. **Sarah Marjorie Watts** [6890] was born on May 8, 1918 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA, died on Jan 25, 2004 in Midland, Midland, MI, USA, aged 85, and was buried on Oct 16, 2005 in Crosswell, MI, USA.
- 6747 M iii. **John Dunford Watts** [6891] was born on Apr 12, 1925 in Sturgis, MI, USA.
- 6748 F iv. **Esther Jean Watts** [6892] was born on Jun 29, 1926 in Sturgis, MI, USA and died in Sep 1986, aged 60.
- 6749 M v. **Samuel Ruel Watts** [6893] was born on Jan 27, 1928 in Fawn River, MI, USA and died in Dec 2000 in FL, USA, aged 72.
- 6750 F vi. **Rehba Arlene Watts** [6894] was born on Jul 9, 1931 in Sturgis, MI, USA.

**5916. Kate B Dunford** [6855] was born on Dec 30, 1899 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA and died in May 1965, aged 65.

Kate married **Robert E. Anderson** [6895] [MRIN: 2315], son of **Robert P. Anderson** [6896] and **Elizabeth Jackson** [6897], on Feb 2, 1924 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA. Robert was born on Mar 9, 1898 in Michigan, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

- 6751 M i. **Robert F. Anderson** [6898] was born in 1928 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA.

**5917. Ernest Steele** [6801] was born on Jun 22, 1887 in St Thomas, Elgin Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Births and Stillbirths - 1869 to 1907. MS929\_81.  
1887, Elgin Co. Registration # 007219.

**5918. Grace Steele** [6802] was born on Jan 11, 1892 in St Thomas, Elgin Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Births and Stillbirths - 1869 to 1907. MS929\_109.  
1892, Elgin Co. Registration # 006030.

**5919. Clarence Steele** [6803] was born on Mar 7, 1894 in St Thomas, Elgin Co., ON, Can, died on Jul 15, 1896 in St Thomas, Elgin Co., Canada West, aged 2, and was buried in St Thomas Cem., St Thomas, Elgin Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Births and Stillbirths - 1869 to 1907. MS929\_120.  
1894, Elgin Co. Registration # 006451.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). St. Thomas Cemetery, St. THomas, Elgin County, Ontario, Canada. Memorial # 65189416. GPS: Latitude: 42.76685, Longitude: -81.19808.

**5920. Medora Steele** [6804] was born on Sep 9, 1895 in St Thomas, Elgin Co., ON, Can, died in 1968, aged 73, and was buried in Union United Church Cem., Union, Elgin Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Births and Stillbirths - 1869 to 1907. MS929\_125.  
1895, Elgin Co. Registration # 006874.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Union United Church Cemetery, Union, Elgin County, Ontario. Memorial #

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

65189896. GPS: Latitude: 42.69935, Longitude: -81.18991.

Medora married **Robert John Dufton** [13843] [MRIN: 4741]. Robert was born in 1891 and died in 1967, aged 76.

**5921. Ada C Steele** [6805] was born on Mar 13, 1897 in St Thomas, Elgin Co., ON, Can, died in Jul 1982 in Windsor, Essex Co., ON, CAN, aged 85, and was buried in Evergreen Memorial Cem., Leamington, Essex Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Births and Stillbirths - 1869 to 1907. MS929\_137.  
1897, Elgin Co. Registration # ??.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Evergreen Memorial Park Cemetery, Leamington, Essex County, Ontario. Memorial # 65190186. GPS: Latitude: 42.04754, Longitude: -82.63112.

Ada married **Richard Edward Tyhurst** [6856] [MRIN: 2302]. Richard was born in 1893 and died in 1968, aged 75.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6752 F i. **Ellen Margaret Tyhurst** [6857] was born in 1922.
- 6753 M ii. **Edward Granville Tyhurst** [6858] was born in 1925.
- 6754 M iii. **Robert John Tyhurst** [6859] was born in 1926.

**5922. Granville Steele** [6806] was born on Apr 1, 1898 in Elgin Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Births and Stillbirths - 1869 to 1907. MS929\_142.  
1898, Elgin Co. Registration # ??.

**5923. Gertrude Steele** [6807] was born on Jan 20, 1900 in St Thomas, Elgin Co., Canada West, died in 1992, aged 92, and was buried in Union United Church Cem., Union, Elgin Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario. Registrations of Births and Stillbirths - 1869 to 1907. MS929\_149.  
1900, Elgin Co. Registration # ??.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Union United Church Cemetery, Union, Elgin County, Ontario. Memorial # 65190486. GPS: Latitude: 42.69935, Longitude: -81.18991.

Gertrude married **John Penwarden Marlatt** [13844] [MRIN: 4742]. John was born in 1894 and died in 1970, aged 76.

The child from this marriage was:

- 6755 F i. **Grace C Marlatt** [13845] was born on Dec 13, 1920 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., ON, Can, died on May 25, 2011 in St Thomas, Elgin Co., Canada West, aged 90, and was buried in Union United Church Cem., Union, Elgin Co., ON, Can.

**5924. Karl Oliver Kipp** [6862] was born on May 8, 1898 in Illinois, USA and died on Nov 20, 1986 in Los Angeles Co., CA, USA, aged 88.

General Notes: Sources:

1920 Census of the United States. Illinois. Winnebago. Rockford Ward 7. Roll T625\_417. P. 9B. Enumeration Dist. 212.

Kipp, Melbourne 79 IL  
Kipp, Vesta 76 MI  
Kipp, Mells 40 IL Artist Illustrator  
Kipp, Carl 21 WI Grandson Electrician Milling Cy.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Karl married **Mabel Genevieve Reynolds** [6899] [MRIN: 2317]. Mabel was born on Feb 11, 1903 in South Dakota, USA and died on Jun 20, 1985 in Los Angeles Co., CA, USA, aged 82.

The child from this marriage was:

6756 M i. **Karl R Kipp** [6900] was born on Apr 12, 1921 in Illinois, USA and died on Mar 11, 1997 in Saint George, Washington, UT, USA, aged 75.

**5925. William Kipp** [6860] was born in 1916 in Indiana, USA.

**5926. Jeanette Vesta Kipp** [6649] was born on Jun 2, 1919 in Rockford, IL, USA, died on Jan 8, 2011 in Reston, Fairfax, VA, USA, aged 91, and was buried in Arlington National Cem., Arlington, VA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

South Dakota Marriages, 1905-1949.

Jeanette Kipp, age 23 and Edward A Tenenbaum, age 21. Married March 31, 1943, Minnehaha, South Dakota.

SSDI: Jeanette K Tenenbaum, Rston, Fairfax, Virginia. B June 2, 1919. D Jan. 8, 2011. SSN: Illinois.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Arlington National Cemetery, Arlington, Arlington County, Virginia. Plot: Columbarium 7 H-13-4. Memorial # 97198547.

Jeanette married **Edward A. Tenenbaum** [6650] [MRIN: 2253] on Mar 31, 1943 in Minnehaha, SD, USA. Edward was born on Nov 10, 1921, died on Oct 14, 1975, aged 53, and was buried in Arlington National Cem., Arlington, VA, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

6757 F i. **Anne Tenenbaum** [6651].

**5927. Charles Arthur Surber** [12808] was born in 1912.

**5928. Lee Winfield Surber** [12809] was born in 1912.

**5929. Samuel Robert Surber** [12807] was born on Nov 16, 1916 in Kansas City, Wyandotte Co., KS, USA, died on Dec 23, 1919 in Kansas City, Wyandotte Co., KS, USA, aged 3, and was buried in Mount Hope Cem., Kansas City, Wyandotte Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Mount Hope Cemetery, Kansas City, Wyandotte County, Kansas. Memorial # 68137053. GPS N 39.12940 W -94.67030.

**5930. Mary Leah Hewlett** [12811] was born on Aug 27, 1923 in Kansas City, Wyandotte Co., KS, USA, died on May 14, 1991 in Hutchinson, Reno Co., KS, USA, aged 67, and was buried in Memorial Park Cem., Hutchinson, Reno Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Memorial Park Cemetery, Hutchinson, Reno County, Kansas, USA. Plot: Memorial 197 3-A. Memorial # 37579239. GPS N 38.05360 W -98.02170.

Mary married **Theron Douglas Kinzie** [12815] [MRIN: 4406], son of **Archie Raymond Kinzie** [12816]. Theron was born on Apr 24, 1924, died on Dec 5, 1987 in Hutchinson, Reno Co., KS, USA, aged 63, and was buried in Memorial Park Cem., Hutchinson, Reno Co., KS, USA.

**5931. Doris Jean Hewlett** [12812] was born on May 8, 1925 in Kansas City, Wyandotte Co., KS, USA, died on Feb 10, 2006 in Bolingbrook, Will Co., IL, USA, aged 80, and was buried in Mount Auburn Memorial Park, Stickney, Cook Co., IL, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Mount Auburn Memorial Park, Stickney, Cook County, Illinois, USA. Memorial

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

# 84251399. GPS N 41.81420 W -87.78970.

**5932. Willard Merriam Hewlett** [12813] was born on Feb 29, 1928 in Kansas City, Wyandotte Co., KS, USA, died on Apr 5, 1978 in Wakita, Grant Co., OK, USA, aged 50, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Kiowa, Barber Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: CPL US Marine Corps, Korea.

Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Riverview Cemetery, Kiowa, Barber County, Kansas, USA. Memorial # 84250664. GPS N 37.02170 W -98.45970.

Willard married **Doris Isabel Cayot** [12817] [MRIN: 4408]. Doris was born on Dec 3, 1936 in Alva, Woods Co., OK, USA, died on Feb 24, 1979 in Enid, Garfield, OK, USA, aged 42, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Kiowa, Barber Co., KS, USA.

**5933. Rev Charles Barnes Hewlett** [12814] was born on May 26, 1933 in Kansas City, Wyandotte Co., KS, USA, died on Oct 24, 2009 in Independence, Buchanan Co., IA, USA, aged 76, and was buried in Pine Creek Cem., Quasqueton, Buchanan Co., IA, USA.

General Notes: SP3 US Army, Korea.

Rev. Charles Barnes Hewlett, 76 years old, of Independence, Iowa, died on Saturday, October 24, 2009, at West Village Care Center in Independence following a short illness. He was born on May 26, 1933, in Kansas City, Kansas, the son of Willard Merriam and Michal Amanda Caroline (Rutherford) Hewlett, Sr. He graduated from high school in Hutchinson, Kansas, and on April 12, 1953, he and the former Esther Annalee Bland were married in Hutchinson, Kansas. Rev. Hewlett then served in the U.S. Army during the Korean Conflict. After his discharge, he graduated (in 1960) from the Moody Bible Institute in Chicago, Illinois.

Rev. Hewlett was 6 years old when his father became a minister. Rev. Hewlett entered the ministry on June 10, 1960. He and his family moved to Iowa in 1964 and he started preaching at the Pine Creek Mission Baptist Church (rural Independence) in November of 1965. He continued there for thirty-nine and a half years. Then, at the age of 71, he became an associate pastor at First Baptist Church in Independence. During his ministry, Rev. Hewlett also led services and/or Bible Studies at East Towne Care Center, West Village Care Center, the Buchanan County Health Center LTC, and Prairie Hills Assisted Living, all in Independence. He also was a volunteer for Pastoral Care at Allen Hospital in Waterloo, Iowa.

Rev. Hewlett also owned and operated Raymond Printing in Independence from 1972 to 1995. He was a member of the Sheehan-Tidball American Legion Post #30 and the First Baptist Church, both in Independence. He may have slowed down as he aged, but he never retired.

Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Pine Creek Cemetery, Quasqueton, Buchanan County, Iowa, USA. Memorial # 67983365. GPS N 42.41724 W -91.78672.

Charles married **Esther Annalee Bland** [12818] [MRIN: 4409] in Hutchinson, KS, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6758 F i. **Elizabeth Ann Hewlett** [12819] was born on Jan 28, 1954 in Hutchinson, KS, USA, died on Jan 29, 1954 in Hutchinson, KS, USA, and was buried in Memorial Park Cem., Hutchinson, Reno Co., KS, USA.
- 6759 M ii. **Charles Barnes Hewlett** [12820] was born on Mar 1, 1956 in Mountain View, Anchorage Borough, AK, USA, died on Mar 2, 1956 in Mountain View, Anchorage Borough, AK, USA, and was buried in Memorial Park Cem., Hutchinson, Reno Co., KS, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**5934. Harold Robert Hewlett** [12826] was born on Jan 6, 1922 in La Harpe, Allen Co., KS, USA, died on Feb 26, 2001 in Valparaiso, Porter Co., IN, USA, aged 79, and was buried in Mentone Cem., Mentone, Kosciusko Co., IN, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Mentone Cemetery, Mentone, Kosciusko County, Kansas. Memorial # 68172527. GPS N 41.17060 W -86.03360.

**5935. Marion Hward Hewlett** [12827] was born on Oct 30, 1927 in Iola, Allen Co., KS, USA, died on Oct 30, 1927 in Iola, Allen Co., KS, USA, and was buried in Lone Elm Cem., Lone Elm, Anderson Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Lone Elm Cemetery, Lone Elm, Anderson County, Kansas. Memorial # 11037708. GPS N 38.08830 W -95.24220.

**5936. Alta Mae Hewlett** [12828] was born on Nov 23, 1930 in Iola, Allen Co., KS, USA, died in Apr 1931 in Iola, Allen Co., KS, USA, and was buried in Lone Elm Cem., Lone Elm, Anderson Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Lone Elm Cemetery, Lone Elm, Anderson County, Kansas. Memorial # 11037695. GPS N 38.08830 W -95.24220.

**5937. Richard Gilbert Hewlett** [12829] was born on Nov 24, 1931 in Iola, Allen Co., KS, USA, died on Nov 24, 1931 in Iola, Allen Co., KS, USA, and was buried in Lone Elm Cem., Lone Elm, Anderson Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Lone Elm Cemetery, Lone Elm, Anderson County, Kansas. Plot Sec 1, row 10. Memorial # 11037721. GPS N 38.08830 W -95.24220.

**5938. Roberta Marie Hewlett** [12830] was born on Sep 5, 1938 in Iola, Allen Co., KS, USA, died on Oct 22, 2006 in Fort Scott, Bourbon Co., KS, USA, aged 68, and was buried in Mapleton Cem., Mapleton, Bourbon Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Roberta Marie VanBuskirk, age 68, a resident of rural Mapleton, Kansas, died Sunday, October 22, 2006 at the Mercy Health Center in Fort Scott. She was born September 5, 1938, the daughter of Harold Hewlett and Ethel M. Carpenter Hewlett. She graduated from Prescott High School in 1956. She married Charles D. VanBuskirk on April 17, 1960 at the Prescott United Methodist Church by the Rev. Earl Bingham. She first worked as a secretary for the Western Insurance Company and later in the bindery department at Ward-Kraft, all the time raising her three boys and helping her husband on the family farm. Roberta was active with the Mapleton United Methodist Church and the United Methodist Women. She also served for several years on the Bourbon County Election Board.

Survivors include her husband, Charles, of the home; three sons, Jay Charles VanBuskirk and wife, Donna, Fort Scott, Mark Robert VanBuskirk, and wife, Tammy, Parsons, and Don Harold VanBuskirk, Butler, Missouri. Also surviving are brother, Frank Hewlett, Olathe; sister, Elizabeth Strasburg, Independence; and five grandchildren, Braea, Dalton, Haley, Brady, and Bret.

Elder Joe Rei will conduct funeral services at 10:30 a.m., Thursday, October 26, 2006, at the Cheney Witt Memorial Chapel. Burial will follow in the Mapleton Cemetery. The family will receive friends from 6-8 p.m. Wednesday at the Cheney Witt Chapel. Memorials are suggested to the Mapleton United Methodist Church and may be left in care of the Cheney Witt Memorial Chapel, 201 S. Main, P.O. Box 347, Fort Scott, KS 66701.

Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Mapleton Cemetery, Mapleton, Bourbon County, Kansas. Memorial # 41486561. GPS N 38.02285 W -94.87974.

Roberta married **Charles Daniel Van Buskirk** [12831] [MRIN: 4414]. Charles was born in 1935 and died in 2010, aged 75.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 6760 M i. **Jay Charles Van Buskirk** [12832].
- 6761 M ii. **Mark Robert Van Buskirk** [12833].
- 6762 M iii. **Don Harold Van Buskirk** [12834].

**5939. Marshall I Hewlett** [12788] was born in 1923 in New York, USA.

**5940. Howard J Hewlett** [12789] was born in 1925 in New York, USA.

**5941. Robert W Hewlett** [12790] was born in 1926 in New York, USA.

**5942. Jean M Hewlett** [12791] was born in 1927 in New York, USA.

**5943. Betty M Hewlett** [12792] was born in 1928 in New York, USA.

**5944. Ella May Hewlett** [12793] was born in 1930 in New York, USA.

**5945. Donald Hewlett** [12794] was born in 1931 in New York, USA.

**5946. Eleanor Hewlett** [12795] was born in 1933 in New York, USA.

**5947. John Hewlett** [12796] was born in 1936 in New York, USA.

**5948. Allan Hewlett** [12797] was born in 1940 in New York, USA.

**5949. Karen Kay Kipp** [6543] was born about 1943.

**5950. James Kipp** [6544] was born about 1945.

**5951. Dexter Galbraith** [6545] was born about 1941.

**5952. Susan Francis Galbraith** [6546] was born about 1943.

**5953. Laxel Lorraine Galbraith** [6547] was born about 1944.

**5954. Miriam Kipp Galbraith** [6548] was born about 1946.

**5955. Bert Charette** [8337].

**5956. Eva Charette** [8336] was born in 1919 in Ontario, Can.

**5957. Ray Charette** [8339] was born in 1921 in Quebec, Can.

**5958. Edward (Eddie) Joseph Peter Charette MD** [8338] was born on Jan 10, 1935 in Troy, NY, USA, died in 1989, aged 54, and was buried in Notre Dame Cemetery, Ottawa, ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:  
Desiree Gauthier on Ancestry.com.

Tombstone: Section 36, Notre Dame Cemetery, Ottawa, Ontario.

Edward married **Marjorie Anne Cape** [14481] [MRIN: 5006] in Lachine, QC, CAN.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

The child from this marriage was:

6763 M i. **Mark Gordon Joseph Charette** [14482] was born on Aug 9, 1970 in Kingston, Frontenac Co., ON, Can.

**5959. Bernard (Bert) Joseph Hector Chenier** [8340].

General Notes: Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

Bernard married **Monique Ladouceur** [8352] [MRIN: 2888].

**5960. Gertrude Marie Louise Rita Chenier** [8341] was born on Mar 3, 1921.

General Notes: Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

Gertrude married **Grignon** [8351] [MRIN: 2887].

**5961. Roger Charles Louis Chenier** [8342] was born on Sep 22, 1922 and died on Jun 17, 1937, aged 14.

**5962. Charlotte Marie Noella Chenier** [8343].

General Notes: Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

Charlotte married **Louis Moir** [8350] [MRIN: 2886].

**5963. Francois (Frank) Joseph Martin Chenier** [8344].

Francois married **Jacqueline Hubert** [8349] [MRIN: 2885].

**5964. Francoise Marie Alice Chenier** [8345] was born in 1926.

General Notes: Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

Francoise married **Pierre Paul Seguin** [8348] [MRIN: 2884] on May 26, 1956.

**5965. Anne Marie Chenier** [8346] was born on Jul 13, 1927.

General Notes: Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**5966. Marie Liliane Carmelle Chenier** [8347] was born on Dec 17, 1936 in Hull, QC, Can, was christened on Dec 20, 1936 in Hull, QC, Can, and died on Jul 22, 1984 in Hull, QC, Can, aged 47.

General Notes: Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

Quebec, Vital and Church Records (Drouin Collection)

Marie Liliane Carmelle Chenier. Born Dec. 17, 1936. Baptism Dec. 20, 1936. Parish N D de Grace, Hull, Quebec.

**5967. Claire Marie Therese Chenier** [8353].

General Notes: Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

Claire married **Paul Levesque** [8399] [MRIN: 2898], son of **Etienne Levesque** [8400] and **Leocadie Leblanc** [8401], on Jun 15, 1957 in Hull, QC, Can. Paul died on Jan 22, 1996 in Hull, QC, Can.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 6764 F i. **Julie Levesque** [8402].
- 6765 F ii. **Carol Levesque** [8403].

**5968. Denise Marie Juliette Chenier** [8354].

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

Denise married **Marcel Sanctuaire** [8355] [MRIN: 2889] on May 20, 1957 in Hull, QC, Can.

**5969. Marguerite Chenier** [8356].

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

Marguerite married **Jean Paul Perron** [8358] [MRIN: 2890].

**5970. Rita Chenier** [8357].

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**5971. Beverly Ann Kipp** [8384] was born on Feb 12, 1935 in Ottawa, ON, Can.

General Notes: Date born 2: February 12, 1935, Born 10:17 pm 2 hrs 1 min before twin  
Education: June 1952, Graduated San Bernardino High School. Many night classes at colleges.  
Occupation 1: Bet. 1969 - 1980, Payroll Manager FMC Corp, Riverside then San Jose, CA.  
Occupation 2: Bet. 1980 - 1994, Administrative Asst. and Office Manager  
Retirement: April 03, 1997, Retired from Los Robles Medical Group where she was a bookkeeper for 7 Drs and Group.

Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

Beverly married **Thomas Edward Buck** [8442] [MRIN: 2913], son of **Franklin G Buck** [8443] and **Margaret DeMerse** [8444], on Dec 20, 1952 in San Bernardino, CA, USA. Thomas was born on Apr 19, 1929 in Queens Co., Belair, Long Island, NY, died on May 25, 2001 in Yucca Valley, CA, USA, aged 72, and was buried on May 31, 2001 in Riverside National Cem., Riverside, Riverside Co., CA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6766 M i. **Shaun Timothy Buck** [8445] was born on Oct 4, 1953 in San Bernardino, CA, USA.
- 6767 M ii. **Lorne Kenneth Buck** [8446] was born on Oct 26, 1954 in San Bernardino, CA, USA.
- 6768 F iii. **Sharron Lee Buck** [8447] was born on Jun 19, 1956 in Upland, CA, USA.
- 6769 F iv. **Diana Louise Buck** [8448] was born on Mar 5, 1958 in San Bernardino, CA, USA.
- 6770 M v. **Christopher Allen Toppenberg** [8449] was born on Mar 13, 1960 in San Bernardino, CA, USA.

**5972. Maureen Theresa Kipp** [7100] was born on Feb 13, 1935 and died on Apr 1, 1999 in Riverside Co., CA, USA, aged 64.

General Notes: Born 2hrs and 1 min after her twin.

Sources:  
World Connect web site of Diane Samson samdi@email.com

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Maureen married **Richard Joseph Scott** [7104] [MRIN: 2393], son of **Henry Scott** [8450] and **Margaret Small** [8451], on May 29, 1968. Richard was born on Oct 12, 1941 in Pennsylvania, USA and died on Mar 6, 1999 in Riverside Co., CA, USA, aged 57.

Children from this marriage were:

6771 M i. **Martin Kipp Scott** [8452] was born on Feb 2, 1970 in Pennsylvania, USA.

6772 M ii. **Richard Kenneth Scott** [8453] was born on Mar 29, 1971 in Harrisburg, PA, USA.

**5973. William Kenneth Kipp** [8383] was born on Dec 31, 1949 in Monterey Park, CA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

William married **Tami Jo Cannon** [8454] [MRIN: 2916], daughter of **Rex Cannon** [8455] and **Patricia Hensley** [8456], in Las Vegas, NV, USA. Tami was born on Apr 13, 1955.

The child from this marriage was:

6773 F i. **Zara Kipp** [8457] was born on May 13, 1976.

**5974. Berchmans Joseph Marcel Kipp** [7098] was born on Aug 17, 1933 in Eastview, ON, Can and died in 1996, aged 63.

General Notes: Occupation 1: Professor at Seattle

Occupation 2: Director of Board of Education for Ontario

Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

The Ottawa Citizen, June 3, 1976, p. 2, col. 2. Mentions that Berchmans Kipp is the Ottawa Separate School Board's director of education.

Berchmans married **Marcelle Goudrequ** [7099] [MRIN: 2390].

Children from this marriage were:

6774 F i. **Lucy Kipp** [8406].

6775 M ii. **Jean Kipp** [8407].

6776 M iii. **Paul Kipp** [8408] was born in 1965 in Werl, Germany.

**5975. Mary Joan Marlene Kipp** [8361] was born on Jan 10, 1937.

General Notes: Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

Mary married **Lorne Woods** [8409] [MRIN: 2902]. Lorne died on Dec 7.

Children from this marriage were:

6777 F i. **Lynne Woods** [8410].

6778 M ii. **Daniel Woods** [8411].

6779 M iii. **Jacques Woods** [8412].

6780 F iv. **Michelle Woods** [8413].

**5976. William Leo Kipp** [8362] was born on Feb 12, 1942.

General Notes: Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

William married **Anne Sauve** [8414] [MRIN: 2903].

Children from this marriage were:

6781 M i. **Joseph Kipp** [8415].

6782 M ii. **Jesse Kipp** [8416].

6783 F iii. **Catherine Kipp** [8417].

**5977. Rolande Cecile Kipp** [8363] was born on Apr 2, 1948.

General Notes: Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**5978. Robert Rolande Kipp** [8364] was born on Dec 16, 1950 in Ottawa, ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

Robert married **Faye Elizabeth Andrews** [8367] [MRIN: 2892] on Oct 14, 1972 in Ottawa, ON, Can.

**5979. Joanne Gladys Kipp** [8365] was born on Dec 10, 1951.

General Notes: Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**5980. Michel Lucien Kipp** [8366] was born on Oct 9, 1954.

General Notes: Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**5981. Leo John Valiquette** [8372] was born on Jan 5, 1935 and died on Dec 25, 2009 in Ottawa, ON, Can, aged 74.

General Notes: Sources:

The Ottawa Citizen, December 31, 2009. Obituary.

VALIQUETTE, John January 5, 1935 - December 26, 2009 It is with saddened hearts that we announce the death of a dear husband and father, John on December 26, 2009 at the age of 74. He is survived by his mother Lillian and predeceased by his father Leo. John leaves his cherished wife of 47 years, Anne (Mason), sons Peter (Tanya) and Rob (Elaine). John will be missed by his treasured grandchildren, Emily, Jacob and Brandon. Survived by his sister, Lorraine Kavanagh (late John), brothers, Gerry (John), Michael (JoAnn), many nieces and nephews and cousins. John leaves his caring mother-in-law, Lois Mason and was blessed with life-long friends, Keith and Gail Hepburn and George and Donna Barney. Mass will take place at St. Theresa Roman Catholic Church, 95 Somerset St. W. Ottawa, Saturday, January 2, 2010 at 11 am. Interment Hope Cemetery.

Leo married **Anne Mason** [10010] [MRIN: 3431] about 1962.

Children from this marriage were:

6784 M i. **Peter Valiquette** [10011].

6785 M ii. **Robert Valiquette** [10012].

**5982. Lorraine Valiquette** [8373] was born on Mar 11, 1936.

General Notes: Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

Lorraine married **John A Kavanaugh** [8434] [MRIN: 2911].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 6786 M i. **Pat Kavanaugh** [8435].
- 6787 F ii. **Mary Beth Kavanaugh** [8436].

**5983. J Gerald Valiquette** [8374] was born in 1940.

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**5984. Michael Valiquette** [8375] was born in 1941.

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

Michael married **JoAnn Capbert** [10276] [MRIN: 3513].

Children from this marriage were:

- 6788 M i. **Michael Valiquette Jr** [10277].
- 6789 M ii. **Ben Valiquette** [10278].

**5985. Dennis Carisse** [8379].

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

Dennis married **Nancy** [Carisse] [8437] [MRIN: 2912].

Children from this marriage were:

- 6790 F i. **Kerri Carisse** [8438].
- 6791 F ii. **Andrea Carisse** [8439].

**5986. Lynn G Carisse** [8380].

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**5987. Mark Carisse** [8381].

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**5988. Vickie Carisse** [8382] was born in 1942.

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**5989. Joan Sabourin** [8376].

**5990. Ross Sabourin** [8377].

**5991. Donn Sabourin** [8378].

**5992. Vickie Lillian Kipp** [8370] was born on Nov 13, 1945.

General Notes: Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

Vickie married **Edward Manseau** [8423] [MRIN: 2906].

Children from this marriage were:

6792 F i. **Sacha Anne Manseau** [8424].

6793 M ii. **Todd Edward Manseau** [8425].

Vickie next married **Andy Patricio** [8426] [MRIN: 2907].

Children from this marriage were:

6794 F i. **Andrea Patricio** [8427].

6795 F ii. **Alicia Patricio** [8428].

**5993. Raymond Patrick Kipp** [8368] was born on Jan 4, 1947.

General Notes: Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

Raymond married **Terri Rodriguez** [8418] [MRIN: 2904].

The child from this marriage was:

6796 F i. **Melissa Kipp** [8419] was born on Mar 25, 1976.

**5994. Richard William George Kipp** [8369] was born on May 31, 1949.

General Notes: Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

Richard married **Shirley Hutton** [8420] [MRIN: 2905] on May 24, 1975.

Children from this marriage were:

6797 M i. **Martin Kipp** [8421].

6798 M ii. **Darren Kipp** [8422].

**5995. Susan Gladys Mary Kipp** [8371] was born on Apr 25, 1950.

General Notes: Live at 100 Mile House, B.C.

Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

Susan married **Kenneth Leslie Fryer** [8429] [MRIN: 2908] on Sep 5, 1970.

Children from this marriage were:

6799 M i. **Robert James Fryer** [8430] was born on Jan 9, 1972.

6800 F ii. **Katherine Gladys Mae Fryer** [8431] was born on Jan 2, 1975.

**5996. Katherine Colleen Kipp** [7101] was born on Mar 17, 1953 in Ottawa, ON, Can.

General Notes: Baptism: Assumption Church, Eastview, ON

Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Katherine married **James Warren Eisenhauer** [7102] [MRIN: 2391] on Oct 27, 1973 in Vancouver, BC, Can. James was born in Mahone Bay, NS, Can.

Katherine next married **John Edward Porcina** [7103] [MRIN: 2392] on Jul 12, 1979. John was born on Jul 7, 1950 in Vancouver, BC, Can.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6801 M i. **Josef Jon Porcina** [7572] was born on Jul 13, 1980.
- 6802 M ii. **Nikolai Lori Porcina** [7573] was born on Mar 17, 1986.
- 6803 F iii. **Genavefa Michelline Porcina** [7571] was born on May 12, 1987.

**5997. David William O'Connor** [7874] was born on Nov 9, 1946 in Nepean Twp, ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

David married **Pauline Marie Annette Leroux** [7875] [MRIN: 2724] on Sep 5, 1970. Pauline was born on Apr 9, 1951 in Ottawa, ON, Can.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6804 M i. **Matthew David William O'Connor** [8440] was born on Oct 6, 1975 in Ottawa, ON, Can.
- 6805 M ii. **Michael Leo Kipp-Patrick O'Connor** [8441] was born on Jun 10, 1978.

**5998. Pierette Pichette** [8393].

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

Pierette married **Garald Faubert** [8396] [MRIN: 2895].

**5999. Louise Pichette** [8394].

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

Louise married **Guys Deschamps** [8397] [MRIN: 2896].

**6000. Helene Pichette** [8395].

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

Helene married **Jan Marier** [8398] [MRIN: 2897].

**6001. Sylvia Millar** [8389].

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**6002. Bruce Millar** [8390].

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**6003. Madeleine Millar** [8391].

General Notes: Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**6004. Yvonne Millar** [8392].

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**6005. Stephen Sylva Kipp** [8386].

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

Stephen married **Margaret** [Kipp] [6492] [MRIN: 2208].

**6006. George Frederick Kipp** [8387].

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**6007. Mary Bruguiere** [10364] was born in 1904 in South Dakota, USA.

Mary married **George A Westerman** [10367] [MRIN: 3543] on Mar 23, 1926 in Lake Andes, Charles Mix Co., SD, USA.  
George was born about 1897.

**6008. Helen Louise Bruguiere** [10365] was born on Feb 7, 1905 in Greenwood, Charles Mix Co., SD, USA and died on Jan 21, 1925 in Greenwood, Charles Mix Co., SD, USA, aged 19.

**6009. Thoephile Charles Bruguiere** [10366] was born on Mar 8, 1906 in Choteau Creek, Dakota Territory, USA and died on Apr 5, 1907 in Choteau Creek, Dakota Territory, USA, aged 1.

**6010. Georges Maurice Derome** [6551] was born on Jun 8, 1911 in Montreal, QC, Can and was christened on Jun 10, 1911 in Montreal, QC, Can.

General Notes: Joseph Louis Herve Georges Maurice Derome, son of Charles Georges Derome and Aline La Rocque de Roqubrune, was born in Montreal, the 8th June 1911 and was baptized in the church of St. Jacques of Montreal the same day.

The 16th February 1935, in the chapel of the Institution des Sourdes et Muettes (Deaf and Dumb), parish St. Louis de France, in Montreal, he married Dorothy Bengle, born the 5th July 1913, in Pineconning, State of Michigan, United States, daughter of Ernest Bengle and Stella Deneau.

Maurice Derome studied cabinet-making in Montreal and after several years in the business in Montreal became attached to furniture factory in Montmagny, Que.

Member of the Maisonneuve Regiment and of the army reserve for several years, he enrolled with the rank of regimental adjutant, from the beginning of hostilities in September 1939. He was promoted to Lieutenant-Colonel and commanded Canadian Regiments in action in different phases of the second great war.

He had charge of diverse special missions of high importance and at the end of the war was decorated with the medal of the Order of the British Empire.

He was present at and took part in negotiations in Holland, which lead to the surrender of the German armies in Holland to the command of the Canadian armies in this country.

After the hostilities, he was named special military advisor to the government of the Low Countries, to assist in the reorganization of the armies of this country. In this capacity, he became attached to the regimental adjutant of Prince Bernhardt and was decorated with the Order of Orange and Nassau.

---

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

His wife and children went and joined him in Holland, in November 1945, and they lived about three years in Europe and had the honour of knowing the Royal family of Holland intimately.

In 1948, Colonel Derome was named superior officer of the administration of Military District No. 4, in Montreal.

Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

Quebec, Vital and Church Records (Drouin Collection), 1621-1967.

Joseph Louis Herve Georges Maurice Derome. Baptism. 1911. Catherdrale St-Jacque-le-Majeur, Montreal, Quebec.

Georges married **Dorothy Bengle** [6553] [MRIN: 2226], daughter of **Ernest Bengle** [6594] and **Stella Deneau** [6595], on Feb 16, 1935 in Montreal, QC, Can. Dorothy was born on Jul 5, 1913 in Pineconning, MI, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6806 F i. **Marie Lilia Aline Stella Genevieve Derome** [6596] was born on Dec 1, 1935 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on Dec 7, 1935 in Montreal, QC, Can, died about 1947 in Brussels, Belgium, aged about 12, and was buried in 1948 in Montreal, QC, Can.

6807 F ii. **Marie Madeleine Caroline Derome** [6597] was born on Jun 11, 1938 in Montmagny, QC, Can and was christened on Jun 19, 1938 in Montmagny, QC, Can.

6808 M iii. **George Derome** [6598] was born on Nov 5, 1943.

**6011. Jean Derome** [6552] was born on Mar 15, 1918 and died on Mar 30, 1918.

General Notes: Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

**6012. Leon Paul Jean Bonard** [6558] was born on Feb 1, 1908 in East Main River, Hudson Bay and was christened on Sep 24, 1911 in Montreal, QC, Can.

General Notes: Jean Bonard, son of Paul Bonard and Rachel Derome, was born the 1st February 1908, at the East Main River, at Hudson Bay, and was baptized the 24th September 1911, in the church St. Louis de France, in Montreal, after the parents returned from Hudson Bay.

After the death of Paul Bonard, his father, in France, he went to live in this country, where he received his education. Reaching the military age he did his compulsory service in the French military air-force and flying became his chosen career.

On returning to Canada about 1927 he was employed in commercial aviation. Experienced pilot, he was engaged, during the second great war, by Quebec Airways Limited as instructor for teaching the art of aerial navigation to the cadets of the Royal Canadian Air-Force Corp, at the old Lorette airport, near Quebec. During the war, he continued to be involved in commercial aviation.

The 11th November 1939, in the Cathedral of Joliette, he married his cousin, Gabrielle Prévost (see No. 139), oldest daughter of Emile Prévost and Marie Anne Leprohon, of Joliette.

Sources:

Quebec, Vital and Church Records (Drouin Collection), 1621-1967.

Leon Paul Jean Bonard. Baptême, Sept. 24, 1911. St. Louis de France de Montreal, PQ. B202.

Born Feb. 1, 1908 at Rupert, James Bay.

Leon married **Gabrielle Prevost** [6577] [MRIN: 2235], daughter of **Emile Prevost** [6528] and **Marie Anne Caroline Therese Leprohon** [6525], on Nov 11, 1939. Gabrielle was born on Mar 26, 1904.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

The child from this marriage was:

6809 F i. **Anne Rachel Louise Bonard** [6561] was born on Jun 3, 1941 in Montreal, QC, Can and was christened on Jun 8, 1941 in Montreal, QC, Can.

**6013. Louis Amedee Marcel Bonard** [6559] was born on Apr 29, 1910 in East Main River, Hudson Bay, was christened on Sep 24, 1911 in Montreal, QC, Can, died on Nov 19, 1915 in Montreal, QC, Can, aged 5, and was buried on Nov 20, 1915 in Montreal, QC, Can.

General Notes: Baptized the 24th September 1911, in the church St. Louis de France, in Montreal.

Sources:

Quebec, Vital and Church Records (Drouin Collection), 1621-1967.

Louis Amedee Marcel Bonard. Bapteme, Sept. 24, 1911. St. Louis de France de Montreal, PQ. B203. Born at East Main, James Bay.

**6014. Charles Georges Andre Bonard** [6560] was born on Jul 5, 1912, was christened on Jul 4, 1913 in Montreal, QC, Can, and died in 1987 in Montreal, QC, Can, aged 75.

General Notes: André Bonard, son of Paul Bonard and Rachel Derome, was baptized in Montreal, the 4th of July 1913, in the church St. Enfant Jésus de Montreal (Mile End).

Like his brother Jean, he received his education at secondary school, in France, at Rochefort, and came to Canada in 1927.

He is an interior decoration contractor and lives in the town of Mont-Royal, near Montreal.

The 25th May 1940, in Chicoutimi, he married Rolande Giroux, daughter of William Giroux, well know merchant of Chicoutimi, and Blanche Boivin.

Sources:

Quebec, Vital and Church Records (Drouin Collection), 1621-1967.

Charles Georges Andre Bonard. Bapteme, July 4th, 1913. St. Enfant-Jesus de Montreal (Mile End) PQ. B254.

Charles married **Rollande Giroux** [6562] [MRIN: 2230], daughter of **William Giroux** [6581] and **Blanche Boivin** [6599], on May 25, 1940 in Chicoutimi, QC, Can.

Children from this marriage were:

6810 M i. **Marie Rolland Andree Bonard** [6604] was born on Sep 12, 1941 in Montreal, QC, Can and was christened on Sep 21, 1941 in Montreal, QC, Can.

6811 F ii. **Marie Rachel Michelle Bonard** [6605] was born on Dec 19, 1943 in Montreal, QC, Can and was christened on Dec 31, 1943 in Montreal, QC, Can.

6812 F iii. **Renee Bonard** [6606].

**6015. Jacques Lambert** [6563] was born in Aug 1913 in Brunswick, ME, USA and was christened on Aug 29, 1913 in Brunswick, ME, USA.

General Notes: Ordained priest the 21st March 1937, in Rome, Italy; of the community of the Pères Maristes, in Cherry Meadows, Framingham Centre, near Boston, Mass.

**6016. Clarice Lambert** [6564] was born in Dec 1918 in Brunswick, ME, USA and was christened on Dec 7, 1918 in Brunswick, ME, USA.

General Notes: Lived with her mother, in Boston, Mass., United States.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**6017. Pierre Lambert** [6565] was born in Dec 1921 in Brunswick, ME, USA and was christened on Dec 6, 1921 in Brunswick, ME, USA.

General Notes: He married to a Hungarian, in Boston, Mass.

**6018. Marguerite Caya** [11620].

Marguerite married **Alexandre Nobert** [6574] [MRIN: 2232] on Apr 9, 1918 in Joliette, QC, Can.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6813 M i. **Fernand Nobert** [6607] was born on Jan 16, 1920 in Drummondville, QC, Can.
- 6814 M ii. **Paul Andre Nobert** [6608] was born on May 7, 1921 in Trois-Rivieres, QC, Can.
- 6815 F iii. **Yolande Nobert** [6609] was born in Woonsocket, RI, USA.
- 6816 F iv. **Gisele Nobert** [6610] was born in Woonsocket, RI, USA.
- 6817 M v. **Marcel Nobert** [6611] was born in Woonsocket, RI, USA.
- 6818 F vi. **Elizabeth Nobert** [6612] was born in East Templeton, QC, Can.
- 6819 M vii. **Guy Nobert** [6613] was born on Dec 8, 1929 in East Templeton, QC, Can.
- 6820 F viii. **Louise Nobert** [6614] was born on Sep 26, 1935 in East Templeton, QC, Can.
- 6821 F ix. **Helene Nobert** [6615] was born on Feb 4, 1938 in Gatineau, QC, Can.

**6019. Charles Thomas Caya** [6568] was born about 1895, died on Mar 26, 1914 in Drummondville, QC, Can, aged about 19, and was buried on Mar 28, 1914 in Drummondville, QC, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Quebec, Vital and Church Records (Drouin Collection), 1621-1967.

Charles Thomas Caya. St-Frederic Parish. Died March 26, 1914. Burial March 28, 1914. Drummondville, Quebec.

**6020. Jeannette Caya** [6569].

General Notes: They lived in Woonsocket, RI

Jeannette married **Clarence Beaulieu** [6575] [MRIN: 2233] on Feb 7, 1927 in Woonsocket, RI, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6822 M i. **Roger Beaulieu** [6616] was born in Mar 1930.
- 6823 F ii. **Jacqueline Beaulieu** [6617] was born in 1941.

**6021. Paul Caya** [6570].

Paul married **Alice Doire** [6576] [MRIN: 2234] on Nov 30, 1931 in Woonsocket, RI, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6824 M i. **Paul Caya** [6618] was born in Woonsocket, RI, USA.
- 6825 F ii. **Dorothee Hortense Caya** [6619] was born in Woonsocket, RI, USA.
- 6826 M iii. **Arthur Caya** [6620] was born in Sep 1937 in Woonsocket, RI, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**6022. Louis Joseph Henri Alphonse Caya** [6571] was born in Aug 1898 in Drummondville, QC, Can, was christened on Aug 18, 1898 in Drummondville, QC, Can, died on Jul 5, 1899 in Drummondville, QC, Can, and was buried on Jul 8, 1899 in Drummondville, QC, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Quebec, Vital and Church Records (Drouin Collection).

Louis Joseph Henri Alphonse Caya. St-Frederic Parish. Baptism Aug. 18, 1898. Drummondville, Quebec.

Quebec, Vital and Church Records (Drouin Collection).

Louis Joseph Henri Alphonse Caya. St-Frederic Parish. Died July 5, 1899. Burial July 8, 1899. Drummondville, Quebec.

**6023. Jean Lucien Caya** [6572].

**6024. Hector Caya** [6573].

**6025. Gabrielle Prevost** [6577] was born on Mar 26, 1904.

General Notes: The 11th November 1939, in the Cathedral of Joliette, he married his cousin, Gabrielle Prévost (see No. 139), oldest daughter of Emile Prévost and Marie Anne Leprohon, of Joliette, and they had:

Gabrielle married **Leon Paul Jean Bonard** [6558] [MRIN: 2235], son of **Joseph Marcel Leon Paul Bonard** [6515] and **Marie Rachel Derome** [6503], on Nov 11, 1939. Leon was born on Feb 1, 1908 in East Main River, Hudson Bay and was christened on Sep 24, 1911 in Montreal, QC, Can.

**(Duplicate Line. See Person 6012 on Page 1276)**

**6026. Anne Marie Prevost** [6578] was born on Mar 6, 1904.

General Notes: The 1 February 1927, in Joliette, she married Dan V. McCaughey, born the 3rd March 1903, in Hensall, Ontario, son of Francis McCaughey and Theresa Kelly.

Mr. and Mrs. McCaughey are well known in Quebec where they have collaborated in many social works.

Anne married **Dan V. McCaughey** [6582] [MRIN: 2236] on Feb 1, 1927 in Joliette, QC, Can.

Children from this marriage were:

6827 M i. **Robert McCaughey** [6621] was born on Dec 16, 1927 in Montreal, QC, Can and was christened in Montreal, QC, Can.

6828 F ii. **Frances McCaughey** [6622] was born on Nov 5, 1928 in Montreal, QC, Can and was christened in Montreal, QC, Can.

6829 F iii. **Shirley McCaughey** [6623] was born on Aug 20, 1930 in Montreal, QC, Can and was christened in Montreal, QC, Can.

6830 F iv. **Marie McCaughey** [6624] was born on Oct 10, 1932 in Montreal, QC, Can.

6831 F v. **Eileen McCaughey** [6625] was born on Aug 27, 1934 in Montreal, QC, Can.

6832 M vi. **Edward McCaughey** [6626] was born on Feb 19, 1936 in Montreal, QC, Can.

6833 F vii. **Kathleen McCaughey** [6627] was born on Aug 23, 1937, died on Aug 16, 1938, and was buried in Joliette, QC, Can.

**6027. Alice Prevost** [6579] was born on Oct 19, 1908 in Joliette, QC, Can.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Alice married **Pierre Paul Beaudoin** [6583] [MRIN: 2237], son of **Dr Beaudoin** [6628], on Oct 4, 1943 in Joliette, QC, Can.

The child from this marriage was:

6834 M i. **Louis Beaudoin** [6629].

**6028. Lucie Prevost** [6580] was born on Jul 24, 1914 in Joliette, QC, Can.

Lucie married **Jean Poitras** [6584] [MRIN: 2238] on Jun 11, 1945 in Joliette, QC, Can.

**6029. Louis Richard** [6585] was born on Mar 16, 1902 in Montreal, QC, Can and was christened on Mar 17, 1902 in Montreal, QC, Can.

General Notes: Louis Richard, oldest son of Louis Joseph Arthur Richard and Eugénie Labelle, was born in Montreal, the 16th March 1902 and was baptized the next day, 17th March, in the church St. Louis de France in Montreal. His record of baptism in the register of this parish reads as follows:

"The seventeenth of March one thousand nine hundred and two, we, priests undersigned, have baptized Joseph Louis René, born the sixteenth of the current month, legitimate son of Louis Joseph Arthur Richard, bookseller, and Marie Sophie Eugénie Labelle, of this parish. The godfather was Hospice Labelle, inspector of grain, and the godmother Hermine Derome, grandmother of the child, who along with the father have signed with us. Reading completed.

(Signed) H. Labelle

(Signed) Hermine Derome

(Signed) L.J.A. Richard

(Signed) A. Derome, priest."

He made his studies at the Catholic High School, in Montreal, and at the University of McGill where he obtained the diploma of chartered accountant.

He was a longtime employee of the firm Gonthier and Midgley, chartered accountants of Montreal, then practiced for several years under the name and firm of Midgley, Richard and Co.

In 1935, he went into the Federal Government in the office of the Auditor General of Canada and during the second great war was, after some time, assistant to the deputy minister of National Defense, in Ottawa, then following, again for the office of the Auditor General, was in charge of the verification of the accounts of the Crown corporations, in Montreal and Quebec.

The 1st July 1946, His Majesty George VI awarded him the decoration of Member of the Order of the British Empire in appreciation of services rendered during the war.

The 1st February 1947, he was named treasurer of the War Assets Corporation, Crown Corporation, and was promoted to controller of the organization the 1st February 1948. In January 1950, he became director as well as vice president, the name of this organism having changed, in December 1949, to that of the Crown Assets Disposal Corporation - La Corporation de Disposition des Biens de la Couronne.

He was a member of the Montreal Board of Trade, of the Chamber of Commerce of the District of Montreal, of the Canadian Club of Ottawa and of the Institute of Chartered Accountants of the Province of Quebec. He is also a member of the Historical Society of Montreal (La Société Historique de Montréal) and of the French Canadian Genealogical Society (La Société Généalogique Canadienne-Française) and has published several historical and genealogical works.

Amateur of the game of chess, he has participated in several tournaments, winning the championship of the city of Montreal in 1932, that of the city of Quebec, in 1937 and obtained the second prize in the tournament for the championship of the city of Ottawa in 1950. He also won second prize in the championship for Canada in 1932.

The 7th October 1935, in the church St. Jean Baptiste of Montreal, he married Berthe Castanier, widow of Léopold

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Blanchard and daughter of Dosithé Castanier, and Salomé Quenneville, formerly of St. Anicet, Que. The record of this marriage reads as follows:

"The seven October one thousand nine hundred and thirty-five, seeing the dispensation of the publication of the three bans of marriage granted by right to Louis Richard, accountant, of Quebec, oldest son of Arthur Richard, and Eugénie Labelle of Ahuntsic, of one part; and to Berthe Castanier, of this parish, widow of Léopold Blanchard, of the other part; not having discovered any impediment to this marriage, we, parish priest undersigned, have requested and received their mutual consent of marriage in the presence of Arthur Richard, father and witness of the groom, and of Avila Beauchesne, brother-in-law and witness of the bride, who along with the couple have signed with us. The parties have declared that they have signed a marriage contract before Master Rosaire Dupuis, notary public of Montreal. Reading made.

(Signed) Berthe Castanier  
(Signed) Louis Richard  
(Signed) Avila Beauchesne  
(Signed) Arthur Richard  
(Signed) Gérard Bergevin, priest."

At the time of his marriage, Louis Richard lived in Quebec, where he had charge of certain verifications of accounts, for the federal government in comparison with the Provincial authorities of Quebec. They lived again in Montreal afterwards and are residents of Ottawa since 1949.

Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

Louis married **Berthe Castanier** [6591] [MRIN: 2239], daughter of **Dosithe Castanier** [6630] and **Salomee Quenneville** [6631], on Oct 7, 1935 in Montreal, QC, Can.

**6030. Jean Richard** [6586] was born on Jun 14, 1903 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on Jun 15, 1903 in Montreal, QC, Can, and died on Nov 6, 1903 in Montreal, QC, Can.

General Notes: Jean, born the 14th June 1903 and baptized the 15th in the church St. Louis de France of Montreal.

**6031. Lucille Richard** [6587] was born on Jul 22, 1904 in Montreal, QC, Can and was christened on Jul 22, 1904 in Montreal, QC, Can.

General Notes: Lucile Richard, only daughter of Arthur Richard and Eugénie Labelle, was born the 22nd July 1904, in Montreal, and was baptized the same day in the church St. Louis de France, in Montreal.

She studied with the Sisters of Saints Noms de Jésus et de Marie, in Montreal, and at Sir George William College where she obtained a diploma in foreign languages.

She taught privately Spanish and Portuguese as well as French and English and also knows Italian.

Having entered into the service of Radio-Canada several years ago, she is now secretary of the Spanish section of Radio-Canada International broadcasts directed towards South America.

**6032. Pierre Richard** [6588] was born on Jul 20, 1905 in Montreal, QC, Can and was christened on Jul 20, 1905 in Montreal, QC, Can.

General Notes: Pierre Richard, second son of Arthur Richard and Eugénie Labelle, was born in Montreal, the 20th July 1905 and was baptized the same day in the church St. Louis de France, in Montreal. He terminated his studies at the Catholic High School, in Montreal, and entered into business.

He was first in the employ of the firm J. Alex Gordon and Co., exclusive selling agents, in Montreal of the products of the St. Lawrence Sugar Refineries limited, Canadian Cannery limited and other manufacturers of commodity foods. After the closing of this firm he moved to the St. Lawrence Sugar Refineries Limited where he is since, having acquired an experience of more than 25 years in the sugar business in Montreal.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

During the second great war, his services were required by the federal government and the controller of sugar for directing the rationing of this commodity to the manufacturers, industries and religious institutions and others in the Province of Quebec.

After the war, he resumed his functions at the St. Lawrence Sugar Refineries Limited, in Montreal, where he occupied an important post in the sales service of this company.

The 30th May 1936, in the chapel of the Institution des Sourdes Muettes (Deaf and Dumb) serving the parish church for the parish of St. Louise de France of Montreal since the burning of this church, in 1933, he married Louise Mathieu, daughter of Eugène Mathieu and Maud Jobin.

Pierre married **Louise Mathieu** [6592] [MRIN: 2240], daughter of **Eugene Mathieu** [6634] and **Maud Jobin** [6635], on May 30, 1936 in Montreal, QC, Can.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6835 M i. **Pierre Richard** [6636] was born on Dec 12, 1938.
- 6836 M ii. **Mathieu Richard** [6637] was born on Nov 21, 1940.
- 6837 M iii. **Jean Richard** [6638] was born on Jun 15, 1942.
- 6838 M iv. **Louis Richard** [6639] was born on Aug 31, 1944.
- 6839 M v. **Raymond Richard** [6640] was born on Apr 4, 1946.

**6033. Maurice Richard** [6589] was born on Aug 7, 1906 in QC, Can and was christened on Aug 10, 1906 in QC, Can.

General Notes: Maurice Richard, third son of Arthur Richard and Eugénie Labelle, was born in Quebec, the 7th August 1906 and was baptized the 10th of the same month in the church St. Jean Baptiste of Quebec.

He studied at the Ecole Supérieure St. Louis, in Montreal, then at the classical college des Clercs de St. Viateur in Rigaud, and finally at the University of McGill in Montreal, where he obtained the diploma of chartered accountant.

After a probationary period at the Canadian National Bank, he entered the firm of Midgley, Richard and Co., then after several years went into the employ of the important firm McDonald, Curie and Co., chartered accountants which he left, about 1945, to establish in his own reckoning, a partnership with his Hurtubise cousins, under the name of Hurtubise and Richard, well know firm of chartered accountants, in Montreal.

The 26th June 1937, in the church du Sault au Récollet, in Montreal, he married Cécile Doucet, daughter of Joseph Edouard Doucet and Edesse Lapierre.

Maurice married **Cecile Doucet** [6593] [MRIN: 2241], daughter of **Joseph Edouard Doucet** [6642] and **Edesse Lapierre** [6643], on Jun 26, 1937 in Montreal, QC, Can.

The child from this marriage was:

- 6840 F i. **Louise Richard** [6641] was born on Apr 18, 1943.

**6034. Marie Richard** [6590] was born on Oct 30, 1908 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on Nov 1, 1908 in Montreal, QC, Can, and died on Aug 13, 1909 in Montreal, QC, Can.

General Notes: Marie, born the 30th October 1908 and baptized the 1st November in the church St. Louis de France of Montreal.

**6035. Jess John Dunn** [11097].

General Notes: WW I aviator.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 6036. Winnie Finch** [11749] was born in 1873.
- 6037. Howard Finch** [11750] was born in 1875 and died in 1941, aged 66.
- 6038. Irving S Finch** [11751] was born in 1876 and died in 1946, aged 70.
- 6039. Albert E Finch** [11752] was born in 1878 and died in 1942, aged 64.
- 6040. William E Earl** [11754] was born in 1893.
- 6041. Martha Irene Earl** [11755] was born in 1897.
- 6042. Julia Pitcher** [11733] was born on May 24, 1886 in Athens, Greene Co., NY, USA and died in 1900 in Jersey City, Hudson Co., NJ, USA, aged 14.
- 6043. Edward Everett Pitcher** [11734] was born on Oct 12, 1887 in Athens, Greene Co., NY, USA and died in 1960, aged 73.

General Notes: Sources:

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Hudson. Jersey City Ward 5. Roll T624\_890. P. 18B. Enumeration Dist. 0121.

Pitcher, Katie 46 NY W  
Pitcher, Edward E 22 NY Book Keeper Saw Mill

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918

Edward Everett Pitcher, Jersey City, Hudson Co., New Jersey. B Oct. 12, 1887, New York.

1920 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Passaic Ward 3. Dist 43.

Miller, Edgar E 58 PA Carpenter Car-shop  
Miller, Kate 53 NY  
Pitcher, Edward 33 NY Plumber

1930 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. Dumont. Roll 1311. P. 12A. Enumeration Dist. 35.

Pitcher, Edward E 42 NY Proprietor Plumbing  
Pitcher, Florence 38 NY  
Pitcher, Everett 16 NJ  
Pitcher, Eleanor 12 NJ  
Pitcher, Robert 7 5/12 NJ  
Pitcher, John 3 4/12 NJ

1940 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. Dumont. Roll T627\_2305. P. 1B. Enumeration Dist. 2-44.

Pitcher, Edward E 52 NY Master Plumber  
Pitcher, Florence 48 NY Hosiery  
Pitcher, Robert 17 NJ Delivery Boy Retail Butcher Store  
Pitcher, John 13 NJ

U.S., World War II Draft Registration Cards, 1942

Edward Everett Pitcher, Bergen, New Jersey. B Oct. 12, 1887, Athens, New York.

Edward married **Marie A Barlow** [11735] [MRIN: 4048] circa 1911. Marie was born in 1892 and died in 1926, aged 34.

Children from this marriage were:

6841 M i. **Everett E Pitcher** [11737] was born in 1914 in New Jersey, USA and died in 1983, aged 69.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

6842 F ii. **Eleanor Pitcher** [11738] was born in 1917 in New Jersey, USA and died in 1975, aged 58.

6843 M iii. **Robert E Pitcher** [11739] was born in 1923 in New Jersey, USA and died in 1973, aged 50.

6844 M iv. **John Pitcher** [11740] was born in 1926 in New Jersey, USA and died in 1993, aged 67.

Edward next married **Florence** [Pitcher] [11736] [MRIN: 4049] circa 1928.

**6044. Julia Vincent Kip** [13466] was born on Apr 23, 1913 in Malanje, Angola.

**6045. Egbert Mason Kip** [13467] was born on Nov 27, 1914 in Malanje, Angola.

**6046. Forrest N Kipp** [13416] was born on Jun 21, 1914 in Annawan, Henry Co., IL, USA, died on Jul 21, 1993 in Kewanee, Henry Co., IL, USA, aged 79, and was buried in Evergreen Memorial Gardens, Kewanee, Henry Co., IL, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Evergreen Memorial Gardens, Kewanee, Henry County, Illinois. Memorial # 127048855. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 41.18640, Longitude: -89.92670.

Forrest married **Florence Richter** [13948] [MRIN: 4790] on Aug 27, 1940 in Annawan, Henry Co., IL, USA.

**6047. Karlene M Kipp** [13417] was born in 1916 in Illinois, USA.

**6048. Catherine E Kipp** [13418] was born in 1919 in Illinois, USA.

**6049. Wayne D Kipp** [13419] was born in 1920 in Illinois, USA and died in 1990, aged 70.

**6050. Madge C Kipp** [13420] was born on Feb 22, 1922 in Henry Co., IL, USA, died on Oct 3, 1998 in Kewanee, Henry Co., IL, USA, aged 76, and was buried in Evergreen Memorial Gardens, Kewanee, Henry Co., IL, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Evergreen Memorial Gardens, Kewanee, Henry County, Illinois. Memorial # 127463435. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 41.18640, Longitude: -89.92670.

Madge married **R Arden McNeill** [13949] [MRIN: 4791] on Nov 3, 1944 in Annawan, Henry Co., IL, USA.

**6051. Harriet Leona Kipp** [13446] was born on Oct 22, 1914 in Redwood Falls, MN, USA, died on Oct 12, 2011 in Minnesota, USA, aged 96, and was buried in Sunset Memorial Park Cem., Minneapolis, Hennepin Co., MN, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

SSDI: Harriet Leona Fisher, Saint Paul, Ramsey, Minnesota. B Oct. 22, 1914. D Oct. 12, 2011.

U.S. Cemetery and Funeral Home Collection.

Obituary - Sunset Funeral Chapel, Minneapolis, MN.

Harriet Leona Fisher (nee Kipp) October 22, 1914 ~ October 12, 2011 She was preceded in death by husband, Seth R. Fisher; son, Bryan Lewis Fisher; grandsons, Todd Fisher & Scott Fisher; sisters, Dorothy, Mary, Margaret, Louise; and brother, Ralph. Harriet was the eldest daughter of Orin L. Kipp and Leona Belle (Chapman) Kipp. She is survived by brother, Paul Kipp; sons, Ronald (Althea), Bruce (Marilyn), Terry (Juanita), Errol (Liz), and Lawrence; daughter, Barbara (John) Cloues; daughter-in-law, Linda; grandchildren, Dan, Reed, Bob, Jim, John, Ann Sbragia, Lincoln, Lynnette Orkin, LeeAnn Madsen, Mike, Tom, Steve, Rick, Kelly, Mark, Kim Earle, Tracy Parkes, Susan Cailteux and Adam Cloues; great-grandchildren, Marnie, Carrie, Jessica, Craig, Jamie, Becky, Ronni, Nick, Sara, Danielle, Nicole, Christopher, David, Nate, Tony, Jake, Derek, Joshua, Etienne, Tyler, Jeff, Demi, Ronnie, Nick, Amanda, Courtney, Kira and Addison; and one great-great-grandchild, Brayden. Harriet was a loving daughter, sister, wife, mother, grandmother, great-grandmother and great-great-grandmother. Harriet provided leadership in the Ramsey County 4-H Club program for 35 years. She was employed by Minnesota Fabrics and by Sears. Harriet was an active member, in her youth, at Hamline United Methodist Church and attended Hamline University. She was a member of the Hamline Study Club, Sunrise UMC, Sunrise Friendship Circle, Sunrise Chancel Choir, the Lake Hubert Women's Club, Nisswa Garden Club, the Midland Co-op KIT Club and served as a board member on the Heather Ridge Homeowners Association. Harriet loved to sing, sew, travel and truly enjoyed her years living with Seth at their lake home on Lake

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Hubert. Our thanks go to the staff at Presbyterian Homes of Arden Hills, the Presbyterian Homes Hospice workers and volunteers and a special thanks goes out to nurse Sue Roussel, nurse Mary Beth and Chaplain Chris. A celebration of Harriet's life will be held at Sunrise United Methodist Church in Mounds View, MN at 11:00AM on Saturday, October 15, 2011, with visitation one hour prior. Interment will follow the service at Sunset Cemetery. A luncheon after her interment will be provided at Sunrise UMC by the United Methodist Women. Arrangements under the direction of Sunset Funeral Chapel, Minneapolis, MN.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Sunset Memorial Park Cemetery, Minneapolis, Hennepin County, Minnesota. Memorial # 79519783.

Harriet married **Seth Rudolph Fisher** [13456] [MRIN: 4594], son of **Charles L Fisher** [13461] and **Lyddie** [Fisher] [13462], circa 1934. Seth was born on Jan 3, 1912 in Illinois, USA and died on May 3, 1994 in Anoka Co., MN, USA, aged 82.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6845 M i. **Ronald Paul Fisher** [13457] was born in 1935 in Illinois, USA.
- 6846 M ii. **Robert Bruce Fisher** [13458] was born in 1937 in Minnesota, USA.
- 6847 M iii. **Terry Lee Fisher** [13459] was born in 1938 in Minnesota, USA.
- 6848 M iv. **Errol Lloyd Fisher** [13460] was born in 1939 in Minnesota, USA.

**6052. Dorothy E Kipp** [13447] was born in 1916 in Minnesota, USA.

**6053. Mary E Kipp** [13448] was born in 1921 in Minnesota, USA.

**6054. Ralph Orin Kipp** [13449] was born on Dec 30, 1922 in Minnesota, USA, died on Feb 2, 1995 in Ramsey Co., MN, USA, aged 72, and was buried in Evergreen Memorial Gardens, Mahtomedi, Washington Co., MN, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Minnesota, Death Index, 1908-2002.

Ralph Orin Kipp. B Dec. 30, 1922. D Feb. 2, 1995. Ramsey County, Minnesota. Cert. # 008051.

SSDI: Ralph O Kipp, Saint Paul, Ramsey, Minnesota. B Dec. 30, 1922. D Feb. 2, 1995. SSN: 475-18-0762.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Evergreen Memorial Gardens, Mahtomedi, Washington County, Minnesota. Memorial # 101412615.

Ralph married **Arlene C** [Kipp] [13455] [MRIN: 4593]. Arlene was born in 1924, died in 1999 in Ramsey Co., MN, USA, aged 75, and was buried in Evergreen Memorial Gardens, Mahtomedi, Washington Co., MN, USA.

**6055. Margaret C Kipp** [13450] was born in 1926 in Minnesota, USA.

**6056. Paul R Kipp** [13451] was born in 1928 in Minnesota, USA.

**6057. Louise Ann Kipp** [13452] was born in 1930 in Minnesota, USA.

**6058. Mary Francis Kipp** [13426] was born in 1919 in Iowa, USA.

**6059. Walter Bassett Kipp** [13427] was born in 1922 in Iowa, USA.

**6060. Alden Parker Kipp** [13428] was born in 1926 in Iowa, USA.

**6061. Marjorie S. Easton** [1615] was born on Jul 26, 1902 in New York, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**6062. Charlotte L Easton** [1616] was born on Nov 11, 1905 in New York, USA.

**6063. Alva (Arloa?) F Kennedy** [1614] was born on Dec 1, 1902 in New York, USA.

**6064. Phyllis Jane Kipp** [12316] was born on Nov 7, 1924.

Phyllis married **Robert Rugenstein** [12317] [MRIN: 4237].

Children from this marriage were:

6849 F i. **Catherine Sue Rugenstein** [12318] was born on Sep 20, 1951.

6850 F ii. **Elizabeth Jane Rugenstein** [12319] was born on Oct 2, 1954.

6851 M iii. **Robert Kipp Rugenstein** [12320] was born on Oct 1, 1958.

**6065. Phyllis J Kipp** [12386] was born in 1925 in New York, USA.

**6066. Mary Jane Eden** [12324] was born on Jan 12, 1920.

Mary married **William Dimbleby** [12325] [MRIN: 4240].

**6067. Robert Fletcher Wadsworth** [12326] was born on Sep 10, 1916 in Rochester, Monroe Co., NY, USA.

Robert married **Evelyn Louise Croxson** [12331] [MRIN: 4241] on Jun 26, 1941. Evelyn was born on May 17, 1917.

**6068. James Roger Wadsworth** [12327] was born on Aug 22, 1920 in Rochester, Monroe Co., NY, USA and died on Dec 23, 1984, aged 64.

James married **Eleanor Kay Holcome** [12332] [MRIN: 4242] on Mar 11, 1946. Eleanor was born on Apr 21, 1927 and died in Oct 1949, aged 22.

The child from this marriage was:

6852 F i. **Rebecca Kay Wadsworth** [12334] was born on Oct 13, 1949.

James next married **Mildred Dolores Horst** [12333] [MRIN: 4243] on Jun 24, 1951. Mildred was born on Mar 21, 1927 and died on Nov 10, 2004, aged 77.

Children from this marriage were:

6853 F i. **Ann Christine Wadsworth** [12335] was born on Jul 1, 1951.

6854 M ii. **Stephen Todd Wadsworth** [12336] was born on Sep 17, 1953.

6855 F iii. **Lynn Suzanne Wadsworth** [12337] was born on Aug 24, 1968.

**6069. Frank Arthur Wadsworth** [12328] was born on Apr 7, 1922 in Rochester, Monroe Co., NY, USA.

Frank married **Betty Reinette Rogers** [12350] [MRIN: 4248] on Apr 21, 1946. Betty was born on Apr 5, 1927 in West Haven, CT, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6856 F i. **Mary Reinette Wadsworth** [12352] was born on May 11, 1947.

6857 M ii. **John Rogers Wadsworth** [12353] was born on Jul 25, 1948.

6858 M iii. **Gerald Arthur Wadsworth** [12354] was born on Jan 13, 1951.

6859 M iv. **Elizabeth Kipp Wadsworth** [12355] was born on Aug 23, 1965.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**6070. Mary Wadsworth** [12329] was born on Mar 3, 1926 and died on Jul 14, 1926.

**6071. Roger Kipp Wadsworth** [12330] was born on Sep 17, 1931 in Rochester, Monroe Co., NY, USA.

Roger married **Gail Lynn Norman** [12351] [MRIN: 4249] on May 7, 1960. Gail was born on May 24, 1938 in Elmyra, NY, USA and died on Sep 6, 2009 in Dresden, NY, USA, aged 71.

Children from this marriage were:

6860 M i. **Robert Lanning Wadsworth** [12359] was born on Nov 27, 1965.

6861 F ii. **Jennifer Lynn Wadsworth** [12360] was born on Aug 6, 1968.

**6072. Doris Annetta Libby** [12374] was born on Sep 4, 1921.

Doris married **Arthur Cummings** [12376] [MRIN: 4256].

Doris next married **Ujlas Pulkinen** [12377] [MRIN: 4257].

The child from this marriage was:

6862 F i. **Janna Pulkinen** [12378] was born in May 1955.

**6073. Carolyn Anne Libby** [12375] was born on Sep 12, 1924.

Carolyn married **Donald Cross** [12379] [MRIN: 4258].

The child from this marriage was:

6863 F i. **Wendy Cross** [12380] was born on Oct 17, 1955.

**6074. Jane E Kipp** [13875] was born in 1924 in New York, USA.

**6075. Ward A Kipp** [13876] was born in 1930 in New York, USA.

**6076. Alma Edna Blackler** [1638] was born on Nov 20, 1900 in South Dakota, USA.

**6077. Arthur Alwyn Blackler** [1639] was born on Jan 19, 1903 in Davison Co., SD, USA and died on Oct 24, 1958 in Tacoma, WA, USA, aged 55.

General Notes: Sources:

South Dakota Births 1856-1903.

Arthur Blacker, Davison Co., South Dakota. B Jan. 13, 1903. State File # 563796.

1930 Census of the United States. Idaho. Latah. Deary. Roll 401. P. 2B. Enumeration Dist. 7.

Schlotthauer, David A 52 KS (North Russia) Farming General Farm

Schlotthauer, Mary C 47 North Russia Immigra 1887

Blackler, Arthur 24 OR son-in-law Sawyer Logging wood

Blackler, Erma 24 WA daughter

Blackler, Willis D 4 7/12 OR grandson

Blackler, Betty G 2 7/12 OR granddaughter

1940 Census of the United States. Washington. Yakima. Yakima. Roll T627\_4371. P. 6A. Enumeration Dist. 39-11

Blackler, Arthur A 37 SD Salesman Implemnet Co.

Blackler, Erma A 35 WA Checker Fruit Warehouse

Blackler, Willis D 14 OR

Blackler, Betty G 12 OR

Washington Deaths 1883-1960.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Arthur A Blackler, Tacoma, Washington. B abt 1903 D Oct. 24, 1958.

Arthur married **Erma A Schlotthauer** [11282] [MRIN: 3915], daughter of **David A Schlotthauer** [11285] and **Mary C [Schlotthauer]** [11286], in 1926. Erma was born in 1906 in Washington, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6864 M i. **Willis D Blackler** [11283] was born in 1926 in Oregon, USA.

6865 F ii. **Betty G Blackler** [11284] was born in 1928 in Oregon, USA.

**6078. Dorothy Kipp** [1641].

General Notes: The Kip Family In Amercia, p. 203.

**6079. Helen Flowers Lott** [10687] was born in 1889.

**6080. Hester Adelaid Lott** [10688] was born in 1894.

**6081. Robert Francis Lott** [10689] was born in 1907.

**6082. Batist Ritzinger Haueisen** [10987] was born on Apr 29, 1900.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Indiana Society. Application for Membership. July 1953. Jesse Fletcher. Approved. Vol SAR member No. 76188.

Batist married **Dorothy Caroline Frenzel** [10988] [MRIN: 3809] on Mar 17, 1925. Dorothy was born on Mar 1, 1902.

The child from this marriage was:

6866 M i. **William Charles Haueisen** [10989] was born on Nov 2, 1931 in Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN, USA.

**6083. Joan Whited** [13221] was born in 1938 in California, USA.

**6084. Laura Douglas** [11862] was born in 1917 in Missouri, USA.

**6085. Sanford E Bell** [14433] was born on Apr 16, 1870 in Borden, Clark Co., IN, USA and died on Dec 5, 1942 in Los Angeles Co., CA, USA, aged 72.

General Notes: Sources:

Indiana Marriage Index.

Gertrude Sumption and Sanford Bell. Cass. Aug. 26, 1896.

1900 Census of the United States. Indiana. Monroe. Perry. Roll 392. P. 8A. Enumeraiton Dist. 100.

1920 Census of the United States. California. San Diego. San Diego. Roll T625\_131. P. 5A. Enumeraiton Dist. 298.

K.A. (administered by pyratqwn). Ancestry.com DNA match. 8.1 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Sanford married **Gertrude Sumption** [14434] [MRIN: 4982] on Aug 26, 1896 in Cass, IN, USA. Gertrude was born on Aug 7, 1870 in Elwood, IN, USA and died on Jan 15, 1953 in San Joaquin, CA, USA, aged 82.

The child from this marriage was:

6867 F i. **Portia Bell** [14435] was born on Oct 21, 1897 in Indiana, USA and died on May 3, 1957 in San Diego, San Diego Co., CA, USA, aged 59.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**6086. Harman C Huls** [14387] was born on Mar 12, 1868 in Shelbyville, Shelby Co., IN, USA and died on Mar 26, 1959 in Lamar, Prowers Co., CO, USA, aged 91.

General Notes: Sources:

1880 Census of the United States. Indiana. Shelby. Marion. Roll: 310; Page: 197A; Enumeration District: 204.

1930 Census of the United States. Colorado. Baca. Campo. Roll: 229; Page: 5A; Enumeration District: 0012.

Carol Darlene Huls. Midland, Texas. Ancestry.com DNA match. 11.6 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Harman married **Katie Jane Maltbie** [14388] [MRIN: 4965]. Katie was born on May 10, 1900 in Cedar Twp., Chase Co., KS, USA and died on Dec 29, 1931 in Tulsa, Tulsa Co., OK, USA, aged 31.

The child from this marriage was:

6868 M i. **Herman C Huls Jr** [14389] was born on Aug 20, 1926 in Broken Arrow, Tulsa Co., OK, USA and died on May 3, 1983 in Boise City, Cimarron Co., OK, USA, aged 56.

**6087. Harvey Clayton Fink** [11343].

**6088. Eve E Fink** [11344].

**6089. Morris E Fink** [11345].

**6090. Paulina M Fink** [11346].

**6091. George Rollin Fink** [11347].

**6092. Ruby E Fink** [11348].

**6093. Ross Alfred Fink** [11349].

**6094. George Thomas Brannan** [10424] was born on Dec 10, 1870 in Nebraska, USA, died on Mar 18, 1947 in Osawatomie, Miami Co., KS, USA, aged 76, and was buried in Elmdale Cem., Osawatomie, Miami Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

[home.comcast.net/~jbaker1516/jmb-p/index.htm](http://home.comcast.net/~jbaker1516/jmb-p/index.htm) - John Baker's Genealogy

1900 Census of the United States. Missouri. Johnson. Post Oak. Roll 868. P. 12B. Enumeration Dist. 0113.

Brannen, George T 29 MO Dec. 1870 Day laborer

Brannen, Cora 22 MO Oct. 1871

Brannen, Katy 3 MO Jan. 1897

Brannen, Gracie 1 MO Sept. 1898

1910 Census of the United States. Kansas. Miami. Paola Ward 3. Roll T624\_447. P. 4A. Enumeration Dist. 0136.

Brannan, George T 38 NE laborer

Brannan, Cora B 33 MO clerk

Brannan, Katherine 14 MO

Brannan, Gracie M 12 MO

Brannan, Mobel B 8 MO

Brannan, Nora E 6 MO

Brannan, Jesse L 3 MO

Brannan, Ralph C 1 5/12 KS

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Elmdale Cemetery, Osawatomie, Miami Co., Kansas. Memorial # 24046871.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

GPS N 38.50170 W -94.93810.

George married **Cora Bell Woods** [10425] [MRIN: 3565], daughter of **William Mason Woods** [10426] and **Rietta Ann Stahl** [10427], on Nov 27, 1895 in Paola, Miami Co., KS, USA. Cora was born on Oct 13, 1871 in Missouri, USA, died on Nov 10, 1924 in Centerville, Linn Co., KS, USA, aged 53, and was buried in Centerville Cem., Centerville, Linn Co., KS, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6869 F i. **Katherine Brannan** [11383] was born in Jan 1897 in Missouri, USA.
- 6870 F ii. **Gracie M Brannan** [11384] was born in Sep 1898 in Missouri, USA.
- 6871 F iii. **Mobel B Brannan** [11385] was born in 1902 in Missouri, USA.
- 6872 F iv. **Nora Ethel Brannan** [10428] was born on Jul 30, 1904 in Leeton, Johnson Co., MO, USA, died on Dec 16, 1997 in Olathe, Johnson Co., KS, USA, aged 93, and was buried in Elmdale Cem., Osawatomie, Miami Co., KS, USA.
- 6873 F v. **Jesse L Brannan** [11386] was born in 1907 in Missouri, USA.
- 6874 M vi. **Ralph C Brannan** [11387] was born in 1909 in Kansas, USA.

**6095. O C Brannan** [13866] was born in 1874 in Nebraska Territory, USA.

**6096. L L Brannan** [13867] was born in 1877 in Nebraska Territory, USA.

**6097. Minnie Brannan** [13868] was born in 1879 in Nebraska Territory, USA.

**6098. Iva J Brannan** [11352] was born in 1881 in Iowa, USA, died in 1948, aged 67, and was buried in East Side Cem., Estherville, Emmet Co., IA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). East Side Cemetery, Estherville, Emmet Co., Iowa. Memorial # 74790461. GPS N 43.40690 W -94.82640.

**6099. Raymond I Brannan** [11353] was born on Apr 3, 1883 in Tonica, LaSalle Co., IL, USA, died on Feb 3, 1961 in Cherokee, Cherokee Co., IA, USA, aged 77, and was buried in East Side Cem., Estherville, Emmet Co., IA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). East Side Cemetery, Estherville, Emmet Co., Iowa. Memorial # 74790461. GPS N 43.40690 W -94.82640.

Longtime Gruver Resident Dies at Age of 77

Raymond Brannan, about 77, longtime resident of the Gruver area, died today at 2:30 a.m. at a hospital in Cherokee. Death was attributed to a heart condition and pneumonia.

Mr. Brannan was born at Tonica, Ill., the son of Mr. and Mrs. George Brannan. The family moved to Iowa in 1898.

For many years Mr. Brannan and his sister, the late Iva Brannon, farmed in the Gruver area and after retirement from the farm, established their home in Gruver.

Survivors of Mr. Brannan include three sisters, Mrs. Frank (Kate) Grems and Mrs. Walter (Susie) Grems, both of Estherville, and Mrs. Henry (Sadie) Krieger, Lockport, Ill.

He was preceded in death by his parents and his sister, Iva.

Funeral arrangements have not been made as yet but will be published in tomorrow's Daily News. The body is being returned here today to the Sternborg-Reese Funeral Home. (Estherville Daily News, Estherville, IA, February 3, 1961)

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

## Brannan Rites Monday

Funeral services for Raymond Brannan, 77, longtime Gruver area resident who died yesterday in a hospital in Cherokee, will be 2:00 p.m. Monday in the Sternborg-Reese chapel, the Rev. L.V. Osborne officiating. Friends may call at the Sternborg-Reese Funeral Home until the time of services. Pallbearers will be Alan Krieger, Bill Ramsey, Louis Harvey, George Harvey, George Calahan and Wallace Brown. (Estherville Daily News, Estherville, IA, February 4, 1961)

**6100. Susie Louise Brannan** [11354] was born on Jan 6, 1886 in Pecatonica, Winnebago Co., IL, USA, died on Oct 2, 1966 in Estherville, Emmet Co., IA, USA, aged 80, and was buried in East Side Cem., Estherville, Emmet Co., IA, USA.

### General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). East Side Cemetery, Estherville, Emmet Co., Iowa. Memorial # 78239589. GPS N 43.40690 W -94.82640.

### Mrs. Susie Grems Dies

Mrs. Susie Grems, 80, of Estherville, died Sunday [October 2, 1966] afternoon at the Good Samaritan Center, where she had been a resident since last December.

The former Susie Louise Brannan was born Jan. 6, 1886, at Pecatonica, Ill., to George and Etta Brannan. She received her education in Illinois and in Emmet County, where she moved with her parents in 1899.

Her family farmed south of Gruver.

April 29, 1909, she was married to Walter Grems at Estherville. They farmed near Gruver until 1945, when they moved to Estherville.

Her husband died in 1962.

Mrs. Grems is survived by one daughter, Mrs. Edna Julius of Estherville; three sons, Willis, Lester and Merle, all of Estherville; 17 grandchildren; 16 great grandchildren; and one sister, Mrs. Henry (Zadie) Krieger of Lockport, Ill.

Services will be Tuesday at 2 p.m. at the Reese-Henry Funeral Home, Rev. H. Alan Wirtz officiating. Burial will be in East Side Cemetery.

Friends may call at the funeral home until time of services. (Estherville Daily News, Estherville, IA, October 3, 1966)

Susie married **Walter Grems** [11359] [MRIN: 3937] on Apr 29, 1909 in Estherville, Emmet Co., IA, USA. Walter was born 1881 jan 29 1881 in Fredericksburg, Chickasaw Co., IA, USA, died on Feb 23, 1962 in Estherville, Emmet Co., IA, USA, aged 81, and was buried in East Side Cem., Estherville, Emmet Co., IA, USA.

### Children from this marriage were:

- 6875 M i. **Lester E Grems** [11360] was born on Feb 19, 1910 in Emmet Co., IA, USA, died on Jul 21, 2002, aged 92, and was buried in East Side Cem., Estherville, Emmet Co., IA, USA.
- 6876 M ii. **Willis H Grems** [11361] was born on Jun 7, 1911 in Gruver, Emmet Co., IA, USA, died on Oct 2, 1975 in Minneapolis, Hennepin Co., MN, USA, aged 64, and was buried in East Side Cem., Estherville, Emmet Co., IA, USA.

**6101. Claud L Brannan** [11355] was born on Jun 14, 1888, died on Sep 6, 1889, aged 1, and was buried in Howard Union Cem., Davis, Winnebago Co., IL, USA.

### General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Howard Union Cenetry, Davis (Stephenson Co), Winnebago Co., Illinois. Memorial # 71374736. GPS N 42.38940 W -89.36920.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**6102. Abi Kate Brannan** [11356] was born on May 2, 1891, died in May 1965, aged 74, and was buried in East Side Cem., Estherville, Emmet Co., IA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). East Side Cemetery, Estherville, Emmet Co., Iowa. Memorial # 78239480. GPS N 43.40690 W -94.82640.

Abi married **Frank Grems** [11363] [MRIN: 3939] on Nov 6, 1909. Frank was born on Nov 8, 1874 in Fredericksburg, Chickasaw Co., IA, USA, died on Aug 9, 1928 in Estherville, Emmet Co., IA, USA, aged 53, and was buried in East Side Cem., Estherville, Emmet Co., IA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6877 F i. **Alice Grems** [11364] was born in 1912, died in 1945, aged 33, and was buried in East Side Cem., Estherville, Emmet Co., IA, USA.

6878 M ii. **George W Grems** [11365] was born on Dec 18, 1914 in Emmet Co., IA, USA, died on Feb 23, 1971 in Emmet Co., IA, USA, aged 56, and was buried in East Side Cem., Estherville, Emmet Co., IA, USA.

**6103. Almeda Brannan** [11357] was born on Jul 22, 1893, died on Feb 23, 1894, and was buried in Howard Union Cem., Davis, Winnebago Co., IL, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Howard Union Cenetry, Davis (Stephenson Co), Winnebago Co., Illinois. Memorial # 71374748. GPS N 42.38940 W -89.36920.

**6104. Baby Brannan** [11358] was born on Jan 2, 1895, died on Jan 9, 1895, and was buried in Howard Union Cem., Davis, Winnebago Co., IL, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Howard Union Cenetry, Davis (Stephenson Co), Winnebago Co., Illinois. Memorial # 71374764. GPS N 42.38940 W -89.36920.

**6105. Anna Van Buskirk** [1214] was born on Jun 27, 1856.

**6106. Maria Van Buskirk** [1215] was born on Jul 17, 1861.

**6107. John Voorhis** [1217] was born on May 17, 1861.

**6108. Annette Voorhis** [1218] was born on Feb 27, 1864.

**6109. Maria Kip Voorhis** [1219] was born on Nov 1, 1866.

Maria married **Clayton Demarest** [12176] [MRIN: 4184], son of **David Demarest** [12174] and **Christina DeBaun** [12175], on Sep 18, 1889. Clayton was born on Dec 15, 1865.

The child from this marriage was:

6879 M i. **Clayton Demarest Jr** [12177] was born on Jul 30, 1895 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

**6110. Jacob Voorhis** [1220] was born on Jan 13, 1871.

**6111. Mary Zabriskie** [1225] was born on Oct 9, 1868.

**6112. Sarah Zabriskie** [1226] was born on Mar 23, 1870.

**6113. Elizabeth Kipp** [1672] was born in 1860 in New Jersey, USA and died in 1862, aged 2.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**6114. Louise Ferdon Kipp** [1673] was born on Apr 13, 1862 in Sparkill, Rockland Co., NY, USA, died on Mar 15, 1943 in Upper Montclair, Essex Co., NJ, USA, aged 80, and was buried in Mount Hebron Cem., Upper Montclair, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 205.

Internet. Family Tree posted by Steven Paul Stymiest, 442 Willowspring Lane, Rock Hill, SC 29730

1920 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. Montclair Ward 1. Roll T625\_1030. P. 15B. Enumeration Dist. 74.

Conver, Louise F 57 NY W  
Conover, David K 24 NY Clerk Pulp & Paper  
Conover, Albert S 22 NY Clerk Bank  
Howland, Virginia M 75 NY

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Mount Hebron Cemetery, Upper Montclair, Essex County, New Jersey. Memorial # 34317861.

Louise married **William C Germond** [1674] [MRIN: 555], son of **Charles W Germond** [1675], on Sep 20, 1882. William was born on Sep 20, 1856.

The child from this marriage was:

6880 M i. **Wesley Kipp Germond** [1679].

Louise next married **Harry Martin Conover** [1676] [MRIN: 557], son of **William Stephen Conover** [4893] and **Nancy Philimin Martin** [4894], on Sep 28, 1893. Harry was born on Mar 18, 1867 in Manalapan, Monmouth Co., NJ, USA, died on Oct 1, 1915 in Burlington, Chittenden, VT, USA, aged 48, and was buried in Mount Hebron Cem., Upper Montclair, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6881 M i. **David Kipp Conover** [4895] was born on Jul 7, 1895 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA, died on Feb 19, 1985 in Newtown, Bucks Co., PA, USA, aged 89, and was buried in Mount Hebron Cem., Upper Montclair, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

6882 M ii. **Albert Stephen Conover** [4908] was born on Mar 8, 1897 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA and died in Sep 1972, aged 75.

**6115. Wesley A Kipp** [10392] was born on May 14, 1868 in Sparkill, Rockland Co., NY, USA, died in 1927, aged 59, and was buried in Tappan, Rockland Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

David Kipp Conover.

Internet. Family Tree posted by Steven Paul Stymiest, 442 Willowspring Lane, Rock Hill, SC 29730

Wesley married someone.

His child was:

6883 M i. **Stradley Kipp** [1677] was born about 1894.

**6116. Eugene Kipp** [1686] was born on Oct 19, 1865 and died on Feb 7, 1872, aged 6.

**6117. William De Graw Kipp** [1689] was born on Sep 14, 1865 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA and died on Mar 12, 1939, aged 73.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 163, p. 206, 246.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1900 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. Harrington. Roll 955. P. 1B. Enumeration Dist. 19.  
Kipp, William D 33 NJ Sept. 1866 Grocer  
Kipp, Margaretta 32 NJ Jan. 1868  
Kipp, Maud 7 NJ Sept. 1892  
Kipp, Myra 4 NJ Sept. 1895  
Kipp, Ina 2 NJ Sept. 1897

William married **Margarette Vreeland** [1880] [MRIN: 640], daughter of **Vreeland Demarest** [13623], on Apr 15, 1891 in Harrington Park, NJ. Margarette was born on Jan 9, 1868 in New Jersey, USA and died on Nov 16, 1914, aged 46.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6884 F i. **Maude Kipp** [8875] was born on Sep 12, 1892 in New Jersey, USA.
- 6885 F ii. **Myra Kipp** [8876] was born on Sep 27, 1895 in New Jersey, USA and died on Sep 7, 1998 in Westwood, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 102.
- 6886 F iii. **Ina Kipp** [8877] was born on Aug 25, 1897 in New Jersey, USA.
- 6887 F iv. **Grace Kipp** [8878] was born on Sep 11, 1900 in New Jersey, USA.

**6118. James Irving Kipp** [1690] was born on Jul 9, 1871 in Schraalenburgh, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 164, p. 206.

1910 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. Harrington. Roll 955. P. 1B. Enumeration Dist. 19.  
Kipp, J Irving 28 NJ July 1871 Carpenter  
Kipp, Ada 26 NJ Oct. 1874

James married **Ada** [Kipp] [13625] [MRIN: 4659] circa 1894. Ada was born in Oct 1874 in New Jersey, USA.

**6119. Lavinia Lozier** [1497].

**6120. Lillie Lozier** [1498].

**6121. Mary Lozier** [1499].

**6122. Everett Lozier** [1500].

**6123. Ada Kipp** [1693] was born on Nov 30, 1872 in Closter, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 206.

Ada married **Edward Livingston Gilbert** [1696] [MRIN: 567] in 1895.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6888 F i. **Katherine Gilbert** [1699].
- 6889 F ii. **Marjorie Gilbert** [1698] was born in 1897.

**6124. Eva Kipp** [1694] was born on Apr 15, 1876 in Closter, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 206.

Eva married **James W. Proctor** [1697] [MRIN: 568] on Jan 1, 1918.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**6125. Florence Kipp** [1695] was born on Oct 31, 1879.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 206.

**6126. Edna Kipp** [1701] was born on Oct 25, 1875.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 206.

Edna married **William C. Bouton** [1705] [MRIN: 570] in 1899.

Children from this marriage were:

6890 F i. **Elizabeth Bouton** [1708].

6891 M ii. **David Bouton** [1709].

6892 M iii. **William Bouton** [1710].

**6127. Lizzie Kipp** [1702] was born on May 24, 1878.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 206.

Lizzie married **Charles Demarest** [1706] [MRIN: 571].

The child from this marriage was:

6893 F i. **Eleanor Demarest** [1711].

**6128. Ethel Kipp** [1703] was born on Oct 18, 1882.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 206.

Ethel married **Clarence Ambrose Clough** [1707] [MRIN: 572].

Children from this marriage were:

6894 F i. **Sally Clough** [1712].

6895 F ii. **Constance Clough** [1713].

6896 M iii. **Peter Clough** [1714].

**6129. Grace Kipp** [1704] was born in 1884.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928., p. 206.

**6130. Fannie B Smith** [10994] was born on Aug 21, 1858 in Sparkill, Rockland Co., NY, USA, died on Nov 21, 1938, aged 80, and was buried in Tappan, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Empire State Society. Application for Membership. Nov. 1964. Johannes Blauvelt. Approved. Vol SAR member No. 92019.

Fannie married **Abram Blauvelt** [10995] [MRIN: 3813] on Sep 29, 1880 in Sparkill, Rockland Co., NY, USA. Abram was born on Jul 2, 1856 in Orangeburg, NY, USA and died on Dec 3, 1949 in Nyack, NY, USA, aged 93.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

The child from this marriage was:

6897 M i. **Mortimer Smith Blauvelt** [10996] was born on Oct 11, 1885 in Tappan, Rockland Co., NY, USA.

**6131. Christian Paulerson** [447] was born on Nov 15, 1853.

**6132. Gertrude Paulerson** [448] was born on Feb 25, 1856 and died on Sep 14, 1861, aged 5.

**6133. Jennie Ackerman** [456].

**6134. Charles Edgar Ackerman** [11131] was born circa 1867 in Illinois, USA and died on May 10, 1872, aged about 5.

**6135. George Ackerman** [11132] was born in May 1868 in Illinois, USA and died on Jun 9, 1868.

**6136. Elizabeth Ackerman** [11133] was born in Sep 1870 in Illinois, USA.

**6137. Merton J Ackerman** [11134] was born in Oct 1871 in Illinois, USA and died after 1920.

**6138. Charles H Ackerman** [11135] was born in 1874 in Illinois, USA.

**6139. John Ackerman** [11136] was born in 1877 in Illinois, USA.

**6140. Emma Jean Sexton** [11143] was born on Aug 29, 1862 in Kirkwood, IL, USA and died on Aug 26, 1933 in Cement, Caddo Co., OK, USA, aged 70.

Emma married **William Cedoris Trimble** [11144] [MRIN: 3867] on Oct 5, 1879 in El Dorado, KS, USA. William was born on May 1, 1857 in Townson Co., IA, USA and died on Mar 25, 1933 in Cement, Caddo Co., OK, USA, aged 75.

**6141. Estelle Regine Sexton** [11145] was born on Jun 26, 1864 in Kirkwood, IL, USA and died on Jun 23, 1952 in Olalla, OR, USA, aged 87.

Estelle married **Fairfield Justus Goodwin** [11146] [MRIN: 3868] on May 20, 1886 in El Dorado, KS, USA. Fairfield was born on Dec 31, 1859 in Medoma, TX, USA and died on Jan 1, 1929 in Bell, CA, USA, aged 69.

**6142. Prasilla Sexton** [11147] was born in 1865 in Illinois, USA.

**6143. Luella Sexton** [11148] was born on Jul 26, 1866 in Kirkwood, IL, USA and died on Feb 21, 1945 in Cement, Caddo Co., OK, USA, aged 78.

Luella married **Samuel Thompson Helton** [11149] [MRIN: 3869] on Nov 26, 1882 in El Dorado, KS, USA. Samuel was born on Dec 8, 1859 in Waynesboro, TN, USA and died on Apr 2, 1950 in Cement, Caddo Co., OK, USA, aged 90.

**6144. Anna Belle Sexton** [11150] was born on Jun 27, 1868 in Kirkwood, IL, USA and died on Dec 3, 1938 in Los Angeles, CA, USA, aged 70.

Anna married **Dowd Jessup** [11151] [MRIN: 3870] in 1885.

Anna next married **William Keener** [11152] [MRIN: 3871] after 1890.

**6145. Grace May Sexton** [11153] was born on Nov 22, 1870 in Kirkwood, IL, USA and died on Sep 20, 1945 in Bell Gardens, CA, USA, aged 74.

Grace married **Elmer Cox** [11154] [MRIN: 3872] in 1891 in Leavenworth, KS, USA.

Grace next married **Frank Edward Palmer** [11155] [MRIN: 3873] on Dec 15, 1896 in Hutchinson, KS, USA. Frank was born on Jan 7, 1870 in Lincoln, NE, USA and died on Oct 16, 1952 in Bell Gardens, CA, USA, aged 82.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**6146. Fred Elmer Sexton** [11156] was born on Jun 5, 1872 in Kirkwood, IL, USA and died in Jun 1944 in Oklahoma City, OK, USA, aged 72.

Fred married **Minnie Ellen Palmer** [11157] [MRIN: 3874] on Jul 3, 1898 in Leon, KS, USA. Minnie was born on Jan 15, 1882 in Severy, KS, USA and died circa 1972 in Oklahoma City, OK, USA, aged about 90.

**6147. Harry Wilson Sexton** [11158] was born on Nov 30, 1876 in El Dorado, KS, USA and died on Aug 5, 1941 in Bethel, KS, USA, aged 64.

Harry married **Lilli Lucinda Lyons** [11159] [MRIN: 3875] in 1896 in Kansas City, KS, USA. Lilli was born on Oct 10, 1868 and died on May 17, 1933 in Bethel, KS, USA, aged 64.

**6148. Jennie Gertrude Sexton** [11160] was born on Jun 25, 1879 in El Dorado, KS, USA and died on May 15, 1955 in Maywood, CA, USA, aged 75.

Jennie married **Robert Plaisted** [11161] [MRIN: 3876] on Jul 12, 1896 in El Dorado, KS, USA. Robert was born on Jul 20, 1868 and died in Oct 1951 in Maywood, CA, USA, aged 83.

**6149. Guy Worthington Sexton** [11162] was born on Mar 7, 1883 in El Dorado, KS, USA and died on Feb 5, 1967 in Yuma, AZ, USA, aged 83.

Guy married **Bessie L Jackson** [11163] [MRIN: 3877] on Jun 25, 1909 in Oklahoma City, OK, USA. Bessie was born on Jun 23, 1893 in Republic, MO, USA and died on Sep 12, 1926 in Oklahoma, USA, aged 33.

**6150. Wilson Gilbert Henderson** [11165] was born in Oct 1859 in Illinois, USA and died in 1953, aged 94.

**6151. Edith Henderson** [11166] was born circa 1862 in Illinois, USA.

**6152. Ida Henderson** [11167] was born circa 1869 in Illinois, USA.

**6153. Nina Henderson** [11168] was born circa 1874 in Illinois, USA.

**6154. Fannie Henderson** [11169] was born circa 1876 in Illinois, USA.

**6155. Katie Henderson** [11170] was born circa 1888 in Illinois, USA.

**6156. Albert L Ackerman** [11172] was born in Jul 1870 in Illinois, USA.

**6157. Flora Bell Ackerman** [11173] was born circa 1873 in Illinois, USA.

**6158. Marion Ackerman** [11174] was born in Sep 1875 in Illinois, USA.

**6159. Frances E Van den Berg** [11141] was born on Jun 23, 1866 in Kirkwood, Warren Co., IL, USA, died on May 11, 1952, aged 85, and was buried in Guss Cem., Guss, Taylor Co., IA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Guss Cemetery, Guss, Taylor Co., Iowa. Memorial # 47341216. GPS N 40.85027 W -94.85109.

Frances married **Charles Burton Kimpton** [11189] [MRIN: 3885]. Charles was born in 1857 and died in 1933, aged 76.

**6160. Frank Merton Kimpton** [11139] was born on Nov 2, 1879 in Taylor Co., IA, USA, died on Feb 7, 1964 in Guss, Taylor Co., IA, USA, aged 84, and was buried in Guss Cem., Guss, Taylor Co., IA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Guss Cemetery, Guss, Taylor Co., Iowa. Memorial # 47341225. GPS N

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

40.85027 W -94.85109.

Frank married **Lottie Mae Huss** [11184] [MRIN: 3882]. Lottie was born in 1883 and died in 1964, aged 81.

**6161. John A Kimpton** [11140] was born on Sep 27, 1884, died on Dec 20, 1968, aged 84, and was buried in Guss Cem., Guss, Taylor Co., IA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Guss Cemetery, Guss, Taylor Co., Iowa. Memorial # 47341248. GPS N 40.85027 W -94.85109.

John married **Ethel C** [Kimpton] [11185] [MRIN: 3883]. Ethel was born on Jul 31, 1885 and died on Nov 16, 1937, aged 52.

Children from this marriage were:

6898 M i. **Homer Willis Kimpton** [11186] was born in 1907 and died in 1972, aged 65.

6899 M ii. **Paul H Kimpton** [11187] was born in 1913 and died in 1923, aged 10.

**6162. Homer Eugene Randolph** [11713].

**6163. Roy L Tinkham** [11176] was born circa 1874 in Illinois, USA.

**6164. Wilfred C Tinkham** [11177] was born circa 1876 in Illinois, USA.

**6165. Daisy M Tinkham** [11178] was born circa 1879 in Nebraska, USA.

**6166. Guy R Tinkham** [11179] was born in Oct 1883 in Nebraska, USA.

**6167. Florence E Tinkham** [11180] was born in Nov 1885 in Nebraska, USA.

**6168. Benjamin R Tinkham** [11181] was born in Jul 1889 in Nebraska, USA.

**6169. John Tinkham** [11182] was born in Dec 1890 in Nebraska, USA.

**6170. Cornelia Quackenboss** [708].

**6171. Eugene Quackenboss** [709].

**6172. Edger Quackenboss** [710].

**6173. Emma Westervelt** [712] was born on Aug 3, 1855.

**6174. John Westervelt** [713] was born on Jun 23, 1857.

**6175. Raymond J. Cadmus** [1509] was born on Sep 18, 1887 in Saddle River, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died on Jan 12, 1952 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, aged 64, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

US World War I Draft Registration Cards.

Raymond J Cadmus, Passaic, Passaic Co., New Jersey. B Sept. 18, 1887, New Jersey.

New Jersey - Sgt 36 Co Cen Off Tng Sch - World War I

1930 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Passaic. Roll 1378. P. 9B. Enumeration Dist. 157.

Cadmus, James A 70 NJ Retired

Cadmus, Sophie 70 NJ

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Cadmus, Raymond 42 NJ Exporter General ??

US World War II Draft Registration Cards.

Raymond J Cadmus, Passaic, New Jersey. B Sept. 18, 1887, Bergen Co., New Jersey.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., New Jersey. Memorial # 55133171.  
GPS N 40.89610 W -74.13720.

**6176. Warren Kipp Cadmus** [1510] was born on Sep 16, 1896 in Garfield, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died in 1966, aged 70, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1940 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. Hackensack. Roll T627\_2309. P. 1A. Enumeration Dist. 2-162.

Cadmus, Warren K 43 NJ Cotton Broker Commodities Exchange

Cadmus, Marian P 29 NJ

Cadmus, Warren K 1 NJ

Abbott, Theresa 29 NJ Maid Private home

US World War II Draft Registration Cards.

Warren Kipp Cadmus, Bergen, New Jersey. B Sept. 16, 1896, Garfield, New Jersey.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., New Jersey. Memorial # 55133123.  
GPS N 40.89610 W -74.13720.

SSDI: Warren Cadmus, Ocean, New Jersey. B Sept. 16, 1896. D May 1966. SSN: 067-05-5068.

Warren married **Marian P** [Cadmus] [11598] [MRIN: 4003]. Marian was born in 1911 in New Jersey, USA, died in 1981, aged 70, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

6900 M i. **Warren K Cadmus II** [11599] was born in 1939 in New Jersey, USA.

**6177. James Clinton Cadmus** [1511] was born on Aug 27, 1898 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA and died on May 22, 1989 in Milford, New Haven Co., CT, USA, aged 90.

General Notes: Sources:

New Jersey Births and Christenings Index 1660-1931.

James Clinton Cadmus, B Aug. 27, 1898, Passaic, Passaic Co., New Jersey. FHL 494242.

US World War I Draft Registration Cards 1917-18.

James Clinton Cadmus, Passaic, Passaic Co., New Jersey. B Aug. 27, 1898.

1930 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Passaic. Roll 1378. P. 7A. Enumeration Dist. 154.

Williar, Loraine 49 NJ

Cadmus, J Clinton 31 NJ Son-in-law Chemist Chemical Co.

Cadmus, Florence 27 NJ Daughter

New York Passenger Lists 1820-1957.

Clinton and Florence Cadmus. Cruise from New York. Sailing July 30th, 1936 on the SS Veragua. Returned to New York, August 16, 1936.

1940 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Passaic. Roll T627\_2378. P. 11A. Enumeration Dist. 16-105.

Cadmus, J Clinton 41 NJ Essentier Chemical Mfg

Cadmus, Florence 37 NJ

Cadmus, Carol 9 NJ

Cadmus, Linda 4 NJ

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Williar, Lorene 61 NJ wd mother-in-law  
Young, Agnes 26 NJ servant maid private home

SSDI: J C Cadmus, Milford, New Haven Co., Connecticut. B Aug. 27, 1898. D May 22, 1989.  
SSN: 146-05-2859.

James married **Florence Loraine Williar** [11506] [MRIN: 3976], daughter of **John A Williar** [11509] and **Lorene B Williar** [11510], circa 1930. Florence was born on Feb 14, 1903 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6901 F i. **Carol Cadmus** [11507] was born in 1931 in New Jersey, USA.

6902 F ii. **Linda Cadmus** [11508] was born in 1936 in New Jersey, USA.

**6178. Harold Kipp Cadmus** [1512] was born on Dec 25, 1892 in Clifton, Passaic Co., NJ, USA and died on Jan 19, 1959, aged 66.

General Notes: Sources:

US World War I Draft Registration Cards 1917-18.

Harold Kipp Cadmus, Bergen Co., New Jersey. B Dec. 25, 1892.

1920 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen, Teaneck. Roll T625\_1020. P. 3A. Enumeration Dist. 115.

Cadmus, Henry B 60 NJ Collector Banking House

Cadmus, Helena Z 54 NJ

Cadmus, Harold K 27 NJ Searcher Court House

Cadmus, May R 28 NJ daughter-in-law Stenographer Lawyer's Office

Cadmus, Everett H 23 NJ Bank Clerk

Jackson, Sophie A 48 NJ servant private family

Cadmus, Adele W 23 NJ daughter-in-law

Cadmus, Everett A 0 NJ grand son

1930 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. Teaneck. Roll 1316. P. 13A. Enumeration Dist. 228.

Cadmus, Henry B 70 NJ Bond clerk Banking

Cadmus, Helena Z 65 NJ

Cadmus, Harold K 37 NJ Searcher title

Cadmus, May 38 NJ daughter-in-law Stenographer Lawyer

Jackson, Sophie 59 NJ maid

US World War II Draft Registration Cards 1942.

Harold Kipp Cadmus, Bergen Co., New Jersey. B Dec. 25, 1892, Clifton, New Jersey.

Harold married **May Romaine** [1514] [MRIN: 488], daughter of **John Westervelt Romaine** [11516] and **Margaret M Van Houten** [11517], in 1919. May was born on Nov 8, 1891 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died in Dec 1973 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 82.

**6179. Everett Henry Cadmus** [1513] was born on Aug 24, 1896 in Clifton, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

US World War I Draft Registration Cards 1917-18.

Everett Henry Cadmus, Bergen Co., New Jersey. B Aug. 24, 1896.

Everett married **Adele Weeks** [1515] [MRIN: 489]. Adele was born in 1896 in New Jersey, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

6903 M i. **Everett H. Cadmus** [1516] was born on Nov 1, 1919.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**6180. Catherine Kip** [1720] was born on Nov 28, 1836 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, was christened in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, and died on Jun 20, 1914 in Dundee Lake, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 77.

General Notes: Dundee Lake is now East Paterson, NJ

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 207.

The New Jersey Archives web site: [www.njarchives.org](http://www.njarchives.org)  
Index to Marriage Records, 1848-1867; Ref: Bk. B : Pg. 273.  
Registration Union, Bergen Co., NJ.

NYGBS Manuscript: File 1 (K6281); Ancestors of Petrus Kip, compiled by Thomas G. Thompson, 2001. Documents Relating to the Descendants of Hendrick Hendrickson Kip (1600-1680)

The Genealogical Magazine of New Jersey, Vol.47, No. 3, Sep. 1972. P. 141. Bergen Reformed Church Records, 1789-1877. See Vol. 50.

Catherine married **George Vreeland Van Riper** [1727] [MRIN: 577], son of **George Van Riper** [1728], on Oct 19, 1856 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA. George was born on Oct 5, 1829 in Saddle River, NJ, USA and died on Oct 16, 1910 in Dundee Lake, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 81.

Children from this marriage were:

6904 M i. **Henry Van Riper** [1734] was born on Mar 14, 1859 and died on Mar 9, 1871, aged 11.

6905 M ii. **Selah Van Riper** [1735] was born on Jun 1, 1875 in Dundee Lake, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died on Apr 4, 1922 in Dundee Lake, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 46.

**6181. Clarissa Jane Kip** [1721] was born on Feb 16, 1838 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, was christened in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, and died on Apr 2, 1878, aged 40.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 207.

The New Jersey Archives web site: [www.njarchives.org](http://www.njarchives.org)  
Index to Marriage Records, 1848-1867; Ref: Bk. AC : Pg. 191; Ref: Bk. B : Pg. 318.  
Registration Acquackanonk & New Barbados, Bergen Co., NJ.

Clarissa married **Garret Henry Van Dien** [1729] [MRIN: 579], son of **John Van Dien** [1730], on Dec 3, 1862 in Boiling Springs, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

6906 F i. **Jane Van Dien** [1737] was born on May 2, 1864.

**6182. Hartman Kip** [1722] was born on Jul 31, 1840 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, was christened in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, and died on Dec 5, 1840.

**6183. Peter H Kip** [1723] was born on Jan 2, 1842 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, was christened in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, and died on Jun 2, 1920, aged 78.

General Notes: Unmarried.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 207.

Pre-Revolutionary Dutch Houses and Families, in Northern New Jersey and Southern New York. By Rosalie Fellows

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Bailey. TheHolland Society of New York. William Morrow & Co., New York, 1936.

**6184. Hartman Van Wagenen Kip** [1724] was born on Aug 22, 1844 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, was christened in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, and died on May 27, 1872, aged 27.

General Notes: Unmarried

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 207.

**6185. Arianna Kip** [1725] was born on Feb 22, 1847 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA and was christened in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 207.

First Reformed Church "The Church Tablet", Passaic, NJ, record of baptism 1910.

NYGBS Manuscript: File 1 (K6281); Ancestors of Petrus Kip, compiled by Thomas G. Thompson, 2001. Documents Relating to the Descendants of Hendrick Hendrickson Kip (1600-1680)

Arianna married **George Warren Newkirk** [1731] [MRIN: 581], son of **Abram P Newkirk** [10722] and **Maria Tallman** [10723], on May 3, 1871 in Rutherford, Bergen Co., NJ, USA. George was born on Apr 29, 1847 in Jersey City, NJ, USA and died on Sep 18, 1898 in Jersey City, NJ, USA, aged 51.

Children from this marriage were:

6907 F i. **Effie Maria Newkirk** [1738] was born on Mar 11, 1875 in Jersey City, NJ, USA.

6908 M ii. **Eugene Newkirk** [1739] was born on Mar 9, 1879 in Jersey City, Hudson Co., NJ, USA.

**6186. Euphemia Kip** [1726] was born on Sep 4, 1851 in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, was christened in Acquackanonk, Passaic, NJ, USA, and died on Apr 15, 1887, aged 35.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 207.

Euphemia married **John Terhune** [1732] [MRIN: 582], son of **John Terhune** [1733], on Oct 1, 1873.

**6187. Jane Elizabeth Kip** [1752] was born on Feb 10, 1838, died on Feb 11, 1839 in Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, aged 1, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

**6188. John Edo Kipp** [1753] was born on Dec 26, 1839 in Paterson, NJ, USA and died on Aug 2, 1917, aged 77.

General Notes: He bought a farm at Fair Lawn, Bergen Co., N.J. where he resided.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America. Frederic Ellsworth Kip, assisted by Margarita Lansing Hawley. Montclair, New Jersey, 1928. No. 165, p. 208, 246.

John married **Mary J. Berdan** [1881] [MRIN: 641], daughter of **Lambert V. H. Berdan** [1882] and **Ellen Sip** [1883], on Apr 6, 1864. Mary was born on May 23, 1843 and died on May 31, 1914, aged 71.

Children from this marriage were:

6909 M i. **Edward Kipp** [1884] was born on Apr 30, 1865 and died on Apr 8, 1891, aged 25.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

6910 M ii. **William Kipp** [1885] was born on Mar 30, 1870 and died on Jun 28, 1872, aged 2.

6911 M iii. **John Merselis Kipp** [1886] was born on Apr 30, 1874.

**6189. Arrianna Kip** [1754] was born on Mar 21, 1844 in New Jersey, USA.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 208.

Arrianna married **A. Zabriske Van Houten** [1758] [MRIN: 591] on Oct 3, 1866.

**6190. Rev Peter E. Kip** [1755] was born on Mar 28, 1847 in Paterson, NJ, USA.

General Notes: He was graduated from the New York University in 1867, and from the Theological Seminary at New Brunswick, N.J. in 1870. He was ordained and installed pastor of the Reformed Church of Fishkill, N.Y. August 2, 1870. He resigned that charge on account of illness October 20, 1874. His following charges were: Bedford Reformed Church of Brooklyn. N.Y., 1877; Second Reformed Church of Schenectady, N.Y., 1881; Case Avenue Presbyterian Church of Cleveland, Ohio, 1887.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 166, p. 208, 246.

200<sup>th</sup> Anniversary of the First Reformed Dutch Church, Fishkill, New York. Sunday October Twenty-Second Nineteen Sixteen. Historical Address by Rev. Asher Anderson, D.D. and Fiftieth Anniversary Sermon of Rev. F.M. Kip, D.D. [NYPL ]

1870 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Aquackanonk. Roll M593\_884. P. 77 (215A).

|                   |    |    |                |
|-------------------|----|----|----------------|
| Kip, Edo          | 54 | NJ | Retired Farmer |
| Kip, Ann          | 48 | NJ |                |
| Kip, Peter        | 23 | NJ | Clergyman      |
| Kip, Ella         | 16 | NJ |                |
| Vanhouten, A Z    | 28 | NJ | Bank Clerk     |
| Vanhouten, Ariana | 27 | NJ |                |
| Vreeland, Thomas  | 42 | NJ | Gardener       |

1880 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. Brooklyn. Roll 853. P. 36 (178D). Enumeration Dist. 201.

|                   |    |    |                |
|-------------------|----|----|----------------|
| Elliott, John W   | 60 | CT | ? manufacturer |
| Elliott, Blanch S | 53 | VA | Keeping house  |
| Kipp, Rev M       | 33 | NJ | Minister       |
| Kipp, Josie       | 36 | NY |                |
| Kipp, Irving D    | 7  | NY | at school      |
| Kipp, Herbert F   | 6  | NY | at school      |

etc.  
boarding house

Peter married **Josephine Sutphen** [1889] [MRIN: 644], daughter of **Ten Eyck Sutphen** [1890], on Oct 8, 1870 in New Brunswick, NJ, USA. Josephine was born in 1844 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6912 M i. **Irving De Forest Kip** [1891] was born on Feb 20, 1873 in Fishkill, NY, died on May 9, 1927 in Passaic, NJ, USA, aged 54, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

6913 M ii. **Herbert Zabriskie Kip** [1892] was born on Jan 25, 1874 in Fishkill, NY, USA, died on Jul 9, 1935 in New London, CT, USA, aged 61, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

**6191. Clara Jane Kip** [1756] was born on Jul 13, 1850, died on Aug 13, 1857 in Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, aged 7, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Cedar Lawn Cemetery, Paterson, Passaic County, New Jersey. Memorial # 86557508. GPS N 40.89610 W -74.13720.

**6192. Ellen Kip** [1757] was born on Sep 8, 1854 in Passaic, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 208.

Ellen married **Thomas Alexander Richardson Goodlatte** [1759] [MRIN: 592] on May 17, 1878. Thomas was born in Apr 1848 in Ireland.

Children from this marriage were:

6914 F i. **Amelia Harper Goodlatte** [1760] was born on Sep 3, 1879 in New Jersey, USA.

6915 M ii. **William Burgess Goodlatte** [1761] was born on Dec 20, 1881 in New Jersey, USA.

6916 M iii. **Robert Kip Goodlatte** [1762] was born on Apr 21, 1883 in Passaic, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

6917 M iv. **Raymond Richardson Goodlatte** [1763] was born on Jul 27, 1886 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA and died in Jul 1969 in Warwick, Orange Co., NY, USA, aged 83.

6918 M v. **Frank Goodlatte** [1764] was born on Oct 31, 1888 in New Jersey, USA and died on May 1, 1889.

**6193. Peter J Kipp** [1774] was born on Mar 19, 1840.

General Notes: Lived at Clifton, N.J.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 167, p. 209, 246.

The New Jersey Archives web site: [www.njarchives.org](http://www.njarchives.org)

Index to Marriage Records, 1848-1867; Ref: Bk. B : Pg. 306.

Registration Saddle River, Bergen Co., NJ.

Peter married **Elizabeth Van Bussum** [1893] [MRIN: 646], daughter of **Philip P. Van Bussum** [1894] and **Elizabeth Van Bussum** [1895], on Oct 10, 1861 in Dundee, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6919 F i. **Elizabeth Kipp** [1896] was born on Aug 9, 1862.

6920 M ii. **Reuben Eugene Kipp** [1897] was born on May 28, 1873.

6921 M iii. **John Macy Kipp** [1898] was born on Jan 4, 1874.

**6194. Richard P Kipp** [1775] was born on Oct 7, 1846 and died on Jan 27, 1916, aged 69.

General Notes: Lived in Clifton, N.J.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 168, p. 209, 247.

Richard married **Margaret Brinkerhoff** [1906] [MRIN: 651].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

The child from this marriage was:

6922 F i. **Edna Kipp** [1912].

Richard next married **Kittie Van Winkle** [1903] [MRIN: 649], daughter of **Cornelius Van Winkle** [1904] and **Martha Van Winkle** [1905], on May 15, 1872.

Children from this marriage were:

6923 F i. **Jennie Kipp** [1907] was born on Sep 11, 1874.

6924 M ii. **Clarence Van Winkle Kipp** [1908] was born on Jun 28, 1880 and died on Jan 1, 1913, aged 32.

**6195. Clara Kip** [1776] was born on Feb 22, 1848 and died in 1848.

**6196. Jane Amelia Kip** [1777] was born on Jan 15, 1851.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 209.

Jane married **Nicolas Terhune** [1778] [MRIN: 596], son of **John Terhune** [1779] and **Sophia Merselis** [1780], on Oct 15, 1872.

Children from this marriage were:

6925 M i. **Irving Terhune** [1782].

6926 M ii. **Harold N. Terhune** [1781] was born on May 14, 1881.

**6197. Ephraim Kip** [1785] was born on Dec 2, 1845 in New Jersey and died on Jan 23, 1907, aged 61.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 209.

**6198. Clara Jane Kip** [1786] was born on Oct 27, 1847 in New Jersey and died on Feb 13, 1874, aged 26.

General Notes: Eliza Jane

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 209.

**6199. Anna Kip** [1787] was born on Nov 11, 1850.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 209.

Anna married **John E. Merselis** [1791] [MRIN: 600], son of **Peter E. Merselis** [1792], on Oct 30, 1878.

The child from this marriage was:

6927 F i. **Jane Merselis** [1797].

**6200. Henry Kip** [1788] was born on Dec 17, 1852 and died on Dec 23, 1918, aged 66.

General Notes: He was a practicing physician in Paterson, N.J.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 169, p. 209, 247.

Henry married **Hattie Edwards** [1914] [MRIN: 654].

Children from this marriage were:

6928 F i. **Laura Josephine Kip** [1915].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

6929 F ii. **Elsie Kip** [1916] was born on May 30, 1898 in New Jersey, USA.

**6201. Gertrude C Kip** [1789] was born on Apr 18, 1856.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 209.

Gertrude married **Benedict Stewart Winslow** [1793] [MRIN: 602] on Jun 28, 1882.

Children from this marriage were:

6930 F i. **Gertrude Winslow** [1794].

6931 M ii. **Bert Winslow** [1795].

6932 F iii. **Ethel Winslow** [1796].

**6202. John Kip** [1790] was born on Feb 24, 1863 and died on Mar 26, 1924, aged 61.

General Notes: No issue. K.F.A., No. 170, p. 209, 247.

John married **Emma Barraclough** [1919] [MRIN: 657], daughter of **Charles Barraclough** [1920] and **Anna D. McDaniels** [1921], on Apr 30, 1918 in Paterson, NJ, USA. Emma was born in 1876.

**6203. Iddo Marselis** [1529] was born on May 25, 1849 and was christened on Sep 2, 1849.

**6204. Clara Marselis** [1530] was born on Mar 8, 1853.

**6205. John Marselis** [1531] was born on Mar 11, 1855.

**6206. Anderson Zabriskie Outwater** [986] was born on May 21, 1874 in Passaic, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

**6207. Richard Irving Outwater** [987] was born on Apr 21, 1878 in Passaic, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

**6208. Mary Outwater** [10649] was born on Dec 21, 1870 in Passaic, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

**6209. Anna P Benson** [10651] was born in Sep 1876 in New Jersey, USA.

**6210. John H Benson** [10652] was born about 1878 in Passaic, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

**6211. Cornelius Benson** [10653] was born about 1881 in Passaic, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

**6212. John Outwater Benson** [10654] was born on Sep 27, 1882 in Garfield, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Sept. 1922. John Outwater. Approved. Vol 189 SAR member No. 37776.

US World War I Draft Registration Cards 1917-18.

John Outwater Benson, Paterson, Passaic Co., New Jersey. B Sept. 27, 1882.

1930 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Paterson. Roll 1381. P. 7B. Enumeration Dist. 85.

Benson, John O 47 NJ lawyer

Benson, Mabel 43 NJ

Rogers, William 13 NJ nephew

New York Passenger Lists 1820-1957.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

John Outwater Benson. Arrival: Sept. 3, 1922 at New York, sailed from Liverpool, England on Aug. 24, 1922, on the ship Laconia.

John married **Mabel Rogers** [10977] [MRIN: 3803], daughter of **Rogers** [11252] and **Annie B** [Rogers] [11251]. Mabel was born on Aug 17, 1885 in Garfield, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

**6213. Frank L Newell** [10664] was born in Jun 1874 in New Jersey, USA.

**6214. Richard Outwater** [10636] was born on Jul 24, 1894 in Connecticut, USA and died before 1971.

Richard married **Dorothy** [Outwater] [10641] [MRIN: 3659] about 1819. Dorothy was born in 1892 in England.

**6215. Henry Outwater** [10637] was born on May 21, 1899.

**6216. Mary Catherine Outwater** [10638] was born on Jan 18, 1903 in Connecticut, USA.

Mary married **Rodman Doremus** [10639] [MRIN: 3658]. Rodman was born in 1900 in New Jersey, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

6933 F i. **Mary Lisa Doremus** [10640] was born on Jun 15, 1927 in New Jersey, USA.

**6217. Elmore Lindford Schoonmaker** [1342] was born on Nov 28, 1889.

Elmore married **Christina S. Breen** [1346] [MRIN: 429] on Nov 27, 1919.

The child from this marriage was:

6934 M i. **Howard Leonard Schoonmaker** [1347] was born on Jan 26, 1921.

**6218. Imogene Howard Schoonmaker** [1343] was born on Dec 15, 1891.

**6219. Raymond Wilford Schoonmaker** [1344] was born on Jul 31, 1894.

**6220. Harry Howard Schoonmaker** [1345] was born on Jan 11, 1902.

**6221. Linford Schoonmaker McKinney** [1341] was born on Oct 1, 1898 and died on Nov 26, 1916, aged 18.

**6222. Garret Holden** [1329].

**6223. Everdel Holden** [1330].

**6224. Mary Holden** [1331].

**6225. Abraham Holden** [1332].

**6226. John G. Becker** [1541].

**6227. Howard Becker** [1542].

**6228. Stewart Becker** [1543].

**6229. Henry Kipp** [1806].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 171, p. 209.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**6230. Frank Kipp** [1807].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 172, p. 209.

**6231. Ruth A Kipp** [1808].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 209.

**6232. Elizabeth Bogert** [11323] was born in 1859 in Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

**6233. Albert J Bogert** [11324] was born in 1865 in New Jersey, USA.

General Notes: Surces:

1910 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. Riverside. Roll T624\_869. P. 16B. Enumeration Dist. 0046.

Bogert, Catherine A 72 NJ Own income

Bogert, Albert J 45 NJ Dealer lumber

Bogert, James G 21 NJ Grandson

Bogert, John W 18 NJ Grandson

Mylin, Johanna 50 Swedish Servant Private family

Albert married someone.

His children were:

6935 M i. **James Gordon Bogert** [11330] was born in Dec 1888 in New Jersey, USA.

6936 M ii. **John W Bogert** [11331] was born in Sep 1891 in New Jersey, USA.

**6234. Charles H Bogert** [11325] was born in 1868 in New Jersey, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1900 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. Midland. Roll 955. P. 13B. Enumeration Dist. 26.

Bogert, Charles H 32 NJ Feb. 1869 Farmer

Bogert, Sarah 28 NJ Dec. 1871

Bogert, Catherine 2 NJ Nov. 1897

Bogert, Elizabeth 1 NJ Mar. 1899

Bogert, Gordon 11 NJ Dec. 1888 Nephew

Bogert, John 8 NJ Sept. 1891 Nephew

Bogert, Catherine A 62 NJ Sept 1837 Mother

Willis, Bell 27 VA Oct. 1872 Servant Domestic

Caravan, Michael 38 Ire Apr. 1862 Hired Man Laborer farm

Charles married **Sarah** [Bogert] [11327] [MRIN: 3929] in 1897. Sarah was born in Dec 1871 in New Jersey, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6937 F i. **Catherine Bogert** [11328] was born in Nov 1897 in New Jersey, USA.

6938 F ii. **Elizabeth Bogert** [11329] was born in Mar 1899 in New Jersey, USA.

**6235. Anna C Bogert** [11326] was born in 1873 in New Jersey, USA.

**6236. Andrew Mclean** [12407] was born on May 12, 1861 in Troy, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA, died on Mar 26, 1931 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, aged 69, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Andrew McLean IV was a banker, manufacturer, and two term mayor of Passaic, New Jersey. He was born in Troy, New York. When he was a boy his parents moved the family to Jersey City, New Jersey. After Public School education in Jersey City, at age 19, Andrew started working for his father at the "Andrew McLean Company"(they made Mosquito netting and other cotton goods). In 1888 Andrew IV became head of the company,

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

and in 1889 he transferred the mill from Paterson, NJ to Passaic, NJ (with an office in New York City). The Passaic mill still exists on a street he named Virginia in honor of his mother. On May 15, 1926 he and his employees celebrated the 100th anniversary of the firm's establishment. In July 1928, the company took over the controlling interest in T.R. Goodlatte & Sons, Inc. Delawanna. Then, around the 1940s, the Andrew McLean Company closed.

Andrew had also been vice president and a director of the Peoples Bank and Trust Company of Passaic since it was founded in 1891. In 1895 he was elected Mayor and re-elected two years later. He was also active in clubs such as the Union League of New York (the old Seventh Regiment), Sons of the Revolution, and the Thousand Island Yacht Club in New York where he was a commodore.

During the summers months, Andrew and his family would stay at their vacation home on Zavikon Island (located near Alexanderia Bay, New York in the heart of the Thousand Islands area of the St. Lawrence River). He built and owned was is falsely known as the "smallest international bridge" in the world. The bridge is in Canada.

## Sources:

1900 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Passaic Ward 3. Roll 990. P. 10A. Enumeration Dist. 101.

|                  |    |     |           |                   |
|------------------|----|-----|-----------|-------------------|
| McLean, Andrew   | 39 | NY  | May 1861  | Mfgr of Netting   |
| McLean, S Bule   | 33 | NY  | Apr. 1867 |                   |
| McLean, Andrew   | 6  | NJ  | Apr. 1894 | At school         |
| McLean, George E | 3  | NJ  | Jan. 1897 |                   |
| Cridge, Edmond L | 28 | NY  | Feb. 1872 | Mechanical Enr    |
| Gannon Mary      | 21 | Ire | July 1878 | Servant Nurse     |
| George, Sadie    | 28 | Ire | May 1872  | Servant Cook      |
| Molinsky, Mary   | 30 | NJ  | May 1870  | Servant Laundress |

1910 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Passaic. Ward 2. Roll T624\_905. P. 2A. Enumeration Dist. 70.

|                   |    |    |  |                         |
|-------------------|----|----|--|-------------------------|
| McLean, Andrew    | 48 | NJ |  | Owner Mfgr Cotton Goods |
| McLean, Sarah B   | 42 | NY |  |                         |
| McLean, Andrew Jr | 15 | NJ |  |                         |
| McLean, George    | 13 | NJ |  |                         |
| McLean, Virginia  | 9  | NJ |  |                         |
| McLean, Bella     | 9  | NJ |  |                         |
| Moloskie, Mary    | 39 | NJ |  | Servant Private Family  |
| Burke, Nellie     | 28 | NJ |  | Servant Private Family  |

1920 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Passaic Ward 2. Roll T625\_1062. P. 1A. Enumeration Dist. 33.

|                     |    |    |  |                      |
|---------------------|----|----|--|----------------------|
| McLean, Andrew      | 58 | NJ |  | Manufacturer Cotton  |
| McLean, Sarah Belle | 54 | NY |  |                      |
| McLean, George E    | 23 | NJ |  | Manufacturer Cotton  |
| McLean, Virginia    | 19 | NJ |  |                      |
| McLean, Belle       | 19 | NJ |  | Servant Pvt family   |
| Moloskie, Mary      | 45 | NJ |  | Chauffeur Pvt family |

1930 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Passaic. Roll 1377. P. 1A. Enumeration Dist. 149.

|                   |    |     |  |                 |
|-------------------|----|-----|--|-----------------|
| McLean, Andrew    | 68 | NY  |  | Merchant Cotton |
| McLean, Sarah     | 62 | NY  |  |                 |
| McLean, Virginia  | 29 | NJ  |  |                 |
| Meleskie, Mary    | 60 | NJ  |  | Servant house   |
| Wohlrat, Margaret | 41 | Ger |  | Nurse house     |

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Cedar Lawn Cemetery, Paterson, Passaic County, New Jersey. Plot: Section 4, Lot 72, Grave No. 3. Memorial # 13786904. GPS N 40.89610 W -74.13720.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Richard Mclean Anderson, Philadelphia, PA randers@comcast.net

Andrew married **Sarah Belle Cridge** [12408] [MRIN: 4269], daughter of **Edmund John Cridge** [12409] and **Jane Warr** [12410], on Oct 9, 1889 in Troy, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA. Sarah was born on Apr 18, 1866 in Troy, Rensselaer Co., NY, USA, died on May 10, 1933 in Wellesley, Norfolk Co., MA, USA, aged 67, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6939 M i. **Andrew Mclean** [12411] was born on Apr 27, 1894 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, died in Feb 1956 in Montclair, Essex Co., NJ, USA, aged 61, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.
- 6940 M ii. **George Edmund Mclean** [12425] was born on Jan 4, 1896 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.
- 6941 F iii. **Virginia Belle Mclean** [12415] was born on Jan 6, 1901 in New Jersey, USA and died on Aug 28, 1994 in Peterborough, NH, USA, aged 93.
- 6942 F iv. **Bella Mclean** [12426] was born in 1901 in New Jersey, USA.

**6237. Virginia Mclean** [12419] was born in Nov 1863 in New Jersey, USA.

**6238. Louisa Mclean** [12424] was born in 1865 in New Jersey, USA.

**6239. George Mclean** [12420] was born in 1868 in New Jersey, USA.

**6240. William Mclean** [12421] was born in 1870 in New Jersey, USA.

**6241. Hattie Mclean** [12422] was born in 1871 in New Jersey, USA.

**6242. Webster Mclean** [12423] was born in 1873 in New Jersey, USA.

**6243. Garret F Van Blarcom** [11936] was born in Jan 1880 in New Jersey, USA and died in 1922, aged 42.

Garret married someone.

His child was:

- 6943 M i. **Clarence Van Blarcom** [11938] was born in 1906 in New Jersey, USA.

**6244. Demarest Van Blarcom** [11937] was born in Apr 1882 in New Jersey, USA and died in 1965, aged 83.

**6245. Major Joseph Keeler** [13190] was born on Feb 19, 1884 in Provo, Utah Co., UT, USA, died on Jun 12, 1914 in Midvale, Salt lake Co., UT, USA, aged 30, and was buried in Provo City Cem., Provo, Utah Co., UT, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Provo City Cemetery, Provo, Utah County, Utah. Memorial # 59884162. GPS N 40.22500 W -111.64440.

**6246. Bula M Keeler** [13192] was born in Oct 1885 in Provo, Utah Co., UT, USA.

**6247. Carl F Keeler** [13193] was born in Jan 1888 in Provo, Utah Co., UT, USA.

**6248. Irving Talmage Keeler** [13191] was born on Nov 29, 1889 in Provo, Utah Co., UT, USA, died on Mar 1, 1890 in Provo, Utah Co., UT, USA, and was buried in Provo City Cem., Provo, Utah Co., UT, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Provo City Cemetery, Provo, Utah County, Utah. Memorial # 59884029. GPS N

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

40.22500 W -111.64440.

**6249. Hattie B Keeler** [13194] was born in Apr 1891 in Provo, Utah Co., UT, USA.

**6250. Eva Josephine Keeler** [13195] was born in Oct 1893 in Provo, Utah Co., UT, USA.

**6251. David Hutchinson Keeler** [10500] was born on Apr 1, 1896 in Provo, UT, USA and died on Dec 26, 1982 in Magrath, AB, Can, aged 86.

General Notes: Sources:

<http://keelerconnections.org/images/ghtout/tp8.htm#ahn14aranchor> - JB Keeler and MA Fairbanks Family Tree

World Connect

David married **Afton Lovina Jensen** [10501] [MRIN: 3601] on Dec 5, 1917 in Salt Lake City, UT, USA. Afton was born on May 9, 1898 in Redmond, Sevier, Utah, USA.

**6252. Ralph Bud Keeler** [13196] was born in Dec 1897 in Provo, Utah Co., UT, USA.

**6253. Daniel M Keeler** [13197] was born in 1901 in Provo, Utah Co., UT, USA.

**6254. Paul F Keeler** [13198] was born in 1904 in Provo, Utah Co., UT, USA.

**6255. John W Budd** [10614] was born in 1861 in New Jersey, USA.

**6256. Mary E Budd** [10615] was born in Jan 1863 in New Jersey, USA.

**6257. Benjamin Roome Budd** [10616] was born on Nov 29, 1873 in New Jersey, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

US World War I Draft Registration Cards 1917-18.

Benjamin Roome Budd, Morris Co., New Jersey. B Nov. 29, 1873.

1900 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Morris. Pequannoc. Roll 988. P. 6B. Enumeration Dist. 0073.

Budd, Benjamin R 27 NJ Nov. 1872 Bookkeeper

Budd, Annie W 24 NJ June 1875

Budd, James R 4/12 NJ Jan. 1900

Budd, Francis G 72 NJ Mar. 1828 Father Retired

Budd, Sarah M 60 NJ May 1840 Mother

1910 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Morris. Pequannock. Roll T624\_903. P. 4B. Enumeration Dist. 0037.

Budd, Benjamin R 36 NJ Commission Merchant

Budd, Annis W 34 NJ

Budd, James R 10 NJ

Budd, Anita 7 NJ

Budd, Margaret 5 NJ

Budd, Sarah M 71 NJ Mother wd

1920 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. Belleville Ward 3. Roll T625\_1028. P. 10B. Enumeration Dist. 7.

Budd, Benjamin 46 NJ Manager Export Office

Budd, Anna 44 NJ

Budd, James 21 NJ Clerk Bank

Budd, Enita 17 NJ Typist Lithograph Office

Budd, Margaret 15 NJ

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Budd, Romondt B 7 NJ

Benjamin married **Annie Wheat** [11421] [MRIN: 3950] in 1896. Annie was born in Jun 1875 in New Jersey, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6944 M i. **James R Budd** [11422] was born in Jan 1900 in New Jersey, USA.
- 6945 F ii. **Anita Budd** [11423] was born in 1903 in New Jersey, USA.
- 6946 F iii. **Margaret Budd** [11424] was born in 1905 in New Jersey, USA.
- 6947 M iv. **Romondt B Budd** [11425] was born in 1913 in New Jersey, USA.

**6258. Rachel Ann DeBow** [11881] was born in 1864 in New Jersey, USA.

**6259. Nicholas Vreeland DeBow** [11877] was born on Apr 12, 1868 in Middlebush, Somerset Co., NJ, USA, died on Aug 2, 1910 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA, aged 42, and was buried in Fairmount Cem., Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

New Jersey, Births and Christenings Index, 1660-1931.

Nicholas Debow, April 12, 1868, Black Oak Ridge, Passaic, New Jersey. FHL # 494163.

1900 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. Newark Ward 6. Roll 964. P. 7A. Enumeration Dist. 59.

Debow, Nicholas 32 NJ April 1868 Produce Dealer

Debow, Minnie E 29 NY Aug 1870

Debow, Herbert C 4 NJ June 1895

Richter, Sophia 16 NY Dec 1884 Servant Housekeeper

1910 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Exsex. Newark Ward 8. Roll T624\_878. P. 16B. Enumeration Dist. 66.

Debow, Nicholas V 42 NJ Produce & Egg Supl

Debow, Minnie E 40 NY

Debow, Herbert C 14 NJ

Debow, Edwin D 9 NJ

Bennett, George 41 NJ Coachman Private Family

Lavinsky, Josie 31 Poland Maid Private Family

Find A Grave. [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Fairmount Cemetery, Newark, Essex County, New Jersey. Memorial # 61236432. GPS N 40.74640 W -74.20310.

Nicholas married **Minnie E Cafferty** [11878] [MRIN: 4102], daughter of **Enoch B Cafferty** [11885] and **Martha E** [Cafferty] [11886], circa 1890. Minnie was born on Aug 30, 1870 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6948 M i. **Herbert Cafferty DeBow** [11879] was born on Jun 19, 1895 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA, died on Sep 2, 1968 in Millburn, Essex Co., New Jersey, USA, aged 73, and was buried in Fairmount Cem., Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA.
- 6949 M ii. **Erwin Duane DeBow** [11880] was born on May 18, 1901 in New Jersey, USA and died in Jul 1992 in Berkeley Heights, Union Co., NJ, USA, aged 91.

**6260. Mary DeBow** [11882] was born in 1874 in New Jersey, USA.

**6261. Charles Edward Berden** [11869] was born in 1868 in New Jersey, USA.

**6262. John DeBow** [10483] was born in Sep 1869 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

<http://genforum.com/france/messages/19495.html> - Linda Peloquin

John married **Martha Jones** [10484] [MRIN: 3592].

The child from this marriage was:

6950 F i. **Lillian DeBow** [10485].

**6263. Margaret Heberton Newkirk** [10571] was born in Oct 1867 in Pennsylvania, USA, died in 1923 in Laurel Hill Cem., Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA, aged 56, and was buried in Laurel Hill Cem., Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Delaware Society. Application for Membership. June 1941. James Jacobus. Approved. SAR member No. 55239.

1900 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Montgomery. Cheltenham. Roll 1442. P. 18B. Enumeration Dist. 198.

|                  |    |    |            |            |
|------------------|----|----|------------|------------|
| Newkirk, Mathew  | 61 | PA | Sept. 1838 | Minister   |
| Newkirk, Eliza   | 59 | NY | Oct. 1840  |            |
| Boden, Margaret  | 31 | PA | Oct. 1868  | Optician   |
| Newkirk, Sarah   | 27 | PA | Feb. 1873  | Teacher    |
| Newkirk, Mary    | 27 | PA | May 1876   | Musician   |
| Newkirk, Eliza   | 22 | PA | Oct. 1877  |            |
| Boden, Elizabeth | 10 | PA | Sept. 1889 | G daughter |
| Boden, Harry     | 8  | PA | Jan. 1892  | Grand son  |

1910 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Philadelphia. Philadelphia Ward 27. T624\_1401. P. 9B. Enumeration Dist. 0615.

|                   |    |    |        |                       |
|-------------------|----|----|--------|-----------------------|
| Boden, Margaret H | 42 | PA |        |                       |
| Boden, Elizabeth  | 20 | PA |        |                       |
| Boden, Harry C    | 18 | PA |        |                       |
| Heokirk, Sarah H  | 37 | PA | Lodger | Teacher Public School |

1920 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Philadelphia. Philadelphia Ward 27. Roll T625\_1631. P. 6B. Enumeration Dist. 880.

|                   |    |    |          |                              |
|-------------------|----|----|----------|------------------------------|
| Boden, Margaret H | 52 | PA |          |                              |
| Boden, Elizabeth  | 30 | PA | daughter | Social Service Hospital      |
| Boden, Harry C    | 27 | PA | son      | Interior Decorator Architect |

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Laurel Hill Cem., Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., Pennsylvania. Memorial # 134404465. GPS N 40.00389 W -75.18750.

Margaret married **Harry Clark Boden** [10572] [MRIN: 3633], son of **John Clark Boden** [11315] and **Jane Clark** [11316], in 1888. Harry was born in 1857 in Monmouth, Illinois, USA, died on Jan 16, 1892 in Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA, aged 35, and was buried on Jan 19, 1892 in Laurel Hill Cem., Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6951 F i. **Elizabeth Boden** [11317] was born on Sep 15, 1889 in Pennsylvania, USA, died in May 1979 in Laurel Hill Cem., Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA, aged 89, and was buried in Laurel Hill Cem., Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA.

6952 M ii. **Harry Clark Boden** [10573] was born on Jan 24, 1892 in Pennsylvania, USA, died in 1955, aged 63, and was buried in Laurel Hill Cem., Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**6264. Sarah Newkirk** [11319] was born in Feb 1873 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**6265. Mary Newkirk** [11320] was born in May 1876 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**6266. Eliza Newkirk** [11321] was born in Oct 1877 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**6267. Florence Smith** [13652] was born in Oct 1881 in New Jersey, USA.

**6268. Mabel Smith** [13653] was born in Apr 1889 in New Jersey, USA.

**6269. Hazel Smith** [13654] was born in Aug 1892 in New Jersey, USA.

**6270. Helen B Doremus** [13157] was born on Jul 3, 1898 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA, died on Dec 26, 1955 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA, aged 57, and was buried in Montville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Montville, Morris Co., NJ, USA.

**6271. Stanley R Doremus** [13158] was born on May 28, 1902 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA, died on Mar 5, 1957 in New Jersey, USA, aged 54, and was buried in Montville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Montville, Morris Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Montville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Montville, Morris County, New Jersey. Memorial # 70792277. GPS N 40.90020 W -74.36985.

Stanley married **Avis D** [Doremus] [13160] [MRIN: 4509] in 1927.

**6272. Harry R Doremus** [13159] was born on Jun 17, 1907 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA, died on Jun 25, 1986 in Towaco, Morris Co., NJ, USA, aged 79, and was buried in Montville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Montville, Morris Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Montville Dutch Reformed Churchyard, Montville, Morris County, New Jersey. Memorial # 70792407. GPS N 40.90020 W -74.36985.

**6273. Helen M Merselis** [13642] was born in 1914 in New Jersey, USA.

**6274. Eleanor S Merselis** [13644] was born in Dec 1898 in New Jersey, USA.

**6275. A J Merselis** [13645] was born in May 1900 in New Jersey, USA.

**6276. Earnest Ackerman** [13659] was born in 1895 in New Jersey, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1930 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. Orange. Roll 1343. P. 9A. Enumeration Dist. 581.

Ackerman, William 74 NJ Retired

Ackerman, Ida 64 NJ

Ackerman, Irving 34 NJ Retired Macjanic

Ackerman, Earnest 34 NJ Mechanic Electrical Factory

Ackerman, Myrtle A 31 NJ Daughter-in-law Clerk Electrical Factory Office

Ackerman, Ethel 35 NJ Daughter-in-law

Ackerman, Gladys G 5 NJ Grand Daughter

Brace, Charles 62 MI Lodger Salesman Newspaper

1940 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. Orange. Roll T627\_2339. P. 1B. Enumeration Dist. 7-313.

Ackerman, Ernest 44 NJ Operator Elevator

Ackerman, Ethel M 45 NJ

Ackerman, Gladys G 15 NJ

Ackerman, Irving H 44 NJ Brother

Ackerman, Myrtle A 41 NJ Sister-in-law Clerk GE

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Ackerman, Ida G 73 NJ Mother

Earnest married **Ethel M** [Ackerman] [13661] [MRIN: 4671] circa 1923. Ethel was born in 1895 in New Jersey, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

6953 F i. **Gladys G Ackerman** [13662] was born in 1925 in New Jersey, USA.

**6277. Irving H Ackerman** [13658] was born in 1895 in New Jersey, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1930 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. Orange. Roll 1343. P. 9A. Enumeration Dist. 581.

Ackerman, William 74 NJ Retired

Ackerman, Ida 64 NJ

Ackerman, Irving 34 NJ Retired Macjanic

Ackerman, Earnest 34 NJ Mechanic Electrical Factory

Ackerman, Myrtle A 31 NJ Daughter-in-law Clerk Electrical Factory Office

Ackerman, Ethel 35 NJ Daughter-in-law

Ackerman, Gladys G 5 NJ Grand Daughter

Brace, Charles 62 MI Lodger Salesman Newspaper

Sources:

1940 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. Orange. Roll T627\_2339. P. 1B. Enumeration Dist. 7-313.

Ackerman, Ernest 44 NJ Operator Elevator

Ackerman, Ethel M 45 NJ

Ackerman, Gladys G 15 NJ

Ackerman, Irving H 44 NJ Brother

Ackerman, Myrtle A 41 NJ Sister-in-law Clerk GE

Ackerman, Ida G 73 NJ Mother

Irving married **Myrtle A** [Ackerman] [13660] [MRIN: 4670] circa 1924. Myrtle was born in 1899 in New Jersey, USA.

**6278. Joseph Russel Jacobus** [13165] was born in 1905 in New Jersey, USA.

**6279. George N Jacobus** [13164] was born in 1908 in New Jersey, USA.

**6280. Edward Thomas Jacobus** [7772] was born on Nov 14, 1911 in Elizabeth, Union Co., NJ, USA, died on Dec 13, 1973 in Linden, Union Co., NJ, USA, aged 62, and was buried in Rosedale and Rosehill Cem., Linden, Union Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

NYGBS Manuscript: File 1 (K6281); Ancestors of Petrus Kip, compiled by Thomas G. Thompson, 2001. Documents Relating to the Descendants of Hendrick Hendrickson Kip (1600-1680)

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The National Society. Application for Membership. Dec. 1967. James Jacobus. Approved. SAR member No. 95923.

1940 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Union. Linden. Roll T627\_2386. P. 9B. Enumeration Dist. 20-40A.

Jacobus, Joseph 65 NJ Wd

Jacobus, George 32 NJ Painter Chemical Plant

Jacobus, Edward 28 NJ Clerk Bank

Jacobus, Madeline 28 PA Daughter-in-law

Jacobus, John 2 NJ Grandson

SSDI: Edward Jacobus, Linden, Union, New Jersey. B Nov. 14, 1911. D Dec. 1973. SSN: 136-16-8019.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Rosedale and Rosehill Cemetery, Linden, Union County, New Jersey. Plot:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

ROSDLE-77-4F/DD. Memorial # 102570995. GPS N 40.63159 W -74.23813.

Edward married **Madeline Annette Nissley** [7773] [MRIN: 2682] on Oct 5, 1935 in Elizabeth, NJ, USA. Madeline was born on Feb 4, 1912 in Lititz, PA, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

6954 M i. **John Joseph Jacobus** [10562] was born on Dec 5, 1937 in New Jersey, USA.

**6281. Percival Raymond Schuyler** [10854] was born on Jun 13, 1863 in Schuyler Basin, NJ, USA.

Percival married **J C Gould** [10855] [MRIN: 3748] on Jan 11, 1883.

**6282. Roy Jones** [10901].

**6283. Chesney L Jones** [10902] was born on Dec 2, 1878 in New Jersey, USA.

**6284. Grace Evelyn Jones** [10903] was born on Mar 30, 1883 in New Jersey, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

World Connect: A Jones Family from NJ; David F Jones

Grace married **Howard Card** [10904] [MRIN: 3770].

**6285. Ernest Jones** [10884].

**6286. Roscoe Labois Jones** [10885] was born on Jan 20, 1895 in Raleigh, Wake, NC, USA and died on May 13, 1979 in Dover Twp., Ocean, NJ, USA, aged 84.

General Notes: Sources:

World Connect: A Jones Family from NJ; David F Jones

Roscoe married **Mable Etta Smith** [10888] [MRIN: 3762], daughter of **Jacob Cornelius Smith** [10893] and **Margaret Ann Straut** [10894], on Mar 30, 1918 in Hawthorne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA. Mable was born on Oct 23, 1898 in Mahwah, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died on Dec 3, 1990 in Toms River, NJ, USA, aged 92.

Children from this marriage were:

6955 M i. **Jacob Jones** [10889].

6956 M ii. **Roscoe Losey Jones** [10890] was born on Nov 26, 1919 in Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

6957 F iii. **Jeanette Ruth Jones** [10891] was born on Feb 21, 1923 in Hawthorne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA and died in 1998 in Fairlawn, NJ, USA, aged 75.

**6287. Hobart Jones** [10886] was born on Mar 3, 1897 in Chicago, Cook Co., IL, USA and died in 1989 in New Jersey, USA, aged 92.

**6288. Madeline Jones** [10887] was born on Jul 22, 1901 in Chicago, Cook Co., IL, USA and died in 1998, aged 97.

General Notes: Sources:

World Connect: A Jones Family from NJ; David F Jones

Madeline married **George Haling** [10899] [MRIN: 3768].

**6289. John Warner Kniffen** [10908] was born on May 3, 1860 in Rainham Twp., Haldimand Co., ON, Can and died on Oct 4, 1915 in Selkirk, Rainham Twp., Haldimand Co., ON, Can, aged 55.

General Notes: Sources:

Darrel Kennedy.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

John married **Amelia Jane Nicholas** [10909] [MRIN: 3772], daughter of **Tom Nicholas** [10910] and **Almira Spencer** [10911], on Jan 4, 1888 in Port Dover, Norfolk Co., ON, Can. Amelia was born in 1863 in Charlotteville Twp., Norfolk Co., ON, Can and died on Apr 3, 1893 in Charlotteville Twp., Norfolk Co., ON, Can, aged 30.

The child from this marriage was:

6958 M i. **Orma Kniffen** [10912] was born on Oct 12, 1888 in Tyrconnell, Dunwich Twp, Elgin Co., ON, Can and died on Nov 1, 1922 in Hamilton, Wentworth Co., ON, Can, aged 34.

**6290. William Wilford Murphy** [11037] was born in 1852 in Charlotteville Twp., Norfolk Co., ON, Can and died on Jan 17, 1923 in Simcoe, Norfolk Co., ON, Can, aged 71.

**6291. Margaret Jane Murphy** [10744] was born on Oct 16, 1853 in Ontario, Can, died on Jan 15, 1932 in Norfolk Co., ON, Can, aged 78, and was buried on Jan 18, 1932 in Simcoe, Norfolk Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

World Connect: Michael Brooks Genealogy Pages.

Margaret married **Michael Aspden** [10745] [MRIN: 3699], son of **John Aspden** [10756] and **Martha Wolfaden** [10757], on Aug 1, 1874 in Port Dover, Norfolk Co., ON, Can. Michael was born on Dec 8, 1853 in Ontario, Can and died on Jan 25, 1905 in Simcoe, Norfolk Co., ON, Can, aged 51.

Children from this marriage were:

6959 M i. **John Aspden** [10753] was born on Jan 17, 1875 in Norfolk Co., ON, Can and died in 1952, aged 77.

6960 M ii. **Omer W Aspden** [10754] was born on Oct 9, 1876 in Norfolk Co., ON, Can.

6961 M iii. **Thomas Aspden** [10755] was born on Feb 3, 1878 and died on Jan 19, 1905 in Norfolk Co., ON, Can, aged 26.

6962 F iv. **Mary Elizabeth Aspden** [10746] was born on Sep 8, 1881 in Norfolk Co., ON, Can and died in 1959, aged 78.

6963 M v. **Thircul Murney Aspden** [10747] was born on Apr 4, 1883 in Houghton Twp., Norfolk Co., ON, Can and died in 1963 in Ontario, Can, aged 80.

6964 F vi. **Martha Blanche Aspden** [10748] was born on Oct 15, 1885 in Norfolk Co., ON, Can.

6965 F vii. **Harriet Jarrett Aspden** [10749] was born on Jan 20, 1888 in Norfolk Co., ON, Can and died on Oct 6, 1946, aged 58.

6966 F viii. **Pearl Viola Aspden** [10750] was born on May 20, 1890 in Norfolk Co., ON, Can and died on Oct 2, 1929 in Norfolk Co., ON, Can, aged 39.

6967 M ix. **Walter Aspden** [10751] was born on Feb 22, 1895 in Norfolk Co., ON, Can and died in Feb 1974 in Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA, aged 79.

6968 M x. **Frederick Aspden** [10752] was born on Oct 1, 1896 in Norfolk Co., ON, Can and died on Mar 26, 1985 in Sandusky Co., OH, USA, aged 88.

**6292. Charles Edward Jones Murphy** [11036] was born on Apr 23, 1858 in Charlotteville Twp., Norfolk Co., ON, Can and died on May 25, 1931 in South Dorchester Twp., Elgin Co., ON, Can, aged 73.

General Notes: Sources:

E-mail from Al: a\_j\_m\_@hotmail.com. Date March 2012.

Elgin County OGS Newspaper transcription <http://www.elginogs.ca/>.

<http://www.elginogs.ca/newsindexes/timesjournal/stj1931maythruaug.htm>

newspaper dated 27 May 1931, Page 12, c-1 Death – Charles Edward Murphy, 75, of South Dorchester to Light Cemetery, near Vienna

30 May 1931, page 16, c-6 Funeral – Charles E. Murphy, Springfield. (his daughter Ethel lived in Springfield. Married Samuel Cole who was from there. My mom was born in their house because my grandmother went there to deliver.) I

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

grew up about 15 minutes north of there in North Dorchester Twp. Middlesex Cty. ON.

Charles married **Sarah Jane Kilmer** [11040] [MRIN: 3829]. Sarah was born on Mar 28, 1858 in Malahide, Elgin Co., Canada West and died on Feb 5, 1887 in Malahide, Elgin Co., ON, CAN, aged 28.

The child from this marriage was:

6969 F i. **Ethel Roxanne Murphy** [11041].

Charles next married **Thirza Anne Light** [11042] [MRIN: 3830], daughter of **Lazarus Light** [11043], after Feb 1887.

**6293. Henry Alexander Murphy** [11038] was born in 1862 in Charlotteville Twp., Norfolk Co., ON, Can and died on May 14, 1935 in Simcoe, Norfolk Co., ON, Can, aged 73.

**6294. Louis Edwin Murphy** [11039] was born in 1865 and died in 1935, aged 70.

**6295. Carrie Terhune Van Riper** [12502].

**6296. Arthur Ward Van Riper** [1383] was born on Aug 19, 1870.

General Notes: Dr. Van Riper was graduated from New York University, 1892 with the degree of A.B.; and from College of Physicians and Surgeons, in 1895, with the degree of M.D., and in the same year was licensed to practise medicine in the State of N.J.. He served two terms as City Physician of Passaic, and also as a member and President of the Board of Health of Passaic. He was a member of the Zeta Psi Fraternity, B.P.O.E. No. 37 of Passaic; American Medical Society, N.J. State Medical Society, N.J. Pediatric Society, Passaic Practitioners Club; and was a Pediatricist of Passaic General Hospital. He was a member of the first Reformed Church of Passaic.

Arthur married **Eva Poppo** [1386] [MRIN: 444], daughter of **Benjamin F. Poppo** [1387] and **Emily Poppo** [1388], on Apr 8, 1897 in Passaic, NJ, USA. Eva died on Mar 30, 1899.

Arthur next married **Daisy Dwight** [1389] [MRIN: 446] on Feb 15, 1913.

**6297. John Terhune Van Riper** [1384] was born on Apr 20, 1872 in Passaic, NJ, USA.

General Notes: John T. entered Yale University in 1890, but had to return home due to sickness. In October of 1890 he entered New York University from which he graduated with the degree of A.B. in 1894. He received his LL.B. degree in June 1895 from the New York University Law School. In June 1897 he was admitted as a practising Attorney of the State of N.J., and in 1900 as a Counselor at Law. From 1897 to 1917 he practised in Passaic, but from 1917 on he practised in the City of Newark, N.J. He was a member of the Zeta Psi Fraternity, the lawyers Club of Essex County, and served as a member of the Board of Education of the City of Passaic, and as Deacon of the North reformed Church of Passaic, and as Elder of the "Old First" Reformed Church of Passaic.

John married **Edith H. Hart** [1390] [MRIN: 447], daughter of **Benjamin F. Hart** [1391] and **Emeline A. Hart** [1392], on Jun 6, 1899.

Children from this marriage were:

6970 M i. **John Cornelius Van Riper** [1393] was born on Dec 1, 1901 in Passaic, NJ, USA.

6971 M ii. **Jurian Ward Van Riper** [1394] was born on Jan 18, 1905 in Passaic, NJ, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**6298. Aimee Van Riper** [12503].

**6299. Cornelia Zabriske Van Riper** [1385] was born on Oct 12, 1882 in Passaic, NJ, USA, died in 1959, aged 77, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: She prepared for College at Passaic Collegiate School, and was graduated from this school in 1900. She entered Vassar College that year, and was graduated from Vassar in 1904, with the degree of A.B. She married and then moved to Boston where she served on many public committees.

Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Cedar Lawn Cemetery, Paterson, Passaic County, New Jersey. Memorial # 14298328. GPS N 40.89610 W -74.13720.

Cornelia married **George W Hart** [1395] [MRIN: 449] on Oct 19, 1909 in Boston, MA, USA. George was born in 1878 in New Jersey, USA, died in 1953, aged 75, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6972 F i. **Georgia Van Riper Hart** [1396] was born on Sep 27, 1911 in Massachusetts, USA, died on Nov 2, 1984 in Boston, MA, USA, aged 73, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.
- 6973 F ii. **Cornelia Van Riper Hart** [1397] was born on Mar 6, 1913 in Massachusetts, USA.
- 6974 F iii. **Adrianna Whitmore Hart** [1398] was born on Mar 6, 1913 in Massachusetts, USA.
- 6975 F iv. **Jane MacDowell Hart** [1399] was born on Oct 18, 1915 in Massachusetts, USA.

**6300. Clara Van Riper** [1373].

General Notes: Died in infancy.

**6301. Lilian Van Riper** [1370] was born on Oct 15, 1879.

Lilian married **Harry Longstaff** [1377] [MRIN: 439].

**6302. Adrianna Van Riper** [1371] was born on Feb 15, 1881.

**6303. Lynette Van Riper** [1372] was born on Jul 2, 1884 and died on Jun 7, 1926, aged 41.

Lynette married **Alfred James Duggan** [1378] [MRIN: 440]. Alfred died in 1913.

The child from this marriage was:

- 6976 M i. **Alfred James Duggan** [1381].

Lynette next married **Earl M Le Fevre** [1382] [MRIN: 443].

**6304. Mildred Erminie Van Riper** [1374] was born on Sep 19, 1889.

Mildred married **Chester H. Ryan** [1379] [MRIN: 441].

**6305. Abram Harvey Van Riper** [1375] was born on Dec 2, 1894.

**6306. Cornelius Henry Van Riper** [1376] was born on Jan 4, 1896.

Cornelius married **Gussie La Forge** [1380] [MRIN: 442].

**6307. Mabel Winans Kip** [1811] was born on Feb 1, 1873 in Passaic, NJ, USA and died on Jun 9, 1954 in Franklin, NJ, USA, aged 81.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 210.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The National Society Society. Application for Membership. Aug. 1968. Cornelius Kip. Approved. SAR member No. 97388.

Mabel married **Andrew Foulds Jr** [1814] [MRIN: 609] on Apr 22, 1897 in Passaic, NJ, USA. Andrew was born on Dec 6, 1872 in Passaic, NJ, USA and died on Dec 2, 1947 in Passaic, NJ, USA, aged 74.

Children from this marriage were:

6977 F i. **Marian Kip Foulds** [1817] was born on Jun 12, 1898 in New Jersey, USA.

6978 M ii. **Andrew Kip Foulds** [10556] was born on Jan 7, 1900 in Passaic, NJ, USA and died on May 20, 1973 in Clearwater, Pinellas, FL, USA, aged 73.

**6308. Anna Van Blarcom Kip** [1812] was born on Oct 31, 1876.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 210.

Anna married **Louis A. Phillips** [1815] [MRIN: 610], son of **Edward Phillips** [7187] and **Agnes** [Phillips] [7188], on Jun 19, 1901. Louis was born in 1880 in Albany, Albany Co., NY, USA and died on Jan 11, 1945 in Dobbs Ferry, NY, USA, aged 65.

The child from this marriage was:

6979 F i. **Eleanor Kip Phillips** [1821] was born on Feb 18, 1904.

**6309. Sarah Edna (Sadie) Kip** [1813] was born on May 9, 1882 in New Jersey, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 210.

Sarah married **Jacob Grant Rapp** [1816] [MRIN: 611] on Oct 30, 1902. Jacob was born in 1867 in New Jersey, USA and died on Apr 12, 1926, aged 59.

Children from this marriage were:

6980 M i. **Albert Grant Rapp** [1823] was born on Dec 28, 1903 in New Jersey, USA.

6981 F ii. **Evelyn Kip Rapp** [1824] was born on Apr 19, 1909 in New Jersey, USA.

**6310. William Greig** [1561] was born on Jul 28, 1865.

**6311. Anna V B Greig** [1562] was born on Jul 14, 1868.

**6312. Walter R. Greig** [1563] was born on Jun 15, 1873.

**6313. D. Louis** [1564] was born on May 4, 1879.

**6314. Percy Nicholas Kip** [1829] was born on Aug 13, 1879 in East Rutherford, NJ, USA and died on Jun 10, 1940 in Yonkers, NY, USA, aged 60.

General Notes: For years he was a secretary with the production department of Otis Elevator Company in Yonkers. No issue.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 173, p. 211.

New York Times, June 11, 1940, p. 25.

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Yonkers Ward 4. Roll T624\_1093. P. 9B. Enumeration

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Dist. 158.

Kip, Percy N 37 NJ Clerk Print Shop

Kip, Gertrude 39 NY

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Percy Nichols Kip, Yonkers, Westchester, New York. B Aug. 31, 1881.

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Yonkers Ward 4. Roll T625\_1280. P. 6B. Enumeration Dist. 226.

Kip, Percy 38 NJ Foreman Telephone Co.

Kip, Gertrude 46 NY

Charlton, Arthur 22 NY Boarder Draftsman City Hall Yonkers

Charlton, Irene 22 NY Boarder Operator Cable Works

1930 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Yonkers. Roll 1667. P. 20A. Enumeration Dist. 20. [Kife]

Kip, Percy N 49 NJ Clerk Elevator Works

Kip, Gertrude E 60 NY

Palmer, Elsie L 40 NY sister Interior Decorator

Palmer, Kenneth F 21 NY nephew Apprentice Book

1940 Census of the United States. New York. Westchester. Yonkers. Roll T627\_2863. P. 61A. Enumeration Dist. 68-26A.

Kip, Percy 59 NJ Clerk Electric Co.

Kip, Gertrude 60 NY

Lankester, Lena 58 NY sister-in-law

Percy married **Gertrude E Landcaster** [1831] [MRIN: 618] circa 1905. Gertrude was born in 1870 in New York, USA.

**6315. Julia Helen Kip** [1830] was born on Aug 8, 1882 in New Jersey, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 211.

Julia married **Charles Westling** [1832] [MRIN: 619] on Jun 24, 1909. Charles was born on Nov 3, 1883.

Children from this marriage were:

6982 M i. **Oliver Kip Westling** [1833] was born on Jul 19, 1910.

6983 M ii. **Charles Henry Westling** [1834] was born on Nov 6, 1911.

6984 M iii. **Fred Greene Westling** [1835] was born on Dec 13, 1915.

6985 M iv. **Kenneth Arthur Westling** [1836] was born on Dec 10, 1916.

**6316. Elizabeth S Kip** [1839] was born on Dec 29, 1880 in Lodi, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died in Aug 1976 in Clifton, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, aged 95.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 211.

New Jersey, Births and Christenings Index, 1660-1931.

Bessie Kip. B dec. 29, 1880, Lodi, Bergen, New Jersey. FHL mf # 494191.

SSDI: Elizabeth Terhune, Clifton, Passaic, New Jersey. B Dec. 29, 1880. D Aug. 1976. SSN: 141-54-3326.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Elizabeth married **Clarence Ebbetts Terhune** [1843] [MRIN: 622] on Jan 11, 1913. Clarence was born in 1879 in New Jersey, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

6986 M i. **Anderson K Terhune** [1844] was born on Jun 21, 1914 in New Jersey, USA.

6987 F ii. **Virginia A. Terhune** [1845] was born on Jun 26, 1919 in New Jersey, USA.

**6317. Clarence Walter Kip** [1840] was born on Oct 10, 1882 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Class of 1904 Rutgers College History to 1917. 25 pages.

Classical Non-Graduates. P. 9

Clarence Walter Kip

Groton, New York.

Son of Walter Kip, Rutgers 1875, and Lilla Spaulding. Born at Passaic, N.J., October 10, 1882. Lived at Passaic, N.J., before entering college. Prepared at Passaic High School, and Rutgers Preparatory School, 1900. Left college at the end of Freshman year. Captain Freshman baseball team. Fraternity, Chi Psi. Residences since leaving college, Newark, N.J., Poughkeepsie, N.Y., Passaic, N.J., Buffalo, N.Y., Montreal, Can., and Groton, N.Y. Advertising manager. Christian Science. Republican. Avocation, baseball and billiards. Married, June 19, 1907, Florence L. Ambuhl. Children: Hobart Ambuhl Kip, born February 19, 1908; Robin Willard Kip, born April 8, 1911. Relative among Rutgers alumni, Walter Kip, 1875, father. Author of "Verse and Worse," published by A.V. Haight & Co., Poughkeepsie, N.Y., 1906.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 174, p. 211, 247.  
Married Feb. 16, 1907?

Class of 1904 Rutgers College History to 1917. 25 pages.

1910 Census of the United States. New York. Erie. Buffalo Ward 17. Roll T624\_946. P. 14A. Enumeration Dist. 166.

Kip, Clarence W 27 NJ ?anching Salesman Olis

Kip, Florence 27 NY

Kip, Hobart 2 NJ

Mull, Lucy 75 NY grandmother Wd Own Income

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Clarence Walter Kip, Tompkins, New York. B Oct. 10, 1882.

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Tompkins. Groton. Roll T625\_1265. P. 8B. Enumeration Dist. 179.

Kip, Clarence W 37 NJ Dept. Head Typewriter Fy

Kip, Florence A 36 NY Home

Kip, Hobart 11 NJ Student school

Kip, Rollin W 8/12 NY Student school

Mott, Lucy 85 N Y Grandmother in-law retired

1930 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Passaic. Roll 1378. P. 2A. Enumeration Dist. 154.

Kip, Clarence W 47 NJ Retail Merchant Radio Store

Kip, Florence A 47 NY

Kip, Hobart A 22 NJ Clerk Salesman Jewelry Store

Kip, Rollin W 19 NJ

Kip, Walter 77 NJ Father Wd Lawyer General Practice

Spaulding, Charlotte K 80 OH Aunt

Radwojsic, Julia 16 NJ Servant Private Family

1940 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Union. Westfield. Roll T627\_2390. P. 4a. Enumeration Dist. 20-200.

Kip, Clarence 57 NJ Banker Bonding Company

Kip, Florence 55 NY

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Kip, Rollian 30 NY Agent Real Estate  
Kip, Jane 27 NJ Daughter-in-law

U.S., World War II Draft Registration Cards, 1942.

Clarence Walter Kip, Passaic, New Jersey. B Oct. 10, 1882, Passaic, Passaic, New Jersey.

Clarence married **Florence Lucina Ambuhl** [1922] [MRIN: 659] on Jun 19, 1907. Florence was born in 1884 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6988 M i. **Hobart Ambuhl Kip** [1923] was born on Feb 19, 1908 in New Jersey, USA and died in Jul 1984 in Little Falls, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, aged 76.
- 6989 M ii. **Rollin Willard Kip** [1924] was born on Apr 8, 1911 in New York, USA and died on Jan 23, 1966 in Cook Co., IL, USA, aged 54.

**6318. Willard H Kip** [13745] was born in Oct 1888 in New Jersey, USA.

**6319. Nana Hobart Kip** [1841] was born on May 30, 1892 in New Jersey, USA, died on Jun 15, 1892, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Cedar Lawn Cemetery, Paterson, Passaic County, New Jersey. Memorial # 92866243.

**6320. Willard Hobart Kip** [1842] was born on Oct 24, 1898 in New Jersey, USA, died on Feb 2, 1922, aged 23, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 175, p. 211.

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Willard Hobart Kip, Passaic, Passaic, New Jersey. B Oct. 24, 1898.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Cedar Lawn Cemetery, Paterson, Passaic County, New Jersey. Memorial # 92866253.

**6321. Florence Kip Butler** [1565] was born on Sep 18, 1880.

**6322. Irving Butler Post** [1566] was born on Jul 24, 1878.

**6323. William C. Post** [1567] was born on Jan 26, 1882.

**6324. James Van Blarcom Post** [10724] was born on Jan 23, 1894 in La Grange, Cook CO., IL, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Feb. 1966. Adrian M Post. Approved. Vol. ?. SAR member No. 93734.

James married **Helen Ward Moss** [10726] [MRIN: 3691] on Nov 10, 1923. Helen was born on Jun 9, 1898.

The child from this marriage was:

- 6990 M i. **Robert Moss Post** [10727] was born on Jun 29, 1932 in Glen Ridge, NJ, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**6325. Bertha Kip** [1849] was born on Jan 18, 1868 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, died on May 8, 1868 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:  
New York Evening Post, May 9, 1868.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Cedar Lawn Cemetery, Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA. Plot: Section 8.  
Memorial # 89596612. GPS Latitude: 40.89610, Longitude: -74.13720.

**6326. Ira Andrus Kip** [1850] was born on Apr 22, 1870 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, died in 1960, aged 90, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: He went to private schools and was graduated in 1887 from Columbia Institute. He was with Henry H. Crocker & Co., East India Merchants from 1888 to 1898. He then formed the firm of Ira A. Kip & Co. in partnership with his father in the same line of business. In 1900 Ira purchased a seat on the New York Stock Exchange, remaining there until 1914. In 1914 he sold his seat and became Vice-president of the Salt's Textile Manufacturing Co. After three years he became president of the Duratex Co. of Newark, N.J. In 1922 he returned to the investment security business as a partner of Shonnard & Co. In 1925 he became a partner of Pope & Co. He lived in South Orange, N.J. He was active in the Republican party.

Sources:  
History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 176, p. 212, 247.  
Photograph p. 248.

New Jersey, Births and Christenings Index, 1660-1931.  
Ira Kip. B April 22, 1870, Passaic, Passaic Co., New Jersey. FHL mf # 494167.

1900 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Wssex. South Orange. P. 5B. Roll T623\_969. Enumeration Dist. 188.  
[Kif]

|                    |    |         |           |                  |
|--------------------|----|---------|-----------|------------------|
| Kips, Ira J        | 30 | NJ      | Apr. 1870 | Stock Broker     |
| Kips, Catharine    | 29 | NY      | Nov. 1870 |                  |
| Kips, John         | 4  | NJ      | Oct. 1895 |                  |
| Kips, Katharine    | 2  | NY      | Aug. 1897 |                  |
| Kips, Ira          | 1  | NJ      | Mar 1899  |                  |
| Armstrong, Marcout | 25 | Ireland | Jan. 1875 | trained nurse    |
| Galliger, Martha   | 19 | NY      | Oct. 1880 | house nurse      |
| Graham, Mary       | 31 | Ireland | Dec. 1868 | house cook       |
| Larkin, Maria      | 30 | Ireland | May 1870  | house waitress   |
| Corcoran, Laurance | 27 | NJ      | Aug. 1872 | servant Coachman |
| Toohey, Henery     | 24 | Ireland | July 1875 | servant Groom    |

1910 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. South Orange. P. 5B. Roll T624\_884. Enumeration Dist. 0220.  
[Kips]

|                  |    |         |                    |
|------------------|----|---------|--------------------|
| Kip, Ira A J     | 40 | NJ      | Broker Stock Bonds |
| Kip, Kathrine L  | 39 | NY      |                    |
| Kip, John        | 14 | NJ      |                    |
| Kip, Kathrine    | 12 | NJ      |                    |
| Kip, Ira A 3d    | 10 | NJ      |                    |
| Kip, Nathalie    | 3  | NJ      |                    |
| Flower, Mary A   | 37 | NY      | Cook               |
| McGuire, Kate    | 32 | Ireland | Servant Laundress  |
| McGoyle, Mary    | 32 | Ireland | Servant Maid       |
| Flanagan, Kate   | 50 | Ireland | Servant Maid       |
| O'Connor, Mary   | 30 | Ireland | Servant Maid       |
| Galliger, Martha | 27 | NY      | Servant Nurse      |
| Holahan, Kate    | 28 | Ireland | Servant Waitress   |

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Divorced Katherine 1918.

U.S. Passport Applications, 1725-1925: (No. 178280, March 8, 1920) Ancestry.com.

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Nassau. Hempstead. P. 9B. Roll T625\_1128. Enumeration Dist. 46.

|                      |    |             |          |           |
|----------------------|----|-------------|----------|-----------|
| Kip, Ira A           | 49 | NJ          | Own ??   | business  |
| Kip, Josephine T     | 35 | NJ          |          |           |
| Farrington, Selwyn K | 15 | NJ          | Step-son |           |
| Farley, Bridget      | 30 | Ireland     | Servant  | waitress  |
| Plashy, Lena         | 25 | Switzerland | Servant  | cook      |
| Tanaka, Tane         | 37 | Japan       | Servant  | chauffeur |

1930 Census of the United States. New York. New York. Manhattan. P. 3B. Roll 1567. Enumeration Dist. 574.

|                      |    |          |        |
|----------------------|----|----------|--------|
| Kip, Ira A           | 60 | NJ       | Banker |
| Kip, Josephine       | 46 | NJ       |        |
| Farrington, Selwyn K | 26 | NJ       | Broker |
| Newton, Julia        | 40 | Virginia | maid   |

1940 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Bucks. Wrightstown. Roll T627\_3447. P. 4B. Enumeration Dist. 9.92.  
[This seems to be our Ira. His wife is on 1940 Census in Connecticut. Hew death record ssa divorced, spouse was Ira.]

|              |    |           |                  |             |
|--------------|----|-----------|------------------|-------------|
| Kip, Ira     | 70 | NJ        | Breeder of Goats | Agriculture |
| Kip, Juanita | 40 | Argentina |                  |             |

<http://www.findagrave.com> Cedar Lawn Cemetery, Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA. Section 8. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 40.89610, Longitude: -74.13720

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Cedar Lawn Cemetery, Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA. Plot: Section 8. Memorial # 29034510. GPS Latitude: 40.89610, Longitude: -74.13720.

Ira married **Katharine H Flower** [1925] [MRIN: 660], daughter of **John Davidson Flower** [1926] and **Abigail Katharine Bullard** [1927], on Feb 14, 1893 in New York, NY, USA. Katharine was born on Nov 16, 1870 in Utica, NY, USA, died on Aug 17, 1951 in Gananoque, Leeds Co., ON, Can, aged 80, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- They filed for divorce in 1918.

Children from this marriage were:

- |      |   |      |                                                                                                                                                                                                                      |
|------|---|------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| 6991 | F | i.   | <b>Mary Katherine Kip</b> [1936] was born on Dec 24, 1893 in New Jersey and died on Dec 4, 1894 in South Orange, NJ, USA.                                                                                            |
| 6992 | M | ii.  | <b>John Flower Kip</b> [1937] was born on Oct 7, 1895 in New Jersey, USA, died on Sep 1, 1924 in Long Beach, CA, USA, aged 28, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.            |
| 6993 | F | iii. | <b>Katharine W Kip</b> [1938] was born on Aug 13, 1897 in New York, NY, USA, died on Jun 2, 1995 in Culpeper, Culpeper, VA, USA, aged 97, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA. |
| 6994 | M | iv.  | <b>Ira Andrew Kip 3rd</b> [1939] was born on Mar 16, 1899 in South Orange, NJ, USA and died on Jul 29, 1990 in Broward Co., FL, USA, aged 91.                                                                        |

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

6995 F v. **Nathalie Flower Kip** [1940] was born on Nov 11, 1906 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, died on Mar 18, 1921 in Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 14, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

Ira next married **Josephine Taylor** [1928] [MRIN: 662], daughter of **William F Taylor** [13278] and **Elizabeth J Negus** [13279], in 1918. Josephine was born on Apr 30, 1884 in Jersey City, Hudson Co., NJ, USA, died on Jan 31, 1962 in Stamford, Fairfield Co., CT, USA, aged 77, and was buried in Greenwood Cem., Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.

**6327. Marion Kip** [1851] was born on Feb 26, 1872 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, died on Apr 2, 1882 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, aged 10, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Died of scarlet fever.

Sources:

New York Times, April 4, 1882, p. 5.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Cedar Lawn Cemetery, Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA. Plot: Section 8. Memorial # 89596680. GPS Latitude: 40.89610, Longitude: -74.13720.

**6328. Merton Kip** [1852] was born on Nov 23, 1873 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, died on Jan 31, 1874 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

New York Evening Post, Jan. 31, 1874.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Cedar Lawn Cemetery, Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA. Plot: Section 8. Memorial # 89596746. GPS Latitude: 40.89610, Longitude: -74.13720.

**6329. Anna May Kip** [1856] was born on Nov 13, 1877 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, USA, died on Aug 20, 1879 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ, USA, aged 1, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

New York Times, Aug. 22, 1879, p. 5.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Cedar Lawn Cemetery, Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA. Memorial # 89389820. GPS Latitude: 40.89610, Longitude: -74.13720.

**6330. Elsie Kip** [1857] was born on Dec 18, 1879 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, died in 1972 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, aged 93, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Cedar Lawn Cemetery, Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA. Memorial # 89389854. GPS Latitude: 40.89610, Longitude: -74.13720.

**6331. Cordelia Kip** [1858] was born on Nov 12, 1881 in Passaic, NJ, USA, died in 1976, aged 95, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 214.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Cedar Lawn Cemetery, Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA. Memorial # 89389914. GPS Latitude: 40.89610, Longitude: -74.13720.

Cordelia married **Samuel Ira Cooper** [1859] [MRIN: 627] on Jun 25, 1907. Samuel was born in 1876 and died in 1952, aged 76.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 6996 F     i. **Jane Kip Cooper** [1860] was born on Oct 26, 1913.  
6997 F     ii. **Susanne Lee Cooper** [1861] was born on Jul 19, 1916.

**6332. Ruloff Frederic Kip** [1869] was born on Sep 17, 1887 in Belleville, Essex Co., NJ and died on Apr 7, 1953 in Montclair, Essex Co., NJ, USA, aged 65.

General Notes: He lived at Nutley, N.J., New York City, and then Upper Montclair, N.J. His education was obtained in the Public Schools of Montclair, N.J., Montclair Military Academy, Stevens Institute, Hoboken. He was graduated from Cascadilla School of Ithica, N.Y. in 1908. He attended Amherst College, Amherst, Mass. Member of Chi Psi Fraternity. Member of the Union League Club of New York City.

He commenced his business career at Bank of Montclair, leaving there to obtain practical education in the spinning, weaving, dyeing and finishing mills of the Salt's Textile Manufacturing Co. After several years of mill experience he became salesman in the New York sales office and later Vice-President of the Salt's Textile Co. In 1925 he left the Salt's Co. to become Vice-President and Treasurer of the Beaver Oil Co. of N.J. He enlisted in the Navy for W.W. II. He is a Mason and member of other Montclair societies. Married Ottawa, Canada by Rev. W.F. Herridge DD.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 177, p. 225, 254, 296. Photographs p. 254, 255, 256. Residence photograph p. 258.

New Jersey, Births and Christenings Index, 1660-1931.

Ruloff F Kipp. B Sept. 17, 1887. Belleville, Essex, New Jersey. FHL mf # 494207.

New York Times, January 20, 1912, p. 13.

New York Times, April 9, 1953, p. 29.

U.S. Passport Applications, 1725-1925: (No. 67283, Feb. 27, 1912) Ancestry.com.

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. Registrations of Marriages, 1869-1928. Carleton County. Ottawa. Jan. 18, 1912. MS932, Reel\_206. Reg. # 005894. Witnesses: D.P. Cruikshank, E. B Cruikshank, Ottawa. Both Congregational.

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Ruloff Frederick Kip, Essex, New Jersey. B Sept. 17, 1887. New Jersey.

1920 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. Montclair Ward 1. Roll T625\_1030. P. 6B. Enumeration Dist, 74.

|                   |    |    |                        |
|-------------------|----|----|------------------------|
| Kip, Ruloff       | 32 | NJ | Manufacturere Textiles |
| Kip, Alison       | 25 | NJ |                        |
| Kip, Alison       | 7  | NJ |                        |
| Kip, Patricia     | 4  | NJ |                        |
| O'Connell, Nellie | 25 | NJ | Maid                   |

1930 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. Montcalir. P. 12A. Roll 1332. Enumeration Dist. 531.

|                  |    |                  |                              |
|------------------|----|------------------|------------------------------|
| Kip, Ruloff F    | 42 | NJ               | Executive Petroleum Products |
| Kip, Alison C    | 35 | NJ               |                              |
| Kip, Alison A    | 17 | Switz            |                              |
| Kip, Patricia B  | 15 | NJ               |                              |
| Kip, Ruloff F    | 8  | NJ               |                              |
| Kip, Phelps C    | 5  | NJ               |                              |
| Kip, Frederick E | 68 | NJ               |                              |
| McGuigan, Sarah  | 60 | Irish Free State | Cook private family          |
| Dietz, Emilie M  | 46 | Ger              | Childs nurse private family  |

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1940 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. Montclair. Roll T627\_2338. P. 11B. Enumeration Dist. 7-278.

Kip, F Ruloff 52 NJ Business Man Petroleum  
Kip, Alison 45 NJ  
Kip, Patricia 25 NJ Saleslady Ret. Store  
Kip, Ruloff Jr 18 NJ  
Kip, Phelps 15 NJ  
Cairney, Elizabeth 57 Scot Maid Gen'l Housework  
Cairney, John 51 Scot Maid's Husband Machinist Electric

U.S., World War II Draft Registration Cards, 1942.

Ruloff Frederic Kip. B Sept. 17, 1887, Bellville, New Jersey.

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Mar. 1922. Cornelius Kipp. Approved. SAR member No. 36865.

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Sep. 1920. Enoch White. Approved. Vol. 172 SAR member No. 34269.

Ruloff married **Alison Ayres Cruikshank** [1952] [MRIN: 669], daughter of **Dwight Phelps Cruikshank** [1953] and **Ella Cruikshank** [1954], on Jan 18, 1912 in Ottawa, Carleton Co., ON, Can. Alison was born on Dec 1, 1894 in Montclair, Essex Co., NJ, USA and died in Apr 1975 in Montclair, Essex Co., NJ, USA, aged 80.

Children from this marriage were:

- 6998 F i. **Alison Ayres Kip** [1955] was born on Nov 4, 1912 in Switzerland.
- 6999 F ii. **Patricia Bishop Kip** [1956] was born on Apr 20, 1915 in New Jersey, USA.
- 7000 M iii. **Ruloff Frederic Kip** [1957] was born on May 7, 1922 in New Jersey, USA and died on Sep 26, 2012 in Montclair, Essex Co., NJ, USA, aged 90.
- 7001 M iv. **Phelps Cruikshank Kip** [1958] was born on Mar 13, 1925 in New Jersey, USA, died on May 4, 1963 in Winnetka, IL, USA, aged 38, and was buried in Winnetka, IL, USA.

**6333. Margaret Kip** [1872] was born on Jan 17, 1903 in Illinois, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 245.

Margaret married **Hinds** [11045] [MRIN: 3833].

The child from this marriage was:

- 7002 M i. **Franklin Hinds** [11046] was born in 1926 in Illinois, USA.

**6334. Alfred Berry** [11269] was born in Mar 1871 in Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, died on Jul 23, 1871 in Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, and was buried in Preakness Reformed Church Cem., Wayne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Preakness Reformed Church Cemetery, Wayne, Passaic Co., New Jersey. Memorial # 7056786. GPS N 40.95261 W -74.23220.

**6335. Harry Berry** [11273] was born in 1874 in New Jersey, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Harry married someone.

His child was:

7003 M i. **George Berry** [11274] was born in 1895 in New Jersey, USA.

**6336. Clifford Kip Howard Jr.** [6215] was born on Mar 31, 1913 in River Forest, IL, USA, died on Sep 8, 1998 in Stevens Point, WI, USA, aged 85, and was buried in Wisconsin Veterans Memorial Cemetery, King, Waupaca Co., WI, USA.

General Notes: Capt. US Army WW II.

Sources:

Cook County, Illinois, Birth Certificates Index, 1871-1922.

Clifford Kipp Howard. B March 31, 1913, River Forest. Cook Co., Illinois. FHL mf # 1288272.

1940 Census of the United States. Illinois. DuPage. Glen Ellyn. Roll T627\_798. P. 17B. Enumeration Dist. 22-65.

Howard, Eloise 24 NE

Howard, Clifford 27 IL Credit Manager

Howard, Judith 2 1/2 IL

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Wisconsin Veterans Memorial Cemetery, King, Waupaca County, Wisconsin. Plot: Sec 2N Row 28 Site 34. Memorial # 82885366. GPS N 44.3355 W -89.14347.

SSDI: Clifford Howard, Stevens Point, Portage, Wisconsin. B March 21, 1913. D Sept. 8, 1998. SSN: 322-05-4709.

Clifford married **Eloise Cooper** [6216] [MRIN: 2106] on Jun 6, 1936 in Glen Ellyn, IL., USA. Eloise was born on May 14, 1915 in Omaha, NE, USA and was christened in 1915 in Omaha, NE, USA.

Marriage Notes: St. Mark's Episcopal Church.

The child from this marriage was:

7004 F i. **Judith Anne Howard** [6217] was born on Jul 6, 1937 in Lombard, IL, USA.

**6337. Elizabeth Howard** [13074] was born in 1918 in Illinois, USA.

**6338. Sylvia Dakin** [13079] was born in Jun 1894 in New York, USA.

**6339. Harry Kipp** [1878].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 178, p. 245.

**6340. Francis Kipp** [1879].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 179, p. 245.

**6341. George Coester Brinkerhoff** [13675] was born on Mar 19, 1906 in Pittsburgh, Allegheny Co., PA, USA.

George married **Gladys Hazel Wagner** [13715] [MRIN: 4687], daughter of **Otto Wagner** [13734] and **Clara Marie Priester** [13735], on Jun 8, 1928 in Maywood, Bergen Co., NJ, USA. Gladys was born in Germany and died in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

7005 F i. **Dolly Brinkerhoff** [13718] was born on Jan 8, 1929 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**6342. Howard Albert Brinkerhoff** [13687] was born on Sep 14, 1907 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

Howard married **Mary Brown McKensie** [13720] [MRIN: 4690] on May 30, 1931 in Teaneck, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

Howard next married **Janet Robertson Chase** [13721] [MRIN: 4691] on Oct 3, 1943 in Newport, Newport, RI, USA.

**6343. John Calvin Voorhis Brinkerhoff** [13688] was born on Jan 13, 1910 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died on Feb 14, 1974 in Elmwood Park, NJ, USA, aged 64.

John married **Margaret Beatrice Gross** [13716] [MRIN: 4688], daughter of **William Gross** [13732] and **Freidda Theobald** [13733], on Jun 18, 1932 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA. Margaret was born on Jul 30, 1911 in New York, USA.

**6344. Harriet Theresa Brinkerhoff** [13691] was born on May 1, 1912 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

Harriet married **Russell Walter Grieves** [13722] [MRIN: 4692] on Jan 15, 1931 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

**6345. Louise Becker Brinkerhoff** [13692] was born in 1915 in New Jersey, USA.

Louise married **Roth** [13723] [MRIN: 4693].

**6346. Tessie Anna Brinkerhoff** [13693] was born on Mar 21, 1919 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

Tessie married **Talmadge** [13724] [MRIN: 4694].

**6347. Jacob O (Jay) Brinkerhoff** [13694] was born on Feb 11, 1924 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

Jacob married **Claire Fletcher** [13725] [MRIN: 4695], daughter of **John Fletcher** [13727] and **Emily Butterworth** [13728], on Apr 12, 1950 in Fair Lawn, NJ, USA. Claire was born on Apr 12, 1918 in Garfield, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died on Oct 2, 1968 in Saddle Brook, NJ, USA, aged 50.

The child from this marriage was:

7006 M i. **Joy Roy Brinkerhoff** [13726] was born on Jul 27, 1950 in Passaic, NJ, USA.

**6348. Ruth Gladys Brinkerhoff** [13695] was born on May 5, 1929 in Passiac, NJ, USA.

Ruth married **Harold Schuyler** [13729] [MRIN: 4697], son of **Harold Schuyler** [13730] and **Harriet Rowland** [13731], on Oct 21, 1950 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA. Harold was born on Dec 17, 1929 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

**6349. John Voorhis Soden** [10631] was born on Mar 24, 1880 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Dec. 1914. Cornelius Kipp. Approved. SAR member No. 26870.

**6350. Celeste Alberto Brinkerhoff** [14403] was born on Nov 8, 1889 in Calera, Talladega Co., AL, USA and died on Jun 19, 1967 in Chattanooga, Hamilton Co., TN, USA, aged 77.

General Notes: Sources:

1900 Census of the United States. Alabama. Shelby. Calera. Roll 39. P. 5B. Enumeration Dist. 122.

US Veterans Gravesites 1775-2006.

Celeste B Timothy. Cpl US Army. Wife of Edward A Timothy. Chattanooga National Cemetery.

J.L. (administered by mariaglancaaster). Ancestry.com DNA match. 8.6 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Celeste married **Edward Albert Timothy** [14404] [MRIN: 4972]. Edward was born on Jun 20, 1891 in Tennessee, USA and died on Aug 28, 1959 in Chattanooga, Hamilton Co., TN, USA, aged 68.

Celeste next married **Hershal Elmer Thurman** [14405] [MRIN: 4973]. Hershal was born on Nov 27, 1892 in Oliver Springs, Anderson Co., TN, USA and died in 1922, aged 30.

The child from this marriage was:

7007 M i. **Thomas Elmer Thurman** [14406] was born on Sep 6, 1915 in Calera, Shelby Co., AL, USA and died on Apr 13, 1980 in Chattanooga, Hamilton Co., TN, USA, aged 64.

**6351. John Kennedy Williams III** [10524] was born on Jan 29, 1916 in Jacksonville, FL, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S. Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970.

Georgia Society. Application for Membership. Nov. 1965. Nicholas Anthony. Approved. SAR member No. 92866.

John married **Miriam Virginia Webb** [10525] [MRIN: 3614] on Feb 28, 1943. Mirium was born on Aug 6, 1920.

Children from this marriage were:

7008 F i. **Jane Tucker Williams** [10526] was born on Sep 30, 1943.

7009 F ii. **Joan Kay Williams** [10529] was born on Mar 16, 1945.

7010 M iii. **John Kennedy Williams** [10532] was born on May 16, 1951.

7011 F iv. **Virginia Webb Williams** [10533] was born on Dec 31, 1953.

**6352. Audrey Bates Newell** [14462] was born on Nov 9, 1919 in Richmond Hill, Queens, NY, USA and died on Jan 15, 1983 in Otis, Berkshire Co., MA, USA, aged 63.

General Notes: Sources:

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Queens. Queens Assembly Dist. 4. Roll T625\_1233. P. 6B. Enumeration Dist. 267.

1930 Census of the United States. New York. Nassau. Hempstead. Roll 1457. P. 1B. Enumeration Dist. 46.

1940 Census of the United States. New York. Queens. New York. Roll T627\_2740. P. 5B. Enumeration Dist. 41-1077B.

wrwreno. Ancestry.com DNA match. 6.5 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Audrey married **Hugh William White** [14464] [MRIN: 4998] after 1940. Hugh was born on May 13, 1911 in Hwaiianfu, Huaian, Jiangsu, China and died on Jul 21, 1986 in Bedford, Middlesex Co., MA, USA, aged 75.

**6353. Georgia Thelma Dietz** [14001] was born on Aug 31, 1893 in Spring Dale, Fayette Co., WV, USA, died on Mar 5, 1970 in Oak Hill, Fayette Co., WV, USA, aged 76, and was buried in High Lawn Memorial Park, Oak Hill, Fayette Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. High Lawn Memorial Park, Oak Hill, Fayette County, West Virginia. FAG # 139088003. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.98720, Longitude: -81.13860.

Georgia married **Henry Sumner Crotty** [14007] [MRIN: 4819]. Henry was born on Oct 26, 1893 in Elton, Summers Co., WV, USA, died on Sep 21, 1959 in Fayetteville, Fayette Co., WV, USA, aged 65, and was buried in High Lawn Memorial Park, Oak Hill, Fayette Co., WV, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 7012 F i. **Theda Crotty** [14008] was born on Feb 12, 1917 in West Virginia, USA, died on May 28, 1994 in Oak Hill, Fayette Co., WV, USA, aged 77, and was buried in High Lawn Memorial Park, Oak Hill, Fayette Co., WV, USA.
- 7013 M ii. **Rosco Lynn Crotty** [14009] was born on Oct 26, 1919 in Fayette Co., WV, USA, died on Mar 3, 1922 in Meadow Bridge, Fayette Co., WV, USA, aged 2, and was buried in Crotty Cem., Lawn, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

**6354. Nina May Dietz** [14002] was born on Apr 23, 1895 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Jul 31, 1988 in South Charleston, Kanawha Co., WV, USA, aged 93, and was buried in Spring Hill Cem., Charleston, Kanawha Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Spring Hill Cemetery, Charleston, Kanawha County, West Virginia. FAG # 139081464. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 38.35190, Longitude: -81.61440.

Nina married **James Julian Mankin** [14011] [MRIN: 4821], son of **John Hugh Mankin** [14013] and **Bettie P Bowman** [14014]. James was born on Feb 6, 1889 in Hugheston, Kanawha Co., WV, USA, died nov 7 1976 in South Charleston, Kanawha Co., WV, USA, and was buried in Spring Hill Cem., Charleston, Kanawha Co., WV, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

- 7014 M i. **James Luther Mankin** [14012] was born in 1924, died in Jun 1924, and was buried in Frantz Cem., Dawson, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

**6355. Arkie Louise Dietz** [14003] was born on May 31, 1897 in Corliss, Fayette Co., WV, USA, died on Jul 3, 1975 in Huntington, Cabell Co., WV, USA, aged 78, and was buried in White Chapel Memorial Gardens, Barboursville, Cabell Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). White Chapel Memorial Gardens, Barboursville, Cabell County, West Virginia. FAG # 39615137. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 38.41440, Longitude: -82.26440.

Arkie married **Karl L Teubner** [14015] [MRIN: 4823]. Karl was born on Mar 25, 1880 in Van Wert, Van Wert Co., OH, USA, died on Jan 15, 1976 in Huntington, Cabell Co., WV, USA, aged 95, and was buried in White Chapel Memorial Gardens, Barboursville, Cabell Co., WV, USA.

**6356. Dudley Dorris Dietz** [14004] was born on Oct 22, 1899 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Sep 10, 1996 in Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 96, and was buried in Wallace Memorial Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Wallace Memorial Cemetery, Greenbrier County, West Virginia. FAG # 76269390. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.89720, Longitude: -80.62310.

Dudley married **Virginia E Ford** [14016] [MRIN: 4824] in 1924.

**6357. Lovie Emma Dietz** [14005] was born on Oct 26, 1909 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Mar 22, 1982 in Vale, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 72, and was buried in Wallace Memorial Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Wallace Memorial Cemetery, Greenbrier County, West Virginia. FAG # 76623576. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.89720, Longitude: -80.62310.

Lovie married **Loren Cecil Puckett** [14017] [MRIN: 4825], son of **James Harvey Puckett** [14018] and **Cora Catherine Hill** [14019], on Dec 10, 1930 in Dawson, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA. Loren was born on Oct 8, 1905 in Vale, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Jul 17, 1984 in Oak Hill, Fayette Co., WV, USA, aged 78, and was buried in Wallace Memorial Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

The child from this marriage was:

7015 M i. **James Loren Puckett** [14020] was born on Mar 8, 1932 in Vale, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Apr 28, 2006 in Beckley, Raleigh Co., WV, USA, aged 74, and was buried in High Lawn Memorial Park, Oak Hill, Fayette Co., WV, USA.

**6358. Maxie G Dietz** [14006] was born on Sep 24, 1911 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Mar 28, 1968 in Huntington, Cabell Co., WV, USA, aged 56, and was buried in Woodmere Memorial Park, Huntington, Cabell Co, WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Woodmere Memorial Park, Huntington, Cabell Co., West Virginia, USA. Memorial # 44954979. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 38.40500, Longitude: -82.39780.

Maxie married **Lionel Darce Egnor** [14022] [MRIN: 4828]. Lionel was born on Dec 4, 1906 in Lincoln Co., WV, USA, died on Feb 9, 1994 in Huntington, Cabell Co., WV, USA, aged 87, and was buried in Woodmere Memorial Park, Huntington, Cabell Co, WV, USA.

**6359. Laura Belle Sharp** [11796] was born in 1891 in Lewisburg, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died in 1954 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 63, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. At the End of the Trail Cemetery, Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., West Virginia, USA. Memorial # 95654028. GPS N 37.89580 W -80.62390.

Laura married **Tuller** [13995] [MRIN: 4817].

**6360. Alma Beatrice Dietz** [14026] was born on May 10, 1909 in Ronceverte, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Jul 19, 1909 in Ronceverte, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Ronceverte, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Riverview Cemetery, Ronceverte, Greenbrier Co., West Virginia, USA. Memorial # 136466488.

**6361. Edna Marie Dietz** [14027] was born on Jul 4, 1910 in Ronceverte, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Jan 12, 1993 in White Sulphur Springs, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 82, and was buried in Riverview Cem., Ronceverte, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: TEACHER RETIRES

After 34 years of teaching in West Virginia schools, Edna Marie Deitz is retiring. She taught 11 years in Greenbrier County before coming to Kanawha. She has been at Sissonville Junior High School 21 years. The school honored her this week with a reception. Miss Deitz is a graduate of West Virginia University and has done graduate work at four other schools.

(Charleston Daily Mail - June 17, 1971, Charleston, West Virginia)

Miss Deitz was a retired schoolteacher in Greenbrier and Kanawha counties. She was a graduate of Vanderbilt and Scarett Universities. She was a member of DAR, United Methodist Women, and a member of National Education Association. She was a member of and music coordinator at St. Marks Church, Charleston. (The Charleston Gazette, January 14,1993)

Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Riverview Cemetery, Ronceverte, Greenbrier Co., West Virginia, USA. Memorial # 119834565.

**6362. Elizabeth Emma Jean Dietz** [14028] was born on May 12, 1912 in Ronceverte, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Dec 19, 2004 in Charleston, Kanawha Co., WV, USA, aged 92, and was buried in Cunningham Memorial Park, Saint Albans, Kanawha Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Charleston Gazette [WV] Dec 21, 2004 Tue

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Jean D. Bourne of Charleston, passed away Sunday, Dec. 19, 2004 in CAMC.

She was born in Ronceverte, a daughter of E. Theo and E. Andree Fullen Deitz. In addition to her parents, she was preceded in death by her husband of 50 years, Chester W. Bourne and a sister, Edna Marie Dietz.

A graduate of West Virginia and Marshall Universities, Jean was a guidance counselor and classroom teacher at Stonewall Jackson from the 50s through the 70s, and a teacher in Monroe County and Kanawha County Adult Education for many years. In the field of teaching she was a member of Delta Kappa Gamma National Honorary plus several educational organizations. She was past president of county classroom teachers associations. Active in several civic organizations including Womens Club of Charleston, Kanawha County Republican Women's Club and Women's Auxiliary of Kanawha Valley Memorial Hospital, she was named West Virginia Mother of the Year, 1983. A member of D.A.R. Ann Bailey Chapter, Charleston Women's Society, NEA, AAUW, CTA, WVEA, Wesleyan Service Guild, past chairman of Missions in United Methodist Women, she was also a member of St. Mark's United Methodist Church for more than 50 years where she was a member of the Womens Circle and taught Youth Sunday School Classes.

Surviving are one son, and caregiver, Chester Mitchel Bourne, two daughters, Andrea Gainer of Lewisburg and Beverly Kellogg of Knoxville, Tenn., and one grandson.

Funeral service will be 2 p.m. Wednesday Dec. 22, 2004 at the Wilson Funeral Home with the Rev. Monty Brown officiating. Burial will follow in Cunningham Memorial Park, St. Albans.

Friends may call two hours prior to service at the funeral home.

The family would like to express a special thanks to Rita, Judy, Cinnia for their loving care.

In lieu of flowers, memorial contributions may be made to Jean D. Bourne Freshman Memorial Scholarship Fund, 802 Beech Ave., Charleston, WV 25302.

Wilson Funeral Home, 420 Lee Street West, Charleston is in charge of arrangements.

### Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Cunningham Memorial Park, Saint Albans, Kanawha Co., West Virginia, USA. Memorial # 123112044. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 38.37560, Longitude: -81.81560.

Elizabeth married **Chester Wellington Bourne** [14029] [MRIN: 4831]. Chester was born on Dec 11, 1910 in Charleston, Kanawha Co., WV, USA, died on Jan 12, 1989 in Charleston, Kanawha Co., WV, USA, aged 78, and was buried in Cunningham Memorial Park, Saint Albans, Kanawha Co., WV, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

7016 M i. **Chester Mitchell Bourne** [14030] was born on Oct 25, 1947 in Charleston, Kanawha Co., WV, USA and died on Oct 20, 2013 in Charleston, Kanawha Co., WV, USA, aged 65.

**6363. Odessa E Smith** [14032] was born on Aug 4, 1892 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Dec 31, 1941 in Rainelle, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 49, and was buried in Amwell Baptist Church Cem., Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Amwell Baptist Church Cemetery, Greenbrier, West Virginia, USA. Memorial # 138925029. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.95272, Longitude: -80.67446.

**6364. George Elliot Smith** [14033] was born on Mar 23, 1894 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Mar 5, 1972 in Rainelle, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 77, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. At The End of the Trail Cemetery, Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., West Virginia, USA. Memorial # 138924690. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.89580, Longitude: -80.62390.

George married **Mattie Vernice Martin** [14034] [MRIN: 4833]. Mattie was born on Nov 13, 1903 in Dennis, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Jan 27, 1981 in Rainelle, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 77, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**6365. William Harold Dietz Sr** [14036] was born on Oct 26, 1912 in Franklin, Pendleton Co., WV, USA, died on Oct 24, 2013 in Millboro, Bath Co., VA, USA, aged 100, and was buried in Windy Cove Cem., Millboro Springs, Bath Co., VA, USA.

General Notes: William Harold Deitz, Sr., age 100 of 79 Hileman Lane, Millboro, Virginia, on Thursday, October 24, 2013, went from his earthly home to his heavenly home, two days shy of his 101st birthday.

He was born October 26, 1912 in Frankfort, West Virginia to the late Oran Plummer Deitz and Margaret Elizabeth Fisher Deitz.

He was the retired owner/operator for Deitz Shopping Center in Millboro Springs and a member of Millboro Presbyterian Church. He was active in the Industrial Development Authority of Bath County for many years.

In addition to his parents, he was preceded in death by his wife, Charlotte Armentrout Deitz; and a son, William Harold "Billy" Dietz, Jr. in 2011.

He is survived by a daughter and her husband; a daughter in law; eight grandchildren, and nineteen great grandchildren.

His family would like to wish God's blessings to all his caregivers who lovingly cared for him in his home for the last five years. A graveside funeral service will be held on Sunday at 2:00 PM in Windy Cove Cemetery, Millboro Springs with Reverend John Haney officiating. Interment will follow.

The family will receive friends on Saturday afternoon from 4:00 PM until 6:00 PM at the Deitz residence, 79 Hileman Lane, Millboro. Nicely Funeral Home, Clifton Forge is in charge of arrangements.

The family suggests memorial tributes take the form of contributions to Millboro Area Rescue Squad, PO Box 295, Millboro, VA 24460, to Millboro Presbyterian Church Women's Account, PO Box 124, Millboro, VA 24460, or to Sentara Home Care and Hospice, 103 Old Church Street, Low Moor, VA 24457.

Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Windy Cove Cemetery, Millboro Springs, Bath County, Virginia, USA. Memorial # 119322778.

William married **Charlotte Armentrout** [14037] [MRIN: 4835]. Charlotte was born on Mar 23, 1920 in Bath Co., VA, USA, died on May 22, 2008 in Fisherville, Augusta Co., VA, USA, aged 88, and was buried in Windy Cove Cem., Millboro Springs, Bath Co., VA, USA.

**6366. Loftus Be Crane** [14040] was born in 1841 in Crawley, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Jul 5, 1861 in Winchester City, VA, USA, aged 20, and was buried in Mount Hebron Cem., Winchester City, VA, USA.

General Notes: Loftus was a member of the 27th Virginia Infantry. Regiment Company F. He enlisted at the age of 20 years old on the 11 of May 1861. He died a short time later on the 5th of July 1861. He died of measles during an epidemic that plagued the city of Winchester Va. that year.

Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Mount Hebron Cemetery, Winchester, Winchester City, Virginia, USA. Memorial # 130066591. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 39.18170, Longitude: -78.15720.

**6367. Carrie Crane** [11800] was born on Sep 6, 1898 in Meadow Bluff, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Jun 29, 1982 in Charlotte, Mecklenburg Co., NC, USA, aged 83, and was buried in Wallace Memorial Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Wallace Memorial Cemetery, Clintonville, Greenbrier, West Virginia, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Memorial # 93087933. GPS N 37.89720 W -80.62310.

Carrie married **Owen Lee Suttle** [11801] [MRIN: 4073] on Jun 24, 1925 in Meadow Bluff, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA. Owen was born on May 3, 1903 in Kieffer, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Dec 9, 1972 in Rainelle, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 69, and was buried in Wallace Memorial Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

7017 M i. **Franklin Suttle** [11802].

7018 M ii. **Frederick Suttle** [11803].

**6368. John Roosevelt Crane** [14041] was born on Dec 24, 1901 in Grassy Meadows, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Dec 10, 1972 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 70, and was buried in Wallace Memorial Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Wallace Memorial Cemetery, Crawley, Greenbrier Co., West Virginia, USA. Memorial # 138972097. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.89720, Longitude: -80.62310.

John married **Ileta Catherine Selvey** [14043] [MRIN: 4837]. Ileta was born on Sep 8, 1903 in Alderson, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Jan 8, 1959 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 55, and was buried in Wallace Memorial Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

7019 M i. **John Lee Crane** [14045] was born on Aug 30, 1925 in Alderson, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Nov 28, 2008 in Rainelle, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 83, and was buried in Wallace Memorial Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

7020 M ii. **Edward Ebbets Crane** [14046] was born on Apr 30, 1931 in Alderson, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Jan 15, 1980 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 48, and was buried in Wallace Memorial Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

John next married **Mary Ani Samples** [14044] [MRIN: 4838]. Mary was born in 1916, died on Jan 16, 1974 in Clifton Forge, Alleghany Co., VA, USA, aged 58, and was buried in Wallace Memorial Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

**6369. Pauline Ann Crane** [14042] was born on Sep 22, 1903 in Crawley, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Feb 19, 1981 in Hines, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 77, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. At the End of the Trail Cemetery, Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., West Virginia, USA. Memorial # 139931921. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.89580, Longitude: -80.62390.

Pauline married **William Theodore Hines** [14048] [MRIN: 4840]. William was born on Aug 11, 1903 in Orient Hill, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Jun 14, 1973 in Hines, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 69, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

7021 F i. **Patsey Ruth Hines** [14049] was born on Jan 25, 1927 in Hines, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Apr 9, 2011, aged 84, and was buried in Rosewood Cem., Lewisburg, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

7022 M ii. **Harry Holt Hines** [14050] was born on Aug 4, 1932 in Charmco, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Aug 6, 1932 in Charmco, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 7023 F    iii. **Betty Lou Hines** [14051] was born on Mar 21, 1934 in Hines, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Jan 2, 1991 in Charleston, Kanawha Co., WV, USA, aged 56, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.
- 7024 M    iv. **Richard Gates Hines** [14052] was born 1936-May 4 1936 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Jul 17, 1993 in Rainelle, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 57, and was buried in Hines Family Cem., Hines, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

**6370. Anna L Morrison** [14059] was born on Mar 3, 1896 in Meadow Bluff, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Mar 1, 1987 in Marlinton, Pocahontas Co., WV, USA, aged 90, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Anna resided in Charleston, WV for 65 years. She was formerly employed by Oberlin's Dress Shop, attended Baptist Temple, and a member of the Charleston Business and Professional Woman's Club.

Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. At the End of the Trail Cemetery, Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., West Virginia, USA. Memorial # 143193100. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.89580, Longitude: -80.62390.

**6371. Margaret Alice Morrison** [14060] was born on Jan 27, 1898 in Meadow Bluff, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Dec 13, 2002 in Lewisburg, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 104, and was buried in Wallace Memorial Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Wallace Memorial Cemetery, Crawley, Greenbrier Co., West Virginia, USA. Memorial # 143192374. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.89720, Longitude: -80.62310.

Margaret married **Gearls Remington Garner** [14063] [MRIN: 4845]. Gearls was born on Jan 7, 1897 in Richlands, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Oct 10, 1968 in Lewisburg, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 71, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

**6372. Blanche Morrison** [14061] was born on Oct 14, 1904 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Feb 2, 1989 in Logan, Logan Co., WV, USA, aged 84, and was buried in Forest Lawn Cem., Pecks Mill, Logan Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: She was a retired registered nurse with the Red Cross.

Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Forest Lawn Cemetery, Pecks Mill, Logan Co., West Virginia, USA. Memorial # 143193765. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.93170, Longitude: -81.98310.

Blanche married **Kenneth Hatcher Hokins Sr** [14064] [MRIN: 4846]. Kenneth was born on Aug 15, 1895 in Bedford Co., VA, USA, died in Oct 1979 in Logan Co., WV, USA, aged 84, and was buried in Forest Lawn Cem., Pecks Mill, Logan Co., WV, USA.

**6373. Lorena Morrison** [14062] was born on Oct 8, 1906 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Nov 25, 1976 in Arlington, Arlington Co., VA, USA, aged 70, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Mrs. Lorena Jeter died in Arlington, Va., hospital, Thanksgiving day, after having suffered a massive stroke, Nov. 15.

She was the mother of Allen H. Jeter of New York City, better known in Lawrenceville as Bud Morrison, and Charles Jeter of Arlington with whom she made her home the past several years.

Besides the two sons, she is survived by four sisters in West Virginia, and a brother, Wilburn "Bill" Morrison of Lawrenceville.

She attended high school in Lawrenceville and served as a W.A.C. through World War II. After her discharge from military service, she was employed by the American Road Builders in Washington, D.C. where she worked until

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

retirement.

Funeral rites will be conducted in her church in Arlington, Saturday morning. The body will then be shipped to Lewisburg, W.Va., to lie in state and interment in the Morrison plot in End of the Trail Cemetery. Daily Record (IL) November 26, 1976

Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. At the End of the Trail Cemetery, Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., West Virginia, USA. Memorial # 117779652. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.89580, Longitude: -80.62390.

Lorena married **Jeter** [14065] [MRIN: 4847].

Children from this marriage were:

7025 M i. **Charles Edmund Jeter** [14066] was born on Apr 15, 1925 in Rainelle, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Jul 26, 1987 in Fairfax, Fairfax City, VA, USA, aged 62, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

7026 M ii. **Allen H Jeter** [14067] was born on Aug 15, 1927 in Rainelle, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Sep 8, 2002 in Rainelle, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 75, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

**6374. James Donnie Walkup** [14068] was born on Aug 8, 1893 in Meadow Bluff, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Jan 13, 1916 in Kieffer, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 22, and was buried in Walkup Cem., #01, Kieffer, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Walkup Cemetery #01, Kieffer, Greenbrier County, WV, USA, FAG Memorial # 132528747.

**6375. Walter William Walkup** [14069] was born on Jan 5, 1896 in Meadow Bluff, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Oct 20, 1962 in Miami, Dade Co., FL, USA, aged 66, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. At the End of the Trail Cemetery, Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., West Virginia, USA. FAG Memorial # 76047057. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.89580, Longitude: -80.62390.

Walter married **Gladys Beitz** [14074] [MRIN: 4848], daughter of **Joseph Henry Beitz** [14111] and **Florence McClung** [14112]. Gladys was born on Apr 27, 1904 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Dec 21, 1946 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 42, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

**6376. George Fostie Walkup** [14070] was born on May 5, 1897 in Crawley, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Feb 6, 1973 in Beckley, Raleigh Co., WV, USA, aged 75, and was buried in Walkup Cem., #01, Kieffer, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Walkup Cemetery #01, Kieffer, Greenbrier County, WV, USA, FAG Memorial # 44647892.

George married **Evelyn Nadell Suttle** [14075] [MRIN: 4849] on Jun 18, 1927.

Children from this marriage were:

7027 F i. **Verna Madge Walkup** [14076] was born on Oct 5, 1928 in Crawley, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Dec 15, 1939 in Crawley, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 11, and was buried in Walkup Cem., #01, Kieffer, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 7028 F ii. **Edna Mae Walkup** [14077] was born on Apr 23, 1930 in Crawley, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Jan 18, 1988 in Fairlea, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 57, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.
- 7029 F iii. **Ruby Faye Walkup** [14078] was born on May 29, 1931 in Kieffer, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Sep 19, 2014 in Crawley, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 83, and was buried in Wallace Memorial Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.
- 7030 M iv. **Delford Franklin Walkup** [14079] was born on Oct 6, 1936 in Crawley, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on May 11, 2001 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 64, and was buried in Wallace Memorial Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

**6377. Maxwell Walkup** [14071] was born on Oct 26, 1904 in Crawley, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died in 1976, aged 72, and was buried in Walkup Cem., #01, Kieffer, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Walkup Cemetery #01, Kieffer, Greenbrier County, WV, USA, FAG Memorial # 5015829.

Maxwell married **Gertrude Margaret Mace** [14086] [MRIN: 4855]. Gertrude was born on Oct 8, 1911 in Richwood, Nicholas Co., WV, USA, died on Jun 1, 1985 in Rainelle, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 73, and was buried in Wallace Memorial Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

**6378. Ellis Marvin Walkup** [14072] was born on Sep 21, 1907 in Crawley, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on May 17, 1985 in Fairlea, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 77, and was buried in Wallace Memorial Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Wallace Memorial Cemetery, Crawley, Greenbrier Co., West Virginia, USA. FAG Memorial # 76667450. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.89720, Longitude: -80.62310.

**6379. Cary Telford Walkup** [14073] was born on May 16, 1910 in Crawley, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Feb 23, 1911 in Crawley, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, and was buried in Walkup Cem., #01, Kieffer, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Walkup Cemetery #01, Kieffer, Greenbrier County, WV, USA, FAG Memorial # 132528626.

**6380. James Lowell McClung** [14088] was born on Aug 3, 1900 in Meadow Bluff, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Mar 20, 1954 in Ronceverte, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 53, and was buried in Mount Zion Cem., Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Mount Zion Cemetery, Rupert, Greenbrier County, WV, USA. FAG Memorial # 137470509. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 38.02348, Longitude: -80.67913.

James married **Elizabeth Nervia Cochran** [14092] [MRIN: 4857]. Elizabeth was born on Apr 13, 1914 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Feb 8, 1970 in Dansee, Fayette Co., WV, USA, aged 55, and was buried in Mount Zion Cem., Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

**6381. Frank Alderson McClung** [14089] was born on Jan 20, 1904 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died in 1970, aged 66, and was buried in Wallace Memorial Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Wallace Memorial Cemetery, Crawley, Greenbrier Co., West Virginia, USA. FAG Memorial # 134955958. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.89720, Longitude: -80.62310.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Frank married **June Bernice Walker** [14093] [MRIN: 4858]. June was born on Sep 20, 1916 in Lizemores, Clay Co., WV, USA, died on May 15, 1992, aged 75, and was buried in Wallace Memorial Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

**6382. Lake Livingston McClung** [14090] was born on Nov 15, 1907 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Dec 30, 1987 in Hines Family Cem., Hines, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 80, and was buried in Wallace Memorial Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Wallace Memorial Cemetery, Crawley, Greenbrier Co., West Virginia, USA.  
FAG Memorial # 76588837. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.89720, Longitude: -80.62310.

Lake married **Nellie May Fleshman** [14094] [MRIN: 4859]. Nellie was born on Feb 7, 1907 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Mar 11, 1988 in Low Moor, Alleghany Co., VA, USA, aged 81, and was buried in Wallace Memorial Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

**6383. Maymie Beatrice McClung** [14091] was born on Sep 22, 1911 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Aug 9, 1979 in Charleston, Kanawha Co., WV, USA, aged 67, and was buried in Wallace Memorial Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Wallace Memorial Cemetery, Crawley, Greenbrier Co., West Virginia, USA.  
FAG Memorial # 76575955. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.89720, Longitude: -80.62310.

Maymie married **Burke Miller McClung** [14095] [MRIN: 4860] on Jan 27, 1930 in Quinwood, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA. Burke was born on Jan 22, 1908 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Apr 19, 1993 in Charleston, Kanawha Co., WV, USA, aged 85, and was buried in Wallace Memorial Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

**6384. Julia Stacy Morrison** [14096] was born on Jun 26, 1905 in Crawley, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Apr 5, 1996 in Smoot, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 90, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. At the End of the Trail Cemetery, Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., West Virginia, USA. FAG Memorial # 138282526. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.89580, Longitude: -80.62390.

Julia married **James Lew Hobbs** [14099] [MRIN: 4861]. James was born on Oct 21, 1900 in Smoot, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Sep 7, 1982 in Smoot, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 81, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

**6385. Viola Beatrice Morrison** [14097] was born on May 17, 1907, died on Jun 11, 2008, aged 101, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Mrs. Viola Beatrice (Morrison) Hanson, 101, widow of Mr. Omer Lee Hanson, Staunton, passed away at 8:30 p.m. Wednesday, June 11, 2008, at the home of her daughter and son-in-law, Loretta Gay and Bobby Whitson, with whom she made her home. Viola was born May 17, 1907, in Crawley, W.Va., the daughter of the late Harvey Henderson and Rose Dell (McClung) Morrison.

In addition to her parents and husband, Mrs. Hanson was preceded in death by a brother, Mr. Keith Morrison and a sister, Mrs. Stacy Hobbs. Mrs. Hanson is survived by a daughter and son-in-law, Loretta Gay and Bobby Whitson of Staunton; a grandson, Robert Lee Whitson of Staunton; and two great-granddaughters, Krista L. Whitson and Kellie L. Whitson, both of Staunton. She was the last surviving member of her immediate family.

Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. At the End of the Trail Cemetery, Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., West Virginia, USA. FAG Memorial # 27528631. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.89580, Longitude: -80.62390.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Viola married **Omer Lee Hanson** [14100] [MRIN: 4862]. Omer was born on Oct 14, 1907 in Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died in Sep 1979 in Smoot, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 71, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

**6386. Alton Keith Morrison** [14098] was born on Sep 19, 1909 in Crawley, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Dec 21, 1964 in USA, aged 55, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. At the End of the Trail Cemetery, Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., West Virginia, USA. FAG Memorial # 138283004. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.89580, Longitude: -80.62390.

**6387. William Preston Zopp** [14108] was born on Nov 25, 1914 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Nov 18, 1990 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 75, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. At the End of the Trail Cemetery, Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., West Virginia, USA. FAG Memorial # 134885554. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.89580, Longitude: -80.62390.

**6388. Dollie Lee Shafer** [11808] was born on Sep 12, 1921 in Rainelle, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Nov 4, 2007 in Virginia, USA, aged 86, and was buried in Wallace Memorial Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: 2007 RUPERT - Dollie Lee "Jackie" Shafer, 86, of Rupert, passed away Sunday evening, Nov. 4, 2007, at University of Virginia Hospital at Charlottesville, Va., following a short illness. Born Sept. 12, 1921, at Rainelle, she was a daughter of the late William Elvin and Kathryn Amanda Zopp Shafer. Jackie was a member of Big Clear Creek Baptist Church of Rupert and a member of the Rupert Woman's Club. She was the owner and operator of Shafer Hardware Store in Rupert for many years. Survivors include a brother, William "Bill" Clyde Shafer and wife, Mina, of Rupert; three nieces, Wyon Wheatley of Colonial Heights, Va., Jill Mayer and husband, Mike, of Petersburg, Va., and Billie Jean Shafer of Rupert; and two special friends, Cindy Harris and Earl Arnett. Service will be 11 a.m. Friday, Nov. 9, at Wallace & Wallace Chapel, Rainelle, with the Rev. Gene Kuhn officiating. Burial will follow at Wallace Memorial Cemetery, Clintonville.

Arrangements by Wallace & Wallace Funeral Home, Rainelle.

The Beckley Register-Herald, Online Edition, 8 November

Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Wallace Memorial Cemetery, Clintonville, Greenbrier County, West Virginia, USA. FAG Memorial # 76638824. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.89720, Longitude: -80.62310.

**6389. William Clyde Shafer** [11809] was born on May 23, 1926 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Nov 18, 2008 in Fairlea, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 82, and was buried in Wallace Memorial Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: RUPERT — Bill Shafer, 82, of Rupert, passed away on Tuesday, November 18, 2008, at Greenbrier Valley Medical Center in Fairlea following a long illness.

Born March 23, 1926 in Rupert, he was the son of the late William Elvin and Kathryn Amanda Zopp Shafer.

Bill worked as a car dealer and proprietor. He was employed by Exxon and Jeep. He was co-owner of Shafer Hardware. He served in the U. S. Air Force during World War II and was a past member and president of the Rupert Rotary Club and the Elks Club of Lewisburg and a member of the Big Clear Creek Baptist Church of Rupert.

In addition to his parents, he was preceded in death by a sister, Jackie Shafer.

Survivors include his wife, Mina T. Shafer of Rupert; three daughters, Wyon Wheatley of Richmond, Va., Jill Mayer and husband, Mike of Virginia, and Billie Jean Shafer of Rupert.

Services will be at 2 p.m., Sunday, November 23, 2008, at the Wallace & Wallace Chapel in Rainelle with Pastor Glen Kuhn officiating. Burial will follow at Wallace Memorial Cemetery in Clintonville.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Friends may call one hour before the service from 1 to 2 p.m. There will be no evening visitation.  
In lieu of flowers, please make donations to the Alzheimers Association, 1111 Lee St., E, Charleston, WV 25301 or  
your favorite charity.  
Arrangements by Wallace & Wallace, Inc. of Rainelle.

Register-Herald Friday, November 21, 2008

Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Wallace Memorial Cemetery, Clintonville, Greenbrier County, West Virginia,  
USA. FAG Memorial # 73531277. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.89720, Longitude: -80.62310.

William married **Mina T** [Shafer] [11810] [MRIN: 4077].

Children from this marriage were:

- 7031 F i. **Wyon Shafer** [11811].
- 7032 F ii. **Jill Shafer** [11812].
- 7033 F iii. **Billie Jean Shafer** [11813].

**6390. Olive Adella Stockton** [14503] was born on Dec 2, 1891 in Castile, Wyoming Co., NY, USA, died on Jan 2, 1919 in  
Hornell, Steuben Co., NY, USA, aged 27, and was buried in Rural Cem., Hornell, Steuben Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave # 123976790.

Olive married **Robert William Green** [14504] [MRIN: 5017] on Mar 2, 1907 in Hornell, Steuben Co., NY, USA. Robert  
was born on Mar 23, 1887 in Portage, Livingston Co., NY, USA, died on Sep 17, 1919 in Olean, Cattaraugus, NY, USA,  
aged 32, and was buried in Rural Cem., Hornell, Steuben Co., NY, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

- 7034 F i. **Agnes Marjorie Green** [14505] was born on Apr 8, 1913 in Hornell, Steuben Co., NY, USA, died on Sep  
26, 1992 in Oyster Bay, Nassau Co., NY, USA, aged 79, and was buried in Pinelawn Memorial Park, East  
Farmingdale, Suffolk Co., NY, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

## 11th Generation (8th Great-Grandchildren)

**6391. Minnie Louise Matthews** [14339] was born circa 1867 in New York, USA and died on Apr 30, 1936 in Malone, NY, USA, aged about 69.

General Notes: laurac40. Jefferson, Missouri. Ancestry.com DNA match. 6.8 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Minnie married **Alfred G Wilding** [14340] [MRIN: 4943]. Alfred was born on Jul 1, 1863 in Franklin Co. NY, USA and died on Jan 31, 1934 in Malone, Franklin Co., NY, USA, aged 70.

The child from this marriage was:

7035 F i. **Margaret Belle Wilding** [14341] was born on Oct 7, 1905 in Malone, Franklin Co., NY, USA and died on Aug 14, 1980 in New Milford, CT, USA, aged 74.

**6392. Lois Kipp** [12934] was born in 1902 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**6393. Merle Kipp** [12935] was born in 1904 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**6394. Gladys Kipp** [12936] was born in 1906 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**6395. Claire Kipp** [12937] was born in 1908 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**6396. Daras Kipp** [12938] was born in 1911 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**6397. Helen Kipp** [12939] was born in 1914 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**6398. Maxine Kipp** [12940] was born in 1918 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**6399. Bernice Kipp** [12941] was born in 1920 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**6400. Mary Olive Kipp** [12943] was born in 1906 in Pennsylvania, USA.

Mary married **Lyle** [12945] [MRIN: 4444] in 1924.

The child from this marriage was:

7036 F i. **Katheleen Lyle** [12946] was born in 1926 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**6401. James R Kipp** [12944] was born in 1908 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**6402. Curtis V Kipp** [12878] was born on Jun 7, 1910 in Pennsylvania, USA, died in May 1975 in Clearwater, Pinellas, FL, USA, aged 64, and was buried in Twin Valley Memorial Park & Mausoleum, Delmont, Westmoreland Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1940 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Westmoreland. Washington. Roll T627\_3639. P. 6B. Enumeration Dist. 65-238.

Kipp, Curtis V 29 PA Laborer Carnegie III

Kipp, Alice R 29 PA

Kipp, Peggy Lou 12 PA

Kipp, Thomas R 8 PA

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Twin Valley Memorial Park and Mausoleum, Delmont, Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania. Memorial # 89381790. GPS N 40.42110 W -79.56580.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

SSDI: Curtis Kipp, Clearwater, Pinellas, Florida. B June 7, 1910. D May 1975. SSN: 190-10-7221.

Curtis married **Alice Roberta** [Kipp] [12883] [MRIN: 4430]. Alice was born in 1910 in Pennsylvania, USA, died in 1971 in Westmoreland Co., PA, USA, aged 61, and was buried in Twin Valley Memorial Park & Mausoleum, Delmont, Westmoreland Co., PA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

7037 F i. **Peggy Lou Kipp** [12884] was born in 1928 in Pennsylvania, USA.

7038 M ii. **Thomas R Kipp** [12885] was born in 1932 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**6403. Howard Vincent Kipp** [12879] was born on Apr 10, 1912 in Paulton, PA, USA, died on Oct 31, 1978 in Jamestown, Chautauqua, NY, USA, aged 66, and was buried in Barnes Cem., Barnes, Warren Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1940 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Westmoreland. Washington Twp. Roll T627\_3639. P. 13A.

Enumeration Dist. 65-238. Family Search.

Kipp, Howard V 29 PA Laborer U Engenor Foundry

Kipp, Rose I 22 PA

Kipp, Diana M 6 PA

Kipp, Betty M 5 PA

Kipp, June Lee 3 PA

Kipp, Roxie 8/12 PA

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Barnes Cemetery, Barnes, Warren County, Pennsylvania. Memorial # 70658250. GPS N 41.67759 W -79.02820.

SSDI: Howard Kipp, Russell, Warren, PA. B April 10, 1912. D Oct 1978. SSN: 193-09-2333.

Howard married **Rose Irene Cleven** [12886] [MRIN: 4431]. Rose was born on Feb 22, 1917, died on Feb 12, 2003, aged 85, and was buried in Barnes Cem., Barnes, Warren Co., PA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

7039 F i. **Diana M Kipp** [12914] was born in 1934 in Pennsylvania, USA.

7040 F ii. **Betty Marie Kipp** [12887] was born in 1935 and died in 2008, aged 73.

7041 F iii. **June Lee Kipp** [12898] was born in 1936.

7042 F iv. **Roxie Kipp** [12915] was born in 1940 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**6404. Cecil R Kipp** [12880] was born on Jul 13, 1914 in Pennsylvania, USA, died on Jan 5, 1993 in North Apollo, Armstrong, PA, USA, aged 78, and was buried in Twin Valley Memorial Park & Mausoleum, Delmont, Westmoreland Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1940 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Armstrong. Apollo. Roll T627\_3422. P. 6A (64). Enumeration Dist. 3-3.

Kipp, Thomas B 44 PA Carpenter building

Kipp, Stella B 44 PA

Kipp, Cecil 24 PA Laborer Sheet steel mill

Kipp, June 19 PA

U.S. World War II Army Enlistment Records, 1938-1946.

Cecil R Kipp. Enlistment date: May 21, 1942. Pennsylvania. To Nov. 9, 1944. Co. E 175th Inf. Private.

Pennsylvania, Veterans Burial Cards, 1777-1999.

Cecil R Kipp. B June 13, 1914. D Jan. 5, 1993. WW II US Army. Widow Mary C Kipp.

SSDI: Cecil R Kipp, North Apollo, Armstrong, Pennsylvania. B July 13, 1914. D Jan. 5, 1993. SSN: 211-05-1828.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Twin Valley Memorial Park and Mausoleum, Delmont, Westmoreland County, Pennsylvania. Memorial # 82386767. GPS N 40.42110 W -79.56580.

Cecil married **Mary C [Kipp]** [12960] [MRIN: 4450].

**6405. Dale Kipp** [12881] was born on Jul 13, 1914 in Pennsylvania, USA and died in Feb 1976 in Pennsylvania, USA, aged 61.

General Notes: Sources:

SSDI: Dale Kipp. B July 13, 1914. D Feb. 1976. Pennsylvania. SSN: 200-01-0551.

**6406. June Kipp** [12882] was born in 1921 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**6407. Luella Mason** [12948] was born in 1910 in Pennsylvania, USA.

Luella married **Wesley Burton** [12954] [MRIN: 4446] in 1928. Wesley was born in 1908 in Pennsylvania, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

7043 M i. **Robert Burton** [12955] was born in 1929 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**6408. Lucille Rebecca Mason** [12949] was born on Jul 12, 1912 in Allegheny Co., PA, USA, died on Mar 26, 2002 in Katy, TX, USA, aged 89, and was buried in Lakewood Memorial Gardens, Dorseyville, Allegheny Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Lucille R. Bouch

Katy, Texas

Formerly of Fawn

Lucille Rebecca Bouch, 89, of Katy, Texas, formerly of Fawn, died Tuesday (March 26, 2002) in Sun Bridge Nursing Home in Texas.

Born July 26, 1912, in Creighton, East Deer, she lived in the Valley for 88 years before moving to Texas in 2001.

Mrs. Bouch was a member of Grace United Methodist Church in Natrona Heights, Harrison.

She enjoyed reading.

Survivors include a daughter, Mrs. Kathleen (Alan) M. Cogley of Katy; four grandchildren; eight great-grandchildren; two brothers, Clarence N. Mason of Fawn and Leonard K. Mason of Tarentum; and a sister, Violet M. Stein of Tucson, Ariz.

She was preceded in death by her husband, Lawrence D. Bouch, in 2001; her parents, Nelson C. and Ida M. Kipp Mason; and two sisters, Luella Burton and I. Kathleen MacArthur.

Family and friends may call from 2 to 4 and 7 to 9 p.m. Thursday at the ROBERT PETERS FUNERAL HOME, Natrona Heights, where services will be at 11 a.m. Friday. Officiating will be her pastor, the Rev. Lee A. Moore.

Private burial will be in Lakewood Memorial Gardens, Dorseyville, Indiana Township.

(Obituary from The Valley News Dispatch, Tarentum, Pa.)

Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Lakewood Memorial Gardens, Dorseyville, Allegheny Co., Pennsylvania, USA. Memorial # 15621508. GPS N 40.58190 W -79.87580.

Lucille married **Lawrence D Bouch** [12956] [MRIN: 4447]. Lawrence was born in 1911, died in 2001, aged 90, and was buried in Lakewood Memorial Gardens, Dorseyville, Allegheny Co., PA, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

7044 F i. **Kathleen Bouch** [12957].

**6409. Kathleene I Mason** [12950] was born in 1915 in Pennsylvania, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**6410. Violet M Mason** [12951] was born in 1918 in Pennsylvania, USA.

Violet married **Stein** [12958] [MRIN: 4448].

**6411. Clarence Mason** [12952] was born in 1921 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**6412. Leonard Mason** [12953] was born in 1924 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**6413. Anne Akin** [2059].

**6414. Howard B. French** [2060].

**6415. Akin French** [2061].

**6416. John Jay Cisco** [2051].

**6417. De Forest Van Slyck** [2033].

**6418. Yvonne D Broullard** [11850] was born in 1912 and died in 1974, aged 62.

**6419. Hugh Clifford Roberts** [11852] was born in 1913 and died in 1979, aged 66.

**6420. Stanley Vernon De Forest** [10702] was born on Oct 6, 1912 in Redding, Shasta Co., CA, USA and died on Jan 2, 1979 in Redding, Shasta Co., CA, USA, aged 66.

General Notes: Sources:

California Birth Index, 1905-1995.

Stanley V Deforest. B Oct. 6, 1912. Shasta Co., California.

U.S. World War II Army Enlistment Records, 1938-1946.

Stanley V De Forest. B 1912. Shasta Co., California.

Enlistment Jan. 19, 1942. National Guardsman. Branch Immaterial - Warrent Officers. Private.

California, Death Index, 1940-1997.

Stanley Vernon Deforest. B Oct. 6, 1912, California. D Jan. 2, 1979, Shasta Co., California.

SSDI: Stanley Deforest, Redding Shasta Co., California. B Oct. 6, 1912. D Jan. 1979. SSN: 561-07-9461.

Stanley married **Marda Maclom** [10704] [MRIN: 3686]. Marda was born on Apr 29, 1924.

**6421. Russell Elbert De Forest** [10701] was born on Oct 1, 1913 in Redding, Shasta Co., CA, USA and died on Apr 15, 2000 in Redding, Shasta Co., CA, USA, aged 86.

General Notes: Sources:

California Birth Index 1905-1995.

Russell E Deforest, Oct. 1, 1913. Shasta County, California.

1940 Census of the United States. California, Shasta. Redding. Roll T627\_344. P. 15B. Enumeration Dist. 45-4A

Deforest, Russell 26 CA Electrician Public Utilities

Deforest, Dorothy 21 ID

Deforest, Gale 6/12 CA

Web: Obituary Daily Times Index, 1995-2012.

<http://obits.rootsweb.ancestry.com/cgi-bin/obit.cgi?Surname=DeFOREST>. Russell Elbert DeForest. Redding California. April 2000.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

SSDI: Russell Deforest, Redding, Shasta Co., California. B Oct. 1, 1913. D April 15, 2000. SSN: 483-09-8902.

Russell married **Dorothy Jane Gill** [10703] [MRIN: 3685] on Jul 1, 1937 in Cedar Rapids, IA, USA. Dorothy was born on Oct 21, 1917 in Rigby, ID, USA and died in 1998, aged 81.

The child from this marriage was:

7045 F i. **Gale De Forest** [11854] was born on Sep 12, 1939 in Shasta Co., CA, USA.

**6422. DeForest Mellon Jr** [10555] was born on Dec 18, 1934.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S. Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970.

The Western Reserve Society. Application for Membership. Dec. 1953. Philip de Forest. Approved. SAR member No. 77196.

**6423. George Richard Downs Jr** [11908] was born on Feb 3, 1923 in Altoona, Blair Co., PA, USA.

**6424. Anabel Taylor** [11972].

**6425. Harry Newton Taylor** [11973].

**6426. Ralph Taylor** [11974].

**6427. John Irvin Taylor** [11975].

**6428. William Taylor Delp** [11978].

**6429. Dorothy Phyllis Delp** [11979].

**6430. Richard L Beasom** [12481].

**6431. Eleanor Virginia Hudson** [12093] was born on Jul 12, 1911 in Harrisburg, Dauphin Co., PA, USA and died on Apr 7, 1994 in Bradenton, FL, USA, aged 82.

Eleanor married **Sam Carol Garvin** [12096] [MRIN: 4161] on Sep 15, 1930 in Elkton, MD, USA. Sam was born on Apr 15, 1905 in Aiken Co., SCS, USA and died on Mar 28, 1956 in Miami, FL, USA, aged 50.

**6432. Edwin Ellis Hudson** [12094].

**6433. Ardella Hudson** [12095].

**6434. Charles M Kipp MD** [12141].

**6435. James E Kipp MD** [12142].

**6436. Doris K Kipp** [12143].

**6437. Glenn L Kipp** [12146].

**6438. Henry M Kipp** [12147].

**6439. Marlin E Kipp** [12148].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**6440. Arlene Kipp** [12149].

**6441. Herbert Hyde** [13081] was born on Feb 27, 1887 in USA.

**6442. Ethel Rachel Hyde** [8251] was born on Jun 7, 1895 in Ontario, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Archives of Ontario, Toronto, Ontario, Canada. Registrations of Marriages, 1869-1928. MS932. York County. Feb. 16, 1922. Reel\_597. Reg. # 001433. Witnesses: F A MacDougall, Toronto. Both Baptist. George - Electrician.

Ethel married **George Fordyce** [8252] [MRIN: 2856], son of **John Fordyce** [13584] and **Isabella Kellas** [13585], on Feb 16, 1922 in Toronto, ON, CAN. George was born on Dec 28, 1894 in Etobicoke, York County, ON, Can.

**6443. Grace Hyde** [13082] was born on Dec 30, 1898 in Ontario, Can.

Grace married **Robert W Irvine** [13586] [MRIN: 4642] in 1921. Robert was born in 1900 in Ontario, Can.

**6444. Raymond Hyde** [13083] was born in Oct 1899 in Ontario, Can.

**6445. Haryetta Hyde** [13084] was born in Dec 1905 in Ontario, Can.

**6446. Jane A Bristoll** [13571] was born in 1901 in New York, USA.

**6447. Charles O Bristoll Jr** [13572] was born in 1903 in New York, USA.

**6448. William H Bristoll** [13573] was born in 1908 in New York, USA.

**6449. Thomas Bristoll** [13574] was born in 1913 in New York, USA.

Thomas married **Anna M** [Bristoll] [13576] [MRIN: 4638]. Anna was born in 1913 in New York, USA.

**6450. Loretta P Bristoll** [13575] was born in 1914 in New York, USA.

**6451. Albert K Kip** [10298] was born in 1935 in Rockland Co., NY, USA, died on Apr 21, 1950 in Rockland Co., NY, USA, aged 15, and was buried in Germonds Cem., New City, Rockland Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Source: Rockland County Journal News 22 April 1950

Albert K. Kip, 14 year-old son of Albert D. and Dorothy Kip of Ridge Road, Valley Cottage, died yesterday at his home after a long illness. He is survived by his parents; a brother, Thomas; a sister, Ruthann, and his grandparents, Mr. & Mrs. Richard W. Kip of Upper Nyack and Mr. & Mrs. Joseph C. Fibble of Congers. The funeral will be held Monday afternoon at his late home. Interment will be in Germonds Cemetery.

Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Germonds Cemetery, New City, Rockland County, New York. Memorial # 30846552. GPS N 41.12055 W -73.99563.

**6452. Ruth Ann (Rutann) Kip** [10310] was born in 1938 in New York, USA.

**6453. Thomas Kip** [10311].

**6454. Jon Kip** [10312].

**6455. Thomas Henderson Kip** [3004] was born on Jun 17, 1910 in Rosendale, Ulster Co., NY, USA, died on Mar 12, 1951, aged 40, and was buried in Cypress Hills National Cem., Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 381, p. 376.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. Brooklyn Assembly Dist. 17. Roll T625\_1171. P. 7B. Enumeration Dist. 1070.

|                  |    |          |                  |                   |
|------------------|----|----------|------------------|-------------------|
| Guertz, Annis    | 59 | France   |                  |                   |
| NewComb, William | 62 | NY       | Lodger           | Watchman hospital |
| Kipp, Annie M    | 36 | NY       | Niece [daughter] |                   |
| Kipp, Thomas H   | 9  | NY       | Nephew           |                   |
| Kipp, Garret F   | 7  | Oklahoma | Nephew           |                   |
| Kipp, Marie I    | 3  | Iowa     | Niece            |                   |
| Lung, Josephine  | 27 | NY       | Lodger           | Bookeeper office  |

1930 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. Brooklyn. Roll 1528. P. 1B. Enumeration Dist. 700.

|                |    |           |          |                     |
|----------------|----|-----------|----------|---------------------|
| Guertz, Anaise | 66 | France    | Head     |                     |
| Kip, Anaise    | 46 | Manhattan | Relative |                     |
| Kip, Thomas K  | 20 | NY        | son      | Bank clerical       |
| Kip, Garret F  | 18 | Oklahoma  | son      | Bank messenger      |
| Kip, Marie I   | 14 | Iowa      | daughter |                     |
| Guthrie, Marie | 50 | Brooklyn  | Sister   | Dry goods saleslady |

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com) - Cypress Hills National Cem., Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA. Plot 5, 92. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 40.68580, Longitude: -73.88120.

**6456. Garret Francis Kip** [3005] was born on Aug 20, 1912 in Oklahoma City, OK, USA and died in May 1964, aged 51.

General Notes: History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 382. P. 376.

Sources:

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. Brooklyn Assembly Dist. 17. Roll T625\_1171. P. 7B. Enumeration Dist. 1070.

|                  |    |          |                  |                   |
|------------------|----|----------|------------------|-------------------|
| Guertz, Annis    | 59 | France   |                  |                   |
| NewComb, William | 62 | NY       | Lodger           | Watchman hospital |
| Kipp, Annie M    | 36 | NY       | Niece [daughter] |                   |
| Kipp, Thomas H   | 9  | NY       | Nephew           |                   |
| Kipp, Garret F   | 7  | Oklahoma | Nephew           |                   |
| Kipp, Marie I    | 3  | Iowa     | Niece            |                   |
| Lung, Josephine  | 27 | NY       | Lodger           | Bookeeper office  |

1930 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. Brooklyn. Roll 1528. P. 1B. Enumeration Dist. 700.

|                |    |           |          |                     |
|----------------|----|-----------|----------|---------------------|
| Guertz, Anaise | 66 | France    | Head     |                     |
| Kip, Anaise    | 46 | Manhattan | Relative |                     |
| Kip, Thomas K  | 20 | NY        | son      | Bank clerical       |
| Kip, Garret F  | 18 | Oklahoma  | son      | Bank messenger      |
| Kip, Marie I   | 14 | Iowa      | daughter |                     |
| Guthrie, Marie | 50 | Brooklyn  | Sister   | Dry goods saleslady |

SSDI: Garrett Kip. B Aug. 20, 1912. D May 1964. SSN: 124-14-2129.

**6457. Marie Isabella Kip** [3006] was born on Aug 23, 1915 in Des Moines, IA, USA.

General Notes: History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. P. 376.

Sources:

1920 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. Brooklyn Assembly Dist. 17. Roll T625\_1171. P. 7B. Enumeration Dist. 1070.

|                  |    |        |        |                   |
|------------------|----|--------|--------|-------------------|
| Guertz, Annis    | 59 | France |        |                   |
| NewComb, William | 62 | NY     | Lodger | Watchman hospital |

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

|                 |    |          |                            |
|-----------------|----|----------|----------------------------|
| Kipp, Annie M   | 36 | NY       | Niece [daughter]           |
| Kipp, Thomas H  | 9  | NY       | Nephew                     |
| Kipp, Garret F  | 7  | Oklahoma | Nephew                     |
| Kipp, Marie I   | 3  | Iowa     | Niece                      |
| Lung, Josephine | 27 | NY       | Lodger   Bookkeeper office |

1930 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. Brooklyn. Roll 1528. P. 1B. Enumeration Dist. 700.

|                |    |           |                               |
|----------------|----|-----------|-------------------------------|
| Guertz, Anaise | 66 | France    | Head                          |
| Kip, Anaise    | 46 | Manhattan | Relative                      |
| Kip, Thomas K  | 20 | NY        | son       Bank clerical       |
| Kip, Garret F  | 18 | Oklahoma  | son       Bank messenger      |
| Kip, Marie I   | 14 | Iowa      | daughter                      |
| Guthrie, Marie | 50 | Brooklyn  | Sister    Dry goods saleslady |

**6458. Catherine Winters** [10331] was born in 1913 in New York, USA.

**6459. Phyllis M. Rhineland** [7210] died on Sep 27, 1998 in Westport, CT, USA.

General Notes: Sources:  
New York Times, September 29, 1998, p. B9.

**6460. Helen Rhineland** [7211] was born on Mar 4, 1927 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:  
New York Times, March 7, 1927, p. 15.

Helen married **Mr. Schreuer** [7212] [MRIN: 2450].

**6461. Shirley Lansing** [7186].

**6462. Ann Kip Watson** [4932] was born on Jul 6, 1929 in San Francisco, CA, USA.

General Notes: BA San Francisco State College and RN St. Luke's School of Nursing. Married in Grace Cathedral, San Francisco.

Sources:  
Six Generations of the Kip Family in California, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1969.

Ann married **Harry Irwin West Jr.** [4934] [MRIN: 1681] on Jul 28, 1956 in San Francisco, CA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 7046 F    i. **Karen Marie West** [4938] was born on May 26, 1957 in Livermore, CA, USA.
- 7047 M    ii. **David Lyle West** [4939] was born on Mar 13, 1959 in Livermore, CA, USA.
- 7048 F    iii. **Elizabeth Janean West** [4940] was born on Sep 13, 1960 in Livermore, CA, USA.
- 7049 M    iv. **Leonard Kip West** [4941] was born on Jun 26, 1963 in Livermore, CA, USA.

**6463. Margaret Edie Watson** [4933] was born on Apr 12, 1931 in San Francisco, CA, USA.

General Notes: Married in St. Luke's Church, San Francisco.

Sources:  
Six Generations of the Kip Family in California, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1969.

The Ingraham Lineage of the Kip Family, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1968.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Margaret married **Leonard Jack Hartnett** [4935] [MRIN: 1682] on Jun 27, 1953 in San Francisco, CA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

7050 F i. **Nora Hartnett** [4936] was born on Apr 10, 1954 in San Francisco, CA, USA.

7051 M ii. **Lawrence Kip Hartnett** [4937] was born on Jun 12, 1956 in Rantoul, IL, USA.

**6464. Gladys Patton** [4781].

Gladys married **Tom Moore** [4787] [MRIN: 1625].

Gladys next married **Frank Lord** [4788] [MRIN: 1626].

**6465. Pearl Patton** [4782].

Pearl married **Hughes** [4789] [MRIN: 1627].

**6466. John Patton** [4783].

**6467. Edna Patton** [4784].

Edna married **William Charbonneau** [4790] [MRIN: 1628].

**6468. James Patton** [4785].

**6469. Nellie Patton** [4786].

Nellie married **James Willoughan** [4791] [MRIN: 1629].

**6470. Robert E Bruce** [4792] was born on Feb 21, 1897 and died in 1965, aged 68.

Robert married **Juliette Rothwell** [4801] [MRIN: 1630].

The child from this marriage was:

7052 M i. **Douglas Bruce** [4823].

**6471. Elsie L Bruce** [4793] was born on Jan 2, 1899.

Elsie married **Morris Hall** [4802] [MRIN: 1631] on Apr 14, 1921. Morris was born on Mar 7, 1895.

Children from this marriage were:

7053 F i. **M. Allison Hall** [4824].

7054 M ii. **M. Bruce Hall** [4825].

**6472. Agnes Bruce** [4794] was born on Jan 31, 1901.

Agnes married **Richard Simonds** [4803] [MRIN: 1632].

Children from this marriage were:

7055 M i. **Richard Simonds** [4826].

7056 M ii. **David Simonds** [4827].

7057 F iii. **Elizabeth Simonds** [4828].

Agnes next married **Lawrence Laird** [4804] [MRIN: 1633].

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**6473. L. Eleanor Bruce** [4795] was born on Apr 1, 1903.

L. married **Dewis Morris** [4805] [MRIN: 1634].

The child from this marriage was:

7058 M i. **Burrall Morris** [4829].

**6474. William R Bruce** [4796] was born on Apr 21, 1905 and died on May 11, 1978, aged 73.

William married **Gwen Sherwood** [4806] [MRIN: 1635].

Children from this marriage were:

7059 F i. **Carol Bruce** [4830].

7060 F ii. **Yvonne Bruce** [4831].

7061 F iii. **Shirley Bruce** [4832].

**6475. G. Donald Bruce** [4797] was born on Jan 31, 1908.

General Notes: This couple are second cousins.

G. married **Margery Louise Bloxsidge** [4807] [MRIN: 1636], daughter of **Samuel Walter Bloxsidge** [4780] and **Louise Maud Parnall** [4779], on May 9, 1941. Margery was born on Mar 6, 1914.

Children from this marriage were:

7062 F i. **Sharon Louise Bruce** [4839] was born on Jun 5, 1943.

7063 F ii. **Betty Anne Bruce** [4840] was born on Oct 17, 1945.

**6476. Margaret Bruce** [4798] was born on Apr 21, 1910.

Margaret married **Robert B. Porter** [4808] [MRIN: 1637] Oct 17, 1912.

Children from this marriage were:

7064 M i. **Gary Porter** [4833].

7065 M ii. **Richard Porter** [4834].

**6477. Lillian Bruce** [4799] was born on Oct 24, 1913.

Lillian married **Fred Spencer** [4809] [MRIN: 1638].

Children from this marriage were:

7066 M i. **Dean Spencer** [4835].

7067 M ii. **Raymond Spencer** [4836].

**6478. Helen D Bruce** [4800] was born on Nov 22, 1919.

Helen married **U** [4810] [MRIN: 1639] on Jun 2, 1945.

Children from this marriage were:

7068 F i. **Linda Bruce** [4837].

7069 F ii. **Margaret Bruce** [4838].

**6479. Ellen Randall** [4811] was born on Aug 7, 1897.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Ellen married **Victor Walton** [4815] [MRIN: 1640] on May 23, 1916. Victor was born on Jan 24, 1893 and died on Aug 1, 1960, aged 67.

Children from this marriage were:

7070 F i. **Grace Walton** [4846].

7071 M ii. **Roy Walton** [4847].

7072 M iii. **Norman Walton** [4848].

**6480. John Randall** [4812] was born on Mar 2, 1900.

John married **Elizabeth Tubbs** [4816] [MRIN: 1641].

Children from this marriage were:

7073 M i. **Warren Randall** [4849].

7074 M ii. **Kenneth Randall** [4851].

7075 M iii. **Gordon Randall** [4850].

7076 F iv. **Anne Randall** [4852].

**6481. Mildred Randall** [4813] was born on Feb 24, 1902.

Mildred married **Melvin Roberts** [4817] [MRIN: 1642].

The child from this marriage was:

7077 M i. **Norman Roberts** [4853].

**6482. W. Thomas Randall** [4814] was born in 1909 and died in 1945, aged 36.

W. married **Marie Obanion** [4818] [MRIN: 1643].

Children from this marriage were:

7078 F i. **Nancy J. Randall** [4854].

7079 F ii. **Victoria Randall** [4855].

**6483. John Paxton** [4819].

John married **Lucy Carmichael** [4821] [MRIN: 1644].

The child from this marriage was:

7080 F i. **Alice Paxton** [4856].

John next married **Sara Graham** [4857] [MRIN: 1648].

**6484. George Paxton** [4820] was born on Sep 26, 1908.

George married **Violet Monson** [4822] [MRIN: 1645].

Children from this marriage were:

7081 F i. **Audrey Paxton** [4858].

7082 F ii. **Lois Paxton** [4859].

**6485. Ronald E. Bloxsidge** [4860] was born on Oct 14, 1907.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Ronald married **Helenia Z. Rolls** [4863] [MRIN: 1649] on Nov 2, 1935. Helenia was born on Jan 14, 1909.

Children from this marriage were:

- 7083 F i. **Geraldine E. Bloxsidge** [4866] was born on Sep 7, 1936.
- 7084 M ii. **R. Ray Bloxsidge** [4867] was born on Jul 31, 1937.
- 7085 F iii. **Susan E. Bloxsidge** [4868] was born on Jan 2, 1944.
- 7086 M iv. **James Leroy Bloxsidge** [4869] was born on May 1, 1948.

**6486. Ellen Dorothy (Nellie) Bloxsidge** [4861] was born on May 15, 1910.

General Notes: Nellie.

Ellen married **George Herbert Riddle** [4864] [MRIN: 1650], son of **George Riddle** [10225] and **Edith Maud Dunnett** [10226], on Dec 17, 1941 in Oakland, Brant Co., ON, Can. George was born on Aug 8, 1908 in Townsend, Norfolk Co., ON, Can and died in Apr 1997 in Brantford, Brant Co., ON, Can, aged 88.

Children from this marriage were:

- 7087 M i. **Robert Wesley Riddle** [4881] was born on Nov 15, 1942.
- 7088 M ii. **Ernest James Riddle** [4883] was born on Feb 21, 1946.
- 7089 M iii. **Gordon Edward Riddle** [4882] was born on Feb 21, 1946 in Burford, Brant Co., ON, CAN, died on Jul 24, 2013 in Toronto, ON, CAN, aged 67, and was buried in Bracebridge, ON, CAN.

**6487. Margery Louise Bloxsidge** [4807] was born on Mar 6, 1914.

General Notes: This couple are second cousins.

Margery married **G. Donald Bruce** [4797] [MRIN: 1636], son of **George Bruce** [4776] and **Ellen Margaret Paxton** [4772], on May 9, 1941. G. was born on Jan 31, 1908.

**(Duplicate Line. See Person 6475 on Page 1352)**

**6488. Madeline Ruth Bloxsidge** [4862] was born on Sep 14, 1919.

Madeline married **Rod Campbell** [4865] [MRIN: 1651] on Jun 30, 1945. Rod was born on Apr 22, 1910.

Children from this marriage were:

- 7090 M i. **Graham Roderick Campbell** [4875] was born on Mar 26, 1947.
- 7091 M ii. **William Daryl Campbell** [4876] was born on Dec 24, 1952.

**6489. Katherine Bean** [14368] was born in Nov 1908 in Mullan, Shoshone Co., ID, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1940 Census of the United States. Washington. Spokane. Spokane. Roll: T627\_4385; Page: 2B; Enumeration District: 41-51.

VickiBean92. Lake Oswego. Ancestry.cm DNA match. 12.6 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Katherine married **Kenneth Arthur Minnick** [14371] [MRIN: 4957]. Kenneth was born on Oct 28, 1907 in Spokane Co., WA, USA and died on Sep 1, 1987 in Spokane, Spokane Co., WA, USA, aged 79.

**6490. Roberta Mabel Bean** [14370] was born on Apr 2, 1911 in Mullan, Shoshone Co., ID, USA and died on Jul 10, 1980 in Portland, Multnomah, OR, USA, aged 69.

General Notes: Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

VickiBean92. Lake Oswego. Ancestry.cm DNA match. 12.6 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Roberta married **Horace Richards** [14372] [MRIN: 4958] circa 1940. Horace was born on Aug 31, 1910 in Nevada, CA, USA and died on Apr 18, 1994 in Benton, OR, USA, aged 83.

Children from this marriage were:

7092 F i. **Mary K Richards** [14373] was born in 1941.

7093 F ii. **Sarah Jean Richards** [14374] was born in 1948.

**6491. James Robert Bean** [14369] was born on Mar 19, 1912 in Wallace, Shoshone Co, ID, USA and died on Jul 7, 1962 in Portland, Multnomah, OR, USA, aged 50.

General Notes: Sources:

VickiBean92. Lake Oswego. Ancestry.com DNA match. 12.6 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

S.W. (administered by VickiBean92). Ancestry.com DNA match. 9.1 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

James married **Vera Mildred Cone** [14375] [MRIN: 4959] on Sep 12, 1944 in Clark, WA, USA. Vera was born on Aug 11, 1918 in Bend, Deschutes Co., OR, USA and died on Dec 14, 1989 in Tualatin, Clackamas Co., OR, USA, aged 71.

The child from this marriage was:

7094 F i. **Vicki Bean** [14376].

**6492. Richard Van Wagenen** [12624].

General Notes: Sources:

Richard Van Wagenen: rckhound68111@yahoo.com

**6493. Rita Delafield Kip** [7296] was born in 1927 in Connecticut, USA.

General Notes: She graduated from Chatham Hall and Sarah Lawrence College.

Married in St. James Episcopal church, NY, by the Rev. Dr. Horace W.B. Donegan.

Sources:

New York Times, June 20, 1947, p. 15.

Rita married **John Phillips Marquand Jr.** [7298] [MRIN: 2504], son of **John Phillips Marquand** [7299], on Jun 19, 1947 in New York, NY, USA.

**6494. Katrinka Kip** [7297] was born in 1931 in New York, USA.

General Notes: Graduated from the Spence School and from Vassar College.

Married in All Soul's Protestant Episcopal Church, Onteora Park, NY, by the Rev. Dr. Alleyne C. Howell.

Sources:

New York Times, January 23, 1955, p. 77.

New York Times, June 26, 1955, p. 74.

Katrinka married **Throop M. Wilder** [7303] [MRIN: 2509] on Jun 25, 1955 in Onteora Park, NY, USA.

**6495. Douglas Grant Geddes** [7145] was born on Mar 27, 1949 in New York, NY, USA.

General Notes: Born Harkness Pavillion, Columbia-Presbyterian Medical Center, New York, NY.

Sources:

New York Times, March 31, 1949, p. 29.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**6496. James Morgan Thomas** [14171] was born on Jan 28, 1955 and died on Jun 22, 1955.

**6497. Laura Jane Thomas** [14172] was born on Sep 15, 1963 and died on Sep 15, 1963.

**6498. D Thomas** [14604].

General Notes: D.T. (administered by jthomas1130, Seattle, King, Washington). DNA match ancestry.com. 23.4 centimorgans share across 2 DNA segments.

**6499. Irene McLaughlin** [14465].

**6500. Dorothy McLaughlin** [14466].

**6501. Jean B Goode** [12686] was born in 1931 in New Jersey, USA.

**6502. Mary E Goode** [12687] was born in 1936 in New Jersey, USA.

**6503. Richard Charles Hilliard** [12547] was born on Jul 10, 1933.

General Notes: Sources:  
Benjamin Lentz blentz69@gmail.com family bible pages

**6504. Judith Ann Ruster** [12548] was born in Apr 1937.

General Notes: Sources:  
Benjamin Lentz blentz69@gmail.com family bible pages

**6505. Lois Ann Lentz** [12549] was born in Oct 1943.

General Notes: Sources:  
Benjamin Lentz blentz69@gmail.com family bible pages

Lois married **Juan A Gonzalez** [12550] [MRIN: 4325] on Jan 3, 1961.

The child from this marriage was:

7095 F i. **Joan Ruth Gonzalez** [13829] was born in 1961 and died on Sep 27, 1961.

Lois next married **Peter Westerhoff** [13834] [MRIN: 4736] on Aug 22, 1987.

**6506. Benjamin Lee Lentz** [12556].

General Notes: Sources:  
Benjamin Lentz blentz69@gmail.com family bible pages

Benjamin married **Audrea J Ciaburri** [12558] [MRIN: 4328] on Aug 25, 1973.

Children from this marriage were:

7096 M i. **Theodore Kipp Lentz** [12557].

7097 F ii. **Hannah Ruth Lentz** [13828] died on Aug 14, 1984.

**6507. Donald L Smith** [12638] was born in 1929 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**6508. Quentin Smith** [12639] was born in 1930 in Pennsylvania, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**6509. Carol Lee Davies** [13314] was born on Dec 29, 1942 in Akron, Summit Co., OH, USA, died on Jul 16, 1994 in Mountain View, Stone Co., AR, USA, aged 51, and was buried in Red Doors Cem., Mountain View, Stone Co., AR, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

California, Marriage Index, 1960-1985.

Carol L Davies, age 26, and James A Long, age 26. Married Jan. 28, 1969, Imperial, California.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Red Door Cemetery, Mountain View, Stone County, Arkansas. Memorial # 34788607.

SSDI: Carol L Long, Mountain View, Stone, Arkansas. B Dec. 29, 1942. D July 16, 1994. SSN: 546-62-7989.

Carol married **James Albert Long** [13321] [MRIN: 4548] on Jan 28, 1969 in Imperial, CA, USA. James was born on Jun 1, 1942 in Newnata, Stone Co., AR, USA and died on Jul 1, 2006 in Shirley, Van Buren Co., AR, USA, aged 64.

**6510. David A Davies** [13315] was born on May 1, 1951 in Akron, Summit Co., OH, USA and died on May 25, 2013 in El Cajon, San Diego Co., CA, USA, aged 62.

General Notes: Sources:

California, Marriage Index, 1960-1985.

David A Davies, age 21 and Rosemary E Watson, age 18. Married Aug. 25, 1972, Sandiego City, California.

David married **Rosemary E Watson** [13322] [MRIN: 4549] on Aug 25, 1972 in San Diego, San Diego Co., CA, USA. Rosemary was born in 1954 and died in 2005, aged 51.

**6511. Deborah Lynn Davies** [13316] was born on Jun 14, 1955 in San Diego, San Diego Co., CA, USA, died on Apr 25, 2002 in San Diego, San Diego Co., CA, USA, aged 46, and was buried in Fort Rosecrans National Cem., San Diego, San Diego Co., CA, USA.

General Notes: US Navy.

Sources:

California, Marriage Index, 1960-1985.

Deborah L Davies, age 16 and Bayard E Ames, age 21. Married March 24, 1972, San Diego City, California

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Fort Rosecrans National Cemetery, San Diego, Sandiego County, California. Memorial # 72469595.

Deborah married **Bayard E Ames** [13323] [MRIN: 4550] on Mar 24, 1972 in San Diego, San Diego Co., CA, USA. Bayard was born in 1951.

**6512. Roberta Kipp** [6155] was born on Jun 9, 1941.

Roberta married **Paul Ellis** [6184] [MRIN: 2095].

Children from this marriage were:

7098 M i. **Scott Ellis** [6185] was born on May 7, 1960.

7099 F ii. **Tracie R Ellis** [6186] was born on Oct 4, 1961 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA, died on Oct 7, 1961 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA, and was buried in Walnut Hill Cem., Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA.

7100 M iii. **Jeffery Ellis** [6187] was born on Nov 30, 1963.

7101 M iv. **Ellis** [6188] was born on Mar 4, 1968 and died on Mar 4, 1968.

**6513. Patricia Ann Kipp** [6171] was born on Jul 28, 1961 in Portsmouth, VA, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Patricia married **Richard Joel Clack** [6176] [MRIN: 2092] on Apr 17, 1993 in Vint Hill Farms Sta., Fauquier, VA, USA.

**6514. Michael Paul Kipp** [6172] was born on Jan 9, 1963 in Gainesville, Hall Co., GA, USA.

General Notes: Professional Sailor, USN.

Michael married **Bonnie Patricia Matz** [6189] [MRIN: 2096].

Children from this marriage were:

7102 F i. **Lisa Marie Kipp** [6190] was born on Mar 30, 1983.

7103 F ii. **Kristin Kipp** [6192] was born on Nov 8, 1987 in Bermuda.

7104 F iii. **Vickie Kipp** [6191] was born on Nov 7, 1985 in Bermuda.

**6515. David Eugene Kipp** [6173] was born on Apr 23, 1964 in Gainesville, Hall Co., GA, USA.

General Notes: Sous-Chef.

David married **Teresa Gaye Wolverton Kipp** [6175] [MRIN: 2091] on Sep 29, 1990 in Gainesville, Hall Co., GA, USA.

**6516. Cynthia Susan Kipp** [6174] was born on Jan 18, 1972 in Brunswick, GA, USA.

Cynthia married **Cory Allan Cole** [12535] [MRIN: 4314].

**6517. Mary Yvonne Kipp** [6178] was born on Jul 11, 1964.

**6518. Christopher Edward Kipp** [6179] was born on Jan 12, 1968.

**6519. Cherie Lynn Kipp** [6181] was born on Jun 14, 1964.

**6520. Jennifer Lynn Kipp** [6182] was born on Aug 1, 1968.

**6521. Stephanie Lynn Kipp** [6183] was born on Oct 8, 1971.

**6522. Edmund Hegeman Sutton** [10610] was born on Sep 3, 1899 in Montclair, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Sept. 1920. Baltus Van Kleeck (Klock). Approved. SAR member No. 34271.

Edmund married **Lillian Lee Miller** [10611] [MRIN: 3650].

Children from this marriage were:

7105 F i. **Elizabeth Lucille Sutton** [10612] was born on Jul 10, 1912.

7106 M ii. **Francis Morris Sutton** [10613] was born on Apr 30, 1915.

**6523. John Kipp** [9624] was born in 1968.

General Notes: Sources:

John Kipp, Fort Wayne, Indiana: jandkkipp@verizon.net

John married someone.

His child was:

7107 M i. **Abraham Kipp** [9625] was born in 1999.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**6524. Marold Franklin Holmes** [13050] was born on Feb 18, 1912 in Indianola, Warren Co., IA, USA and died on Jan 21, 1985 in Des Moines, Polk Co., IA, USA, aged 72.

General Notes: Sources:

1940 Census of the United States. Iowa. Guthrie. Baker. Roll T627\_1163. P. 4B. Enumeration Dist. 39-1.

Holmes, Merold 28 IA Farm operator

Holmes, Faye 21 MN sister

Holmes, Deana 17 MN sister

Reed, George 24 IA cousin Farm laborer

SSDI: Marold Holmes, DEs Moines, Polk, Iowa. B Feb. 18, 1912. D Jan. 1985. SSN: 483-14-2914.

Marold married **Erma Louise Simmons** [13055] [MRIN: 4472] on Aug 15, 1942 in Albany, Gentry Co., MO. Erma was born in 1923 and died in 1960, aged 37.

Children from this marriage were:

7108 M i. **Merle Franklin Holmes** [13056] was born in 1943 and died in 1960, aged 17.

7109 F ii. **Linda Lori Holmes** [13057] was born in 1962 and died in 1962.

**6525. Genevieve Gretchen Holmes** [13051] was born on Dec 12, 1916 in Frankford Twp., Mower Co., MN, USA and died on Feb 26, 2003 in Guthrie Center, Guthrie, IA, USA, aged 86.

Genevieve married **Floyd Leonard Hoyt** [13058] [MRIN: 4473], son of **Clinton Douglas Hoyt** [13065] and **Rape Ola May** [13066], on Sep 20, 1935 in Mt. Vernon, Linn Co., IA, USA. Floyd was born on Aug 10, 1916 in Guthrie Center, Guthrie, IA, USA and died on May 27, 1996 in Guthrie Center, Guthrie, IA, USA, aged 79.

The child from this marriage was:

7110 M i. **Clinton Dean Hoyt** [13059] was born on Jun 19, 1938 in Jefferson, Greene, IA, USA and died on May 7, 2013 in Sun Valley, Washoe, NV, USA, aged 74.

**6526. Faye Margaurite Holmes** [13052] was born on Dec 1, 1918 in Frankford Twp., Mower Co., MN, USA and died on Apr 30, 2004 in Fullerton, Orange Co., CA, USA, aged 85.

Faye married **Courtland Everett Jurgensen** [13060] [MRIN: 4474]. Courtland was born on Mar 26, 1913 in Farnhamville, Calhoun Co., IA, USA and died on Jul 21, 1989 in Lexington, Fayette Co., KY, USA, aged 76.

The child from this marriage was:

7111 M i. **Richard Lee Jurgensen** [13061] was born on Feb 9, 1942 in Perry, Dallas Co., IA, USA and died on Mar 3, 1966 in Davenport, Scott Co., IA, USA, aged 24.

**6527. Deana Kathleen Holmes** [13053] was born on Aug 5, 1923 in Frankford Twp., Mower Co., MN, USA and died on Nov 29, 2005 in Minden, Webster Co., IA, USA, aged 82.

Deana married **Gale Delbert Peddicord** [13062] [MRIN: 4475] on Jul 14, 1942 in King Co., WA, USA. Gale was born on May 18, 1916 in Dallas Co., IA, USA and died in 1957 in Los Angeles Co., CA, USA, aged 41.

**6528. Dwight Francis Holmes** [13054] was born circa Oct 1926 in Frankford Twp., Mower Co., MN, USA and died circa Oct 1926 in Frankford Twp., Mower Co., MN, USA.

**6529. Carroll Nichols Holmes** [6028] was born on May 21, 1936 in Baker Twp, Guthrie, Iowa, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Data provided by Carroll Nichols Holmes, 2009.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**6530. Joel Clay** [11078] was born in 1910 in New York, USA.

**6531. Walter Joseph Miller** [10510] was born in 1912 in Highland, Ulster Co., NY, USA and died in 1978, aged 66.

Walter married **Rosella Sarah Perry** [10511] [MRIN: 3607]. Rosella was born on Jun 18, 1915 in Fort Edward, NY, USA.

**6532. Winifred Marion Stafford** [14291] was born on Sep 3, 1924 and died on Jul 20, 1959, aged 34.

**6533. Phyllis Grace Stafford** [14293] was born on Nov 10, 1917 and died on Dec 28, 1917.

**6534. Robert Knox Stafford** [14294] was born on Apr 13, 1919 and died on Dec 19, 1987, aged 68.

**6535. Kith Frederick Stafford** [14295] was born on Feb 13, 1921 and died on Dec 13, 1991, aged 70.

**6536. Kermit Wayland Hall** [14297] was born on Jul 4, 1914 and died on Jun 3, 1985, aged 70.

**6537. LaWanda Estelle Hall** [14298] was born on Nov 14, 1918 and died on Mar 3, 2006, aged 87.

**6538. Phyllis L Swanson** [14452] was born in 1921 in Michigan, USA.

General Notes: oobrothers40 (Escondido, California). Ancestry.com DNA. 10.3 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Phyllis married **William Nelson Brothers** [14453] [MRIN: 4992], son of **Harry Orville Brothers** [14600] and **Cora Sarah Jourdan** [14601]. William was born on Sep 30, 1915 in Wexford, MI, USA and died on Oct 28, 2006 in Escondido, San Diego Co.. CA, USA, aged 91.

**6539. Raymond Horan** [13071] was born in 1918 in New York, USA.

**6540. Aelred Stanley (Bud) Horan** [10680] was born on Oct 18, 1925 in Albany, Albany Co., NY, USA and died on May 14, 1977 in Albany, Albany Co., NY, USA, aged 51.

Aelred married **Margaret Esther Bellegarde** [10681] [MRIN: 3675]. Margaret was born on Dec 29, 1928 in New York, USA.

**6541. Jeannine Elizabeth Riley** [4631] was born on Nov 7, 1929.

General Notes: Baptised and married in Good Shepherd Catholic Church, Rhinebeck, N.Y.  
Lived at Rhinebeck, N.Y. and then Lakeland, Florida.

Jeannine married **Robert James Minisci** [4632] [MRIN: 1589] on Oct 31, 1948 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA. Robert was born on Sep 13, 1929 in New York, NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

7112 M i. **Robert James Minisci** [4633] was born on Mar 29, 1957 and was christened on May 6, 1957 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

7113 F ii. **Diane Louise Minisci** [4634] was born on Jan 9, 1960 and was christened on Jan 24, 1960 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

**6542. Catherine Denison** [12243] was born in Sep 1898 in New York, USA.

**6543. Lucius S Denison** [12244] was born in Jan 1900 in New York, USA.

**6544. Henrietta H Denison** [12245] was born in 1902 in New York, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**6545. Henry D Denison** [12246] was born in 1905 in New York, USA.

**6546. Jane L Denison** [12247] was born in 1908 in New York, USA.

**6547. Pauline Alice Kipp** [13888] was born in 1909 in Edmonton, Alberta, Can.

Pauline married **Clifford V Dean** [13891] [MRIN: 4769]. Clifford was born in 1909.

**6548. Robert Franklin Kipp** [13884] was born on Jan 6, 1914 in Edmonton, Alberta, Can and died on Jul 9, 1985 in Imperial, CA, USA, aged 71.

General Notes: Sources

1940 Census of the United States. Washington. Stevens. Cheweah. Roll T627\_4363. P. 5A. Enumeration Dist. 33-11.

Kipp, Robert F 26 Can Bookkeeper Maguesito Co.

Kipp, Frances M 25 Can

Kipp, Patricia M 4 WA

Kipp, Robert M 3 Can

California Death Index.

Robert Franklin Kipp. B Jan. 6, 1914. D July 9, 1985. SSN: 533030176.

Robert married **Frances Mayne** [13885] [MRIN: 4767]. Frances was born on Aug 5, 1915 in Canada.

Children from this marriage were:

7114 F i. **Patricia M Kipp** [13887] was born in 1936 in Washington, USA.

7115 M ii. **Robert M Kipp** [13886] was born in 1937 in Canada.

**6549. Dorie Kipp** [13889] was born in 1917 in Canada.

**6550. Mildred A Kipp** [13901] was born in 1912 in Alberta, Can.

**6551. Grace L Kipp** [13900] was born in 1915 in Alberta, Can, died in 1949, aged 34, and was buried in Woodland Cem., Jackson, Jackson Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Woodland Cemetery, Jackson, Jackson County, MI. Memorial # 42639393. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 42.22060, Longitude: -84.39720.

Grace married **Carlsen** [13902] [MRIN: 4775].

**6552. Rodney Patrick Bryne** [14416] was born on Aug 20, 1896 and died on May 7, 1979, aged 82.

**6553. Martin J Bryne** [14417] was born on Oct 16, 1904 and died on Jan 20, 1974, aged 69.

**6554. Robert Emmett Bryne** [14308] was born on Dec 24, 1905 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on Aug 18, 1983 in Lynn, Essex Co., MA, USA, aged 77.

General Notes: Sources:

1920 Census of the United States. Michigan. Genesee. Flint Ward 4. Roll T625\_765. P.1A. Enumeration Dist. 41

kathy\_ossman. Ancestry.com DNA match. 8.8 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Robert married **Eleanor Viola Leach** [14309] [MRIN: 4937], daughter of **Charles L Leach** [14422], on Mar 24, 1923 in Detroit, Wayne Co., MI, USA. Eleanor was born on Sep 21, 1906 in Houghton, MI, USA and died on Jan 2, 1979 in Flint, Genesee, MI, USA, aged 72.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

The child from this marriage was:

7116 M i. **Robert Emmett Bryne Jr** [14310] was born on Aug 6, 1923 in Grand Rapids, Kent Co., MI, USA, died on Mar 27, 2011 in Lawton, Van Buren Co., MI, USA, aged 87, and was buried in Fort Custer National Cemetery, Augusta, Kalamzoo Co., MI, USA.

**6555. Herbert Kipp Bryne** [14418] was born on Sep 4, 1911 and died on Apr 10, 1978, aged 66.

**6556. Margaret A Bryne** [14419] was born on Jun 2, 1913 and died on Dec 6, 1993, aged 80.

**6557. Elizabeth Kipp** [13815] was born in 1908 in New York, USA.

Elizabeth married **Harold Younghause** [13817] [MRIN: 4732] in 1928. Harold was born in 1905 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

7117 M i. **Budd Younghause** [13818] was born in 1931 in New York, USA.

7118 F ii. **Norma D Younghause** [13819] was born in 1935 in New York, USA.

**6558. Ada F Kipp** [13816] was born in 1911 in New York, USA.

**6559. Kenneth E Griffing** [12675] was born in 1907.

Kenneth married **Katherine** [Griffing] [12677] [MRIN: 4371]. Katherine was born in 1914 in New York, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

7119 M i. **Bruce Griffing** [12678] was born in 1933 in New York, USA.

7120 F ii. **Cleta Griffing** [12679] was born in 1934 in New York, USA.

**6560. Lois M Griffing** [12676] was born in 1913.

**6561. Herbert Benjamin Kipp** [8108] was born on Dec 12, 1916 in New York, USA and died on Mar 13, 1984 in Valrico, Hillsborough, FL, USA, aged 67.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - JANNINED

Herbert married **Lois Pike** [8110] [MRIN: 2802] on Jan 25, 1946 in Flint, Genesee, MI, USA. Lois was born on Nov 18, 1920 in Cleveland, Cuyahoga, OH, USA and died on Aug 7, 2003 in Bremerton, WA, USA, aged 82.

Children from this marriage were:

7121 M i. **Francis Kipp** [8111].

7122 F ii. **Laura Kipp** [8112].

**6562. Doris Mae Kipp** [8109] was born on May 10, 1918 in Flint, Genesee, MI, USA and died on Jan 4, 2007 in Pinellas Park, Pinellas, FL, USA, aged 88.

Doris married **Elvis J Cobb** [8113] [MRIN: 2803] on Jul 22, 1939 in Flint, Genesee, MI, USA. Elvis was born on Jan 31, 1914 in Boyton, Pike, AR, USA and died on Mar 12, 1997 in Zephyr Hill, Pasco, FL, USA, aged 83.

**6563. Elizabeth Wanda Bloomer** [13590] was born on Jun 2, 1927 in Barrytown, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died on May 7, 2008 in Rhinebeck, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, aged 80.

Elizabeth married **Merrick Curtis Coons** [13597] [MRIN: 4646], son of **Albert J Coons** [13598] and **Anna M [Coons]** [13599]. Merrick was born on Dec 4, 1910 in Red Hook, Dutchess Co., NY, USA and died in Aug 1975 in Elizaville, Columbia Co., NY, USA, aged 64.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**6564. Harold D Bloomer Jr** [13591] was born on Dec 7, 1928 in Barrytown, Dutchess Co., NY, USA, died in May 1958, aged 29, and was buried in Saint John The Evangelist Church Cem., Barrytown, Dutchess Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Saint John The Evangelist Church Cemetery, Barrytown, Dutchess County, New York. Memorial # 92187532.

SSDI: Harold Bloomer. B Dec. 7, 1928. D May 1958. SSN: 112-20-4669.

**6565. Joseph E Bloomer** [13592] was born in 1931 in New York, USA.

**6566. Ernest C Bloomer** [13593] was born in 1934 in New York, USA.

**6567. Joyce E Bloomer** [13594] was born in 1939 in New York, USA.

**6568. Janet Johnson** [13441] was born in 1916 in New York, USA.

**6569. Doris Johnson** [13442] was born in 1917 in New York, USA.

**6570. Von Hemmert** [14131].

**6571. Raymond H Mills** [13524] was born in 1914 in New York, USA.

**6572. Steven T Mills** [13525] was born on May 6, 1916 in New York, USA, died on Jan 1, 1983, aged 66, and was buried in Nanticoke Valley Cem., Union Center, Broome Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: PVT US Army WW II

Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Nanticoke Valley Cemetery, Union Center, Broome County, New York. Memorial # 6740121.

**6573. Fred C Mills** [13526] was born in 1918 in New York, USA, died in 1970, aged 52, and was buried in Nanticoke Valley Cem., Union Center, Broome Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Nanticoke Valley Cemetery, Union Center, Broome County, New York. Memorial # 6740129.

**6574. James F Mills** [13528] was born in 1923 in New York, USA.

**6575. Catherine M Mills** [13529] was born in 1926 in New York, USA.

**6576. Gurdon T Mills** [13530] was born in 1928 in New York, USA.

**6577. Charles H Mills** [13531] was born in 1929 in New York, USA.

**6578. Leo Mills** [13532] was born in 1934 in New York, USA.

**6579. Ida Mills** [13533] was born in 1935 in New York, USA.

**6580. Arthur Lee Mills** [13482] was born in 1908, died in 1985, aged 77, and was buried in Nanticoke Valley Cem., Union Center, Broome Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Nanticoke Valley Cemetery, Union Center, Broome County, New York.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Memorial # 6740111.

Arthur married **Anna Ellen** [Mills] [13483] [MRIN: 4603]. Anna was born in 1910, died in 1984, aged 74, and was buried in Nanticoke Valley Cem., Union Center, Broome Co., NY, USA.

**6581. Martin W Mills** [13484] was born in 1910, died in 1994, aged 84, and was buried in Nanticoke Valley Cem., Union Center, Broome Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Nanticoke Valley Cemetery, Union Center, Broome County, New York.  
Memorial # 18208997.

Martin married **Eunice E** [Mills] [13491] [MRIN: 4604]. Eunice was born in 1913, died in 2004, aged 91, and was buried in Nanticoke Valley Cem., Union Center, Broome Co., NY, USA.

**6582. Mabel Elizabeth Mills** [13485] was born in 1912, died in 1995, aged 83, and was buried in Nanticoke Valley Cem., Union Center, Broome Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Nanticoke Valley Cemetery, Union Center, Broome County, New York.  
Memorial # 55567332.

Mabel married **James D Ward** [13492] [MRIN: 4605]. James was born in 1912, died in 1999, aged 87, and was buried in Nanticoke Valley Cem., Union Center, Broome Co., NY, USA.

**6583. Herman Wilfred Mills** [13486] was born in 1914, died in 1993, aged 79, and was buried in Nanticoke Valley Cem., Union Center, Broome Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Maj US ARMY WWII, Korea

Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Nanticoke Valley Cemetery, Union Center, Broome County, New York.  
Memorial # 18208995.

Herman married **Marjorie Raydean Mason** [13493] [MRIN: 4606]. Marjorie was born on Nov 10, 1925 in Acampo, San Joaquin Co., CA, USA, died on Jan 26, 1992 in Sonoma, Sonoma Co., CA, USA, aged 66, and was buried in Lodi Memorial Cem., Lodi, San Joaquin Co., CA, USA.

**6584. A Irene Mills** [13487] was born on Aug 25, 1918, died on Jul 27, 2008, aged 89, and was buried in Nanticoke Valley Cem., Union Center, Broome Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Nanticoke Valley Cemetery, Union Center, Broome County, New York.  
Memorial # 55565845.

A married **Rev Walter "Tom" Mather** [13494] [MRIN: 4607]. Walter was born on Apr 19, 1917, died on Nov 28, 2001, aged 84, and was buried in Nanticoke Valley Cem., Union Center, Broome Co., NY, USA.

**6585. Sarah L Mills** [13488] was born on Sep 1, 1925, died on Jan 27, 2005, aged 79, and was buried in Nanticoke Valley Cem., Union Center, Broome Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Nanticoke Valley Cemetery, Union Center, Broome County, New York.  
Memorial # 55565255.

Sarah married **McFall** [13495] [MRIN: 4608].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**6586. Betty J Mills** [13489] was born on Oct 31, 1930, died on Aug 19, 1999, aged 68, and was buried in Maine Cem., Maine, Broome Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Maine Cemetery, Maine, Broome County, New York. Memorial # 78526549.

Betty married **Francis "Red" Davey** [13496] [MRIN: 4609]. Francis was born on Jun 26, 1926, died on Sep 20, 1985, aged 59, and was buried in Maine Cem., Maine, Broome Co., NY, USA.

**6587. Stanley W Mills** [13490] was born on Apr 12, 1933, died on Dec 10, 2008, aged 75, and was buried in Nanticoke Valley Cem., Union Center, Broome Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: MSG US Army Korea, Vietnam Bronze Star Medal & OLC

Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Nanticoke Valley Cemetery, Union Center, Broome County, New York. Memorial # 55565113.

Stanley married **Reiko H** [Mills] [13497] [MRIN: 4610]. Reiko was born on Aug 14, 1932.

**6588. George Mills** [13522] was born in 1919 in New York, USA.

**6589. Juanita Ozell Gaw** [14447] was born on Oct 30, 1907 in Web City, Jasper Co., MO, USA and died on Apr 25, 1994 in Orlando, Orange Co., FL, USA, aged 86.

General Notes: Sources:

1910 Census of the United States. Missouri. Douglas. Lincoln. Roll T624\_773. P. 17B. Enumeration Dist. 58.

1930 Census of the United States. Kansas. Wyandotte. Kansas City. Roll 729. P. 13A. Enumeration Dist. 32.

1940 Census of the United States. Kansas. Wyandotte. Kansas City. Roll T627\_1239. P. 5B. Enumeration Dist. 50-27B.

glsrees. Gary Rees. Callaway County, Missouri. Ancestry.com DNA match. 7.3 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Juanita married **Roy Benjamin O'Haro** [14448] [MRIN: 4989] on Jan 14, 1924. Roy was born on Apr 12, 1905 in Louisburg, Miami Co., KS, USA and died on Apr 17, 1967 in Kansas City, Wyandotte Co., KS, USA, aged 62.

The child from this marriage was:

7123 F i. **Barbara Louise O'Haro** [14449] was born on Nov 14, 1931 in Kansas City, Wyandotte Co., KS, USA and died on Feb 12, 2002 in Apopka, Orange Co., FL, USA, aged 70.

**6590. Rufus Worth Lumry Jr** [10933] was born on Nov 3, 1920 in North Dakota, USA.

General Notes: Professor of Chemistry, University of Minnesota, MN.

Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The North Dakota State Society. Application for Membership. Mar. 1930. Hendrick Delameter. Approved. Vol.242. SAR member No. 48387.

Rufus married **Gayle Kelly** [12995] [MRIN: 4461] on Mar 27, 1943 in Piowa City, IA, USA. Gayle was born on Oct 20, 1920 in Glendrive, Dawson, MT, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**6591. Clara Agnes Wanser** [10453] was born on May 11, 1904 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA and died on Dec 7, 1982 in East Rutherford, NJ, USA, aged 78.

General Notes: More About Clara Agnes WANSER:

Burial: Dec 10, 1982, Canarsie Cemetery, Kings Co., NY, Sect 9, lot 116. Cremated ashes buried with her husband GILBERT in his family plot.

NOTE: Mary Bishop Wanser died in childbirth. Family history has it that Clara was raised by Augusta Pauline Eldert, in the same household as GILBERT, her future husband..

Relationship: Grandmother of AD Kaufmann.

Residence 1: Aft. Apr 01, 1978, 139 Tices Lane, East Brunswick, NJ. She left Canarsie and moved with Jack and Jessie Fenn.

Residence 2: Apr 20, 1910, Avenue K (unknown street number) Ward 32, Kings Co., NY. Sharing home with her father and grandparents..

Residence 3: Dec 04, 1919, 1223 E. 95th St., Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY (From marriage certificate).

Social Security Number: 065.52.3639, Issued NY.

Sources:

<http://familytreemaker.genealogy.com/users/k/a/u/Allan-David-Kaufmann/index.html> The Kaufman Family World Connect

Clara married **Gilbert Eldert Kaufman Sr** [10454] [MRIN: 3581], son of **William G Kaufman Sr** [10455] and **Adeline Louisa Eldert** [10456], on Dec 4, 1919 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA. Gilbert was born on Sep 3, 1902 in Kings Co., NY, USA and died on May 3, 1973 in Kings Co., NY, USA, aged 70.

Children from this marriage were:

- 7124 F i. **Rose May Kaufman** [13172] was born in 1920 in New York, USA.
- 7125 M ii. **Thomas Gilbert Kaufman Sr** [10457] was born on Apr 25, 1922 in Cansarsie, Kings Co., NY, USA, died on Nov 8, 1976 in Queens Village, Queens Co., NY, USA, aged 54, and was buried in Long Island National Cem., Farmingdale, Suffolk Co., NY, USA.
- 7126 M iii. **Oscar Kaufman** [13173] was born in 1927 in New York, USA.
- 7127 M iv. **Robert Kaufman** [13174] was born in 1928 in New York, USA.
- 7128 M v. **Gilbert Kaufman** [13176] was born in 1932 in New York, USA.
- 7129 M vi. **John Kaufman** [13177] was born in 1933 in New York, USA.
- 7130 F vii. **Edna Kaufman** [13178] was born in 1936 in New York, USA.
- 7131 F viii. **Patricia Kaufman** [13179] was born in 1938 in New York, USA.

**6592. Gertrude Nina Haycock** [14476] was born in New Jersey, USA and died on Jul 1, 2002 in New Jersey, USA.

General Notes: FT DNA Family Finder match Mr. L (c/o his mom De) Fryer July 28, 2017.

Gertrude married **Stanley Willison Tuttle** [14477] [MRIN: 5003]. Stanley was born on Jul 24, 1900 in Morris Co., NJ, USA and died on May 28, 1955 in New Jersey, USA, aged 54.

The child from this marriage was:

- 7132 F i. **Marjorie Ruth Tuttle** [14478] was born in New Jersey, USA and died on Mar 1, 1976.

**6593. Reginald Douglas Wells** [10593] was born on Apr 4, 1903 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA and died on May 10, 1986 in Waltham, MA, USA, aged 83.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Lafayette Chapter Ohio Society. Application for Membership. May 1925. John D Keese. Approved. SAR member

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

No. 241370.

**6594. William Perrin Favorite** [10952] was born on Oct 3, 1898 in Sturgis, St. Joseph Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Michigan State Society. Application for Membership. Dec. 1928. Abraham Van Vleck. Approved. Vol.240. SAR member No. 47965.

**6595. Caroline S Arnold** [12569] was born in 1912 in Vermont, USA.

**6596. Chas Robert Arnold** [12570] was born in 1915 in New York, USA.

**6597. Henry K Arnold** [12571] was born in 1919 in New York, USA.

**6598. Walter Overocker** [12565] was born in 1916 in New York, USA.

**6599. Rev George Washington Cole** [11483] was born on Sep 3, 1912 in New York, NY, USA, died on Jun 10, 1972 in Washington, Warren Co, NJ, USA, aged 59, and was buried in Washington Cem., Washington, Warren Co, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Washington Cemetery, Washington, Warren County, New Jersey. Memorial # 37410647. GPS N 40.75041 W -74.97879.

George Washington Cole was born in New York City, the oldest child of Frank Raymond Cole and his first wife Anna Sigley (Hollins) Cole. He lived for some time in Brooklyn, attended Columbia University, and received his A.B. Degree from Culver-Stockton College in Canton, Missouri. In 1937, he received a Master of Divinity from Drew Theological Seminary in Madison, New Jersey. He was ordained a deacon by the United Methodist Church in 1938 and made an elder in 1940.

Rev. Cole preached his first sermon in a one room schoolhouse near Canton, Missouri, when he was attending Culver-Stockton College. His pastorates were in Harrison, Sparta, Ogdensburg, Flanders, Drakestown, Bayonne, Metuchen, Elizabeth (Park), Staten Island (St. Mark's and Asbury), Jersey City (Simpson-Grace), and Washington (all in the New Jersey Conference except Staten Island).

Rev. Cole was married twice, first to Florence Preston, and second, to Florence Irene Holding. In total, he had four children.

Besides being a faithful pastor, Rev. Cole had many interests. He loved the beauty of God's creation and various art forms that express it. He was a beekeeper, raised African Violets, collected stamps, and loved to camp with his family and friends. At the time of his death, Rev. Cole was a member of the Washington Kiwanis Club as well as the chaplain of Mansfield Masonic Lodge.

Rev. George W. Cole once stated: "...[To] be a shepherd is one of the minister's greatest privileges. He is called to preach, to proclaim the Gospel; he is called to teach, to assist in the search for truth for both children and adults; he is called to administer the work of the Church so that all shall be done with order and effectiveness. But most of all he is called to be a 'pastor,' friend, confidant, a sharer of life's burdens and problems in the name and in the spirit of Jesus Christ."

George married **Florence Preston** [11484] [MRIN: 3971].

George next married **Florence Irene Holding** [11485] [MRIN: 3972]. Florence was born in 1918, died in 1976, aged 58, and was buried in Washington Cem., Washington, Warren Co, NJ, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**6600. Michael Edward Cadmus** [10539] was born on Jun 5, 1927 in Hamburg, Germany.

General Notes: Ancestry.com.

U.S. Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970.

Empire State Society. Application for Membership. Feb 1953. Peter Cadmus. Approved. SAR member No. 76016.

**6601. Mary Marguerite Steane** [10967] was born on Sep 3, 1923.

**6602. Elizabeth Windsor Steane** [10968] was born on Sep 15, 1928.

**6603. Frances Walker Steane** [10969] was born on Apr 16, 1934.

**6604. Marie Bryce McKenzie** [10292].

**6605. Charles Kip McKenzie** [10293].

**6606. Josiah W Edgerly** [12292] was born in 1937 in New Jersey, USA.

**6607. Barbara Kip Edgerly** [7308] was born in 1940 in New Jersey, USA.

General Notes: She is a 1957 alumna of the Walnut Hill School in Natick, Mass. Married by the Rev. Marvest Lawson in the Methodist Church.

Sources:

New York Times, March 5, 1961, p. 88.

Barbara married **Richard De Witt Luff** [7309] [MRIN: 2513], son of **Richard Eeds Luff** [7310], on Mar 5, 1961 in Brownsville, VT, USA.

**6608. Billy Joe Corcoran** [14535].

**6609. Dorothy Corcoran** [14536].

**6610. Susan Corcoran** [14537].

**6611. Robert Corcoran** [14538].

**6612. Harold Corcoran** [14539].

**6613. Barbara Corcoran** [14540].

**6614. George M Johnson** [14550] was born on Jul 25, 1923 and died in 1944, aged 21.

General Notes: Died in action W.W. II. Plane shot down over India.

**6615. Geraldine M Johnson** [14551] was born on Aug 18, 1925.

Geraldine married **Robert Wallis** [14552] [MRIN: 5032] on Feb 2, 1946.

The child from this marriage was:

7133 M i. **Richard Whitman Wallis** [14553] was born on Dec 9, 1947.

**6616. Dorothy E Johnson** [14555] was born on Jul 17, 1928 and died on Jan 6, 1969, aged 40.

General Notes: Dorothy and her sons were killed in a fire in their home in Brooklyn, NY. She sacrificed her life trying

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

to save her sons.

Dorothy married **Chester Fulmer** [14556] [MRIN: 5034].

Children from this marriage were:

7134 M i. **Paul Fulmer** [14557] was born in Sep 1960.

7135 M ii. **Jonathan Fulmer** [14558] was born in Nov 1961 and died in Jan 1969, aged 7.

7136 M iii. **Douglas Fulmer** [14559] was born in Jan 1963 and died in Jan 1929, aged -34.

## 6617. **Jacqueline R O'Brien** [14560].

Jacqueline married **Martin Schulman** [14561] [MRIN: 5035].

The child from this marriage was:

7137 M i. **John Schulman** [14562].

Jacqueline next married **Michael Boardman** [14563] [MRIN: 5036].

Children from this marriage were:

7138 F i. **Susan Boardman** [14564].

7139 M ii. **Andrew Boardman** [14565].

## 6618. **John S O'Brien Jr** [14566].

John married **Mildren Waring** [14567] [MRIN: 5037].

## 6619. **Earl Wilson Jr** [14582] was born on Nov 11, 1927.

## 6620. **Walter Blakelock Wilson** [14583] was born on Aug 12, 1929.

## 6621. **Jean Loie Wilson** [14584] was born on Sep 10, 1940.

## 6622. **Bernice Arlene Youngkin** [6864] was born on Mar 7, 1905 in Council Bluffs, Pottawattamie, IA, USA.

Bernice married **Earle Day Mapes** [6865] [MRIN: 2305].

## 6623. **Helen Josephine Kipp** [7976] was born on Sep 27, 1908 in Horton, Brown Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512

1910 US Federal Census

1930 US Federal Census

Helen married **Chester R Carpenter** [7981] [MRIN: 2760] on Jun 25, 1932 in Ironton, Iron, MO, USA. Chester was born on Nov 3, 1908 in Greenville, Wayne, MO, USA and died on Feb 25, 1991 in Piedmont, Wayne, MO, USA, aged 82.

## 6624. **Edna Loretta Kipp** [7977] was born on Jun 9, 1910 in Horton, Brown Co., KS, USA and died on Jun 21, 1992 in St. Charles, St. Charles, MO, USA, aged 82.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512

1930 US Federal Census

Social Security Death Index

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**6625. Ruth Kipp** [7978] was born on Jul 25, 1915 in Horton, Brown Co., KS, USA and died on Jul 26, 1915 in Horton, Brown Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512

**6626. Charles Homer Kipp** [7979] was born on Feb 26, 1919 in Clarks Creek, Piedmont, Wayne, MO, USA and died on Jan 29, 1991 in Garwood, Reynolds, MO, USA, aged 71.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512

Social Security Death Index

Charles married **Elva Lorraine Hovis** [7982] [MRIN: 2761], daughter of **Henry Larayette Hovis** [10239] and **Virginia Louisa Brooks** [10240], on Jul 4, 1938. Elva was born on Feb 3, 1918 in Brunot, Wayne, MO, USA and died on Apr 14, 2005 in Van Buren, Carter, MO, USA, aged 87.

**6627. Mary Kipp** [7980] was born on Nov 11, 1921 in Piedmont, Wayne, MO, USA and died on Nov 11, 1921 in Piedmont, Wayne, MO, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512

**6628. Minnie Mildred Kipp** [7984] was born on Jan 2, 1904 in Horton, Brown Co., KS, USA and died on Oct 26, 1995 in Horton, Brown Co., KS, USA, aged 91.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512

Minnie married **Ivor H Shoebrook** [7987] [MRIN: 2763] on Aug 22, 1928 in Horton, Brown Co., KS, USA. Ivor was born on Mar 22, 1897 in Huron, Atchison, KS, USA and died in Mar 1994 in Horton, Brown Co., KS, USA, aged 97.

**6629. Joe Claibourne Kipp** [7985] was born on Feb 7, 1909 in Horton, Brown Co., KS, USA, died on Oct 26, 1996 in Hot Springs Village, Garland, AR, USA, aged 87, and was buried in Cedarvale Cem., Hot Springs Village, Saline Co., AR, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512

[www.arkansasgravestones.org](http://www.arkansasgravestones.org)

[www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com)

Cedarvale Cem., Hot Springs Village, Saline Co., AR, USA

GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 34.65601, Longitude: -92.94897

Joe married **Elizabeth Anne Deacy** [7988] [MRIN: 2764] on Sep 2, 1933 in Kansas City, MO, USA. Elizabeth was born on May 12, 1906 in Huron, Atchison, KS, USA, died on Oct 14, 1994 in Hot Springs Village, Garland, AR, USA, aged 88, and was buried in Cedarvale Cem., Hot Springs Village, Saline Co., AR, USA.

**6630. Mary Eleanor Kipp** [7986] was born on Jun 20, 1918 in Horton, Brown Co., KS, USA and died on Aug 27, 2002 in Kansas City, MO, USA, aged 84.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com: Family Trees - Faye512

Mary married **Fredric Donald Miller** [7989] [MRIN: 2765] on Jun 26, 1953 in Kansas City, MO, USA. Fredric was born on Feb 8, 1921 and died on Sep 2, 2002 in Kansas City, MO, USA, aged 81.

**6631. Dale Campbell** [11606] was born in 1923 in Kansas, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**6632. Shirley Campbell** [11607] was born in 1925 in Kansas, USA.

Shirley married **Hosford** [11615] [MRIN: 4006].

**6633. Janet Campbell** [11608] was born in 1927 in Kansas, USA.

Janet married **Myers** [11616] [MRIN: 4007].

**6634. Keith Whitson Campbell** [8086] was born on Aug 22, 1929 in Atchison Co., KS, USA, died on May 7, 2006 in Hiawatha, Brown, KS, USA, aged 76, and was buried in Horotn Cem., Horton, Brown Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

SSDI: Keith W Campbell, Horton, Brown Co., Kansas. B Aug. 22, 1929. D May 7, 2006.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Horton Cemetery, Horton, Brown Co., Kansas. Memorial # 52136771. GPS N 39.65740 W -95.51264.

Keith Whitson Campbell  
(August 22, 1929 - May 7, 2006)

Keith W. Campbell, 76, of Horton, Kansas, passed away May 7, 2006, at the Oak Ridge Acres Nursing Home, in Hiawatha, Kansas.

He was born on August 22, 1929, in the Mount Pleasant Community, the son of Herbert & Winifred Kipp Campbell.

He graduated from Horton High School in 1947. Keith served in the Army National Guard, he farmed with his father and brothers before working at Page Airways in Atchison, Kansas and then was a feedmill operator for the Jackson Coop in Holton, CG&F in Horton, Brown County Coop in Hiawatha, he also worked for the City of Horton, mowing at the lake and area city properties. Keith was a member of the Horton United Methodist Church, enjoyed watching his grandchildren's sports activities and fishing.

On November 21, 1950, he married Phyllis Hall in Horton, Kansas, she survives of the home. Additional survivors include a son, Steve & wife Linda Campbell of Holton, Kansas, three daughters, Cathy & husband Steve Haug of Holton, Kansas, Marcy & husband Dean Godfrey of Americus, Kansas and Ginger Campbell of Horton, Kansas, two brothers, Dale Campbell of Hiawatha, Kansas and Don Campbell of Falls City, Nebraska, two sisters, Shirley Hosford of Horton, Kansas and Janet Myers of Wichita, Kansas, sixteen grandchildren and eight great grandchildren.

He was preceded in death by his parents and a great grandson.

Funeral services will be 2:00 p.m., Wednesday, May 10, 2006 at the Dishon-Maple-Chaney Mortuary in Horton, Kansas, where the family will greet friends on Tuesday from 7:00 to 8:30 p.m. Burial will be in the Horton Cemetery. Memorials are suggested to Ann's Home Health Care and may be sent in care of Dishon-Maple-Chaney Mortuary, 909 Central Ave., Horton, Kansas 66439. Online condolences may be sent to [www.dishon-maple-chaney.com](http://www.dishon-maple-chaney.com).

Keith married **Phyllis Hall** [11610] [MRIN: 4005] on Nov 21, 1950 in Horton, Brown Co., KS, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 7140 M i. **Steve Campbell** [11611].
- 7141 F ii. **Cathy Campbell** [11612].
- 7142 F iii. **Marcy Campbell** [11613].
- 7143 F iv. **Ginger Campbell** [11614].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**6635. Don Campbell** [11609] was born in 1933 in Kansas, USA.

**6636. Clark Nestell Anderson** [13764].

Clark married **Dorothy** [Anderson] [13765] [MRIN: 4715].

The child from this marriage was:

7144 M i. **Kipp Nestell Anderson** [13766].

**6637. Emily Alice Denivelle** [13538] was born in 1914 in New York, USA.

**6638. Nancy Hope Bevey** [7320] was born on Jul 15, 1926 and died on Jul 25, 1926.

**6639. Nancy Beardsley Ferns** [11514] was born on Sep 25, 1927 in Bronxville, NY, USA.

Nancy married **Harold Brown Simpson** [11515] [MRIN: 3981] on Oct 1, 1949.

Children from this marriage were:

7145 F i. **Deborah Jean Simpson** [11562] was born on Sep 27, 1950.

7146 M ii. **William Robert Simpson** [11563] was born on Jul 24, 1954.

7147 M iii. **David Allan Simpson** [11564] was born on Jun 11, 1955.

7148 M iv. **Jeffery Simpson** [11565] was born on May 27, 1957.

7149 M v. **Douglas Harold Simpson** [11566] was born on Aug 1, 1959.

**6640. Dorathy S Ferns** [11249] was born in 1923 in New Jersey, USA.

**6641. Suzanne Kipp Ferns** [11250] was born on Feb 12, 1929 in Trenton, Mercer Co., NJ, USA.

Suzanne married **Robert Rudolph Antes** [11567] [MRIN: 3993], son of **Rudolph Frederick Wilhelm Karl Antes** [11568] and **Gertrude Loeffler** [11569], on Aug 18, 1951 in Englewood, NJ, USA. Robert was born on Dec 9, 1927 in Bronx, NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

7150 M i. **Robert Lloyd Antes** [11570] was born on Jan 28, 1953 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

7151 F ii. **Elizabeth Leigh Antes** [11571] was born on Jul 20, 1955 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

7152 F iii. **Barbara Lynn Antes** [11572] was born on Nov 28, 1956 in Teaneck, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

7153 F iv. **Suzanne Louise Antes** [11573] was born on Jan 3, 1958 in Teaneck, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

7154 M v. **David Lawrence Antes** [11574] was born on Apr 8, 1961 in Teaneck, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

**6642. Chester Kipp Ferns Jr.** [5578] was born on Aug 24, 1930 in Tenafly, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, died on Apr 6, 2009 in Jackson, Hinds Co., MS, USA, aged 78, and was buried in Jessamine Cem., Ridgeland, Madison Co., MS, USA.

General Notes: Married 1952 in Rolla, MO at Fort Wynam Baptist Church.

Mr. Chester Kipp Ferns, Jr., 78, a resident of Missouri City, Texas, was visiting family in Jackson when he became ill and later died at St. Dominic Hospital on Monday, April 6, 2009.

Mr. Ferns was a long-time resident of Jackson until 1991 when he moved to Houston, Texas, where he retired from Coastal Oil and Gas Corporation.

A man who loved the Lord, Kipp served as a deacon and for many years, co-hosted "Mornin' Lord," a Sunday morning radio program. While living in Jackson, he was an active member and volunteer at Van Winkle Baptist Church and later Jackson's First Baptist Church.

Mr. Ferns was born August 24, 1930. A native of Tenafly, New Jersey, he graduated from the University of Missouri at Rolla, then served in the U. S. Army. After a long career in the oil business, he spent his retirement

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

enjoying travel, photography and genealogy, as well as numerous activities with family and friends. He was a long-time member of Toastmasters in Jackson and Houston, and enjoyed many years officiating high school basketball and football.

A loving husband and father, he is survived by his wife, Jerre DeRouen Ferns, of Missouri City, Texas; daughters, Donna Pickel of Ridgeland and husband, Tony; and Rebecca Thomas of Madison and husband, Bill; and their mother, Dolores Ferns. Also daughter Rebecca Voytek of Highlands, Texas, and her husband, Albert. In addition, Kipp leaves four wonderful grandchildren, Anna Pickel and Micah, Sarah, and Joshua Thomas, with whom he enjoyed his last weekend. He is also survived by his beloved sister, Suzanne Antes and her husband, Robert, of Montvale, New Jersey, and numerous cousins, nieces and nephews.

Visitation will be 4 pm to 7 pm today. Services will be held at 1 pm Thursday April 9, 2009, at Wright & Ferguson, Highland Colony Parkway in Madison with burial in the Jessamine Cemetery.

Memorials may be made to the American Heart Association.

Published in the Clarion Ledger on 4/8/2009

### Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Jessamine Cemetery, Ridgeland, Madison County, Mississippi. Memorial # 35646243. GPS N 32.43470 W -90.11720.

Chester married **Dolores Irene Feeler** [11575] [MRIN: 3995] on Oct 19, 1952 in Rolla, MO, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

7155 F i. **Donna Dee Ferns** [11576] was born on Jan 31, 1957.

7156 F ii. **Rebecca Kipp Ferns** [11577] was born on Sep 7, 1967.

Chester next married **Jerre DeRouen** [12508] [MRIN: 4305].

The child from this marriage was:

7157 F i. **Rebecca Ferns** [12515].

**6643. Charles Green Banks** [6867] was born in 1937 in New York, USA.

Charles married **Susan Symes Johnston** [6901] [MRIN: 2318]. Susan was born in 1940.

The child from this marriage was:

7158 M i. **Charles Green Banks** [6902] was born in 1969.

**6644. Anna R Kipp** [8279] was born in 1915 in New York, USA.

**6645. Edgar W Kipp** [8280] was born on Mar 9, 1916 in New York, USA and died on Feb 22, 1990 in Pittsfield, MA, USA, aged 73.

General Notes: Sources:

Massachusetts Death Index.

Edgar W Kipp. Birth Mar. 9, 1916, New York. Death Feb. 22, 1990, Pittsfield. MA. Cert. # 019180.

Edgar married **Dorothy Atwood** [8285] [MRIN: 2866].

Children from this marriage were:

7159 F i. **Patricia Kipp** [8286].

7160 M ii. **Wesley James Kipp** [8287] was born on Jun 9, 1941.

7161 F iii. **Dorothy Kipp** [8288].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

7162 M iv. **Peter Francis Kipp** [8289].

7163 M v. **George Kipp** [8290].

**6646. Alberta O Kipp** [8281] was born in 1917 in New York, USA.

**6647. Gilbert E Kipp** [8282] was born in 1918 in New York, USA.

**6648. William C Kipp** [8283] was born in 1922 in New York, USA.

**6649. Oscar K Kipp** [8284] was born in 1924 in New York, USA.

**6650. Wendell A Wallis** [4093] was born on Apr 4, 1919 in Texas, USA.

**6651. Julia B Wallis** [4094] was born on Mar 17, 1921 in Texas, USA.

**6652. Berta L Wallis** [12578] was born in 1927 in Texas, USA.

**6653. Edith Estelle Smith** [4389] was born on Aug 17, 1916.

**6654. Lois Isabel Smith** [4398] was born on Nov 30, 1917.

**6655. Ralph Marvin Smith** [4399] was born on Jan 11, 1920.

**6656. Willis William Kipp** [4400] was born on Aug 30, 1919.

General Notes: K.F.A., No. 609, p. 430.

**6657. Willie May Kipp** [4401] was born on Aug 30, 1919.

General Notes: K.F.A., No. 610, p. 430.

**6658. Dorothy Pearl Kipp** [4402] was born on Jul 30, 1921.

General Notes: K.F.A., p. 430.

**6659. Norah Belle McSweeney** [4403] was born on May 18, 1923.

**6660. John James McSweeney** [4404] was born on Feb 7, 1925.

**6661. Joseph Ewert McSweeney** [4405] was born on May 3, 1926.

**6662. Grace Madelle Kipp** [4406] was born on Mar 1, 1922 in Cedar Bayou, Harris Co., TX, USA.

General Notes: Maedel. Cregg.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 430.

Texas, Birth Certificates, 1903-1932.

Grace Maedell Kipp. B March 1, 1922. Cedar Bayou, Harris Co., Texas.

**6663. Floy(ce) Alice Kipp** [4407] was born on Mar 11, 1925 in Houston, Harris Co., TX, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 430.

Texas, Birth Certificates, 1903-1932.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Floy Alice Kipp. March 11, 1925. B Houston, Harris County, Texas.

**6664. Willie Lee Kipp** [13171] was born in 1931 in Texas, USA.

**6665. James Edward Sutton** [4408] was born on Oct 17, 1919.

**6666. Elsie Virginia Sutton** [4409] was born on Sep 12, 1921.

**6667. Alliene Ruth Sutton** [4410] was born on Sep 7, 1923.

**6668. Olin W Kipp** [5571] was born on Jul 8, 1940 in Houston, TX, USA.

General Notes: Jeffrey Kipp.

Olin married someone.

His child was:

7164 M i. **Jeffrey Kipp** [5572] was born on Aug 22, 1969 in Houston, TX, USA.

**6669. Gerald R Butchert** [11435] was born in 1932 in California, USA.

**6670. Elizabeth McCully Kipp** [4572] was born on Feb 5, 1905.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 436.

**6671. Margery Katherine Shetland** [4577] was born on Nov 5, 1912 in Auburn, Cayuga Co., NY, USA and died on Sep 27, 1994 in Boynton Beach, FL, USA, aged 81.

General Notes: They had two children, both still living in 2004, one is named Robert Bates, the other I do not know yet.

Sources:

"Marjorie Shetland Weds" The Citizen-Advertiser, Auburn, NY, Saturday, January 15, 1938, page 6; Social Security Death Index, "Bates, Franklin W." Palm Beach Post, November 25, 2004.

Robert Worden, Annapolis, Maryland

Margery married **Franklin W Bates** [9671] [MRIN: 3310] on Jan 12, 1938 in San Francisco, CA, USA. Franklin was born on May 26, 1914 and died on Nov 18, 2004 in Boynton Beach, FL, USA, aged 90.

The child from this marriage was:

7165 M i. **Robert Bates** [9672].

**6672. Virginia Kipp** [4585] was born on Aug 27, 1907.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 438.

**6673. Walter Adriance Kipp Jr.** [4586] was born on Nov 10, 1910 in Rutherford, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 607, p. 438. Photograph p. 437.

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. May 1952. Abraham Kipp. Approved. Vol 93 SAR member No.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

75068.

Walter married **Ruth Elizabeth Harrington** [10959] [MRIN: 3797] on Jan 17, 1936. Ruth was born on Jul 1, 1912.

Children from this marriage were:

7166 M i. **Walter Adriance Kipp III** [10960] was born on Mar 1, 1940.

7167 F ii. **Kerwin Kipp** [10961] was born on Apr 18, 1942.

7168 M iii. **Harrington Streat Kipp** [10962] was born on Mar 20, 1947.

**6674. Derick Brinkerhoff Kipp** [4587] was born on Jul 2, 1914.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 608, p. 438.

**6675. Charles Edward Jones** [10957] was born on Oct 4, 1931 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Hampshire Society. Application for Membership. Oct. 1954. Daniel Requa. Approved. SAR member No. 78255.

Charles married **Emily Anne Spofford** [10958] [MRIN: 3796] on Jun 12, 1954. Emily was born on Nov 18, 1933.

**6676. Loren M Fitzjohn** [13801] was born on Mar 28, 1910, died on Jun 25, 1988 in Kalamazoo, Kalamazoo Co., MI, USA, aged 78, and was buried in Oakridge Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Oakridge Cemetery, Marshall, Calhoun County, Michigan. Plot: lot 41-4 Sec 12 Williamson. Memorial # 79186157.

Loren married **Geneva M** [Fitzjohn] [13805] [MRIN: 4727]. Geneva was born in 1911, died on Nov 9, 1999, aged 88, and was buried in Oakridge Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.

**6677. Wayne S Fitzjohn** [13802] was born on Feb 16, 1916, died on Feb 25, 1996 in Michigan, USA, aged 80, and was buried in Oakridge Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Oakridge Cemetery, Marshall, Calhoun County, Michigan. Plot: lot 41-6 Sec 12 Williamson. Memorial # 79186233.

Wayne married **Agnes A** [Fitzjohn] [13806] [MRIN: 4728]. Agnes was born in 1917, died on May 6, 2000, aged 83, and was buried in Oakridge Cem., Marshall, Calhoun Co., MI, USA.

**6678. Helena Terry** [11009] was born on Dec 8, 1901 and died on Oct 5, 1994, aged 92.

General Notes: Sources:

Donald Terry MacLeod Jr. dtmacl@aol.com

Helena married **Donald Murdoch MacLeod** [11010] [MRIN: 3817]. Donald was born on Jul 25, 1902 and died on May 7, 1980, aged 77.

The child from this marriage was:

7169 M i. **Donald Terry MacLeod** [11011] was born on May 20, 1930.

**6679. Frederick A Bauman** [11402] was born on Aug 10, 1912 in Weehawken, Hudson Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

New Jersey Society. Nat. # 97169. State # 5746.

Frederick married **Jane Ryan** [11403] [MRIN: 3944] on Nov 20, 1940.

Children from this marriage were:

7170 M i. **Terry Bauman** [11404] was born on Dec 5, 1942.

7171 M ii. **Ronald Bauman** [11405] was born on May 30, 1944.

7172 M iii. **Frank Bauman** [11406] was born on May 23, 1946.

**6680. Ellen Romans** [6060] was born on Mar 23, 1905 and died on Apr 12, 1906, aged 1.

General Notes: Pat Stansloski.

**6681. Alice Romans** [6061] was born in Mar 1909 and died on May 12, 1909.

General Notes: Pat Stansloski.

**6682. Lillian Romans** [6066] was born in 1903 in Michigan, USA.

General Notes: Pat Stansloski.

**6683. Helen Romans** [6067] was born in 1905 in Michigan, USA.

General Notes: Pat Stansloski.

**6684. Gladis Romans** [6069] was born in 1909 in Michigan, USA.

General Notes: Pat Stansloski.

**6685. Geneva Romans** [6068] was born in 1907 in Michigan, USA.

General Notes: Pat Stansloski.

**6686. Romans** [6065] was born on Dec 25, 1908 and died on Dec 25, 1908.

**6687. Ervin Romans** [6039] was born on Oct 6, 1914 in Mecosta City, Mecosta, MI, USA and died in Apr 1984 in Ironwood, Gegobec, MI, USA, aged 69.

General Notes: Pat Stansloski.

Ervin married **Irene Waschak** [6071] [MRIN: 2050].

The child from this marriage was:

7173 M i. **Robert Romans** [6075].

Ervin next married **Irene E. Morris** [6072] [MRIN: 2057], daughter of **Lawrence Morris** [6073] and **Beatrice Pulver** [6074], on Jul 9, 1937.

Children from this marriage were:

7174 F i. **Patricia Romans** [6040] was born on Jun 11, 1940 in Reed City, Osceola, MI, USA.

7175 M ii. **Chester Aurther Romans** [6076] was born on Sep 21, 1943 in Mecosta County, Big Rapids, MI, USA.

**6688. Melvin Romans** [6070] was born in 1918 in Michigan, USA.

General Notes: Pat Stansloski.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**6689. Janette Taylor** [10112].

**6690. Ann Taylor** [10113].

**6691. Ann Randall** [10118] was born in 1929 in Washington, USA.

**6692. Kay Kinney** [13611] was born in 1932 in California, USA.

**6693. Carol Kinney** [13612] was born in 1934 in California, USA.

**6694. Geraldine Kinney** [13613] was born in 1939 in California, USA.

**6695. Elaine Ingersoll** [13105] was born in 1932 in California, USA.

**6696. Sherrill J Ingersoll** [13617] was born in 1939 in California, USA.

**6697. Estelle Ruth Kanz** [9764] was born on Feb 20, 1930, died on Aug 18, 1988, aged 58, and was buried in Gatesville Cemetery, Wakefield, Clay Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Roostweb. Robertschoony@comcast.net.

**6698. Charles William Criss** [10084] was born on Dec 6, 1937 in Blue Rapids, Marshall, KS, USA and died on Mar 5, 1999 in Houston, Harris Co., TX, USA, aged 61.

General Notes: Sources:

SSDI: Charles W Criss. SSN: 508-42-5073. Houston, Texas. March 15, 1999. Born Dec. 6, 1937.

Texas Death Index. Charles William Criss. March 5, 1999.

**6699. Leota Ruth Criss** [11815] was born on Nov 16, 1946, died on Nov 16, 1979, aged 33, and was buried in Evergreen Cem., Saint Edward, Boone Co., NE, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Evergreen Cem., Saint Edward, Boone County, Nebraska. Memorial # 10738573. GPS N 41.56780 W -97.84110.

Leota married **Leon Maricle** [11816] [MRIN: 4079].

The child from this marriage was:

7176 F i. **Tammy L Maricle** [11817] was born on Mar 17, 1974, died on Nov 17, 1979, aged 5, and was buried in Evergreen Cem., Saint Edward, Boone Co., NE, USA.

**6700. Margie Harrison** [12776] was born in 1924 in Arkansas, USA.

**6701. Lela Harrison** [12773] was born in 1935 in Kansas, USA.

Lela married **Wendall Shane** [12781] [MRIN: 4399].

**6702. Leonard Harrison** [12774] was born in 1938 in Kansas, USA.

Leonard married **Vickie** [Harrison] [12782] [MRIN: 4400].

**6703. Cecil Harrison** [12775] was born in 1939 in Kansas, USA.

Cecil married **Betty** [Harrison] [12783] [MRIN: 4401].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**6704. Charles Harrison** [12777] was born in 1933 in California, USA.

**6705. Albert Harrison** [12778] was born in 1934 in California, USA.

**6706. Jimmie Harrison** [12779] was born in 1936 in California, USA.

**6707. Donald Harrison** [12780] was born in 1939 in California, USA.

**6708. Charlene Oelschlager** [12786] was born in 1939 in Kansas, USA.

**6709. Sondra Davies** [9751] was born on Jan 21, 1954 in Kansas, USA and died on Feb 5, 2004 in Kansas, USA, aged 50.

General Notes: Obituary

Newspaper and date unknown

McPherson-Sondra S. Davies, 50, died February 5, 2004, at Hutchinson Hospital, Hutchinson.

She was born January 21, 1954, at Manhattan, the daughter of Norman R. and Erma (DeWater) Davies. A resident of McPherson since 1993, moving from Hutchinson, she was a laundry worker for Disability Supports, McPherson. She belonged to McPherson Apostolic Church, McPherson. Survivors include: three brothers, Keith, Michael and Jeffrey, all of Hutchinson; a sister, Sharon Jensen, Hutchinson; many nieces and nephews. She was preceded in death by her parents and a brother, Mark. Cremation has taken place. Memorial service will be at a later date at McPherson Apostolic Church, McPherson, with Pastor Jim Bishop presiding. Memorial may be sent to the Sondra Davies Memorial Fund in care of Glidden-Ediger Funeral Home, McPherson.

Never married.

Sources:

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Roostweb. Robertschoony@comcast.net.

**6710. Mark Allen Davies** [9752] was born on Oct 10, 1958 in Kansas, USA and died on May 3, 1980 in Kansas, USA, aged 21.

General Notes: Sources:

Descendants of Joseph Schoonover 1791-1843. World Connect/Roostweb. Robertschoony@comcast.net.

**6711. Clarence James Hedman** [12498] was born in 1936 in Kansas, USA.

**6712. Lesta Irene Hedman** [12497] was born in 1938 in Kansas, USA.

Lesta married **Swender** [12499] [MRIN: 4303].

**6713. Richard Kipp Russell** [12260] was born on Jan 10, 1933 in Kansas, USA, died on May 22, 2009 in Mankato, KS, USA, aged 76, and was buried in Pleasant View Cem., Montrose, Jewell Co., KSA, USA.

General Notes: Richard K. Russell the first child of Elmer and Zelma Russell, was born January 10, 1933, in Stafford, Kansas, and died at his home in Mankato, Kansas, on May 22, 2009, at the age of 76 years, 4 months, and 12 days.

As a child, Richard attended Center View School and Antrim School in Rural Stafford County. In 1951, he graduated from St. John High School in St. John, Kansas. He farmed for a year and then attended Kansas State University. He entered the army, for about two years, stationed at Fort Riley, Kansas, and El Paso, Texas. At Fort Bliss, he was involved in guided missile training and was the first group sent overseas to Germany.

After leaving the army, he returned to K-State and then transferred to Fort Hays State University. There, he met and married Connie Dempsey on June 6, 1959. To this union, twin daughters were born. Connie preceded Richard in death in 1998. Richard married Yvonne Schulze on June 3, 2000. They later divorced and remained friends. She survives.

Activities that Richard enjoyed doing during his lifetime were: tennis, table tennis, water-skiing, horseshoes, hunting, predator calling, trap shooting, fishing, and playing golf. Some of these activities he excelled in and received recognition or awards. He was the first registered crow hunting guide in the nation and he hunted other wildlife such as, coyotes, turkeys, pheasants, and deer. He was the Animal Control Officer in Mankato before becoming ill.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Richard was talented as a handyman as he could repair almost anything, He had an inventive mind and he created items such as, a solar-heated ice-fishing hut, and an air-conditioned hat before the manufacturing of air-conditioned tractor cabs.

"The Greatest Thing That Ever Happened" to him was when he committed his life to Jesus Christ on August 22, 1970. He frequently told people about the blessings that God had given him.

Survivors include two daughters – Richelle Russell and Danielle Russell of McPherson, Kansas; and a brother, Roger and wife Virginia Russell of St. John, Kansas, and a host of other relatives and friends.

A celebration of Richard K. Russell's life will be Friday, May 29, 2009, at 1:30 p.m., at the Harmony United Methodist Church, Mankato, Kansas, with Pastors Tessa Zerling, and Dan Dempsey officiating. Music was performed by Carl Philo. Casket bearers were: Wayne Dempsey, Richard Denson, Rick Russell, Rod Russell, Rusty Russell, and Ryan Russell. Honorary casket bearers were: Howard Coen, Jack Painter, Evan Vernon, Charles Fritzemeier, Don Fritzemeier, and Ron Weber. The family will have a private interment service at the Pleasant View Cemetery at 2452 N Road, Mankato, Kansas. The family suggests memorials to Solomon Valley Hospice and Jewell County Hospital, in care of the Mortuary. Melby Mortuary, Mankato, Kansas, was in charge of arrangements.

### Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Pleasant View Cemetery, Montrose, Jewell County, Kansas. Memorial # 57363208. GPS N 39.75560 W -98.05390.

Richard married **Connie Jo Dempsey** [12262] [MRIN: 4213] on Jun 6, 1959 in Mankato, KS, USA. Connie was born on Oct 25, 1940 in Concordia, KS, USA, died on Aug 9, 1998, aged 57, and was buried in Pleasant View Cem., Montrose, Jewell Co., KSA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

7177 F i. **Richelle Russell** [12263].

7178 F ii. **Danielle Russell** [12264].

**6714. Roger H Russell** [12261] was born in 1936 in Kansas, USA.

**6715. Walter Burpo** [11428] was born in 1926 in New York, USA.

**6716. Gilberta Searles** [4204].

**6717. Madeline Bingham** [4215] was born in 1925 in New York, USA.

**6718. Charlotte Bingham** [11277] was born in 1925 in New York, USA.

**6719. Alexander Rice** [13841] was born in 1951 and died in 1971, aged 20.

**6720. Elsie May Curtis** [13344] was born on Sep 11, 1917 in Bloomfield, Oakland Co., MI, USA, died on Aug 14, 2011 in Lapeer, Lapeer Co., MI, USA, aged 93, and was buried in Evergreen Cem., Lake Orion, Oakland Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: ELSIE M. DAVIS, 93, of Lapeer, died Sunday, August 14, 2011. She was born September 11, 1917, in Bloomfield, MI, daughter to Thomas and Bernice (Smith) Curtis. Elsie married Murle F. Davis, on November 29, 1938, in Lake Orion. She lived in the same home since 1947 where she cared for their farm as well as family.

Elsie was a member of The Baptist Church of Hadley since the 1950s. She also enjoyed her twenty years driving school buses. Mrs. Davis was a great mother to so many as a foster parent.

She is survived by children, Joan (Wally) Engeman of Oregon, Jerry (Berdine) Davis of Lapeer, Kenneth (Kathy) Davis of Lapeer, James (Lynn) Davis of New Hampshire, Frank Davis of California, Jean Davis of Lapeer; thirty-five grandchildren; eighteen great-grandchildren; six great-great-grandchildren; brother Arthur (Carol) Curtis of Florida; and 205 foster children.

She was preceded in death by husband, Murle Davis in 1999; son, Ronald Davis; her parents; and three brothers [transcribers' note: Elsie had four brothers, one died as an infant: Ralph, Charles, Melvin, Thomas and Arthur].

Memorials may be made to Brian's House, Davis.

Visitation will be 4-8pm Wednesday, August 17 and 1-4 and 6-8pm Thursday, August 18.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Funeral Services will be held 11:00 am Friday, August 19, 2011 at Muir Brothers Funeral Home, Lapeer, officiated by Elder Arthur Curtis. Burial at Evergreen Cemetery, Lake Orion.

PUBLISHED: Wednesday, August 18, 2011, The Lapeer County Press, Lapeer, Michigan

Retired LCS bus driver, 91, gets behind wheel again, if only for a moment  
LAPEER -- More than 25 years after she retired as a Lapeer Community Schools bus driver, Elsie Davis, 91, returned to the school bus garage for the year-end transportation department pot luck luncheon and was coaxed into sitting behind the wheel of one of the district's new extended length buses.  
Davis let another district bus driver give her a quick spin in the new bus. "There's been a lot of changes," Davis said of the new generation of school buses. "This was a beautiful, long one." Among the changes she noted were AM/FM radios, a bus intercom, automatic transmission and no manual door handle.  
Davis began driving for the District about 1961 and retired about 1982 after 21 years of negotiating the rural roads of Lapeer County. At the luncheon she showed off a 1977 newspaper article written about her and her co-workers at the bus garage.  
Davis' husband died in 1999. The couple helped raise 200 foster children.

PUBLISHED: Sunday, June 14, 2009, The Lapeer County Press, Lapeer, Michigan

Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Evergreen Cemetery, Lake Orion, Oakland County, Michigan. Memorial # 42176114.

Elsie married **Franklen Murle Davis** [13350] [MRIN: 4563] on Nov 29, 1938 in Lake Orion, Oakland Co., MI, USA. Franklen was born on Mar 21, 1913 in Lake Orion, Oakland Co., MI, USA, died on Sep 14, 1999 in Lapeer, Lapeer Co., MI, USA, aged 86, and was buried in Evergreen Cem., Lake Orion, Oakland Co., MI, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 7179 M i. **Ronald Davis** [13351] was born in 1953, died in 1972, aged 19, and was buried in Evergreen Cem., Lake Orion, Oakland Co., MI, USA.
- 7180 F ii. **Joan Davis** [13352].
- 7181 M iii. **Jerry Davis** [13353].
- 7182 M iv. **Kenneth Davis** [13354].
- 7183 M v. **Frank Davis** [13355].
- 7184 F vi. **Jean Davis** [13356].

**6721. Ralph Russell Curtis** [13345] was born on Jan 26, 1920 in Snover, Sanilac Co., MI, USA, died on Aug 4, 2005 in Oxford, Oakland Co., MI, USA, aged 85, and was buried in Ridgelawn Memorial Cem., Oxford, Oakland Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Ridgelawn Memorial Cemetery, Oxford, Oakland County, Michigan. Memorial # 37596958.

Ralph married **Ruth Esther Allen** [13357] [MRIN: 4564]. Ruth was born on Sep 19, 1921, died on Aug 19, 2000 in Oxford, Oakland Co., MI, USA, aged 78, and was buried in Ridgelawn Memorial Cem., Oxford, Oakland Co., MI, USA.

**6722. Charles William Curtis** [13346] was born on Feb 23, 1922 in Capac, St. Clair Co., MI, USA, died on Jan 12, 2009 in Oxford, Oakland Co., MI, USA, aged 86, and was buried in Metamora Cem., Metamore, Lapeer Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Charles W. Curtis, loving husband, father, grandfather and great-grandfather, graduated from Oxford High School in 1940. He went to Ford Training School in Dearborn and married Marma J. Hardwick on December 31, 1942. He was a member of the Army Air Force from 1943-1946, and retired from Travelers Insurance. He was also a member of the Masonic Lodge in Metamora and the Lapeer Royal Arch, also a member of the Imlay City Eastern Star along with the American Legion of Oxford. He started the first little league baseball team in Oxford in 1953 and was

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

honored in May 2003 at the 50 years celebration of the Oxford Youth Baseball League with a monument at Scriptor Park. He was also very involved with the Boy Scouts for many years. Charles was also a member of the Immanuel Congregational church in Oxford.

Preceded in death by his parents Thomas & Bernice Curtis, brothers; Ralph, Keith, and Thomas. Survived by his loving wife of 66 years Marma J. Hardwick. Sister; Elsie Davis and brother Art Curtis. Children; Bill (Sharon) Curtis of Florida, Marilynn (Gary) Smith of Lapeer, Sharon (David) Peacy of Oxford, Thomas (Lori) Curtis of Lapeer and Kimberly (Gary) Withun of Oxford; 12 Grandchildren and 9 great grandchildren.

Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Metamora Cemetery, Metamore, Lapeer County., MI, USA. Memorial # 37597385.

Charles married **Marma Jean Hardwick** [13358] [MRIN: 4565] on Dec 31, 1942. Marma was born on May 21, 1923 in Metamore, Lapeer Co., MI, USA, died on May 7, 2013 in Oxford, Oakland Co., MI, USA, aged 89, and was buried in Metamora Cem., Metamore, Lapeer Co., MI, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 7185 M i. **William Curtis** [13359].
- 7186 F ii. **Marilynn Curtis** [13360].
- 7187 F iii. **Sharon Curtis** [13361].
- 7188 M iv. **Thomas Curtis** [13362].
- 7189 F v. **Kimberly Curtis** [13363].

**6723. Melvin Keith Curtis** [13347] was born on Nov 23, 1923 in Sandusky, Sanilac Co., MI, USA, died on May 25, 1981 in Pontiac, Oakland Co., MI, USA, aged 57, and was buried in Ridgelawn Memorial Cem., Oxford, Oakland Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: SSGT US Marine Coprs WW II.

Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Ridgelawn Memorial Cemetery, Oxford, Oakland County, Michigan. Memorial # 37597289.

**6724. Thomas Lee Curtis** [13348] was born on Aug 13, 1927 in Royal Oak, Oakland Co., MI, USA, died on Aug 23, 1927 in Imlay City, Lapeer Co., MI, USA, and was buried in Imlay Cem., Imlay City, Lapeer Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Imlay Cemetery, Imlay City, Lapeer County, Michigan. Memorial # 39304430.

**6725. Arthur Robert Curtis** [13349] was born on Mar 13, 1930 in Clawson, Oakland Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Ridgelawn Memorial Cemetery, Oxford, Oakland County, Michigan. Memorial # 43102752.

Arthur married **Carol Ruth Powell** [13364] [MRIN: 4566], daughter of **Shirley Arthur Powell** [13365] and **Grace Belle Smith** [13366]. Carol was born on May 8, 1933.

The child from this marriage was:

- 7190 M i. **Stephen Dale Curtis** [13367] was born on Jul 3, 1952 in Pontiac, Oakland Co., MI, USA, died on Nov 24, 1952 in Pontiac, Oakland Co., MI, USA, and was buried in Ridgelawn Memorial Cem., Oxford, Oakland Co., MI, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**6726. Shirley Kathleen Kipp** [6869] was born on Sep 6, 1920 in Ontario, Can, died on Jul 24, 1977, aged 56, and was buried in Union United Church Cem., Union, Elgin Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

1921 Census of Canada. Ontario. Elgin East 75. Yarmouth Twp. 16. Con 5 lot 11. P. 2. Folder 55.

Kipp, Floyd 25 ON Meth Farmer Own Farm

Kipp, Ada 22 ON Meth

Kipp, Shirley 9/12 ON Meth

Kipp, Zella 45 ON Mother Meth

Kipp, Helen 78 ON Grand mother Meth

Canadian Genweb Cemetery Index. Union United Church Cemetery, Union, Elgin County, Ontario. GPS: 42.699343,-81.190084

Shirley married **George A Axford** [6903] [MRIN: 2319]. George was born in 1910, died in 1995, aged 85, and was buried in Union United Church Cem., Union, Elgin Co., ON, Can.

Children from this marriage were:

7191 M i. **Floyd Arscott Axford** [6904] was born on Nov 29, 1939.

7192 M ii. **Paul Martin Axford** [6905] was born on Jun 17, 1941.

**6727. Harry Earl Kipp** [6870] was born on Aug 13, 1922.

Harry married **Florence Smith** [6906] [MRIN: 2320].

Children from this marriage were:

7193 F i. **Kimberly Lee Kipp** [6907] was born on Aug 22, 1952.

7194 M ii. **Kevin Lockwood Kipp** [6908] was born on Jan 28, 1957.

**6728. Clifford Crofton Sliter** [6872] was born in 1894.

Clifford married **Olga Andrea** [6909] [MRIN: 2321].

The child from this marriage was:

7195 F i. **Vivienne Sliter** [6910].

**6729. Glendon Sliter** [6873] was born in 1897 in Michigan, USA.

Glendon married **Ruby Alwilda Morrell** [6911] [MRIN: 2322].

**6730. Ralph Starry Sliter** [6874] was born in 1901 in Michigan, USA.

Ralph married **Hope** [Sliter] [6912] [MRIN: 2323].

Children from this marriage were:

7196 F i. **Marilyn Sliter** [6913].

7197 F ii. **Sherri Sliter** [6914].

**6731. Ronald Richard Sliter** [6875] was born in 1907.

**6732. Edward G Preace** [12912] was born in 1907 in Michigan, USA.

**6733. Anne L Preace** [12913] was born in 1909 in Michigan, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**6734. Barbara J Graham** [13249] was born in 1925 in Michigan, USA.

**6735. Robert E Graham** [13250] was born in 1927 in Michigan, USA.

**6736. Alice J Graham** [13252] was born in 1929 in Michigan, USA.

**6737. Frank G Beuker** [6877] was born on Jan 17, 1920 in Michigan, USA, died on Feb 11, 1998 in Palm Beach, FL, USA, aged 78, and was buried in Restlawn Memorial Park, Grand Rapids, MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1940 Census of the United States. Michigan. Ingham. Lansing. Roll T627\_1760. P. 1B. Enumeration Dist. 33-24.  
Beuker, Frank G 20 MI lodger outside man Finance Corporation  
living with the Grove Morton family.

US World War II Army Enlistment Records 1938-1945.

Frank G Beuker, Kent Co., Michigan. B 1920. Enlistment Jan. 23, 1943, Kalamazoo. Four years of High School.  
Salesman, insurance. Married.

Florida Death Index 1877-1998

Frank G Beuker, Palm Beach, Florida. D Feb. 11, 1998. B Jan. 17, 1920.

US Veterans Gravesites ca 1775-2006.

Frank G Beuker, S Sgt US Army WW II. B Jan. 17, 1920. D Feb. 11, 1998.  
Restlawn Memorial Park, Southeast Grand Rapids, Michigan.

**6738. Rose Beuker** [6878] was born in 1922 in Michigan, USA.

**6739. Marie Dunford** [6880] was born on Aug 23, 1915 in Michigan, USA and died on Mar 13, 1972 in Highland Park, Wayne Co., MI, USA, aged 56.

General Notes: Sources:

SSDI: Marie Dunford. B Aug. 23, 1915. D March 1972. Michigan. SSN: 381-10-0283.

**6740. Robert Dunford** [6881] was born on Jan 18, 1920 in Michigan, USA and died in Feb 1973 in Escanaba, MI, USA, aged 53.

**6741. John Joseph Dunford** [6882] was born on Feb 28, 1922 in Michigan, USA, died on Jul 4, 1987 in Phoenix, AZ, USA, aged 65, and was buried on Jul 8, 1987 in National Memorial Cem. of Arizona, Phoenix, Maricopa Co., AZ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

PFC US Army WW II Service date started Oct. 22, 1945.

SSDI: John Dunford, Phoenix, Maricopa, Arizona. B Feb. 28, 1922. D July 1987. SSN: 337-03-4926.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). National Memorial Cemetery of Arizona. Phoenix, Maricopa County, Arizona.  
Plot: 23, 0, 99. Memorial # 605100. GPS N 33.69440 W -112.01900.

John married **Rosetta Stanton** [6915] [MRIN: 2324].

Children from this marriage were:

7198 M i. **John Joseph Dunford** [6916] was born on Jun 15, 1954.

7199 F ii. **Diana Dunford** [6917].

7200 F iii. **Catherine Dunford** [6918].

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**6742. Helen Margaret Dunford** [6884] was born on Jun 11, 1916 in Detroit, Wayne Co., MI, USA, died on Aug 5, 1980 in Melbourne, FL, USA, aged 64, and was buried in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Florida Death Index.

Helen Margaret Falk. B June 11, 1916. D Aug. 5, 1980, Brevard Co., Florida.

SSDI: Helen Falk, Palm Bay, Brevard Co., Florida. B June 12, 1916. D Aug. 1980. SSN:369-18-7686.

Helen married **Irvin Falk** [6919] [MRIN: 2325], son of **Albert A Falk** [12486] and **Louise C [Falk]** [12487]. Irvin was born on Jul 3, 1912 in St. Joseph, MI, USA and died on Aug 31, 1994 in Palm Bay, Brevard Co., FL, USA, aged 82.

Children from this marriage were:

7201 F i. **Sue S. Falk** [6920].

7202 F ii. **Rebecca Jill Falk** [6921].

7203 F iii. **Sandra Jill Falk** [6922].

**6743. Judith Mary Dunford** [6885] was born in 1922 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA and died on Dec 28, 1980 in Fulton Co., GA, USA, aged 58.

General Notes: Sources:

Georgia Deaths, 1919-1998.

Judith M Oliver. D Dec. 28, 1980, Fulton County, Georgia. 59 years. Certif. 043341.

Judith married **Robert Oliver** [6923] [MRIN: 2326] after 1940. Robert was born in 1920 and died in Apr 2002, aged 82.

Children from this marriage were:

7204 F i. **Pam Oliver** [6924].

7205 F ii. **Mary Oliver** [6925] was born on Jan 16, 1949 and died in Mar 2000, aged 51.

7206 M iii. **Robert Clinton Oliver** [6926].

**6744. William Jay Dunford** [12288] was born in 1920 and died in 1996, aged 76.

**6745. Mary Elizabeth Watts** [6888] was born on Dec 18, 1916 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA.

Mary married **Cecil Coon** [6889] [MRIN: 2314].

**6746. Sarah Marjorie Watts** [6890] was born on May 8, 1918 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA, died on Jan 25, 2004 in Midland, Midland, MI, USA, aged 85, and was buried on Oct 16, 2005 in Crosswell, MI, USA.

Sarah married **Carl (Charles) Bungart Aaron** [6927] [MRIN: 2327], son of **Johann Aaron** [6928] and **Catharina Lambert** [6929], on Oct 28, 1939 in Detroit, Wayne Co., MI, USA. Carl was born on Mar 21, 1917 in Freeland, Saginaw, MI, USA, was christened on Apr 15, 1917, died on Apr 16, 2002 in Freeland, Saginaw, MI, USA, aged 85, and was buried in Chapel Hill Mausoleum & Cem., Freeland, Saginaw Co., MI, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

7207 F i. **Nancy Jane Aaron** [6930] was born on Dec 28, 1940 in Detroit, Wayne Co., MI, USA.

7208 M ii. **John Dennis Aaron** [6931] was born on Nov 30, 1942 in Detroit, Wayne Co., MI, USA.

7209 M iii. **Harold Mark Aaron** [6932] was born on Sep 2, 1951 in Detroit, Wayne Co., MI, USA.

**6747. John Dunford Watts** [6891] was born on Apr 12, 1925 in Sturgis, MI, USA.

John married **Mary Francis** [6933] [MRIN: 2329]. Mary died in 1999.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**6748. Esther Jean Watts** [6892] was born on Jun 29, 1926 in Sturgis, MI, USA and died in Sep 1986, aged 60.

Esther married **Clifford Studaker** [6934] [MRIN: 2330].

Children from this marriage were:

7210 M i. **Robin Studaker** [6935].

7211 M ii. **Eric Studaker** [6936].

7212 M iii. **Andrew Studaker** [6937].

**6749. Samuel Ruel Watts** [6893] was born on Jan 27, 1928 in Fawn River, MI, USA and died in Dec 2000 in FL, USA, aged 72.

Samuel married **Rosino Esposito** [6938] [MRIN: 2331], daughter of **Ralph Esposito** [6939] and **Rose Morale** [6940].  
Rosino was born on Jan 18, 1915 in Padula, Italy and died in 1987, aged 72.

Children from this marriage were:

7213 M i. **Ralph Watts** [6941].

7214 M ii. **Paul Watts** [6942].

7215 M iii. **Michael Watts** [6943].

7216 M iv. **Joseph Watts** [6944].

7217 M v. **David Watts** [6945].

**6750. Rehba Arlene Watts** [6894] was born on Jul 9, 1931 in Sturgis, MI, USA.

Rehba married **Clarence Heubner** [6946] [MRIN: 2333].

The child from this marriage was:

7218 M i. **Mark Heubner** [6947].

**6751. Robert F. Anderson** [6898] was born in 1928 in Port Huron, St. Clair, MI, USA.

**6752. Ellen Margaret Tyhurst** [6857] was born in 1922.

**6753. Edward Granville Tyhurst** [6858] was born in 1925.

**6754. Robert John Tyhurst** [6859] was born in 1926.

**6755. Grace C Marlatt** [13845] was born on Dec 13, 1920 in Yarmouth, Elgin Co., ON, Can, died on May 25, 2011 in St Thomas, Elgin Co., Canada West, aged 90, and was buried in Union United Church Cem., Union, Elgin Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Union United Church Cemetery, Union, Elgin County, Ontario. Memorial # 70443057. GPS: Latitude: 42.69935, Longitude: -81.18991.

Grace married **Gilbert Richard Ward** [13846] [MRIN: 4743]. Gilbert was born in 1916 and died in 1998, aged 82.

**6756. Karl R Kipp** [6900] was born on Apr 12, 1921 in Illinois, USA and died on Mar 11, 1997 in Saint George, Washington, UT, USA, aged 75.

**6757. Anne Tenenbaum** [6651].

Anne married **James Benjamin Toohey** [6652] [MRIN: 2254].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

- 7219 F i. **Sarah Toohey** [6653].
- 7220 M ii. **David Toohey** [6654].
- 7221 F iii. **Emily Toohey** [6655].

**6758. Elizabeth Ann Hewlett** [12819] was born on Jan 28, 1954 in Hutchinson, KS, USA, died on Jan 29, 1954 in Hutchinson, KS, USA, and was buried in Memorial Park Cem., Hutchinson, Reno Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Memorial Park Cemetery, Hutchinson, Reno County, Kansas, USA. Plot: Acacia C 375 W6-A. Memorial # 37413174. GPS N 38.05360 W -98.02170.

**6759. Charles Barnes Hewlett** [12820] was born on Mar 1, 1956 in Mountain View, Anchorage Borough, AK, USA, died on Mar 2, 1956 in Mountain View, Anchorage Borough, AK, USA, and was buried in Memorial Park Cem., Hutchinson, Reno Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Memorial Park Cemetery, Hutchinson, Reno County, Kansas, USA. Plot: Acacia C 372 E6-A. Memorial # 37413175. GPS N 38.05360 W -98.02170.

**6760. Jay Charles Van Buskirk** [12832].

Jay married **Donna** [Van Buskirk] [12835] [MRIN: 4415].

**6761. Mark Robert Van Buskirk** [12833].

Mark married **Tammy** [Van Buskirk] [12836] [MRIN: 4416].

**6762. Don Harold Van Buskirk** [12834].

**6763. Mark Gordon Joseph Charette** [14482] was born on Aug 9, 1970 in Kingston, Frontenac Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Desiree Gauthier on Ancestry.com.

Mark married **Lisa Lynn Gauthier** [14483] [MRIN: 5007]. Lisa was born on Feb 9, 1970 in Iselohn, Germany.

The child from this marriage was:

- 7222 F i. **Desiree Lynn Gauthier** [14484] was born on Nov 8, 1989 in Kingston, Frontenac Co., ON, Can.

**6764. Julie Levesque** [8402].

General Notes: Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

Julie married **Rejean Tardif** [8404] [MRIN: 2900].

**6765. Carol Levesque** [8403].

General Notes: Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

Carol married **Pierre Beauvis** [8405] [MRIN: 2901].

**6766. Shaun Timothy Buck** [8445] was born on Oct 4, 1953 in San Bernardino, CA, USA.

General Notes: Occupation 1: Raced MotoCross Motorcycles professionally. Then was a mechanic for Steve Bauer on national circuit

Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

Shaun married **Karen Costello** [8470] [MRIN: 2923], daughter of **Charles Costello** [8471] and **Catherine Geis** [8472], on Oct 10, 1990 in St. Mathews, Orange, CA, USA. Karen died on Apr 4, 1962 in Cincinnati, OH, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

7223 F i. **Caitlin Ann Buck** [8473] was born on Sep 25, 1992 in Cincinnati, OH, USA.

7224 F ii. **Johannah Louise Buck** [8474] was born on Dec 16, 1999 in Cincinnati, OH, USA.

**6767. Lorne Kenneth Buck** [8446] was born on Oct 26, 1954 in San Bernardino, CA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

California Marriage Index 1960-1985.

Lorne K Buck age 21 and Janet M Garritson age 19. Married May 1, 1976, Riverside, California.

Lorne married **Janet Marie Garritson** [8475] [MRIN: 2925] on May 1, 1976 in Corona, CA, USA. Janet was born on Aug 31, 1956 in Torrence, CA, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

7225 M i. **Thomas Kenneth Buck** [8476] was born on Dec 5, 1985.

**6768. Sharron Lee Buck** [8447] was born on Jun 19, 1956 in Upland, CA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

Sharron married **Steven Lee Nolley** [8477] [MRIN: 2926], son of **Ernest-Roy Nolley** [8478] and **Joy Minor** [8479], on Dec 1, 1973 in Las Vegas, NV, USA. Steven was born on Dec 1, 1949 in Fontana, CA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

7226 F i. **Theresa Jewel Nolley** [8480] was born on Jul 28, 1974 in Riverside Co., CA, USA.

7227 F ii. **Tonia Jem Nolley** [8481] was born on Jul 30, 1977 in Riverside Co., CA, USA.

**6769. Diana Louise Buck** [8448] was born on Mar 5, 1958 in San Bernardino, CA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

California Marriage Index 1960-1985.

Diana L Buck age 21 and Randy S Heers age 25. Married Sept. 15, 1979, San Bernardino, California.

Diana married **Randy Scott Heers** [8482] [MRIN: 2928] on Sep 15, 1979 in Cucamonga, CA, USA. Randy was born on Jan 27, 1954 in Riverside Co., CA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

7228 F i. **Reanna Kaye Heers** [8484] was born on Sep 25, 1980.

7229 M ii. **Christopher Scott Heers** [8485] was born on May 11, 1982.

7230 M iii. **Mark Edward Heers** [8486] was born on Mar 7, 1984.

Diana next married **Keith David Boley** [8483] [MRIN: 2929] on Jul 4, 1991 in Tustin, CA, USA. Keith was born on Jun 15, 1945 in Sylvania, KS, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**6770. Christopher Allen Toppenberg** [8449] was born on Mar 13, 1960 in San Bernardino, CA, USA.

General Notes: Adopted.

Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**6771. Martin Kipp Scott** [8452] was born on Feb 2, 1970 in Pennsylvania, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**6772. Richard Kenneth Scott** [8453] was born on Mar 29, 1971 in Harrisburg, PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**6773. Zara Kipp** [8457] was born on May 13, 1976.

General Notes: Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

Zara married **Thomas Louis Rodriguez** [8487] [MRIN: 2930]. Thomas was born in 1975.

Children from this marriage were:

7231 M i. **Zyon Thomas Kipp** [8488] was born on Jun 15, 1993.

7232 M ii. **Cody Louis Kipp** [8489] was born on Oct 3, 1994.

**6774. Lucy Kipp** [8406].

General Notes: Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**6775. Jean Kipp** [8407].

General Notes: Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

Jean married **Maria** [Kipp] [8458] [MRIN: 2918].

Children from this marriage were:

7233 F i. **Gabrielle Kipp** [8459].

7234 M ii. **Alexander Kipp** [8460].

**6776. Paul Kipp** [8408] was born in 1965 in Werl, Germany.

General Notes: Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**6777. Lynne Woods** [8410].

General Notes: Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

Lynne married **Jean-Marc Grandmaitre** [8461] [MRIN: 2919] in Ottawa, ON, Can.

Children from this marriage were:

7235 M i. **Eric Grandmaitre** [8462].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

7236 M ii. **Patrick Grandmaitre** [8463].

7237 M iii. **Dani Grandmaitre** [8464].

**6778. Daniel Woods** [8411].

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**6779. Jacques Woods** [8412].

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

Jacques married **Sheila** [Woods] [8465] [MRIN: 2920] in Scotland.

The child from this marriage was:

7238 M i. **Samuel Woods** [8466].

**6780. Michelle Woods** [8413].

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**6781. Joseph Kipp** [8415].

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**6782. Jesse Kipp** [8416].

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**6783. Catherine Kipp** [8417].

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**6784. Peter Valiquette** [10011].

Peter married **Tanya** [Valiquette] [10271] [MRIN: 3510].

**6785. Robert Valiquette** [10012].

Robert married **Elaine** [Valiquette] [10272] [MRIN: 3511].

**6786. Pat Kavanaugh** [8435].

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**6787. Mary Beth Kavanaugh** [8436].

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

Mary married **Rick Souliere** [10273] [MRIN: 3512].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Children from this marriage were:

7239 F i. **Raeanne Souliere** [10274].

7240 F ii. **Charlene Souliere** [10275].

**6788. Michael Valiquette Jr** [10277].

Michael married someone.

His child was:

7241 F i. **Rohan Valiquette** [10279].

**6789. Ben Valiquette** [10278].

Ben married **Katherine Jansen** [10280] [MRIN: 3515].

The child from this marriage was:

7242 F i. **Leah Alexandria Valiquette** [10281].

**6790. Kerri Carisse** [8438].

General Notes: Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**6791. Andrea Carisse** [8439].

General Notes: Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**6792. Sacha Anne Manseau** [8424].

General Notes: Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

Sacha married someone.

Her child was:

7243 M i. **Ryan Manseau** [8467] was born on Sep 22, 1998.

**6793. Todd Edward Manseau** [8425].

General Notes: Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**6794. Andrea Patricio** [8427].

General Notes: Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**6795. Alicia Patricio** [8428].

General Notes: Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**6796. Melissa Kipp** [8419] was born on Mar 25, 1976.

General Notes: Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**6797. Martin Kipp** [8421].

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**6798. Darren Kipp** [8422].

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**6799. Robert James Fryer** [8430] was born on Jan 9, 1972.

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

Robert married **Jo Ann Lewichew** [8432] [MRIN: 2909] on Dec 16, 1998.

**6800. Katherine Gladys Mae Fryer** [8431] was born on Jan 2, 1975.

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

Katherine married **Kevin Richard McBride** [8433] [MRIN: 2910] on Aug 14, 199 in One Mile House, BC, Can.

**6801. Josef Jon Porcina** [7572] was born on Jul 13, 1980.

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**6802. Nikolai Lori Porcina** [7573] was born on Mar 17, 1986.

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**6803. Genavefa Michelline Porcina** [7571] was born on May 12, 1987.

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**6804. Matthew David William O'Connor** [8440] was born on Oct 6, 1975 in Ottawa, ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

Matthew married **Stephanie** [O'Connor] [8468] [MRIN: 2922].

The child from this marriage was:

7244 M i. **Qwain Philip O'Connor** [8469] was born on Nov 18, 2004.

**6805. Michael Leo Kipp-Patrick O'Connor** [8441] was born on Jun 10, 1978.

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**6806. Marie Lilia Aline Stella Genevieve Derome** [6596] was born on Dec 1, 1935 in Montreal, QC, Can, was christened on Dec 7, 1935 in Montreal, QC, Can, died about 1947 in Brussels, Belgium, aged about 12, and was buried in 1948 in Montreal, QC, Can.

General Notes: Marie Lilia Aline Stella Geneviève, born the 1st December 1935, in Montreal, and baptized the 7th of the same month, in St. Louis de France, Montreal; died in a Convent, in Brussels, in Belgium, about 1947 and buried in Montreal, in 1948.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

**6807. Marie Madeleine Caroline Derome** [6597] was born on Jun 11, 1938 in Montmagny, QC, Can and was christened on Jun 19, 1938 in Montmagny, QC, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

Quebec, Vital and Church Records (Drouin Collection), 1621-1967.

Marie Madeleine Caroline Derome. Baptism. 1938. St. Thomas Parish, Montmagny, Quebec.

**6808. George Derome** [6598] was born on Nov 5, 1943.

General Notes: Sources:

Samuel Kipp (1753-1803) et ses descendants, par Louis Richard, 1950 (private).

**6809. Anne Rachel Louise Bonard** [6561] was born on Jun 3, 1941 in Montreal, QC, Can and was christened on Jun 8, 1941 in Montreal, QC, Can.

General Notes: Anne Rachel Louise, born the 3rd June 1941, in the hospital Notre Dame of Montreal and baptized the 8th June in the parish of St. Pascal Baylon, Côte des Neiges, Montreal.

**6810. Marie Rolland Andree Bonard** [6604] was born on Sep 12, 1941 in Montreal, QC, Can and was christened on Sep 21, 1941 in Montreal, QC, Can.

General Notes: Marie Rolland Andrée, baptized the 12th September 1941, in the church St. Antonin, in Montreal.

Sources:

Quebec, Vital and Church Records (Drouin Collection), 1621-1967.

Marie Rolande Andree Bonard. Baptême Sept, 21, 1941. Hopital Notre-dame, Montreal. PQ. Born Sept, 12, 1941.

**6811. Marie Rachel Michelle Bonard** [6605] was born on Dec 19, 1943 in Montreal, QC, Can and was christened on Dec 31, 1943 in Montreal, QC, Can.

General Notes: Marie Rachel Michelle, born the 19th December 1943, in St. Mary's hospital of Montreal and baptized the 31st December in the parish St. Pascal Baylon of the Côte des Neiges, on Montreal.

**6812. Renee Bonard** [6606].

**6813. Fernand Nobert** [6607] was born on Jan 16, 1920 in Drummondville, QC, Can.

General Notes: Lieutenant in the Canadian army during the second great war.

**6814. Paul Andre Nobert** [6608] was born on May 7, 1921 in Trois-Rivieres, QC, Can.

**6815. Yolande Nobert** [6609] was born in Woonsocket, RI, USA.

**6816. Gisele Nobert** [6610] was born in Woonsocket, RI, USA.

**6817. Marcel Nobert** [6611] was born in Woonsocket, RI, USA.

**6818. Elizabeth Nobert** [6612] was born in East Templeton, QC, Can.

**6819. Guy Nobert** [6613] was born on Dec 8, 1929 in East Templeton, QC, Can.

**6820. Louise Nobert** [6614] was born on Sep 26, 1935 in East Templeton, QC, Can.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 6821. Helene Nobert** [6615] was born on Feb 4, 1938 in Gatineau, QC, Can.
- 6822. Roger Beaulieu** [6616] was born in Mar 1930.
- 6823. Jacqueline Beaulieu** [6617] was born in 1941.
- 6824. Paul Caya** [6618] was born in Woonsocket, RI, USA.
- 6825. Dorothee Hortense Caya** [6619] was born in Woonsocket, RI, USA.
- 6826. Arthur Caya** [6620] was born in Sep 1937 in Woonsocket, RI, USA.
- 6827. Robert McCaughey** [6621] was born on Dec 16, 1927 in Montreal, QC, Can and was christened in Montreal, QC, Can.  
General Notes: Robert, born the 16th December 1927 and baptized in the church St. Michel Archange, in Montreal.
- 6828. Frances McCaughey** [6622] was born on Nov 5, 1928 in Montreal, QC, Can and was christened in Montreal, QC, Can.  
General Notes: Frances, born the 5th November 1928 and baptized in the church St. Michel Archange, in Montreal.
- 6829. Shirley McCaughey** [6623] was born on Aug 20, 1930 in Montreal, QC, Can and was christened in Montreal, QC, Can.  
General Notes: Shirley, born the 20th August 1930 and baptized in the church St. Michel Archange, in Montreal.
- 6830. Marie McCaughey** [6624] was born on Oct 10, 1932 in Montreal, QC, Can.  
General Notes: Marie, born the 10th October 1932, and baptized in the church St. Raphael d'Outremont.
- 6831. Eileen McCaughey** [6625] was born on Aug 27, 1934 in Montreal, QC, Can.  
General Notes: Eileen, born the 27th August 1934 and baptized in the church St. Raphael d'Outremont.
- 6832. Edward McCaughey** [6626] was born on Feb 19, 1936 in Montreal, QC, Can.  
General Notes: Edward, born the 19th February 1936 and baptized in the church St. Raphael d'Outremont.
- 6833. Kathleen McCaughey** [6627] was born on Aug 23, 1937, died on Aug 16, 1938, and was buried in Joliette, QC, Can.  
General Notes: Kathleen, born the 23rd August 1937 and baptized in the church St. Patrice de Quebec.
- 6834. Louis Beaudoin** [6629].
- 6835. Pierre Richard** [6636] was born on Dec 12, 1938.
- 6836. Mathieu Richard** [6637] was born on Nov 21, 1940.
- 6837. Jean Richard** [6638] was born on Jun 15, 1942.
- 6838. Louis Richard** [6639] was born on Aug 31, 1944.
- 6839. Raymond Richard** [6640] was born on Apr 4, 1946.
- 6840. Louise Richard** [6641] was born on Apr 18, 1943.
- 6841. Everett E Pitcher** [11737] was born in 1914 in New Jersey, USA and died in 1983, aged 69.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**6842. Eleanor Pitcher** [11738] was born in 1917 in New Jersey, USA and died in 1975, aged 58.

**6843. Robert E Pitcher** [11739] was born in 1923 in New Jersey, USA and died in 1973, aged 50.

**6844. John Pitcher** [11740] was born in 1926 in New Jersey, USA and died in 1993, aged 67.

**6845. Ronald Paul Fisher** [13457] was born in 1935 in Illinois, USA.

**6846. Robert Bruce Fisher** [13458] was born in 1937 in Minnesota, USA.

**6847. Terry Lee Fisher** [13459] was born in 1938 in Minnesota, USA.

**6848. Errol Lloyd Fisher** [13460] was born in 1939 in Minnesota, USA.

**6849. Catherine Sue Rugenstein** [12318] was born on Sep 20, 1951.

**6850. Elizabeth Jane Rugenstein** [12319] was born on Oct 2, 1954.

Elizabeth married **Santarpio** [12323] [MRIN: 4239].

**6851. Robert Kipp Rugenstein** [12320] was born on Oct 1, 1958.

Robert married **Kim Dominique Burda** [12321] [MRIN: 4238].

The child from this marriage was:

7245 M i. **Christopher Charles Rugenstein** [12322].

**6852. Rebecca Kay Wadsworth** [12334] was born on Oct 13, 1949.

Rebecca married **Keith Raymond Heavrin Jr** [12338] [MRIN: 4244] on Aug 6, 1981. Keith was born on Dec 20, 1946.

Children from this marriage were:

7246 F i. **Rebecca Jean Heavrin** [12342] was born on Jan 23, 1974.

7247 M ii. **Dagan Scott Heavrin** [12343] was born on Jul 25, 1976.

**6853. Ann Christine Wadsworth** [12335] was born on Jul 1, 1951.

Ann married **Edward Francis Malina** [12339] [MRIN: 4245] on Feb 14, 1987. Edward was born on Feb 8, 1951.

Children from this marriage were:

7248 M i. **Evan Wadsworth Malina** [12344] was born on Apr 7, 1988.

7249 F ii. **Claire Wadsworth Malina** [12345] was born on Oct 2, 1990.

**6854. Stephen Todd Wadsworth** [12336] was born on Sep 17, 1953.

Stephen married **Sarah Elizabeth Downes** [12340] [MRIN: 4246] on Jun 30, 1979. Sarah was born on Jan 10, 1952.

Children from this marriage were:

7250 M i. **Brendan Downes Wadsworth** [12346] was born on Aug 5, 1988.

7251 F ii. **Elizabeth Downes Wadsworth** [12347] was born on Sep 27, 1990.

**6855. Lynn Suzanne Wadsworth** [12337] was born on Aug 24, 1968.

General Notes: lscaldwell29@yahoo.com

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Lynn married **Brian Neal Caldwell** [12341] [MRIN: 4247] on Oct 18, 1997. Brian was born on Jun 11, 1960.

Children from this marriage were:

- 7252 M i. **Ryan James Caldwell** [12348] was born on Mar 27, 1998.
- 7253 M ii. **William Paul Caldwell** [12349] was born on Mar 16, 2000.

**6856. Mary Reinette Wadsworth** [12352] was born on May 11, 1947.

Mary married **Harold Boretz** [12356] [MRIN: 4250] on Aug 5, 1972. Harold was born on Apr 13, 1945.

Children from this marriage were:

- 7254 M i. **Adam Frank Boretz** [12361] was born on Feb 26, 1975.
- 7255 F ii. **Sarah Reinette Boretz** [12362] was born on Apr 13, 1079.

**6857. John Rogers Wadsworth** [12353] was born on Jul 25, 1948.

John married **Cheryl Rita Stober** [12357] [MRIN: 4251] on Jan 1, 1969. Cheryl was born on Oct 6, 1949.

Children from this marriage were:

- 7256 M i. **Jason Christopher Wadsworth** [12363] was born on Nov 11, 1971.
- 7257 M ii. **Benjamin Kenneth Wadsworth** [12364] was born on Dec 1, 1975.
- 7258 M iii. **Samuel Lanning Wadsworth** [12365] was born on Nov 17, 1983.

**6858. Gerald Arthur Wadsworth** [12354] was born on Jan 13, 1951.

General Notes: Sources:

Gerald Wadsworth gawadsworth@earthlink.net 1-804-355-4341

Gerald married **Amy Beth Burman** [12358] [MRIN: 4252] on Nov 24, 1984. Amy was born on Aug 19, 1956.

**6859. Elizabeth Kipp Wadsworth** [12355] was born on Aug 23, 1965.

**6860. Robert Lanning Wadsworth** [12359] was born on Nov 27, 1965.

**6861. Jennifer Lynn Wadsworth** [12360] was born on Aug 6, 1968.

Jennifer married **Timothy Conrad Smith** [12370] [MRIN: 4255] on Sep 4, 1993. Timothy was born on Mar 5, 1965.

Children from this marriage were:

- 7259 F i. **Grace Elizabeth Smith** [12371] was born on Jun 2, 1997 in Hershey, PA, USA.
- 7260 M ii. **Owen Conrad Smith** [12372] was born on Jan 26, 2001 in Canandaigua, NY, USA.
- 7261 F iii. **Eva Lynn Smith** [12373] was born on Feb 21, 2007 in Celebration, FL, USA.

**6862. Janna Pulkinen** [12378] was born in May 1955.

**6863. Wendy Cross** [12380] was born on Oct 17, 1955.

**6864. Willis D Blackler** [11283] was born in 1926 in Oregon, USA.

**6865. Betty G Blackler** [11284] was born in 1928 in Oregon, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**6866. William Charles Hau Eisen** [10989] was born on Nov 2, 1931 in Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Indiana Society. Application for Membership. July 1953. Jesse Fletcher. Approved. Vol SAR member No. 76188.

William married **Marjorie Ruth Dexter** [10990] [MRIN: 3810] on Aug 8, 1953.

**6867. Portia Bell** [14435] was born on Oct 21, 1897 in Indiana, USA and died on May 3, 1957 in San Diego, San Diego Co., CA, USA, aged 59.

General Notes: Sources:

1930 Census of the United States. California. San Diego. San Diego. Roll 193. P. 3B. Enumeration Dist. 162.

1940 Census of the United States. California. San Mateo. Roll T627\_331. P. 23B. Enumeration Dist. 41-70.

California Death Index.

Portia Bell Abrams. May 3, 1957, San Diego.

K.A. (administered by pyratqwn). Ancestry.com DNA match. 8.1 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Portia married **Edward H Abrams** [14436] [MRIN: 4983]. Edward was born on Apr 14, 1880 in New York, NY, USA and died on Aug 16, 1936 in San Diego, San Diego Co., CA, USA, aged 56.

The child from this marriage was:

7262 F i. **Janice Neil Abrams** [14437] was born on Aug 3, 1926 in San Diego, San Diego Co., CA, USA and died on Apr 15, 1996 in San Jose, Santa Clara Co., CA, USA, aged 69.

**6868. Herman C Huls Jr** [14389] was born on Aug 20, 1926 in Broken Arrow, Tulsa Co., OK, USA and died on May 3, 1983 in Boise City, Cimarron Co., OK, USA, aged 56.

General Notes: Sources:

Carol Darlene Huls. Midland, Texas. Ancestry.com DNA match. 11.6 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Herman married **Ada Mareta Fenstermacher** [14390] [MRIN: 4966] on Oct 16, 1947 in Boise City, Cimarron Co., OK, USA. Ada was born on Jul 28, 1927 in Boise City, Cimarron Co., OK, USA and died on Jun 16, 1997 in Wichita, sedgwick Co., KS, USA, aged 69.

The child from this marriage was:

7263 F i. **Carol Darlene Huls** [14391].

**6869. Katherine Brannan** [11383] was born in Jan 1897 in Missouri, USA.

**6870. Gracie M Brannan** [11384] was born in Sep 1898 in Missouri, USA.

**6871. Mobel B Brannan** [11385] was born in 1902 in Missouri, USA.

**6872. Nora Ethel Brannan** [10428] was born on Jul 30, 1904 in Leeton, Johnson Co., MO, USA, died on Dec 16, 1997 in Olathe, Johnson Co., KS, USA, aged 93, and was buried in Elmdale Cem., Osawatomie, Miami Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

home.comcast.net/~jbaker1516/jmb-p/index.htm - John Baker's Genealogy

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Elmdale Cemetery, Osawatomie, Miami Co., Kansas. Memorial # 19642189.  
GPS N 38.50170 W -94.93810.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Nora married **Roy William Baker** [10429] [MRIN: 3567], son of **Charles Baker** [10430] and **Kate Day** [10431], on May 10, 1922. Roy was born on Feb 10, 1903 in Osawatomie, Miami Co., KS, USA, died on Mar 30, 1965 in Osawatomie, Miami Co., KS, USA, aged 62, and was buried in Elmdale Cem., Osawatomie, Miami Co., KS, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

7264 F i. **Lorene A Baker** [11232] was born in 1923 in Kansas, USA.

7265 M ii. **Roy Baker Jr** [10432] was born on Nov 3, 1924 in Osawatomie, Miami Co., KS, USA, died on Mar 14, 2002 in Overland Park, Johnson Co., KS, USA, aged 77, and was buried in Resurrection Catholic Cem., Lenexa, Johnson Co., KS, USA.

**6873. Jesse L Brannan** [11386] was born in 1907 in Missouri, USA.

**6874. Ralph C Brannan** [11387] was born in 1909 in Kansas, USA.

**6875. Lester E Grems** [11360] was born on Feb 19, 1910 in Emmet Co., IA, USA, died on Jul 21, 2002, aged 92, and was buried in East Side Cem., Estherville, Emmet Co., IA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). East Side Cemetery, Estherville, Emmet Co., Iowa. Memorial # 78239539. GPS N 43.40690 W -94.82640.

**6876. Willis H Grems** [11361] was born on Jun 7, 1911 in Gruver, Emmet Co., IA, USA, died on Oct 2, 1975 in Minneapolis, Hennepin Co., MN, USA, aged 64, and was buried in East Side Cem., Estherville, Emmet Co., IA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). East Side Cemetery, Estherville, Emmet Co., Iowa. Memorial # 78239612. GPS N 43.40690 W -94.82640.

ESTHERVILLE--Services for Willis Grems, 64, of Estherville will be 10:30 a.m. Monday at the Presbyterian Church of Estherville with burial in East Side Cemetery. Military graveside rites will be held.

Mr. Grems died Thursday at the Veteran Hospital in Minneapolis. Friends may call after 7 p.m. today at the Henry Funeral Home in Estherville.

Mr. Grems was born June 7, 1911 at Gruver. He married Myrtle Roach Jan. 17, 1942 in Jackson. He was employed as a carpenter and had lived in Estherville since 1948 and was a veteran of World War II. Sgt US Army.

Surviving are his wife; two sons, Leslie of Estherville and Harold of Mankato; two daughters, Mrs. Gary Pearson of Britt and Mrs. Lyndal Cloud of Plainview, Ill.; four grandchildren; two brothers, Merl and Lester of Estherville, and a sister, Mrs. Edna Julius of Estherville.

(Fairmont Sentinel, Fairmont, Minnesota, October 4, 1975)

Willis Grems

Estherville – Funeral services for Willis Grems, 64, Estherville, will be 10:30 a.m. Monday at the Presbyterian Church with the Rev. Harvey Throop officiating and burial in the East Side Cemetery.

He died Oct. 2 at the Veteran's Administration Hospital in Minneapolis. Friends may call at the Henry Funeral Home after 7 p.m. Saturday and all day Sunday.

Mr. Grems was born June 7, 1911 at Gruver to Walter and Susie Brennan Grems and was educated in rural schools. He was married to Myrtle Roach on January 17, 1942 at Jackson, Minn. and was self employed as a carpenter. He had lived in Estherville since 1948 and was a veteran of World War II.

Survivors include his wife, Myrtle; two sons, Leslie Allen Grems, Estherville; and Harold, Mankato; two daughters, Mrs. Gary (Sharon) Pearson, Britt; and Mrs. Lyndel (Jeanette) Cloud, Plainview, Ill.; four grandchildren; four brothers,

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Merle and Lester Grems, Estherville; and one sister, Mrs. Edna Julius, Estherville.

He was preceded in death by his parents. (Estherville Daily News, Estherville, IA, October 3, 1975)

Willis married **Myrtle R Roach** [11362] [MRIN: 3938] on Jan 17, 1942 in Jackson, MN, USA. Myrtle was born in 1919 and died in 1995, aged 76.

**6877. Alice Grems** [11364] was born in 1912, died in 1945, aged 33, and was buried in East Side Cem., Estherville, Emmet Co., IA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). East Side Cemetery, Estherville, Emmet Co., Iowa. Memorial # 78239488. GPS N 43.40690 W -94.82640.

**6878. George W Grems** [11365] was born on Dec 18, 1914 in Emmet Co., IA, USA, died on Feb 23, 1971 in Emmet Co., IA, USA, aged 56, and was buried in East Side Cem., Estherville, Emmet Co., IA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). East Side Cemetery, Estherville, Emmet Co., Iowa. Memorial # 78239512. GPS N 43.40690 W -94.82640.

George Grems Dies; Funeral to Be Friday

George W. Grems, 56, Gruver, died of a heart attack at about 2 p.m. Tuesday [February 23, 1971] while operating his road grader for the county, just south of Highway 9 on County Road N. 52.

He was born Dec. 18, 1914, in Swan Lake Township to Mr. and Mrs. Frank Grems. He was educated in Swan Lake and Gruver schools.

On June 25, 1937, he was married to Alvina Campbell at Rock Island, Ill. Following their marriage the farmed in Swan Lake Township until 1947, when they moved to a farm near Orleans in Dickinson Co.

They moved back to Gruver in 1952, and since that time he has been employed by Emmet County.

He is survived by his wife, Alvina, Gruver; three sons, Frank, Glenview, Ill.; Wayne, Algona; Dennis, Estherville; three daughters, Janice at home; Mrs. Donald (Barbara) Fisher, Estherville; Mrs. Jack (Delores) Jenkins, Milford; 10 grandchildren and two sisters, Mrs. Orvis Kaltvedt, Estherville and Mrs. Vernon Origer, Estherville.

He was preceded in death by his parents, one sister and an infant child.

Services will be held Friday at 2 p.m. at the United Presbyterian Church of Gruver with the Rev. Neal Armstrong officiating. Burial will be in the East Side Cemetery, Estherville.

Friends may call at the Reese-Henry Funeral Home, Estherville, after 9 a.m. Thursday until 11 a.m. Friday when the casket will be taken to the church. (Estherville Daily News, Estherville, IA, February 24, 1971)

George married **Alvina Campbell** [11366] [MRIN: 3940] on Jun 25, 1937 in Rock Island, IL, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

7266 M i. **Frank Grems** [11367].

7267 M ii. **Wayne Grems** [11368].

7268 M iii. **Dennis Grems** [11369].

7269 F iv. **Janice Grems** [11370].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

7270 F v. **Barbara Grems** [11371].

7271 F vi. **Delores Grems** [11372].

7272 M vii. **Lawrence Grems** [11373] was born in 1939 and died in 1939.

**6879. Clayton Demarest Jr** [12177] was born on Jul 30, 1895 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970. Maryland Society. Vol. 279. SAR # 55636.

Clayton married **Emma Marguerite Bahlke** [12178] [MRIN: 4185] circa 1922.

Children from this marriage were:

7273 F i. **Barbara Elizabeth Demarest** [12179] was born on Jun 10, 1923.

7274 F ii. **Marjorie Ann Demarest** [12180] was born on Oct 1, 1924.

7275 F iii. **Carolyn Marie Demarest** [12181] was born on Jul 2, 1930.

**6880. Wesley Kipp Germond** [1679].

Wesley married **Amelia Knapp** [1680] [MRIN: 558] in Piermont, NY, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

7276 M i. **Stradley Kipp Germond** [1681].

**6881. David Kipp Conover** [4895] was born on Jul 7, 1895 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA, died on Feb 19, 1985 in Newtown, Bucks Co., PA, USA, aged 89, and was buried in Mount Hebron Cem., Upper Montclair, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

David Kipp Conover.

Internet. Family Tree posted by Steven Paul Stymiest, 442 Willowspring Lane, Rock Hill, SC 29730

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918

David Kipp Conover, Essex, New Jersey. B New York, July 7, 1896.

1920 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. Montclair Ward 1. Roll T625\_1030. P. 15B. Enumeration Dist. 74.

|                     |    |    |                    |
|---------------------|----|----|--------------------|
| Conver, Louise F    | 57 | NY | W                  |
| Conover, David K    | 24 | NY | Clerk Pulp & Paper |
| Conover, Albert S   | 22 | NY | Clerk Bank         |
| Howland, Virginia M | 75 | NY |                    |

1930 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. Bloomfield. Roll 1328. P. 2B. Enumeration Dist. 342.

|                   |    |    |                                 |
|-------------------|----|----|---------------------------------|
| Conover, Louise F | 67 | NY |                                 |
| Conover, David K  | 36 | NY | Traveling salesman Pulp & Paper |

1940 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. Montclair. Roll T627\_2337. P. 1B. Enumeration Dist. 7-237.

|                     |    |    |                     |
|---------------------|----|----|---------------------|
| Conover, David Kipp | 43 | NY | Salesman Paper Mill |
| Conover, Virginia   | 26 | PA |                     |

U.S., World War II Draft Registration Cards, 1942

David Kipp Conover, Essex, New Jersey. B Brooklyn, New York, July 7, 1895.

SSDI: David Conover, Newtown, Bucks, PA. B July 7, 1895. D Feb. 1985. SSN:066-03-6023.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Mount Hebron Cemetery, Upper Montclair, Essex Co., New Jersey. Memorial # 34131870.

David married **Virginia Ailene Swift** [4896] [MRIN: 1662], daughter of **Archie Dean Swift** [4897] and **Bernice Maude Thompson** [4898], on Oct 16, 1936 in Wayne, PA, USA. Virginia was born on Nov 9, 1913 in Ridgeway, Elk Co., PA, USA and died on Sep 6, 2002 in Annapolis, Anne Arundel, MD, USA, aged 88.

The child from this marriage was:

7277 M i. **David Kipp Conover Jr.** [4899] was born on Feb 7, 1941 in Montclair, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

**6882. Albert Stephen Conover** [4908] was born on Mar 8, 1897 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA and died in Sep 1972, aged 75.

General Notes: Sources:

David Kipp Conover.

Internet. Family Tree posted by Steven Paul Stymiest, 442 Willowspring Lane, Rock Hill, SC 29730

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918

Albert S Conover, Essex, New Jersey. B New York, March 8, 1897.

1930 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. Bloomfield. Roll 1328. P. 1A. Enumeration Dist. 326.

Conover, Albert S 33 NY Accountant Telephone Co.

Conover, Ina M 32 WA Secretary Private Family

SSDI: Albert Conover, Boise, Ada, Idaho. B March 8, 1897. D Sept. 1972. SSN: 055-10-9034.

Albert married **Ina Maude Byers** [11757] [MRIN: 1668] circa 1926. Ina was born on Jun 5, 1904 in Washington, USA and died in Sep 1986 in Tempe, Maricopa Co., AZ, USA, aged 82.

Children from this marriage were:

7278 F i. **Nancy Conover** [4909].

7279 M ii. **Stevie Conover** [4910].

**6883. Stradley Kipp** [1677] was born about 1894.

**6884. Maude Kipp** [8875] was born on Sep 12, 1892 in New Jersey, USA.

Maude married **George D Steele** [8880] [MRIN: 3065] on Nov 1, 1913. George was born on Dec 11, 1894.

Children from this marriage were:

7280 M i. **John William Steele** [8881] was born on Jun 17, 1914.

7281 M ii. **Charles George Steele** [8882] was born on Oct 24, 1915.

**6885. Myra Kipp** [8876] was born on Sep 27, 1895 in New Jersey, USA and died on Sep 7, 1998 in Westwood, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 102.

General Notes: Sources:

1920 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Bergen. Midland Park. Roll T625\_1018. P. 19B. Enumeration Dist. 71.

Waltbery, John H 44 NJ Farmer

etc.

Kipp, Myra K 24 NJ 2d cousin

SSDI: Myra K Isleib, Westwood, Bergen, New Jersey. B Sept. 27, 1895. D sept. 7, 1998. SSN: 155-36-8806.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Myra married **John Jacob Isleib** [8879] [MRIN: 3064], son of **John Isleib** [13132] and **Lydia Schwarzer** [13133], on Mar 15, 1921. John was born on May 13, 1894 in Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA and died in Apr 1981 in Saddle River, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 86.

The child from this marriage was:

7282 M i. **John Howard Isleib** [13131] was born on Feb 9, 1923 in New Jersey, USA, died on Aug 26, 2003, aged 80, and was buried in Westwood Cem., Westwood, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

**6886. Ina Kipp** [8877] was born on Aug 25, 1897 in New Jersey, USA.

General Notes: Adopted by her uncle Howard Durie Demarest.

Sources:

The Demarest Family. Compiled by the Demarest Family Association. 1964

**6887. Grace Kipp** [8878] was born on Sep 11, 1900 in New Jersey, USA.

General Notes: Unmarried.

Sources:

The Demarest Family. Compiled by the Demarest Family Association. 1964

**6888. Katherine Gilbert** [1699].

**6889. Marjorie Gilbert** [1698] was born in 1897.

**6890. Elizabeth Bouton** [1708].

**6891. David Bouton** [1709].

**6892. William Bouton** [1710].

**6893. Eleanor Demarest** [1711].

**6894. Sally Clough** [1712].

**6895. Constance Clough** [1713].

**6896. Peter Clough** [1714].

**6897. Mortimer Smith Blauvelt** [10996] was born on Oct 11, 1885 in Tappan, Rockland Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Empire State Society. Application for Membership. Nov. 1964. Johannes Blauvelt. Approved. Vol SAR member No. 92019.

**6898. Homer Willis Kimpton** [11186] was born in 1907 and died in 1972, aged 65.

**6899. Paul H Kimpton** [11187] was born in 1913 and died in 1923, aged 10.

**6900. Warren K Cadmus II** [11599] was born in 1939 in New Jersey, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**6901. Carol Cadmus** [11507] was born in 1931 in New Jersey, USA.

**6902. Linda Cadmus** [11508] was born in 1936 in New Jersey, USA.

**6903. Everett H. Cadmus** [1516] was born on Nov 1, 1919.

**6904. Henry Van Riper** [1734] was born on Mar 14, 1859 and died on Mar 9, 1871, aged 11.

**6905. Selah Van Riper** [1735] was born on Jun 1, 1875 in Dundee Lake, Bergen Co., NJ, USA and died on Apr 4, 1922 in Dundee Lake, Bergen Co., NJ, USA, aged 46.

General Notes: Paterson, (Totowa), NJ

Sources:

NYGBS Manuscript: File 1 (K6281); Ancestors of Petrus Kip, compiled by Thomas G. Thompson, 2001. Documents Relating to the Descendants of Hendrick Hendrickson Kip (1600-1680)

Selah married **Anna Pauline Benson** [1736] [MRIN: 584] on Nov 15, 1905 in Paterson, NJ, USA. Anna was born on Oct 26, 1874 in Paterson, NJ, USA and died on May 31, 1944 in Paterson, NJ, USA, aged 69.

Children from this marriage were:

7283 F i. **Katherine May Van Riper** [7776] was born on Jan 27, 1908 in Dundee Lake, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

7284 F ii. **Jane Evelyn Van Riper** [7774] was born on Mar 3, 1910 in Dundee Lake, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

**6906. Jane Van Dien** [1737] was born on May 2, 1864.

**6907. Effie Maria Newkirk** [1738] was born on Mar 11, 1875 in Jersey City, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

NYGBS Manuscript: File 1 (K6281); Ancestors of Petrus Kip, compiled by Thomas G. Thompson, 2001. Documents Relating to the Descendants of Hendrick Hendrickson Kip (1600-1680)

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Jan. 1930. John Coleman. Approved. Vol. 248. SAR member No. 49444.

Effie married **William Arthur Martin** [1741] [MRIN: 586] on Apr 12, 1898. William was born on Jun 10, 1874 in Jersey City, NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

7285 M i. **William A. Martin** [1742] was born on Nov 18, 1899 in Jersey City, Hudson Co., NJ, USA.

7286 M ii. **George Kip Martin** [1743] was born on May 15, 1904 in Jersey City, Hudson Co., NJ, USA.

7287 M iii. **Edwin H. Martin** [1744] was born on Apr 23, 1904 in Jersey City, Hudson Co., NJ, USA.

7288 F iv. **Eleanor L. Martin** [1745] was born on Dec 11, 1912.

7289 F v. **Anna Newkirk Martin** [1746] was born on Aug 17, 1914.

**6908. Eugene Newkirk** [1739] was born on Mar 9, 1879 in Jersey City, Hudson Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Jul. 1918. John Coleman. Approved. Vol. 158. SAR member

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

No. 31495.

Eugene married **Nancy B. Thatcher** [1740] [MRIN: 585].

**6909. Edward Kipp** [1884] was born on Apr 30, 1865 and died on Apr 8, 1891, aged 25.

**6910. William Kipp** [1885] was born on Mar 30, 1870 and died on Jun 28, 1872, aged 2.

**6911. John Merselis Kipp** [1886] was born on Apr 30, 1874.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 180, p. 246.

John married **Jessie Whipple Church** [1887] [MRIN: 643] on Oct 31, 1900.

The child from this marriage was:

7290 M i. **Paul Marselis Kipp** [1888] was born on Nov 17, 1913.

**6912. Irving De Forest Kip** [1891] was born on Feb 20, 1873 in Fishkill, NY, died on May 9, 1927 in Passaic, NJ, USA, aged 54, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: He was a manager of the Standard Textile Products Company, Passaic, NJ. He was an ardent supporter of all movements for the betterment of his city, was director of the Passaic National Bank, trustee of the First Congregational Church, Governor of the Passaic General Hospital and during the war headed one branch of the Red Cross activities. He was a member of the Holland Society of New York. Two daughters and a son.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 181, p. 246.

New York Times, May 9, 1927, p. 21.

Year Book of the Holland Society of New York, 1928 and 1929. In Memorium, p. 267.

1910 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Passaic Ward 3. Roll T624\_904. P. 2A. Enumeration Dist. 76.

Kip, Irving D 37 NY Manufacturere Oil Coth Emp.

Kip, Edith H 32 NJ

Kip, Elizabeth 6 NJ

Kip, Margaret 2 NJ

Sokoshitz, Agnes 15 Hun Ger Servant Maid

Sokoshitz, Paulina 17 Hun Ger Servant Maid

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Irving De Forest Kip, Passaic, Passaic Co., New Jersey. B Feb. 20, 1873.

1920 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Passaic Ward 2. Roll T625\_1063. P. 8B. Enumeration Dist. 40.

Kip, Irving D 46 NY Manager Textile Mill

Kip, Edith 41 NJ

Kip, Elizabeth 15 NJ

Kip, Margaret 12 NJ

Kip, Charles E 3 NJ

Anderson, Margaret 21 Sweden Servant

Odellius, Gretta 22 Sweden Servant

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Cedar Lawn Cemetery, Paterson, Passaic County, New Jersey. Memorial #

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

92571876.

Irving married **Edith Howe** [7163] [MRIN: 2422], daughter of **Chas M Howe** [13282] and **Margarite Ida** [Howe] [13283], on Oct 2, 1900. Edith was born on Mar 10, 1878 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, died on Apr 16, 1966 in Verona, Essex Co., NJ, USA, aged 88, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 7291 F i. **Elizabeth Kip** [13281] was born in 1905 in New Jersey, USA.
- 7292 F ii. **Margaret Kip** [13271] was born in 1908 in New Jersey, USA, died in 1977, aged 69, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.
- 7293 M iii. **Charles Edo Kip** [8139] was born in 1917 in New Jersey, USA.

**6913. Herbert Zabriskie Kip** [1892] was born on Jan 25, 1874 in Fishkill, NY, USA, died on Jul 9, 1935 in New London, CT, USA, aged 61, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: In 1894 he received his bachelor's degree from Princeton University. Pursuing his studies at the University of Berlin, Goettingen and Leipzig, he received his Ph.D. degree from the University of Leipzig in 1899. He was Adjunct Professor of German at Leland Stanford Junior University from 1899 to 1901; Adjunct Professor of German at Vanderbilt University from 1901 to 1906 and Associate Professor from 1906 to 1915. In 1915, when Connecticut College for women opened its doors, Dr. Kip was chosen by the first president of that institution to organize the German department. On Dec. 14, 1933 he was honored as the first incumbent of the Lucretia L. Allyn professorship. He died at his home in Quaker Hill, near New London, Connecticut.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 182, p. 246.  
The New York Times, July 11, 1935, p. 21.

1910 Census of the United States. Tennessee. Davidson. Nashville Ward 10. Roll T624\_1495. P. 10B. Enumeration Dist. 42.

|                 |        |    |                      |
|-----------------|--------|----|----------------------|
| Kip, Herbert Z  | 35     | NY | Professor University |
| Kip, Nona M     | 24     | TN |                      |
| Kip, Edward     | 3      | MA |                      |
| Kip, Van Houten | 1 6/12 | MA |                      |

1920 Census of the United States. Connecticut. New London. New London Ward 1. Roll T625\_197. P. 11B. Enumeration Dist. 257. [Indexed as Kipo]

|                  |        |    |                   |
|------------------|--------|----|-------------------|
| Kip, Herbert C   | 45     | NY | Professor College |
| Kip, Nona Morell | 34     | TN |                   |
| Kip, Edward S    | 13     | MA |                   |
| Kip, William V   | 11     | MA |                   |
| Kip, Mildred S   | 7 8/12 | MA |                   |
| Kip, Michael M   | 3/12   | CT |                   |
| Hye, Irene       | 45     | KS | Professor College |

1930 Census of the United States. Connecticut. New London. Waterford. Roll 283. P. 6B. Enumeration Dist. 74.

|                 |    |    |                   |
|-----------------|----|----|-------------------|
| Kip, Herbert Z  | 55 | NY | Professor College |
| Kip, Nona M     | 44 | TN |                   |
| Kip, Edward S   | 23 | MA |                   |
| Kip, Williams V | 21 | MA |                   |
| Kip, Mildred S  | 18 | MA |                   |
| Kip, Richard M  | 10 | CT |                   |

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.  
Herbert Z Kip, New London, Connecticut. B Jan. 25, 1874.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Cedar Lawn Cemetery, Paterson, Passaic County, New Jersey. Memorial # 92571883.

Herbert married **Nona Bondurant Murrell** [13270] [MRIN: 2400], daughter of **Benjamin Franklin Murrell** [13273] and **Evelyn Horton Riddick** [13274]. Nona was born on Nov 4, 1885 in Hickory Withe, Fayette Co., TN, USA, died on Mar 28, 1967 in Avon, Hartford Co., CT, USA, aged 81, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 7294 M i. **Edward S. Kip** [7127] was born in 1907 in Massachusetts, USA.
- 7295 M ii. **William V Kip** [7129] was born in 1909 in Massachusetts, USA.
- 7296 F iii. **Mildred Stowe Kip** [7273] was born in 1912 in Massachusetts, USA.
- 7297 M iv. **Richard M. Kip** [7128] was born in 1920 in Connecticut, USA.

**6914. Amelia Harper Goodlatte** [1760] was born on Sep 3, 1879 in New Jersey, USA.

**6915. William Burgess Goodlatte** [1761] was born on Dec 20, 1881 in New Jersey, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1910 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Passaic Ward 2. Roll T624\_905. P. 1B. Enumeration Dist. 70.  
Goodlatte, Thomas R 62 Ire Wd Owner Oil Coth Factory  
Goodlatte, William B 28 NJ Electrician Electric Wiring  
Green, Sarah A 41 Ire Servant Housekeeper  
Syrip, Susie 23 Bulgaria Servant Private Family  
Parks, Thomas 24 Ire Servant Usefull man

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

William Burges Goodlatte, Passaic, Passaic County, New Jersey. B Dec. 20, 1881.

U.S., World War II Draft Registration Cards, 1942.

William Burgess Goodlatte, New York, New York. B Dec. 20, 1881, Passaic, New Jersey.

**6916. Robert Kip Goodlatte** [1762] was born on Apr 21, 1883 in Passaic, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1910 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Passaic Ward 3. Roll T624\_904. P. 5B. Enumeration Dist. 76.  
Goodlatte, Raymond R 23 NJ Manufacturer Oilcloth  
Goodlatte, Marion H 26 NJ  
Dolan, Teresa 27 Ire Servant Housekeeper

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Robert Kip Goodlatte, Passaic, Passaic County, New Jersey. B April 21, 1883.

1920 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Passaic Ward 2. Roll Y625\_1063. P. 15A. Enumeration Dist. 40

Goodlatte, Robert K R 36 NJ Manufacturer Oilcloth  
Goodlatte, Marion 33 NJ  
Goodlatte, Margaret 10 NJ  
Goodlatte, Robert S 6 NJ  
Goodlatte, Richard 4 11/12 NJ  
Goodlatte, Raymond 1 2/12 NJ  
Person, Vera 33 Swed Servant Private Family  
Anderson, Johanna 28 Swed Servant Private Family

1930 Census of the United States. Massachusetts. Barnstable. Barnstable. Roll 883. P. 24A. Enumeration Dist. 2.

Goodlatte, Robert K 46 NJ Manufacturer Textile

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Goodlatte, Marion S 43 NJ  
Goodlatte, Margaret 20 NJ  
Goodlatte, Robert S 17 NJ  
Goodlatte, Richardson 15 NJ  
Goodlatte, Raymond R 11 NJ  
Goodlatte, Lucy A 9 NJ

U.S., World War II Draft Registration Cards, 1942.

Robert Kip Goodlatte, Essex, New Jersey. B April 21, 1883, Passaic, New Jersey.

Robert married **Marion Swan** [1765] [MRIN: 593] on Oct 10, 1908. Marion was born in 1884 in New Jersey, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 7298 F i. **Margaret Kip Richardson Goodlatte** [1766] was born on Dec 26, 1909 in New Jersey, USA.
- 7299 M ii. **Robert Swan Goodlatte** [1767] was born on Feb 10, 1913 in New Jersey, USA, died on Apr 3, 1987 in Springfield, Hampden, MA, USA, aged 74, and was buried in Green Lawn Cem., East Longmeadow, Hampden Co., MA, USA.
- 7300 M iii. **Arthur Richardson Goodlatte** [1768] was born on Jan 27, 1915 in New Jersey, USA, died on Apr 27, 1961, aged 46, and was buried in Green Lawn Cem., East Longmeadow, Hampden Co., MA, USA.
- 7301 M iv. **Raymond Richardson Goodlatte** [1769] was born on Nov 4, 1918 in New Jersey, USA.
- 7302 F v. **Lucy Ann Goodlatte** [1770] was born on Oct 29, 1920 in New Jersey, USA.

**6917. Raymond Richardson Goodlatte** [1763] was born on Jul 27, 1886 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA and died in Jul 1969 in Warwick, Orange Co., NY, USA, aged 83.

General Notes: Sources:

1910 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Passaic. Ward 3. Roll T624\_904. P. 5B. Enumeration Dist. 76.

Goodlatte, Raymond R 23 NJ Manufacturer Oil Cloth

Goodlatte, Marion H 26 NJ

Dolan, Teresa 27 Ire Servant Housekeeper Private Family

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Raymond Richardson Goodlatte. Passaic, Passaic County, New Jersey. B July 27, 1886, New Jersey.

1920 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Passaic. Passaic Ward 2. Roll T625\_1063. P. 4B. Enumeration Dist. 40.

Goodlatte, Raymond R 33 NJ Manufacturer Oil Cloth

Goodlatte, Marion C 36 NJ

Goodlatte, Suzanne 5 NY

Jellan, Annie 27 Austria Servant Private Family

U.S. Passport Applications, 1795-1925.

Raymond R Goodlatte. B July 27, 1886, Passaic, New Jersey. Passport date: March 5, 1920

1930 Census of the United States. New York. Orange. Warwick. Roll 1634. P. 3A. Enumeration Dist. 107.

Goodlatte, Raymond R 33 NJ President Bank

Goodlatte, Marion C 36 NJ

Goodlatte, Suzanne 5 NY

Scott, Frank 39 IL Servant Butler Private Family

Scott, May 43 NY Servant Maid Private Family

1940 Census of the United States. New York. Orange. Warwick.

Goodlatte, Raymond R 53 NJ President First Natl Bank

Goodlatte, Dorothy B 35 MA

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

SSDI: Raymond Goodlatte, Warwick, Orange, New York. B July 27, 1886. D July 1969. SSN: 074-14-6464.

Raymond married **Marion H** [Goodlatte] [12659] [MRIN: 4364] circa 1909. Marion was born in 1884 in New Jersey, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

7303 F i. **Suzanne Goodlatte** [12660] was born in 1915 in New York, USA.

Raymond next married **Dorothy B** [Goodlatte] [12661] [MRIN: 4365]. Dorothy was born in 1905 in Massachusetts, USA.

**6918. Frank Goodlatte** [1764] was born on Oct 31, 1888 in New Jersey, USA and died on May 1, 1889.

**6919. Elizabeth Kipp** [1896] was born on Aug 9, 1862.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 246.

**6920. Reuben Eugene Kipp** [1897] was born on May 28, 1873.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 183, p. 246.

Reuben married **Bessie Bogart** [1899] [MRIN: 648] on Nov 6, 1901. Bessie was born in 1880.

Children from this marriage were:

7304 M i. **Donald Bogart Kipp** [1900] was born on Nov 15, 1905.

7305 M ii. **John Philip Kipp** [1901] was born on Mar 25, 1909.

7306 F iii. **Margaret Kipp** [1902] was born on Nov 10, 1915.

**6921. John Macy Kipp** [1898] was born on Jan 4, 1874.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 184, p. 246.

**6922. Edna Kipp** [1912].

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 247.

Edna married **Harry Ackerman** [1913] [MRIN: 653].

**6923. Jennie Kipp** [1907] was born on Sep 11, 1874.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 247.

Jennie married **Garret Van Cleve** [1909] [MRIN: 652].

Children from this marriage were:

7307 F i. **Catherine Van Cleve** [1910].

7308 F ii. **Margaret Van Cleve** [1911].

**6924. Clarence Van Winkle Kipp** [1908] was born on Jun 28, 1880 and died on Jan 1, 1913, aged 32.

General Notes: Unmarried.

Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 185, p. 247.

**6925. Irving Terhune** [1782].

**6926. Harold N. Terhune** [1781] was born on May 14, 1881.

**6927. Jane Merselis** [1797].

Jane married **Payne** [1798] [MRIN: 603].

Children from this marriage were:

7309 M i. **Edwin Payne** [1799].

7310 F ii. **Eleanor Payne** [1800].

Jane next married **Jack Scannell** [1801] [MRIN: 604].

The child from this marriage was:

7311 M i. **John Scannell** [1802].

**6928. Laura Josephine Kip** [1915].

**6929. Elsie Kip** [1916] was born on May 30, 1898 in New Jersey, USA.

Elsie married **Fred Simonton** [1917] [MRIN: 655].

Elsie next married **Sinclair Adam** [1918] [MRIN: 656], son of **Adam** [11203] and **Mary A McLeod** [11204], on Apr 2, 1924. Sinclair was born on Mar 6, 1882 in New York, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

7312 F i. **Janet S Adam** [11202] was born in 1926 in New Jersey, USA.

**6930. Gertrude Winslow** [1794].

**6931. Bert Winslow** [1795].

**6932. Ethel Winslow** [1796].

**6933. Mary Lisa Doremus** [10640] was born on Jun 15, 1927 in New Jersey, USA.

**6934. Howard Leonard Schoonmaker** [1347] was born on Jan 26, 1921.

**6935. James Gordon Bogert** [11330] was born in Dec 1888 in New Jersey, USA.

**6936. John W Bogert** [11331] was born in Sep 1891 in New Jersey, USA.

**6937. Catherine Bogert** [11328] was born in Nov 1897 in New Jersey, USA.

**6938. Elizabeth Bogert** [11329] was born in Mar 1899 in New Jersey, USA.

**6939. Andrew Mclean** [12411] was born on Apr 27, 1894 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, died in Feb 1956 in Montclair, Essex Co., NJ, USA, aged 61, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Andrew was a graduate of the Stevens Institute of Technology, and he was the general manager of the Andrew McLean Mills in Passaic (a cotton goods company established by his Scottish great-grandfather, Andrew McLean II).

Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Cedar Lawn Cemetery, Paterson, Passaic County, New Jersey. Plot: Section 4, Lot 72. Memorial # 95932844. GPS N 40.89610 W -74.13720.

Andrew married **Anna Koyler Snyder** [12412] [MRIN: 4271], daughter of **James H Snyder** [12413] and **Sarah Annie Koyler** [12414], on Jun 22, 1918 in Ridgefield, NJ, USA. Anna was born in 1896, died in 1979, aged 83, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

**6940. George Edmund Mclean** [12425] was born on Jan 4, 1896 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

**6941. Virginia Belle Mclean** [12415] was born on Jan 6, 1901 in New Jersey, USA and died on Aug 28, 1994 in Peterborough, NH, USA, aged 93.

General Notes: Amateur photographer and painter.

Sources:

SSDI: Virginia M Anderson, Cheshire, New Hampshire. B Jan. 6, 1901. D Aug. 28, 1994. SSN:092-36-7999.

Richard Mclean Anderson, Philadelphia, PA [randers@comcast.net](mailto:randers@comcast.net)

Virginia married **Robert Emery Anderson** [12416] [MRIN: 4273], son of **Robert Emery Anderson** [12455] and **Elsa Rebecca Williamson** [12456], on Jun 7, 1930 in Passaic, NJ, USA. Robert was born in 1902 in Newton Center, MA, USA and died in 1983 in Peterborough, NH, USA, aged 81.

Children from this marriage were:

7313 F i. **Dr Jane Anderson** [12427] was born in 1931 in Boston, MA, USA and died on Feb 10, 2010 in Newtonville, MA, USA, aged 79.

7314 M ii. **Dr Robert Andrew Anderson** [12417] was born in 1934 in Boston, MA, USA.

**6942. Bella Mclean** [12426] was born in 1901 in New Jersey, USA.

**6943. Clarence Van Blarcom** [11938] was born in 1906 in New Jersey, USA.

**6944. James R Budd** [11422] was born in Jan 1900 in New Jersey, USA.

**6945. Anita Budd** [11423] was born in 1903 in New Jersey, USA.

**6946. Margaret Budd** [11424] was born in 1905 in New Jersey, USA.

**6947. Romondt B Budd** [11425] was born in 1913 in New Jersey, USA.

**6948. Herbert Cafferty DeBow** [11879] was born on Jun 19, 1895 in Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA, died on Sep 2, 1968 in Millburn, Essex Co., New Jersey, USA, aged 73, and was buried in Fairmount Cem., Newark, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1920 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. Newark Ward 8. Roll T625\_1034. P. 8B. Enumeration Dist. 173.

DeBow, Minnie 49 NY Merchant Commission

DeBow, Herbert 24 NJ Merchant Commission

DeBow, Erwin D 18 NJ

1930 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. South Orange. Roll 1343. P. 4A. Enumeration Dist. 607.

Debow, Herbert 34 NJ Merchant Importing

Debow, Frances 34 NJ

Debow, Duane 8 f NJ

Debow, Barbara 4 NJ

U.S., World War II Draft Registration Cards, 1942.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Herbert Cafferty Debow. B June 19, 1895, Newark, New Jersey. Residence: Essex, NJ.

SSDI Herbert Debow, Millburn, Essex, New Jersey. B Jun 19, 1895. D Sept. 1968. SSN: 137-03-8029.

Find A Grave. [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Fairmount Cemetery, Newark, Essex County, New Jersey. Memorial # 61236518. GPS N 40.74640 W -74.20310.

Herbert married **Frances Leonard** [11887] [MRIN: 4105] in 1908. Frances was born in 1895 in New Jersey, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

7315 F i. **Duane DeBow** [11888] was born in 1922 in New Jersey, USA.

7316 F ii. **Barbara DeBow** [11889] was born in 1926 in New Jersey, USA.

**6949. Erwin Duane DeBow** [11880] was born on May 18, 1901 in New Jersey, USA and died in Jul 1992 in Berkeley Heights, Union Co., NJ, USA, aged 91.

General Notes: Sources:

1920 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. Newark Ward 8. Roll T625\_1034. P. 8B. Enumeration Dist. 173.

DeBow, Minnie 49 NY Merchant Commission

DeBow, Herbert 24 NJ Merchant Commission

DeBow, Erwin D 18 NJ

1930 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. Newark. Roll 1336. P. 2A. Enumeration Dist. 120.

Debow, Erwin D 28 NJ Merchant Wholesale

Debow, Helen C 26 NJ

Debow, Joan 1 NJ

1940 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. South Orange. Roll T627\_2340. P. 6B. Enumeration Dist. 7-357.

Debow, Erwin D 38 NJ Merchant Wholesale Products

Debow, Helen 36 NJ

Debow, Jo Ann 11 NJ

Debow, Minnie 69 NY Mother

SSDI: Erwin D Debow. B May 18 1901, D July 1992. SSN: 144-05-5747.

Erwin married **Helen C Camfield** [11883] [MRIN: 4103] in 1927. Helen was born on Sep 28, 1903 in New Jersey, USA and died on Apr 29, 2003 in Berkeley Heights, Union Co., NJ, USA, aged 99.

The child from this marriage was:

7317 F i. **Jo Ann (Joan) DeBow** [11884] was born in 1929 in New Jersey, USA.

**6950. Lillian DeBow** [10485].

General Notes: Sources:

<http://genforum.com/france/messages/19495.html> - Linda Peloquin

Lillian married **Harry Skerritt** [10486] [MRIN: 3593].

**6951. Elizabeth Boden** [11317] was born on Sep 15, 1889 in Pennsylvania, USA, died in May 1979 in Laurel Hill Cem., Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA, aged 89, and was buried in Laurel Hill Cem., Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Laurel Hill Cem., Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., Pennsylvania. Memorial # 134604923. GPS N 40.00389 W -75.18750.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**6952. Harry Clark Boden** [10573] was born on Jan 24, 1892 in Pennsylvania, USA, died in 1955, aged 63, and was buried in Laurel Hill Cem., Philadelphia, Philadelphia Co., PA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The Delaware Society. Application for Membership. June 1941. James Jacobus. Approved. SAR member No. 55239. State # 298

1910 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Philadelphia. Philadelphia Ward 27. T624\_1401. P. 9B. Enumeration Dist. 0615.

|                   |    |    |        |                       |
|-------------------|----|----|--------|-----------------------|
| Boden, Margaret H | 42 | PA |        |                       |
| Boden, Elizabeth  | 20 | PA |        |                       |
| Boden, Harry C    | 18 | PA |        |                       |
| Heokirk, Sarah H  | 37 | PA | Lodger | Teacher Public School |

US World War I Draft Registration Cards 1917-18.

Harry Clark Boden, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania. B Jan. 24, 1892.

1920 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Philadelphia. Philadelphia Ward 27. Roll T625\_1631. P. 6B. Enumeration Dist. 880.

|                   |    |    |          |                              |
|-------------------|----|----|----------|------------------------------|
| Boden, Margaret H | 52 | PA |          |                              |
| Boden, Elizabeth  | 30 | PA | daughter | Social Service Hospital      |
| Boden, Harry C    | 27 | PA | son      | Interior Decorator Architect |

1930 Census of the United States. Pennsylvania. Philadelphia. Philadelphia. Roll 2112. P. 20A. Enumeraiton Dist. 417.

|                  |    |    |                    |  |
|------------------|----|----|--------------------|--|
| Boden, Harry C   | 38 | PA | Real Estate Broker |  |
| Boden, Elizabeth | 40 | PA |                    |  |

1940 Census of the United States. Delaware, New Castle, Newark. ED No. 230. Sheet 7B

|                    |    |    |                        |  |
|--------------------|----|----|------------------------|--|
| Boden, Harry C     | 48 | PA | Architect Private      |  |
| Boden, Margueritte | 32 | DE |                        |  |
| Scatt, Eve         | 8  | PA | daughter               |  |
| Scott, Zoe         | 5  | PA | daughter               |  |
| Barnes, Idona      | 31 | GA | maid Private house     |  |
| Dundee, John       | 44 | PA | yard-man Private house |  |

US World War II Draft Registration Cards 1942.

Harry Clark Boden. New Castle, Delaware. B Jan. 24, 1892. Phildalephia, PA.

Harry married **Margueritte** [Boden] [11318] [MRIN: 3927]. Margueritte was born in 1908 in Delaware, USA.

**6953. Gladys G Ackerman** [13662] was born in 1925 in New Jersey, USA.

**6954. John Joseph Jacobus** [10562] was born on Dec 5, 1937 in New Jersey, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The National Society. Application for Membership. Dec. 1967. James Jacobus. Approved. SAR member No. 95923.

John married someone.

His children were:

7318 F i. **Ellen Leslie Jacobus** [10563] was born on Nov 12, 1963.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

7319 M ii. **John Edward Jacobus** [10564] was born on Mar 28, 1967.

**6955. Jacob Jones** [10889].

General Notes: Sources:  
World Connect: A Jones Family from NJ; David F Jones

Jacob married **Laura Clementina Degado** [10892] [MRIN: 3763].

**6956. Roscoe Losey Jones** [10890] was born on Nov 26, 1919 in Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: No issue.

Sources:  
World Connect: A Jones Family from NJ; David F Jones

Roscoe married **Gertrude Johanna Berkenbush** [10895] [MRIN: 3765], daughter of **William Berkenbush** [10896] and **Johanna Roos** [10897].

**6957. Jeanette Ruth Jones** [10891] was born on Feb 21, 1923 in Hawthorne, Passaic Co., NJ, USA and died in 1998 in Fairlawn, NJ, USA, aged 75.

General Notes: Sources:  
World Connect: A Jones Family from NJ; David F Jones

Jeanette married **Robert O'Rourke** [10898] [MRIN: 3767] on Oct 14, 1950.

**6958. Orma Kniffen** [10912] was born on Oct 12, 1888 in Tyrconnell, Dunwich Twp, Elgin Co., ON, Can and died on Nov 1, 1922 in Hamilton, Wentworth Co., ON, Can, aged 34.

General Notes: Sources:  
Darrel Kennedy.

Orma married **Leah Beatrice Culp** [10913] [MRIN: 3774], daughter of **John Franklin Culp** [10914] and **Amanda Smith** [10915], on Aug 5, 1915 in Hamilton, Wentworth Co., ON, Can. Leah was born on Jan 19, 1890 in Rainham Twp., Haldimand Co., ON, Can and died on May 8, 1966 in Guelph, Wellington Co., ON, Can, aged 76.

The child from this marriage was:

7320 F i. **Helen Marion Kniffen** [10916] was born on Jun 26, 1916 in Hamilton, Wentworth Co., ON, Can.

**6959. John Aspden** [10753] was born on Jan 17, 1875 in Norfolk Co., ON, Can and died in 1952, aged 77.

General Notes: Sources:  
World Connect: Michael Brooks Genealogy Pages.

John married **Jessie Burger** [10822] [MRIN: 3737], daughter of **Martin Burger** [10823] and **Rebecca Dickinson** [10824], on Dec 28, 1904 in Norfolk Co., ON, Can. Jessie was born on Feb 3, 1877 in Cultus, Norfolk Co., ON, Can and died in 1922, aged 45.

Children from this marriage were:

7321 M i. **Howard Aspden** [10825] died in Mar 1981.

7322 F ii. **Marjorie Aspden** [10826] died in 1945.

7323 F iii. **Margaret R Aspden** [10827] was born on Dec 20, 1905 in Norfolk Co., ON, Can.

7324 M iv. **Georgen Aspden** [10828] was born in Feb 1906 in Ontario, Can.

7325 M v. **Glenwood Aspden** [10829] was born in Jun 1910 in Ontario, Can.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**6960. Omer W Aspden** [10754] was born on Oct 9, 1876 in Norfolk Co., ON, Can.

Omer married **Helen L Singleton** [10834] [MRIN: 3742]. Helen was born in 1883 in England.

Omer next married **Cecilia Miller** [10835] [MRIN: 3743].

**6961. Thomas Aspden** [10755] was born on Feb 3, 1878 and died on Jan 19, 1905 in Norfolk Co., ON, Can, aged 26.

General Notes: *Note:* Killed instantly in a Boiler Explosion. His father was in the explosion as well, and died less than a week later of his injuries (Tillsonburg Liberal (Newspaper)).

**6962. Mary Elizabeth Aspden** [10746] was born on Sep 8, 1881 in Norfolk Co., ON, Can and died in 1959, aged 78.

General Notes: Sources:

World Connect: Michael Brooks Genealogy Pages.

Mary married **James Franklin Thompson** [10758] [MRIN: 3701], son of **George Thompson** [10760] and **Jane McGregor** [10761], on Sep 23, 1903 in Norfolk Co., ON, Can. James was born on Jun 29, 1879 in Norfolk Co., ON, Can and died on Feb 4, 1933 in Norfolk Co., ON, Can, aged 53.

The child from this marriage was:

7326 M i. **Omar Thompson** [10759].

**6963. Thircul Murney Aspden** [10747] was born on Apr 4, 1883 in Houghton Twp., Norfolk Co., ON, Can and died in 1963 in Ontario, Can, aged 80.

General Notes: Sources:

World Connect: Michael Brooks Genealogy Pages.

Thircul married **Catherine Cameron Powers** [10762] [MRIN: 3703], daughter of **Donald Powers** [10763] and **Margret Connor** [10764], on Jul 1, 1912 in Norfolk Co., ON, Can. Catherine was born in 1888 in Scotland and died in 1987 in Ontario, Can, aged 99.

Children from this marriage were:

7327 F i. **Joy Aspden** [10765].

7328 F ii. **Margaret Aspden** [10766].

7329 M iii. **Thircul Murney Aspden** [10767] was born in 1926.

7330 M iv. **Andrew John Ross Aspden** [10768] was born on Mar 25, 1914 and died on May 11, 1991 in Courtland, Norfolk Co., ON, Can, aged 77.

7331 M v. **Thomas Aspden** [10769] was born on Mar 17, 1916 in Woodhouse, Norfolk Co., ON, Can and died on Apr 30, 1992 in Eden, ON, Can, aged 76.

7332 F vi. **Clara Rebekah Aspden** [10770] was born on Jan 22, 1920 and died on Nov 27, 1991, aged 71.

7333 F vii. **Eva Alice Aspden** [10771] was born on Sep 4, 1922 in Simcoe, Norfolk Co., ON, Can and died on Aug 23, 2008 in Penticton, BC, Can, aged 85.

7334 F viii. **Catherine Aspden** [10772] was born in 1924 and died on Jul 27, 2003, aged 79.

Thircul next married **Nettie May Yeager** [10781] [MRIN: 3713], daughter of **John Yeager** [10785] and **Mary Schuyler** [10786], on Apr 7, 1908 in Norfolk Co., ON, Can. Nettie was born in 1890 in Woodhouse, Norfolk Co., ON, Can.

The child from this marriage was:

7335 F i. **Doris Elizabeth Aspden** [10782] was born on Aug 26, 1908 in Norfolk Co., ON, Can and died in 1998, aged 90.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**6964. Martha Blanche Aspden** [10748] was born on Oct 15, 1885 in Norfolk Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:

World Connect: Michael Brooks Genealogy Pages.

Martha married **Joseph Alexander Thompson** [10787] [MRIN: 3717] on Dec 20, 1905 in Norfolk Co., ON, Can. Joseph was born in May 1882 in Ontario, Can.

Children from this marriage were:

7336 M i. **James Douglas Thompson** [10788] was born on Aug 16, 1908 in Norfolk Co., ON, Can.

7337 M ii. **Harry Alexander Thompson** [10789] was born on Oct 7, 1909 in Norfolk Co., ON, Can.

7338 M iii. **Eugene Thompson** [10790].

7339 F iv. **Kathleen Thompson** [10791].

**6965. Harriet Jarrett Aspden** [10749] was born on Jan 20, 1888 in Norfolk Co., ON, Can and died on Oct 6, 1946, aged 58.

General Notes: Sources:

World Connect: Michael Brooks Genealogy Pages.

Harriet married **Allan Ford Moffatt** [10797] [MRIN: 3723] on Jan 2, 1907 in Norfolk Co., ON, Can. Allan was born on Jul 20, 1884 in Norfolk Co., ON, Can.

Children from this marriage were:

7340 M i. **John Leslie Moffatt** [10798] was born on Feb 25, 1908 in Norfolk Co., ON, Can and died in 1973, aged 65.

7341 M ii. **Harry R Moffatt** [10799] was born in 1916 and died in 1960, aged 44.

7342 M iii. **Allen Moffatt** [10800] died in Nov 2004.

7343 M iv. **Frank Moffatt** [10801].

**6966. Pearl Viola Aspden** [10750] was born on May 20, 1890 in Norfolk Co., ON, Can and died on Oct 2, 1929 in Norfolk Co., ON, Can, aged 39.

General Notes: Sources:

World Connect: Michael Brooks Genealogy Pages.

Pearl married **Francis George Davis** [10805] [MRIN: 3727] on Apr 7, 1915 in Norfolk Co., ON, Can. Francis was born on Feb 28, 1885 in Ontario, Can.

Children from this marriage were:

7344 F i. **Bessie Davis** [10806].

7345 M ii. **Ronald Davis** [10807].

7346 F iii. **Helen Davis** [10808].

7347 F iv. **Vera Davis** [10809].

**6967. Walter Aspden** [10751] was born on Feb 22, 1895 in Norfolk Co., ON, Can and died in Feb 1974 in Buffalo, Erie Co., NY, USA, aged 79.

General Notes: Sources:

World Connect: Michael Brooks Genealogy Pages.

Walter married **Viola McMaster** [10814] [MRIN: 3732]. Viola was born in 1898.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**6968. Frederick Aspden** [10752] was born on Oct 1, 1896 in Norfolk Co., ON, Can and died on Mar 26, 1985 in Sandusky Co., OH, USA, aged 88.

General Notes: Sources:  
World Connect: Michael Brooks Genealogy Pages.

Frederick married **Orpha Bint** [10815] [MRIN: 3733], daughter of **Charles E Bint** [10819] and **Hannah Tuckett** [10820], on Nov 9, 1919 in Norfolk Co., ON, Can. Orpha was born on Nov 8, 1900 in Norfolk Co., ON, Can and died on Mar 3, 1982 in Fremont, OH, USA, aged 81.

Children from this marriage were:

7348 M i. **Roy J Aspden** [10816] was born on Aug 13, 1922 in Charlottesville Twp., Norfolk Co., ON, Can and died on Jul 10, 2004 in Fremont, OH, USA, aged 81.

7349 F ii. **Helen Aspden** [10817] was born on Jul 31, 1924 in Fremont, OH, USA.

**6969. Ethel Roxanne Murphy** [11041].

**6970. John Cornelius Van Riper** [1393] was born on Dec 1, 1901 in Passaic, NJ, USA.

General Notes: He was graduated from Stevens Institute of Technology at Hoboken, June 1926, with the degree of Mechanical Engineer. After graduation he accepted a position with the Watson-Flagg Engineering Company of Paterson as a Consulting Engineer.

**6971. Jurian Ward Van Riper** [1394] was born on Jan 18, 1905 in Passaic, NJ, USA.

General Notes: He entered Stevens Institute of Technology at Hoboken in 1926.

**6972. Georgia Van Riper Hart** [1396] was born on Sep 27, 1911 in Massachusetts, USA, died on Nov 2, 1984 in Boston, MA, USA, aged 73, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:  
Massachusetts, Birth Records, 1840-1915.  
Georgia Van Riper Hart. B 1911, Boston, Massachusetts.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Cedar Lawn Cemetery, Paterson, Passaic County, New Jersey. Memorial # 14298376. GPS N 40.89610 W -74.13720.

**6973. Cornelia Van Riper Hart** [1397] was born on Mar 6, 1913 in Massachusetts, USA.

**6974. Adrianna Whitmore Hart** [1398] was born on Mar 6, 1913 in Massachusetts, USA.

**6975. Jane MacDowell Hart** [1399] was born on Oct 18, 1915 in Massachusetts, USA.

**6976. Alfred James Duggan** [1381].

**6977. Marian Kip Foulds** [1817] was born on Jun 12, 1898 in New Jersey, USA.

Marian married **Harold P Hammell** [1818] [MRIN: 612], son of **Peter Hammell** [12694] and **Anna E [Hammell]** [12695], on Sep 8, 1923. Harold was born in Dec 1897 in New Jersey, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

7350 F i. **Jean Hammell** [1819] was born on Jul 26, 1924 in New Jersey, USA.

7351 M ii. **Richard Peter Hammell** [1820] was born on Oct 12, 1925 in New Jersey, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

- 7352 M   iii. **Robert A Hammell** [12691] was born in 1929 in New Jersey, USA.  
7353 M   iv. **James H Hammell** [12692] was born in 1930 in New Jersey, USA.  
7354 M   v. **Edward J Hammell** [12693] was born in 1933 in New Jersey, USA.

**6978. Andrew Kip Foulds** [10556] was born on Jan 7, 1900 in Passaic, NJ, USA and died on May 20, 1973 in Clearwater, Pinellas, FL, USA, aged 73.

General Notes: Lawyer.

Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The National Society Society. Application for Membership. Aug. 1968. Cornelius Kip. Approved. SAR member No. 97388.

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

Andrew Kip Foulds, Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ. B Jan. 7, 1900.

1930 Census of the United States. New York. Kings. Brooklyn. Roll 1537. P. 5B. Enumeration Dist. 849.

Foulds, Andrew K   30   NJ   Lawyer Radiator Co

Foulds, Ethelwyn   28   DC

Foulds, Andrew K   2 6/12   NY

1940 Census of the United States. Michigan. Wayne. Grosse Pointe Park. Roll T627\_1829. P. 2A. Enumeration Dist. 82-76B

Foulds, Andrew H   40   NJ   Patent Lawyer   Lubrication Manufacture

Foulds, Ethelyn   38   DC

Foulds, Kip       12   NY

Foulds, Ronald    8    NJ

Florida Death Index.

Andrew Kip Foulds. D May 20, 1973, Pinellas, Florida. B Jan. 7, 1900.

SSDI: Andrew Foulds, Clearwater, Pinellas, Florida. B Jan. 7, 1900. D May 1973. SSN:364-07-3685.

Andrew married **Ethelwyn Johnson** [10557] [MRIN: 3628] on Jun 14, 1926. Ethelwyn was born on May 9, 1900 in Washington, DC, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 7355 M   i. **Andrew Kip Foulds Jr** [10558] was born on Oct 9, 1927 in New York, USA.  
7356 M   ii. **Ronald Bruce Foulds** [10559] was born on Dec 25, 1931 in New Jersey, USA.  
7357 F   iii. **Judith Ann Foulds** [10560] was born on Sep 2, 1961.  
7358 M   iv. **Douglas Ronald Foulds** [10561] was born on Apr 5, 1964.

**6979. Eleanor Kip Phillips** [1821] was born on Feb 18, 1904.

Eleanor married **Roger Shaw** [1822] [MRIN: 613] on Jun 20, 1925.

**6980. Albert Grant Rapp** [1823] was born on Dec 28, 1903 in New Jersey, USA.

**6981. Evelyn Kip Rapp** [1824] was born on Apr 19, 1909 in New Jersey, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**6982. Oliver Kip Westling** [1833] was born on Jul 19, 1910.

**6983. Charles Henry Westling** [1834] was born on Nov 6, 1911.

**6984. Fred Greene Westling** [1835] was born on Dec 13, 1915.

**6985. Kenneth Arthur Westling** [1836] was born on Dec 10, 1916.

**6986. Anderson K Terhune** [1844] was born on Jun 21, 1914 in New Jersey, USA.

**6987. Virginia A. Terhune** [1845] was born on Jun 26, 1919 in New Jersey, USA.

**6988. Hobart Ambuhl Kip** [1923] was born on Feb 19, 1908 in New Jersey, USA and died in Jul 1984 in Little Falls, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, aged 76.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 186, p. 247.

1940 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. Bloomfield. Roll Y627\_2329. P. 61B. Enumeration Dist. 7.31B.  
Kip, Hobart A 32 NY Salesman Wholesale paper & twine  
Kip, Laurabelle 28 NJ Clerk Wholesale jewelry

SSDI: Hobart Kip, Little Falls, Passaic, New Jersey. B Feb. 19, 1908. D July 1984. SSN: 135-05-9258.

Hobart married **Laurabelle** [Kip] [13275] [MRIN: 4534].

**6989. Rollin Willard Kip** [1924] was born on Apr 8, 1911 in New York, USA and died on Jan 23, 1966 in Cook Co., IL, USA, aged 54.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 187, p. 247.

Cook County, Illinois Death Index, 1908-1988.  
Rollin Willard Kip. D Jan. 23, 1966, Cook County, Illinois.

Rollin married **Jane** [Kip] [13232] [MRIN: 3518]. Jane was born in 1913 in New Jersey, USA.

**6990. Robert Moss Post** [10727] was born on Jun 29, 1932 in Glen Ridge, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Feb. 1966. Adrian M Post. Approved. Vol. ?. SAR member No. 93734.

Robert married someone.

His children were:

7359 F i. **Beverly Jane Post** [10728] was born on Sep 23, 1959.

7360 F ii. **Gail Florence Post** [10729] was born on Jul 27, 1961.

7361 M iii. **Randall James Post** [10730] was born on Aug 22, 1963.

**6991. Mary Katherine Kip** [1936] was born on Dec 24, 1893 in New Jersey and died on Dec 4, 1894 in South Orange, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

New York Times, December 6, 1894, p. 5.

**6992. John Flower Kip** [1937] was born on Oct 7, 1895 in New Jersey, USA, died on Sep 1, 1924 in Long Beach, CA, USA, aged 28, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Died in California, unmarried.

Sources:

U.S., World War I Draft Registration Cards, 1917-1918.

John Flower Kip, Essex County, New Jersey. B Oct. 7, 1895, New Jersey.

1920 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. South Orange. Roll . P. 33A. Enumeration Dist. 315.

Runyon, Meford 58 NJ Doctor Own Practice

Runyon, Catherine H 49 NY

Runyon, Paul M 28 NJ Studying Law

Kip, John H 24 NJ Salesman in Factory

Kip, Natalie F 13 NJ

New York Times, September 5, 1924, p. 17.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Westchester Co., Tarrytown, NY. Memorial # 27098206. GPS Latitude: 41.09690, Longitude: -73.86030.

**6993. Katharine W Kip** [1938] was born on Aug 13, 1897 in New York, NY, USA, died on Jun 2, 1995 in Culpeper, Culpeper, VA, USA, aged 97, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. P. 251. Photograph p. 252.

New York Times, May 1, 1917, p. 13.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Sleepy Hollow, Westchester Co., Tarrytown, New York. Plot: Section 10 Kipp-Halstead. Memorial # 53656650. GPS N 41.09690 W -73.86030.

Katharine married **David Emery Brenneman** [1941] [MRIN: 665], son of **Louis Brenneman** [1942] and **Lena Emery** [1943], on Aug 11, 1917 in Leek Island, Leeds County, Ont, Can. David was born on Jul 25, 1896 in Titusville, Crawford, Pennsylvania, USA, died in Dec 1969 in West Orange, Essex, NJ, USA, aged 73, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

7362 F i. **Katherine Flower Brenneman** [1946] was born on Dec 28, 1918 in South Orange, NJ, USA, died in 1999, aged 81, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

7363 F ii. **Marjorie Emery Brenneman** [1947] was born on Oct 12, 1920 in Tulsa, OK, USA.

7364 F iii. **Verna Brenneman** [1948] was born in Oct 1925.

**6994. Ira Andrew Kip 3rd** [1939] was born on Mar 16, 1899 in South Orange, NJ, USA and died on Jul 29, 1990 in Broward Co., FL, USA, aged 91.

General Notes: He went to Carteret School, Orange, and then to Salisbury School in Connecticut. He was in the Naval Reserve during the war, and went in service 1917, and went to France on the Martha Washington transport ship. He was released from service Feb. 1919. Lived at Walnut Gate, South Orange, NJ.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 188, p. 251.

Photograph p. 253.

New York Times, March 30, 1918, p. 13.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

1920 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. Orange Ward 2. Roll T625\_1039. P. 7B. Enumeration Dist. 300.

Kip, Ira 3rd 23 NJ Chemist ? Leather

Kip, Flora 25 Can Immigra 1918

Kip, Virginia Flower 5/12 Can

1930 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. Orange. Roll 1343. P. 8B. Enumeration Dist. 590.

Kip, Ira A Jr 31 NJ Stock Broker

Kip, Flora M 33 Can

Kip, Virginia F 10 Can

Kip, Patricia 6 NJ

Kip, Rosemary 4 NJ

Kip, Ira A 1 1/12 NJ

Blake, Geniveive 45 NJ Servant Cook

Marron, Nellie 47 Ire Servant Nurse Maid

1940 Census of the United States. New Jersey. Essex. East Orange. Roll T627\_2331. P.12A. Enumeration Dist. 7-103.

Kip, Ira A 43 NJ Jr Executive Dept. Store

Kip, Flora 43 Can

Kip, Virginia 20 Can

Kip, Patricia 16 NJ

Kip, Rosemary 14 NJ

Kip, Andy 11 NJ

Florida, Divorce Index, 1927-2001.

Flora R Kip, Divorced Ira A Kip Jr. June 1956. Polk Co., Florida. Cert. # 9824.

SSDI: Ira A Kip. B March 16, 1899. D July 29, 1990. SSN: 062-05-1530.

Florida Death Index, 1877-1998.

Ira A Kipp, Broward County, Florida. B March 16, 1899. D July 29, 1900.

Ira married **Flora Macmurchy Rees** [1944] [MRIN: 667], daughter of **William Edward Rees** [1945] and **Luella Maud Bullock** [13746], on Aug 12, 1918 in Gananoque, Leeds Co., ON, Can. Flora was born on Feb 27, 1893 in Gananoque, Leeds Co., ON, Can and died after 1956.

Children from this marriage were:

7365 F i. **Virginia Flower Kip** [1949] was born on Jul 31, 1919 in Canada.

7366 F ii. **Patricia Kip** [1950] was born on Mar 17, 1924 in Orange, NJ, USA and died on May 5, 1998 in Delray Beach, Palm Beach, FL, USA, aged 74.

7367 F iii. **Rosemary Flower Kip** [1951] was born on Sep 12, 1925 in Orange, NJ, USA.

7368 M iv. **Ira Andrew (Andy) Kip** [13744] was born in 1929 in New Jersey, USA.

**6995. Nathalie Flower Kip** [1940] was born on Nov 11, 1906 in Passaic, Passaic Co., NJ, USA, died on Mar 18, 1921 in Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA, aged 14, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: In 1921, Nathalie Kip fell from a horse in Tarrytown, NY and died on March 18, at age 15. Her father, an avid horseman, reportedly sold his horses and never rode again.

Sources:

New York Times, March 20, 1921, p. 22.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Westchester Co., Tarrytown, NY. Memorial #

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

27098106. GPS Latitude: 41.09690, Longitude: -73.86030.

**6996. Jane Kip Cooper** [1860] was born on Oct 26, 1913.

General Notes: Married in the historic Madison Congregational Church, by the Rev. E.W. Mast. She is a graduate of Cedar Crest College and of the New York School of Fine and Applied Arts.

Sources:

New York Times, Aug 24, 1934, p. 12.

Jane married **Charles David Olsson** [7289] [MRIN: 2497], son of **Charles Olsson** [7290], on Aug 22, 1936 in New York, NY, USA.

**6997. Susanne Lee Cooper** [1861] was born on Jul 19, 1916.

**6998. Alison Ayres Kip** [1955] was born on Nov 4, 1912 in Switzerland.

General Notes: Of Montclair, NJ. Married at her parents home by the Rev. Edward Cosby, of Grace Chapel, Rutherford. About two years previously she had been engaged to a Donald Kent Brooks. She is a graduate of the Master's School at Dobbs Ferry.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. P. 256, 296. Photographs p. 258, 261.

New York Times, September 19, 1934. p. 16. Engagement.

New York Times, July 4, 1936, p. 17. Marriage.

Alison married **John Nathaniel Fencil** [7198] [MRIN: 2442], son of **Clarence V Fencil** [7282] and **Florence Lieber** [Fencil] [12501], on Jul 3, 1936 in Montclair, Essex Co., NJ, USA. John was born on Dec 21, 1907 in Reading, Berks Co., PA, USA, was christened on May 3, 1908 in Reading, Berks Co., PA, USA, and died on Apr 18, 1976 in Pinellas, FL, USA, aged 68.

The child from this marriage was:

7369 F i. **Susan Fencil** [12500] was born in 1939 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**6999. Patricia Bishop Kip** [1956] was born on Apr 20, 1915 in New Jersey, USA.

General Notes: Of Montclair, NJ. She attended the Master's School at Dobbs Ferry, NY. Married in the chapel of St. Luke's Episcopal Church.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. P. 256, 296. Photographs p. 260, 261.

New York Times, June 10, 1941, p. 27.

Patricia married **William W. Turner** [7199] [MRIN: 2443] on Jul 4, 1941 in Montclair, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

**7000. Ruloff Frederic Kip** [1957] was born on May 7, 1922 in New Jersey, USA and died on Sep 26, 2012 in Montclair, Essex Co., NJ, USA, aged 90.

General Notes: Of Ossining, NY.

Obituary

Ruloff Frederic Kip, Jr., age 90, died on September 26, 2012 in his hometown, Montclair, NJ. Rolf graduated from College High School ('38), Phillip's Andover Academy ('39), Princeton University ('43), and George Washington University Law School. While in law school, he met another GWU student, Barbara Boyle, whom he married in 1950.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

During WW II, he served in the Navy and was one of three officers who survived the sinking of the last Atlantic destroyer escort. He also participated in the capture of the U505. He was awarded the Purple Heart. Rolf resided in Ossining, NY for over 50 years and was a member of the St. Paul's Choir and Ossining Boat and Canoe Club. He also served as a volunteer at the Ossining Food Pantry and IFCA Housing Network. Additionally, he and his wife, Barbara traveled to Haiti numerous times and actively built community support for a Haitian healthcare initiative. Rolf was employed as a patent attorney and worked in the Intellectual Property Division of AT&T for 24 years.

He is predeceased by his wife, Barbara and survived by his children, Stephanie, Nick, Carlotta, Phelps, and Katrinka; grandchildren, Alex, Elizabeth, Hannah, Julia, and Rolf Joseph; in-laws, Ganesh, Cindy, Mark and Krista; and nieces and nephews.

According to his wishes, there will not be a funeral service but a memorial service in Ossining, NY. The date is forthcoming and friends and family will be informed. If you chose to make a donation, please make it to the in his memory.

Published in the The Journal News on September 29, 2012 (White Plains, New York).

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 189, p. 256, 296. Photographs p. 263, 264.

New York Times, December 27, 1949, p. 21.

Ruloff married **Barbara Alice Boyle** [7306] [MRIN: 2511], daughter of **William Pickard Boyle** [7307], in 1950.

Children from this marriage were:

- 7370 F i. **Stephanie Kip** [13560].
- 7371 M ii. **Nick Kip** [13561].
- 7372 F iii. **Carlotta Kip** [13562].
- 7373 M iv. **Phelps Kip** [13563].
- 7374 F v. **Katrinka Kip** [13564].

**7001. Phelps Cruikshank Kip** [1958] was born on Mar 13, 1925 in New Jersey, USA, died on May 4, 1963 in Winnetka, IL, USA, aged 38, and was buried in Winnetka, IL, USA.

General Notes: Of New York.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. No. 190, p. 256, 296. Photographs p. 264, 262.

New York Times, May 5, 1963, p. 87.

Phelps married **Billy Fay Acuff** [7215] [MRIN: 2453], daughter of **Commodore J T Acuff** [11044]. Billy died on Jul 26, 1967 in Coronada, CA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 7375 F i. **Carlotta B Kip** [7216].
- 7376 M ii. **Phelps Cruikshank Kip** [7217].
- 7377 F iii. **Katrinka Kip** [7218].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**7002. Franklin Hinds** [11046] was born in 1926 in Illinois, USA.

**7003. George Berry** [11274] was born in 1895 in New Jersey, USA.

**7004. Judith Anne Howard** [6217] was born on Jul 6, 1937 in Lombard, IL, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1940 Census of the United States. Illinois. DuPage. Glen Ellyn. Roll T627\_798. P. 17B. Enumeration Dist. 22-65.

Howard, Eloice 24 NE

Howard, Clifford 27 IL Credit Manager

Howard, Judith 2 1/2 IL

Judith married **Robert Gill Meyers** [6218] [MRIN: 2107] on Apr 19, 1958 in Lombard, IL, USA. The marriage ended in divorce.

Judith next married **Theodore Lewis Salvin** [6219] [MRIN: 2108] on May 10, 1977.

The child from this marriage was:

7378 M i. **Robert Theodore Salvin Md** [6220] was born on Jul 28, 1962 in Naperville, IL, USA.

**7005. Dolly Brinkerhoff** [13718] was born on Jan 8, 1929 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

Dolly married **Ralph Henry Evans** [13719] [MRIN: 4689] in Aug 1950 in Englewood, NJ, USA.

**7006. Joy Roy Brinkerhoff** [13726] was born on Jul 27, 1950 in Passaic, NJ, USA.

**7007. Thomas Elmer Thurman** [14406] was born on Sep 6, 1915 in Calera, Shelby Co., AL, USA and died on Apr 13, 1980 in Chattanooga, Hamilton Co., TN, USA, aged 64.

General Notes: Sources:

US Veterans Gravesites 1775-2006.

Thomas Elmer Thurman. Sgt US Army WW II. Chattanooga National Cemetery.

J.L. (administered by mariaglancaster). Ancestry.com DNA match. 8.6 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Thomas married **Betty Jane Burkart** [14407] [MRIN: 4974]. Betty was born on Nov 27, 1916 in Fort Thomas, Campbell Co., KY, USA and died on Jan 30, 1997 in Savannah, Chatham Co., GA, USA, aged 80.

**7008. Jane Tucker Williams** [10526] was born on Sep 30, 1943.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S. Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970.

Georgia Society. Application for Membership. Nov. 1965. Nicholas Anthony. Approved.

Jane married **Edward T Welsch** [10527] [MRIN: 3615] on Oct 18, 1963.

The child from this marriage was:

7379 M i. **Edward Steven Welsch** [10528] was born on Mar 20, 1965.

**7009. Joan Kay Williams** [10529] was born on Mar 16, 1945.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S. Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970.

Georgia Society. Application for Membership. Nov. 1965. Nicholas Anthony. Approved.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Joan married **Walter Lee Evans** [10530] [MRIN: 3616] in Sep 1964.

The child from this marriage was:

7380 M i. **Walter Lee Evans** [10531] was born on Jul 19, 1965.

**7010. John Kennedy Williams** [10532] was born on May 16, 1951.

**7011. Virginia Webb Williams** [10533] was born on Dec 31, 1953.

**7012. Theda Crotty** [14008] was born on Feb 12, 1917 in West Virginia, USA, died on May 28, 1994 in Oak Hill, Fayette Co., WV, USA, aged 77, and was buried in High Lawn Memorial Park, Oak Hill, Fayette Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: She was a supervisor retired from the Fayette County (WV) Board of Education with 29 years service.

Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). High Lawn Memorial Park, Oak Hill, Fayette County, West Virginia. FAG # 139089510. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.98720, Longitude: -81.13860.

Theda married **Edward Radford** [14010] [MRIN: 4820].

**7013. Rosco Lynn Crotty** [14009] was born on Oct 26, 1919 in Fayette Co., WV, USA, died on Mar 3, 1922 in Meadow Bridge, Fayette Co., WV, USA, aged 2, and was buried in Crotty Cem., Lawn, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Crotty Cemetery, Lawn, Greenbrier County, West Virginia. FAG # 139089727.

**7014. James Luther Mankin** [14012] was born in 1924, died in Jun 1924, and was buried in Frantz Cem., Dawson, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Frantz Cemetery, Dawson, Greenbrier County, West Virginia. FAG # 74729553.

**7015. James Loren Puckett** [14020] was born on Mar 8, 1932 in Vale, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Apr 28, 2006 in Beckley, Raleigh Co., WV, USA, aged 74, and was buried in High Lawn Memorial Park, Oak Hill, Fayette Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: OAK HILL - James L. Puckett Sr., 74, passed away Friday, April 28, 2006, at Beckley Appalachian Regional Hospital following a short illness.

Born March 8, 1932, at Vale in Greenbrier County, he was the son of the late Loren C. Puckett and Lovie Dietz Puckett.

James was a U.S. Army veteran and was retired from the West Virginia Department of Highways. He was also a former Fayette County deputy sheriff with over 12 years of service and was a Mason with the Grand Lodge of West Virginia AS and AM, Midland Trail Masonic Lodge No. 166 AF and AM of Rainelle.

Those left to cherish his memory are his wife, Brenda Puckett; children, James L. Puckett II of Spring Dale, Patricia Williamson and husband, Lex, of Charleston, Kristie Alexander and husband, John, of Princeton and Tina Wilson of Virginia; a sister, Betty Lazear of Ohio; six grandchildren and a great-grandchild.

Service will be 11 a.m. Monday at High Lawn Funeral Home Chapel, Oak Hill, with the Rev. Pete Lokant officiating.

Burial will follow in High Lawn Memorial Park, Oak Hill.

The family will receive friends 6 to 8 p.m. today at the funeral home.

Arrangements by High Lawn Funeral Home Chapel, 1435 E. Main St., Oak Hill.

The Beckley Register-Herald 30 April 2006

Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). High Lawn Memorial Park, Oak Hill, Fayette County, West Virginia. FAG # 96217476. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.98720, Longitude: -81.13860.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

James married **Brenda** [Puckett] [14021] [MRIN: 4827].

**7016. Chester Mitchell Bourne** [14030] was born on Oct 25, 1947 in Charleston, Kanawha Co., WV, USA and died on Oct 20, 2013 in Charleston, Kanawha Co., WV, USA, aged 65.

General Notes: Charleston Gazette [WV] Oct 24, 2013 Thu

Chester Mitchell Bourne, 65, of Charleston and Greenbrier County died suddenly on Sunday, October 20, at his Charleston home.

He is survived by his sisters, Andrea and Beverly; son, Shawn and one grandson.

Mr. Bourne was a retired West Virginia Liquor Commission employee with more than 40 years experience. An avid outdoorsman his entire life, he lived to be in the woods hunting deer and squirrels and tracking bear while at the same time always looking forward to reeling in that prized trout. A 1966 graduate of Stonewall Jackson High School, Mitchell also attended Beckley College and the Atlanta School of Diesel Mechanics.

Memorial service will be held Friday, October 25, at 2 p.m. at Wilson Funeral Home, 420 Lee St. W., Charleston.

Visitation will be from 1 to 2 p.m. at the funeral home.

In lieu of flowers, donations of sympathy may be made to Kanawha Valley Meals on Wheels, Treasurer-Sponsorship Fund, 1312 Kanawha Ave., Dunbar, WV 25064.

**7017. Franklin Suttle** [11802].

**7018. Frederick Suttle** [11803].

**7019. John Lee Crane** [14045] was born on Aug 30, 1925 in Alderson, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Nov 28, 2008 in Rainelle, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 83, and was buried in Wallace Memorial Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Wallace Memorial Cemetery, Crawley, Greenbrier Co., West Virginia, USA. Memorial # 111910858. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.89720, Longitude: -80.62310.

**7020. Edward Ebbets Crane** [14046] was born on Apr 30, 1931 in Alderson, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Jan 15, 1980 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 48, and was buried in Wallace Memorial Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Wallace Memorial Cemetery, Crawley, Greenbrier Co., West Virginia, USA. Memorial # 138973344. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.89720, Longitude: -80.62310.

Edward married **Lillian Smith** [14047] [MRIN: 4839].

**7021. Patsey Ruth Hines** [14049] was born on Jan 25, 1927 in Hines, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Apr 9, 2011, aged 84, and was buried in Rosewood Cem., Lewisburg, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Mrs. McClung worked for many years with C&P Telephone Company. She and her late husband spent many winters in Bonita Springs, Florida.

A graveside service will be held on Friday April 15, 2011 at the Rosewood Cemetery in Lewisburg, WV with Rev. Janice Johnson beginning at 12:00 p.m.

Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Rosewood Cemetery, Lewisburg, Greenbrier Co., West Virginia, USA. Memorial # 75611350. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.80890, Longitude: -80.43170.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Patsey married **Bruce Shannon McClung** [14053] [MRIN: 4841]. Bruce was born 1921 may 12 in Lewisburg, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Jan 30, 1990 in Fairlea, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 68, and was buried in Rosewood Cem., Lewisburg, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

**7022. Harry Holt Hines** [14050] was born on Aug 4, 1932 in Charmco, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Aug 6, 1932 in Charmco, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. At the End of the Trail Cemetery, Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., West Virginia, USA. Memorial # 145003695. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.89580, Longitude: -80.62390.

**7023. Betty Lou Hines** [14051] was born on Mar 21, 1934 in Hines, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Jan 2, 1991 in Charleston, Kanawha Co., WV, USA, aged 56, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Homemaker, a former school teacher, and a Baptist.

Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. At the End of The Trail Cemetery, Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., West Virginia, USA. Memorial # 145002004. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.89580, Longitude: -80.62390.

Betty married **Charles William Lewis** [14054] [MRIN: 4842].

**7024. Richard Gates Hines** [14052] was born 1936-May 4 1936 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Jul 17, 1993 in Rainelle, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 57, and was buried in Hines Family Cem., Hines, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Coal miner, Baptist.

Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Hines Family Cemetery, Hines, Greenbrier Co., West Virginia, USA. Memorial # 145005732.

Richard married **Eleanor Louise Dennison** [14055] [MRIN: 4843].

**7025. Charles Edmund Jeter** [14066] was born on Apr 15, 1925 in Rainelle, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Jul 26, 1987 in Fairfax, Fairfax City, VA, USA, aged 62, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. At the End of the Trail Cemetery, Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., West Virginia, USA. FAG Memorial # 143194520. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.89580, Longitude: -80.62390.

**7026. Allen H Jeter** [14067] was born on Aug 15, 1927 in Rainelle, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Sep 8, 2002 in Rainelle, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 75, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Lewisburg, W. Va., formerly of Lawrenceville, died Sept. 8, 2002.

Born Aug. 15, 1927 in Ranielle, W. Va., he was the son of Charles and Lorena Morrison Jeter.

Raised by his uncle and aunt, Bill and Frances Morrison in Lawrenceville, he graduated from the University of Illinois with a degree in business and began a career as a jazz saxophonist. He also began a career as an investment banker and became executive vice president of Textile Bank. In 1989, he created Al Jeter's a gourmet jazz restaurant on W. 58th Street in New York City. He retired to Lewisburg to care for his aunt, and formed Greenbrier Corporation to develop Highland Springs.

Survivors include an aunt, Margaret Garner, Lewisburg and several cousins.

A brother, Charles Jeter is deceased.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Services will be at 2 p.m. Sunday, Sept. 22, at Old Stone Presbyterian Church, with the Rev. Dexter Taylor officiating. Burial will be in End of the Trail Cemetery, Clintonville.

Memorial contributions can be sent to MusiCares, 156 West 56th St., Suite 1701, New York, NY, 10019, an organization that ensures musicians have a place to turn to in time of need.

Arrangements were made through McCraw Funeral Home in Lewisburg.

Daily Record (IL) September 10, 2002

Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. At the End of the Trail Cemetery, Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., West Virginia, USA. FAG Memorial # 117779247. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.89580, Longitude: -80.62390.

**7027. Verna Madge Walkup** [14076] was born on Oct 5, 1928 in Crawley, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Dec 15, 1939 in Crawley, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 11, and was buried in Walkup Cem., #01, Kieffer, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Walkup Cemetery #01, Kieffer, Greenbrier County, WV, USA, FAG Memorial # 5015828.

**7028. Edna Mae Walkup** [14077] was born on Apr 23, 1930 in Crawley, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Jan 18, 1988 in Fairlea, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 57, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: MRS. EDNA MAE WITHROW, 57, OF CRAWLEY, Greenbrier County, died Monday in Humana Hospital Greenbrier Valley, Fairlea, after a long illness. She was a lifelong resident of Crawley. She was a member of Beaver Creek Baptist Church, Kieffer. Surviving: husband, Ronald Withrow; sons, Lonnie Nicely of Charleston, Dwight Nicely of Lewisburg; mother, Evelyn Walkup of Crawley; sisters, Hazel McIntyre of Alexandria, Va., Ruby Jones and Bernice Mace, of Crawley, Georgia Scruggs of Hines; brother, Delford Walkup of Kessler. Service will be 2 p.m. Wednesday in Wallace-Wallace Funeral Home, Rainelle, with the Rev. Roger Williams officiating. Burial will be in End of the Trail Cemetery, Clintonville. Friends may call from 6 to 9 p.m. at the funeral home. The Charleston Daily Mail, 19 January 1988

Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. At the End of the Trail Cemetery, Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., West Virginia, USA. FAG Memorial # 96672836. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.89580, Longitude: -80.62390.

Edna married **Roy Garland Nicely** [14080] [MRIN: 4850] on Oct 16, 1948 in Rainelle, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA. Roy was born on Feb 17, 1928 in Smoot, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died in 1963, aged 35, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

7381 M i. **Lonnie Garland Nicely** [14082] was born on Nov 9, 1949 in Ronceverte, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Jun 23, 2010 in Charleston, Kanawha Co., WV, USA, aged 60, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

Edna next married **Ronald Withrow** [14081] [MRIN: 4851].

**7029. Ruby Faye Walkup** [14078] was born on May 29, 1931 in Kieffer, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Sep 19, 2014 in Crawley, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 83, and was buried in Wallace Memorial Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Wallace Memorial Cemetery, Crawley, Greenbrier Co., West Virginia, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

FAG Memorial # 136221252. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.89720, Longitude: -80.62310.

Ruby married **Burnett Lee Jones** [14085] [MRIN: 4854] on Jun 25, 1949 in East Rainelle, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA. Burnett was born on Nov 19, 1925 in Dawson, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on May 21, 1992 in Crawley, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 66, and was buried in Wallace Memorial Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

**7030. Delford Franklin Walkup** [14079] was born on Oct 6, 1936 in Crawley, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on May 11, 2001 in Rupert, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, aged 64, and was buried in Wallace Memorial Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. Wallace Memorial Cemetery, Crawley, Greenbrier Co., West Virginia, USA.

FAG Memorial # 76736071. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.89720, Longitude: -80.62310.

Delford married **Phyllis Louise Harper** [14083] [MRIN: 4852].

Delford next married **Sandra Anne Hedrick** [14084] [MRIN: 4853] on Jul 11, 1980 in Clifton Forge, Alleghany Co., VA, USA.

**7031. Wyon Shafer** [11811].

**7032. Jill Shafer** [11812].

**7033. Billie Jean Shafer** [11813].

**7034. Agnes Marjorie Green** [14505] was born on Apr 8, 1913 in Hornell, Steuben Co., NY, USA, died on Sep 26, 1992 in Oyster Bay, Nassau Co., NY, USA, aged 79, and was buried in Pinelawn Memorial Park, East Farmingdale, Suffolk Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave # 126406523.

Agnes married **Lorenzo William Langdon** [14506] [MRIN: 5018] on Oct 1, 1933 in Lynbrook, Nassau Co., NY, USA. Lorenzo was born on Dec 21, 1912 in Norwood, NY, USA, died on Dec 19, 1996 in Lindenhurst, Suffolk Co., NY, USA, aged 83, and was buried in Pinelawn Memorial Park, East Farmingdale, Suffolk Co., NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

7382 M i. **Lorenzo Langdon** [14507] was born in 1939 in Oyster Bay, Nassau Co., NY, USA.

7383 F ii. **Elizabeth Renda Langdon** [14508] was born on Apr 4, 1950 in Nassau Co., NY, USA, died on Dec 27, 2004 in Lindenhurst, Suffolk Co., NY, USA, aged 54, and was buried in Cremated.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

## 12th Generation (9th Great-Grandchildren)

**7035. Margaret Belle Wilding** [14341] was born on Oct 7, 1905 in Malone, Franklin Co., NY, USA and died on Aug 14, 1980 in New Milford, CT, USA, aged 74.

General Notes: laurac40. Jefferson, Missouri. Ancestry.com DNA match. 6.8 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Margaret married **Carlton Graham Norton** [14342] [MRIN: 4944], son of **Albert Gray Norton** [14347] and **Anna Jane Stevens** [14348], on Apr 13, 1932 in Malone, Franklin Co., NY, USA. Carlton was born on Dec 14, 1904 in District of Columbia and died on Nov 17, 1948 in New Preston, CT, USA, aged 43.

**7036. Katheleen Lyle** [12946] was born in 1926 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**7037. Peggy Lou Kipp** [12884] was born in 1928 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**7038. Thomas R Kipp** [12885] was born in 1932 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**7039. Diana M Kipp** [12914] was born in 1934 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**7040. Betty Marie Kipp** [12887] was born in 1935 and died in 2008, aged 73.

**7041. June Lee Kipp** [12898] was born in 1936.

June married **Bullock** [12899] [MRIN: 4433].

The child from this marriage was:

7384 F i. **Barbara S Bullock** [12900] was born in 1959.

**7042. Roxie Kipp** [12915] was born in 1940 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**7043. Robert Burton** [12955] was born in 1929 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**7044. Kathleen Bouch** [12957].

Kathleen married **Alan Cogley** [12959] [MRIN: 4449].

**7045. Gale De Forest** [11854] was born on Sep 12, 1939 in Shasta Co., CA, USA.

General Notes: Gayle.

**7046. Karen Marie West** [4938] was born on May 26, 1957 in Livermore, CA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Six Generations of the Kip Family in California, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1969.

The Ingraham Lineage of the Kip Family, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1968.

**7047. David Lyle West** [4939] was born on Mar 13, 1959 in Livermore, CA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Six Generations of the Kip Family in California, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1969.

The Ingraham Lineage of the Kip Family, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1968.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**7048. Elizabeth Janean West** [4940] was born on Sep 13, 1960 in Livermore, CA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Six Generations of the Kip Family in California, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1969.

The Ingraham Lineage of the Kip Family, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1968.

**7049. Leonard Kip West** [4941] was born on Jun 26, 1963 in Livermore, CA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Six Generations of the Kip Family in California, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1969.

The Ingraham Lineage of the Kip Family, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1968.

**7050. Nora Hartnett** [4936] was born on Apr 10, 1954 in San Francisco, CA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Six Generations of the Kip Family in California, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1969.

The Ingraham Lineage of the Kip Family, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1968.

**7051. Lawrence Kip Hartnett** [4937] was born on Jun 12, 1956 in Rantoul, IL, USA.

General Notes: Born at Chanute Air Force Base, Rantoul, Illinois.

Sources:

Six Generations of the Kip Family in California, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1969.

The Ingraham Lineage of the Kip Family, by Col. Carroll Peeke, 1968.

**7052. Douglas Bruce** [4823].

**7053. M. Allison Hall** [4824].

**7054. M. Bruce Hall** [4825].

**7055. Richard Simonds** [4826].

**7056. David Simonds** [4827].

**7057. Elizabeth Simonds** [4828].

**7058. Burrall Morris** [4829].

**7059. Carol Bruce** [4830].

**7060. Yvonne Bruce** [4831].

**7061. Shirley Bruce** [4832].

**7062. Sharon Louise Bruce** [4839] was born on Jun 5, 1943.

Sharon married **John Critchley** [4841] [MRIN: 1646] on Jun 4, 1966. John was born on Aug 23, 1942.

The child from this marriage was:

7385 M i. **Leonard D. Critchley** [4843] was born on Aug 31, 1965.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**7063. Betty Anne Bruce** [4840] was born on Oct 17, 1945.

Betty married **Robert L. Covington** [4842] [MRIN: 1647] on Dec 7, 1968. Robert was born on Sep 20, 1943.

Children from this marriage were:

7386 M i. **Brian James Covington** [4844] was born on Jun 17, 1970.

7387 F ii. **Patricia Anne Covington** [4845] was born on Mar 11, 1975.

**7064. Gary Porter** [4833].

**7065. Richard Porter** [4834].

**7066. Dean Spencer** [4835].

**7067. Raymond Spencer** [4836].

**7068. Linda Bruce** [4837].

**7069. Margaret Bruce** [4838].

**7070. Grace Walton** [4846].

**7071. Roy Walton** [4847].

**7072. Norman Walton** [4848].

**7073. Warren Randall** [4849].

**7074. Kenneth Randall** [4851].

**7075. Gordon Randall** [4850].

**7076. Anne Randall** [4852].

**7077. Norman Roberts** [4853].

**7078. Nancy J. Randall** [4854].

**7079. Victoria Randall** [4855].

**7080. Alice Paxton** [4856].

**7081. Audrey Paxton** [4858].

**7082. Lois Paxton** [4859].

**7083. Geraldine E. Bloxsidge** [4866] was born on Sep 7, 1936.

Geraldine married **Jack Barnes** [4870] [MRIN: 1652]. Jack died in 1972.

Children from this marriage were:

7388 M i. **George Barnes** [4873] was born on Apr 7, 1959.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

7389 M ii. **Allan Robert Barnes** [4874] was born on May 5, 1960.

**7084. R. Ray Bloxsidge** [4867] was born on Jul 31, 1937.

**7085. Susan E. Bloxsidge** [4868] was born on Jan 2, 1944.

General Notes: Two children.

Susan married **Garth Miller** [4871] [MRIN: 1653].

**7086. James Leroy Bloxsidge** [4869] was born on May 1, 1948.

General Notes: Two children.

James married **Halley** [4872] [MRIN: 1654].

**7087. Robert Wesley Riddle** [4881] was born on Nov 15, 1942.

Robert married **Ellan Ruby McNally** [4884] [MRIN: 1657] on Jul 14, 1973. Ellan was born on Dec 29, 1949.

Children from this marriage were:

7390 F i. **Robin Elaine Riddle** [4888] was born on Dec 9, 1976.

7391 F ii. **Heather Colleen Riddle** [4889] was born on Dec 19, 1979.

**7088. Ernest James Riddle** [4883] was born on Feb 21, 1946.

General Notes: Twin of Gordon.

Ernest married **Jacqueline Roberta Anderson** [4886] [MRIN: 1659] on Aug 20, 1977.

The child from this marriage was:

7392 M i. **Johnathan Robert Riddle** [4887] was born on Oct 13, 1981.

**7089. Gordon Edward Riddle** [4882] was born on Feb 21, 1946 in Burford, Brant Co., ON, CAN, died on Jul 24, 2013 in Toronto, ON, CAN, aged 67, and was buried in Bracebridge, ON, CAN.

General Notes: Twin of Ernest.

Obituary for Gordon Riddle MD

Gordon E. Riddle

Family Physician,?Civil Aviation Medical Examiner

Assistant Professor, Family Medicine, NOSM, Ottawa University

Pilot

Husband, father, grandpa, brother, uncle, brother-in-law

Gordon passed away July 24, 2013, at St. Michael's Hospital in Toronto, following a cycling accident. He is survived by his loving wife Linda Acton-Riddle, his daughters Erin Riddle (Edward Masuda) & Carol-Ann Riddle (Richard Brown), his grandson Hudson Riddle-Masuda, and his brothers Robert (Ellan) and Ernest (Jackie).

Gordon was born in Burford, Ontario. At the age of 19, he joined the Air Force and trained as a radar technician, working in numerous locations across Canada. It was while stationed at Ramore, Ontario, that he met his future wife, Linda Acton, at Trinity United Church in Kirkland Lake. He left the air force and moved to Ottawa in 1968 to attend the University of Ottawa, securing first his Bachelor of Science and then going on to receive his Doctorate of Medicine in 1976. A well-respected family physician working in private practice in Orleans, as well as at local hospitals and nursing homes, Gordon went on to serve as President of the Ontario College of Family Physicians from 2001 to 2002.

He realized a life-long dream of becoming a pilot in 2003, and often took friends, co-workers, and family up for flights around the area. Gordon and Linda moved to Bracebridge, Ontario, so that he could join a team of family physicians

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

and he continued to take on students and medical residents as he enjoyed learning and sharing with them. He had a great interest in the environment and conservation, and loved canoeing at the cottage and visiting nature reserves.

Avid travelers, Gordon and Linda traveled extensively throughout their marriage, visiting friends in Australia, New Zealand, across Canada and then joining a group of friends to travel more recently to Israel, China, India, Germany, Russia, and most recently again to Scotland and Ireland.

He lived his life in service of others and was currently planning to travel to Africa to help diagnose women with cancer following his upcoming retirement. He was planning many things in retirement including flying his plane more, reading, and participating at international builds with Habitat for Humanity. He tried to live by the four L's '96 live, love, learn, leave a legacy. He will never be forgotten.

Friends will be received at Reynolds Funeral Home 'Turner Chapel', 1 Mary St., Bracebridge, ON, on Friday, August 2, 2013, from 6-9 p.m. A celebration of Gordon's life will be held at the Bracebridge United Church, 46 Dominion St, Bracebridge, ON, on Saturday, August 3, 2013 at 11:00 a.m. As your expression of sympathy, memorial donations made to Habitat for Humanity Muskoka (<http://www.habitatmuskoka.com>), Bracebridge United Church (<http://www.bracebridgeunitedchurch.ca>) or The Ronnie Fund (donations will go to the Wongonyi medical clinic - <http://www.easysite.com/theronniefund>) would be appreciated by the family. Messages of condolence can be made at [www.reynoldsfuneral.com](http://www.reynoldsfuneral.com)

Gordon married **Linda Carol Acton** [4885] [MRIN: 1658] on Aug 29, 1970.

Children from this marriage were:

7393 F i. **Erin Colleen Acton Riddle** [4890] was born on Jul 15, 1981.

7394 F ii. **Carol-Ann Riddle** [14156].

**7090. Graham Roderick Campbell** [4875] was born on Mar 26, 1947.

Graham married **Janet Jacobi** [4877] [MRIN: 1655] on Aug 8, 1970. Janet was born on Jul 23, 1947.

Children from this marriage were:

7395 M i. **Jeffrey Andrew Graham Campbell** [4879] was born on Dec 28, 1977.

7396 M ii. **Craig Michael Ian Campbell** [4880] was born on Jun 12, 1981.

**7091. William Daryl Campbell** [4876] was born on Dec 24, 1952.

William married **Heather Ainslie** [4878] [MRIN: 1656] in Oct 1981.

**7092. Mary K Richards** [14373] was born in 1941.

**7093. Sarah Jean Richards** [14374] was born in 1948.

**7094. Vicki Bean** [14376].

General Notes: Sources:

VickiBean92. Lake Oswego. Ancestry.cm DNA match. 12.6 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

**7095. Joan Ruth Gonzalez** [13829] was born in 1961 and died on Sep 27, 1961.

General Notes: Sources:

Benjamin Lentz blentz69@gmail.com family bible pages

**7096. Theodore Kipp Lentz** [12557].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**7097. Hannah Ruth Lentz** [13828] died on Aug 14, 1984.

General Notes: Sources  
Benjamin Lentz blentz69@gmail.com family bible pages

**7098. Scott Ellis** [6185] was born on May 7, 1960.

**7099. Tracie R Ellis** [6186] was born on Oct 4, 1961 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA, died on Oct 7, 1961 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA, and was buried in Walnut Hill Cem., Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA.

General Notes: Sources:  
Ohio Birth Index 1908-1964.  
Tracie R Ellis. B Oct. 4, 1961, Columbus, Franklin Co., Ohio. State File # 1961175385.

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Walnut Hill Cemetery, Columbus, Franklin County, Ohio. Memorial # 52159135.  
GPS N 39.86109 W -82.97794.

**7100. Jeffery Ellis** [6187] was born on Nov 30, 1963.

**7101. Ellis** [6188] was born on Mar 4, 1968 and died on Mar 4, 1968.

**7102. Lisa Marie Kipp** [6190] was born on Mar 30, 1983.

Lisa married **Sam Presgraves** [12536] [MRIN: 4315].

**7103. Kristin Kipp** [6192] was born on Nov 8, 1987 in Bermuda.

Kristin married **Josh Phillips** [12538] [MRIN: 4317].

**7104. Vickie Kipp** [6191] was born on Nov 7, 1985 in Bermuda.

Vickie married **Neal Quantrell** [12537] [MRIN: 4316].

**7105. Elizabeth Lucille Sutton** [10612] was born on Jul 10, 1912.

**7106. Francis Morris Sutton** [10613] was born on Apr 30, 1915.

**7107. Abraham Kipp** [9625] was born in 1999.

General Notes: Sources:  
John Kipp, Fort Wayne, Indiana: jandkkipp@verizon.net

**7108. Merle Franklin Holmes** [13056] was born in 1943 and died in 1960, aged 17.

**7109. Linda Lori Holmes** [13057] was born in 1962 and died in 1962.

**7110. Clinton Dean Hoyt** [13059] was born on Jun 19, 1938 in Jefferson, Greene, IA, USA and died on May 7, 2013 in Sun Valley, Washoe, NV, USA, aged 74.

**7111. Richard Lee Jurgensen** [13061] was born on Feb 9, 1942 in Perry, Dallas Co., IA, USA and died on Mar 3, 1966 in Davenport, Scott Co., IA, USA, aged 24.

**7112. Robert James Minisci** [4633] was born on Mar 29, 1957 and was christened on May 6, 1957 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptised at Good Shepherd Catholic Church, Rhinebeck, N.Y.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Robert married **Connie** [Minisci] [4639] [MRIN: 1593] on Jul 22, 1991.

The child from this marriage was:

7397 F i. **Benita Minisci** [4640] was born on Sep 22, 1992.

**7113. Diane Louise Minisci** [4634] was born on Jan 9, 1960 and was christened on Jan 24, 1960 in Rhinebeck, NY, USA.

General Notes: Baptised at Good Shepherd Catholic Church, Rhinebeck, N.Y.

Diane married **Paul Brown** [4637] [MRIN: 1592] on Mar 13, 1993.

The child from this marriage was:

7398 F i. **Brown** [4638] was born on May 31, 1995.

**7114. Patricia M Kipp** [13887] was born in 1936 in Washington, USA.

**7115. Robert M Kipp** [13886] was born in 1937 in Canada.

**7116. Robert Emmett Bryne Jr** [14310] was born on Aug 6, 1923 in Grand Rapids, Kent Co., MI, USA, died on Mar 27, 2011 in Lawton, Van Buren Co., MI, USA, aged 87, and was buried in Fort Custer National Cemetery, Augusta, Kalamzoo Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Kalamazoo Gazette (Mich.) Wednesday March 30, 2011

BYRNE

Byrne, Robert E., Jr. of Paw Paw. Bob was born on August 6, 1923, the son of Robert and Eleanor (Leach) Byrne in Grand Rapids, Michigan. He grew up in Flint, Michigan, where he graduated from Flint Junior College in 1942.

On September 15, 1942, he married his high school sweetheart, Mary Alice Currie, who preceded him in death on January 9, 2005.

They are survived by three daughters: Kathleen (Joseph) Ossmann, Randa Lynn Silber, and Sheryl (Kenneth) Jordan, all of Paw Paw, and son: Michael (Diana) Byrne of Lawton; nine grandchildren: David (Michele) Ossmann, Michael (Emily) Ossmann, Tyler, Jody, and Jessica Silber, Erin (Rob) Augustine, Evan Jordan, Jason (Kat) Byrne, and Ryan Byrne, three great-grandchildren and one on the way.

His family was all-important, and in Bob's words, "They are all great!"

His attendance at Michigan State College was interrupted by WWII in April of 1943. He last served as a 1st Lt. of the Army Corps of Engineers in the 5250th Technical Intelligence Co., as an enemy equipment investigator, part of Gen. MacArthur's headquarters staff in Japan. He received a Mechanical Engineering degree in 1945 from Louisiana State University while in the service.

He finished two degrees in Chemistry at Michigan State University in 1947 and 1949 after his discharge. Upon graduation he was employed by Union Carbide Chemical Corp. and worked as a chemist for 35 years in Charleston, WV, Bound Brook, NJ, and Niagara Falls, NY before retiring to MI in March of 1983.

Bob was an elder of the First Presbyterian Church, Paw Paw, a member of the American Chemical Society and the American Society for Testing Materials. He served on the Paw Paw District Library Board, Friends of the Library Board, and volunteered for Meals on Wheels and Habitat for Humanity.

Bob was a master gardener who also enjoyed woodworking, building houses, and reading. He sang in church and community choral groups for over 60 years.

In lieu of flowers, memorials may be directed to the First Presbyterian Church, Paw Paw District Library, Hospice of Van Buren County, or Habitat for Humanity. Bob's life will be celebrated at a memorial service to be held at 11:00 AM Saturday, April 2 at the First Presbyterian Church, 120 Pine Street, Paw Paw. A private graveside service at Ft. Custer

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

National Cemetery will follow. Arrangements are by the Adams Funeral Home, Paw Paw. Share a memory or condolence on line at: [www.adamspawpaw.com](http://www.adamspawpaw.com)

Sources:

1930 Census of the United States. Michigan. Genesee. Flint. Roll 985. P. 19A. Enumeration Dist. 38.

1940 Census of the United States. Michigan. Genesee. Flint. Roll T627\_1896. P. 7B. Enumeration Dist. 85-144.

Find A Grave. [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Fort Custer National Cemetery, Augusta, Kalamazoo County, Michigan. FAG # 72724394.

1st Lt US Army WW II.

kathy\_ossman. Ancestry.com DNA match. 8.8 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Robert married **Mary Alice Currie** [14311] [MRIN: 4938] on Sep 15, 1942 in Flint, Genesee, MI, USA. Mary was born on Sep 10, 1922 in Ypsilanti, Washtenaw Co., MI, USA, died on Jan 9, 2005 in Lawton, Van Buren Co., MI, USA, aged 82, and was buried in Fort Custer National Cemetery, Augusta, Kalamazoo Co., MI, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

7399 F i. **Kathleen Mary Bryne** [14420].

**7117. Budd Younghouse** [13818] was born in 1931 in New York, USA.

**7118. Norma D Younghouse** [13819] was born in 1935 in New York, USA.

**7119. Bruce Griffing** [12678] was born in 1933 in New York, USA.

**7120. Cleta Griffing** [12679] was born in 1934 in New York, USA.

**7121. Francis Kipp** [8111].

**7122. Laura Kipp** [8112].

**7123. Barbara Louise O'Haro** [14449] was born on Nov 14, 1931 in Kansas City, Wyandotte Co., KS, USA and died on Feb 12, 2002 in Apopka, Orange Co., FL, USA, aged 70.

General Notes: Sources:

1940 Census of the United States. Kansas. Wyandotte. Kansas City. Roll T627\_1239. P. 5B. Enumeration Dist. 50-27B.

glsrees. Gary Rees. Callaway County, Missouri. Ancestry.com DNA match. 7.3 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

Barbara married **Ralph Lyle Rees** [14450] [MRIN: 4990] on Oct 15, 1950 in Kansas City, KS, USA. Ralph was born on Jan 29, 1931 in Kansas City, KS, USA and died on Oct 13, 2004 in McLouth, Jefferson Co., KS, USA, aged 73.

**7124. Rose May Kaufman** [13172] was born in 1920 in New York, USA.

**7125. Thomas Gilbert Kaufman Sr** [10457] was born on Apr 25, 1922 in Cansarsie, Kings Co., NY, USA, died on Nov 8, 1976 in Queens Village, Queens Co., NY, USA, aged 54, and was buried in Long Island National Cem., Farmingdale, Suffolk Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: Occupation: George Leuders (later Monsanto) Washington St, Manhattan NY before and after WWII. 427 Washington Street, NY. The company manufactured fragrances, flavors, and essential oils. He was a clerk in the main office before the war, eventually he became the shipping manager. His brother RW Kaufmann worked at the Leuders/Monsanto factory in Patchogue, NY. His sons TG Kaufmann Jr. and AD Kaufmann also worked at Leuders during several summer jobs.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

World War II Military Service: He entered the Army 4 December 1942, assigned to 100th Infantry Division which was assigned to Ft Jackson, SC.

Dec - Mar 43: PVT, Basic Infantry training.

Mar - Jul 43: Tec3, General Clerk.

Jul - Sep 43: Tech 5: Clerk Typist.

Sep 43 - Jan 46: Tech Sergeant (E6) Section Sergeant, Reports and Returns Section, Adjutants General Division Office, 100th Infantry Division.

He arrived in Europe on 20 October, 1944 and departed on 31 December 1945. His Division fought in France (Bitche) and Germany (Stuttgart). He was stationed in Stuttgart, GE for a period during occupation after the war. He was discharged at Ft Dix, NJ on 17 Jan 1946.

His Awards and Decorations:

American Service Medal,

Bronze Star,

European - African - Middle Eastern Service Medal,

Good Conduct Medal,

World War II Victory Medal.

Campaign Ribbons Central Europe, Rhineland.

Army Serial Number 32 655 028

More About Thomas Gilbert Sr. KAUFMANN:

Burial: Nov 10, 1976, National Cemetery, Farmingdale, NY Section R Grave 4826.

Description: Jan 17, 1946, Blue eyes, brown hair, 5'8", 140 lbs (From Army discharge paperwork).

Education: 1939, Graduated Samuel J Tilden HS, Kings Co. NY.

Military service: Bet. Dec 04, 1942 - Jan 17, 1946, Served as an Administrative Specialist (ultimately Tech Sergeant E6) with HQ, 100th Infantry Division.

Occupation: Bet. 1970 - 1975, Traffic Manager (In charge of Shipments) Monsanto Flavors and Fragrances, 427 Washington St NY.

Residence 1: Apr 1922, 1310 East 93rd Street, Kings Co., NY.

Residence 2: Bet. Jan 1946 - Dec 19, 1950, 229 Flatbush Avenue, Kings Co. NY was his residence when he returned from the Army.

Residence 3: Bet. Dec 19, 1950 - Nov 08, 1976, 90-04 21Eighth Place, Queens Village, NY 11428.

Social Security Number: 063.14.7929, Issued NY.

Sources:

<http://familytreemaker.genealogy.com/users/k/a/u/Allan-David-Kaufmann/index.html> The Kaufman Family World Connect.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Long Island National Cemetery, Farmingdale, Suffolk Co., New York. Plot: R, 4826. Memorial # 2719551. GPS N 40.75640 W -73.39610.

SSDI: Thomas Kaufmann, Jamaica, Queens, New York. B April 25, 1922. D Nov. 1976. SSN: 063-14-7929.

Thomas married **Margaret Bruce Dargie** [10458] [MRIN: 3583], daughter of **Allan Smith Dargie Sr** [10459] and **Joan Stewart Bruce** [10460], on Apr 24, 1943 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA. Margaret was born on Dec 25, 1921 in Brooklyn, Kings Co., NY, USA and died on Jan 31, 2003 in Mineola, Nassau Co., NY, USA, aged 81.

Children from this marriage were:

7400 M i. **Thomas Gilbert Kaufman Jr** [10461].

7401 M ii. **Allan David Kaufman** [10462].

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

7402 M   iii. **Robert Stewart Kaufman** [10577] was born on Aug 18, 1954 in Queens Village, Queens Co., NY, USA and died in Aug 2001 in Queens Village, Queens Co., NY, USA, aged 47.

**7126. Oscar Kaufman** [13173] was born in 1927 in New York, USA.

**7127. Robert Kaufman** [13174] was born in 1928 in New York, USA.

**7128. Gilbert Kaufman** [13176] was born in 1932 in New York, USA.

**7129. John Kaufman** [13177] was born in 1933 in New York, USA.

**7130. Edna Kaufman** [13178] was born in 1936 in New York, USA.

**7131. Patricia Kaufman** [13179] was born in 1938 in New York, USA.

**7132. Marjorie Ruth Tuttle** [14478] was born in New Jersey, USA and died on Mar 1, 1976.

General Notes: FT DNA Family Finder match Mr. L (c/o his mom De) Fryer July 28, 2017.

Marjorie married **Warren Robert Fryer** [14479] [MRIN: 5004]. Warren was born on Nov 11, 1926 in New Jersey, USA and died on May 5, 2007 in New York, NY, USA, aged 80.

The child from this marriage was:

7403 F    i. **Fryer** [14480].

**7133. Richard Whitman Wallis** [14553] was born on Dec 9, 1947.

Richard married **Beverly Biedeger** [14554] [MRIN: 5033].

**7134. Paul Fulmer** [14557] was born in Sep 1960.

**7135. Jonathan Fulmer** [14558] was born in Nov 1961 and died in Jan 1969, aged 7.

**7136. Douglas Fulmer** [14559] was born in Jan 1963 and died in Jan 1929, aged -34.

**7137. John Schulman** [14562].

General Notes: 2018

John Schulman, 33 Leroy Ave., Bradford, MA 01835. 978-994-3683.

john.schulman@comcast.net

**7138. Susan Boardman** [14564].

**7139. Andrew Boardman** [14565].

**7140. Steve Campbell** [11611].

Steve married **Linda** [Campbell] [11617] [MRIN: 4008].

**7141. Cathy Campbell** [11612].

Cathy married **Steve Haug** [11618] [MRIN: 4009].

**7142. Marcy Campbell** [11613].

Marcy married **Dean Godfrey** [11619] [MRIN: 4010].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

7143. **Ginger Campbell** [11614].

7144. **Kipp Nestell Anderson** [13766].

7145. **Deborah Jean Simpson** [11562] was born on Sep 27, 1950.

7146. **William Robert Simpson** [11563] was born on Jul 24, 1954.

7147. **David Allan Simpson** [11564] was born on Jun 11, 1955.

7148. **Jeffery Simpson** [11565] was born on May 27, 1957.

7149. **Douglas Harold Simpson** [11566] was born on Aug 1, 1959.

7150. **Robert Lloyd Antes** [11570] was born on Jan 28, 1953 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Robert L Antes, Chester, NY RLAntes@TradeTransCorp.com

Robert married **Denise Sue Wood** [11578] [MRIN: 3996], daughter of **Paul Welch Wood** [11596] and **Rebecca Sue Master** [11597], on Sep 5, 1981 in Mercer Island, WA, USA. Denise was born on Jan 22, 1958 in Arlington, VA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

7404 F i. **Samantha Sue Antes** [11579] was born on Sep 28, 1979 in Bellevue, King Co., WA, USA.

7405 F ii. **Stephanie Elizabeth Antes** [11580] was born on Apr 21, 1982 in Bellevue, King Co., WA, USA.

7406 F iii. **Sara Lynn Antes** [11581] was born on Aug 3, 1983 in Bellevue, King Co., WA, USA.

7151. **Elizabeth Leigh Antes** [11571] was born on Jul 20, 1955 in Hackensack, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

7152. **Barbara Lynn Antes** [11572] was born on Nov 28, 1956 in Teaneck, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

Barbara married **Kevin Michael Casserly** [11582] [MRIN: 3997], son of **Vincent Casserly** [11594] and **Audrey** [Casserly] [11595], on Mar 24, 1979 in Montvale, NJ, USA. Kevin was born on Mar 18, 1952 in Jersey City, Hudson Co., NJ, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

7407 M i. **Trevor Michael Casserly** [11583] was born on May 13, 1982 in Westwood, NJ, USA.

7408 M ii. **Sean Patrick Casserly** [11584] was born on Nov 24, 1986 in Westwood, NJ, USA.

7153. **Suzanne Louise Antes** [11573] was born on Jan 3, 1958 in Teaneck, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

Suzanne married **Ronald Earl Eaton** [11585] [MRIN: 3998], son of **George Earl Eaton** [11589] and **Edna Lois Nunn** [11590], on Dec 27, 1980 in Montvale, NJ, USA. Ronald was born on Mar 2, 1950 in Evansville, IN, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

7409 F i. **Kelly Nicole Eaton** [11586] was born on Mar 14, 1982 in Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN, USA.

7410 M ii. **Andrew Chase Eaton** [11587] was born on Apr 28, 1984 in Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN, USA.

7411 M iii. **Adam Casey Eaton** [11588] was born on Jun 15, 1985 in Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN, USA.

7154. **David Lawrence Antes** [11574] was born on Apr 8, 1961 in Teaneck, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Robert L Antes, Chester, NY RLAntes@TradeTransCorp.com

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

David married **Rebecca Loveless** [11591] [MRIN: 4000] in Massachusetts, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

7412 M i. **Matthew David Antes** [11592] was born in Concord, MA, USA.

7413 F ii. **Sydney Elizabeth Antes** [11593] was born in Concord, MA, USA.

**7155. Donna Dee Ferns** [11576] was born on Jan 31, 1957.

Donna married **Tony Pickel** [12509] [MRIN: 4306].

The child from this marriage was:

7414 F i. **Anna Pickel** [12511].

**7156. Rebecca Kipp Ferns** [11577] was born on Sep 7, 1967.

Rebecca married **Bill Thomas** [12510] [MRIN: 4307].

Children from this marriage were:

7415 M i. **Micah Thomas** [12512].

7416 F ii. **Sarah Thomas** [12513].

7417 M iii. **Joshua Thomas** [12514].

**7157. Rebecca Ferns** [12515].

Rebecca married **Albert Voytek** [12516] [MRIN: 4308].

**7158. Charles Green Banks** [6902] was born in 1969.

**7159. Patricia Kipp** [8286].

Patricia married **Franics Masiero** [8291] [MRIN: 2867].

Children from this marriage were:

7418 M i. **Matthew Masiero** [8292].

7419 F ii. **Theresa Masiero** [8293].

**7160. Wesley James Kipp** [8287] was born on Jun 9, 1941.

General Notes: Sources:

Wesley James Kipp, Clifton Park, NY by e-mail July 2008 [wkipp@davisvision.com](mailto:wkipp@davisvision.com)

Wesley married **Mary Jane Kent** [8304] [MRIN: 2873]. Mary was born on May 17, 1941 and died on Oct 29, 1981, aged 40.

Children from this marriage were:

7420 M i. **Wesley James Kipp** [8305] was born on Aug 6, 1962.

7421 M ii. **Kenneth Michael Kipp** [8306] was born on Jun 2, 1963.

7422 M iii. **Daniel Edward Kipp** [8307] was born on Apr 27, 1964.

7423 F iv. **Mary Jane Kipp** [8308] was born on Feb 27, 1966.

7424 M v. **Richard David Kipp** [8309] was born on Aug 8, 1968.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**7161. Dorothy Kipp** [8288].

Dorothy married **Peter Marshall** [8294] [MRIN: 2868].

The child from this marriage was:

7425 M i. **Paul Marshall** [8295].

**7162. Peter Francis Kipp** [8289].

Peter married **Marylin Quebeca** [8296] [MRIN: 2869].

Children from this marriage were:

7426 M i. **Aaron Kipp** [8297].

7427 F ii. **Theresa Kipp** [8298].

**7163. George Kipp** [8290].

George married **Christine** [Kipp] [8300] [MRIN: 2871].

The child from this marriage was:

7428 F i. **Michelle Kipp** [8302].

George next married **Marylin** [Kipp] [8301] [MRIN: 2872].

The child from this marriage was:

7429 M i. **Jonathon Kipp** [8303].

**7164. Jeffrey Kipp** [5572] was born on Aug 22, 1969 in Houston, TX, USA.

General Notes: Jeffrey Kipp.

**7165. Robert Bates** [9672].

**7166. Walter Adriance Kipp III** [10960] was born on Mar 1, 1940.

**7167. Kerwin Kipp** [10961] was born on Apr 18, 1942.

**7168. Harrington Streat Kipp** [10962] was born on Mar 20, 1947.

**7169. Donald Terry MacLeod** [11011] was born on May 20, 1930.

General Notes: Sources:

Donald Terry MacLeod Jr. dtmacl@aol.com

Donald married **Joan Marsh** [11012] [MRIN: 3818]. Joan was born on Jul 16, 1934.

Children from this marriage were:

7430 M i. **Donald Terry MacLeod** [11013] was born on Jan 1, 1964.

7431 F ii. **Joan Marie MacLeod** [11014] was born on May 15, 1961.

**7170. Terry Bauman** [11404] was born on Dec 5, 1942.

**7171. Ronald Bauman** [11405] was born on May 30, 1944.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**7172. Frank Bauman** [11406] was born on May 23, 1946.

**7173. Robert Romans** [6075].

**7174. Patricia Romans** [6040] was born on Jun 11, 1940 in Reed City, Osceola, MI, USA.

General Notes: Pat Stansloski.

Patricia married **Donald Wayne Stansloski** [6041] [MRIN: 2051], son of **Donald Stansloski** [6077] and **Irene Krupp** [6078], on Aug 1, 1959 in Paris, MI, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

7432 F i. **Lynn Irene Stansloski** [6079] was born on Mar 12, 1961 in Stanwood, Mecosta, MI, USA.

7433 F ii. **Lee Ann Stansloski** [6080] was born on Jul 5, 1963 in Big Rapids, Mecosta Co., MI, USA.

7434 M iii. **Mitchell Jon Stansloski** [6081] was born on Feb 26, 1966 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA.

7435 M iv. **Steven Stansloski** [6082] was born on Feb 15, 1968 in Omaha, Douglas Co., NE, USA.

**7175. Chester Aurther Romans** [6076] was born on Sep 21, 1943 in Mecosta County, Big Rapids, MI, USA.

General Notes: Pat Stansloski.

Chester married **Sue** [Romans] [6083] [MRIN: 2060].

Children from this marriage were:

7436 M i. **Ervin Romans** [6084] was born on Aug 29, 1965.

7437 M ii. **Arthur Romans** [6085] was born on Feb 15, 1968.

7438 M iii. **James John Romans** [6086] was born on Dec 20, 1979.

**7176. Tammy L Maricle** [11817] was born on Mar 17, 1974, died on Nov 17, 1979, aged 5, and was buried in Evergreen Cem., Saint Edward, Boone Co., NE, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave. [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Evergreen Cem., Saint Edward, Boone County, Nebraska. Memorial # 10738577.  
GPS N 41.56780 W -97.84110.

**7177. Richelle Russell** [12263].

**7178. Danielle Russell** [12264].

**7179. Ronald Davis** [13351] was born in 1953, died in 1972, aged 19, and was buried in Evergreen Cem., Lake Orion, Oakland Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Ronald was fostered and adopted by Murle and Elsie Davis. He was murdered in 1972 at the age of 19.

Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Evergreen Cemetery, Lake Orion, Oakland County, Michigan. Memorial # 42175863.

**7180. Joan Davis** [13352].

**7181. Jerry Davis** [13353].

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

7182. **Kenneth Davis** [13354].

7183. **Frank Davis** [13355].

7184. **Jean Davis** [13356].

7185. **William Curtis** [13359].

7186. **Marilynn Curtis** [13360].

7187. **Sharon Curtis** [13361].

7188. **Thomas Curtis** [13362].

7189. **Kimberly Curtis** [13363].

7190. **Stephen Dale Curtis** [13367] was born on Jul 3, 1952 in Pontiac, Oakland Co., MI, USA, died on Nov 24, 1952 in Pontiac, Oakland Co., MI, USA, and was buried in Ridgelawn Memorial Cem., Oxford, Oakland Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Ridgelawn Memorial Cemetery, Oxford, Oakland County, Michigan. Memorial # 37596439.

7191. **Floyd Arscott Axford** [6904] was born on Nov 29, 1939.

Floyd married **Sharon Jacklin** [6948] [MRIN: 2334].

Children from this marriage were:

7439 F i. **Deborah Axford** [6949] was born on Dec 27, 1961.

7440 M ii. **Darryl Bradley Axford** [6950] was born on Apr 15, 1964.

7192. **Paul Martin Axford** [6905] was born on Jun 17, 1941.

Paul married **Linda Johnson** [6951] [MRIN: 2335].

The child from this marriage was:

7441 F i. **Tammy Lynn Axford** [6952] was born on Oct 1, 1976.

7193. **Kimberly Lee Kipp** [6907] was born on Aug 22, 1952.

Kimberly married **Terry Wilson** [6953] [MRIN: 2336].

Children from this marriage were:

7442 M i. **Zachary Lee Wilson** [6954] was born on Mar 4, 1978.

7443 F ii. **Holly Lee Wilson** [6955] was born on Sep 1, 1980.

7194. **Kevin Lockwood Kipp** [6908] was born on Jan 28, 1957.

Kevin married **Karen Brown** [6956] [MRIN: 2337].

Children from this marriage were:

7444 M i. **Lucas Boyd Kipp** [6957] was born on Apr 23, 1982 in St Thomas, Elgin Co., ON, Can.

7445 M ii. **Mitchell Harrison Kipp** [6958] was born on Oct 4, 1984.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**7195. Vivienne Sliter** [6910].

**7196. Marilyn Sliter** [6913].

**7197. Sherri Sliter** [6914].

**7198. John Joseph Dunford** [6916] was born on Jun 15, 1954.

John married **Barbara J.** [Dunford] [6959] [MRIN: 2338]. Barbara was born in 1957.

Children from this marriage were:

7446 M i. **John Dempsey Dunford** [6960] was born in 1972.

7447 F ii. **Rosetta Ann Dunford** [6961] was born in 1973.

7448 F iii. **Tanya Diane Dunford** [6962] was born in 1978.

7449 F iv. **Shauna Marie Dunford** [6963] was born in 1984.

7450 M v. **John Joseph Dunford** [6964] was born in 1987.

**7199. Diana Dunford** [6917].

**7200. Catherine Dunford** [6918].

**7201. Sue S. Falk** [6920].

Sue married **Rowley** [6965] [MRIN: 2339].

Children from this marriage were:

7451 M i. **Douglas Rowley** [6966] was born in 1961 and died on Oct 13, 2003, aged 42.

7452 F ii. **Julie Ann Rowley** [6967].

7453 F iii. **Jill Rowley** [6968].

**7202. Rebecca Jill Falk** [6921].

Rebecca married **John Leaver** [6969] [MRIN: 2340].

Children from this marriage were:

7454 F i. **Kristen Leaver** [6970].

7455 M ii. **John Leaver** [6971].

**7203. Sandra Jill Falk** [6922].

**7204. Pam Oliver** [6924].

Pam married **Charles Walker** [6972] [MRIN: 2341]. Charles was born in TN, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

7456 M i. **Charles Edward Walker** [6973] was born on Dec 28, 1971.

7457 F ii. **Mary Kipp Walker** [6974] was born in 1973.

Pam next married **William H. Maley** [6975] [MRIN: 2342].

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**7205. Mary Oliver** [6925] was born on Jan 16, 1949 and died in Mar 2000, aged 51.

Mary married **Donald Allen Long** [6976] [MRIN: 2343].

The child from this marriage was:

7458 M i. **Don Long** [6977] was born on Dec 17, 1971.

Mary next married **Steve Avery** [6978] [MRIN: 2344].

The child from this marriage was:

7459 F i. **Judy Avery** [6979] was born on May 6, 1969.

Mary next married **Don Smallwood** [6980] [MRIN: 2345].

**7206. Robert Clinton Oliver** [6926].

Robert married **Sheilia Lodge** [6981] [MRIN: 2346].

Children from this marriage were:

7460 M i. **Alex K. Oliver** [6982].

7461 M ii. **Robert C. Oliver** [6983].

7462 F iii. **Molly Oliver** [6984].

**7207. Nancy Jane Aaron** [6930] was born on Dec 28, 1940 in Detroit, Wayne Co., MI, USA.

Nancy married **John Henry Dinse** [6985] [MRIN: 2347].

The child from this marriage was:

7463 F i. **Sarah Kipp Dinse** [6986] was born on Apr 17, 1971 in Bloomington, IN, USA.

Nancy next married **Warren Daniel Hinchcliff** [6987] [MRIN: 2348] on Mar 13, 1987.

**7208. John Dennis Aaron** [6931] was born on Nov 30, 1942 in Detroit, Wayne Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Divorced.

John married **Viola Kay Hendricks** [6988] [MRIN: 2349], daughter of **Albertus H. Hendricks** [6989] and **Genevieve Viola Bouwer** [6990], on Aug 20, 1966 in Freeland, Saginaw, MI, USA. Viola was born on Jan 10, 1948 in McBain, Missaukee, MI, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

7464 M i. **John "Scott" Dunford Aaron** [6991] was born on Jan 20, 1967 in Midland, Midland, MI, USA.

7465 M ii. **John "Michael" Watts Aaron** [6992] was born on Aug 31, 1968 in Midland, Midland, MI, USA.

**7209. Harold Mark Aaron** [6932] was born on Sep 2, 1951 in Detroit, Wayne Co., MI, USA.

**7210. Robin Studaker** [6935].

**7211. Eric Studaker** [6936].

**7212. Andrew Studaker** [6937].

**7213. Ralph Watts** [6941].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**7214. Paul Watts** [6942].

Paul married **Maureen Powers** [6993] [MRIN: 2351].

Children from this marriage were:

7466 M i. **Griffin Watts** [6994].

7467 M ii. **Morgan Watts** [6995].

**7215. Michael Watts** [6943].

**7216. Joseph Watts** [6944].

**7217. David Watts** [6945].

**7218. Mark Heubner** [6947].

**7219. Sarah Toohey** [6653].

**7220. David Toohey** [6654].

**7221. Emily Toohey** [6655].

**7222. Desiree Lynn Gauthier** [14484] was born on Nov 8, 1989 in Kingston, Frontenac Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Desiree Gauthier on Ancestry.com.

Desiree married **Adrian Emile Hout** [14485] [MRIN: 5008]. Adrian was born on Jan 10, 1990 in Kingston, Frontenac Co., ON, Can.

**7223. Caitlin Ann Buck** [8473] was born on Sep 25, 1992 in Cincinnati, OH, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**7224. Johannah Louise Buck** [8474] was born on Dec 16, 1999 in Cincinnati, OH, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**7225. Thomas Kenneth Buck** [8476] was born on Dec 5, 1985.

General Notes: Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**7226. Theresa Jewel Nolley** [8480] was born on Jul 28, 1974 in Riverside Co., CA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

Theresa married **Kenneth Moss** [8490] [MRIN: 2931] on Feb 21, 1997 in Santa Ana, CA, USA. Kenneth was born on Apr 26, 1960.

The child from this marriage was:

7468 M i. **Dillon Moss** [8491] was born on Oct 7, 1997.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**7227. Tonia Jem Nolley** [8481] was born on Jul 30, 1077 in Riverside Co., CA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

Tonia married **Wayne William Welch** [8492] [MRIN: 2932] on Aug 5, 1995 in Gold Beach, OR, USA. Wayne was born on Jun 27, 1977.

Children from this marriage were:

- 7469 M i. **Steven Lee Nolley Welch** [8493] was born on May 5, 1996.
- 7470 M ii. **Wayne William Welch** [8494] was born on Jun 23, 1998.

**7228. Reanna Kaye Heers** [8484] was born on Sep 25, 1980.

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

Reanna married **Andre Zapata** [8495] [MRIN: 2933], son of **Raul Zapata** [8496] and **Maria Sierrra** [8497]. Andre was born in Columbia.

Children from this marriage were:

- 7471 M i. **Kaeden Colt Zapata** [8498] was born on Dec 2, 2002 and died on Nov 15, 2006 in Bowlinggreen, KY, USA, aged 3.
- 7472 F ii. **Makaela Jayne Zapata** [8499] was born on Jan 19, 2003 and died on Nov 15, 2006 in Bowlinggreen, KY, USA, aged 3.
- 7473 M iii. **Ryder Payne Zapata** [8500] was born on Jan 19, 2003 and died on Nov 15, 2006 in Bowlinggreen, KY, USA, aged 3.

**7229. Christopher Scott Heers** [8485] was born on May 11, 1982.

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**7230. Mark Edward Heers** [8486] was born on Mar 7, 1984.

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**7231. Zyon Thomas Kipp** [8488] was born on Jun 15, 1993.

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**7232. Cody Louis Kipp** [8489] was born on Oct 3, 1994.

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**7233. Gabrielle Kipp** [8459].

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**7234. Alexander Kipp** [8460].

General Notes: Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**7235. Eric Grandmaitre** [8462].

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**7236. Patrick Grandmaitre** [8463].

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**7237. Dani Grandmaitre** [8464].

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**7238. Samuel Woods** [8466].

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**7239. Raeanne Souliere** [10274].

**7240. Charlene Souliere** [10275].

**7241. Rohan Valiquette** [10279].

**7242. Leah Alexandria Valiquette** [10281].

**7243. Ryan Manseau** [8467] was born on Sep 22, 1998.

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**7244. Qwain Philip O'Connor** [8469] was born on Nov 18, 2004.

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**7245. Christopher Charles Rugenstein** [12322].

**7246. Rebecca Jean Heavrin** [12342] was born on Jan 23, 1974.

**7247. Dagan Scott Heavrin** [12343] was born on Jul 25, 1976.

**7248. Evan Wadsworth Malina** [12344] was born on Apr 7, 1988.

**7249. Claire Wadsworth Malina** [12345] was born on Oct 2, 1990.

**7250. Brendan Downes Wadsworth** [12346] was born on Aug 5, 1988.

**7251. Elizabeth Downes Wadsworth** [12347] was born on Sep 27, 1990.

**7252. Ryan James Caldwell** [12348] was born on Mar 27, 1998.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**7253. William Paul Caldwell** [12349] was born on Mar 16, 2000.

**7254. Adam Frank Boretz** [12361] was born on Feb 26, 1975.

**7255. Sarah Reinette Boretz** [12362] was born on Apr 13, 1079.

**7256. Jason Christopher Wadsworth** [12363] was born on Nov 11, 1971.

Jason married **Rebecca Eugenia Gordenko Vargas** [12366] [MRIN: 4253] on Sep 30, 1998. Rebecca was born on Jan 3, 1966.

The child from this marriage was:

7474 M i. **Paul Oliver Wadsworth** [12369] was born on Mar 25, 1999.

**7257. Benjamin Kenneth Wadsworth** [12364] was born on Dec 1, 1975.

Benjamin married **Kelly Anne Francis** [12367] [MRIN: 4254] on Aug 16, 2003. Kelly was born on Apr 6, 1975.

The child from this marriage was:

7475 F i. **Sophia Grace Wadsworth** [12368] was born on Apr 25, 2009 in Baton Rouge, LA, USA.

**7258. Samuel Lanning Wadsworth** [12365] was born on Nov 17, 1983.

**7259. Grace Elizabeth Smith** [12371] was born on Jun 2, 1997 in Hershey, PA, USA.

**7260. Owen Conrad Smith** [12372] was born on Jan 26, 2001 in Canandaigua, NY, USA.

**7261. Eva Lynn Smith** [12373] was born on Feb 21, 2007 in Celebration, FL, USA.

**7262. Janice Neil Abrams** [14437] was born on Aug 3, 1926 in San Diego, San Diego Co., CA, USA and died on Apr 15, 1996 in San Jose, Santa Clara Co., CA, USA, aged 69.

General Notes: Sources:

California Death Index.

Janice Whipp. April 28, 1996. Santa Clara.

K.A. (administered by pyratqwn). Ancestry.com DNA match. 8.1 centimorgans shared across 1 DNA segment.

**7263. Carol Darlene Huls** [14391].

**7264. Lorene A Baker** [11232] was born in 1923 in Kansas, USA.

**7265. Roy Baker Jr** [10432] was born on Nov 3, 1924 in Osawatomie, Miami Co., KS, USA, died on Mar 14, 2002 in Overland Park, Johnson Co., KS, USA, aged 77, and was buried in Resurrection Catholic Cem., Lenexa, Johnson Co., KS, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

home.comcast.net/~jbaker1516/jmb-p/index.htm - John Baker's Genealogy

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Resurrection Catholic Cemetery, Lenexa, Johnson Co., Kansas. Memorial # 19641835. GPS N 38.97640 W -94.72780.

Roy married **Betty Ann Moews** [10433] [MRIN: 3569], daughter of **Frank Jacob Moews** [10435] and **Mary Theresa Readecker** [10436], on Jul 27, 1946 in Paola, Miami Co., KS, USA. Betty was born on Nov 18, 1927 in Paola, Miami Co., KS, USA, died on Mar 14, 1997 in Overland Park, Johnson Co., KS, USA, aged 69, and was buried in Resurrection Catholic Cem., Lenexa, Johnson Co., KS, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

The child from this marriage was:

7476 M i. **John M Baker** [10434].

**7266. Frank Grems** [11367].

**7267. Wayne Grems** [11368].

**7268. Dennis Grems** [11369].

**7269. Janice Grems** [11370].

**7270. Barbara Grems** [11371].

**7271. Delores Grems** [11372].

**7272. Lawrence Grems** [11373] was born in 1939 and died in 1939.

**7273. Barbara Elizabeth Demarest** [12179] was born on Jun 10, 1923.

**7274. Marjorie Ann Demarest** [12180] was born on Oct 1, 1924.

**7275. Carolyn Marie Demarest** [12181] was born on Jul 2, 1930.

**7276. Stradley Kipp Germond** [1681].

**7277. David Kipp Conover Jr.** [4899] was born on Feb 7, 1941 in Montclair, Essex Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Divorced from Catherine about 1981.

Divorced from Eda about 1991.

Sources:

David Kipp Conover. Lives in Annapolis, Maryland.

Internet. Family Tree posted by Steven Paul Stymiest, 442 Willowspring Lane, Rock Hill, SC 29730

David married **Catherine Ann Petrucelli** [4900] [MRIN: 1664] on Jun 1, 1963 in Bath, PA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

7477 M i. **David Kipp Conover** [4902] was born on Feb 8, 1966 in Washington, DC, USA.

7478 M ii. **Richard Jerome Conover** [4903] was born on Feb 8, 1966 in Washington, DC, USA.

David next married **Eda Elizabeth Ours** [4901] [MRIN: 1665] on Apr 19, 1985 in Arlington, VA, USA.

**7278. Nancy Conover** [4909].

**7279. Stevie Conover** [4910].

**7280. John William Steele** [8881] was born on Jun 17, 1914.

General Notes: Sources:

The Demarest Family. Compiled by the Demarest Family Association. 1964

John married **Charlotte Diehl** [8883] [MRIN: 3066] on Sep 28, 1940.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**7281. Charles George Steele** [8882] was born on Oct 24, 1915.

General Notes: Sources:

The Demarest Family. Compiled by the Demarest Family Association. 1964

Charles married **Elizabeth Wittner** [8884] [MRIN: 3067] on Sep 4, 1937. Elizabeth was born on Feb 28, 1912.

**7282. John Howard Isleib** [13131] was born on Feb 9, 1923 in New Jersey, USA, died on Aug 26, 2003, aged 80, and was buried in Westwood Cem., Westwood, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Westwood Cemetery, Westwood, Bergen County, New Jersey. Memorial # 7836957.

SSDI: John H Isleib, Park Ridge, Bergen County, New Jersey. B Feb. 9, 1923. D Aug. 26, 2003. SSN: 151-12-2076.

John married **Anna Burbage** [13622] [MRIN: 4656]. Anna died on Sep 21, 1986 and was buried in Westwood Cem., Westwood, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

**7283. Katherine May Van Ripper** [7776] was born on Jan 27, 1908 in Dundee Lake, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

NYGBS Manuscript: File 1 (K6281); Ancestors of Petrus Kip, compiled by Thomas G. Thompson, 2001. Documents Relating to the Descendants of Hendrick Hendrickson Kip (1600-1680)

First Reformed Church "The Church Tablet", Passaic, NJ, record of baptism May 30, 1909.

**7284. Jane Evelyn Van Ripper** [7774] was born on Mar 3, 1910 in Dundee Lake, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

NYGBS Manuscript: File 1 (K6281); Ancestors of Petrus Kip, compiled by Thomas G. Thompson, 2001. Documents Relating to the Descendants of Hendrick Hendrickson Kip (1600-1680)

First Reformed Church "The Church Tablet", Passaic, NJ, record of baptism 1910.

Jane married **Herbert George Wenzel** [7775] [MRIN: 2683] on Nov 8, 1935 in Paterson, NJ, USA. Herbert was born on Jun 25, 1906 in Dundee Lake, Bergen Co., NJ, USA.

**7285. William A. Martin** [1742] was born on Nov 18, 1899 in Jersey City, Hudson Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Jan. 1930. John Coleman. Approved. Vol. 248. SAR member No. 49446.

**7286. George Kip Martin** [1743] was born on May 15, 1904 in Jersey City, Hudson Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Jan. 1930. John Coleman. Approved. Vol. 248. SAR member No. 49445.

**7287. Edwin H. Martin** [1744] was born on Apr 23, 1904 in Jersey City, Hudson Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Ancestry.com.

U.S., Sons of the American Revolution Membership Applications, 1889-1970

The New Jersey Society. Application for Membership. Jan. 1930. John Coleman. Approved. Vol. 248. SAR member

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

No. 49444.

**7288. Eleanor L. Martin** [1745] was born on Dec 11, 1912.

**7289. Anna Newkirk Martin** [1746] was born on Aug 17, 1914.

**7290. Paul Marselis Kipp** [1888] was born on Nov 17, 1913.

**7291. Elizabeth Kip** [13281] was born in 1905 in New Jersey, USA.

**7292. Margaret Kip** [13271] was born in 1908 in New Jersey, USA, died in 1977, aged 69, and was buried in Cedar Lawn Cem., Paterson, Passaic Co., NJ, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Cedar Lawn Cemetery, Paterson, Passaic County, New Jersey. Memorial # 92571855.

Margaret married **Jenkins** [13272] [MRIN: 4532].

**7293. Charles Edo Kip** [8139] was born in 1917 in New Jersey, USA.

**7294. Edward S. Kip** [7127] was born in 1907 in Massachusetts, USA.

General Notes: Of Quaker Hill, Connecticut.

**7295. William V Kip** [7129] was born in 1909 in Massachusetts, USA.

General Notes: Of Boston, MA.

William married **Schmolze** [7213] [MRIN: 2451].

**7296. Mildred Stowe Kip** [7273] was born in 1912 in Massachusetts, USA.

General Notes: Married in St. James Episcopal Church, New London, CT, by Rev. Philip Markham Kerridge. She is a graduate of Radcliffe College, 1932.

Sources:

New York Times, July 23, 1932, p. 14.

New York Times, July 24, 1932, p. 20.

Mildred married **Horace W Frost** [7274] [MRIN: 2485], son of **Thomas B Frost** [7275], on Jul 23, 1932 in New London, CT, USA.

**7297. Richard M. Kip** [7128] was born in 1920 in Connecticut, USA.

General Notes: Of Quaker Hill, Connecticut.

Sources:

1940 Census of the United States. Connecticut. New London. Waterford. Roll T627\_526. P. 1B. Enumeration Dist. 6-115.

Kip, Nona M 54 TN New worker Wd

Kip, Richard M 20 CT labs general

**7298. Margaret Kip Richardson Goodlatte** [1766] was born on Dec 26, 1909 in New Jersey, USA.

General Notes: Married at the Goodlatte home by the Rev. Dr. George H. Talbott of the First Presbyterian Church, Passaic, NJ. She attended Passiac Collegiate School and Smith College.

Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

New York Times, June 1, 1935, p. 19.  
New York Times, June 16, 1935, p. N5.

Margaret married **Henry Welling Willard** [7283] [MRIN: 2492], son of **George Boold Willard** [7284], on Jun 15, 1935 in Passaic, NJ, USA.

**7299. Robert Swan Goodlatte** [1767] was born on Feb 10, 1913 in New Jersey, USA, died on Apr 3, 1987 in Springfield, Hampden, MA, USA, aged 74, and was buried in Green Lawn Cem., East Longmeadow, Hampden Co., MA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1940 Census of the United States. Massachusetts. Hampden. Springfield. Roll T627\_1711. P. 11A. Enumeration Dist. 22-145.

Goodlatte, Robert S 27 NJ Salesman Wholesale Paint & Glass Co.

Goodlatte, Doris M 24 KY

Goodlatte, Doris B 1 NJ

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Green Lawn Cemetery, East Longmeadow, Hampden County, Massachusetts. Memorial # 55635456. GPS N 42.06456 W -72.50797.

Massachusetts Death Index, 1970-2003.

Robert S Goodlatte, Springfield, Mass. D April 3, 1987. B Feb. 10, 1913, New Jersey.

Robert married **Dorothy (Doris) M Mentendorff** [12662] [MRIN: 4366]. Dorothy was born on Apr 5, 1916, died on Feb 15, 2004, aged 87, and was buried in Green Lawn Cem., East Longmeadow, Hampden Co., MA, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

7479 F i. **Doris B Goodlatte** [12663] was born in 1939 in New Jersey, USA.

**7300. Arthur Richardson Goodlatte** [1768] was born on Jan 27, 1915 in New Jersey, USA, died on Apr 27, 1961, aged 46, and was buried in Green Lawn Cem., East Longmeadow, Hampden Co., MA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Green Lawn Cemetery, East Longmeadow, Hampden County, Massachusetts. Memorial # 55669935. GPS N 42.06456 W -72.50797.

Arthur married **Jeanne Roe Price** [12657] [MRIN: 4363]. Jeanne was born on Aug 29, 1911, died on Jun 3, 1999, aged 87, and was buried in Green Lawn Cem., East Longmeadow, Hampden Co., MA, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

7480 M i. **James Taylor Goodlatte** [12658] was born on Dec 3, 1946, died on Dec 7, 1969, aged 23, and was buried in Green Lawn Cem., East Longmeadow, Hampden Co., MA, USA.

**7301. Raymond Richardson Goodlatte** [1769] was born on Nov 4, 1918 in New Jersey, USA.

**7302. Lucy Ann Goodlatte** [1770] was born on Oct 29, 1920 in New Jersey, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

New York Times, April 16, 1943, p. 18.

Lucy married **Roger Bourns Linscott** [7294] [MRIN: 2502], son of **Robert N Linscott** [7295], in 1943.

**7303. Suzanne Goodlatte** [12660] was born in 1915 in New York, USA.

**7304. Donald Bogart Kipp** [1900] was born on Nov 15, 1905.

General Notes: Sources:

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 246.

**7305. John Philip Kipp** [1901] was born on Mar 25, 1909.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 246.

**7306. Margaret Kipp** [1902] was born on Nov 10, 1915.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 246.

**7307. Catherine Van Cleve** [1910].

**7308. Margaret Van Cleve** [1911].

**7309. Edwin Payne** [1799].

**7310. Eleanor Payne** [1800].

**7311. John Scannell** [1802].

**7312. Janet S Adam** [11202] was born in 1926 in New Jersey, USA.

**7313. Dr Jane Anderson** [12427] was born in 1931 in Boston, MA, USA and died on Feb 10, 2010 in Newtonville, MA, USA, aged 79.

General Notes: Divorced 1971. No issue.

Sources:

Richard Mclean Anderson, Philadelphia, PA randers@comcast.net

Jane married **Dr Paul L Russell** [12443] [MRIN: 4279] on Oct 7, 1961.

**7314. Dr Robert Andrew Anderson** [12417] was born in 1934 in Boston, MA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

Richard Mclean Anderson, Philadelphia, PA randers@comcast.net

Robert married **Heap Elizabeth Ann Heap** [12444] [MRIN: 4274], daughter of **George Francis Robison Heap** [12445] and **Catherine Ann Durant** [12446], on Aug 26, 1961 in Bethesda, MD, USA. Elizabeth was born in 1936 in Washington, DC, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

7481 M i. **Richard Mclean Anderson** [12418].

7482 M ii. **John David Anderson** [12447] was born in 1968 in Philadelphia, PA, USA.

7483 M iii. **Mark Andrew Anderson** [12448] was born in 1973 in Philadelphia, PA, USA.

**7315. Duane DeBow** [11888] was born in 1922 in New Jersey, USA.

**7316. Barbara DeBow** [11889] was born in 1926 in New Jersey, USA.

**7317. Jo Ann (Joan) DeBow** [11884] was born in 1929 in New Jersey, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**7318. Ellen Leslie Jacobus** [10563] was born on Nov 12, 1963.

**7319. John Edward Jacobus** [10564] was born on Mar 28, 1967.

**7320. Helen Marion Kniffen** [10916] was born on Jun 26, 1916 in Hamilton, Wentworth Co., ON, Can.

General Notes: Sources:  
Darrel Kennedy.

Helen married **Everard Moroni Kennedy** [10917] [MRIN: 3776] on Jul 13, 1940 in Hamilton, Wentworth Co., ON, Can.

The child from this marriage was:

7484 M i. **Darrel Kennedy** [10918].

**7321. Howard Aspden** [10825] died in Mar 1981.

Howard married **Helen Reid** [10830] [MRIN: 3739] in 1928.

**7322. Marjorie Aspden** [10826] died in 1945.

Marjorie married **Herb Johnstone** [10831] [MRIN: 3740].

The child from this marriage was:

7485 F i. **Margaret Rebecca Johnstone** [10832].

**7323. Margaret R Aspden** [10827] was born on Dec 20, 1905 in Norfolk Co., ON, Can.

**7324. Georgen Aspden** [10828] was born in Feb 1906 in Ontario, Can.

**7325. Glenwood Aspden** [10829] was born in Jun 1910 in Ontario, Can.

**7326. Omar Thompson** [10759].

**7327. Joy Aspden** [10765].

Joy married **Jum Rutter** [10773] [MRIN: 3705].

**7328. Margaret Aspden** [10766].

Margaret married **Max Caroll** [10774] [MRIN: 3706].

Margaret next married **Bruce LaChappelle** [10775] [MRIN: 3707].

**7329. Thircul Murney Aspden** [10767] was born in 1926.

Thircul married **Duncan** [10776] [MRIN: 3708].

**7330. Andrew John Ross Aspden** [10768] was born on Mar 25, 1914 and died on May 11, 1991 in Courtland, Norfolk Co., ON, Can, aged 77.

**7331. Thomas Aspden** [10769] was born on Mar 17, 1916 in Woodhouse, Norfolk Co., ON, Can and died on Apr 30, 1992 in Eden, ON, Can, aged 76.

Thomas married **Gladys Richardson** [10777] [MRIN: 3709]. Gladys was born in 1918.

**7332. Clara Rebekah Aspden** [10770] was born on Jan 22, 1920 and died on Nov 27, 1991, aged 71.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Clara married **Francis Lee Long** [10778] [MRIN: 3710]. Francis was born on Feb 16, 1916.

**7333. Eva Alice Aspden** [10771] was born on Sep 4, 1922 in Simcoe, Norfolk Co., ON, Can and died on Aug 23, 2008 in Penticton, BC, Can, aged 85.

Eva married **Clifton Alexander Lee** [10779] [MRIN: 3711].

**7334. Catherine Aspden** [10772] was born in 1924 and died on Jul 27, 2003, aged 79.

Catherine married **Gordon Church** [10780] [MRIN: 3712].

**7335. Doris Elizabeth Aspden** [10782] was born on Aug 26, 1908 in Norfolk Co., ON, Can and died in 1998, aged 90.

Doris married **Lorne Gervais** [10783] [MRIN: 3714].

Doris next married **James Jamieson** [10784] [MRIN: 3715].

**7336. James Douglas Thompson** [10788] was born on Aug 16, 1908 in Norfolk Co., ON, Can.

James married **Mildred Stirling** [10792] [MRIN: 3718].

James next married **Marion McGrath** [10793] [MRIN: 3719].

**7337. Harry Alexander Thompson** [10789] was born on Oct 7, 1909 in Norfolk Co., ON, Can.

Harry married **Orpha Smith** [10794] [MRIN: 3720].

**7338. Eugene Thompson** [10790].

Eugene married **Beulah Ferris** [10795] [MRIN: 3721].

**7339. Kathleen Thompson** [10791].

Kathleen married **John Dick** [10796] [MRIN: 3722].

**7340. John Leslie Moffatt** [10798] was born on Feb 25, 1908 in Norfolk Co., ON, Can and died in 1973, aged 65.

John married **Gladys Oakes** [10802] [MRIN: 3724].

**7341. Harry R Moffatt** [10799] was born in 1916 and died in 1960, aged 44.

Harry married **Margaret Ronson** [10803] [MRIN: 3725]. Margaret was born in 1918.

**7342. Allen Moffatt** [10800] died in Nov 2004.

Allen married **Tenna Moffatt** [10804] [MRIN: 3726].

**7343. Frank Moffatt** [10801].

**7344. Bessie Davis** [10806].

Bessie married **Stanton Monroe** [10810] [MRIN: 3728].

**7345. Ronald Davis** [10807].

Ronald married **Garnet** [10811] [MRIN: 3729].

**7346. Helen Davis** [10808].

Helen married **Stewart Duncan** [10812] [MRIN: 3730].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**7347. Vera Davis** [10809].

Vera married **Leo Hammond** [10813] [MRIN: 3731].

**7348. Roy J Aspden** [10816] was born on Aug 13, 1922 in Charlotteville Twp., Norfolk Co., ON, Can and died on Jul 10, 2004 in Fremont, OH, USA, aged 81.

Roy married **Soule** [10818] [MRIN: 3734].

**7349. Helen Aspden** [10817] was born on Jul 31, 1924 in Fremont, OH, USA.

Helen married **Wayne Alloy Geasen** [10821] [MRIN: 3736].

**7350. Jean Hammell** [1819] was born on Jul 26, 1924 in New Jersey, USA.

**7351. Richard Peter Hammell** [1820] was born on Oct 12, 1925 in New Jersey, USA.

**7352. Robert A Hammell** [12691] was born in 1929 in New Jersey, USA.

**7353. James H Hammell** [12692] was born in 1930 in New Jersey, USA.

**7354. Edward J Hammell** [12693] was born in 1933 in New Jersey, USA.

**7355. Andrew Kip Foulds Jr** [10558] was born on Oct 9, 1927 in New York, USA.

**7356. Ronald Bruce Foulds** [10559] was born on Dec 25, 1931 in New Jersey, USA.

General Notes: Sources:

1940 Census of the United States. Michigan. Wayne. Grosse Pointe Park. Roll T627\_1829. P. 2A. Enumeration Dist. 82-76B

Foulds, Andrew H 40 NJ Patent Lawyer Lubrication Manufacture

Foulds, Ethelyn 38 DC

Foulds, Kip 12 NY

Foulds, Ronald 8 NJ

**7357. Judith Ann Foulds** [10560] was born on Sep 2, 1961.

**7358. Douglas Ronald Foulds** [10561] was born on Apr 5, 1964.

**7359. Beverly Jane Post** [10728] was born on Sep 23, 1959.

**7360. Gail Florence Post** [10729] was born on Jul 27, 1961.

**7361. Randall James Post** [10730] was born on Aug 22, 1963.

**7362. Katherine Flower Brenneman** [1946] was born on Dec 28, 1918 in South Orange, NJ, USA, died in 1999, aged 81, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

General Notes: She attended the Masters School at Dobbs Ferry, NY and Finch Junior College and studied sculpture at the Art Students League, NY. Married at the Orange Lawn Tennis Club by the Rev. Eric M. Tasman of the Episcopal Church of the Holy Communion, South Orange, NJ.

Sources:

New York Times, April 28, 1941, p. 12.

New York Times, June 8, 1942, p. 18.

Find A Grave [www.findagrave.com](http://www.findagrave.com). Sleepy Hollow Cemetery, Sleepy Hollow, Westchester Co., Tarrytown, New

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

York. Memorial # 53656650. GPS N 41.09690 W -73.86030.

Katherine married **Stuart Griffin** [7291] [MRIN: 2499], son of **G. Handy Griffin** [7292], on Jun 7, 1942 in South Orange, NJ, USA.

Katherine next married **Walter W Zittel Jr** [10282] [MRIN: 3516]. Walter was born in 1918, died in 1992, aged 74, and was buried in Sleepy Hollow Cem., Tarrytown, Westchester Co., NY, USA.

**7363. Marjorie Emery Brenneman** [1947] was born on Oct 12, 1920 in Tulsa, OK, USA.

**7364. Verna Brenneman** [1948] was born in Oct 1925.

**7365. Virginia Flower Kip** [1949] was born on Jul 31, 1919 in Canada.

General Notes: She was a graduate of Miss Beard's School.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 251.

New York Times, June 14, 1941, p. 18.

Virginia married **Philip W. Carow** [7293] [MRIN: 2501] in 1941.

**7366. Patricia Kip** [1950] was born on Mar 17, 1924 in Orange, NJ, USA and died on May 5, 1998 in Delray Beach, Palm Beach, FL, USA, aged 74.

General Notes: Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 251.

Florida Death Index, 1877-1998.

Patricia Kip. B March 17, 1924. D May 1998, Palm Beach, Florida.

SSDI: Patricia Kip, Delray Beach, Palm Beach, Florida. B March 17, 1924. D May 5, 1998. SSN: 058-20-3559.

Patricia married **Robert Timmins McClusky** [7302] [MRIN: 2508].

**7367. Rosemary Flower Kip** [1951] was born on Sep 12, 1925 in Orange, NJ, USA.

General Notes: Married in the Protestant Episcopal Cathedral of the Incarnation, Long Island.

Sources:

History of The Kip Family In America, by Frederic E. Kip and Margarita L. Hawley, 1928. p. 251.

New York Times, February 1, 1948, p. 54.

Rosemary married **Peter Finch** [7300] [MRIN: 2506], son of **Lyle Walton Finch** [7301], on Feb 1, 1948 in Garden City, Long Island, USA.

**7368. Ira Andrew (Andy) Kip** [13744] was born in 1929 in New Jersey, USA.

**7369. Susan Fencil** [12500] was born in 1939 in Pennsylvania, USA.

**7370. Stephanie Kip** [13560].

**7371. Nick Kip** [13561].

**7372. Carlotta Kip** [13562].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**7373. Phelps Kip** [13563].

**7374. Katrinka Kip** [13564].

**7375. Carlotta B Kip** [7216].

**7376. Phelps Cruikshank Kip** [7217].

**7377. Katrinka Kip** [7218].

**7378. Robert Theodore Salvin Md** [6220] was born on Jul 28, 1962 in Naperville, IL, USA.

Robert married **Julie Ann Jones** [6221] [MRIN: 2109] on May 10, 1997 in Brookfield, WI, USA. Julie was born on Aug 29, 1963 in West Allis, WI, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

7486 F i. **Laura Whitney Salvin** [6222] was born on Apr 20, 1999 in West Allis, WI, USA and was christened on Aug 10, 1999 in Whitefish Bay, IL, USA.

7487 M ii. **Daniel Kip Salvin** [6223] was born on Jul 22, 2000 in West Allis, WI, USA.

**7379. Edward Steven Welsch** [10528] was born on Mar 20, 1965.

**7380. Walter Lee Evans** [10531] was born on Jul 19, 1965.

**7381. Lonnie Garland Nicely** [14082] was born on Nov 9, 1949 in Ronceverte, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA, died on Jun 23, 2010 in Charleston, Kanawha Co., WV, USA, aged 60, and was buried at the End of the Trail Cem., Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., WV, USA.

General Notes: Published in The Register-Herald, Beckley, West Virginia, Obituaries — Wednesday, June 30, 2010

Lonnie Garland Nicely

CHARLESTON — On June 23, 2010, Lonnie Garland Nicely, 60, of Charleston, a native of Crawley, died of natural causes at his home.

Born Nov. 9, 1949, at Ronceverte, he was a son of the late Roy Garland and Edna Mae Walkup Nicely.

Lonnie was a 1967 graduate of Rupert High School. Following graduation from Glenville State College, he was employed by State and Federal agencies for eight years before joining Russ Berrie, Inc., in sales, where he has been employed for the past 28 years.

Lonnie is survived by his brother, Dwight Nicely of Crawley.

A graveside service will be 10 a.m. Thursday, July 1, 2010, at The End of The Trail Cemetery at Clintonville. There will be no evening visitation.

Arrangements by Wallace & Wallace Funeral Home, Rainelle.

Sources:

Find A Grave. www.findagrave.com. At the End of the Trail Cemetery, Clintonville, Greenbrier Co., West Virginia, USA. FAG Memorial # 54346993. GPS Coordinates: Latitude: 37.89580, Longitude: -80.62390.

**7382. Lorenzo Langdon** [14507] was born in 1939 in Oyster Bay, Nassau Co., NY, USA.

**7383. Elizabeth Renda Langdon** [14508] was born on Apr 4, 1950 in Nassau Co., NY, USA, died on Dec 27, 2004 in Lindenhurst, Suffolk Co., NY, USA, aged 54, and was buried in Cremated.

General Notes: Sources:

Find A Grave # 126407406.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

Elizabeth married **Donald John Wiles** [14509] [MRIN: 5019]. Donald was born in 1944 and died in 1971, aged 27.

Elizabeth next married **Leon Stroble** [14510] [MRIN: 5020].

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

## 13th Generation (10th Great-Grandchildren)

**7384. Barbara S Bullock** [12900] was born in 1959.

**7385. Leonard D. Critchley** [4843] was born on Aug 31, 1965.

General Notes: Adopted.

**7386. Brian James Covington** [4844] was born on Jun 17, 1970.

**7387. Patricia Anne Covington** [4845] was born on Mar 11, 1975.

**7388. George Barnes** [4873] was born on Apr 7, 1959.

**7389. Allan Robert Barnes** [4874] was born on May 5, 1960.

**7390. Robin Elain Riddle** [4888] was born on Dec 9, 1976.

**7391. Heather Colleen Riddle** [4889] was born on Dec 19, 1979.

**7392. Johnathan Robert Riddle** [4887] was born on Oct 13, 1981.

**7393. Erin Colleen Acton Riddle** [4890] was born on Jul 15, 1981.

General Notes: Adpoted.

Erin married **Edward Masuda** [14155] [MRIN: 4884].

The child from this marriage was:

7488 M i. **Hudson Riddle-Masuda** [14158].

**7394. Carol-Ann Riddle** [14156].

Carol-Ann married **Richard Brown** [14157] [MRIN: 4885].

**7395. Jeffrey Andrew Graham Campbell** [4879] was born on Dec 28, 1977.

**7396. Craig Michael Ian Campbell** [4880] was born on Jun 12, 1981.

**7397. Benita Minisci** [4640] was born on Sep 22, 1992.

**7398. Brown** [4638] was born on May 31, 1995.

**7399. Kathleen Mary Bryne** [14420].

Kathleen married **Joseph Ossmann** [14421] [MRIN: 4975].

**7400. Thomas Gilbert Kaufman Jr** [10461].

**7401. Allan David Kaufman** [10462].

**7402. Robert Stewart Kaufman** [10577] was born on Aug 18, 1954 in Queens Village, Queens Co., NY, USA and died in Aug 2001 in Queens Village, Queens Co., NY, USA, aged 47.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

7403. **Fryer** [14480].

7404. **Samantha Sue Antes** [11579] was born on Sep 28, 1979 in Bellevue, King Co., WA, USA.

7405. **Stephanie Elizabeth Antes** [11580] was born on Apr 21, 1982 in Bellevue, King Co., WA, USA.

7406. **Sara Lynn Antes** [11581] was born on Aug 3, 1983 in Bellevue, King Co., WA, USA.

7407. **Trevor Michael Casserly** [11583] was born on May 13, 1982 in Westwood, NJ, USA.

7408. **Sean Patrick Casserly** [11584] was born on Nov 24, 1986 in Westwood, NJ, USA.

7409. **Kelly Nicole Eaton** [11586] was born on Mar 14, 1982 in Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN, USA.

7410. **Andrew Chase Eaton** [11587] was born on Apr 28, 1984 in Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN, USA.

7411. **Adam Casey Eaton** [11588] was born on Jun 15, 1985 in Indianapolis, Marion Co., IN, USA.

7412. **Matthew David Antes** [11592] was born in Concord, MA, USA.

7413. **Sydney Elizabeth Antes** [11593] was born in Concord, MA, USA.

7414. **Anna Pickel** [12511].

7415. **Micah Thomas** [12512].

7416. **Sarah Thomas** [12513].

7417. **Joshua Thomas** [12514].

7418. **Matthew Masiero** [8292].

7419. **Theresa Masiero** [8293].

7420. **Wesley James Kipp** [8305] was born on Aug 6, 1962.

Wesley married **Stacey Powell** [8310] [MRIN: 2874]. Stacey was born on Dec 28, 1967.

Children from this marriage were:

7489 F i. **Jessica Kipp** [8311] was born on Dec 23, 1998.

7490 M ii. **Justin Kipp** [8312] was born on Oct 8, 2000.

7421. **Kenneth Michael Kipp** [8306] was born on Jun 2, 1963.

Kenneth married **Tamara Brown** [8313] [MRIN: 2875].

The child from this marriage was:

7491 M i. **Michael Kenneth Kipp** [8314] was born on Oct 31, 1992.

Kenneth next married **Kim Alexander** [8315] [MRIN: 2876].

Children from this marriage were:

7492 F i. **Michayla Kipp** [8316].

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

7493 M ii. **Brandon Kipp** [8317].

7494 F iii. **Brianna Kipp** [8318].

7495 M iv. **Brodie Kipp** [8319].

**7422. Daniel Edward Kipp** [8307] was born on Apr 27, 1964.

General Notes: Unmarried.

**7423. Mary Jane Kipp** [8308] was born on Feb 27, 1966.

Mary married **Gary Davis** [8320] [MRIN: 2877].

Children from this marriage were:

7496 F i. **Bethany Ellen Davis** [8321] was born on Feb 27, 1966.

7497 F ii. **Jamie Lynn Davis** [8322].

**7424. Richard David Kipp** [8309] was born on Aug 8, 1968.

Richard married **Debbie** [Kipp] [8323] [MRIN: 2878].

The child from this marriage was:

7498 M i. **Joshua Kipp** [8324].

**7425. Paul Marshall** [8295].

**7426. Aaron Kipp** [8297].

Aaron married **Wendy Churchill** [8299] [MRIN: 2870].

**7427. Theresa Kipp** [8298].

**7428. Michelle Kipp** [8302].

**7429. Jonathon Kipp** [8303].

**7430. Donald Terry MacLeod** [11013] was born on Jan 1, 1964.

General Notes: Sources:

Donald Terry MacLeod Jr. dtmacl@aol.com

**7431. Joan Marie MacLeod** [11014] was born on May 15, 1961.

General Notes: Sources:

Donald Terry MacLeod Jr. dtmacl@aol.com

Joan married **Merrit Andrew Hemingway** [11015] [MRIN: 3819]. Merrit was born in Sep 1961.

Children from this marriage were:

7499 M i. **Scott Jeffrey Hemingway** [11016] was born on Sep 20, 1989.

7500 F ii. **Katherine Terry Hemingway** [11017] was born on Dec 24, 1991.

7501 F iii. **Susan Louise Hemingway** [11018] was born on Oct 19, 1965.

**7432. Lynn Irene Stansloski** [6079] was born on Mar 12, 1961 in Stanwood, Mecosta, MI, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

General Notes: Pat Stansloski.

Lynn married **James Miller** [6087] [MRIN: 2061], son of **George Miller** [6088] and **Anita Carroll** [6089], on Dec 19, 1986 in Ada, OH, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

7502 F i. **Katherine Elizabeth Miller** [6090] was born on May 7, 1989.

**7433. Lee Ann Stansloski** [6080] was born on Jul 5, 1963 in Big Rapids, Mecosta Co., MI, USA.

General Notes: Pat Stansloski.

Lee married **Theodore Rose** [6091] [MRIN: 2063], son of **Lloyd Rose** [6092] and **Janet Kauffman** [6093], on Dec 17, 1983 in Ada, OH, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

7503 F i. **Maria Ann Rose** [6094] was born on Nov 5, 1986 in Toledo, OH, USA.

7504 M ii. **Jonathan Scott Rose** [6095] was born on Mar 4, 1991 in Xenia, OH, USA.

**7434. Mitchell Jon Stansloski** [6081] was born on Feb 26, 1966 in Columbus, Franklin Co., OH, USA.

General Notes: Pat Stansloski.

**7435. Steven Stansloski** [6082] was born on Feb 15, 1968 in Omaha, Douglas Co., NE, USA.

General Notes: Pat Stansloski.

**7436. Ervin Romans** [6084] was born on Aug 29, 1965.

General Notes: Pat Stansloski.

**7437. Arthur Romans** [6085] was born on Feb 15, 1968.

General Notes: Pat Stansloski.

**7438. James John Romans** [6086] was born on Dec 20, 1979.

General Notes: Pat Stansloski.

**7439. Deborah Axford** [6949] was born on Dec 27, 1961.

**7440. Darryl Bradley Axford** [6950] was born on Apr 15, 1964.

**7441. Tammy Lynn Axford** [6952] was born on Oct 1, 1976.

**7442. Zachary Lee Wilson** [6954] was born on Mar 4, 1978.

**7443. Holly Lee Wilson** [6955] was born on Sep 1, 1980.

**7444. Lucas Boyd Kipp** [6957] was born on Apr 23, 1982 in St Thomas, Elgin Co., ON, Can.

**7445. Mitchell Harrison Kipp** [6958] was born on Oct 4, 1984.

**7446. John Dempsey Dunford** [6960] was born in 1972.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

7447. **Rosetta Ann Dunford** [6961] was born in 1973.

7448. **Tanya Diane Dunford** [6962] was born in 1978.

7449. **Shauna Marie Dunford** [6963] was born in 1984.

7450. **John Joseph Dunford** [6964] was born in 1987.

7451. **Douglas Rowley** [6966] was born in 1961 and died on Oct 13, 2003, aged 42.

7452. **Julie Ann Rowley** [6967].

7453. **Jill Rowley** [6968].

7454. **Kristen Leaver** [6970].

7455. **John Leaver** [6971].

7456. **Charles Edward Walker** [6973] was born on Dec 28, 1971.

7457. **Mary Kipp Walker** [6974] was born in 1973.

7458. **Don Long** [6977] was born on Dec 17, 1971.

Don married **Shawn Kiel** [6996] [MRIN: 2352].

The child from this marriage was:

7505 F i. **Tarryn Holly Long** [6997] was born on Sep 22, 1995.

Don next married **Bonnie Lynn Derden** [6998] [MRIN: 2353].

The child from this marriage was:

7506 M i. **Brooks Allen Long** [6999] was born on Jun 16, 1999.

7459. **Judy Avery** [6979] was born on May 6, 1969.

7460. **Alex K. Oliver** [6982].

7461. **Robert C. Oliver** [6983].

7462. **Molly Oliver** [6984].

7463. **Sarah Kipp Dinse** [6986] was born on Apr 17, 1971 in Bloomington, IN, USA.

Sarah married **Brett Oyler** [7000] [MRIN: 2354].

Children from this marriage were:

7507 F i. **Cate Suzanne Oyler** [7001] was born on Aug 18, 2003 in Sacramento, CA, USA.

7508 F ii. **Elizabeth Esther Oyler** [7002] was born on Dec 12, 2005 in Sacramento, CA, USA.

7464. **John "Scott" Dunford Aaron** [6991] was born on Jan 20, 1967 in Midland, Midland, MI, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

John married **Inga Louise Moon** [7003] [MRIN: 2355], daughter of **John Perry Moon** [7004] and **Cyndee S. Sharpe** [7005], on Jan 28, 1989 in Portola Valley, San Mateo, CA, USA. Inga was born on Apr 21, 1965 in Poughkeepsie, NY, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

7509 F i. **Danica Nicole Aaron** [7006] was born on Nov 10, 1989 in Hayward, Alameda, CA, USA.

7510 F ii. **Sheyna Janelle Aaron** [7007] was born on May 12, 1992 in Fremont, Alameda, CA, USA.

John next married **Jenafer Marie Collins** [7008] [MRIN: 2357] on Feb 5, 2000 in Stateline, Douglas, NV, USA. Jenafer was born on Jan 11, 1970 in Othello, Adams, WA, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

7511 F i. **Aubrey Grace Aaron** [11100] was born on Jan 9, 2009.

**7465. John "Michael" Watts Aaron** [6992] was born on Aug 31, 1968 in Midland, Midland, MI, USA.

John married **Christina Barron** [7009] [MRIN: 2358]. Christina was born on Apr 9, 1965 in San Jose, Santa Clara, CA, USA.

The child from this marriage was:

7512 M i. **Austin Michael Aaron** [7010] was born on Jun 6, 1999 in Los Banos, Merced, CA, USA.

**7466. Griffin Watts** [6994].

**7467. Morgan Watts** [6995].

**7468. Dillon Moss** [8491] was born on Oct 7, 1997.

**7469. Steven Lee Nolley Welch** [8493] was born on May 5, 1996.

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**7470. Wayne William Welch** [8494] was born on Jun 23, 1998.

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**7471. Kaeden Colt Zapata** [8498] was born on Dec 2, 2002 and died on Nov 15, 2006 in Bowlinggreen, KY, USA, aged 3.

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**7472. Makaela Jayne Zapata** [8499] was born on Jan 19, 2003 and died on Nov 15, 2006 in Bowlinggreen, KY, USA, aged 3.

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**7473. Ryder Payne Zapata** [8500] was born on Jan 19, 2003 and died on Nov 15, 2006 in Bowlinggreen, KY, USA, aged 3.

General Notes: Sources:  
File from Beverly (Kipp) Buck

**7474. Paul Oliver Wadsworth** [12369] was born on Mar 25, 1999.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

**7475. Sophia Grace Wadsworth** [12368] was born on Apr 25, 2009 in Baton Rouge, LA, USA.

**7476. John M Baker** [10434].

General Notes: Sources:  
home.comcast.net/~jbaker1516/jmb-p/index.htm - John Baker's Genealogy

John married **Debra Lynn Volkenant** [10437] [MRIN: 3571].

The child from this marriage was:

7513 M i. **Eric Christopher Baker** [10438].

**7477. David Kipp Conover** [4902] was born on Feb 8, 1966 in Washington, DC, USA.

General Notes: Twin of Richard.

David married **Stacy Jensen** [4904] [MRIN: 1666].

The child from this marriage was:

7514 F i. **Asia Marie Conover** [4906] was born on Jan 22, 1994.

**7478. Richard Jerome Conover** [4903] was born on Feb 8, 1966 in Washington, DC, USA.

General Notes: Twin of David.

Richard married **Angela Davidson** [4905] [MRIN: 1667] on Jul 6, 1984.

The child from this marriage was:

7515 F i. **Katie Conover** [4907] was born on Dec 21, 1984.

**7479. Doris B Goodlatte** [12663] was born in 1939 in New Jersey, USA.

**7480. James Taylor Goodlatte** [12658] was born on Dec 3, 1946, died on Dec 7, 1969, aged 23, and was buried in Green Lawn Cem., East Longmeadow, Hampden Co., MA, USA.

General Notes: Sources:  
Find A Grave www.findagrave.com. Green Lawn Cemetery, East Longmeadow, Hampden County, Massachusetts. Memorial # 55669937. GPS N 42.06456 W -72.50797.

**7481. Richard Mclean Anderson** [12418].

General Notes: Sources:  
Richard Mclean Anderson, Philadelphia, PA randers@comcast.net

**7482. John David Anderson** [12447] was born in 1968 in Philadelphia, PA, USA.

John married **Aimee Lavonne Scheetz** [12449] [MRIN: 4281] on Aug 27, 1994 in Harleysville, PA, USA.

Children from this marriage were:

7516 F i. **Kathrine Elizabeth Anderson** [12450] was born in 1998.

7517 M ii. **Ian Thomas Anderson** [12451] was born in 2000.

7518 M iii. **Benjamin Grant Anderson** [12452] was born in 2002.

**7483. Mark Andrew Anderson** [12448] was born in 1973 in Philadelphia, PA, USA.

Mark married **Jennifer Jean Fox** [12453] [MRIN: 4282] on Jan 17, 2004 in New York, NY, USA.

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

The child from this marriage was:

7519 M i. **Finley Fox Anderson** [12454] was born in 2008.

**7484. Darrel Kennedy** [10918].

General Notes: Lives at Ottawa, Ontario.

**7485. Margaret Rebecca Johnstone** [10832].

Margaret married **Charles Spooner** [10833] [MRIN: 3741].

**7486. Laura Whitney Salvin** [6222] was born on Apr 20, 1999 in West Allis, WI, USA and was christened on Aug 10, 1999 in Whitefish Bay, IL, USA.

General Notes: Christened Whitefish Bay United Methodist Church.

**7487. Daniel Kip Salvin** [6223] was born on Jul 22, 2000 in West Allis, WI, USA.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

## 14th Generation (11th Great-Grandchildren)

7488. **Hudson Riddle-Masuda** [14158].
7489. **Jessica Kipp** [8311] was born on Dec 23, 1998.
7490. **Justin Kipp** [8312] was born on Oct 8, 2000.
7491. **Michael Kenneth Kipp** [8314] was born on Oct 31, 1992.
7492. **Michayla Kipp** [8316].
7493. **Brandon Kipp** [8317].
7494. **Brianna Kipp** [8318].
7495. **Brodie Kipp** [8319].
7496. **Bethany Ellen Davis** [8321] was born on Feb 27, 1966.
7497. **Jamie Lynn Davis** [8322].
7498. **Joshua Kipp** [8324].
7499. **Scott Jeffrey Hemingway** [11016] was born on Sep 20, 1989.
7500. **Katherine Terry Hemingway** [11017] was born on Dec 24, 1991.
7501. **Susan Louise Hemingway** [11018] was born on Oct 19, 1965.
7502. **Katherine Elizabeth Miller** [6090] was born on May 7, 1989.  
General Notes: Pat Stansloski.
7503. **Maria Ann Rose** [6094] was born on Nov 5, 1986 in Toledo, OH, USA.  
General Notes: Pat Stansloski.
7504. **Jonathan Scott Rose** [6095] was born on Mar 4, 1991 in Xenia, OH, USA.  
General Notes: Pat Stansloski.
7505. **Tarryn Holly Long** [6997] was born on Sep 22, 1995.
7506. **Brooks Allen Long** [6999] was born on Jun 16, 1999.
7507. **Cate Suzanne Oyler** [7001] was born on Aug 18, 2003 in Sacramento, CA, USA.
7508. **Elizbeth Esther Oyler** [7002] was born on Dec 12, 2005 in Sacramento, CA, USA.
7509. **Danica Nicole Aaron** [7006] was born on Nov 10, 1989 in Hayward, Alameda, CA, USA.  
Danica married **Nillo** [11098] [MRIN: 3858].

## Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

The child from this marriage was:

7520 M i. **Derek Robert Nillo** [11099] was born on Sep 3, 2012 in Fredericksburg, VA, USA.

**7510. Sheyna Janelle Aaron** [7007] was born on May 12, 1992 in Fremont, Alameda, CA, USA.

**7511. Aubrey Grace Aaron** [11100] was born on Jan 9, 2009.

**7512. Austin Michael Aaron** [7010] was born on Jun 6, 1999 in Los Banos, Merced, CA, USA.

**7513. Eric Christopher Baker** [10438].

**7514. Asia Marie Conover** [4906] was born on Jan 22, 1994.

**7515. Katie Conover** [4907] was born on Dec 21, 1984.

**7516. Kathrine Elizabeth Anderson** [12450] was born in 1998.

**7517. Ian Thomas Anderson** [12451] was born in 2000.

**7518. Benjamin Grant Anderson** [12452] was born in 2002.

**7519. Finley Fox Anderson** [12454] was born in 2008.

# Descendants of Hendrick Hendricksen Kip

---

## 15th Generation (12th Great-Grandchildren)

**7520. Derek Robert Nillo** [11099] was born on Sep 3, 2012 in Fredericksburg, VA, USA.

# Name Index

---

## (No surname)

Arthur Cummings [12376], 1287  
Earth Woman, Sak'wi-ah-ki  
[6305], 317  
Edna E [12490], 916  
Gilbert Willians [14302], 258  
Indian wife [13985], 317  
Mandeck-Suck-Choppenih  
(Medicine Bird) [13986], 317  
Mazakiawin [10350], 533  
Sarah [11532], 702  
See Yee Och See [7106], 317

## [ACKERLEY]

Alice Gertrude [10215], 1013

## [ACKERMAN]

Ethel M [13661], 1315  
Myrtle A [13660], 1315

## [ALEXANDER]

Helen Manice [7255], 1177

## [ALLEN]

Martha J [12463], 903

## [ANDERSON]

Dorothy [13765], 1372  
Helen [13539], 1006

## [ANDREWS]

Mary [7581], 751

## [BADEAU]

Maggie M [11063], 823

## [BANKS]

Alma W [11244], 943  
Mary [11241], 645

## [BARNES]

Heulda B [12891], 520

## [BARTON]

Clarissa [13750], 655

## [BEASOM]

Mary A [12480], 1170

## [BEAVER]

Laura [12016], 901

## [BEEMER]

Eliza J [12552], 936

## [BERDAN]

Sarah [9424], 448

## [BERRODIN]

Helen [13320], 1190

## [BEUKER]

Rosa [11276], 1259

## [BLOOMER]

Mary L [13596], 1204

## [BODEN]

Margueritte [11318], 1412

## [BOGERT]

Catharine [9825], 861  
Mary [9828], 862  
Sarah [11327], 1308  
Sophia [11334], 1123

## [BRADY]

Cornelia [13756], 624  
Margaret [11696], 798

## [BRINKERHOFF]

Mary Isabelle [13712], 1149

## [BRISTOLL]

Anna M [13576], 1348

## [BROWER]

Elizabeth [7540], 264

## [BURPO]

Lorretta [11430], 1253

## [BUSH]

Sarah [11035], 663

## [BUTCHART]

Velora [11436], 1232

## [BUTCHERT]

Glessner M [11073], 1234  
Marcella Elizabeth [11072], 1233  
Mary Matilda [11069], 1018

## [CADMUS]

Emma A [11545], 709  
Marian [11549], 709  
Marian P [11598], 1299  
Sarah C [11526], 703

## [CAFFERTY]

Martha E [11886], 1312

## [CAMPBELL]

Linda [11617], 1438

## [CARGYLE]

Mary [8669], 148

## [CARISSE]

Nancy [8437], 1272

## [CARMAN]

Romena [13412], 789

## [CARPENTER]

Amy [3472], 307  
Elizabeth [6329], 70

## [CASIER]

Fanny [8842], 172

## [CASSELMAN]

Rachel [9689], 503

## [CASSERLY]

Audrey [11595], 1439

## [CLAPP]

Rubecky [11627], 984

## [CLYDESELL]

Esther M [12385], 825

## [COMFORT]

Huldah [11741], 816

## [COMPTON]

Jane [9161], 181

## [CONKLIN]

Rebecca [10130], 304, 305

## [COONS]

Anna M [13599], 1362

## [CROOM]

Mary [13338], 946

## [CULVER]

Adderitta [7754], 377, 378  
Nettie [12388], 1094

## [DAVENPORT]

Mary [6224], 72

## [DAVIES]

Jane [11830], 1039  
Martha M [11836], 1037

## [DEAN]

Elizabeth [11856], 555

## [DENISON]

Blanche G [12242], 1199  
Jennie [12975], 963

## [DIMM]

Helen L [12025], 1167

## [DODGE]

Mabel F [8650], 1048

## [DOREMUS]

Avis D [13160], 1314

## [DUKE]

Mary [12284], 997

## [DUNFORD]

Barbara J. [6959], 1444  
Irene [6879], 1260

## [EBBETS]

Elizabeth [14455], 370

# Name Index

---

**[EBERHARD]**

Helena Christina [7174], 149

**[ELMONDORF]**

Elizabete [13246], 1058, 1059

**[EVERHARDT]**

Katherine [11838], 1165

**[FALK]**

Louise C [12487], 1385

**[FARRINGTON]**

Margaret L (Anna) [12488], 917

**[FAVINGER]**

Gertrude A [12103], 906

**[FEE]**

Louisa S [12493], 1040

**[FENCIL]**

Florence Lieber [12501], 1421

**[FERGUSON]**

Rebecca [10066], 771

**[FISHER]**

Lyddie [13462], 1285

**[FITZJOHN]**

Agnes A [13806], 1376

Geneva M [13805], 1376

**[GASKIN]**

Rachel [12401], 862

**[GILPIN]**

Annie [12643], 940

Flore E [12649], 942

Ida L [12640], 941

Marion [12634], 942

**[GOOD]**

Anna [12690], 1187

**[GOODHUE]**

Emma P [13865], 733

**[GOODLATTE]**

Dorothy B [12661], 1408

Marion H [12659], 1408

**[GOWDEY]**

Hannah [8232], 484

**[GRAHAM]**

Fern E [13251], 1259

**[GREEN]**

Gertrude [13874], 1097

Lula O [13430], 1092

**[GRIFFING]**

Emma [12666], 1203

Katherine [12677], 1362

**[GROSE]**

Wilhemina [13244], 1058

**[GROVENSBERG]**

Pauline J [9737], 1250

**[GUERTZ]**

Annis [10735], 1176

**[GUMBLE]**

Dorothy [12682], 935

**[HAMMELL]**

Anna E [12695], 1416

**[HARING]**

Maria [11934], 864

**[HARRISON]**

Anna (Reba) [9801], 1244

Betty [12783], 1378

Vickie [12782], 1378

**[HART]**

Annie E [13233], 965

Sarah [4444], 751

**[HAYWARD]**

Jane [7012], 782

**[HEWLETT]**

Mary K. [6756], 520

**[HODSON]**

Harriet [13298], 409

**[HOLLIDAY]**

Bessie E [13264], 1254

Elizabeth [7636], 1051

**[HOPE]**

Ida [13067], 1007

**[HOPKINS]**

Ella A [13516], 972

**[HOWARD]**

Delia P [13621], 1211

**[HOWE]**

Margarite Ida [13283], 1405

**[HUNTINGTON]**

Ann [13080], 881

**[INGERSOLL]**

Bethel A [13616], 1242

Cleo [13104], 1241

Viola [13109], 1037

**[ISLEY]**

Elizabeth [13772], 652

**[ISRAEL]**

Kathrine O [13134], 774

**[JACOBUS]**

Mary P [13648], 867

**[JOHNSON]**

Mary J [13439], 1205

**[JUMP]**

Christina [11075], 957

**[KANE]**

Fanny R. [7155], 632

**[KERLEY]**

Susan A [4664], 666

**[KIERSTED]**

Margaret A [13211], 818

**[KIMPTON]**

Ethel C [11185], 1298

**[KINGSLEY]**

Mary [11760], 1148

**[KIP]**

(No Given Name) [10296], 912

(No Given Name) [1645], 830

Ann [7575], 370

Elizabeth [2718], 254

Elizabeth [3871], 283

Helen [13498], 680

Jane [13232], 1418

Jean [6096], 238

Laurabelle [13275], 1418

Maria [7711], 208

Martha [8122], 656

Mary A [13503], 681

Natalie [13414], 1180

Rose [7172], 1175

Sara Ruth [13421], 1000

Sarah [7795], 241

Sarah E [13237], 999

**[KIPP]**

Ada [13625], 1294

Addie W [11952], 898

Adelia C [8034], 643

Alice Roberta [12883], 1344

Anna [13814], 1203

Anna I [13378], 1056

Anna I [8080], 646

Annaline [12916], 600

Annie [12114], 615

Arlene C [13455], 1285

Blanche E [12031], 902

Calista [13374], 786

# Name Index

---

## [KIPP]

Catharine [13471], 432  
Catherine [1488], 842  
Catherine [8015], 935  
Christine [8300], 1441  
Debbie [8323], 1463  
Dorothy A [10384], 654  
Elinor E [10375], 653  
Elva G [8016], 935  
Emma M [12066], 904  
Emma S [12081], 614  
Estella Vera [12877], 1162  
Eva [13779], 652  
Gertrude Angeline [12725], 430  
Grace V [13822], 944  
Hannah [12021], 612  
Hannah [12870], 377  
Hannah [7067], 422  
Hannah M [12918], 600  
Helen [10389], 654  
Helen Anna [12933], 1160  
Helen M [10371], 653  
Helen W [11949], 898  
Josephine [13753], 658  
Kate B (C) [13504], 973  
Laura [13895], 1200  
Lilla V [9667], 734  
Lillian R [8043], 939  
Louisa N [8017], 641  
Lucretia N [12585], 747  
Lydia [9834], 863  
Maggie J [12115], 615, 616  
Margaret [6492], 1275  
Margaret A [12732], 969  
Maria [6769], 781  
Maria [8458], 1389  
Marion E [13256], 1051  
Mary [10373], 952  
Mary [12753], 672  
Mary [12942], 1161  
Mary C [12960], 1345  
Mary E [10033], 777  
Mary E [11948], 898  
Marylin [8301], 1441  
Momie [12084], 905  
Nancy [11918], 609  
Nellie R [8278], 1227

## [KIPP]

Rachel Mary [12851], 599  
Regina [8041], 938  
Rhoda [12144], 1172  
Sally [9836], 411  
Sarah Jane [13837], 1050  
Susannah J [8027], 641  
Tabitha [11895], 384

## [KIRKLAND]

(No Given Name) [3854], 710  
(No Given Name) [3857], 710

## [LATTIMORE]

Catherine [10370], 415

## [LEGGO]

Cornelia A [11239], 1012

## [LEMON]

Janet [10742], 872

## [LONG]

Fanny [7638], 1055, 1056

## [LUMRY]

Mattie B [13037], 975

## [MALEY]

Isabell M [10235], 1013, 1014

## [MASSEY]

Eleanor R [11390], 1030

## [MCCLANNIN]

Frances H [13205], 959

## [MERSELIS]

Agnes S [13641], 1129

Mary P [13643], 1129

## [MILLER]

Polly [7688], 341

## [MILLMAN]

Maria [13404], 789, 790

## [MILLS]

Anna Ellen [13483], 1364

Ethel [13521], 1208

Eunice E [13491], 1364

Lena M [13527], 1206

Reiko H [13497], 1365

## [MINISCI]

Connie [4639], 1434, 1435

## [MOORE]

Elisabeth J [13578], 795

## [NAUGLE]

Hannah M [8163], 1106

## [NEWMAN]

Nancy [13783], 776

## [O'CONNOR]

Stephanie [8468], 1392

## [OSTROM]

Elizabeth [2890], 627

## [OUTWATER]

Dorphy [10641], 1307

Lavina [10647], 1117

## [OVERACKER]

Charlotte W [12567], 1213

## [PARK]

Nellie [10116], 1240

## [PARKER]

Jane B [13241], 546

## [PATTERSON]

Carrie [13741], 948

## [PAULISON]

Nelly [949], 351

## [PERRY]

Ellen [13464], 1137

## [PHILLIPS]

Agnes [7188], 1320

## [PICARD]

Margaret M [13073], 1198

## [PITCHER]

Florence [11736], 1284

## [POWELL]

Caatherine H [13755], 1141

## [PUCKETT]

Brenda [14021], 1424, 1425

## [QUACKENBUSH]

Sophia A. [1059], 876

## [RANDALL]

Arline [10117], 1240

## [REMSEN]

Catharina [7524], 118

## [RICHARD]

Marie Anne [6535], 812

## [ROGERS]

Annie B [11251], 1307

## [ROMANS]

Sue [6083], 1442

## [SCHLOTTHAUER]

Mary C [11286], 1288

## [SCOTT]

Esther [10079], 770

# Name Index

---

**[SHAFER]**

Mina T [11810], 1342

**[SHEDD]**

Rose E [11006], 954

**[SHORTLEFF]**

Bathsheba [10323], 620

**[SHUART]**

Catrina [834], 365

**[SITZ]**

Alma [13742], 950

**[SLACK]**

Rachel [14495], 373

**[SLITER]**

Hope [6912], 1383

**[SLOAN]**

Rebeckah [9187], 344

**[SQUIRES]**

Jane [13877], 828

**[STORRS]**

Esther [8230], 396

**[SUTTON]**

Sophia [9229], 445

**[TERHUNE]**

Jane [13647], 867

**[TOTTEN]**

Freelove [6226], 164

**[TRACY]**

Amanada S [13870], 896

**[ULSH]**

Emma J [12465], 904

**[VALIQUETTE]**

Elaine [10272], 1390

Tanya [10271], 1390

**[VAN BUSKIRK]**

Donna [12835], 1387

Tammy [12836], 1387

**[VAN DOLSAM]**

Jane [11333], 861

**[VAN SAUN]**

Maria [13638], 867

**[VAN SCHAICK]**

Mary J [10287], 717

**[VAN VLECK]**

Angeline Esther [10944], 983

**[VANDENBURGH]**

Mary A [11294], 828

**[VANGORDER]**

Elvira J [8050], 940

**[WADSWORTH]**

Myrta M [12390], 1095

**[WEAVER]**

Mary B [12927], 1163

**[WEEKS]**

Mary [5768], 495

**[WHEELAND]**

Grace [13737], 1192

**[WHITMORE]**

Mary B [13619], 979

**[WILLIAR]**

Lorene B [11510], 1300

**[WOOD]**

Elizabeth [6679], 786, 787

**[WOODS]**

Sheila [8465], 1390

**[YOUNG]**

Mary A [11464], 988

Sara P [8267], 507

**[YOUNKINS]**

Elizabeth [12876], 893

**AARON**

Aubrey Grace [11100], 1466, 1470

Austin Michael [7010], 1466, 1470

Carl (Charles) Bungart [6927],  
1385

Danica Nicole [7006], 1466, 1469

Harold Mark [6932], 1385, 1445

Johann [6928], 1385

John "Michael" Watts [6992],  
1445, 1466

John "Scott" Dunford [6991],  
1445, 1465

John Dennis [6931], 1385, 1445

Nancy Jane [6930], 1385, 1445

Sheyna Janelle [7007], 1466, 1470

**ABBOTT**

Carrie Bell [1659], 833

William [1660], 833

**ABOTT**

(No Given Name) [4260], 460

**ABRAHAMSE**

Abraham [78], 23, 63

Andreas [80], 23, 63

Andries [74], 23

**ABRAHAMSE**

Franceyntje [75], 23, 63

Isaac [79], 23, 63

Johanna [77], 23, 63

Sara [81], 23, 63

Sarah [76], 23, 63

**ABRAMS**

Edward H [14436], 1397

Janice Neil [14437], 1397, 1449

**ABRUZZI**

Cesare [11475], 1215

**ACHENBACH**

George [1061], 876

**ACKER**

Anna [4591], 1023

Griffany [3734], 294

Jacob W. [3735], 294

Randolph [4592], 1023

**ACKERMAN**

(No Given Name) [2987], 964

Abigail [408], 185, 191

Abraham [637], 563, 846

Abraham K [738], 354, 572

Abraham Kip [743], 572, 860

Abraham Laurens [736], 354

Abram K [10195], 860, 1121

Agness [639], 563, 846

Albert [455], 1108

Albert [481], 357

Albert L [11172], 1111, 1297

Almina [11129], 848, 1112

Ann [640], 563, 846

Anna [10674], 566, 567

Annetje [9124], 178, 335

Antje [632], 350, 563

Antjen [897], 348

Catherine [10883], 1132

Catherine [642], 563, 846

Catherine Maria [1783], 1117

Catryntie [313], 198

Caty [415], 349

Charles Edgar [11131], 1109, 1296

Charles H [11135], 1110, 1296

Cobus [2002], 379

Cornelia [11113], 565, 849

Cornelia [630], 350, 563

David [9111], 177, 178

---

# Name Index

---

**ACKERMAN**

Earnest [13659], 1130, 1314  
Eliza [636], 563, 846  
Elizabeth [11133], 1110, 1296  
Elizabeth [655], 350, 565  
Elizabeth [9102], 177  
Elizabeth S [11123], 848, 1111  
Emma Gertrude [11118], 848, 1111  
Eva [11128], 848, 1112  
Flora Bell [11173], 1111, 1297  
Frances S [11124], 848, 1112  
Frank [11199], 850, 1112  
Frederick B [11201], 850, 1112  
Garret [631], 350, 563  
George [11132], 1110, 1296  
George [645], 563, 846  
George S [11125], 848, 1112  
Georgiana Belle [11126], 848, 1112  
Georgianna [11115], 565, 850  
Gertrude Ann [11110], 565, 849  
Gitty [634], 563, 846  
Gitty [644], 563, 846  
Gladys G [13662], 1315, 1412  
Harry [1913], 1408  
Helena [745], 860, 1121  
Henrietta [11121], 848, 1110  
Henry V [11198], 850, 1112  
Hetty Emeline [740], 354, 573  
Irving H [13658], 1130, 1315  
Jacob [654], 350, 564  
Jacob Cubberly [11114], 565, 849  
Jacob Henry [11117], 848, 1109  
Jacobus [9112], 177, 178  
Jacobus [9122], 178, 334  
Jan Petrus [628], 350  
Jane [635], 563, 846  
Jane [747], 573, 860  
Jane Elizabeth [11112], 565, 849  
Jannetje [311], 197  
Jennie [456], 1108, 1296  
John [11136], 1110, 1296  
John [1784], 1117  
John [638], 563, 846  
John [643], 563, 846  
John A [11119], 848, 1111

**ACKERMAN**

John J [11105], 564, 848  
Joseph Van Winkle [11111], 565, 849  
Laurance Abraham [739], 354, 572  
Laurens [10196], 354  
Maria [965], 1119  
Marie [9123], 178, 334  
Marion [11174], 1111, 1297  
Martje [9116], 178  
Mary [11107], 565, 848  
Mary [11200], 850, 1112  
Mary Hester [11120], 848, 1110  
Merton J [11134], 1110, 1296  
Patrus [10217], 350  
Peter [629], 350, 563  
Peter Jacob [11108], 565, 849  
Rachel [653], 350, 564  
Rachel E [11557], 1113  
Sophia [737], 354, 572  
Sophia R [11109], 565, 849  
Stephen Gilbert [11122], 848, 1111  
Thomas [11127], 848, 1112  
Thomas B [11106], 564, 848  
Walter S. [1243], 1107  
William [13657], 1130

**ACKERSON**

(No Given Name) [12489], 916  
Rae H [7281], 916

**ACKERT**

Maria [8200], 412  
Solomon [8201], 412  
Tobias [7060], 668

**ACTON**

Linda Carol [4885], 1433

**ACUFF**

Billy Fay [7215], 1422  
J T (Commodore) [11044], 1422

**ADAM**

(No Given Name) [11203], 1409  
Janet S [11202], 1409, 1454  
Sinclair [1918], 1409

**ADAMS**

Ida [7444], 209

**ADDOMS**

Emilie Hustace [4546], 721

**ADDOMS**

William [4547], 721

**ADRIANCE**

Sadie Brinckerhoff [4578], 1021  
Walter [4579], 1021

**ADRIANSE**

Geertruy [202], 78

**AINSLIE**

Heather [4878], 1433

**AKERLEY**

Lemuel [4052], 740  
Lemuel R. [4054], 740, 1012  
Phebe [4053], 740, 1012  
Ruth K [10216], 1013, 1226  
William A. [4051], 740

**AKIN**

Aaron Burr [2015], 601  
Anne [2059], 1163, 1346  
Augusta [2056], 895, 1163  
Benjamin [2054], 895, 1163  
Benjamin MD [2016], 601  
Catherine Maria [2039], 601, 895  
Catherine T. [2052], 895, 1163  
Esther [2055], 895, 1163  
Isaac Williamson [2036], 601, 894  
Martha J. [2038], 601, 895  
Richard Williamson [2037], 601, 895  
William Garrison [2035], 601, 894

**ALBERTS**

Tryntie Catherine [46], 35

**ALBERTSON**

Joseph B. [4040], 738

**ALBY**

Jane Ann [3506], 518

**ALDIDAE**

Maria [5694], 493

**ALDRICH**

Almira M [7469], 892  
Emily [680], 847

**ALDRIDGE**

Betsy [4121], 499, 762  
Emily [677], 847, 1109  
Frank [678], 847, 1109  
Richard [676], 847  
Winfield [679], 847, 1109

# Name Index

---

## ALEXANDER

Helen G. [7209], 1177  
Henry Martyn [7230], 1177  
Kim [8315], 1462

## ALLEN

Addilade [661], 847, 1108  
Catherine [14380], 346  
Emma Jane [660], 847, 1108  
George Washington [662], 847,  
1109  
Harry J [12460], 903  
Henry Beekman [659], 847, 1108  
Ida May [1664], 835  
Jane Ann [1153], 548, 824  
John Henry [12462], 903  
Margaret Evelyn [13556], 977  
Marie H [12461], 903, 1168  
Mary [9005], 330  
Mary Louisa [658], 846, 1108  
Polly [1179], 339  
Richard [1665], 835  
Robert [656], 846  
Ruth Esther [13357], 1381  
Stephen De Cato [657], 846, 1108  
William [1120], 548

## ALLERS

Margaret [6062], 1239  
William [6063], 1239

## ALLIS

Chester [1092], 881, 1148  
James W. [1093], 881, 1148  
Lena [1094], 881, 1148  
William D. [1090], 881

## ALLISON

Cynthia [14471], 689  
Judith [8513], 69  
Judith [8518], 69, 70

## ALYEA

Eliza [10632], 855

## AMBUHL

Florence Lucina [1922], 1323

## AMES

Alice L. [6036], 764, 1031  
Andrew [11230], 764  
Bayard E [13323], 1357  
Charles C. [6035], 764  
Flora [6051], 764, 1031

## AMES

Irene D [11229], 1032, 1239  
Joseph [6043], 764  
Selah N. [6052], 764, 1031  
Sylvia [6044], 764

## ANDERSON

(No Given Name) [13540], 1006  
Abel A. [3644], 443  
Angelica Schuyler [3656], 697,  
981  
Benjamin Grant [12452], 1467,  
1470  
Caroline Westfall [3680], 981,  
1211  
Catherine [4496], 776  
Clark Nestell [13764], 1223, 1372  
Edward Shotwell [3682], 981,  
1212  
Eliza Matilda [3690], 443, 697  
Ella B [14202], 638  
Ellen [3696], 698, 982  
Emily Alice [13535], 1006, 1223  
Finley Fox [12454], 1468, 1470  
Hannah Matilda [3653], 697, 981  
Harriet Schuyler [3652], 697, 981  
Harriet Schuyler [3678], 981, 1211  
Helen Margaretta [3651], 697, 980  
Ian Thomas [12451], 1467, 1470  
Jacqueline Roberta [4886], 1432  
James [3650], 697, 980  
James Kip [3691], 443, 698  
Jane [985], 1117  
Jane (Dr) [12427], 1410, 1454  
John Dall [3695], 698, 982  
John David [12447], 1454, 1467  
John Schuyler [3649], 697, 980  
Kate Van Alen [3694], 698, 982  
Katherine Schuyler [3654], 697,  
981  
Katherine Schuyler [3681], 981,  
1212  
Kathrine Elizabeth [12450], 1467,  
1470  
Kipp Nestell [13766], 1372, 1439  
Mark Andrew [12448], 1454, 1467  
Nestell Kipp (Ned) [13534], 1006,  
1223

## ANDERSON

Richard Mclean [12418], 1454,  
1467  
Robert Andrew (Dr) [12417],  
1410, 1454  
Robert E. [6895], 1262  
Robert Emery [12416], 1410  
Robert Emery [12455], 1410  
Robert F. [6898], 1262, 1386  
Robert P. [6896], 1262  
Smith W. [3648], 697  
Smith W. [3655], 697, 981  
Theodore P [4299], 1006

## ANDREA

Olga [6909], 1383

## ANDREWS

Faye Elizabeth [8367], 1271  
Rachel P [4436], 751  
Thomas [7580], 751

## ANDRIES

Francyntje [11667], 23

## ANDRUSS

Cordelia [1568], 875  
Ira [1569], 875

## ANTES

Barbara Lynn [11572], 1372, 1439  
David Lawrence [11574], 1372,  
1439  
Elizabeth Leigh [11571], 1372,  
1439  
Matthew David [11592], 1440,  
1462  
Robert Lloyd [11570], 1372, 1439  
Robert Rudolph [11567], 1372  
Rudolph Frederick Wilhlem Karl  
[11568], 1372  
Samantha Sue [11579], 1439, 1462  
Sara Lynn [11581], 1439, 1462  
Stephanie Elizabeth [11580], 1439,  
1462  
Suzanne Louise [11573], 1372,  
1439  
Sydney Elizabeth [11593], 1440,  
1462

## ANTHONY

Alfred Rowan [10520], 593, 886  
Ethel Rowan [10522], 886, 1151

# Name Index

---

## **ANTHONY**

Jacob [8119], 372  
Jacob [862], 369  
Nicholas III [10516], 369  
Nicholas Kip [10518], 369, 593

## **APPLEBY**

Rhoda [9215], 439

## **ARCHER**

Jane Adelia [5974], 759  
Oliver H. Perry [5930], 772, 1043  
Sally [3756], 296

## **ARCHULETA**

Frank [9799], 1245

## **ARCONGE**

Agnes W [10361], 1075  
Theodore [10359], 1075, 1076

## **ARENTS**

Marritie [179], 73  
Sarah [9311], 454

## **ARMENTROUT**

Charlotte [14037], 1335

## **ARMSTRONG**

Jacobus [9018], 174, 331  
Johannis [9020], 174, 331  
John [9016], 174  
John [9017], 174, 331  
John [9019], 174, 331  
Sarah [9809], 771  
Sarah Ann [14276], 666

## **ARNOLD**

(No Given Name) [3514], 310  
Albert [3524], 310, 522  
Arba [3521], 309, 521  
Caroline S [12569], 1213, 1367  
Chas Robert [12570], 1213, 1367  
Frederick S [12568], 1213  
Gilbert [3520], 309, 521  
Henry K [12571], 1213, 1367  
Lydia [3519], 309, 521  
Milton [3517], 309, 521  
Otis [3518], 309, 521  
Rhoda [3522], 309, 521  
Rosena [1181], 340, 553  
Silas [3513], 309  
Sirus [3526], 310, 522  
Susan [3525], 310, 522  
Thomas [3516], 309, 521

## **ARNOLD**

Welland [3523], 310, 522

## **AROW**

Elizabeth [8677], 270

## **ARSNOE**

Elizabeth Jane [10037], 1059

## **ASHLEY**

James Lincoln [2032], 1164

## **ASPDEN**

Andrew John Ross [10768], 1414,  
1455  
Catherine [10772], 1414, 1456  
Clara Rebekah [10770], 1414,  
1455  
Doris Elizabeth [10782], 1414,  
1456  
Eva Alice [10771], 1414, 1456  
Frederick [10752], 1317, 1416  
Georgen [10828], 1413, 1455  
Glenwood [10829], 1413, 1455  
Harriet Jarrett [10749], 1317, 1415  
Helen [10817], 1416, 1457  
Howard [10825], 1413, 1455  
John [10753], 1317, 1413  
John [10756], 1317  
Joy [10765], 1414, 1455  
Margaret [10766], 1414, 1455  
Margaret R [10827], 1413, 1455  
Marjorie [10826], 1413, 1455  
Martha Blanche [10748], 1317,  
1415  
Mary Elizabeth [10746], 1317,  
1414  
Michael [10745], 1317  
Omer W [10754], 1317, 1414  
Pearl Viola [10750], 1317, 1415  
Roy J [10816], 1416, 1457  
Thircul Murney [10747], 1317,  
1414  
Thircul Murney [10767], 1414,  
1455  
Thomas [10755], 1317, 1414  
Thomas [10769], 1414, 1455  
Walter [10751], 1317, 1415

## **ATWOOD**

Dorothy [8285], 1373

## **AUCHER**

Harriet [3333], 504, 772  
Jonathan [3332], 504  
Oliver H. Perry [3334], 504, 771

## **AUGENSTEIN**

Loretta M [14187], 933

## **AUKE**

Helena [2373], 109  
Isaac [2375], 109

## **AUSTIN**

John Phelps [1027], 579  
Maria Louisa [1030], 579, 864  
Stephen Fuller [1028], 579, 864  
Webster K. [3425], 1026

## **AVE**

Elizabeth [8766], 325

## **AVERY**

Alfred [3298], 734  
Edwin [3300], 734, 1009  
Ella May [13708], 1149  
Henry [3299], 734, 1009  
Judy [6979], 1445, 1465  
Phoebe Jane [3301], 734, 1009  
Steve [6978], 1445

## **AXFORD**

Darryl Bradley [6950], 1443, 1464  
Deborah [6949], 1443, 1464  
Floyd Arscott [6904], 1383, 1443  
George A [6903], 1383  
Paul Martin [6905], 1383, 1443  
Tammy Lynn [6952], 1443, 1464

## **AYERS**

Angelina [5919], 756, 1025  
Elmira [5920], 756, 1025  
Philip [3386], 756  
Thomas [5921], 756, 1025

## **AYRES**

Dorcas [3373], 497

## **BACHE**

Sarah [11648], 435

## **BACHMAN**

Mildred T [10975], 1026

## **BACKENSTOSE**

Dwight B. [1100], 590, 883  
Frederick T [1086], 590  
Oliver L. [1099], 590, 883  
Schuyler Kip [1098], 590, 883

# Name Index

---

## **BADEAU**

Aggie S [11065], 824, 1092  
Dyer A. [1150], 548, 823  
Elias B. [1152], 548, 824  
Emma O. [1151], 548, 824  
Lela A [11064], 823, 1092  
Thomas W. [1119], 548

## **BAER**

Evelyn Gale [9802], 1244

## **BAHLKE**

Emma Marguerite [12178], 1400

## **BAILEY**

Ann Kip [3711], 444, 698  
Charlotte [4205], 777, 1047  
Cornelius Kip [3713], 444, 698  
Deane [4209], 1048, 1253  
Devoe [4166], 507  
Emma L. [3715], 444, 698  
Etta [4210], 1048, 1254  
Henry [3707], 444  
Henry C. [3709], 444, 698  
Jacob [4190], 777  
James Kip [3714], 444, 698  
John H. [3710], 444, 698  
John Henry [3706], 444  
Lillie [4196], 1047  
Louis [4206], 777, 1048  
Lydia [8699], 274  
Phebe [4165], 507  
William H. [3712], 444, 698

## **BAKER**

Adelia [5934], 504, 772  
Alonzo [5931], 504, 772  
Charles [10430], 1397, 1398  
Dorothy [4557], 1002, 1220  
Edwin [6743], 518, 793  
Eliza [3328], 303, 504  
Eliza [5928], 504, 772  
Eric Christopher [10438], 1467,  
1470  
Francis [4558], 1002, 1220  
Franklin Thomas [4553], 1002  
Gilbert [3322], 303  
Hannah [3329], 303, 504  
Hewlett [6741], 518, 793  
Isaac [6742], 518, 793  
James [5926], 504

## **BAKER**

James B. [5927], 504, 772  
Jane Adelia [5929], 504, 772  
John Henry [7190], 1002  
John M [10434], 1450, 1467  
Jonathan [3500], 518  
Jonathan [5935], 504, 772  
Josephine [5932], 504, 772  
Lawrence [4555], 1002, 1220  
Lawrence [8137], 212  
Lawrence Kip [4556], 1002, 1220  
Leonard [3327], 303, 504  
Lorene A [11232], 1398, 1449  
Mary [5925], 303, 504  
Mary Jane [5936], 504, 772  
Richard [4554], 1002, 1220  
Roy Jr [10432], 1398, 1449  
Roy William [10429], 1397, 1398  
Theresa [5933], 504, 772

## **BALDWIN**

Benjamin [755], 860  
Frances [13156], 1128  
Marshall [11876], 1126

## **BALL**

Harriet D [1479], 554  
William [1480], 554

## **BALLANTYNE**

Ida [6059], 1238

## **BANCKER**

Elizabeth [9179], 343, 344  
Floris [9180], 343, 344

## **BANKS**

Charles Green [6818], 1012, 1226  
Charles Green [6867], 1226, 1373  
Charles Green [6902], 1373, 1440  
Charles Hegeman [6765], 738,  
1011  
Clara B [11234], 1012, 1226  
Dorothy M [11235], 1012, 1226  
Florence T [8063], 645, 943  
George H [8062], 645  
Horace Kipp [8067], 645, 943  
Mabel M [8065], 645, 943  
Myrtle G [8066], 645, 943  
Samuel [11240], 645  
Samuel L [8064], 645, 943  
Thomas A [11236], 1012, 1226

## **BANKS**

William L [11237], 1012, 1226  
William Lane [6764], 738

## **BANTA**

Agnitie [337], 90, 195, 196  
Cornelia [620], 187  
David [896], 348  
Elizabeth [1486], 842  
Henry [1248], 843  
Jacob [348], 199  
Jacob Hendrickse [621], 187, 188  
Jannetje [719], 188, 357  
John I. [1487], 842  
Lydia [10676], 1113  
Magdalena [347], 199  
Margaret [922], 843  
Mariah [895], 348

## **BARBER**

Philena [1481], 554

## **BARD**

James [4422], 750  
Sarah E. [4421], 750

## **BARKELOO**

Anne [234], 83

## **BARKER**

Harriet [3297], 734

## **BARLING**

Sophia [12602], 634

## **BARLOW**

Hannah [10334], 253  
Lavina [10505], 665  
Marie A [11735], 1283

## **BARNES**

Allan Robert [4874], 1432, 1461  
Anna [12986], 259  
Elizabeth Britton [6751], 520  
George [4873], 1431, 1461  
Jack [4870], 1431  
John [3864], 710  
John [3866], 710, 991  
Orrin Harrison [14189], 934  
Stephen S [12890], 520

## **BARNETT**

Mary Lucretia [13267], 711, 991  
William H. [4238], 711

## **BARNETTE**

Alice [4239], 711, 991

# Name Index

---

## **BARNUM**

Thomas G. [7156], 736

## **BARRACLOUGH**

Charles [1920], 1306

Emma [1919], 1306

## **BARREA**

Francis Jr [8824], 327

## **BARRON**

Christina [7009], 1466

## **BARSTOW**

Capt. [3552], 537

Horatio [3562], 537, 815

Stephen [3563], 537, 815

William [3564], 537, 815

## **BARTHOLF**

Maria [9832], 576

Mary Elizabeth [10853], 1131

## **BARTOL**

Samuel Franklin [4353], 745

Sarah R. [4352], 745

## **BARTON**

Emeline [13747], 655

Theadore S [13749], 655

## **BASS**

Floyd Leonard [9781], 1247

## **BASSETT**

Leah [7888], 152

Mary Emily [1599], 821, 822

## **BATES**

Franklin W [9671], 1375

Joesph I [9638], 390

Robert [9672], 1375, 1441

## **BAUMAN**

Albert P [11401], 1238

Frank [11406], 1377, 1442

Frederick A [11402], 1238, 1376

Ronald [11405], 1377, 1441

Terry [11404], 1377, 1441

## **BAYARD**

James A. [2759], 394

Mary Rodgers [2758], 394

## **BAYEAUX**

Thomas [2287], 239

## **BAYLESS**

Charlotte [13702], 883

## **BAYLEY**

James [13890], 1200

## **BAYLEY**

Sadie Bell (Ada) [13883], 1200

## **BAYLIS**

Grace [4602], 1043

William [2490], 637

## **BEACH**

Cornelia [9636], 396

## **BEAM**

Clarissa Ann [7059], 668

Jacobus [12393], 575

Margaret [1352], 577

Rachel [9821], 575

## **BEAN**

Eliza Mary [3805], 502

James Robert [14369], 1184, 1355

James Robert Sr, MD [14367],

1183

Katherine [14368], 1183, 1354

Roberta Mabel [14370], 1183,

1354

Vicki [14376], 1355, 1433

## **BEARDSLEY**

Esther K [11245], 735, 1009

Gideon F [5573], 735

Rebecca [12611], 634, 635

Rebecca C [11246], 735, 1010

Susan Wright [5574], 735, 1010

## **BEASLEY**

Anna Margareta Stockton [7323],

1185

## **BEASOM**

Charles H [12474], 905, 1170

Charles Melvin [12472], 905

Helen Myrle [12473], 905, 1169

Jean [12483], 905, 1171

Leonard K [12482], 905, 1171

Melvin Wayne [12476], 905, 1170

Richard E [12475], 905, 1170

Richard L [12481], 1170, 1347

## **BEAUCAGE**

Odile [13784], 1074

## **BEAUDOIN**

(Dr) [6628], 1279, 1280

Louis [6629], 1280, 1394

Pierre Paul [6583], 1279, 1280

## **BEAULIEU**

Clarence [6575], 1278

## **BEAULIEU**

Jacqueline [6617], 1278, 1394

Roger [6616], 1278, 1394

## **BEAUPRE**

(No Given Name) [11690], 797

Marion L [11691], 797, 1067

Olive [11692], 797, 1067

## **BEAUVIS**

Pierre [8405], 1387

## **BEAVER**

Bessie [12005], 611, 901

Charles Walter [12012], 901, 1167

Edgar L [12011], 900, 1167

George [12484], 611

George E [12002], 611, 901

Harry H [12010], 900, 1167

Heneretta [12018], 901, 1167

Jennie [12003], 611, 901

Laura [12001], 611, 901

Lizzie F [12006], 611, 901

Loydd [12019], 901, 1167

Mary Ella [12020], 611, 901

Minnie C [12007], 611, 901

Paul [12017], 901, 1167

Samuel G [12004], 611, 901

Samuel Long [11998], 611

Samuel S [12009], 900, 1167

Thomas K [11999], 611, 900

William A [12000], 611, 901

## **BECKER**

Etta Belle [9791], 1247

Howard [1542], 1121, 1307

John F. [1540], 1121

John G. [1541], 1121, 1307

Stewart [1543], 1121, 1307

## **BEEKMAN**

Cornelia [8510], 30

Eady [8773], 325

Elizabeth [8788], 169

Gerardus [8789], 169

## **BEEMER**

Albert [12551], 936

Harry O [12542], 936

## **BEER**

Annatje [9080], 176, 333

Cornelia [9087], 177, 334

David [9086], 176, 334

---

# Name Index

---

**BEER**

Frederick [9085], 176, 334  
Hendrick [9079], 176  
Hendrick [9082], 176, 334  
Johannes [9084], 176, 334  
Marya [9083], 176, 334  
Tobias [9081], 176, 334

**BEGER**

Wilhelmine Spohie [10534], 706

**BEHM**

Julia [2040], 895

**BEITZ**

Bettie [14110], 1157  
Gladys [14074], 1338  
Joseph Henry [14111], 1157, 1338

**BELAND**

(No Given Name) [6469], 813

**BELL**

Ann [1047], 363  
Comfort [9218], 271  
Portia [14435], 1288, 1397  
Sanford E [14433], 1100, 1288  
Thomas [14432], 1100

**BELLEDEAUX**

(No Given Name) [6479], 800  
Merlin Joseph [6481], 800, 1068

**BELLEGARDE**

Margaret Esther [10681], 1360

**BENDER**

Mary L [2856], 619

**BENEDICT**

Lyman E. [3389], 756

**BENGLE**

Dorothy [6553], 1276  
Ernest [6594], 1276

**BENJAMIN**

Catherine [14498], 596  
Mary [5699], 493

**BENLEY**

Amos [2977], 665  
Anna J. [2976], 665

**BENSEL**

Abraham [2804], 417  
Eliza C [2803], 417

**BENSON**

Anna P [10651], 1118, 1306  
Anna Pauline [1736], 1403

**BENSON**

Cornelius [10653], 1118, 1306  
John [10650], 1118  
John H [10652], 1118, 1306  
John Outwater [10654], 1118,  
1306  
Richard (Derick) [10655], 1118

**BENTEMAN**

Bertha [11266], 1041, 1251  
Erma [11262], 1041, 1251  
Frank [11263], 1041, 1251  
Fritz (Fred) [11261], 1041, 1251  
Fritz William H Sr [9720], 1041  
George [11265], 1041, 1251  
Mable [11264], 1041, 1251  
Martha [11267], 1041, 1251  
Norman [11259], 1041, 1251  
Susie [11260], 1041, 1251

**BERDAN**

Abraham [9265], 277, 448  
David [3120], 276  
Eva [484], 87  
Helena [503], 88  
Ida Maria [3125], 701, 986  
Jan [460], 86, 87, 88  
John [3121], 276, 447  
John [9262], 276, 447  
John [9423], 448, 701  
Lambert V. H. [1882], 1302  
Margaret [9264], 276, 448  
Mary J. [1881], 1302  
Mary M [9422], 448, 701  
Peter [9263], 276, 447  
Peter Frederick [3123], 448, 701  
Rachel [9261], 276, 447  
Rachel A [9421], 447, 701  
Rachel A [9425], 448, 701  
Willemintie [384], 86, 197

**BERDEN**

Charles Edward [11869], 1126,  
1312  
James D [11868], 1126

**BERGH**

Jehoiakim Capt. [2782], 403  
Sarah Ann [2781], 403

**BERKENBUSH**

Gertrude Johanna [10895], 1413

**BERKENBUSH**

William [10896], 1413

**BERRINGER**

Heinrich [2663], 229  
Lena [2662], 229  
Sally [2842], 424

**BERRODIN**

Albert [13319], 1190  
Rita Jane [13313], 1190

**BERRY**

Abraham [418], 349, 562  
Abraham A. [434], 562, 845  
Abraham J. [436], 562, 845  
Adrian [435], 562, 845  
Agness [441], 562, 846  
Alfred [11269], 1146, 1328  
Alfred [425], 563, 846  
Ann [416], 349, 561  
Anne E. [431], 562, 845  
Augustus [424], 563, 846  
Augustus S [14473], 978  
Catherine [432], 562, 845  
Christina [11272], 878, 1146  
Christina [426], 563, 846  
Christina Anna [1068], 586, 878  
Christinia Margret [1074], 877,  
1146  
Cornelius [1076], 878, 1146  
Cornelius K [1070], 586, 878  
Elizabeth Jansen [497], 191, 192  
George [11274], 1329, 1423  
Gertrude [429], 562, 844  
Harry [11273], 1146, 1328  
Hendrick [414], 186, 349  
Henry [9978], 586  
Henry K [1067], 586, 876  
Henry S. [430], 562, 844  
Jacob [10512], 580  
James [453], 845, 1108  
Jane [439], 562, 845  
Jane [451], 844, 1108  
Jannetje [1009], 356  
John [458], 845, 1108  
John H [419], 349, 562  
John Henry [1075], 878, 1146  
John Henry [423], 563, 846  
Jured [422], 562, 846

# Name Index

---

## BERRY

Lena [14474], 978, 1210  
Letitia [450], 844, 1108  
Letitia [454], 844, 1108  
Margaret [10478], 580  
Maria [437], 562, 845  
Martin H. [1066], 586, 587  
Martin Henry [1073], 877, 1145  
Marytje [9321], 281  
Rachel [1072], 877, 1145  
Richard [9322], 281  
Samuel [413], 186  
Samuel [452], 844, 1108  
Samuel [459], 845, 1108  
Samuel H [417], 349, 561  
Samuel S. [440], 562, 845  
Selina [427], 563, 846  
Sophia [1400], 587  
Stephen [457], 845  
Thomas [421], 562, 846  
Walling [438], 562, 845  
Wilhelmus [433], 562, 845  
William [1010], 356

## BERSTON

Alice [13263], 1053

## BERTE

Louis A. [7135], 659  
Maria Therese Antoinette [2948],  
659

## BERTHOLF

Eleanor [10871], 872

## BES

Mary [2951], 659

## BESSETTE

Lily [6421], 805

## BEST

Elizabeth [2664], 229

## BETTISON

Joseph Warren [13268], 991

## BETZER

Ellen May [9798], 1245

## BEUKER

Frank G [6877], 1259, 1384  
Gerrit J [11275], 1259  
Harvey Mark [6876], 1259  
Rose [6878], 1259, 1384

## BEVANS

Alice [10482], 1126, 1127

## BEVEY

Martin K. [7319], 1223, 1224  
Nancy Hope [7320], 1224, 1372

## BIEDEGER

Beverly [14554], 1438

## BINGHAM

(No Given Name) [11278], 1047  
Charlotte [11277], 1253, 1380  
Devoe [4212], 1048, 1253  
Hamilton J [4213], 1048, 1253  
Hamilton Wesley [4207], 1047  
Madeline [4211], 1047, 1253  
Madeline [4215], 1253, 1380

## BINT

Charles E [10819], 1416  
Orpha [10815], 1416

## BIRAMSEY

James [3335], 772

## BISHOP

John [2603], 618  
Mary [10452], 1210

## BISSONNETTE

Adrienne [6517], 1079

## BITTING

Marjorie E [12471], 1169

## BLACKLEDGE

Sarah [9870], 841

## BLACKLER

Alma Edna [1638], 1097, 1287  
Arthur Alwyn [1639], 1097, 1287  
Betty G [11284], 1288, 1396  
John [11287], 1097  
William Henry [1637], 1097  
Willis D [11283], 1288, 1396

## BLAIR

J L (Capt) [14533], 1218

## BLAKELOCK

Jean Doris [14580], 996, 1219  
Ralph Melville [14579], 996

## BLANCHARD

Douglas [6843], 1060, 1259  
Henry Leland [6842], 1059, 1060  
Morgan [6844], 1060, 1259  
Philip Holt [6845], 1060, 1259  
Phillip T [11306], 1059, 1060

## BLAND

Esther Annalee [12818], 1265

## BLANIGAN

Jane [1401], 587

## BLANK

Rachel [2554], 220

## BLAUVELT

Abram [10995], 1295  
Cornelius J (Rev) [9871], 842  
Cornelius Lydecker [1233], 842  
Effie [4892], 1104  
Elizabeth [1238], 842, 1107  
Ellen Kip [1239], 842, 1107  
Henry [1256], 844  
James [1257], 844, 1108  
Johannes [8189], 357  
Maria Mamie [1240], 842, 1107  
Mortimer Smith [10996], 1296,  
1402  
Rachel [315], 198  
Vroutje [9868], 558

## BLEECKER

Anthony J [11638], 435  
Cornelia [11643], 685, 976  
Elsie Lynch [11652], 976, 1209  
Florence Coralie [11646], 685, 976  
James [11647], 435  
John Stearns [11653], 976, 1209  
John Van Benthuisen [11639],  
435, 685  
John Van Benthuisen [11642],  
685, 976  
Mary Norton [11644], 685, 976  
Rosalie Lynch [11645], 685, 976  
Sara Bache [11640], 435, 686

## BLISS

John [11307], 1002  
William Lord [4552], 1002

## BLOEMENDAAL

Maria [10579], 102

## BLOM

Jacob [191], 50, 76  
Jenneke (Jane) [190], 76  
Margrietje [2220], 50

## BLOODGOOD

John [8706], 277  
Lucretia [9819], 317

# Name Index

---

## **BLOODGOOD**

Mary [8333], 317  
Pepperel [8707], 277

## **BLOOM**

(No Given Name) [524], 360  
Cornelius [528], 361, 582

## **BLOOMER**

Elizabeth Wanda [13590], 1204,  
1362  
Ernest C [13593], 1204, 1363  
Harold D Jr [13591], 1204, 1363  
Harold Delmar Sr [13589], 1204  
Joseph [13595], 1204  
Joseph E [13592], 1204, 1363  
Joyce E [13594], 1204, 1363

## **BLOSSER**

Lois Ann [13327], 1190

## **BLOUNT**

Caroline Euphema [6763], 723,  
1002  
Stephen [6762], 723

## **BLOXSIDGE**

Ellen Dorothy (Nellie) [4861],  
1183, 1354  
Geraldine E. [4866], 1354, 1431  
James Leroy [4869], 1354, 1432  
Madeline Ruth [4862], 1183, 1354  
Margery Louise [4807], 1183,  
1352, 1354  
R. Ray [4867], 1354, 1432  
Ronald E. [4860], 1183, 1353  
Samuel Walter [4780], 1183, 1352  
Susan E. [4868], 1354, 1432

## **BOARDMAN**

Andrew [14565], 1369, 1438  
Michael [14563], 1369  
Susan [14564], 1369, 1438

## **BODEN**

Elizabeth [11317], 1313, 1411  
Harry Clark [10572], 1313  
Harry Clark [10573], 1313, 1412  
John Clark [11315], 1313

## **BODINE**

John [3423], 1026

## **BODMAN**

Edward Cushman [3126], 986

## **BOGAERT**

Elizabeth [7778], 137

## **BOGARD**

Cornelis [353], 93  
Daniel [357], 93, 206  
Maria [356], 93, 206

## **BOGARDUS**

Blandina [2007], 380  
Lucretia [8634], 146

## **BOGART**

Anna [3870], 283  
Bessie [1899], 1408  
Elizabeth [3571], 155  
Maria [3887], 285  
Mary [1534], 859  
Willem [354], 93

## **BOGERT**

Albert [9829], 862, 1123  
Albert A [9823], 575, 862  
Albert J [1021], 575  
Albert J [11324], 1123, 1308  
Albert James [9826], 861, 1122  
Anna C [11326], 1123, 1308  
Catherine [11328], 1308, 1409  
Catherine [1237], 841, 1104  
Charles H [11325], 1123, 1308  
Eliza [1235], 841, 1104  
Elizabeth [11323], 1123, 1308  
Elizabeth [11329], 1308, 1409  
Euphemia [9830], 862, 1123  
James Gordon [11330], 1308, 1409  
Jane [9831], 862, 1123  
John A [9824], 575, 861  
John Jacob [9827], 862, 1123  
John W [11331], 1308, 1409  
Matthew S [1232], 841  
Sally (Sarah) [1236], 841, 1104  
Samuel A [8193], 575, 861  
Seba [9869], 841  
Seba M. [1234], 841, 1104

## **BOICE**

(No Given Name) [798], 361

## **BOIVIN**

Blanche [6599], 1277

## **BOLEY**

Keith David [8483], 1388

## **BONARD**

Anne Rachel Louise [6561], 1277,  
1393  
Charles Georges Andre [6560],  
1080, 1277  
Joseph Marcel Leon Paul [6515],  
1079, 1080, 1279  
Leon Paul Jean [6558], 1080,  
1276, 1279  
Louis Amedee Marcel [6559],  
1080, 1277  
Marie Louis Leon [6554], 1079,  
1080  
Marie Rachel Michelle [6605],  
1277, 1393  
Marie Rolland Andree [6604],  
1277, 1393  
Renee [6606], 1277, 1393

## **BOND**

Electa [14244], 421

## **BONN**

Madeline [14190], 934

## **BONNER**

Charles [8264], 1196  
Elizabeth E [2989], 911  
William [2990], 911

## **BORDERS**

Gertrude [12841], 1066

## **BORETZ**

Adam Frank [12361], 1396, 1449  
Harold [12356], 1396  
Sarah Reinette [12362], 1396,  
1449

## **BOSCH**

Mayke Janse [192], 50, 76

## **BOUCH**

Kathleen [12957], 1345, 1429  
Lawrence D [12956], 1345

## **BOUKER**

Prudence Aldrich [1158], 338

## **BOULET**

Marie Josephe [6384], 528

## **BOUND**

Maria [124], 96

## **BOURNE**

Chester Mitchell [14030], 1334,  
1425

# Name Index

---

## **BOURNE**

Chester Wellington [14029], 1334

## **BOUTON**

David [1709], 1295, 1402

Elizabeth [1708], 1295, 1402

William [1710], 1295, 1402

William C. [1705], 1295

## **BOUWER**

Genevieve Viola [6990], 1445

## **BOWERS**

Mary Melissa [11288], 1097

## **BOWKER**

Martha E [13086], 1173

## **BOWLUS**

O W [12991], 974

## **BOWMAN**

Abraham [4652], 633

Adam [8243], 633

Bettie P [14014], 1332

Henry P [542], 601

## **BOYD**

Ada Pearl [6868], 1257

Alice [1539], 1121

Friend S. [7023], 1257

John [9329], 455

## **BOYER**

Juniata Cordelia [11983], 899

## **BOYLE**

Barbara Alice [7306], 1422

Margarita [6391], 530

William Pickard [7307], 1422

## **BRADFORD**

Aileen Elizabeth [4100], 748, 1019

Henry William [12580], 748, 1019

James Henry [12582], 748, 1019

James Henry [4099], 748

Kathleen [12581], 748, 1019

Nora [12579], 748, 1019

## **BRADLEY**

(No Given Name) [10332], 1176

## **BRADNER**

Maria [13129], 693

## **BRADT**

Aefje (Eva) [2123], 20

Isaac [7885], 150

Margarita [7884], 150

## **BRADY**

Anna C [11704], 526, 800

Charles G [11681], 525, 798

Clara M [11711], 800, 1068

Cornelia [2876], 624

Ella [11679], 525, 798

Emmeline C [5898], 311, 525

Fanny [11694], 524, 798

Fred Signor [11710], 800, 1067

George P [11706], 526, 800

Gilberetta [11683], 525, 799

Gilbert Arnold [5897], 310, 524

Gregory [5885], 473

Harriet A [5901], 311, 526

Harriet Lillian [11680], 525, 798

Howard R [11695], 524, 798

Howard R [11705], 526, 799

Jesse [5887], 473

Jesse [5896], 310, 523

John B [3515], 310

John D [11672], 523, 798

John T H MD [5899], 311, 525

John T. [5886], 473

Julia [5910], 523, 797

Lida A [11675], 525, 798

Lida A [11682], 525, 799

Lorenzo D [11671], 523, 797

Lorenzo Dow [5895], 310, 522

Louisa [7220], 625

Lydia Caroline (Kittie) [11673],  
523, 798

Marion [11674], 523, 798

Mary Ann [5947], 498

Ona [11697], 799, 1067

Peter Howard [5900], 311, 526

Samuel K [9852], 311, 527

Simeon W [11668], 311, 527

Susannah [5911], 523, 797

Thomas C [11669], 311, 527

William V [2877], 624

## **BRAID**

Laura [10686], 1098

## **BRANAN**

Charles Leroy [9800], 1245

## **BRANDOW**

Kate [11732], 1087

## **BRANDS**

Catherine [14164], 638

## **BRANNAN**

Abi Kate [11356], 1103, 1292

Alfred [11339], 840, 1101

Alma [11379], 840, 1103

Almeda [11357], 1103, 1292

Andrew James [10420], 840, 1101

Baby [11358], 1103, 1292

Claud L [11355], 1103, 1291

George Thomas [10424], 1101,  
1289

George Washington [10416], 556,  
838

George Washington [11341], 840,  
1102

Gracie M [11384], 1290, 1397

Ida J [11377], 840, 1103

Iva J [11352], 1103, 1290

Jesse L [11386], 1290, 1398

John [10414], 556

Joseph [10413], 556

Joseph [11380], 557, 840

Joseph A [11375], 839, 1101

Katherine [11383], 1290, 1397

L L [13867], 1101, 1290

Lavant [11378], 840, 1101

Mary Elizabeth [11376], 839, 1101

Minnie [13868], 1101, 1290

Mobel B [11385], 1290, 1397

Nora Ethel [10428], 1290, 1397

O C [13866], 1101, 1290

Phebe [11338], 839, 1100

Ralph C [11387], 1290, 1398

Raymond I [11353], 1103, 1290

Richard H [11381], 557, 840

Sarah Ellen [11340], 840, 1101

Susie Louise [11354], 1103, 1291

William H [11382], 557, 840

Ziphra Jane [11374], 839, 1100

## **BRASIER**

Cornelia [8998], 173

## **BRASS**

Geertje [8730], 153

## **BRAT**

Neeltje [2364], 104

# Name Index

---

## **BRATT**

Andries [9064], 333  
Benjamin [2365], 104  
Margaritje [9065], 333  
Tryntje Waldron [10709], 102

## **BRAUND**

George Lewis [13912], 1201

## **BRAYMAN**

Catharine [14438], 258, 434  
Margaret E [14440], 434, 682  
Thomas [14439], 434  
William [12985], 258

## **BREEN**

Christina S. [1346], 1307  
Marie Anne [6413], 804

## **BREESTEDE**

Anna [125], 96

## **BRENNEMAN**

David Emery [1941], 1419  
Katherine Flower [1946], 1419,  
1457  
Louis [1942], 1419  
Marjorie Emery [1947], 1419,  
1458  
Verna [1948], 1419, 1458

## **BRESTEDE**

Anna Maria [8804], 170, 328  
Elizabeth [8810], 170, 328  
Jacobus [8801], 170, 327  
Jenneke [8805], 170, 328  
Johannes [8800], 170, 327  
John [8797], 170  
Rachel [8808], 170, 328  
Sara [8799], 170, 327  
Sara [8803], 170, 328  
Sara [8806], 170, 328  
Sara [8809], 170, 328  
Simon [8796], 170  
Simon [8802], 170, 328  
Simon [8807], 170, 328

## **BREWER**

Charlotte [9511], 468, 723  
Daniel [9512], 468, 723  
Elizabeth [9509], 468, 723  
Freelove [9513], 468, 723  
George [9507], 468, 723  
George W [12539], 936

## **BREWER**

Harvey [9514], 468, 723  
Henry [9508], 468, 723  
Maria [9506], 468, 723  
Mary E. [4311], 737  
Pamelia [6695], 468, 723  
Sarah [9510], 468, 723  
William [14602], 420

## **BREYANDT**

Pieter Cornelisse [267], 33

## **BREYANT**

Antie [266], 33

## **BRIGGS**

Catura [9653], 983  
Charlotte [6739], 519, 794  
Hiram [6735], 518, 793  
Martha [6738], 518, 793  
Mary [6736], 518, 793  
Sarah [6740], 519, 794  
Stephen [3505], 518  
Wilhelm [6737], 518, 793

## **BRIGHT**

Benjamin D [11071], 1233

## **BRINCKERHOFF**

Cornelius [559], 88  
Geesje [558], 88  
Jacobus [312], 197

## **BRINK**

Ruth [12544], 1188

## **BRINKERHOFF**

Agnietje [13670], 196, 367  
Albert A [13677], 367, 591  
Albert J [13690], 885, 1149  
Albert Jacob [13681], 592, 883  
Alexander [717], 850, 1113  
Amanda [1321], 858, 1120  
Angenietje [13671], 196, 367  
Ann [697], 565, 850  
Anna [13676], 367, 591  
Annette [13710], 884, 1149  
Antje [341], 90, 199  
Catherine [13680], 592, 883  
Celeste Alberto [14403], 1151,  
1330  
Charles H [716], 850, 1113  
Cordelia [10198], 1021  
Cornelia [13705], 592, 885

## **BRINKERHOFF**

Cornelia [694], 565, 850  
Cornelius T Demarest [13717],  
592, 885  
Derick [14396], 368  
Derrick [2010], 380  
Dirck Jr [9344], 325  
Dolly [13718], 1329, 1423  
Elizabeth [13709], 884, 1149  
Elizabeth (Lizzie) [13698], 885,  
1149  
Garret [703], 566, 851  
George Coester [13675], 1150,  
1329  
George Conklin [13685], 885,  
1150  
George Conklin [13714], 885,  
1149  
Geroge Albert [14399], 592, 885  
Harriet Theresa [13691], 1151,  
1330  
Hattie [1324], 858, 1120  
Hendrick [335], 90  
Hendrick [342], 90, 199  
Hester Ann [13704], 592, 885  
Howard Albert [13687], 1150,  
1330  
Isaac [9345], 325, 539  
Isaac Jacob [13682], 592, 883  
Jacob [690], 350  
Jacob A [13678], 367, 591  
Jacob Albert [13669], 196, 367  
Jacob I. [1318], 858  
Jacob J [692], 351, 565  
Jacob J. [304], 195, 196  
Jacob O (Jay) [13694], 1151, 1330  
Jacob Outwater [13696], 884, 1149  
Jacobus [336], 90, 195, 196  
Jacobus [338], 90, 198  
Jacobus J [689], 350  
James Henry [1259], 566, 567  
James S [695], 565, 850  
Jane A V [696], 565, 850  
John Calvin Voorhis [13688],  
1150, 1330  
John Debaun [13684], 885, 1149  
John J [715], 850, 1113

# Name Index

---

## BRINKERHOFF

Joris [13673], 196, 368  
Joris [340], 90, 199  
Joy Roy [13726], 1330, 1423  
Julia Ann [13689], 885, 1149  
Keziah [13697], 884, 1149  
Keziah [13703], 592, 885  
Lavenia [702], 565, 851  
Lavenia [930], 843  
Lavinia [1320], 859, 1120  
Louise Becker [13692], 1151, 1330  
Lucas [13672], 196, 367  
Margaret [1906], 1304  
Margaret [701], 565, 851  
Maria [1322], 858, 1120  
Martha [699], 565, 850  
Nicholas [700], 565, 850  
Nickasi [339], 90, 198  
Rachel [698], 565, 850  
Ransford [718], 850, 1113  
Richard Seba [14395], 368, 592  
Ruth Gladys [13695], 1151, 1330  
Seba [14394], 368  
Sophia [1258], 566, 567  
Tessie Anna [13693], 1151, 1330  
Walter [1325], 859, 1120  
Wiliam Edward [14401], 885,  
1151  
Willie [1323], 858, 1120

## BRINKERS

Gertrude [951], 190

## BRISTOLL

Charles O [13569], 1175  
Charles O Jr [13572], 1175, 1348  
Jane A [13571], 1175, 1348  
Loretta P [13575], 1175, 1348  
Thomas [13574], 1175, 1348  
William H [13573], 1175, 1348

## BROAS

Rebecca [8096], 433

## BRODEUR

Angele [13664], 814

## BRONK

Adelia [14326], 597, 891  
Annatje [14320], 597, 891  
Elizabeth [14321], 597, 891  
Jacob W [14324], 597, 891

## BRONK

Joel [14322], 597, 891  
Julia Ann [14323], 597, 891  
Kety [14325], 597, 891  
Maria [14327], 597, 892  
Matthias [14343], 597  
William H [14319], 597

## BROOKS

Eldora Bell [11196], 1112  
Mary (Polly) [10496], 865  
Maud S [11231], 1212  
Virginia Louisa [10240], 1370

## BROTHERS

Harry Orville [14600], 1360  
William Nelson [14453], 1360

## BROULLARD

Camille Pascal [11849], 1164  
Yvonne D [11850], 1164, 1346

## BROUWER

Elizabeth [567], 91  
Johannes [2384], 113  
Nelletje (Ellenor) [2383], 113  
Pieter [352], 92

## BROWER

Henry [6694], 468  
Jannettie [3589], 264  
Jeremiah [3590], 264

## BROWN

(No Given Name) [4638], 1435,  
1461  
Alexander [7027], 510  
Ann [10499], 1124  
Ann [3600], 285, 438  
Arthur Massey [7183], 1030, 1238  
Asenath [1435], 549  
Catherine [9006], 330  
Elizabeth [3760], 484, 738  
Elizabeth [5711], 493  
Elizabeth [9336], 324  
Emily [3761], 484, 738  
Emma Ceclia [4149], 762, 1029  
Frances [1309], 571  
George Fox [6699], 511, 780  
George Paulding [4139], 762  
Granville [6701], 511, 781  
Helen [14569], 995  
Henry [3763], 484, 738

## BROWN

James [6696], 510, 793  
James Alexander [6767], 781,  
1049  
James Hiram [6698], 511, 780  
John [2400], 388, 389  
John [9337], 324  
John K [6697], 511, 779  
Karen [6956], 1443  
Lousia [3551], 537  
Margaret [11094], 539  
Mary [3759], 484, 738  
Nella M [13836], 781, 1049  
Paul [4637], 1435  
Percy Trew [6768], 781, 1049  
Rachel [10868], 872  
Ralph [13835], 781, 1049  
Richard [14157], 1461  
Samuel [10360], 1075  
Samuel Kip [4150], 762, 1030  
Sarah Elizabeth [3438], 758  
Sarah Jane [4778], 1183  
Sarah S. [3762], 484, 738  
Susanna [9089], 177  
Tamara [8313], 1462  
William Penn [6700], 511, 780,  
793  
Wilson [3758], 484

## BROWNE

Flora [1174], 550, 829  
Frank [1172], 550, 829  
Fred [1173], 550, 829  
William L [1171], 550

## BRUCE

Agnes [4794], 1182, 1351  
Betty Anne [4840], 1352, 1431  
Carol [4830], 1352, 1430  
Douglas [4823], 1351, 1430  
Elsie L [4793], 1182, 1351  
G. Donald [4797], 1182, 1352,  
1354  
George [4776], 1182, 1354  
Helen D [4800], 1182, 1352  
Joan Stewart [10460], 1437  
L. Eleanor [4795], 1182, 1352  
Lillian [4799], 1182, 1352  
Linda [4837], 1352, 1431

---

# Name Index

---

**BRUCE**

Margaret [4798], 1182, 1352  
Margaret [4838], 1352, 1431  
Robert E [4792], 1182, 1351  
Sharon Louise [4839], 1352, 1430  
Shirley [4832], 1352, 1430  
William R [4796], 1182, 1352  
Yvonne [4831], 1352, 1430

**BRUEY**

Hazel M [13481], 1207

**BRUGHELLI**

Michael [9780], 1248

**BRUGUIERE**

Andre [6428], 533, 806  
Charles [6432], 533, 806  
Charles Philip [10357], 806, 1075  
Eugene Andrew [6433], 533, 806  
Helen Louise [10365], 1075, 1275  
Jacques [6374], 321, 535  
Jean Baptiste [6427], 533, 806  
Jean Baptiste dit Belair [6368],  
320  
Jean Baptiste Medard [6236], 320  
John [6442], 533, 807  
John Baptist [10348], 533, 806  
Joseph [6441], 533, 807  
Julia [6439], 533, 807  
Louisa [10358], 806, 1075  
Marie [6430], 533, 806  
Marie Elizabeth Rachel [6372],  
320, 533  
Marie Esther [6375], 321, 535  
Mary [10356], 806, 1075  
Mary [10364], 1075, 1275  
Rose [6429], 533, 806  
Rose-Anne [6373], 321, 535  
Samuel [6444], 533, 807  
Selena [6431], 533, 807  
Theophile [6371], 320, 532  
Theophile Charles [10366], 1075,  
1275  
Urgel [6370], 320, 532  
Victoria [6440], 533, 807  
William [6443], 533, 807

**BRUNETT**

Victoria Tournot Aldrich [10351],  
533

**BRYAN**

Mary [7419], 238

**BRYCE**

(Mr.) [7247], 993  
Marie B. [4513], 993

**BRYNE**

Herbert Kipp [14418], 1202, 1362  
James Patrick [8105], 1202  
Kathleen Mary [14420], 1436,  
1461  
Margaret A [14419], 1202, 1362  
Martin J [14417], 1202, 1361  
Robert Emmett [14308], 1202,  
1361  
Robert Emmett Jr [14310], 1362,  
1435  
Rodney Patrick [14416], 1202,  
1361

**BUCK**

Caitlin Ann [8473], 1388, 1446  
Diana Louise [8448], 1269, 1388  
Franklin G [8443], 1269  
Johannah Louise [8474], 1388,  
1446  
Lorne Kenneth [8446], 1269, 1388  
Sharron Lee [8447], 1269, 1388  
Shaun Timothy [8445], 1269, 1387  
Thomas Edward [8442], 1269  
Thomas Kenneth [8476], 1388,  
1446

**BUCKLEY**

Edgar (Col) [4371], 1018

**BUCKOUT**

Marytie (Mary) [6241], 165

**BUDD**

Anita [11423], 1312, 1410  
Benjamin Roome [10616], 1125,  
1311  
Francis Theodore [10515], 1125  
James R [11422], 1312, 1410  
John W [10614], 1125, 1311  
Margaret [11424], 1312, 1410  
Mary E [10615], 1125, 1311  
Romondt B [11425], 1312, 1410

**BUDEL**

David [3751], 483

**BUGGINS**

Pricilla Kitchell [7769], 870

**BULKLEY**

Charlotte [1865], 1141

**BULL**

Daniel [5811], 288, 469  
Deborah [9534], 470, 724  
Diane [9518], 469, 723  
Elizabeth [9536], 470, 724  
Elizabeth (Betsy) [9517], 469, 723  
Ferdinand George [9533], 470, 724  
Freelove [5809], 288, 469  
George [3216], 287  
George [5814], 288, 470  
George [9521], 469, 723  
Isaac [5815], 288, 470  
Jacob [5812], 288, 470  
John [9537], 470, 724  
Josiah [9333], 287  
Josiah George [5810], 288, 469  
Judith [9535], 470, 724  
Lydia Beretha [9538], 470, 724  
Maria [9539], 470, 724  
Mariah [9520], 469, 723  
Martha [9522], 469, 723  
Martha [9540], 470, 724  
Mary Jane [9519], 469, 723  
Ruth [5808], 288, 468  
Sarah [5813], 288, 470  
Sarah Ann [9523], 469, 724  
William [9541], 470, 724

**BULLARD**

Abigail Katharine [1927], 1325

**BULLOCK**

(No Given Name) [12899], 1429  
Barbara S [12900], 1429, 1461  
Luella Maud [13746], 1420

**BUNNELLS**

Robert [8332], 166

**BUNTON**

John C [11989], 902

**BURBAGE**

Anna [13622], 1451

**BURDA**

Kim Dominique [12321], 1395

**BURDETT**

Eliza Ann [7311], 732

# Name Index

---

## **BURDETT**

Martha Caroline Arment [13444],  
1007

## **BURDICK**

Augustus [4027], 736  
Viola Aremeri [10930], 974

## **BURGE**

Jennie [3444], 1027

## **BURGER**

Jessie [10822], 1413  
Martin [10823], 1413  
Phebe Ann [3504], 519

## **BURGESS**

George (Right Rev.), DD [2654],  
397  
Mary Georgiana [2660], 397, 631

## **BURHANS**

Samuel [2532], 250

## **BURKART**

Betty Jane [14407], 1423

## **BURKE**

Elizabeth T [12072], 386

## **BURLINGHAM**

(No Given Name) [11426], 1017  
Emmet Lemoine [4368], 1017

## **BURMAN**

Amy Beth [12358], 1396

## **BURNGARD**

Dorothy [12140], 1172

## **BURPO**

Joseph D [11429], 1253  
Joseph D [4199], 1253  
Walter [11428], 1253, 1380

## **BURR**

Eunice [126], 95

## **BURT**

Jane [1424], 590

## **BURTON**

Robert [12955], 1345, 1429  
Wesley [12954], 1345

## **BUSH**

Amelia [2965], 663  
David [2966], 663  
Jonas MD [7139], 323

## **BUSHNELL**

Alice Alden [4514], 994  
Joseph [7158], 994

## **BUSS**

Anna L [11857], 837

## **BUSSING**

Sarah [8653], 269

## **BUTCHERT**

Emmett Willard [4378], 1018,  
1233  
George Victor [4375], 1018, 1232  
Gerald R [11435], 1232, 1375  
Henry Kinsman [4377], 1018,  
1233  
Ida May [4376], 1018, 1233  
Nicholas [11068], 1018  
Nicholas [4370], 1018

## **BUTLER**

Florence Kip [1565], 1138, 1323  
Thomas H. [1558], 1138

## **BUTTERWORTH**

Emily [13728], 1330

## **BUYS**

Abraham [7722], 209  
Christina [12762], 256  
Cornelius [7721], 209  
Samuel [7701], 207  
Tryntje (Catharina) [2551], 136

## **BUZZARD**

(No Given Name) [9735], 1249

## **BYERS**

Ina Maude [11757], 1401

## **BYVANCK**

Evert [8785], 326

## **BYVANK**

Johannes [2191], 47  
Maria [2186], 47

## **CABANA**

Alexis Hilaire Alexandre [6468],  
813  
Hilaire [11437], 813  
Joseph [6539], 813, 1086

## **CADMUS**

(No Given Name) [11863], 1126  
Abby Jane [11531], 703, 987  
Abraham [11536], 702, 986  
Abraham [3127], 153, 278  
Abraham [3129], 154, 279  
Abraham [3142], 278, 450  
Abraham [8729], 153

## **CADMUS**

Abraham [9300], 279, 453  
Abraham [9328], 281, 455  
Ann [9326], 281, 455  
Ann Elizabeth [9299], 279, 452  
Annie Belle [3155], 451, 706  
Blandina [3141], 278, 450  
Blandina [9298], 279, 452  
Carol [11507], 1300, 1403  
Charles Cole [9446], 451, 705  
Charles Crosby [3148], 451, 705  
Charles H [11538], 702, 986  
Cornelius [11535], 702, 986  
Cornelius J [11556], 1113  
Delia [9441], 450, 704, 988  
Edgar [11550], 709, 991  
Edmund William Leslie [9301],  
279, 453  
Edward [9444], 451, 705  
Edward G [10537], 990, 1216  
Elias Crane [3140], 278, 450  
Elisabeth [11527], 703, 986  
Elisabeth [3133], 154, 281  
Eliza [9427], 449, 701  
Elizabeth [3139], 278, 450  
Emma L [9482], 455, 708  
Everett H. [1516], 1300, 1403  
Everett Henry [1513], 1113, 1300  
Florence [11547], 709, 991  
Geertje [3132], 154, 280  
George W [9487], 455, 709  
Georgianna [11529], 703, 987  
Gertrude [3143], 278, 450  
Grace Louise [3158], 706, 990  
Hannah Maria [9439], 450, 703,  
989  
Harold Kipp [1512], 1113, 1300  
Harriet Wright [9293], 279, 452  
Hartson Paret [9445], 451, 705  
Henry [10535], 706, 990  
Henry [9428], 449, 701  
Henry Banta [1508], 1113  
Henry Smith [3153], 451, 706  
Hester C [11534], 702, 986  
James [10675], 1113  
James Clinton [1511], 1113, 1299  
James H [11530], 703, 987

---

# Name Index

---

## CADMUS

James Hornblower [9303], 279, 453  
Jane [9286], 279, 451  
Johanna M [9485], 455, 708  
John (James) A. [1507], 1113  
John Kip [3144], 278, 450  
John P [3128], 154, 278  
Julia M [9481], 455, 708  
Linda [11508], 1300, 1403  
Louisa [11528], 703, 987  
Margaret [9302], 279, 453  
Margaret [9429], 449, 702  
Margaret Ann [9434], 450, 703  
Margarita Clarissa [3154], 451, 706  
Marian L [11551], 709, 991  
Mary [9290], 279, 452  
Mary [9292], 279, 452  
Mary [9297], 279, 452  
Mary E [11533], 702, 986  
Mary Eliza [3147], 451, 705  
Matilda F [9442], 451, 704, 989  
Maurice Earl [9288], 279, 451  
Michael Edward [10539], 1216, 1368  
Minnie L [9480], 455, 709  
Peter [3115], 153  
Peter [3131], 154, 280  
Peter [3138], 278, 449  
Peter [9324], 281, 454  
Peter [9327], 281, 455  
Phebe [9289], 279, 451  
Phebe Ann [3149], 451, 705  
Philip G [11546], 709, 991  
Philip M [11548], 709, 991  
Philip Thomas [9486], 455, 708  
Raymond J. [1509], 1113, 1298  
Richard B [9483], 455, 708  
Richard Berry [9325], 281, 454  
Sara Elizabeth [3150], 451, 706  
Sarah [3130], 154, 279  
Sarah [9291], 279, 452  
Sarah Ann [11537], 702, 986  
Sarah C [9431], 449, 703  
Sarah Jane [9443], 451, 704  
Stephen P [9438], 450, 703

## CADMUS

Stephen Van Cortland [3152], 451, 706  
Stephen Van Cortlandt [9287], 279, 451  
Thomas [3134], 154, 281  
Thomas [3145], 279, 451  
Thomas Jefferson [3151], 451, 706  
Warren K II [11599], 1299, 1402  
Warren Kipp [1510], 1113, 1299  
William [9430], 449, 702  
William H N [9484], 455, 708  
William Henry [9440], 450, 704

## CAFFERTY

Enoch B [11885], 1312  
Minnie E [11878], 1312

## CAHOE

Betsy [9358], 329

## CAISSE

Angelique [6542], 1086

## CALAM

Anna Prowitt [4419], 749  
Henry Dr. [4420], 749

## CALDWELL

Brian Neal [12341], 1395, 1396  
Ryan James [12348], 1396, 1448  
William Paul [12349], 1396, 1449

## CALLISON

Abigail Francis [14024], 1152  
Ida M [14039], 1154

## CAMFIELD

Helen C [11883], 1411

## CAMPBELL

Alvina [11366], 1399  
Annie [6861], 1062  
Cathy [11612], 1371, 1438  
Craig Michael Ian [4880], 1433, 1461  
Dale [11606], 1223, 1370  
David [4478], 1043, 1252  
Don [11609], 1223, 1372  
Frank [4476], 1043  
Frank [4477], 1043, 1252  
George W. [3689], 697  
George Washington [10542], 697, 981  
Ginger [11614], 1371, 1439

## CAMPBELL

Graham Roderick [4875], 1354, 1433  
Herbert Spencer [8085], 1223  
Jane E [10922], 990  
Janet [11608], 1223, 1371  
Jeffrey Andrew Graham [4879], 1433, 1461  
John [4543], 720  
Keith Whitson [8086], 1223, 1371  
Ludlow Day [10981], 982, 1212  
Marcy [11613], 1371, 1438  
Maria F [4542], 720  
Rod [4865], 1354  
Shirley [11607], 1223, 1371  
Steve [11611], 1371, 1438  
Thomas R [11600], 1223  
William Daryl [4876], 1354, 1433

## CANFIELD

Susan [10362], 1075

## CANNON

Rex [8455], 1270  
Tami Jo [8454], 1270

## CANON

Catharina [8768], 168

## CANTINE

Margaret [9137], 180

## CAPBERT

JoAnn [10276], 1272

## CAPE

Marjorie Anne [14481], 1267

## CARD

Howard [10904], 1316

## CARGYLE

Jannetje [8667], 148  
William [8668], 148

## CARISSE

Andrea [8439], 1272, 1391  
Dennis [8379], 1072, 1272  
Ernie [7085], 1072  
Kerri [8438], 1272, 1391  
Lynn G [8380], 1072, 1272  
Mark [8381], 1072, 1272  
Vickie [8382], 1072, 1272

## CARLOUGH

Elizabeth [11875], 1126

# Name Index

---

## CARLSDOTTER/CARLSON

Charlotte [11489], 1216

## CARLSEN

(No Given Name) [13902], 1361

## CARLSON

Ingrid Mathilda [14599], 1197

## CARMAN

(No Given Name) [13411], 789

Emaline [6724], 789

Samuel [2699], 419

## CARMICHAEL

Lucy [4821], 1353

## CARNAGAN

Catherine Jane [943], 567, 853

Charles Edwin [942], 567, 853

Hansen [941], 567

Henry Kipp [945], 567, 853

Martha L. [944], 567, 853

## CAROLL

Max [10774], 1455

## CAROW

Philip W. [7293], 1458

## CARPENTER

Adaline [5756], 496, 755

Annie [3746], 295

Aron [5722], 494, 754

Bailey [7395], 607

Benjamin [3230], 299

Benjamin [5754], 496, 755

Benjamin C. [3232], 300

Caleb [3466], 307

Catharine Mahlna [5646], 491, 752

Charles D [11677], 527, 800

Chester R [7981], 1369

Cornelia [4024], 483

David [12270], 773

David L [5906], 527

Edith [4076], 745, 1014

Eliza [5778], 299, 495

Ellen B. [4469], 773

Emma Jane [5649], 491, 752

Esther [5740], 494

Esther [5750], 300, 496

Ethel Marie [12825], 1065

George [3971], 728, 1005

George [5723], 494, 754

Gertrude [4075], 745, 1014

## CARPENTER

Hannah [5907], 527, 800

Henry [5718], 493, 754

Henry [5773], 299, 495

Howard B [11676], 527, 800

Isaac [5644], 491, 752

James [5725], 494, 754

James [5777], 299, 495

Jane [5724], 494, 754

Jesse [5642], 491, 752

Jesse [5779], 299, 495

Jessie Louisa [3975], 728, 1005

John [3464], 163

John [3966], 728

John [5643], 491, 752

John [5717], 493, 754

John [5751], 496

Joseph [5776], 299, 495

L D [11678], 527, 800

Laura Elizabeth [5726], 494, 754

Lawzen [5757], 496, 755

Levi [4025], 483

Lydia [5727], 494

Maple H. [5648], 491, 752

Mary [3168], 70

Mary [3952], 474

Mary [5721], 493, 754

Mary [5775], 299, 495

Mary K. [3972], 728, 1005

Peter [5647], 491, 752

Phebe [5645], 491, 752

Phebe [5781], 299, 495

Phebe Jane [5753], 496, 755

Robert [3953], 474

Robert [5720], 493, 754

Robert [5780], 299, 495

Ruth [3471], 307

Sarah [3973], 728, 1005

Sarah [5749], 300, 496

Sarah [5774], 299, 495

Sarah Ann [5719], 493, 754

Sarah Ann [5755], 496, 755

Sarah Frances [5650], 491, 752

Temperance [8520], 158

Thomas [3967], 728

Thomas [4071], 745

Thomas [5641], 491

## CARPENTER

Thomas Ellwood [3974], 728, 1005

William [4070], 745

William [5752], 496

William [6327], 70

Winifred H [7394], 607

Wright [5716], 493

Zipporah [3463], 163

## CARR

Catherine M. [5903], 524, 525

## CARROLL

Amos Edgar [7322], 1224

Anita [6089], 1464

Florence Cowles [7321], 1224

## CARSON

Claude Kenton [4393], 1228

## CARTER

Olive Irene [6109], 648

## CARVER

Level Eugene [6157], 949

Mary Mae [6156], 949

## CARYL

Alexander Hamilton [3951], 466

## CASIER

Abraham [8577], 77, 172

Abraham [8843], 172, 328

Abraham [8863], 173, 330

Betsy [8845], 172, 329

Catharina [8573], 77, 172

Catie [8846], 172, 329

Dirk [8574], 77, 172

Jacobus [8575], 77, 172

James [8844], 172, 329

Jan [8570], 77

Jesse [8841], 172, 328

John [8853], 172, 329

Mary [8851], 172, 329

Petrus [8576], 77, 172

Philip [8569], 77

Philip [8572], 77, 172

Rebecca [8852], 172, 329

Rebecca [9364], 329, 541

Richard [8578], 77, 172

Richard [8862], 173, 329

Susannah [8864], 173, 330

Thankful [8847], 172, 329

# Name Index

---

## CASIER

Thomas [8854], 172, 329  
William [9357], 328, 541  
William [9359], 329, 541

## CASSELMAN

Ann [3806], 503  
Annabel [1661], 833  
Henrietta Marie [9704], 769  
William [9688], 503

## CASSERLY

Kevin Michael [11582], 1439  
Sean Patrick [11584], 1439, 1462  
Trevor Michael [11583], 1439,  
1462  
Vincent [11594], 1439

## CASSIDY

Asa [14568], 715, 995  
Asa R [3913], 715  
Daisy [14525], 715, 995  
Elwin [14570], 995, 1219  
Florence [14576], 715, 996  
Gertrude [14542], 715, 995  
Helen [14572], 715, 995  
Loie [14577], 715, 996  
Marian [14571], 995, 1219  
Minna [14524], 715, 995  
Raymond [14578], 715, 996  
Stanley [14526], 715, 995

## CASTANIER

Berthe [6591], 1281  
Dosithe [6630], 1281

## CASWELL

John [602], 373

## CATHERWOOD

Joseph Fiske [4929], 1180

## CATLIN

Alexander James [9382], 437, 689  
Charles Taylor [9381], 437, 689  
George Lynde [9384], 437, 689  
John Mortimer [9380], 437, 689  
Lynde [3588], 437  
Lynde George [9383], 437, 689  
Mary Watson [7923], 437, 689

## CAVE

Myrtle [6648], 1063

## CAYA

Antoine [6567], 1082

## CAYA

Arthur [6620], 1278, 1394  
Charles Thomas [6568], 1082,  
1278  
Dorothee Hortense [6619], 1278,  
1394  
Hector [6573], 1082, 1279  
Jean Lucien [6572], 1082, 1279  
Jeannette [6569], 1082, 1278  
Joseph Treffle [6527], 1082  
Louis Joseph Henri Alphonse  
[6571], 1082, 1279  
Marguerite [11620], 1082, 1278  
Paul [6570], 1082, 1278  
Paul [6618], 1278, 1394

## CAYOT

Doris Isabel [12817], 1265

## CAYWOOD

Joseph [8848], 329  
Thomas [8849], 329

## CEESSETMAN

Ann [4458], 763

## CHAMBERLAIN

Holman Theodore [4534], 998  
Jennie Bernice [4533], 998

## CHAMBERS

(No Given Name) [1095], 1148

## CHAMPITT

Jennie Collier [4317], 738

## CHANDLER

Helen [4203], 1253

## CHAPMAN

Frances Anne [4561], 722  
Leon Belle [13445], 1091  
Lucy Olive Eloise [11890], 1185,  
1186  
Olive [12987], 259  
Rueben [13453], 1091

## CHAQUENEAU

Adelaide Rhineland [7201], 915,  
1178  
Julien [7200], 914

## CHARBONNEAU

William [4790], 1351

## CHARD

Martha Anna [11171], 1111

## CHARETTE

Bert [8337], 1069, 1267  
Edward (Eddie) Joseph Peter MD  
[8338], 1069, 1267  
Emile Alfred [7096], 1069  
Eva [8336], 1069, 1267  
Joseph [7093], 1069  
Mark Gordon Joseph [14482],  
1268, 1387  
Ray [8339], 1069, 1267

## CHARTIER

Marie Louise [6470], 813

## CHASE

Janet Robertson [13721], 1330

## CHATFIELD

Asa [10243], 831, 832  
Lovina A. [1651], 831, 832

## CHENIER

Anne Marie [8346], 1070, 1268  
Bernard (Bert) Joseph Hector  
[8340], 1070, 1268  
Charlotte Marie Noella [8343],  
1070, 1268  
Claire Marie Therese [8353], 1070,  
1268  
Denise Marie Juliette [8354], 1070,  
1269  
Francois (Frank) Joseph Martin  
[8344], 1070, 1268  
Francoise Marie Alice [8345],  
1070, 1268  
Gertrude Marie Louise Rita [8341],  
1070, 1268  
Marguerite [8356], 1070, 1269  
Marie Liliane Carmelle [8347],  
1070, 1268  
Martin (Mac) [7097], 1069  
Rita [8357], 1070, 1269  
Roger Charles Louis [8342], 1070,  
1268

## CHESTER

Aurelian R. [1339], 1120

## CHIEF OF THE MANDANS

Four Bears [7105], 317

## CHILSON

Hester A. [1127], 820

# Name Index

---

## **CHISHOLM**

Clara [4463], 765, 766  
Edward de Clifford [7196], 1179  
Sara Houstoun [7195], 1179  
Thomas [4464], 765, 766

## **CHRISTIE**

Bertha [1307], 856, 1119  
David [13700], 591  
James Cornelius [10863], 1132  
John D. [1300], 856

## **CHRISTOFFEL**

Barent [8579], 77, 78  
Catharina [200], 77, 78

## **CHURCH**

Charles F. [3392], 757  
Gordon [10780], 1456  
Jessie Whipple [1887], 1404

## **CHURCHILL**

John [262], 345  
Wendy [8299], 1463

## **CIABURRI**

Audrea J [12558], 1356

## **CIPPER**

Jacob [3790], 297

## **CISCO**

John J. [2050], 1164  
John Jay [2051], 1164, 1346

## **CLACK**

Richard Joel [6176], 1357, 1358

## **CLAMPITT**

Inez Johnnie [8082], 1223

## **CLAPP**

Albert S [11626], 984  
Charles A. [4343], 984

## **CLARK**

(No Given Name) [2986], 964  
Benjamin [9529], 469, 724  
Betsy [9527], 469, 724  
Carolyn A [11662], 976  
Chester [9530], 469, 724  
Edward S [9393], 690  
Emma Augusta [1825], 1136  
George [9528], 469, 724  
Gershom [9524], 469  
Grace M [13235], 964, 1199  
Harriet Anderson [3673], 981,  
1211

## **CLARK**

Helen Margaretta [3675], 981,  
1211  
Henry Schieffelin [3672], 981,  
1211  
Ira [9526], 469, 724  
Isaac Stanley [9531], 469, 724  
Jane [11316], 1313  
Lena May [13768], 1223  
Mary Theresa [3671], 981, 1211  
Matilda Schuyler [3674], 981,  
1211  
Robert [832], 588  
Ruth [9525], 469, 724  
Smith Anderson [3670], 981, 1211  
William [1826], 1136  
William Newton [3658], 981

## **CLARKE**

Grosvenor [3950], 466

## **CLAY**

(No Given Name) [11077], 1195  
Joel [11078], 1195, 1360

## **CLEARWATER**

Hester M. [3413], 757

## **CLEMENT**

Jemima C. [5118], 875

## **CLEVEN**

Rose Irene [12886], 1344

## **CLICE**

Catherine [1413], 589

## **CLOCK**

Abraham [45], 35  
Abraham [82], 35, 94  
Abraham [83], 35, 94  
Albartus [88], 35, 94  
Albert [47], 35  
Femmetje [90], 36, 94  
Johannes [86], 35, 94  
Marten [85], 35, 94  
Pieternella [89], 36, 94  
Sara [87], 35, 94  
Tryntie [84], 35, 94

## **CLOSE**

Arney Amelia [2609], 618, 910  
Charles Augustus [2610], 618, 910  
Charles Hawley [2600], 618, 910  
Edith Lottie [5600], 910, 1174

## **CLOSE**

Emma Louisa [2608], 618, 910  
Emma Olevia [5599], 910, 1174  
Harry Albert [5597], 910, 1173  
Henry [2601], 618  
James Wood [5601], 618, 911  
Louis Franklin [5598], 910, 1174  
Mary Frances [2611], 618, 910  
Mary V. [5604], 911, 1174  
Walter McDougall [5602], 618,  
911  
William Henry [2607], 618, 910

## **CLOUGH**

Clarence Ambrose [1707], 1295  
Constance [1713], 1295, 1402  
Peter [1714], 1295, 1402  
Sally [1712], 1295, 1402

## **CLYDESEL**

Jennie [1617], 825  
Robert [12384], 825

## **COATSWORTH**

Kenneth Victor [13258], 1053  
Ruth Louise [13259], 1053, 1254  
Vivian [13260], 1053, 1255  
Winthrop [13262], 1053

## **COBB**

Elvis J [8113], 1362

## **COBBLER**

Mary [12496], 1251

## **COCHRAN**

Elizabeth Nervia [14092], 1339

## **COCHRANE**

Alta E [13894], 1200, 1201  
John [13899], 1200, 1201

## **COCK**

Deborah [8271], 475  
Zoah [3176], 287

## **COCKS**

Hattie L [10934], 1022

## **CODWISE**

George [8795], 326

## **COE**

Clara L. [7244], 723

## **COESTER**

Thersea Georgianna [13686], 1150

## **COFFIN**

Deborah [9543], 469

# Name Index

---

## COGLEY

Alan [12959], 1429

## COHOON

Floyd [6143], 1191

## COKER

Evie Lena [6170], 1192

## COLE

Aaron [8135], 212

Angeline Estelle [11478], 989,  
1215

Charles Edward [11447], 704, 987

Charles Fisher Ames [11445], 703,  
989

Cory Allan [12535], 1358

David [2844], 425, 426

Edward L [11450], 704, 988

Ella Maria [11451], 704, 988

Emeline (Eleline) [2959], 662

Emily Louise [11446], 703, 987

Emily Louise [11471], 988, 1215

Florence S [11472], 988, 1215

Frank Raymond [11480], 989,  
1215

George Washington [11452], 704,  
988, 989

George Washington (Rev) [11483],  
1216, 1367

Harry E [11466], 988, 1215

Hattie B [11465], 988, 1215

Henrietta [3771], 484, 738

Henry Oscar [11449], 704, 988,  
989

Ishmael Broadalbin [2960], 662

James P. [3775], 484, 738

Jesse [3769], 484

John [3773], 484, 738

Mary D [13898], 966

Mary E [2843], 425, 426, 430

Sarah Virginia [11479], 989, 1215

Stephen [3772], 484, 738

William H R [11448], 704, 988

William S. [3774], 484, 738

## COLES

Albert [3173], 158

Benjamin [3175], 158, 287

Joseph [8519], 158

## COLLINS

Jenafer Marie [7008], 1466

Lizzie A. [3416], 758

## COLVER

Eunice [14245], 422

## COLWELL

Abraham [3191], 287, 468

Amy [3192], 287, 468

Ann [3190], 287, 467

Harriet [3193], 287, 468

Isaac [3182], 287

Martha [3194], 287, 468

## COMER

Emily A. [3415], 757

## COMFORT

Benjamin [11730], 539

Benjamin [9570], 539

Benjamin [9574], 540, 816

Catharine [9573], 539, 816

Cordelia Brewster [9579], 540, 817

David [9575], 540, 816

Harriet [9576], 540, 816

Julia A [9578], 540, 817

Martha J [9577], 540, 816

Mary E [11742], 816, 1086

Russell [9571], 539, 815

Samuel B [11743], 816, 1086

Sarah Elizabeth [9572], 539, 815

## COMPTON

Catherine [9159], 181, 344

William [9160], 181

## CONCKLIN

John [1989], 212

## CONDIT

Peter C [11539], 701, 986

William Smith [9432], 701

## CONE

Vera Mildred [14375], 1355

## CONGER

Cassius [6446], 807

## CONKLIN

(No Given Name) [1091], 881

Amy [3807], 304

Caroline [1999], 213, 380

Catherine [1997], 213, 380

Elizabeth [1097], 881, 1148

Elizabeth [1993], 213, 379

## CONKLIN

Elizabeth [8692], 272

Hannah [1991], 213, 379

Harriet [1157], 338

Helen [2000], 213, 380

Henry [5833], 289, 471

Hester [1996], 213, 380

Isaac [1988], 212

Isaac [1995], 213, 380

Isaac [3808], 304, 305

James [5832], 289

Lemuel [7735], 210

Maria [1994], 213, 379

Maria [5835], 289, 471

Mary [7732], 210

Mathew [5834], 289, 471

Phebe [3809], 305

Sarah [1992], 213, 379

Tunis [1998], 213, 380

## CONNELLY

Patty [12598], 401

## CONNER

Clare [13388], 1054, 1256

Frances [13391], 1054, 1256

George [13386], 1054, 1256

Harman F [13387], 1054, 1256

Jacob [13382], 1054

Martha [13389], 1054, 1256

Sylva [13385], 1054, 1256

Wesley [13390], 1054, 1256

William [13381], 1054

## CONNOLLY

(No Given Name) [6480], 800

Mary Jane [4541], 720

## CONNOR

Margret [10764], 1414

## CONOVER

Albert Stephen [4908], 1293, 1401

Asia Marie [4906], 1467, 1470

David Kipp [4895], 1293, 1400

David Kipp [4902], 1450, 1467

David Kipp Jr. [4899], 1401, 1450

Harry Martin [1676], 1293

Katie [4907], 1467, 1470

Nancy [4909], 1401, 1450

Richard Jerome [4903], 1450, 1467

Stevie [4910], 1401, 1450

# Name Index

---

## CONOVER

William Stephen [4893], 1293

## CONRAY

Esther [4013], 482

## COOK

(No Given Name) [2491], 637

James H. [2815], 660

## COOKE

Margaret [4735], 924, 925

Sabrina E [10314], 996

## COOLEY

Sara Elmendorf [9148], 342

## COON

Cecil [6889], 1385

## COONS

Albert J [13598], 1362

Merrick Curtis [13597], 1362

## COOPER

Aletta [14398], 592

Eloise [6216], 1329

Jane Kip [1860], 1327, 1421

Mary [1079], 365, 366

Mary [10839], 583

Samuel Ira [1859], 1326

Susanne Lee [1861], 1327, 1421

## CORCORAN

Barbara [14540], 1219, 1368

Billy Joe [14535], 1218, 1368

Dorothy [14536], 1218, 1368

Florence Kip [14529], 995, 1218

Harold [14530], 995, 1218

Harold [14539], 1218, 1368

Joseph [14527], 995

Leo [14528], 995, 1218

Margaret [14531], 995, 1219

Robert [14538], 1218, 1368

Susan [14537], 1218, 1368

## COREY

Sally [7426], 407

## CORRELL

Benjamin [12540], 407

Hannah J [7134], 407

Margaret [14194], 637

## CORSON

Frank Elmer [11492], 705, 989

George Hartson [11493], 705, 989

Samuel [11491], 705, 989

## CORSON

Samuel D [11490], 704, 705

## CORWIN

Charles Edward [1422], 880, 1147

Edward Callwell [846], 588, 881

Edward Tanjore [11763], 879,

1147

Edward Tanjore (Rev), DD [1420],

588, 879, 881

Euphemia Kipp [1421], 880, 1147

Fannie Huntington [1423], 880,

1148

George Brainard [850], 588, 880

George Edwin [11764], 879, 1147

George Homan [3017], 930

George Stuart [11762], 879

James [11765], 588

James Horton [847], 588, 879

Leah Margaret [848], 588, 879

Mildred Frothingham [3016], 930

## COSTELLO

Charles [8471], 1388

Karen [8470], 1388

## COURTEMARCHE

Adelaide [11621], 1082

## COUSE

Etta [11351], 1102

## COUTYNE

Moses [2329], 244

## COVELL

Frances E. [6717], 788

## COVENTRY

Cecil George [9615], 921, 1180

Henry Thomas (Hon.) [7178], 921

Victor Henry [9614], 921, 1180

## COVINGTON

Brian James [4844], 1431, 1461

Patricia Anne [4845], 1431, 1461

Robert L. [4842], 1431

## COVLEY

Oliver [1201], 555

## COWAN

Catherine W [10928], 684

## COWGER

Mary [10133], 372

## COWING

Amy [1155], 824, 1092

## COWING

Jennie [1156], 824, 1092

Owen [1154], 824

## COX

Abby [9452], 452, 706

Charles E [9454], 452, 706

David [9447], 452

David C [9450], 452, 706

Edward [9451], 452

Elmer [11154], 1296

Emily E. [3910], 715

John [9448], 452, 706

Mary R [9453], 452, 706

Sarah E [9449], 452, 706

## CRABLE

Elvira M [13409], 517, 793

Estella Louisa [6766], 517, 781,  
793

George T M [13407], 517, 793

John [3218], 517, 781

John J [13408], 517, 793

Ralph [13405], 517, 793

William H [13406], 517, 793

## CRAFT

Fanny [3189], 467

Hester Jane [4344], 743

Philip [4345], 743

Wilmot [3188], 467

## CRAISE

Margaret [4736], 925

## CRAIZE

Eleanor [4738], 925

## CRANE

Benjamin Franklin [11776], 371,  
595

Carrie [11800], 1154, 1335

Catherine [11784], 594, 888

Edward Ebbets [11771], 371, 594

Edward Ebbets [14046], 1336,  
1425

Edward Ebbets [11798], 887,

1154

Elias [3136], 278

Eliza [4526], 718, 719

Elizabeth Wheeler [11783], 594,  
888

Emma [11780], 594, 886

# Name Index

---

## CRANE

George Washington [11772], 371, 594  
James Amos [11777], 371, 595  
John Lee [14045], 1336, 1425  
John Quincy Adams [13955], 371, 596  
John Roosevelt [14041], 1154, 1336  
Joseph [11774], 371, 595  
Joseph [587], 203  
Joseph [8115], 203, 370  
Joseph Stephen [11781], 594, 887  
Joseph Stephen [14038], 887, 1154  
Loftus B [14101], 594, 887  
Loftus Be [14040], 1154, 1335  
Marietta H. [3934], 716  
Mary Jane [11775], 371, 595  
Mary Jane [11782], 594, 887  
Pauline Ann [14042], 1154, 1336  
Phebe [3135], 278  
Richard K [13954], 371, 596  
Sarah Catherine [13956], 371, 596  
William Henry Harrison [11773], 371, 594  
William Starr [11785], 594, 889

## CRAPO

Caroline C. [2049], 895, 1164  
Chauncey V. [2042], 895  
Frank A. [2048], 895, 1163

## CRAWFORD

Lucy May [13480], 1207  
Sarah [3954], 474

## CREGIER

Martin [8527], 166

## CREGIERS

Tryntie [158], 29

## CREIGIER

Elsie [8813], 169  
Simon [8814], 169

## CREUTZMEYER

Barbara Helen [7973], 1222  
Charles C [7974], 1222

## CRIDGE

Edmund John [12409], 1310  
Sarah Belle [12408], 1310

## CRISS

Albert Burton [9759], 1037, 1243  
Charles William [10084], 1242, 1378  
Clarence [9755], 1037, 1242  
Edwin Charles [9754], 1037  
Elias B [10087], 1037  
Ethel Adelia [9756], 1037, 1242  
Irving [9758], 1037, 1243  
Leota Ruth [11815], 1242, 1378  
Walter Irving [9757], 1037, 1242

## CRISWELL

Edith L [13222], 832, 1098  
John Fremont [1478], 832

## CRITCHLEY

John [4841], 1430  
Leonard D. [4843], 1430, 1461

## CROCKER

Abraham [3180], 158, 287  
Benjamin [3179], 158, 287  
Elisa [3197], 287, 468  
Henry [3199], 287, 468  
Isaac [3187], 287, 467  
Jarvis [3177], 158, 287  
Lavinia [3198], 287, 468  
Mary [3178], 158, 287  
Simeon [3174], 158  
Simeon [3185], 287, 467  
Townsend [3186], 287, 467

## CROCKETT

Elizabeth [8865], 330

## CROESVELT

Annetje [2190], 49

## CROLL

Sarah Ann [12459], 614

## CROMWELL

Naomi [12577], 486

## CRONKE

Mary L. [3824], 778

## CROOKE

Charles [6000], 116

## CROOM

Edith B [13333], 946  
John [13337], 946

## CROSBY

(No Given Name) [13118], 1211

## CROSLEY

Annie [13971], 907

## CROSS

Albert James [14159], 405, 638  
Albert James [14213], 932, 1186  
Alice Myrtle [14183], 639, 934  
Beulah Catherine [14165], 638, 932  
Carl J [14180], 639, 933  
Caroline [14211], 932, 1186  
Caroline M [14197], 637, 931  
Clarence Garfield [14204], 638, 932  
Donald [12379], 1287  
Doris [14219], 933, 1187  
Dorothy E [14216], 932, 1186  
Earl Vaughn [14207], 638, 932  
Edward [14160], 405  
Edward Kollmer [14217], 932, 1186  
Emma Elizabeth [13318], 946  
Frances Susan [13223], 405, 637  
Freeman Hidlbrant [14203], 638, 931  
Friend Albert [14205], 638, 932  
George Edward [14192], 405, 637  
Horace [13227], 406, 639  
Howard Milton [14208], 638, 933  
Isaac [13225], 405, 637  
James Edward [7421], 405  
Jeanette [14214], 932, 1186  
John [13226], 405, 637  
John Milton [14220], 933, 1187  
Joseph Edward [14176], 405, 638  
Katherine May [14179], 639, 933  
Lowell Harold [14184], 639, 934  
Mabel Idela [14195], 637, 931  
Maggie [14198], 637, 931  
Mary Bringham [14196], 637, 931  
Royal Joseph [14181], 639, 933  
Russell E [14206], 638, 932  
Samuel N [14191], 405, 638  
Stella Irene [14182], 639, 933  
Susan [14193], 405, 637  
Susan J [14178], 639, 933  
Susan Maria [13224], 405, 638  
Wendy [12380], 1287, 1396

# Name Index

---

## **CROTTY**

Henry Sumner [14007], 1331  
Rosco Lynn [14009], 1332, 1424  
Theda [14008], 1332, 1424

## **CROXSON**

Evelyn Louise [12331], 1286

## **CRUIKSHANK**

Alison Ayres [1952], 1328  
Dwight Phelps [1953], 1328  
Ella [1954], 1328

## **CRYDER**

Johannah Margareta [9478], 455

## **CUBBERLY**

Gertrude [11102], 564  
Thomas [11103], 564

## **CUDEBACK**

Albert L [13266], 939  
James B [13820], 939

## **CUER**

Annette Elizabeth [1618], 826  
James Jacob (Jaycocks) [1619],  
826

## **CULBERTSON**

Helen A. [2883], 622  
Michael Simpson (Rev.) [2884],  
622

## **CULK**

Maria [8840], 172

## **CULP**

John Franklin [10914], 1413  
Leah Beatrice [10913], 1413  
Mary A [11469], 1215

## **CULVER**

(No Given Name) [12387], 1094  
(No Given Name) [7744], 378  
Alonzo [7745], 378, 601  
Catherine [7755], 377  
Hortense [12310], 1094  
James [7750], 378, 601  
James [7753], 377, 378  
John [7749], 378  
Mary [7752], 378, 601  
Peter [7751], 378, 601

## **CULVER-COLVER**

Francis [14590], 421  
Julliette [14243], 421

## **CURRIE**

Mary Alice [14311], 1436

## **CURRIER**

Mary [8866], 330

## **CURTIS**

Arthur Robert [13349], 1256, 1382  
Charles William [13346], 1256,  
1381  
Elsie May [13344], 1256, 1380  
Kimberly [13363], 1382, 1443  
Marilynn [13360], 1382, 1443  
Mary [9591], 541, 819  
Melvin Keith [13347], 1256, 1382  
Ralph Russell [13345], 1256, 1381  
Sharon [13361], 1382, 1443  
Stephen Dale [13367], 1382, 1443  
Thomas [13362], 1382, 1443  
Thomas James [13343], 1256  
Thomas Lee [13348], 1256, 1382  
William [13359], 1382, 1443

## **CYPHER**

Elizabeth [3789], 297

## **DAKIN**

Christina [3940], 286  
Eliza [3836], 282  
James Henry [13078], 1148  
Marial [8216], 651  
Sylvia [13079], 1148, 1329  
Thomas [3837], 282  
Thomas [3941], 286

## **DALE**

Alfred Benton [11827], 1005  
Joseph C [7992], 1005  
Sheldon K [7993], 1005, 1223

## **DALL**

Florence (Flo) [13094], 1036  
Harriet Buchanan [3693], 698

## **DALY**

Cornelia [210], 80, 82, 202  
Margaret-Muriel Theresa [7087],  
1070, 1071  
Martin Alfred [7088], 1070, 1071  
Philip [8596], 80, 82

## **DAMEN**

Celetje [7716], 98  
Lisbet Janse [8571], 77

## **DARGIE**

Allan Smith Sr [10459], 1437  
Margaret Bruce [10458], 1437

## **DARLING**

Egber [2709], 424, 425

## **DARLINGTON**

Katherine [3586], 264

## **DAVENPORT**

Dorothy [3202], 72  
Maria [2597], 618  
William [2526], 72

## **DAVEY**

Francis "Red" [13496], 1365

## **DAVIDSON**

Angela [4905], 1467  
Elizabeth [2941], 653

## **DAVIES**

Blanche [9742], 1039, 1249  
Carol Lee [13314], 1190, 1357  
David A [13315], 1190, 1357  
David Hanks [13309], 946, 1190  
Deborah Lynn [13316], 1190, 1357  
Edith L [9741], 1039, 1249  
Ellis R [9740], 1039  
George Hanks [13310], 946, 1190  
Ida M [9746], 1039, 1248  
Kathryn [9743], 1039, 1248  
Mark Allen [9752], 1248, 1379  
Martha Adiola [9748], 1039, 1249  
Martha M [11832], 1038, 1243  
Nellie I [9744], 1039, 1249  
Norman R [9747], 1039, 1248  
Robert R [11829], 1039  
Roland Forrest [9753], 1037  
Rowland [11835], 1037  
Rowland N [11831], 1038, 1243  
Sondra [9751], 1248, 1379  
Thelma I [11833], 1038, 1244  
Thomas Hanks [13311], 946, 1190  
Thomas J [13308], 946  
William [9745], 1039, 1248

## **DAVIS**

Bessie [10806], 1415, 1456  
Bethany Ellen [8321], 1463, 1469  
Clayton B [12574], 1213  
Dorthea [6141], 947  
Emily Emma [13098], 1036

# Name Index

---

## DAVIS

Francis George [10805], 1415  
Frank [13355], 1381, 1443  
Franklen Murle [13350], 1381  
Gary [8320], 1463  
Grace [13326], 1190  
Helen [10808], 1415, 1456  
Jamie Lynn [8322], 1463, 1469  
Jean [13356], 1381, 1443  
Jerry [13353], 1381, 1442  
Joan [13352], 1381, 1442  
Kenneth [13354], 1381, 1443  
Leora [1874], 1148  
Ronald [10807], 1415, 1456  
Ronald [13351], 1381, 1442  
Thomas [1875], 1148  
Vera [10809], 1415, 1457

## DAY

Benjamin Ludlow [3643], 442  
Charles Stafford [13711], 1149  
Eliza Schuyler [3685], 442, 697  
Harriet Ann [3687], 442, 697  
Helen Kip [3686], 442, 697  
I. Ludlow [3684], 442, 697  
Israel (Col) [10540], 442  
Kate [10431], 1397, 1398  
Margaretta [3683], 442, 697

## DE FOREEST

Abraham [138], 16, 45  
Catrina [135], 16, 44  
Isaac [128], 16  
Isaac [133], 16, 44  
Jesse [134], 16, 44  
Johannes [136], 16, 44  
Metje [132], 16, 44  
Philip [127], 16  
Sarah [130], 16, 44  
Susanna [131], 16, 44

## DE FOREST

Abraham W [10582], 213, 380  
Bartholomew Schermerhorn  
[10549], 381, 603  
Catarina Bradt [10710], 103, 214  
David [137], 16, 44  
David Jacob [10711], 102, 214  
David Philip [10580], 102, 213  
Dewitt [11839], 603, 896

## DE FOREST

Dirck Jacob [10712], 103, 214  
Edison [11844], 603, 897  
Eliza [11840], 603, 896  
Elizabeth C [11845], 603, 896  
Flore M [11847], 896, 1164  
Gale [11854], 1347, 1429  
Gertrude Whitbeck [10721], 213,  
380  
Gilbert Culvin [10699], 896, 1164  
Gilbert Eddy [10695], 381, 602  
Irene [10551], 603, 897  
Jacob [10545], 102, 214  
Jacob David [10708], 45, 102  
Jacob Jr [10547], 214, 381  
Jacob Peter [10693], 214, 380  
Jacob Peter [10697], 603, 896  
Kate [11843], 603, 897  
Lucas David [10720], 213, 380  
Martin [7478], 44, 102  
Mary [10584], 380, 602  
Oseola [11842], 603, 897  
Peter [10691], 102, 213  
Philip David [10578], 44, 102  
Rachel [141], 11  
Rebecca [10705], 213, 380  
Richard [11841], 603, 897  
Russell Elbert [10701], 1165, 1346  
Ruth M [11848], 896, 1165  
Stanley Vernon [10702], 1165,  
1346  
Stella M [11846], 896, 1164  
Susanna [8989], 173  
Susanna Vanalstyne [10719], 44,  
102

## DE FREEST

Annie E. R. [2026], 602, 895  
David [2020], 602

## DE GRAAF

Hester [7693], 100, 211

## DE GRAEF

Abraham [2183], 100, 212  
Abraham [7822], 211  
Anna [7812], 100, 212  
Barent [2182], 100, 212  
Dicantha [7810], 100, 212  
Elizabeth [7807], 100, 211

## DE GRAEF

Hester [7809], 100, 212  
Jan [7806], 100, 211  
Jannetje [7859], 211  
John (Jan) [7814], 100  
Maria [7811], 100, 212  
Michael [2179], 100, 211  
Moses [2178], 100  
Moses [2181], 100, 212  
Sarah [7813], 100, 212  
Simeon [7808], 100, 212

## DE GRAEW

Elizabeth [1227], 558  
William [1228], 558

## DE GRAUW

Cornelia [622], 187, 188

## DE GROFF

Eli [4055], 700, 986  
Ephraim [4049], 445, 699, 740  
Ida [4057], 700, 986  
John Evert [4050], 445, 740  
Mary [4058], 700, 986  
Phebe Jane [4056], 700, 986

## DE HART

Cathalina [3086], 63  
Jacobus [3087], 63

## DE HOOGES

Eva [2335], 58

## DE LA MONTAGNE

Johannes MD [140], 11  
Maria [139], 11

## DE LANOY

Abraham [3061], 26  
Catalina [3060], 26, 65, 73

## DE LORIMIER

Francois Thomas [6383], 528  
Jules [6510], 1081  
Louis Gustave [6306], 528

## DE MILL

Anna [100], 36, 95  
Anthony [2103], 18  
Anthony [49], 36  
Anthony [91], 36, 94  
Anthony [95], 36, 94  
Anthony [97], 36, 94  
Catharina [93], 36, 94  
Catharina [94], 36, 94

# Name Index

---

## DE MILL

Elizabeth [92], 36, 94  
Johannes [98], 36, 95  
Maria [99], 36, 95  
Petrus [48], 36  
Petrus [96], 36, 94  
Sarah [2102], 18, 46

## DE MUTH

John Frederick [7279], 918  
Selma [7214], 918

## DE NYS

Pieter [71], 22  
Susanne [65], 22

## DE PEYSTER

Carola Anna [3020], 931  
Johnson Livingston (Col.) [7153],  
931

## DE SILLE

Anna [220], 13  
Nicasius [227], 13

## DE SOLIRENE

Laurence [6555], 1079, 1080

## DE WINT

Antje [6006], 122  
Johannis [6007], 122

## DEACY

Elizabeth Anne [7988], 1370

## DEAN

Allen J [10303], 555, 836  
Clifford V [13891], 1361  
Frank [11858], 837, 1100  
James Delevan [10305], 555, 837  
Jerome J [1202], 555  
Kifer [11855], 555  
Orinda Corinne [11860], 837, 1099  
Otto K [10304], 555, 837  
William [8521], 158

## DEANE

Jessie [4208], 1048  
Mary [3336], 771

## DEBAUN

Christina [12175], 1292

## DEBOW

Barbara [11889], 1411, 1454  
Catharine [11866], 866, 1126  
Duane [11888], 1411, 1454  
Elizabeth [10869], 872

## DEBOW

Elizabeth Ann [11865], 866, 1126  
Erwin Duane [11880], 1312, 1411  
Garret [11873], 866, 1125  
Giles M [11872], 866, 1125  
Herbert Cafferty [11879], 1312,  
1410  
James [10481], 866, 1126  
Jo Ann (Joan) [11884], 1411, 1454  
Johannis [11870], 865  
John [10480], 865  
John [10483], 1127, 1312  
John H [10870], 872  
Lillian [10485], 1313, 1411  
Mary [11874], 866, 1125  
Mary [11882], 1126, 1312  
Nicholas Vreeland [11877], 1126,  
1312  
Rachel Ann [11881], 1126, 1312  
Samuel [11864], 866, 1125  
Sarah Margaret [10514], 866, 1125  
Theodore [11867], 866, 1127

## DECANTILLON

Richard [8652], 269

## DECKER

Eliza B [13821], 939  
Margarett (Madge) Ellen [14445],  
973, 1208  
Zachary Taylor [14444], 973

## DEGADO

Laura Clementina [10892], 1413

## DEHN

Hyatt Robert [7287], 1185, 1186

## DELAFIELD

Edward Coleman [7258], 1185  
Margaretta Stockton (Rita) [3015],  
1185

## DELAMATER

Abraham [12963], 253, 425  
Abraham [12978], 138, 259  
Anson [12966], 253, 425  
Benjamin [12977], 138, 259  
Betsey [10925], 259, 434  
Hendrick (Henry) [8147], 137  
Isaac [10333], 134, 253  
Isaac [12965], 253, 425  
Isaac [2351], 134

## DELAMATER

Isaac (Capt) [8144], 134, 137  
Johannes [7803], 134  
John [10923], 138, 258  
John [12961], 253, 425  
Maria Kipp [10335], 253, 425  
Nathan [12964], 253, 425  
Rebecca [12976], 138, 258  
Rebecca [8145], 134, 137  
Stephen [12962], 253, 425

## DELAMETER

Jehiel [3999], 731  
Margaretha [2353], 134, 252  
William G. [3427], 1026

## DELANO

Eliza Alexandria [9692], 766

## DELONG

Abraham [14238], 248, 421  
Abram B [14251], 421, 666  
Adaline E [14253], 421, 666  
Ann Elizabeth [14255], 421, 667  
Francis C [14249], 421, 666  
Francis Culver [14280], 667, 959  
Hannah Annetje [14235], 248, 420  
Isaac [14237], 248, 421  
Isaac L [14248], 421, 666  
Jacob [14239], 248, 422  
James Lewis [14247], 248, 422  
James Steven [14254], 421, 666  
Julia Joanne [14252], 421, 666  
Lawrence [14236], 248, 420  
Lawrence [14592], 248  
Margratte [14282], 667, 959  
Matthew [14281], 667, 959  
Melona Woodward [14250], 421,  
666  
Nancy [14246], 248, 422  
Peter [14234], 248  
Peter [14240], 248, 422

## DELOY

Sarah E (Sadie) [6053], 1032

## DELP

Dorothy Phyllis [11979], 1167,  
1347  
William S MD [11977], 1167  
William Taylor [11978], 1167,  
1347

# Name Index

---

## DEMAREST

Abraham [12997], 577  
Abraham [9120], 178, 335  
Abraham Jacobus [11921], 578  
Albert [9136], 179, 342  
Ann [1101], 883  
Antje [5100], 355, 573  
Arie [8898], 368  
Barbara Elizabeth [12179], 1400,  
1450  
Belinda [10624], 368  
Carolyn Marie [12181], 1400,  
1450  
Catalyntie (Christina) [8889], 357,  
578  
Catherine A. [1684], 1105  
Cestina [5107], 355, 573  
Charles [1706], 1295  
Christina [1044], 363  
Clayton [12176], 1292  
Clayton Jr [12177], 1292, 1400  
Cornelia [9131], 179, 342  
Daniel [9135], 179, 342  
David [12174], 1292  
David [12999], 577, 863  
David [306], 196  
David [4964], 355, 573  
David [5109], 354  
David [777], 357  
David [8897], 354  
David [8901], 354, 573  
David [8964], 366  
David [9115], 178  
David [9117], 178, 335  
David Abraham [11925], 578, 863  
Derricksie [8970], 366  
Eleanor [1711], 1295, 1402  
Elsie [8976], 561  
Garret [12998], 577, 863  
Garret B [10585], 602  
Gilyam [8977], 561  
Grietje [5089], 355, 573  
Ida Maude [11932], 864, 1124  
Jacob A [11928], 578, 864  
Jacobus [4961], 198  
Jacobus A (James) [11924], 578,  
863

## DEMAREST

Jane Ann [1501], 851  
Jemima [11923], 578, 863  
Johannes [4981], 355, 573  
Johannes [778], 354  
Johannes [9118], 178, 335  
Johannes D [9114], 178  
Johannis [1045], 354, 356, 363  
Joost [4977], 356  
Lea [8925], 585  
Lea [9133], 179, 342  
Magdalena [328], 353  
Margaret [11922], 578, 863  
Margaret [8887], 357, 577  
Margaret Jane (Jennie) [11931],  
864, 1124  
Maria [1205], 557  
Maria [5106], 355, 573  
Maria [8944], 198  
Maria [9121], 178, 335  
Maria (Polly) [8888], 357, 577  
Maria A [11927], 578, 864  
Marjorie Ann [12180], 1400, 1450  
Marritje (Maria) [8874], 354  
Mary Matilda [11930], 864, 1124  
Nicausie [8886], 357, 577  
Nicholas S. [1502], 851  
Niclaes [8975], 561  
Osseltie [8885], 357, 577  
Peter [8187], 357  
Peter [8946], 557  
Peter Abraham [11926], 578, 863  
Petrus [9130], 179  
Rachel [4963], 355, 573  
Rebecca [9132], 179, 342  
Tobias [9119], 178, 335  
Tobias [9134], 179, 342  
Vreeland [13623], 1294  
William Thomas [10586], 602, 896

## DEMAREST

Elizabeth [10628], 885

## DEMERSE

Margaret [8444], 1269

## DEMOTT

John [7132], 590  
Keziah [9985], 586

## DEMPSEY

Connie Jo [12262], 1380

## DENEAU

Stella [6595], 1276

## DENISON

Catherine [12243], 1199, 1360  
Charles Anson [12969], 671, 963  
Daniel MD [10336], 425  
Ella [12971], 963, 1199  
Florence [12973], 963, 1199  
Frances Maria [12970], 671, 964  
Franklin Pierce [10339], 671, 963  
George C [12248], 963, 1199  
Henrietta H [12245], 1199, 1360  
Henry D [12246], 1199, 1361  
Henry D [12968], 671, 963  
Henry Delamater [10337], 425,  
670  
Henry Delamater [10342], 963,  
1198  
Jane L [12247], 1199, 1361  
Lucien [12967], 425, 670  
Lucius S [12244], 1199, 1360  
Lucius Sutherland [10340], 671,  
963

## DENIVELLE

(No Given Name) [13537], 1223  
Emily Alice [13538], 1223, 1372

## DENMAN

Polly [3899], 462

## DENNING

Emma D (Emily) [1600], 822  
Valentine [13242], 822

## DENNISON

Eleanor Louise [14055], 1426

## DENNISTON

Daniel [8743], 324

## DEPYSTER

Elizabeth [420], 562

## DERDEN

Bonnie Lynn [6998], 1465

## DEROILLHET

Susanna [2385], 113

## DEROME

Alcide [6497], 808, 1076  
Anna [6507], 808, 1081  
Antoinette [6499], 808, 1077

# Name Index

---

## **DEROME**

Charles Georges [6498], 808, 1076  
Emile [6496], 808, 1076  
Eveline [6505], 808, 1080  
Fancois Xavier [6447], 534  
Francois Xavier Arthur [6454],  
535, 812  
George [6598], 1276, 1393  
Georges Maurice [6551], 1077,  
1275  
Gustave [6508], 808, 1081  
Hector [6509], 808, 1082  
Hectorine [6455], 535, 813  
Henri Alcide [6451], 534, 810  
Jean [6552], 1077, 1276  
Joseph Amedee [6500], 808, 1077  
Joseph Arthur [6504], 808, 1080  
Joseph Theophile [6502], 808,  
1078  
Josephine [6452], 535, 810  
Josephine [6501], 808, 1078  
Louis Antoine [6376], 534  
Louis Etienne Gustave [6449],  
534, 807  
Louis Joseph Amedee [6450], 534,  
809  
Louis Thomas [6506], 808, 1081  
Marie Hermine [6453], 535, 811  
Marie Lilia Aline Stella Genevieve  
[6596], 1276, 1392  
Marie Madeleine Caroline [6597],  
1276, 1393  
Marie Rachel [6503], 808, 1079,  
1279  
Urgel Marie [6456], 535, 813

## **DEROUEN**

Jerre [12508], 1373

## **DESAULNIERS-LESIEUR**

Almidas [6465], 535, 813  
Georges [6466], 535, 813  
Laurent [6377], 535  
Laurent [6460], 535  
Marie Angelina [6464], 535, 813  
Marie Louise [6463], 535, 813  
Tancrede [6462], 535, 813  
Victor [6467], 535, 813

## **DESAUTELS**

Elizabeth [6379], 322, 536  
Joseph [6380], 322, 536  
Joseph Frances [6237], 322  
Lucille [6478], 537, 814  
Marie Rachel Charlotte [6378],  
322, 536

## **DESCHAMPS**

Guys [8397], 1274

## **DESROCHERS**

Eloise [6603], 1083

## **DESROCHES**

Delimas [7076], 803

## **DEUR**

Anna H [3616], 692  
John [3617], 692

## **DEVOE**

(No Given Name) [7710], 208  
Henricus [7714], 207, 375  
Johannes P [7713], 207  
Lysbet Beetje Janse [14312], 207,  
375

## **DEWATER**

Emma May [9750], 1248

## **DEXTER**

Andrew [3851], 709  
Marjorie Ruth [10990], 1397

## **DEYO**

Jacobus [14225], 130  
Martytjen [14223], 130

## **DICK**

John [10796], 1456  
Willa [7235], 922

## **DICKENS**

Eliza [3330], 504

## **DICKINSON**

Rebeccah [10824], 1413  
Thomas [13269], 991

## **DICKSON**

Margaret Mary [6177], 1193

## **DIDERICKS**

Aaltjen [343], 198

## **DIEDERICH**

Anna Maria [9196], 182

## **Diehl**

Charlotte [8883], 1450

## **DIETRICH**

Dorothy M [12541], 407

## **DIETZ**

Alma Beatrice [14026], 1153, 1333  
Anetta Catherine [13998], 887,  
1153  
Arkie Louise [14003], 1152, 1332  
Dudley Dorris [14004], 1152, 1332  
Edna Marie [14027], 1153, 1333  
Edward L Theodore [13997], 887,  
1153  
Elizabeth Emma Jean [14028],  
1153, 1333  
George Luther [13996], 887, 1152  
Georgia Thelma [14001], 1152,  
1331  
Launa J [11794], 887, 1153  
Lovie Emma [14005], 1152, 1332  
Maxie G [14006], 1152, 1333  
Nina May [14002], 1152, 1332  
Oran Plummer [13999], 887, 1154  
Robert [13992], 886  
William Harold Sr [14036], 1154,  
1335  
William Henry [11793], 886

## **DIMBLEBY**

William [12325], 1286

## **DIMM**

Calvin H [12024], 901, 1167  
Lewis G [12023], 901

## **DINSE**

John Henry [6985], 1445  
Sarah Kipp [6986], 1445, 1465

## **DISHMAN**

Calvin [9788], 1247  
Romey [13328], 1190

## **DISMUKES**

Braford [12584], 1019, 1234  
Miller [12583], 1019

## **DIXON**

H. L. [4069], 744

## **DOAN**

Benjamin C [7015], 785  
Helen Louise [6774], 785

## **DODD**

Jasper [822], 365

# Name Index

---

## DODGE

Charles H [3823], 508, 778  
Elizabeth Clementina [2912], 631  
Goldie Isadore [13096], 1036  
Henry [14587], 508, 778  
Henry [3822], 508  
Henry [3825], 778, 1048  
James [14586], 508, 778  
James Courtney [12269], 1049,  
1254  
James H [3827], 778, 1048  
James Manning [13097], 1036  
Margery F [8651], 1049, 1254  
Mary L [14585], 508, 778  
Rebecca C [3826], 778, 1048  
Thomas [14588], 508

## DOESCHER

(No Given Name) [8045], 1189

## DOHERTY

Mae [12704], 962

## DOIRE

Alice [6576], 1278

## DONALDSON

Sarah [9404], 445, 742

## DOREMUS

Ann B [11271], 1145  
Catrina [1032], 361  
Getty [7767], 582  
Harry R [13154], 1128  
Harry R [13159], 1128, 1314  
Helen B [13157], 1128, 1314  
Hendrick [1033], 361  
Mary Lisa [10640], 1307, 1409  
Rodman [10639], 1307  
Sarah [1043], 361  
Stanley R [13158], 1128, 1314  
Thoedore [13155], 1128

## DORSEY

Martha E [11779], 594

## DOUCET

Cecile [6593], 1282  
Joseph Edousrd [6642], 1282

## DOUGHTY

Mary [9040], 332

## DOUGLAS

Anne Elizabeth [1870], 1144  
Elizabeth [13950], 594

## DOUGLAS

James H [11861], 1100  
Laura [11862], 1100, 1288  
Robert Waite [10596], 1210  
William Wilberforce [1871], 1144  
Williamina Lillian [10591], 1210

## DOUGLASS

Mary [12406], 1123, 1124

## DOWNES

Sarah Elizabeth [12340], 1395

## DOWNS

George Richard [11907], 1166  
George Richard Jr [11908], 1166,  
1347

## DRAKE

Charles [3360], 510  
Clara Alda [14210], 932  
Pleasant [9360], 541

## DROMGOLD

Leila Alice [10707], 1166

## DRUMMOND

Sarah [11871], 865

## DU BOICE

Blanche [12705], 962

## DU BOIS

Hasbrouck [3659], 981  
Sarah [9155], 343

## DU MOND

Elsjen [2674], 241

## DU TREUX

Sarah [129], 16

## DUBOIS

Victor [6435], 806

## DUFTON

Robert John [13843], 1263

## DUGGAN

Alfred James [1378], 1319  
Alfred James [1381], 1319, 1416

## DUKE

Clarence Theodore [4532], 997  
Joseph [12283], 997

## DUMOND

John Baptist [2260], 55  
Sarah [2259], 55, 116, 126

## DUNCAN

(No Given Name) [10776], 1455  
Benjamin [10463], 665

## DUNCAN

Carrie [10464], 665, 958  
Eliza [10467], 665, 958  
Eudora [10466], 665, 958  
George [10468], 665, 958  
George [10504], 665  
Hattie [10465], 665, 958  
Leonard [10471], 665, 958  
Lizzie [10470], 665, 958  
Sarah [10469], 665, 958  
Stewart [10812], 1456

## DUNFORD

Catherine [6918], 1384, 1444  
Diana [6917], 1384, 1444  
Frank Kipp [6851], 1060, 1260  
Frederick Jay [6847], 1060  
Helen [6853], 1060, 1261  
Helen Margaret [6884], 1261, 1385  
Jay Lee [6852], 1060, 1261  
John Dempsey [6960], 1444, 1464  
John Joseph [6882], 1260, 1384  
John Joseph [6916], 1384, 1444  
John Joseph [6964], 1444, 1465  
Judith Mary [6885], 1261, 1385  
Kate B [6855], 1060, 1262  
Marie [6880], 1260, 1384  
Robert [6881], 1260, 1384  
Rosetta Ann [6961], 1444, 1465  
Sarah [6854], 1060, 1261  
Shauna Marie [6963], 1444, 1465  
Tanya Diane [6962], 1444, 1465  
Thomas Fred [6850], 1060, 1260  
Thomas J. [6848], 1060  
William Jay [12288], 1261, 1385

## DUNLOP

Mary [8327], 622

## DUNN

Arthur [9342], 325  
Jess John [11097], 1086, 1282  
John J [11095], 539, 815  
John K [11096], 815, 1086  
John Kierstead [9343], 325, 538  
Margaret [3372], 497  
Nancy [3412], 757

## DUNNETT

Edith Maud [10226], 1354

# Name Index

---

## DURANT

Catherine Ann [12446], 1454

## DURELL

Edmond L. [3540], 324, 538  
Eliza Jane [3538], 324, 538  
Emma [3539], 324, 538  
Frank [3544], 324, 538  
Henry [3535], 323  
Maria Louisa [3541], 324, 538  
Mary Ann [3542], 324, 538  
Sarah [3543], 324, 538  
Thomas K. [3537], 324, 538  
William Henry [3536], 324, 538

## DURIE

Annatie [8869], 557

## DURYEA

Ann [3704], 266  
Charles [8625], 267  
Richard [527], 361

## DURYEE

Catharine [8784], 326

## DUTLICE

James W. [1535], 859

## DUYCINCK

Belitje Evertse [2192], 47

## DWIGHT

Daisy [1389], 1318

## EARL

Eban E [11753], 1086  
Martha Irene [11755], 1087, 1283  
William E [11754], 1087, 1283

## EASTON

Charlotte L [1616], 1093, 1286  
Marjorie S. [1615], 1093, 1285  
S. T. [1612], 1093

## EATON

Adam Casey [11588], 1439, 1462  
Andrew Chase [11587], 1439,  
1462  
George Earl [11589], 1439  
Kelly Nicole [11586], 1439, 1462  
Mary [10924], 259  
Ronald Earl [11585], 1439

## EBBETS

Charlotte Bissel [14459], 886,  
1151  
Daniel [585], 202, 370

## EBBETS

Daniel J [584], 202  
John B [14454], 202, 370  
John B [14456], 370, 593  
William Snell [14458], 593, 886

## EBERHARD

Nicolaus Heinrich [8515], 149

## EBERHARDT

Johan Wolfgang [7173], 149

## EDDY

Eliza [10694], 381

## EDEN

Frank Earnest [12311], 1094  
Mary Jane [12324], 1094, 1286

## EDGERLY

Barbara Kip [7308], 1218, 1368  
Josiah W [12292], 1218, 1368  
Josiah Winslow MD [7285], 1218  
Sherburn Edward MD [7194],  
1218

## EDIE

Elizabeth Clementine [4927], 923,  
1180  
Guy Lewis [2923], 922, 923  
Mary Ingraham [4928], 923, 1180

## EDSALL

Flora Clara [11008], 1238  
Jane [9413], 447

## EDSELL

Gertrude [932], 844

## EDWARDS

Frances Ellen [14123], 801  
Hattie [1914], 1305  
Sussanna [14400], 885

## EGBERTSEN

Christina (Reunis) [13957], 62

## EGNOR

Lionel Darce [14022], 1333

## EICK

Annie Belle [3007], 921  
Charles B. [3008], 921

## EISENHAUER

James Warren [7102], 1273, 1274

## ELDERT

Adeline Louisa [10456], 1366

## ELLIOT

Jane [10866], 872

## ELLIS

(No Given Name) [6188], 1357,  
1434  
Elias [563], 91  
Jeffery [6187], 1357, 1434  
Louisa [10423], 1101  
Maria [562], 91  
Paul [6184], 1357  
Scott [6185], 1357, 1434  
Tracie R [6186], 1357, 1434

## ELLISON

Albert [1430], 883  
Laura Jane [1431], 883, 1149

## ELMENDORF

Engeltje [2787], 413  
Jane [2505], 420

## ELMONDORF

(No Given Name) [13245], 1058,  
1059  
Alice [6834], 1058, 1059

## ELSEFFER

Elizabeth [6204], 398

## ELSWORTH

Anna Maria [8798], 170

## ELTING

James [9152], 343

## EMANS

Cornelis Abraham [14424], 183

## EMERY

Lena [1943], 1419

## EMIG

Clayton Ely [10706], 1166  
Evelyn Martha [10554], 1166

## EMMONS

Jonathan [14425], 183, 345  
Lydia Ruth [14431], 838, 1100  
Serenus [14427], 345, 556  
Syrinus [14429], 556, 838

## ENNIS

Charlotte (Lottie) O [1607], 825

## ENO

Ruth M [10316], 1220

## EPS

Annatje [8754], 167

## ESPOSITO

Ralph [6939], 1386  
Rosino [6938], 1386

# Name Index

---

## ESTES

Ethel Evelyn [9765], 1242  
John William [10085], 1242

## EVANS

Ralph Henry [13719], 1423  
Walter Lee [10530], 1423, 1424  
Walter Lee [10531], 1424, 1459

## EVENS

Frances M. [1545], 859

## EVERHARDT

(No Given Name) [11837], 1165  
Meda Verone [10700], 1165

## EVERY

Huldah [11554], 675  
Uriah [13905], 675

## EVRETT

Catherine [6674], 788

## EXUM

Anna [9338], 324

## EYETT

John [3387], 756  
Phebe Jane [10953], 756, 1025

## FAIRBANKS

Joseph [10495], 865  
Martha Alice [10494], 865, 1124  
William David [10493], 865

## FALK

Albert A [12486], 1385  
Irvin [6919], 1385  
Rebecca Jill [6921], 1385, 1444  
Sandra Jill [6922], 1385, 1444  
Sue S. [6920], 1385, 1444

## FARGO

Clara Louise [10946], 1213

## FARMER

Ethel [13536], 1007

## FARN

Josiah [3331], 504  
Samuel [5937], 504, 772

## FARREL

Margaret [10867], 872

## FARRINGTON

Agnes [7168], 625, 917  
Barbara [7184], 916, 1178  
Bertha [7582], 625, 917  
Blanche V. [7250], 916, 1178  
Charles Kingsley [7165], 625, 917

## FARRINGTON

Florence [7991], 1004  
Irving Kip [7166], 625, 917  
John G. [7219], 625  
Leonard W [7579], 625, 916  
Selwyn Kip [7167], 625, 918  
Selwyn Kip [7280], 918, 1179  
William George (Rev. Dr.), D.D.  
[2757], 625  
Wilson Kip [7164], 625, 916

## FAUBERT

Garald [8396], 1274

## FAVINGER

Abraham [12087], 615  
Abram Garfield [12113], 615, 907  
Allen [12097], 615, 906  
Anna Belle [12098], 615, 906  
Carry V [12112], 615, 907  
Charles Ellis [12088], 615, 906  
Edna Pearl [12090], 906, 1171  
Grace [12104], 906, 1171  
Irine [12105], 906, 1171  
Jennie [13975], 615, 906  
John [12092], 906, 1171  
Lizie [12102], 615, 906  
Mabel [12101], 615, 906  
Mary Jane [12100], 615, 906  
William [13974], 615, 905  
William W [12099], 615, 906

## FAVORITE

William Perrin [10952], 1213,  
1367  
William Thomas [10951], 1212,  
1213

## FEATEAU

Ronald [9779], 1248

## FEBERG

Katherine [6064], 1239

## FEE

Clyde Garfield [9721], 1040  
N H [12492], 1040  
Ruby Amanda [9722], 1041, 1251  
Stella May [12491], 1041, 1251

## FEELER

Dolores Irene [11575], 1373

## FEETMAN

William [10288], 733

## FELL

Thomas [3424], 1026

## FELT

Willard L. [1031], 864

## FENCIL

Clarence V [7282], 1421  
John Nathaniel [7198], 1421  
Susan [12500], 1421, 1458

## FENSTERMACHER

Ada Mareta [14390], 1397

## FERDON

Jacob J [4891], 1104  
Sophia [1671], 1104

## FERGUSON

Charles [4450], 1024  
Donald [4451], 1024, 1236  
Joseph [10065], 771  
Mary Elizabeth [12308], 826  
Maude Mae [9551], 771

## FERNS

Chester Kip [5576], 1010, 1225  
Chester Kipp Jr. [5578], 1225,  
1372  
Donna Dee [11576], 1373, 1440  
Dorathy S [11249], 1225, 1372  
Edith [11248], 1010, 1224  
James [5585], 1010  
Nancy Beardsley [11514], 1224,  
1372  
Rebecca [12515], 1373, 1440  
Rebecca Kipp [11577], 1373, 1440  
Robert Morrison [11247], 1010,  
1224  
Suzanne Kipp [11250], 1225, 1372  
William Morrison [5575], 1010

## FERRIS

Beulah [10795], 1456

## FERRY

Mary Sofronia [1628], 827

## FIBBLE

Dorothy [10297], 1175, 1176  
Joseph [10308], 1175, 1176

## FICHTER

Emilie Josephine [3156], 706  
John [3157], 706

## FIELD

William H. [3688], 697

# Name Index

---

**FIELDING**

Abraham [1242], 1107

**FILIATRAULT**

Joseph [6516], 1080

**FILLEY**

Charlotte [4559], 722

Edward [4560], 722

**FINCH**

(No Given Name) [10283], 898

Albert E [11752], 1086, 1283

Howard [11750], 1086, 1283

Irving S [11751], 1086, 1283

Lyle Walton [7301], 1458

Peter [7300], 1458

Silas [11748], 1086

Winnie [11749], 1086, 1283

**FINK**

Eve E [11344], 1100, 1289

George Rollin [11347], 1100, 1289

Harvey Clayton [11343], 1100,  
1289

Jonas W [11342], 1100

Morris E [11345], 1100, 1289

Paulina M [11346], 1100, 1289

Ross Alfred [11349], 1100, 1289

Ruby E [11348], 1100, 1289

**FINTON**

James [11892], 218

Margaret [11891], 218

**FISH**

Nathan [3075], 69

Nathan [3165], 69, 70

Sarah [3164], 69, 70

Thomas [3074], 69

**FISHELL**

Bertha [12931], 893, 1163

Charles S [12857], 893

Daniel P [11958], 898

Everett (Ebert) A [12929], 893,  
1163

Grace E [12932], 893, 1163

Harvey [12863], 893, 1163

Hazel [12928], 893, 1163

Hulda [12860], 893, 1163

Nighter [12859], 893, 1163

Olive [12862], 893, 1163

Pearl [12861], 893, 1163

**FISHELL**

Sarah [12930], 893, 1163

Viola M [12858], 893, 1163

**FISHER**

Charles L [13461], 1285

Charlotte A [14278], 666, 959

Errol Lloyd [13460], 1285, 1395

Fairlee Benson [14277], 666

Margaret Elizabeth [14035], 1154

Maude [6124], 947

Robert Bruce [13458], 1285, 1395

Ronald Paul [13457], 1285, 1395

Seth Rudolph [13456], 1285

Terry Lee [13459], 1285, 1395

**FITZJOHN**

David E [13803], 1237

George Russell [13800], 1237

Loren M [13801], 1237, 1376

Wayne S [13802], 1238, 1376

**FITZSIMMONS**

Florence [8246], 1073

**FLEMING**

Isabella [4544], 720

**FLESHMAN**

Nellie May [14094], 1340

**FLETCHER**

Claire [13725], 1330

Jesse [10982], 551

John [13727], 1330

Laura [1186], 552, 830

Maria (Myla) [1187], 552, 830

Stoughton Alonzo [1185], 551

**FLOWER**

John Davidson [1926], 1325

Katharine H [1925], 1325

**FOERSTER**

(No Given Name) [6437], 807

**FONDA**

Angeline [12528], 382, 603

Catalina [12527], 382, 603

Catherine [12525], 381, 603

David Jacob [12531], 382, 604

Egje DeFreest [10714], 214, 381

Elizabeth [12530], 382, 603

Elizabeth [9178], 343

Jacob Wouter [10716], 214, 381

Jan Johannes [12519], 214

**FONDA**

Jeremiah [12526], 381, 603

John Douw [10715], 214, 381

John Wouter [10717], 214, 382

Martin Jacob [12522], 381, 603

Rachel H [12529], 382, 603

Tiney Wouter [10718], 214, 382

Walter [12523], 381, 603

Walter DeFreest [12524], 381, 603

Walter Janse [10713], 214

**FOOTE**

Lillie [1102], 883

**FORBES**

Joseph [9025], 331

**FORCE**

Elizabeth [14145], 435

**FORD**

Annie T [3457], 759

Charlotte Louisa [1868], 1143

Cornelia [9361], 329

John [8857], 329

John [9362], 329

Martha [8856], 329

Virginia E [14016], 1332

**FORDYCE**

George [8252], 1348

John [13584], 1348

**FORSEUR**

Judick [9048], 175

**FORTON**

Robert [3200], 468

**FOUGERON**

George [3863], 710

**FOULDS**

Andrew Jr [1814], 1320

Andrew Kip [10556], 1320, 1417

Andrew Kip Jr [10558], 1417,  
1457

Douglas Ronald [10561], 1417,  
1457

Judith Ann [10560], 1417, 1457

Marian Kip [1817], 1320, 1416

Ronald Bruce [10559], 1417, 1457

**FOWLER**

A. [5878], 291, 473

Abraham [5884], 291, 474

Ann Day [8997], 330

---

# Name Index

---

**FOWLER**

Anna [5880], 291, 473  
Anne [5902], 524  
Betsy Maria [4022], 483  
David [3357], 510  
Dorinda [5879], 291, 473  
Dorinda [5905], 525, 526  
Freelove [5674], 492  
Freelove [5882], 291, 473  
Gilbert [5874], 290, 291  
Gilbert [5883], 291, 473  
James [5876], 291, 473  
Mary [5881], 291, 473  
Nancy Havens [4252], 460  
Phebe [3226], 298  
Rebecca [3303], 160, 161  
Susannah [5877], 291, 473  
Susannah B [5908], 523  
Weeden [5875], 291, 473

**FOX**

Jennifer Jean [12453], 1467

**FRANCIS**

Kelly Anne [12367], 1449  
Mary [6933], 1385

**FRANCISCO**

Victoria [842], 588

**FRANKLIN**

Regina [2710], 253

**FRANTZ**

Nelson A [14186], 933

**FREE**

Daniel D [10036], 1059  
Effie Jane [6837], 1059

**FREELAND**

William Henry [13973], 906

**FREER**

Abraham [2402], 114  
Elizabeth [2401], 114  
Hannah [7446], 376  
Jannetje [14226], 130  
Thomas [7759], 376

**FREESE**

John [9419], 447  
Pamela [3122], 447

**FRENCH**

Akin [2061], 1163, 1346  
Howard B. [2060], 1163, 1346

**FRENCH**

Jane [3269], 145  
Judith [8703], 151  
Roger [8626], 145, 151  
Rolland H. [2058], 1163

**FRENZEL**

Dorothy Caroline [10988], 1288

**FRESHOUR**

Henry [1412], 589  
Mary [1411], 589, 880

**FRINK**

Isaac [2808], 418  
Louisa [2807], 418

**FROST**

Almer [5742], 299, 494  
Ann Maria [5747], 494  
Horace W [7274], 1452  
James [5741], 299, 494  
Jesse [5743], 299, 494  
Mary [5744], 299, 495  
Mary [851], 485  
Mordecai [3229], 299  
Thomas B [7275], 1452

**FRYER**

(No Given Name) [14480], 1438, 1462  
Katherine Gladys Mae [8431], 1273, 1392  
Kenneth Leslie [8429], 1273  
Robert James [8430], 1273, 1392  
Warren Robert [14479], 1438

**FRYHOFFER**

Hester (Esther) [8087], 257

**FULCHER**

Mary [10344], 489

**FULKERSON**

David [2561], 389

**FULLEN**

Lorena Andree [14025], 1153

**FULLER**

Alexander Watson [11961], 609, 899  
Charles Irvin [11904], 609, 899  
Charles Irvine [11968], 899, 1166  
Esther Elizabeth [11984], 899, 1167  
Esther Evans [11963], 609, 899

**FULLER**

Frank E [11964], 609, 900  
Frederic Wharton [11966], 899, 1166  
Minnie [7896], 986, 1214  
Rachael Elizabeth [11906], 899, 1166  
Sheldon [11965], 610, 900  
Silas [7894], 700, 986  
Simon [7893], 700  
Viola Laura [11960], 609, 899  
Wayne Vogdes [11962], 609, 899  
William W [11903], 609  
Willian Daniel [11967], 899, 1166

**FULMER**

Chester [14556], 1369  
Douglas [14559], 1369, 1438  
Jonathan [14558], 1369, 1438  
Paul [14557], 1369, 1438

**GADBOIS**

Marie Evelina [6457], 808

**GALBRAITH**

Dexter [6486], 1068  
Dexter [6545], 1068, 1267  
Laxel Lorraine [6547], 1068, 1267  
Miriam Kipp [6548], 1068, 1267  
Susan Francis [6546], 1068, 1267

**GALLAER**

William [2399], 388

**GALLAGHER**

Lennie [7771], 1131

**GALLAHER**

Abraham [2569], 388, 621  
Alexander [2571], 388, 621  
Almira [2580], 388, 621  
Eliza [2576], 388, 621  
George [2570], 388, 621  
Jane [2578], 388, 621  
John [2567], 388  
John [2575], 388, 621  
Margaret [2568], 388, 621  
Peter [2579], 388, 621  
Rachel [2573], 388, 621  
Ruth [2577], 388, 621  
Sarah [2574], 388, 621  
William W [2572], 388, 621

# Name Index

---

**GAMBLE**

Emma Jane [9807], 771  
Joseph [9808], 771

**GARDINER**

Frederick Major [4325], 1011

**GARDNER**

Gertrude [11660], 686  
Mary Amy [1105], 337

**GAREAU**

(No Given Name) [6381], 537

**GARMAN**

Choder [11205], 1226

**GARNER**

Gearls Remington [14063], 1337

**GARNET**

(No Given Name) [10811], 1456

**GARRABRANT**

Abraham [753], 573, 860  
Emma [754], 573, 860  
Peter [750], 573  
Sarah [752], 573, 860  
Sophia [751], 573, 860

**GARRETSON**

Annie M [11761], 879  
Tryntje [10476], 359

**GARRILSON**

William [5715], 493

**GARRISON**

Caroline [2021], 601, 895  
Catherine [1273], 568  
Elizabeth [3146], 451  
Ella [2022], 601, 895  
Estelle [2023], 601, 895  
Virginia [2024], 602, 895  
William [2019], 601

**GARRITSON**

Janet Marie [8475], 1388

**GARVIN**

Sam Carol [12096], 1347

**GASKIN**

(No Given Name) [12400], 862

**GASKINE**

Ann E [12399], 862

**GATES**

Simon [10418], 839  
Susan Paulina [10417], 839

**GATTON**

Etta [4394], 1228

**GAUDRY**

Louis-Amable [6656], 318  
Marie Anne [6239], 318

**GAUTHIER**

Desiree Lynn [14484], 1387, 1446  
Lisa Lynn [14483], 1387

**GAW**

Elisa Granberry [14446], 1208  
Juanita Ozell [14447], 1208, 1365

**GAYNOR**

Charles [5620], 482, 736  
Conrad [3742], 482  
Hiram [5619], 482, 736  
Rabina [5621], 482, 736

**GEASEN**

Wayne Alloy [10821], 1457

**GEATTON**

Charles Edward [4146], 761, 1029  
Elizabeth [4145], 761, 1029  
James Buchanan [4147], 762, 1029  
John [4138], 761  
John William [4142], 761, 1029  
Josephine [4148], 762, 1029  
Mary Ann [4144], 761, 1029  
Thomas Henry [4143], 761, 1029

**GEDDES**

(No Given Name) [11769], 1186  
Douglas Grant [7145], 1186, 1355  
Gerald Maxwell [7144], 1186

**GEIS**

Catherine [8472], 1388

**GEISSENHAINER**

A T (Rev) [7234], 713  
Anna Margaret [4510], 713

**GENTZ**

Mathilde [10536], 990

**GENUNG**

Ira [4475], 1043

**GEORGE**

James [2726], 427

**GEORGER**

Arney Amelia [5595], 910, 1174  
Francis Frederick [5594], 910,  
1174  
Julia Helene [5596], 910, 1174

**GEORGER**

Louis F [5592], 910  
Louis Franklin [2613], 910

**GEREKE**

Charles Gustave [10071], 1042  
Nellie Louise [9811], 1042

**GERMOND**

Charles W [1675], 1293  
Stradley Kipp [1681], 1400, 1450  
Wesley Kipp [1679], 1293, 1400  
William C [1674], 1293

**GERRIETS**

Edward A [9762], 1243

**GERRITSE**

Clarissa [955], 569

**GERVAIS**

Lorne [10783], 1456

**GESNER**

Angeline Estelle [11476], 704, 989  
John [11477], 704, 989

**GIBSON**

Catherine [4606], 1045  
Cornelia [4608], 1046

**GILBERT**

Edward Livingston [1696], 1294  
Katherine [1699], 1294, 1402  
Marjorie [1698], 1294, 1402

**GILDERSLEEVE**

Elizabeth [14241], 248, 249

**GILL**

Dorothy Jane [10703], 1347

**GILLESPIE**

Minnie [4182], 1044

**GILLETT**

Catharine [10096], 767

**GILLNER**

Bruce C [14303], 934, 1187  
Catherine Neville [14305], 934,  
1187  
Grace Susan [14306], 934, 1187  
John Jacob [14188], 934  
Ruth Mary [14304], 934, 1187

**GILLSEPIE**

Elenor [14516], 994

**GILPIN**

Beatrice A [12647], 941, 1189  
Frank M [8055], 644, 941

# Name Index

---

## GILPIN

Grant Howard [8053], 644, 940  
Hannah A [8057], 644, 942  
Harold B [12642], 941, 1189  
Herman E [12650], 942, 1189  
Homer W [12651], 942, 1189  
Isobell [12636], 942, 1189  
James Dobson [14201], 638  
John R [8052], 644, 940  
Lucy A [12635], 942, 1189  
Marie [12641], 941, 1189  
Marie L [12645], 941, 1189  
Mary E [8054], 644, 941  
Minnie A [12646], 941, 1189  
Myrtle P [12644], 940, 1189  
Robert John [12648], 941, 1189  
Susannah [8056], 644, 942  
Thomas Harrison [8051], 644  
Thomas Harrison [8058], 644, 942

## GIROUX

Rollande [6562], 1277  
William [6581], 1277

## GLEASON

Sally [9379], 542

## GLENNEY

Caroline [2029], 896, 1164  
Edith A. [2028], 896, 1164  
William P [2027], 895

## GLOVER

M D E [7140], 428

## GOBLE

Katherine [12631], 926, 1183  
Melvin D [12630], 926

## GODFREY

Dean [11619], 1438

## GOELET

Elizabeth [4250], 460  
Robert R [7574], 460

## GOETCHES

Hester [733], 188, 189

## GOETHES

Catherine [449], 844

## GOETSCHIUS

Johannes Hendricus [615], 349, 561  
Johannes Mauritius (Rev) [613], 349

## GOETSCHIUS

Lea [614], 349, 561  
Maria [616], 349, 561  
Nicasie [617], 349, 561  
Rachel [619], 349, 561  
Sellome [618], 349, 561

## GOLD

Sarah S [3849], 456, 709  
Theodore S [3846], 456  
Theodore S [3850], 456, 709

## GOLDSMITH

Alice [1876], 1149  
Brewster [1877], 1149

## GOMTEL

Chaleri [13170], 1069

## GONZALEZ

Joan Ruth [13829], 1356, 1433  
Juan A [12550], 1356

## GOOD

Bessie [12653], 985, 1213  
Gilbert [12654], 985, 1213  
Hattie [12655], 985, 1213  
Hazel [12656], 985, 1213  
Helen B [12561], 985, 1213  
John [12689], 1187  
Robert [12562], 984  
Robert [9645], 984  
Robert [9646], 985  
Sarah [12560], 985, 1213

## GOODE

Jean B [12686], 1187, 1356  
Mary E [12687], 1187, 1356  
Raymond [12685], 1187

## GOODENOUGH

Albert [4653], 633

## GOODHUE

Charles [13864], 733  
Emma [4305], 733

## GOODLATTE

Amelia Harper [1760], 1304, 1406  
Arthur Richardson [1768], 1407, 1453  
Doris B [12663], 1453, 1467  
Frank [1764], 1304, 1408  
James Taylor [12658], 1453, 1467  
Lucy Ann [1770], 1407, 1453  
Margaret Kip Richardson [1766],

## GOODLATTE

1407, 1452  
Raymond Richardson [1763], 1304, 1407  
Raymond Richardson [1769], 1407, 1453  
Robert Kip [1762], 1304, 1406  
Robert Swan [1767], 1407, 1453  
Suzanne [12660], 1408, 1453  
Thomas Alexander Richardson [1759], 1304  
William Burgess [1761], 1304, 1406

## GOODMAN

Helen [6214], 1147

## GOODWIN

Fairfield Justus [11146], 1296  
Lena Pearl [7983], 1222  
Mary [10072], 1042

## GORDON

Margaret [8021], 937  
Matilda Phebe [2793], 416

## GORING

Elizabeth [4656], 632, 633

## GOUDREQU

Marcelle [7099], 1270

## GOULD

J C [10855], 1316  
Jay [3718], 982

## GOWDY

Adelaide [4037], 484

## GOWELL

Charles A [13085], 1173  
Lizzie Alice [8250], 1173

## GRAEM

Diantha [13383], 1054

## GRAFF

John [4500], 1046

## GRAHAM

Alice J [13252], 1259, 1384  
Barbara J [13249], 1259, 1384  
Eliza Kipp [6788], 786, 1058  
Elvia Kipp [6790], 786, 1057  
Elwood [6785], 786  
Elwood [6791], 786, 1058  
Harriet [9658], 479  
Isabella Louisa [6786], 786, 1057

# Name Index

---

## GRAHAM

Mary Josephine [6829], 1058, 1258  
Robert D [6787], 786, 1057  
Robert E [13250], 1259, 1384  
Robert E [6836], 1059, 1259  
Rossella (Lazelle) [6835], 1059, 1258  
Sara [4857], 1353  
Thomas [6798], 786  
Thomas E [13247], 1059, 1259  
Thomas E [6789], 786, 1058

## GRAMMEL

George Gottlieb [14287], 1196

## GRANDMAITRE

Dani [8464], 1390, 1448  
Eric [8462], 1389, 1448  
Jean-Marc [8461], 1389  
Patrick [8463], 1390, 1448

## GRANGER

John A [3623], 694  
Julia [3622], 694

## GRANT

M Agnes [8127], 658

## GRAVES

Charles R [3939], 717

## GRAY

John [6213], 633

## GREEN

Agnes Marjorie [14505], 1342, 1428  
Amelia [3489], 308, 518  
Arthur [13873], 1097  
Avis May [13425], 1092  
Edwin T Rev [1203], 556  
Elizabeth [7448], 598  
Freelove B [4435], 751  
Isaiah [3486], 308, 517  
James [7464], 598  
Mary K [10307], 556, 837  
Mattie Mae [13872], 1097  
Robert William [14504], 1342  
Samuel [3487], 308, 517  
Samuel [5894], 308, 518  
Sarah [9556], 521  
W S [13429], 1092  
William [3485], 308

## GREEN

William M [3488], 308, 518

## GREENBAUM

Isidore [9668], 1009

## GREENE

Ann [8679], 270

## GREENLEAF

Susannah [4946], 225

## GREGG

Lillie Ruth [4396], 1229

## GREGORY

Jane [11400], 1029

## GREIG

Anna V B [1562], 1136, 1320  
Walter R. [1563], 1136, 1320  
William [1557], 1136  
William [1561], 1136, 1320  
William [7133], 550

## GREMS

Alice [11364], 1292, 1399  
Barbara [11371], 1400, 1450  
Delores [11372], 1400, 1450  
Dennis [11369], 1399, 1450  
Frank [11363], 1292  
Frank [11367], 1399, 1450  
George W [11365], 1292, 1399  
Janice [11370], 1399, 1450  
Lawrence [11373], 1400, 1450  
Lester E [11360], 1291, 1398  
Walter [11359], 1291  
Wayne [11368], 1399, 1450  
Willis H [11361], 1291, 1398

## GRIER

Anna [10980], 982

## GRIEVES

Russell Walter [13722], 1330

## GRIFFIN

Emma [4603], 1044  
G. Handy [7292], 1458  
Rachel J [4059], 487  
Stuart [7291], 1458  
William [4060], 487

## GRIFFING

Bertrand Nathaniel [8106], 1203  
Bruce [12678], 1362, 1436  
Cleta [12679], 1362, 1436  
Harry [12706], 962

## GRIFFING

Joseph [12664], 1203  
Kenneth E [12675], 1203, 1362  
Lois M [12676], 1203, 1362

## GRIFFITH

Charles [3819], 509

## GRIGNON

(No Given Name) [8351], 1268

## GRINNELL

Lawrence Leslie [13125], 696, 980  
Mary Jane [1447], 550  
William R [13124], 696

## GRISTOCK

Ella [1592], 882  
Thomas [1593], 882

## GRISWOLD

(No Given Name) [8231], 764  
Catherine A [2900], 630

## GROAT

Mary A [3456], 759

## GROENENDUCK

Catharina [8735], 166  
Samuel [8736], 166

## GROSE

Anna [6828], 1058  
Robert [13243], 1058

## GROSHONG

Catharine [9320], 281, 454  
Maria [9318], 281, 454  
Peter [9319], 281, 454  
William [7898], 281

## GROSS

Margaret Beatrice [13716], 1330  
William [13732], 1330

## GROSVENOR

Jasper [7577], 579

## GROVENSBERG

Akin Elias [9729], 1040, 1249  
Dottie May [9728], 1040, 1249  
Elias E [9724], 1040  
Eunice [9733], 1040, 1250  
Florence [9726], 1040, 1249  
Flossie E [9730], 1040, 1250  
Lloyd Maney [9731], 1040, 1250  
Mandy [9732], 1040, 1250  
Norman H [9723], 1040  
Tessie [9727], 1040, 1249

# Name Index

---

## GRUBE

Bernard Adam [8516], 149

## GUDDERTSE

Margretje [9113], 177, 178

## GUERTZ

Anais Marie [3000], 1176

Octave E [3001], 1176

## GUIN

Catherine [14121], 94

## GUMBLE

Conrad [12681], 935

Frederick L [8008], 935

## GUNTHER

Emily [5593], 910

Frederick [1678], 914

## HACK

Ellen Elizabeth [6020], 661

Jeremiah Warren [6021], 661

## HADDEN

Jacob B [1148], 822

## HAGER

Frederica Stella [12153], 617

John [13966], 617

## HAGGARD

Harriet [10684], 830

## HAHN

Harry W [11467], 1215

James W [11468], 1215

## HAIGHT

Abigail [594], 204, 372

Abigail Jane [867], 369, 593

Abraham [4412], 748

Amanda [6726], 1061

Ann [3271], 160

Ann Matilda [866], 369, 593

Benjamin [590], 204

Benjamin [592], 204, 372

Charlotte [600], 204, 373

David Henry [865], 369, 593

David L [7266], 593, 886

David Lane [863], 369

Eliza [599], 204, 372

George [593], 204, 372

Halstead E [603], 372

Harriet [601], 204, 373

Hasley [7268], 593, 886

Jane [595], 204, 372

## HAIGHT

John [591], 204, 372

John E [604], 204, 369

Lavinia [597], 204, 372

Lydia [7264], 593, 886

Martha [4411], 748

Mary [1805], 1121

Mary [596], 204, 372

Matlida Piffard [7263], 593, 886

Nina [7267], 593, 886

Phebe [3302], 161

Richard [7265], 593, 886

Richard Kip [864], 369, 592

Samuel [3272], 160, 161

Sarah E [598], 204, 372

## HAINER

Fannie M [4459], 763

James M [4460], 763

## HAINS

Susannah [7736], 210

## HALING

George [10899], 1316

## HALL

Ada E [10300], 555, 836

Baby [11461], 987, 1214

Bessie [11458], 987, 1214

Carrie S [11456], 987, 1214

Clarence A [10301], 555, 836

Clarence W [11457], 987, 1214

Dennis F [14296], 1196, 1197

Elsie [11460], 987, 1214

Everett A [6730], 790

Fanklin K [10299], 555, 836

George [11459], 987, 1214

George Raymond [11454], 987,  
1214

George Washington [11453], 987

John P [10302], 555, 836

Kermit Wayland [14297], 1197,  
1360

Laurence John [14185], 933

LaWanda Estelle [14298], 1197,  
1360

M. Allison [4824], 1351, 1430

M. Bruce [4825], 1351, 1430

Morris [4802], 1351

Phyllis [11610], 1371

## HALL

Samuel P [1200], 555

## HALLEY

(No Given Name) [4872], 1432

## HALLOCK

Abraham [5710], 299, 494

Amelia A [4346], 744

Annie Elizabeth [11061], 965

Barnibus [4347], 744

Edmund [5705], 298, 493

Edward [5728], 494, 754

Elbert [5731], 494, 754

Esther [5730], 494

Halstead [5714], 493, 754

Hannah [5706], 298, 493

Harea [5733], 494, 754

Henry [5729], 494, 754

James [5703], 298, 493

Jesse [5702], 298, 493

John [5707], 298, 494

Josephine [5713], 493, 754

Mary [5704], 298, 493

Mary H [5712], 493, 754

Robert [3228], 298

Robert K [5708], 299, 494

Sarah [5709], 299, 494

William S [5732], 494, 754

## HALS

Anna [2064], 17

## HALSTEAD

Cornelia Ann [3988], 477

David [12576], 486

Letitia [3503], 521

Moses Cromwell [3786], 486

Pearson [3989], 477, 480

William H [3733], 480

## HAM

Celinda [8098], 967

## HAMILTON

Carrie A [12733], 969

## HAMITON

Emma C [13588], 969

## HAMMELL

Edward J [12693], 1417, 1457

Harold P [1818], 1416

James H [12692], 1417, 1457

Jean [1819], 1416, 1457

# Name Index

---

## HAMMELL

Peter [12694], 1416  
Richard Peter [1820], 1416, 1457  
Robert A [12691], 1417, 1457

## HAMMOND

Leo [10813], 1457

## HANFORD

Charles E [4115], 752

## HANKS

Charles [13334], 946, 1191  
Charles Brodhood [13296], 647,  
946  
George Smith [13294], 647  
Hellen Hodgson [13295], 647, 945  
Reuel Jr [13301], 647  
Robert [13336], 946, 1191  
Ruth [13335], 946, 1191

## HANMORE

Carrie [3432], 758, 1027  
Kate [3430], 758, 1027  
Thomas [3417], 758  
Wilfred [3431], 758, 1027

## HANNAH

Alexander Macklin [10241], 1004  
Loretta Jane [7967], 1004

## HANNON

Zella [6820], 1056

## HANNSE

Engeltje [2219], 108, 216

## HANNSEN

Hans [2218], 107

## HANS

Anthony [5748], 495

## HANSAN

Mary Jane [5938], 772

## HANSON

Omer Lee [14100], 1340, 1341

## HAPEMAN

Alma Irene [12700], 670, 962  
Catherine E [12710], 963, 1198  
Elmer N [12711], 963, 1198  
Elmer Oakley [12701], 670, 962  
Francis [12720], 670, 962  
Harold Lee [12699], 670, 962  
John Nelson [4627], 423, 669,  
1202  
Lillian Eliza [4626], 670, 962,

## HAPEMAN

1202

Petrus (Peter) [12696], 423  
Petrus J [12723], 423  
William Augustus [12719], 423,  
669  
William Henry [12698], 670, 962

## HAPGOOD

Alice [4452], 752  
Thomas E [4453], 752

## HARBICK (DIT BERICHON)

Louis Octave [6401], 532  
Victoria Laurence [6367], 532

## HARDENBERGH

Maragret [9157], 343  
Neeltje [7490], 173

## HARDENBURG

Elizabeth [2250], 53, 57

## HARDENBURGH

Margaret G [714], 850

## HARDWICK

Marma Jean [13358], 1382

## HARDY

(No Given Name) [6438], 807

## HARING

(No Given Name) [11933], 864  
Annatjie [7018], 137  
C H [11687], 798  
Cornelius R [1683], 1105  
Elbert [7777], 137  
Greetje Abramse [8966], 366  
Hazel [11688], 798, 1067  
Julia [11689], 798, 1067  
Rachel [11929], 864  
Sarah [1682], 1105

## HARMEN

Elizabeth [11900], 386

## HARPER

Phyllis Louise [14083], 1428

## HARPERTS

Marritje [63], 22

## HARRIMAN

Catherine Schuyler [3664], 980,  
1211  
Charles [3657], 980  
Francis Gottenet [3668], 981, 1211  
Harriet Anderson [3666], 980,

## HARRIMAN

1211

Helen Margaretta [3669], 981,  
1211  
Smith Anderson [3667], 980, 1211  
William Edward [3665], 980, 1211

## HARRINGTON

Ruth Elizabeth [10959], 1376

## HARRIS

John R [2886], 624  
Katherine E [2885], 624  
Melissa [3390], 756  
Phebe Elizabeth [3362], 510

## HARRISON

Albert [12778], 1245, 1379  
Alvin Charles [9770], 1038, 1245  
Cecil [12775], 1245, 1378  
Charles [12777], 1245, 1379  
Charles Henry [9766], 1038  
Donald [12780], 1245, 1379  
Donald Cecil [9773], 1038, 1246  
Florence Irene [9775], 1038, 1247  
George [7231], 713  
Gertrude Amanda Faye [9776],  
1038, 1247  
James Edward [12784], 1038  
Jimmie [12779], 1245, 1379  
Lela [12773], 1244, 1378  
Leo Edward [9768], 1038, 1244  
Leonard [12774], 1245, 1378  
Margarette Marie [9771], 1038,  
1245  
Margie [12776], 1244, 1378  
Miona Lucille [9772], 1038, 1246  
Norma Frances [9769], 1038, 1245  
Ruth Adiela [9774], 1038, 1247  
Vera Grace [9777], 1038, 1247  
Violet June [9778], 1038, 1247

## HARSEN

Bernardus [2246], 111, 219  
Gerret [2244], 111  
Maria [2245], 111, 219  
Sara [2247], 111, 219

## HARSIN

Mary [9039], 331

## HART

(No Given Name) [13968], 1172

# Name Index

---

## HART

Adrianna Whitmore [1398], 1319, 1416  
Allene [4437], 751  
Arthur B [11062], 965, 1200  
Benjamin F. [1391], 1318  
Cornelia Van Riper [1397], 1319, 1416  
Edith H. [1390], 1318  
Emeline A. [1392], 1318  
George W [1395], 1319  
Georgia Van Riper [1396], 1319, 1416  
Glentworth B [2988], 965  
James A. [3026], 965  
James Allen [11060], 965  
Jane MacDowell [1399], 1319, 1416  
Luke C. [3455], 758  
Millicent [10696], 603  
Pamela [9199], 345  
Sarah [3025], 965  
Stephen Allen M.D. [4438], 751

## HARTNETT

Lawrence Kip [4937], 1351, 1430  
Leonard Jack [4935], 1350, 1351  
Nora [4936], 1351, 1430

## HARTWELL

Theolin [4011], 481

## HARVEY

Sarah [6704], 512

## HASBROUCK

Isaac J [9153], 343  
Jacob [9154], 343  
Lewis I [9158], 343

## HASKINS

Johanna [1190], 340

## HASLAM

Mabel M [13075], 1147

## HATCHER

Genious Albert [6169], 1192  
Mary Lois [6168], 1192

## HATFIELD

Abigail [3527], 165  
Elizabeth [6229], 164  
Isaac [6240], 165

## HATHAWAY

Ada [13372], 1062  
Benjamin Franklin [7017], 1062  
Charlotte (Lottie) [6800], 1062

## HAUEISEN

Batist Ritzinger [10987], 1098, 1288  
William Charles [10986], 1098  
William Charles [10989], 1288, 1397

## HAUG

Steve [11618], 1438

## HAULENBECK

Ann [814], 364, 587  
Catherine [817], 364, 587  
Edward [813], 364, 587  
Elizabeth [819], 364, 587  
Garret [809], 364, 587  
Garret MD [806], 364  
Isaac [807], 364  
Isaac [810], 364, 587  
John [808], 364, 587  
Maria [815], 364, 587  
Nicholas [811], 364, 587  
Sharlotta [816], 364, 587  
Sophronia [818], 364, 587  
Tunis [812], 364, 587

## HAUVER

Catharine Matilda [4628], 670, 1202  
Jonas [12721], 670

## HAVENS

Johanna [10403], 84

## HAYER

Annatje [4612], 256, 672  
Johannes Hubert [12761], 256

## HAVILAND

Abigail [605], 204, 369  
Samuel [840], 588

## HAVINS

Melinda [14595], 667

## HAWLEY

Gideon [2044], 895  
Henry Quakenbush [2043], 895  
Leighton Akin [2047], 895, 1164  
Margarita Lansing [2045], 895, 1164

## HAWLEY

William Young [2046], 895, 1164

## HAYCOCK

Gertrude Nina [14476], 1210, 1366  
Robert Louis [14475], 1210

## HAYDEN

Miriam [4281], 467

## HAYES

Sara [10568], 866

## HAYWARD

Cyrus [7011], 782  
Miranda [6780], 782

## HEADLEY

Bertha M [8076], 945  
George [13827], 945

## HEALY

Charles P. [1804], 1121  
Marion Parcels [1803], 1121

## HEAP

Elizabeth Ann (Heap) [12444], 1454  
George Francis Robison [12445], 1454

## HEASTER

Elizabeth A [14000], 1152  
Johnston Reynolds [14023], 1152  
Malinda A [11797], 887

## HEATH

James Collins [9475], 454  
John Peter [9476], 454, 708  
Sybella [10963], 708, 990

## HEAVRIN

Dagan Scott [12343], 1395, 1448  
Keith Raymond Jr [12338], 1395  
Rebecca Jean [12342], 1395, 1448

## HEAVY RUNNER

(Chief) [6682], 529  
Martha [6388], 529

## HEBERLING

William [12652], 942

## HEBERTON

Margaret Catherine [10575], 1127

## HEDENBERG

Blandina [9306], 280, 453  
Eliza Jane [9473], 454, 707  
Ellen Cadmus [9472], 453, 707  
James Van Alst [9310], 280, 454

# Name Index

---

## **HEDENBERG**

Jane [9308], 280, 454  
John Charles [7897], 280  
John Charles [9304], 280  
John Charles [9309], 280, 454  
Joseph [9474], 454, 707  
Peter [9307], 280, 453

## **HEDMAN**

Clarence James [12494], 1251  
Clarence James [12498], 1251,  
1379  
Lesta Irene [12497], 1251, 1379  
Oscar [12495], 1251

## **HEDRICK**

Sandra Anne [14084], 1428

## **HEERMANCE**

Andries [2302], 121, 128  
Andries [2316], 128, 246  
Catherine [2426], 121, 243, 244,  
247  
Evert [2321], 128, 246  
Hendricus [2508], 129  
Jacob [2318], 128, 246  
Klaartje [2317], 128, 246  
Klaartje [2507], 129, 233, 234  
Neeltje [2319], 128, 246  
Nicholas [2301], 128  
Sara [2320], 128, 246

## **HEERS**

Christopher Scott [8485], 1388,  
1447  
Mark Edward [8486], 1388, 1447  
Randy Scott [8482], 1388  
Reanna Kaye [8484], 1388, 1447

## **HEGEMAN**

Laura [4433], 1236  
Ruth Jennie [10609], 1193

## **HEIMBROOK**

Hannah [3388], 756

## **HELLYER**

Lydia Anne [6102], 410  
Robert [10232], 410

## **HELTON**

Samuel Thompson [11149], 1296

## **HEMENWAY**

(No Given Name) [11206], 1012

## **HEMINGWAY**

Katherine Terry [11017], 1463,  
1469  
Merrit Andrew [11015], 1463  
Scott Jeffrey [11016], 1463, 1469  
Susan Louise [11018], 1463, 1469

## **HEMMERT**

Hans George [14128], 971  
Ralph Wright [14129], 971, 1205  
Von [14131], 1205, 1363

## **HENDERSON**

Edith [11166], 1110, 1297  
Fannie [11169], 1110, 1297  
Ida [11167], 1110, 1297  
Joseph [11164], 1110  
Katie [11170], 1111, 1297  
Nina [11168], 1110, 1297  
Wilson Gilbert [11165], 1110,  
1297

## **HENDRICK**

(No Given Name) [11820], 1

## **HENDRICKS**

Albertus H. [6989], 1445  
John [9231], 445  
Viola Kay [6988], 1445

## **HENDRICKSEN**

Annetje [14224], 130

## **HENNION**

David [804], 363  
Tunis [805], 364

## **HENRY**

Alexander Capt. [4081], 488  
Barvette [2946], 658, 659  
Maria Eyland [14148], 661  
Merle Isabelle [12824], 1065  
Peter [2947], 658, 659

## **HENSLEY**

Patricia [8456], 1270

## **HENWOOD**

Charles [3979], 728, 1006  
Emma [3977], 728, 1005  
Harriet [3982], 728, 1006  
Ira [3981], 728, 1006  
John [3968], 728  
Martha [3980], 728, 1006  
Minnie [3978], 728, 1005  
Willet [3976], 728, 1005

## **HERMAN**

Anna [4214], 1253  
Jane E [11086], 957

## **HERMANCE**

Andrew G. [2786], 413  
Annatje [2785], 413  
Catherine [2669], 230  
Hendrick [849], 230

## **HEROUX**

Louise [6461], 535

## **HERRICK**

Don C [11081], 957, 1195  
Edmund L. [2638], 625  
Edwin Kipp [11084], 957, 1195  
Kenneth William [11082], 957,  
1195  
Neal D [11083], 957, 1195  
Olga A [11080], 957, 1195  
Samuel [11085], 957  
Sarah Woodbridge [2637], 625  
William E [11079], 957

## **HERRING**

Anna [3569], 155  
Elbert [3570], 155  
Margritie Cozine [4962], 198  
Maria [3868], 283  
Nicholas [3869], 283

## **HERRINGTON**

Vera Gladys [14130], 1205

## **HERSCH**

Sarah Eva [11988], 610

## **HEUBNER**

Clarence [6946], 1386  
Mark [6947], 1386, 1446

## **HEWLETT**

Allan [12797], 1067, 1267  
Alta Mae [12828], 1065, 1266  
Alta Mae [12838], 796, 1066  
Betty M [12792], 1067, 1267  
Caleb Carpenter [3498], 309, 519  
Charles Barnes [12798], 520, 794  
Charles Barnes [12820], 1265,  
1387  
Charles Barnes (Rev) [12814],  
1065, 1265  
Charles VanNoy [12805], 795,  
1065

---

# Name Index

---

## HEWLETT

Daniel [6690], 309, 518  
Donald [12794], 1067, 1267  
Doris Jean [12812], 1064, 1264  
Edith M [12787], 797, 1066  
Eleanor [12795], 1067, 1267  
Elizabeth [3491], 309, 518  
Elizabeth Ann [12819], 1265, 1387  
Ella May [12793], 1067, 1267  
Frederika E. [6759], 520, 796  
Hannah [3492], 309, 519  
Harold Robert [12823], 796, 1065  
Harold Robert [12826], 1065, 1266  
Harriet L. [6758], 520, 796  
Hiram [3497], 309, 518  
Howard J [12789], 1067, 1267  
Howard Stephen [12840], 796, 1066  
Isaac S [3494], 309, 521  
James Kipp [3495], 309, 519  
Jean M [12791], 1067, 1267  
John [12796], 1067, 1267  
John Kipp [3499], 309, 520  
Mabel Vera [12803], 795, 1063  
Marian W. [6760], 520, 796  
Marion Hward [12827], 1065, 1266  
Marshall I [12788], 1067, 1267  
Marshall Isaac [6813], 797, 1066  
Mary [6745], 519, 794  
Mary Leah [12811], 1064, 1264  
Mary Lucia [12799], 520, 795  
Merritt [12800], 520, 796  
Miles Carpenter [12801], 520, 796  
Minnie B. [6757], 520, 796  
Phoebe [3496], 309, 518  
Raynaldo [6761], 520, 796  
Richard Gilbert [12829], 1065, 1266  
Robert W [12790], 1067, 1267  
Roberta Marie [12830], 1065, 1266  
Rosannah [6691], 309, 521  
Samuel [3490], 308  
Samuel D [6754], 521, 796  
Stephen Barnes [6752], 520, 794  
Theodore [6744], 519, 794  
W Irwin [6753], 521, 796

## HEWLETT

Willard Merriam [12813], 1064, 1265  
Willard Merriam (Rev) [12804], 795, 1064  
William [6692], 308, 518  
Zipporah C. [3493], 309, 520

## HEYER

Ann [9388], 437, 690  
Charles [9389], 437, 690  
Charlotte Amelia [9385], 437, 690  
Cornelius [3597], 437  
Cornelius [9387], 437, 690  
Edward Peter [6670], 437, 689  
Ellen [9390], 437, 690  
Henry Aug [9386], 437, 690  
Jane Eliza [6669], 437, 689  
Mary [9391], 438, 690  
Peter [9395], 438, 690  
Peter [9396], 438, 690  
William Henry [3609], 437, 689

## HICKS

Adelia [12904], 472, 725  
Caroline [12902], 472, 725  
Edward [13791], 1028, 1237  
Elmina Ann [9500], 472, 725  
Emogene [12907], 472, 725  
Francis [13794], 1028, 1237  
Frank [12906], 472, 726  
Frank [13792], 1028, 1237  
George [12908], 472, 726  
Henrietta [12903], 472, 725  
J R [13793], 1028, 1237  
Jay [12905], 472, 726  
John P [9501], 472, 725  
Levi S [9499], 471, 725  
Martha [9332], 472, 725  
Mary [12901], 472, 725  
Mary Ett [9502], 472, 725  
Oliver [9496], 471, 472  
Reuben Powell [9497], 471, 725  
Richard [13790], 1028  
Sarah Elizabeth [9503], 472, 725  
Simeon J [9498], 471, 725

## HILDEBRANT

Freeman B [14163], 638  
Mary Elizabeth [14162], 638

## HILER

Amy [1131], 820, 1087  
Daniel [1135], 820, 1088  
Edna [1133], 820, 1088  
Frank [1136], 820, 1088  
Ida [1132], 820, 1087  
Josiah [1126], 820  
Lela [1139], 820, 1088  
Lillie [1140], 820, 1088  
Oscar [1130], 820, 1088  
Ray [1138], 820, 1088  
Roscoe [1134], 820, 1088  
Roy [1137], 820, 1088  
William [1125], 820

## HILL

Almira [12988], 683  
Cora Catherine [14019], 1332  
Gabriel [1685], 1105  
Mary [8694], 272

## HILLIARD

Chester M [12543], 1187  
Richard Charles [12547], 1187, 1356

## HINCHCLIFF

Warren Daniel [6987], 1445

## HINDS

(No Given Name) [11045], 1328  
Franklin [11046], 1328, 1423  
Malisha (Emely) [14386], 1100

## HINES

Betty Lou [14051], 1337, 1426  
Harry Holt [14050], 1336, 1426  
Patsy Ruth [14049], 1336, 1425  
Richard Gates [14052], 1337, 1426  
William Theodore [14048], 1336

## HIPPENSTEEL

Daisy Belle [12479], 1169

## HISER

John [2698], 418

## HOAG

Lydia [5683], 492  
Mary [5673], 492

## HOAGLAND

John [10410], 346  
Siche [10409], 346

## HOBBS

James Lew [14099], 1340

# Name Index

---

## **HOBINSON**

Albert [5923], 1026  
Edmond [5924], 1026, 1237

## **HODGSON**

Annie Maria [13288], 409, 647  
Arthur [13300], 409, 647  
Brennen [13299], 409, 647  
David D [13292], 410, 647  
Frank Levey [13286], 409, 647  
Henry D [13289], 409, 646  
Homer E [13287], 409, 646  
J Keene [13291], 409, 647  
John H [13293], 410, 647  
Maggie J [13290], 409, 647  
Matthew [13285], 409

## **HODGSON/HUDSON**

Mary A. [7161], 714

## **HODSON**

Allen [13297], 409

## **HOES**

Bata [8641], 268  
Matheus [9183], 344  
Matthew [9182], 344

## **HOFF**

Agnes [760], 860, 1122  
Charles [756], 860  
Elizabeth [759], 860, 1122  
Jennie [758], 860, 1122  
Perruet [757], 860, 1122  
William [761], 860, 1122

## **HOFFMAN**

Helen Emma [9701], 1034  
Maria [4624], 967

## **HOGADONE**

Anna [6824], 1057, 1258  
Bertha [6823], 1057, 1257  
Bessie B [6826], 1057, 1258  
Elwood G [6827], 1057, 1258  
George P [6822], 1057  
George Peter [13435], 1057  
Margaret [6825], 1057, 1258

## **HOGEBOOM**

Hellitje [2300], 127

## **HOKINS**

Kenneth Hatcher Sr [14064], 1337

## **HOLCOME**

Eleanor Kay [12332], 1286

## **HOLDEN**

Abraham [1332], 1121, 1307  
Everdel [1330], 1121, 1307  
Garret [1328], 1121  
Garret [1329], 1121, 1307  
Mary [1331], 1121, 1307

## **HOLDING**

Florence Irene [11485], 1367

## **HOLIDAY**

Andrew [3922], 715

## **HOLLAND**

Margaret [3935], 716

## **HOLLENBECK**

Gertrude [11632], 139

## **HOLLIDAY**

Charles [7635], 1051  
Harold K [13261], 1051, 1254  
Joseph William [7634], 1051

## **HOLLINS**

Anna Sigley [11481], 1215, 1216  
Joseph Washington [11486], 1215,  
1216

## **HOLLIS**

Imogene [4484], 774

## **HOLLOWELL**

Jane [663], 847

## **HOLMES**

Alexander Franklin [6023], 661,  
955  
Benjamin Franklin [6019], 418,  
661  
Carroll Nichols [6028], 1194, 1359  
Charloette [6750], 519, 794  
Dean Franklin [6027], 956, 1194  
Deana Kathleen [13053], 1194,  
1359  
Dwight Francis [13054], 1194,  
1359  
Eva M [13047], 956, 1194  
Ezra [6747], 519, 794  
Fay E [13048], 956, 1195  
Faye Margaurite [13052], 1194,  
1359  
Genevieve Gretchen [13051],  
1194, 1359  
George [3501], 519  
Jemima [6746], 519, 794

## **HOLMES**

Joseph [7192], 1220  
Kate [1873], 1148  
Linda Lori [13057], 1359, 1434  
Lulu M [13046], 955, 1193  
Marold Franklin [13050], 1194,  
1359  
Merle Franklin [13056], 1359,  
1434  
Palmer [6017], 418  
Palmer Jr [2690], 418  
Phebe [6749], 519, 794  
Sara A [6748], 519, 794  
Vera M [13049], 956, 1195

## **HOLSAERT**

Benjamin [10401], 84  
Cornelia [14423], 84, 183  
Johannes [10402], 84  
Richard [10404], 84, 184  
Thomas Hulse [14377], 84, 183

## **HOLST**

(No Given Name) [244], 182

## **HOLSTED**

Saray [14426], 345

## **HOLSTEIN**

Edna [13767], 1223

## **HOMMEL**

Elias [2935], 652  
Nellie [2934], 652

## **HONSTAIN**

Emma C [11279], 1047

## **HOOGLANT**

Catharina [159], 29, 76  
Christoffel [157], 29  
Dirck [156], 29  
Maria [160], 29, 77  
Maria [161], 29, 77

## **HOPE**

Charles Edwin [7314], 1007  
Clarence A [7313], 1007  
Eleanor [7316], 1007, 1223  
William Kipp [7315], 1007, 1224

## **HOPKINS**

Bud F [13513], 678, 972  
Clark C [13476], 678  
Ellen [7246], 993  
Elma K (Elnor, Ella) [13512], 678,

# Name Index

---

## HOPKINS

972

Ida M [13477], 678, 972

Lacy R [13510], 678, 971

Lancy N [13511], 678, 971

Raymond S [13515], 971, 1205

## HOPPE

Andries H [407], 185, 191

Geertje [9028], 174

## HOPPER

Adriantje [12394], 575

Altia [13699], 591

Andries [410], 185, 347

Annaetjen [412], 185, 347

Antje [10218], 350

Catherine [443], 844, 1108

Enoch [442], 844

Garret J. [1062], 585

Geertje [409], 185, 347

Henry [1249], 843

Henry [444], 844, 1108

John [1063], 585, 876

John A [406], 185

Marytje [411], 185, 347

Willem A [8195], 191

## HOR

Israel [1189], 340

Lovina [1188], 340

## HORAN

Aelred Stanley (Bud) [10680],  
1198, 1360

Benjamin Harrison [11089], 961,  
1197

Cecil M [10678], 961, 1198

Delancey [11090], 961, 1198

John [7064], 668, 961

Leslie Orlando [7063], 668, 961

Mellville [7062], 668, 961

Raymond [13071], 1198, 1360

Timothy [7061], 668

## HORNBLOWER

Josiah [3630], 265

Margaretta [3629], 265

## HORSMAN

Mary Ridgeway [11059], 745

## HORST

Mildred Dolores [12333], 1286

## HORTON

Elsie B. [1147], 822

Joseph C [9555], 521

Phebe Jane [3834], 311

Phebe Jane [9554], 521

## HOSFORD

(No Given Name) [11615], 1371

## HOTALING

Andrew [11656], 259

Garrett Aertson [11657], 259, 435

Harriet Palmatier [11663], 976,

1209

Stephen [11659], 435, 686

Willard Lamond [11661], 686, 976

## HOUCK

Lulu Anna [14212], 932

## HOUE-DIT-JOLICOEUR

Marie-Anne [6657], 318

## HOUSTEN

Minnie A. [3429], 1026

## HOUT

Adrian Emile [14485], 1446

## HOVIS

Elva Lorraine [7982], 1370

Henry Larayette [10239], 1370

## HOWARD

Arthur Barcom (Rev) [13117],

1211

Clifford Kip Jr. [6215], 1147, 1329

Clifford Kipp [1408], 879, 1146

Elizabeth [13074], 1147, 1329

Frank Lincoln MD [1407], 879

Frank Sherman [1410], 879, 1147

James C [13620], 1211

Judith Anne [6217], 1329, 1423

Robert Lincoln [1409], 879, 1147

Susan A. [1308], 571

## HOWE

Chas M [13282], 1405

Dolly [4494], 776

Edith [7163], 1405

Elijah [4495], 776

## HOWELL

Clara Alberta [7024], 1257

Eliza [3878], 284

Maude [14289], 1196

## HOWLAND

Samuel H (Rev) [3908], 714

## HOYER

Reuben [14443], 682

## HOYT

Clinton Dean [13059], 1359, 1434

Clinton Douglas [13065], 1359

Floyd Leonard [13058], 1359

## HUBERT

Jacqueline [8349], 1268

## HUDSON

Ardella [12095], 1171, 1347

Don Francis Greenleaf [12091],

1171

Edwin Ellis [12094], 1171, 1347

Eleanor Virginia [12093], 1171,

1347

## HUFF

Marie L. [4315], 737

## HUGHES

(No Given Name) [4789], 1351

Jane Sarah [10900], 1132

Mary [13332], 1191

## HULL

Carrie S [12057], 903

Edward Frederick [4116], 750,  
1022

Edward Hicks [4114], 750

Elizabeth [4119], 750, 1022

Harry Wager [4120], 750, 1022

Randolph Foster [4118], 750, 1022

Walter Lawrence [10935], 1022,  
1236

William Byron [4117], 750, 1022

## HULS

Carol Darlene [14391], 1397, 1449

Edmond Edward [14383], 556, 838

Harman C [14387], 1100, 1289

Herman C Jr [14389], 1289, 1397

William D [14385], 838, 1100

## HULSE

Anthony [14379], 183, 346

Jane [10412], 346, 556

Joseph [10408], 184, 346

William [14381], 346, 556

## HULST

Barbara [246], 182

# Name Index

---

## HULST

Peter [249], 345

## HULTS

Grace [6152], 949

## HUMBERT

Arthur Cleveland [2933], 927

Pierce [9406], 927

## HUMPHREYS

Martha [6128], 650

## HUNT

Benjamin [5672], 753, 1025

Benjamin W. [5662], 491, 753

Charles L. [5670], 753, 1025

Debarah [5671], 753, 1025

Edward [5664], 491, 753

Elizabeth [5665], 492, 753

Hannah [5663], 491, 753

James [5667], 492, 753

Lewis [5661], 491

Phebe [5668], 492, 753

Sarah [3754], 296

Sarah [5666], 492, 753

Stephen Capt. [3755], 296

## HUNTER

Albert Conklin [4176], 774, 1044

Albert G [4175], 774

Alice [13804], 1237

Charles E [13077], 1044, 1252

Charles E. [4177], 774, 1044

Clara [11415], 765

Frederic C. [4179], 774, 1045

George H. [4180], 774, 1045

Phebe K. [4178], 774, 1045

Ruth E [13076], 1044, 1252

## HUNTINGTON

Charles R [13123], 980

Chester [1418], 881

Edward St-John [1417], 881

Minnie Kipp [1419], 881, 1148

## HURD

E. F. Dr. [3433], 1027

## HURSCH

Elizabeth [11943], 608

## HURST

Henrietta [10341], 963

## HUSS

Lottie Mae [11184], 1298

## HUTTON

Shirley [8420], 1273

## HUYCK

John V. H. [2330], 245

## HYATT

Emily Augusta [4300], 732

James Stout [4301], 732

## HYDE

Ethel Rachel [8251], 1173, 1348

Frank Howard [8249], 909, 1173

Grace [13082], 1173, 1348

Haryetta [13084], 1173, 1348

Herbert [13081], 1173, 1348

Peter Boss [8253], 909

Raymond [13083], 1173, 1348

William Abraham [8248], 909

## HYLAND

Millicent [8858], 329

Millicent [9363], 329

## HYSLOP

Thomas [2708], 424

## IDENS

Giesje [72], 22

## INGALSBY

Frances [8700], 151

## INGERSOLL

Anna Viola [10090], 767, 1035

Edna I [10091], 767, 1036

Elaine [13105], 1241, 1378

Elihu Parsons [10095], 767

George William [10094], 767,  
1036

Harrison Reid [10093], 767, 1036

Howard Emory [13100], 1036,  
1241

James Garfield [13095], 767, 1035

Katte May [10089], 767, 1035

Louisa [10092], 767, 1036

Marjorie Jewell [13099], 1036,  
1242

Robert Joseph [13102], 1036, 1241

Sherrill J [13617], 1242, 1378

Theo A [13101], 1036, 1241

Theodore Gillette [9550], 767

## INGRAHAM

Duncan (Capt) [2646], 225

Maria Elizabeth [2645], 225

## IRELAND

Blanche [12309], 1094

Mary [8734], 161

William H [7377], 383, 384

## IRVINE

Robert W [13586], 1348

## IRVING

Aaron [2872], 912

Alexander Duer [3626], 692, 979

Anna Duer [3628], 692, 979

Catharine Ann [9398], 440, 694

Charlotte Van Wart [9403], 440,  
696

Ebenezer Sanders [3605], 440

Edgar [3611], 440, 692

Eliza [9397], 440, 694

Elizabeth [13127], 692, 979

Ellen [3625], 692, 979

George [2873], 912, 1175

Grace Bradner [13130], 693, 980

Harriet Robinson [3627], 692, 979

Henry Dupont [13119], 979, 1211

Jane [9400], 440, 695

John Duer [13120], 980, 1211

Julia [9401], 440, 695

Leslie [13128], 692, 979

Lida [2874], 912, 1175

Mary [13122], 693, 980

Mary Elizabeth [9402], 440, 696

Pierre Paris (Rev) [3610], 440, 691

Roland [13126], 692, 980

Sanders [3613], 440, 693

Sarah [9399], 440, 694

Tenant [13121], 692, 980

Theodore LLD [3612], 440, 693

Washington [3624], 692, 980

Washington Ebenezer [3615], 440,  
696

William [3606], 440

William [3614], 440, 693

William H. [2875], 912, 1175

## ISLEIB

John [13132], 1401, 1402

John Howard [13131], 1402, 1451

John Jacob [8879], 1401, 1402

## ISLEY

Catherine [13770], 652

# Name Index

---

## ISLEY

Philip [13771], 652

## ISRAEL

(No Given Name) [13135], 774

Sarah F [4479], 774

## IVAN

Alice Louisa (Aloysia) [7975],  
1222

## JACKLIN

Sharon [6948], 1443

## JACKSON

(No Given Name) [11427], 1017

Bessie L [11163], 1297

Elizabeth [6897], 1262

Lula [4087], 1015

## JACOBI

Janet [4877], 1433

## JACOBUS

(No Given Name) [795], 361

Abraham [495], 191

Abraham [507], 191, 359

Abraham A [13140], 360, 581

Abraham I [520], 192, 359

Abram A [13151], 869, 1128

Adaline [13628], 581, 867

Ann [10622], 580, 866

Ann [505], 191, 359

Ann [518], 192, 360

Brand [500], 191, 358

Brandt Jacobus [496], 191, 192

Catherine [10619], 580, 866

Catherine [13627], 581, 867

Cornelius [10617], 580, 865

Cornelius [501], 191, 358

Cornelius [519], 192, 359

David [517], 192, 360

Edmund [13169], 870, 1130

Edward Thomas [7772], 1131,  
1315

Eleanor [10732], 865, 1125

Eliza Hayes [10569], 866, 1127

Elizabeth [504], 191, 359

Elizabeth [514], 192, 360

Elizabeth [521], 192, 359

Elizabeth (Bertha) [13629], 869,  
1128

Ella [11542], 986, 1214

## JACOBUS

Ellen Leslie [10563], 1412, 1455

Esther M (Hester) [13167], 870,  
1130

Eugene [13146], 581, 869

Evatje (Eva) [522], 192, 360

Eve [797], 361, 582

George [13626], 581, 866

George A [11543], 986, 1214

George N [13164], 1131, 1315

Henry S [13631], 869, 1128

Hessel [10576], 359, 580

Hester (Hetty) [10479], 580, 865

Ida G [13166], 870, 1130

Isa [11544], 986, 1214

Jacob [10618], 580, 866

Jacobus [506], 191, 359

Jacobus James [10477], 359, 580

Jacobus James [498], 192

James [508], 192, 359

James [516], 192, 360

James N [7766], 360, 582

Jan [502], 191, 358

Jane [10725], 1138

Jenny [510], 192, 359

John Edward [10564], 1413, 1455

John J [13655], 582, 870

John Joseph [10562], 1316, 1412

Joseph [7770], 870, 1130

Joseph Russel [13165], 1131, 1315

Lea [796], 361, 582

Leah Ann [13144], 581, 867

Lena Mandeville [511], 192, 359

Lizzie [13630], 869, 1128

Margaret [10620], 580, 866

Maria [13150], 869, 1128

Marsden (Morrison) [13145], 581,  
868

Martin [11540], 986

Mary [10621], 580, 866

Mary [13138], 360, 580

Mary [523], 192, 361

Melamcthon Williams DD  
[10567], 580, 866

Nicholas [509], 192, 359

Nicholas I [515], 192, 360

Nicolas J [7768], 582, 869

## JACOBUS

Peter [10565], 359, 580

Peter E [11541], 986, 1214

Sarah Martha [13147], 582, 869

Susan [10734], 865, 1125

Susanna [10491], 579

Theodore [13656], 870, 1131

Wilbur [13632], 869, 1128

William [13168], 870, 1130

## JAMIESON

(No Given Name) [894], 339

James [10784], 1456

## JANS

Femmetje [13413], 5

Hilletje [59], 38

Mrrretje [56], 37

## JANSEN

Katherine [10280], 1391

Rachel [1977], 101

Tryntje [2168], 42

## JANZEN

Jan [8186], 194

## JAYCOCKS

Catharine [8655], 269

Delia [9405], 445

## JENKINS

(No Given Name) [13272], 1452

Irene [12910], 1258

John B [13433], 1258

Mary [9356], 328

## JENNINGS

Harriet M. [3022], 956

Nathaniel [3023], 956

Rachael [2596], 617

## JENSEN

Afton Lovina [10501], 1311

Stacy [4904], 1467

## JERSEY

Elizabeth [14603], 421

## JESSUP

Dowd [11151], 1296

## JETER

(No Given Name) [14065], 1338

Allen H [14067], 1338, 1426

Charles Edmund [14066], 1338,  
1426

# Name Index

---

## **JOBIN**

Alfred Hilarion [6475], 536, 814  
Joseph [6471], 536  
Joseph Damase [6476], 536, 814  
Joseph Hilarion [6382], 536  
Julie Hermine [6474], 536, 814  
Maud [6635], 1282  
Rachelle Mathilde [6473], 536,  
813

## **JOHANNES**

Jannetie [380], 85

## **JOHNSON**

Arthur [9796], 1246  
Charles [4227], 779  
Charles Herbert [4502], 1046,  
1252  
Charles W [13438], 1205  
Doris [13442], 1205, 1363  
Dorothy E [14555], 1219, 1368  
Elizabeth [9284], 278  
Esther (Hester) [1077], 365, 366  
Ethelwyn [10557], 1417  
George G [8033], 938  
George M [14549], 1219  
George M [14550], 1219, 1368  
George W. [7251], 1178, 1179  
Geraldine M [14551], 1219, 1368  
Hannah [10837], 583  
Herbert [4501], 1046  
Janet [13441], 1205, 1363  
John [1078], 365, 366  
John [10838], 583  
Linda [6951], 1443  
Maria A. [1452], 551  
Mary Gallaudet [3598], 438  
Muriel [4503], 1046, 1253  
Nathaniel [1453], 551  
Rebecca [8850], 172  
Wilbur Charles [13437], 1205  
William M. [7252], 1178, 1179

## **JOHNSTON**

Christina [13967], 617  
Deborah [14378], 183  
Susan Symes [6901], 1373

## **JOHNSTONE**

Herb [10831], 1455  
Margaret Rebecca [10832], 1455,

## **JOHNSTONE**

1468

## **JONES**

Alice [7206], 1177, 1178  
Amanda [10861], 871, 1132  
Aurelia [1087], 589, 881  
Barbara Lucille [11052], 947, 1191  
Burnett Lee [14085], 1428  
Charles Edward [10955], 1025,  
1236  
Charles Edward [10957], 1237,  
1376  
Chesney L [10902], 1132, 1316  
Cynthia [14058], 1155  
Cyrus [7065], 668  
Edward [10873], 872, 1132  
Edward [800], 362  
Edward N [10842], 584, 871  
Eleanor [10875], 872, 1132  
Elizabeth [10840], 583, 871  
Elizabeth [802], 362, 584  
Elizabeth [9426], 449  
Elizabeth J. [1088], 589, 881  
Elizabeth S [10878], 872, 1132  
Ellis Hedrick [11050], 947, 1191  
Ellis Herman [11047], 947  
Ernest [10884], 1132, 1316  
Frances Coster [3013], 928  
Frank [3914], 715, 995  
Franklin [10876], 872, 1132  
Grace Evelyn [10903], 1132, 1316  
Hobart [10886], 1132, 1316  
Jacob [10889], 1316, 1413  
James [10845], 584, 871  
James [1085], 589  
Janice Ruth [11048], 947, 1191  
Jannette [10488], 579  
Jeanette Ruth [10891], 1316, 1413  
John [10844], 584, 871  
John H [10872], 872, 1132  
John K. [3911], 715  
Joseph [8685], 270, 271  
Julie Ann [6221], 1459  
Lavina [10847], 584, 872  
Lewis Quentin [7176], 928  
Louisa [10862], 871, 1132  
Louisa [10879], 872, 1133

## **JONES**

Luther [10954], 1025  
Madeline [10887], 1132, 1316  
Margaret [10836], 362, 583  
Martha [10484], 1313  
Mary [10841], 583, 871  
Mary Berry [10860], 871, 1132  
Mary Ida [10877], 872, 1132  
Metje [8716], 276  
Nicholas [10846], 584, 872  
Nicholas [801], 362, 583  
Nicholas (Capt) [10490], 579  
Octavia [14122], 800  
Olive [1089], 589, 881  
Patricia Jean [11051], 947, 1191  
Roscoe Labois [10885], 1132,  
1316  
Roscoe Losey [10890], 1316, 1413  
Roy [10901], 1132, 1316  
Susan [7016], 785  
Thomas [10848], 584, 872  
Thomas [9007], 362  
Thomas Jr [10880], 872, 1133  
Unknown [10905], 872, 1133  
William [10843], 584, 871  
William Edgar [10858], 871, 1132  
William Henry [10874], 872, 1132  
William J. [7066], 668, 962

## **JORALMON**

Ann [1855], 1141  
Margaret [8181], 574

## **JOURDAN**

Cora Sarah [14601], 1360

## **JULIEN**

J Arthur [8359], 1071  
Marie Jeanne [7082], 1071

## **JUMP**

Alma (Beulah) [2975], 957, 1195  
Burr [2974], 957, 1195  
Claude [11076], 957, 1195  
Reuben [11074], 957  
Watson [2973], 957

## **JUNE**

Keziah [9598], 542, 819  
Zebulon [9599], 542

## **JURGENSEN**

Courtland Everett [13060], 1359

# Name Index

---

## JURGENSEN

Richard Lee [13061], 1359, 1434

## JUSTICE

Mary E. [4357], 747  
Stephen J. [4358], 747

## KANE

John Innes [2655], 397  
John Innes [2661], 397, 631  
Oliver [2656], 397

## KANZ

Estelle Ruth [9764], 1242, 1378  
Joseph [9763], 1242

## KAUFFMAN

Janet [6093], 1464

## KAUFMAN

Allan David [10462], 1437, 1461  
Edna [13178], 1366, 1438  
Gilbert [13176], 1366, 1438  
Gilbert Eldert Sr [10454], 1366  
Ida Jane [6024], 955  
John [13177], 1366, 1438  
John [6025], 955  
Oscar [13173], 1366, 1438  
Patricia [13179], 1366, 1438  
Robert [13174], 1366, 1438  
Robert Stewart [10577], 1438,  
1461  
Rose May [13172], 1366, 1436  
Thomas Gilbert Jr [10461], 1437,  
1461  
Thomas Gilbert Sr [10457], 1366,  
1436  
William G Sr [10455], 1366

## KAVANAUGH

John A [8434], 1271  
Mary Beth [8436], 1272, 1390  
Pat [8435], 1272, 1390

## KEELER

Bula M [13192], 1125, 1310  
Carl F [13193], 1125, 1310  
Daniel Hutchinson [10498], 1124  
Daniel M [13197], 1125, 1311  
David Hutchinson [10500], 1125,  
1311  
Eva Josephine [13195], 1125, 1311  
Hattie B [13194], 1125, 1311  
Irving Talmage [13191], 1125,

## KEELER

1310  
Joseph Brigham [10497], 1124  
Major Joseph [13190], 1125, 1310  
Paul F [13198], 1125, 1311  
Ralph Bud [13196], 1125, 1311

## KEENER

William [11152], 1296

## KEESE

Jane [10589], 439, 691  
John (Maj) [7136], 439  
John Dobson [3604], 439

## KEITH

Erwald [9794], 1246

## KELCH

Mary [8996], 330

## KELLAS

Isabella [13585], 1348

## KELLEY

Helena [6366], 530  
John [6390], 530

## KELLOGG

Elizabeth [8724], 277, 278

## KELLY

Cecilia [1029], 865  
Gayle [12995], 1365

## KENNEDY

Alva (Arloa?) F [1614], 1093,  
1286  
Darrel [10918], 1455, 1468  
Everard Moroni [10917], 1455  
John Sylvester [1613], 1093  
William [11066], 1092

## KENNON

Caroline [5909], 523

## KENT

Mary Jane [8304], 1440

## KERFOOT

Able Anderson [3697], 698, 982  
Christiana [3698], 698, 982  
Helen Kip [3703], 698, 982  
James Kip [3701], 698, 982  
John B. [3700], 698, 982  
John B. Right Rev. [3692], 697,  
698  
Kate Van Alen [3702], 698, 982  
William M. [3699], 698, 982

## KERLEY

(No Given Name) [3063], 666  
Abram [2677], 666, 958  
Barbara [13203], 959, 1196  
Charles Gilmore MD [8261], 666,  
958  
James R [8260], 666  
Jane E [13200], 666, 958  
John G [13201], 666, 959  
Mary E [13202], 666, 959  
Priscilla [8263], 959, 1196  
Robert Dudley [13199], 666, 958

## KERMER

Antje [6008], 122

## KERN

Louise [13567], 998

## KETCHUM

Edgar [3663], 981  
Edgar Van Rensselaer [3677], 981,  
1212  
Edith Schuyler [3676], 981, 1212

## KEYES

Lucy [10983], 551

## KIBBY

Emaline [11116], 848

## KICE

Susan Mary [6026], 955

## KIDD

William N [9562], 797

## KIDWELL

Helen [13329], 1190

## KIEL

Shawn [6996], 1465

## KIENTZ

Sandra Jean [6180], 1193

## KIERSE

Hendrick [9047], 175  
Hendrick Jr [9008], 174

## KIERSEN

Catharina [9009], 174, 331  
Geertje [9010], 174, 331  
Gierte [9014], 174, 331  
Hendrick [9011], 174, 331  
Hendrick [9013], 174, 331  
Jakobus [9015], 174, 331  
Sara [9012], 174, 331  
Sara [9046], 175

# Name Index

---

## KIERSTED

Angenietje [8551], 75, 170  
Anna [8817], 169, 326  
Annatje [8816], 169, 326  
Augustus [9585], 541, 817  
Benjamin [173], 29, 76  
Benjamin [8566], 76, 171  
Benjamin [8837], 171, 328  
Benjamin A [13215], 819, 1087  
Cathalina [5610], 73, 166  
Cathalina [8528], 73, 166  
Catharina [8560], 76, 170  
Catherine [162], 24, 81  
David H [13216], 819, 1087  
Elizabeth [8742], 166, 324  
Elizabeth [8822], 169, 327  
Elizabeth [9350], 327, 539  
Frederick Van Loan [9589], 541, 818  
George B [13219], 819, 1087  
George Wyckoff [9590], 541, 818  
Hans [166], 28, 73  
Hans MD [154], 24, 28  
Harriet [9353], 327, 541  
Harriot [9352], 327, 541  
Helen [9587], 541, 818  
Henry Hobart [9588], 541, 818  
Ida U [13218], 819, 1087  
Isaac [8525], 73, 166  
Jacob [8567], 76, 171  
Jacobus [169], 28, 74  
Jacobus [8556], 76, 170  
Jacobus [8559], 76, 170  
James [8818], 169, 326  
Jane [9583], 540, 817  
Jannetje [8839], 171, 328  
Jenneke [8563], 76, 171  
Jenneke [8835], 171, 328  
Jenneke [8836], 171, 328  
Jesse [170], 28, 75  
Johannes [8555], 76, 170  
Johannes [8557], 76, 170  
Johannes [8739], 166, 324  
John A [13213], 818, 1087  
Kate M [13214], 819, 1087  
Lucas [153], 28, 79  
Lucas [172], 29, 75, 79

## KIERSTED

Lucas [8524], 73, 166  
Lucas [8553], 75, 169  
Lucas [8554], 76, 170  
Lucas [8565], 76, 171  
Lucas [8821], 169, 327  
Luke [9347], 327, 539  
Luke [9351], 327, 540  
Luke [9584], 540, 817  
Margaretta [13217], 819, 1087  
Maria [167], 28, 73  
Maria [8526], 73, 166  
Maria [8740], 166, 324  
Maria [8741], 166, 324  
Mary [9582], 540, 817  
Marytie [8562], 76, 171  
Rachel [171], 28, 75  
Rachel [8522], 73, 166  
Rachel [8523], 73, 166  
Rachel [8529], 73, 167  
Rachel [8552], 75, 170  
Rachel [8558], 76, 170  
Rachel [8561], 76, 170  
Rachel [8823], 169, 327  
Rachel [9349], 327, 539  
Sara [168], 28, 74  
Sara [8564], 76, 171  
Sara [8568], 76, 172  
Sara [8819], 169, 327  
Sarah [13212], 818, 1087  
Sarah Matilda [9586], 541, 817  
Simon [8820], 169, 327

## KILLEY

Sarah [9642], 622

## KILLMER

Ida Anna [12738], 969  
Rensslaer [13587], 969

## KILMER

Sarah Jane [11040], 1318

## KIMBALL

Betty Sophia [9505], 725

## KIMBER

Marie [2376], 109

## KIMMONS

Boardley [14541], 1219

## KIMPTON

Charles Burton [11189], 1297

## KIMPTON

Cornelius Phillip [11138], 1111  
Frank Merton [11139], 1111, 1297  
Homer Willis [11186], 1298, 1402  
John A [11140], 1111, 1298  
Paul H [11187], 1298, 1402

## KING

Abraham [8991], 173, 330  
Abraham [8994], 173, 330  
Catharina [8990], 173, 330  
Johannes [8992], 173, 330  
Sarah Jane [10421], 1101  
Susannah [8993], 173, 330  
Thomas A [10422], 1101

## KINGSBURY

Alice [8133], 631  
John (Hon) [8134], 631

## KINGSLAND

Ann Jane [3545], 322, 537  
Cornelia [3547], 322, 537  
Elizabeth [3631], 265  
Emmagene [3548], 322, 537  
Jamison [3558], 537, 814  
Louisa [3560], 537, 814  
Maria [9296], 279  
Mary C. [3647], 697  
Sarah W. [744], 860  
Stephen [3534], 322  
Stephen William [3549], 322, 538  
Theodore [3561], 537, 814  
Thomas [3546], 322, 537  
Thomas [3557], 537, 814  
William K. [3559], 537, 814

## KINGSLEY

(No Given Name) [11759], 1148  
Ellen Gibb [11758], 1148

## KINNEY

Carol [13612], 1241, 1378  
Charles [9544], 724  
Elizabeth Clementina [2910], 631  
Geraldine [13613], 1241, 1378  
Kay [13611], 1241, 1378  
Seth [13610], 1241  
William Burnett (Hon.) [2911], 631

## KINSEY

Edward [9409], 447, 701

# Name Index

---

## KINSEY

Henry [9410], 447, 701  
Peter [9408], 447, 701  
Samuel [9407], 447

## KINTOR

Mary [1717], 1114

## KINZIE

Archie Raymond [12816], 1264  
Theron Douglas [12815], 1264

## KIP

Aarent [2530], 132, 250  
Abigail [9335], 323, 538  
Abraham [144], 11, 26  
Abraham [19], 8, 16, 47  
Abraham [2086], 46, 103  
Abraham [2113], 18, 51  
Abraham [2133], 20, 61  
Abraham [2226], 51, 110  
Abraham [2242], 52, 112  
Abraham [2257], 53, 118  
Abraham [2305], 120, 229  
Abraham [2386], 113, 219  
Abraham [2404], 114, 222  
Abraham [2421], 118, 228  
Abraham [2541], 133, 251  
Abraham [2680], 241, 413  
Abraham [2728], 388, 618  
Abraham [288], 35, 93  
Abraham [3067], 27, 69  
Abraham [3207], 72, 160  
Abraham [382], 86, 188  
Abraham [583], 91, 204  
Abraham [7108], 53, 117  
Abraham [7411], 136, 255  
Abraham [7431], 242, 413  
Abraham [855], 200, 368  
Abraham [9], 5, 7  
Abraham A [2471], 126, 242  
Abraham Jefferson [8091], 433, 679  
Abraham John [2341], 58, 135  
Abraham Lewis [7350], 231, 400  
Abraham Lincoln [1579], 876, 1144  
Abraham R [2271], 55, 125, 235  
Abram [11056], 222, 389  
Achi [7963], 362, 583

## KIP

Achie [1039], 361, 582  
Adalaid (Ella) [10284], 607, 897  
Adam Johannes [4611], 136, 256, 672  
Adelaide Brady (C Abby) [2879], 624, 914  
Adeline M [1198], 342, 555  
Adrian Van Tuyl [3894], 285, 464  
Agnes [735], 189, 354  
Agnes Eliza [2720], 254, 427  
Agnietje [723], 188, 353  
Albert [1014], 356, 575  
Albert [3078], 31, 81  
Albert [3081], 31, 82  
Albert A [12392], 576, 862  
Albert D [10295], 912, 1175  
Albert Frederick [1484], 554, 834  
Albert K [10298], 1176, 1348  
Albert Ryckman [880], 179, 340  
Alida Wemple [3009], 921, 1179  
Alison Ayres [1955], 1328, 1421  
Amanda [2823], 419, 662  
Amanda Marie [1111], 337, 547  
Amelia [2360], 62, 139  
Amelia Margaret [7437], 242, 414  
Andrew [2516], 233, 402  
Andrew [2792], 413, 653  
Andrew C. [2867], 621, 913  
Andrew Van Tuyl [4265], 463, 717  
Andries (Major) [2432], 121, 232, 247  
Angeline [2835], 419, 665  
Ann [2622], 224, 391  
Ann [7384], 383, 605  
Ann [857], 201, 368  
Ann [901], 348, 559  
Ann Eliza [2687], 243, 417  
Ann Herring [9894], 285, 462  
Ann Louisa [3841], 283, 455  
Anna [1555], 874, 1138  
Anna [1787], 1117, 1305  
Anna [2066], 17, 45  
Anna [2067], 17, 45  
Anna [2194], 49, 106  
Anna [2344], 59, 137  
Anna [2374], 109, 216

## KIP

Anna [2527], 132, 249  
Anna [284], 34, 92  
Anna [3877], 283, 458  
Anna [790], 193, 363  
Anna Abbott [1663], 833, 1099  
Anna Christina [12766], 256, 429  
Anna Elizabeth [7159], 713, 994  
Anna Margaret [4518], 993, 1217  
Anna Maria [4237], 457, 710  
Anna Maria [4642], 398, 633  
Anna Maria [6011], 122, 236  
Anna May [1856], 1141, 1326  
Anna Van Blarcom [1812], 1136, 1320  
Anna Wilson [2756], 391, 624  
Annaetye [7124], 574  
Annatje [2461], 125, 241  
Annatje [275], 34, 88, 191  
Annatje [7347], 231, 399  
Annatje [7709], 97, 208  
Annatjen [2531], 132, 251  
Anneke [2414], 115, 223  
Annetje [2306], 120, 230  
Annetje [372], 84, 184  
Annetje [494], 87, 195  
Annetje (Anna) [2175], 42, 99  
Anthony [2074], 18, 46, 47  
Anthony [2367], 104, 214  
Anthony Parker [4241], 457, 711  
Antie [486], 87, 191  
Antje [2422], 118, 228  
Antje [6009], 122, 235  
Antje [7374], 215, 383  
Antje (Ann) [7372], 215, 382  
Araminta [9822], 862, 1123  
Archibald [7375], 215, 384  
Arianna [1725], 1115, 1302  
Ariantje [2705], 251, 424  
Arrianna [1754], 1116, 1303  
Arthur Ralph [1477], 553, 832  
Audrey [13568], 998, 1220  
Augustus William [2809], 418, 659  
Balthazar [3101], 64, 144  
Balthazar [3270], 145, 267  
Balthazar [6665], 145, 267

---

# Name Index

---

**KIP**

Baltus [12889], 210, 376  
Baltus [2170], 42, 98  
Baltus [2171], 42, 98  
Baltus [2176], 42, 100, 211  
Barent [2174], 42, 99, 212  
Barent [7930], 211, 379  
Barent Lewis [7351], 231, 400  
Baxter B [7069], 407, 645  
Beertjen [11], 5, 8  
Belitje [2187], 47, 105  
Benjamin [1316], 571, 859  
Benjamin [151], 12, 30  
Benjamin [2340], 58, 134  
Benjamin [2368], 104, 214  
Benjamin [2540], 133, 251  
Benjamin [2828], 419, 664  
Benjamin [3072], 28, 71  
Benjamin [3102], 64, 145  
Benjamin [3530], 165, 322  
Benjamin [3840], 283, 455  
Benjamin [7033], 136, 258  
Benjamin [7413], 136, 256  
Benjamin Haight [881], 179, 341  
Benjamin Miller [1485], 554, 835  
Benoni [7727], 99, 210  
Bernice [13566], 998, 1220  
Bertha [1849], 1140, 1324  
Bertie Romola [4528], 719, 997  
Betje [1017], 356, 576  
Betsey [12768], 256, 429  
Blandina [3036], 25, 66  
Blandina [3038], 25, 67  
Blandina [3043], 25, 68  
Blandina [3113], 66, 152  
Brockholst Livingston [2620], 224,  
390  
Carl Ray [3024], 956, 1195  
Carlotta [13562], 1422, 1458  
Carlotta B [7216], 1422, 1459  
Carlton [9648], 892, 1159  
Carola de Peyster [3021], 931,  
1186  
Caroline [3637], 265, 442  
Caroline [4647], 399, 633  
Carrie [1556], 874, 1138  
Carry [2870], 621, 913

**KIP**

Catalina [2105], 18, 47  
Catalina [2106], 18, 47  
Catalina [2197], 49, 106  
Catalina [3097], 64, 142  
Catalynte [2130], 20, 59  
Catarina [276], 34, 89  
Catelyntie [2068], 17, 45, 47  
Catharina [149], 12, 30, 75, 76  
Catharina [2072], 17, 47  
Catharina [223], 13, 32  
Catharina [2476], 126, 243  
Catharina [2550], 136, 255  
Catharina [2665], 229, 398  
Catharina [287], 34, 93  
Catharina [3039], 25, 67  
Catharina [3040], 25, 67, 81  
Catharina [476], 352, 568  
Catharine [14132], 257, 430  
Catharine [8184], 150, 274  
Catharine Eliza [7956], 439, 691  
Catharine Olivia [4264], 463, 717  
Catherine [12767], 256, 429  
Catherine [12769], 256, 430  
Catherine [1526], 854, 1117  
Catherine [1720], 1114, 1301  
Catherine [2478], 126, 244  
Catherine [2515], 233, 402  
Catherine [2519], 234, 402  
Catherine [2624], 224, 392  
Catherine [2751], 391, 622  
Catherine [3109], 66, 150  
Catherine [3233], 67, 154  
Catherine [3265], 144, 266, 267  
Catherine [3577], 156, 284  
Catherine [3594], 265, 439  
Catherine [3944], 286, 466  
Catherine [4646], 399, 633  
Catherine [7385], 383, 606  
Catherine [7386], 383, 606  
Catherine [791], 193, 363  
Catherine [940], 351, 567  
Catherine (Tiney) [904], 348, 560  
Catholyntie [1965], 16, 42  
Cathrine [7928], 211, 379  
Catriena [2346], 59, 137  
Catrina [492], 87, 194

**KIP**

Celetje [7718], 98, 208  
Celia Miller [2801], 416, 658  
Celtje [7456], 209, 375  
Charles [1310], 571, 859  
Charles [3246], 142, 261  
Charles [3247], 142, 261  
Charles [7468], 598, 892  
Charles Augustus [4511], 713, 991  
Charles B [13748], 655, 953  
Charles Edo [8139], 1405, 1452  
Charles Hayden [4285], 467, 722  
Charles James [3639], 266, 442  
Charles S [3890], 285, 461  
Charles W [2805], 417, 658  
Charlotte [14136], 257, 432  
Charlotte E [1112], 337, 547  
Charlotte Miriam [4564], 722,  
1002  
Chatfield H [4522], 718, 996  
Chatfield Hardway [10315], 997,  
1219  
Christenew [1041], 361, 583  
Christenu [1040], 361, 583  
Christina [1554], 874, 1138  
Christina [3943], 286, 465  
Christina [7436], 242, 414  
Christina [7964], 362, 583  
Christina Ann [1361], 585, 876  
Claartje [2308], 120, 230  
Clara [1776], 1116, 1305  
Clara Jane [1756], 1116, 1304  
Clara Jane [1786], 1117, 1305  
Clarence (Isaac) Bertrand [7398],  
607, 898  
Clarence Van Steenburgh [2814],  
418, 660  
Clarence Walter [1840], 1138,  
1322  
Clarina Harriet [7957], 439, 691  
Clarissa [1358], 585, 873  
Clarissa [2436], 121, 235  
Clarissa [2512], 233, 401  
Clarissa [2521], 235, 403  
Clarissa Jane [1721], 1115, 1301  
Coleridge Hart [3027], 965, 1200  
Cora Irene [1603], 822, 1089

# Name Index

---

## KIP

Cordelia [1858], 1141, 1326  
Cornelia [1163], 338, 550  
Cornelia [1191], 341, 553  
Cornelia [2070], 17, 46  
Cornelia [222], 13, 31  
Cornelia [2313], 117, 227  
Cornelia [2405], 114, 222  
Cornelia [2453], 124, 239  
Cornelia [3100], 64, 144, 266  
Cornelia [5999], 53, 116  
Cornelia [625], 187, 350  
Cornelia [7032], 119, 229  
Cornelia [7043], 336, 544  
Cornelia [720], 188, 352  
Cornelia [874], 179, 336  
Cornelia [938], 351, 566  
Cornelia Ann [1192], 341, 553  
Cornelia Brady [2882], 916, 1178  
Cornelia N [2892], 627, 919  
Cornelius [1357], 585, 873  
Cornelius [273], 33, 86  
Cornelius [2829], 419, 664  
Cornelius [3578], 156, 285  
Cornelius [3893], 285, 463  
Cornelius [4263], 463, 717  
Cornelius [6003], 116, 226  
Cornelius [788], 193, 362  
Cornelius H. [3266], 144, 266  
Daniel [3073], 28, 72  
David [2548], 135, 255  
David G. [2827], 419, 664  
David Livingston [1473], 553, 831  
Delia [4648], 399, 633  
Diana [7130], 257, 431  
Dina [7458], 209, 376  
Dirk Richard [281], 34, 90, 178,  
179  
DNA 1 [14141], 62, 140  
DNA 2 [14140], 21, 62  
DNA 3 [14139], 8, 21  
Dorothea Ann [3532], 165, 323  
Dyer Egbert [1434], 546, 821  
Dyer Lathrop [1109], 337, 546  
Earle James [1656], 832, 1098  
Edith [13499], 680, 973  
Edith [2906], 630, 921

## KIP

Edith [2995], 911, 1175  
Edo [1523], 854, 1115  
Edward [2825], 419, 663  
Edward Dakin [4283], 467, 722  
Edward Pitcher [2794], 416, 654  
Edward S. [7127], 1406, 1452  
Egbert Mason [13467], 1089, 1284  
Egge [1037], 361, 583  
Elbert [3574], 155, 283  
Elbert [3874], 283, 458  
Elbert [4246], 458, 711  
Elbert Bushnell Jr. [4515], 994,  
1217  
Elbert S [3881], 284, 459  
Elbert S [4512], 713, 993  
Eleanor [2391], 113, 221  
Eleanor Leacraft [2812], 418, 660  
Electa Maria [4247], 458, 711  
Elias [572], 91, 199  
Elisabet [1008], 355, 574  
Elisabeth [6004], 116, 227  
Elisabeth [6005], 116, 227  
Eliza [3633], 265, 441  
Eliza [4641], 398, 632  
Eliza Ann [3705], 267, 443  
Eliza M [7142], 358, 578  
Elizabeth [13281], 1405, 1452  
Elizabeth [14135], 257, 431  
Elizabeth [2110], 18, 50  
Elizabeth [2112], 18, 51  
Elizabeth [212], 179, 335  
Elizabeth [2241], 52, 112  
Elizabeth [2251], 53, 113  
Elizabeth [2255], 53, 116, 122  
Elizabeth [2315], 117, 228  
Elizabeth [2347], 59, 138  
Elizabeth [2409], 114, 222  
Elizabeth [2648], 225, 396  
Elizabeth [2668], 229, 399  
Elizabeth [2694], 243, 418  
Elizabeth [2721], 254, 427  
Elizabeth [277], 34, 89  
Elizabeth [2869], 621, 913  
Elizabeth [3065], 27, 69  
Elizabeth [3205], 72, 159  
Elizabeth [3572], 155, 282

## KIP

Elizabeth [3595], 265, 439  
Elizabeth [374], 85, 185  
Elizabeth [3844], 283, 456  
Elizabeth [3875], 283, 458  
Elizabeth [3892], 285, 462  
Elizabeth [3946], 286, 466  
Elizabeth [490], 87, 193  
Elizabeth [579], 91, 202  
Elizabeth [7451], 97, 207  
Elizabeth [7455], 209, 375  
Elizabeth [7719], 98, 209  
Elizabeth [7739], 210, 378  
Elizabeth [789], 193, 362  
Elizabeth [7961], 362, 583  
Elizabeth [8696], 150, 274  
Elizabeth A [7389], 604, 897  
Elizabeth A [8223], 383, 607  
Elizabeth C [3019], 930, 1185  
Elizabeth Clementine [2921], 631,  
922  
Elizabeth Dalrymple [3010], 921,  
1179  
Elizabeth Druljet [2387], 113, 220  
Elizabeth G [4254], 460, 713  
Elizabeth S [1839], 1138, 1321  
Elizabeth Van Benschoten [2790],  
413, 653  
Ella V [13501], 680, 973  
Ellen [1757], 1116, 1304  
Ellenor [2558], 221, 389  
Elsie [1857], 1141, 1326  
Elsie [1916], 1306, 1409  
Elsie E [13238], 999, 1220  
Elsjin [721], 188, 352  
Emilie Addoms [4551], 721, 1002  
Emma A [12403], 862, 1124  
Ephraim [1785], 1117, 1305  
Ephraim [8088], 257, 433  
Esther [14138], 257, 434  
Esther J [1550], 874, 1136  
Ethel Esther [1657], 832, 1099  
Eugene [4527], 719, 997  
Euphemia [1726], 1115, 1302  
Euretta [2953], 659, 954  
Eva [2131], 20, 59  
Eva [2339], 58, 133

# Name Index

---

## KIP

Eva [386], 86, 190, 352  
Eva [786], 193, 361  
Eva Maria [2905], 630, 921  
Evaatje [487], 87, 191  
Eveline Augusta [4643], 399, 633  
Evert [2217], 50, 108  
Evert [2297], 57, 129  
Evert [2425], 120, 229  
Fanny J. [2871], 621, 914  
Femmetje [15], 5, 14  
Florence [10328], 913, 1176  
Florence Adele [2929], 636, 927  
Florence Estelle [4529], 719, 997  
Frances Annie [4563], 722, 1002  
Frances M [1197], 341, 555  
Francis [7447], 376, 598  
Francis Everington [1194], 341, 554  
Francis Marschalk [2896], 628, 919  
Francis Marschalk (Rev.) [2767], 394, 628  
Francis Marschalk (Rev.), D.D. [2625], 224, 393  
Frank [9649], 892, 1159  
Frank Chanfrau [2999], 913, 1176  
Frank Worcester [1581], 876, 1145  
Franklin [2716], 254, 427  
Franklin [2802], 416, 658  
Frans [7720], 98, 209  
Frederic Ellsworth [1577], 876, 1142  
Frederic Harvey [1575], 875, 1141  
Fytje [1350], 574, 860  
Gardiner Jones [3876], 283, 458  
Garret [377], 85, 186  
Garret Francis [3005], 1176, 1349  
Garrett Bergh [2932], 636, 930  
Gearty [624], 187, 350  
Geertruy [2071], 17, 46  
George A [7466], 598, 892  
George Goelet [4251], 460, 711  
George Howard [2799], 416, 657  
George J [8092], 433, 681  
George W. [2992], 911, 1174  
George Washington [3884], 284,

## KIP

461  
Gerrit [2243], 52, 112  
Gerrit [2388], 113, 220  
Gerrit [2435], 121, 234, 247  
Gertrude [2811], 418, 660  
Gertrude C [1789], 1117, 1306  
Gidney Underhill [4267], 464, 719  
Gladys [1544], 859, 1121  
Gladys [7148], 624, 916  
Grace [1537], 859, 1121  
Grace Lawrence [4550], 721, 1001  
Gretchert (Betje) [2216], 50, 108  
Grietje [1016], 356, 576  
Grietjen [2262], 55, 119  
Hannah [7044], 336, 544  
Hannah [7050], 250, 423  
Hans [3032], 24, 64  
Hans [3035], 25, 65  
Harmanus [2473], 126, 243  
Harriet [1168], 338, 550  
Harriet Bayard [2763], 394, 626  
Harriet Bayard [2764], 394, 626  
Harriet Jones [3635], 265, 441  
Harriet L. [1110], 337, 547  
Harriet May [1482], 554, 833  
Hartman [1722], 1115, 1301  
Hartman Van Wagenen [1724], 1115, 1302  
Helen Margaretta [3641], 266, 443  
Helena [2198], 49, 107  
Helena [2479], 235, 404  
Helena [3116], 66, 154  
Helena [3593], 264, 438  
Helena [7433], 242, 413  
Helena Margaret [3587], 264, 436  
Henderic [1042], 361, 583  
Henderickye [376], 85, 186  
Henderikus [280], 34, 90  
Hendrick [148], 12, 29  
Hendrick [17], 8, 15  
Hendrick [1966], 16, 43  
Hendrick [224], 13, 32  
Hendrick [270], 33, 84  
Hendrick [3110], 66, 151  
Hendrick [381], 85, 187, 357  
Hendrick [4517], 994, 1217

## KIP

Hendrick [607], 186, 347  
Hendrick [611], 186, 349  
Hendrick [626], 187, 351  
Hendrick Hendricksen [1], 1  
Hendrick Hendricksen [13], 5, 12  
Hendrick Pieter [475], 352, 568  
Henricus [2169], 42, 97  
Henricus [3041], 25, 68  
Henricus [3245], 142, 260  
Henricus [581], 91, 203  
Henry [12764], 256, 429  
Henry [1538], 859, 1121  
Henry [1788], 1117, 1305  
Henry [2671], 230, 399  
Henry [2830], 419, 664  
Henry [3099], 64, 143, 267  
Henry [3580], 156, 286  
Henry [3632], 265, 440  
Henry [3883], 284, 460  
Henry [3947], 286, 466  
Henry [4276], 465, 720  
Henry [7432], 242, 413  
Henry [7729], 99, 211  
Henry [7737], 210, 377  
Henry [7757], 378, 601  
Henry [787], 193, 361  
Henry [7965], 362, 583  
Henry [873], 179, 336  
Henry C [10327], 913, 1176  
Henry C [13423], 1000, 1220  
Henry C (Harry) [2868], 621, 913  
Henry De Valcourt [1193], 341, 553  
Henry Edward [4562], 722, 1002  
Henry H [3261], 143, 263  
Henry James [2520], 235, 402  
Henry James [3636], 265, 442  
Henry Peter [1522], 854, 1114  
Henry Pierre [3592], 265, 438  
Henry Seaman [4271], 464, 720  
Henry Spies [2930], 636, 928  
Henry Wells [4282], 467, 722  
Herbert [9944], 464, 720  
Herbert Zabriskie [1892], 1304, 1405  
Hester [1162], 338, 550

# Name Index

---

## KIP

Hilletje [1275], 568, 854  
Hilletje [7705], 97, 207  
Hobart Ambuhl [1923], 1323, 1418  
Hubert [2236], 52, 111  
Hubert [2390], 113, 219  
Ida [2993], 911, 1174  
Ignas [2307], 120, 230  
Ignatius [2441], 234  
Ignatus [2270], 55, 124  
Ignus [7346], 231, 399  
Ira Andrew (Andy) [13744], 1420, 1458  
Ira Andrew 3rd [1939], 1325, 1419  
Ira Andrus [1571], 875, 1138  
Ira Andrus [1850], 1140, 1324  
Irving De Forest [1891], 1303, 1404  
Isaac [1005], 355, 574  
Isaac [1020], 356, 577  
Isaac [10313], 238, 409  
Isaac [1351], 574, 861  
Isaac [20], 8, 17, 46  
Isaac [2065], 17, 45  
Isaac [2107], 18, 48  
Isaac [2125], 20, 52, 122, 128  
Isaac [2193], 49, 105  
Isaac [2214], 50, 108  
Isaac [2224], 51, 109  
Isaac [2234], 52, 110  
Isaac [2235], 52, 110  
Isaac [2237], 52, 111  
Isaac [2240], 52, 112  
Isaac [2312], 120, 231  
Isaac [2378], 109, 216  
Isaac [2413], 115, 223  
Isaac [2419], 118, 228  
Isaac [272], 33, 86, 197  
Isaac [6001], 116, 226  
Isaac [7370], 106, 215  
Isaac [7373], 215, 382  
Isaac [7387], 383, 606  
Isaac [7899], 150, 273  
Isaac [905], 348, 560  
Isaac A [2403], 114, 221  
Isaac Anthony [2087], 46, 103  
Isaac Dumond [2265], 55, 116, 121

## KIP

Isaac Hendricksen [10], 5, 7  
Isaac I (J) [6015], 122, 237  
Isaac Johannis [2343], 59, 136  
Isaac Leon [3011], 921, 1179  
Isaac Lewis [2415], 115, 223  
Isaac Lewis MD [2753], 391, 622  
Isaac Livingston [2897], 628, 920  
Isaac Livingston (Rev) [2765], 394, 626  
Isaac MD [2256], 53, 117, 128  
Isaac MD [3529], 165, 323  
Isaac N [609], 186, 347  
Isaack [307], 191, 358  
Jacob [2069], 17, 46  
Jacob [21], 8, 18  
Jacob [2108], 18, 49  
Jacob [2177], 42, 100  
Jacob [22], 8, 19  
Jacob [2225], 51, 109  
Jacob [2285], 239  
Jacob [2336], 58, 131  
Jacob [2361], 62, 140  
Jacob [2362], 62, 140  
Jacob [2372], 109, 216  
Jacob [2407], 114, 222  
Jacob [2424], 120, 229  
Jacob [2433], 121, 233  
Jacob [2460], 125, 241  
Jacob [2475], 126, 243  
Jacob [2670], 230, 399  
Jacob [274], 34, 87  
Jacob [3031], 24, 63  
Jacob [623], 187, 349  
Jacob [7031], 136, 258  
Jacob [724], 188, 353  
Jacob [7348], 231, 399  
Jacob [7412], 136, 256  
Jacob [7756], 377, 601  
Jacob A [2667], 229, 398  
Jacob A [2704], 251, 424  
Jacob Hendricksen [12], 5, 9  
Jacob R [2263], 55, 119, 126, 249  
Jacob V [7743], 211, 378  
Jacobus [143], 11, 25  
Jacobus [2127], 20, 55, 117, 120  
Jacobus [2221], 70, 157

## KIP

Jacobus [2296], 57, 128, 233, 234  
Jacobus [2408], 114, 222  
Jacobus [2529], 132, 250  
Jacobus [286], 34, 93  
Jacobus [3045], 31, 67, 80  
Jacobus [3066], 27, 69  
Jacobus [3095], 64, 141  
Jacobus [3096], 64, 141  
Jacobus [3111], 66, 151  
Jacobus [3208], 72, 161  
Jacobus [3257], 143, 263  
Jacobus [7704], 97, 207  
Jacobus [8631], 145, 268  
Jacobus [8701], 151, 275  
Jacobus I [2252], 53, 113  
Jacobus James [578], 91, 178, 179, 201  
Jacobus S (James) [3573], 155, 282  
Jakob [2380], 109, 218  
Jakobus [6666], 143, 264  
James [2565], 220, 388  
James [3845], 283, 456  
James (Major) [4278], 465, 721  
James Augustus [6668], 266, 443  
James H [2514], 233, 402  
James H [3880], 284, 459  
James Henry [3264], 144, 265  
James J [876], 179, 337  
James Miller [1184], 340, 552  
James Van Blarcome [1551], 874, 1136  
Jan [1004], 355, 574  
Jan [1964], 15, 41  
Jan [387], 86, 190, 197  
Jan [7694], 100, 211, 212  
Jan (John) [7726], 99, 209  
Jan Baptist [2264], 55, 120, 243, 244, 247  
Jan T [1006], 355, 574  
Jane [1164], 338, 550  
Jane [1353], 577, 863  
Jane [2518], 233, 402  
Jane [2556], 221, 389  
Jane [2729], 388, 619  
Jane [3533], 165, 323

# Name Index

---

## KIP

Jane [3591], 264, 437  
Jane [871], 201, 370  
Jane [875], 179, 336  
Jane Amelia [1777], 1116, 1305  
Jane Ann [1114], 337, 548  
Jane Eliza [7463], 376, 598  
Jane Elizabeth [1199], 342, 555  
Jane Elizabeth [1752], 1116, 1302  
Jane Maria [7382], 383, 604  
Jane Mary [7955], 439, 690  
Janetje [2151], 129  
Jannetie [1012], 356, 575  
Jannetie [2196], 49, 106  
Jannetje [2184], 44, 101  
Jannetje [383], 86, 189  
Jannetje [478], 352, 569  
Jannetje [722], 188, 353  
Jannetje [7453], 97, 207  
Jenneke [2295], 57, 128  
Jennet (Jane) [858], 201, 369  
Jennie (Jane) [1572], 875, 1140  
Jeremiah [2725], 255, 428  
Jeremias [2546], 135, 254  
Jeremy [12763], 256, 429  
Jeronimus Underhill [4266], 464, 718  
Jessamine Rogers [4531], 719, 998  
Jesse [145], 11, 26  
Jesse [3069], 27, 70  
Jesse [3166], 70, 157  
Johanna [2406], 114, 222  
Johannes [142], 11, 23, 81  
Johannes [2109], 18, 50  
Johannes [2129], 20, 57  
Johannes [23], 8, 20  
Johannes [2309], 120, 230, 249  
Johannes [2342], 58, 135  
Johannes [2359], 62, 139  
Johannes [2537], 133, 251  
Johannes [2543], 135, 253  
Johannes [285], 34, 93  
Johannes [3037], 25, 66  
Johannes [3070], 28, 71  
Johannes [3082], 31, 82  
Johannes [3108], 66, 149  
Johannes [3235], 67, 156

## KIP

Johannes [3243], 142, 260  
Johannes [477], 352, 569  
Johannes [575], 91, 200  
Johannes [6012], 122, 236  
Johannes [7409], 136, 255  
Johannes [7452], 97, 207  
Johannes [7703], 97, 207  
Johannes [7708], 97, 208  
Johannes [7717], 98, 208  
Johannes [7919], 150, 273  
Johannes [8630], 145, 267  
Johannes Adam [4613], 256, 428  
Johannes Smith [7922], 150, 273  
Johannis [3094], 64, 141  
Johannis [6014], 122, 237  
Johannis [7030], 136, 258  
John [1018], 356, 577  
John [1048], 363, 584  
John [11055], 222, 389  
John [1790], 1117, 1306  
John [2389], 113, 221  
John [2557], 221, 389  
John [2695], 243, 419  
John [3949], 287, 467  
John [7434], 242, 414  
John [7742], 210, 378  
John A [12391], 576, 862  
John A [2513], 233, 402  
John Andrew [3888], 285, 461  
John B [13422], 1000, 1220  
John Baptist [2437], 121, 235, 243, 244  
John Baptist [2480], 235, 404  
John Caswell [4258], 460, 714  
John De Wint [6016], 122, 238  
John Flower [1937], 1325, 1419  
John George [2685], 243, 416  
John George [2806], 417, 659  
John George Abraham [2470], 126, 241  
John George Jr [2950], 659, 954  
John H [3262], 143, 264  
John Livingston [1476], 553, 832  
John Livingston [879], 179, 339  
John P [1524], 854, 1116  
John Remsen [2420], 118, 228

## KIP

John S [3576], 156, 284  
John Wallin [1549], 874, 1135  
John William [1574], 875, 1141  
Jon [10312], 1176, 1348  
Joseph F [8224], 383, 608  
Joseph Swiler [7392], 604, 897  
Josephine Alden [4516], 994, 1218  
Josiah Hornblower [3634], 265, 441  
Judson [2798], 416, 657  
Julia Helen [1830], 1137, 1321  
Julia Inez [1601], 822, 1088  
Julia Vincent [13466], 1089, 1284  
Karl Parker [1604], 822, 1089  
Katharine W [1938], 1325, 1419  
Katherine [10329], 913, 1176  
Katrinka [13564], 1422, 1459  
Katrinka [7218], 1422, 1459  
Katrinka [7297], 1185, 1355  
Klaartje [2314], 117, 227  
Klaartje [2511], 129, 234, 247  
Laura Josephine [1915], 1305, 1409  
Loretta (Loretta) M [2996], 911, 1175  
Lawrence [2920], 631, 922  
Lawrence (Col.) [2777], 396, 629  
Leah [1049], 363, 585  
Leah [7049], 250, 423  
Leah [793], 193, 364  
Leah [7960], 362, 583  
Leah [902], 348, 559  
Leanna [2863], 620, 912  
Ledyard W. [4269], 464, 719  
Lena [2472], 126, 243  
Lena [493], 87, 195  
Leonard [2416], 115, 224  
Leonard [2417], 115, 225  
Leonard [2651], 226, 397  
Leonard [7462], 376, 598  
Leonard Lewis [Loyalist] [2253], 53, 114  
Leonard W. [7152], 622, 914  
Leonard W. (Rev.) [2754], 391, 622  
Leonard William [2621], 224, 390

# Name Index

---

## KIP

Leonard William [2887], 624, 916  
Lester Baldwin [4539], 719, 1000  
Levi [2833], 419, 664  
Leya [1035], 361, 582  
Lillie Mary [1475], 553, 832  
Lily Chappelle [1578], 876, 1143  
Lorillard [2907], 630, 921  
Louisa Serena [1026], 358, 579  
Louise Ann [7449], 598, 892  
Lucas [780], 191, 358  
Lucille Annabel [1662], 833, 1099  
Lucinda Whitney [2723], 255, 427  
Lucy Allen [1658], 832, 1099  
Lucy L. [1113], 337, 548  
Lydia [4256], 460, 714  
Lydia L. [1159], 338, 548  
Mabel Winans [1811], 1136, 1319  
Magdalena [7918], 150, 273  
Magdalena [7926], 211, 379  
Mairetye [10220], 362, 583  
Mairetye [1036], 361, 582  
Marcus [13506], 434, 681  
Margaret [1050], 363, 585  
Margaret [13271], 1405, 1452  
Margaret [1872], 1144, 1328  
Margaret [2539], 133, 251  
Margaret [7440], 242, 415  
Margaret [7728], 99, 211  
Margaret [7876], 424, 670  
Margaret [7927], 211, 379  
Margaret [8629], 145, 267  
Margaret [8704], 151, 274  
Margaret Christina [4644], 399, 633  
Margaret Goelet [7689], 460, 713  
Margaret I [4545], 720, 1001  
Margareta [8610], 82, 182  
Margaretha [12888], 210, 376  
Margarette [2724], 255, 428  
Margarette [3889], 285, 461  
Margarieta [11388], 136, 258  
Margarita [2455], 124, 240  
Margette [2837], 420, 665  
Margreitie [3236], 68, 156  
Margriete [2528], 132, 249  
Margrietje [2213], 50, 107

## KIP

Margrita [2377], 109, 216  
Margritie [3238], 68, 157  
Maria [2132], 20, 60  
Maria [2223], 51, 109  
Maria [2227], 51, 110  
Maria [2381], 109, 218  
Maria [2538], 133, 251  
Maria [2707], 251, 424  
Maria [2717], 254, 427  
Maria [3033], 24, 64, 81, 82  
Maria [3064], 27, 68  
Maria [3079], 31, 81  
Maria [3167], 70, 157  
Maria [3237], 68, 156  
Maria [3891], 285, 462  
Maria [582], 91, 204  
Maria [7435], 242, 414  
Maria [7730], 99, 211, 212  
Maria [7731], 209  
Maria [7741], 210, 378  
Maria [7873], 348, 560  
Maria [792], 193, 364  
Maria [878], 179, 338  
Maria A. [1183], 340, 552  
Maria Caroline [7576], 358, 579  
Maria Elizabeth [4242], 458, 711  
Maria M. [1169], 338, 551  
Marie Isabella [3006], 1176, 1349  
Marie Louise [2810], 418, 659  
Marie Louise [4519], 993, 1217  
Marijaa [7368], 58, 134  
Marijoe Lois [13424], 1000, 1220  
Marion [1851], 1140, 1326  
Marion D. [1606], 822, 1092  
Maritje Cornelese [489], 87, 192  
Marregrie [6013], 122, 237  
Martha Helen [2795], 416, 655  
Martha Lousia [2949], 659, 954  
Martin [2713], 254, 426  
Martinus [2545], 135, 253  
Mary [2650], 226, 397  
Mary [2731], 388, 619  
Mary [2859], 619, 911  
Mary [3203], 72, 158  
Mary [3214], 72, 165  
Mary [3528], 165, 322

## KIP

Mary [3579], 156, 285  
Mary [3945], 286, 466  
Mary [7376], 215, 384  
Mary [7467], 598, 892  
Mary [7758], 378, 601  
Mary [7931], 211, 379  
Mary [8185], 150, 274  
Mary A [4255], 460, 714  
Mary Ann [2559], 221, 389  
Mary Ann [3879], 284, 458  
Mary B [2893], 627, 919  
Mary Burnet [2922], 631, 923  
Mary Edwin [4275], 465, 720  
Mary Eliza [4233], 456, 710  
Mary Eliza [4538], 719, 999  
Mary Ewetse [11054], 222, 389  
Mary Jane [4523], 718, 997  
Mary Jane [7393], 604, 897  
Mary Katherine [1936], 1325, 1418  
Mary L [12404], 862, 1124  
Mary Rodgers [2766], 394, 627  
Mary Walker [3842], 283, 456  
Maryken Maria [147], 11, 29  
Marytje [2239], 52, 111  
Marytje [2291], 56, 120, 126, 249  
Marytjen [7692], 101  
Matilda [2714], 254, 427  
Matthew [2172], 42, 98  
Matthew [7454], 209, 376  
Matthew [7460], 376, 598  
Maud [13502], 681, 973  
Merton [1852], 1140, 1326  
Mildred Stowe [7273], 1406, 1452  
Minnie Pirrson [1580], 876, 1144  
Miranda P. [1196], 341, 554  
Nana Hobart [1841], 1138, 1323  
Nancy Maria [1182], 340, 551  
Nathalie Flower [1940], 1326, 1420  
Nathaniel [2696], 243, 419  
Neeltje [2457], 124, 241  
Neeltje (Eleanor) [2430], 121, 231  
Neeltjen [2267], 55, 123  
Neeltjen [2268], 55, 123  
Nelletie (Petronella) [3080], 31,

---

# Name Index

---

## KIP

81, 146  
Nellie [9945], 464, 720  
Nicase [1003], 355, 574  
Nicase [1013], 356, 575  
Nicase [309], 191, 358  
Nicasie [375], 85, 185  
Nicasius [225], 13, 33  
Nicholas [1038], 361, 582  
Nicholas [1052], 363, 586  
Nicholas [488], 87, 192  
Nicholas [7962], 362, 583  
Nicholas J [1360], 585, 874  
Nicholas Walling [1552], 874,  
1136  
Nick [13561], 1422, 1458  
Nicolaas [289], 35, 94  
Osseltie [308], 191, 358  
Otis Allen [1474], 553, 831  
Patricia [1950], 1420, 1458  
Patricia Bishop [1956], 1328, 1421  
Percy Nicholas [1829], 1137, 1320  
Peter [2826], 419, 664  
Peter [3258], 143, 263  
Peter [3263], 143, 264  
Peter [3596], 265, 440  
Peter [7707], 97, 208  
Peter [7761], 376, 597  
Peter [860], 201, 370  
Peter [877], 179, 338  
Peter A [8094], 433, 681  
Peter E. (Rev) [1755], 1116, 1303  
Peter H [1723], 1115, 1301  
Peter H (T) [2862], 620, 912  
Peter P. [1525], 854, 1116  
Petrus [150], 12, 30  
Petrus [2111], 18, 50  
Petrus [226], 13, 34  
Petrus [2337], 58, 132  
Petrus [283], 34, 92  
Petrus [571], 91, 199  
Petrus [574], 91, 200  
Petrus [577], 91, 201  
Petrus [612], 186, 349  
Petrus [7410], 136, 255  
Petrus [7443], 98, 208  
Petrus [7445], 209, 375

## KIP

Petrus (Peter) [2379], 109, 217  
Petrus I [2553], 136, 257  
Phebe [2722], 254, 427  
Phelps [13563], 1422, 1459  
Phelps Cruikshank [1958], 1328,  
1422  
Phelps Cruikshank [7217], 1422,  
1459  
Philip Benjamin [7439], 242, 414  
Phillipus [2706], 251, 424  
Pieter [271], 33, 85  
Pieter H [474], 188, 351, 357  
Pieter Hendrick [1274], 568, 853  
Polly [903], 348, 559  
Rachel [1051], 363, 586  
Rachel [13265], 133, 251  
Rachel [146], 11, 28, 79  
Rachel [2128], 20, 57  
Rachel [2254], 53, 115  
Rachel [2258], 53, 118  
Rachel [2266], 55, 123  
Rachel [2292], 56, 126  
Rachel [2294], 56, 117, 127  
Rachel [2311], 120, 231  
Rachel [2338], 58, 133  
Rachel [2459], 124, 241  
Rachel [2552], 136, 257  
Rachel [2562], 220, 387  
Rachel [2693], 243, 418  
Rachel [3084], 31, 83  
Rachel [3112], 66, 151  
Rachel [3259], 143, 263  
Rachel [7045], 336, 544  
Rachel [7640], 252  
Ray Bassett (Rev) [1602], 822,  
1088  
Reginald [7147], 624, 916  
Renselaer [8237], 415, 654  
Reuben [14134], 257, 431  
Reynier [1002], 355, 573  
Richard [573], 91, 200  
Richard [859], 201, 369  
Richard A. [1433], 546, 820  
Richard M. [7128], 1406, 1452  
Richard Parcel [872], 179, 335  
Richard Parsel [576], 91, 200

## KIP

Richard W. [2864], 620, 912  
Rita Delafield [7296], 1185, 1355  
Robbert Mathus [561], 90, 199  
Robert C [13565], 998, 1220  
Robert C Jr [13239], 999, 1220  
Robert Cornelius [4537], 719, 999  
Robert White [4268], 464, 719  
Roeloff [2126], 20, 54, 116, 126  
Roeloff [2304], 120, 229  
Roeloff [2429], 121, 231  
Roeloff [2458], 124, 241  
Roeloff [2469], 125, 241  
Roeloff W (Ralph) [2684], 243,  
415  
Rollin Willard [1924], 1323, 1418  
Rosemary Flower [1951], 1420,  
1458  
Rulif [2431], 121, 232  
Ruloff Frederic [1869], 1143, 1327  
Ruloff Frederic [1957], 1328, 1421  
Ruth Ann (Rutann) [10310], 1176,  
1348  
Sally [12765], 256, 429  
Sally Maria [1108], 337, 546  
Samuel [152], 12, 31, 67, 146  
Samuel [2345], 59, 137  
Samuel [3083], 31, 83  
Samuel [3234], 67, 155  
Samuel [3575], 155, 283  
Samuel [3882], 284, 460  
Samuel [3948], 286, 467  
Samuel [4253], 460, 713  
Samuel [7438], 242, 414  
Samuel [8609], 82, 182  
Samuel E [3873], 283, 457  
Samuel Kirkpatrick [3843], 283,  
456  
Samuel Martin [7381], 383, 604  
Samuel Martin [7390], 604, 897  
Sara [1019], 356, 577  
Sara [2085], 46, 103  
Sara [2088], 46, 104  
Sara [2195], 49, 106  
Sara [2215], 50, 108  
Sara [2222], 70, 157  
Sara [2228], 51, 110

# Name Index

---

## KIP

Sara [2238], 52, 111  
Sara [2269], 55, 123  
Sara [2310], 120, 231  
Sara [2434], 121, 234  
Sara [2454], 124, 239  
Sara [6002], 116, 226  
Sara [8702], 151, 275  
Sara [882], 179, 342  
Sara Ann [2523], 235, 403  
Sara Elizabeth [6010], 122, 236  
Sarah [2293], 56, 126  
Sarah [2382], 109, 218  
Sarah [2474], 126, 243  
Sarah [2477], 126, 235, 243  
Sarah [2481], 235, 404  
Sarah [2510], 129, 233, 246  
Sarah [2517], 233, 402  
Sarah [2564], 220, 388  
Sarah [2666], 229, 398  
Sarah [2679], 241, 413  
Sarah [2732], 388, 621  
Sarah [282], 34, 91  
Sarah [3034], 25, 65  
Sarah [7349], 231, 400  
Sarah [7459], 376, 598  
Sarah [7740], 210, 378  
Sarah [7929], 211, 379  
Sarah [8695], 150, 274  
Sarah Catherine [2834], 420, 665  
Sarah Davenport [3209], 72, 161  
Sarah Edna (Sadie) [1813], 1136, 1320  
Sarah F [7800], 268, 444  
Sarah Jane [2791], 413, 653  
Sarah Jane [580], 91, 203  
Sarah Maria [7352], 231, 400  
Sarah Miller [2768], 394, 629  
Sarah Smith [2623], 224, 392  
Seltje [7461], 376, 598  
Sophia [2649], 225, 396  
Sophie [7457], 209, 376  
Stanley Livingston [4530], 719, 997  
Stephanie [13560], 1422, 1458  
Susan (Susie) Vantuyt [4540], 719, 1000

## KIP

Susan Helen [4645], 399, 633  
Susanna [2715], 254, 427  
Susannah [14133], 257, 430  
Susannah [2692], 243, 418  
Susannah [7738], 210, 378  
Susannah [861], 201, 370  
Teunis Conklin [14137], 257, 434  
Thomas [10311], 1176, 1348  
Thomas [3213], 72, 165  
Thomas [3942], 286, 464  
Thomas [4277], 465, 721  
Thomas [7764], 376, 598  
Thomas C. [4257], 460, 714  
Thomas French [7494], 145, 268  
Thomas H [2858], 619, 911  
Thomas H. Jr. [2994], 911, 1174  
Thomas Henderson [2563], 220, 387  
Thomas Henderson [2730], 388, 619  
Thomas Henderson [2866], 621, 913  
Thomas Henderson [3004], 1176, 1348  
Trintie [608], 186, 347  
Trintie [610], 186, 349  
Tryntie [18], 8, 16  
Tryntje [2173], 42, 99  
Tryntjen [7706], 97, 208  
Tryntjen Hendricks [14], 5, 13  
Virginia [12398], 862, 1123  
Virginia Flower [1949], 1420, 1458  
Virginia Hobart [2813], 418, 660  
Vrouwte [373], 85, 184  
Walling [1359], 585, 873  
Walter [1553], 874, 1137  
Walter (Wallace) Nicholas [1573], 875, 1140  
Welthia Beatrice [1670], 836, 1099  
Willard H [13745], 1138, 1323  
Willard Hobart [1842], 1138, 1323  
Willem [7702], 97, 207  
Willemtyntje [491], 87, 194  
William [2547], 135, 255  
William [2686], 243, 417

## KIP

William [3071], 28, 71  
William [3098], 64, 142  
William [3204], 72, 158  
William [3244], 142, 260  
William [3531], 165, 323  
William [4248], 458, 711  
William [7383], 383, 604  
William (Willem) B [1015], 356, 576  
William A [2857], 619, 911  
William A [2991], 911, 1174  
William Addoms [4549], 721, 1001  
William Bergh [2784], 403, 635  
William Bergh [3014], 928, 1184  
William Clement [1576], 876, 1141  
William Edgar [4270], 464, 720  
William Fargo [4284], 467, 722  
William Francis [1483], 554, 834  
William Garrit [2522], 235, 403  
William H [2865], 620, 912  
William H H [8090], 433, 681  
William Henry [7391], 604, 897  
William Ingraham [2778], 396, 630  
William Ingraham (Right Rev.), Bishop of California [2647], 225, 394  
William Ingraham Rev. Canon [2919], 631, 922  
William Kershaw [3012], 921, 1180  
William L [2752], 391, 622  
William Ledyard [3872], 283, 457  
William Linn [3638], 266, 442  
William Linn [3640], 266, 443  
William Ruloff [2931], 636, 929  
William V [7129], 1406, 1452  
William Vandervoort [2958], 661, 954  
William Vermilya Brady [2878], 624, 915  
William Wilson [2755], 391, 624  
Winifred Florence Louise [7397], 607, 897

# Name Index

---

## KIP

Zachariah [176], 250, 423

## KIPP

A [6047], 501, 764  
Aaron [8297], 1441, 1463  
Aaron B [3828], 305, 509  
Abigail [3314], 162, 304  
Abigail [4312], 737, 1010  
Abraham [12849], 210, 376  
Abraham [3304], 161, 296  
Abraham [3791], 297, 489  
Abraham [4106], 490, 750  
Abraham [4110], 490, 751  
Abraham [7791], 240, 412  
Abraham [8203], 412, 651  
Abraham [9070], 255, 428  
Abraham [9625], 1358, 1434  
Abraham [990], 354, 570  
Abraham Henry [3783], 297, 488  
Abraham Henry [9072], 428, 674  
Abraham J Jr [9621], 412, 651  
Abraham Vantine [12872], 377, 600  
Abraham Z [4048], 486, 743  
Abram G [4063], 487, 743  
Ada [10388], 654, 953  
Ada [1693], 1106, 1294  
Ada F [13816], 1203, 1362  
Ada Irene [8099], 968, 1202  
Adolphe Wilfrid [6405], 532, 804  
Agnes [2981], 674, 964  
Agnes Jean [6101], 239, 411  
Agnes Maude Mathilde [6399], 531, 802  
Albert [2938], 652, 952  
Albert [8129], 658, 954  
Alberta O [8281], 1227, 1374  
Alden Parker [13428], 1092, 1285  
Alexander [8460], 1389, 1447  
Alice [6684], 804, 1069  
Alice E [13799], 1028, 1237  
Alice Florence [4364], 747, 1018  
Alice Francis [4097], 489, 748  
Alice J [12118], 616, 907  
Alice Leota [4384], 1017, 1229  
Alice Rathbun [4296], 730, 1006  
Alida [8206], 412, 651

## KIPP

Alida K [4339], 699, 984  
Allen Hart [4441], 751, 1023  
Allene [13780], 1024, 1236  
Alma E [8277], 1014, 1227  
Alma Lucille [6119], 648, 947  
Alma May [13376], 786, 1057  
Alonso [1160], 338, 548  
Alonzo Ward [1446], 549, 827  
Alvah Milton [4491], 776, 1045  
Alvin (Esley) [6781], 782, 1050  
Amable Samuel [6358], 318, 529  
Amanda [4016], 482, 736  
Amanda Rosana [4381], 1017, 1228  
Amelia Ann [3993], 477, 731  
Amos [8235], 415, 653  
Amy C [3814], 305, 508  
Amy Jane [4064], 487, 744  
Andre [7073], 805, 1075  
Andrew [12729], 678, 969  
Andrew [13600], 969, 1204  
Andrew [14410], 429, 677  
Anette [7091], 804, 1073  
Anita [6488], 805, 1074  
Ann [1261], 567, 852  
Ann [3316], 162, 305  
Ann Maria [3984], 475, 728  
Anna [13920], 428, 674  
Anna [4472], 773, 1043  
Anna [9837], 411, 650  
Anna Elizabeth [4333], 739, 1012  
Anna Elnora [9709], 769, 1039  
Anna H [4044], 486, 700, 739  
Anna H. [4582], 1021, 1235  
Anna M [8070], 646, 944  
Anna Marie [6714], 513, 786  
Anna R [8279], 1227, 1373  
Anne [3170], 70, 158  
Anne L [2983], 674, 964  
Annette [4565], 1011, 1226  
Annette H. [4068], 487, 745  
Annie [2940], 653, 952  
Annie A [8038], 643, 939  
Annie E [12022], 612, 901  
Annie H. [3779], 297, 486  
Annsanette [6710], 512, 786

## KIPP

Antje [775], 189, 354  
Antoinette [4474], 773, 1043  
Anzonette (Sarah) [7633], 783, 1050  
Ardis [6142], 947, 1191  
Arlene [12149], 1172, 1348  
Arthur G. [4351], 744, 1014  
Arthur J [7021], 783, 1051  
Arthur Mesler [13114], 966, 1200  
Arthur Ralph [13463], 832, 1098  
Arthur S [12050], 614, 904  
Arthur William [1643], 829, 1097  
Augustin Wulfhild [6362], 319, 529  
Augustus [2854], 426, 674  
B Eileen [13379], 1056, 1257  
Bailey [4171], 507, 774  
Baxter W [8071], 646, 944  
Beatrice [8032], 643, 938  
Benjamin [12751], 671, 964  
Benjamin [13921], 428, 674  
Benjamin [14143], 260, 435  
Benjamin [3042], 25, 68  
Benjamin [3172], 70, 158  
Benjamin [3274], 160, 291  
Benjamin [3315], 162, 305  
Benjamin [3780], 297, 486  
Benjamin [4123], 499, 760  
Benjamin [4133], 500, 762  
Benjamin [4169], 507, 774  
Benjamin [4292], 728, 1006  
Benjamin [4489], 776, 1045  
Benjamin [5615], 729, 1006  
Benjamin F [3831], 310, 521  
Benjamin Franklin [4109], 490, 750  
Benjamin Franklin [7996], 407, 641  
Benjamin K. [3766], 296, 484  
Benjamin Thurman [8020], 642, 936  
Berchmans (Bert) Joseph [7077], 804, 1071  
Berchmans Joseph Marcel [7098], 1071, 1270  
Bernetta Belle [1624], 827, 1095

# Name Index

---

## KIPP

Bernice [12941], 1160, 1343  
Bernice Frederica [12156], 908, 1172  
Bertha Jane [4355], 745, 1014  
Bertie Vernon [12137], 908, 1172  
Betsy Ann [2836], 420, 665  
Betsy Maria [4023], 483, 736  
Betty Marie [12887], 1344, 1429  
Beverly Ann [8384], 1071, 1269  
Blanch [12034], 902, 1168  
Blanche Adda [11919], 609, 898  
Blanchey [12865], 893, 1159  
Brandon [8317], 1463, 1469  
Brianna [8318], 1463, 1469  
Brodie [8319], 1463, 1469  
Btron Orville [6114], 648, 946  
Budd Willis (William) [8100], 968, 1202  
Burdett [4304], 732, 1007  
Burton E [11946], 608, 898  
Caleb [3278], 160, 294  
Caleb [5622], 483, 736  
Caleb Carpenter [3478], 307, 514  
Caloryon [4445], 1024, 1236  
Camilla [6809], 791, 1063  
Caroline [1253], 561, 844  
Caroline [1295], 570, 856  
Caroline [7792], 240, 413  
Carrie E [10385], 654, 953  
Carrie Irene [12122], 616, 907  
Catharine [8029], 641, 936  
Catharine Eliza [14409], 428, 677  
Catharine Elizabeth [1415], 589, 881  
Catherine [10374], 952, 1193  
Catherine [1264], 567, 852  
Catherine [3732], 293, 480  
Catherine [3959], 475, 727  
Catherine [8417], 1271, 1390  
Catherine A [8044], 939, 1189  
Catherine E [13418], 1090, 1284  
Catherine Elizabeth [1296], 570, 856  
Catherine Elizer [7053], 423, 668  
Catherine Jane [1268], 568, 853  
Catherine Louisa [4219], 509, 779

## KIPP

Catherine P [4045], 486, 740  
Cecil R [12880], 1162, 1344  
Celia [4018], 482, 736  
Celia [8130], 658, 954  
Celina (Lena) [13340], 784, 1053  
Charles [10997], 656, 953  
Charles [1414], 589, 880  
Charles [9561], 521, 797  
Charles A [10378], 653, 952  
Charles A [4439], 751, 1022  
Charles Alonzo [1631], 827, 1095  
Charles Arthur [12467], 905, 1168  
Charles Benjamin [1449], 550, 829  
Charles C [4172], 507, 776  
Charles Conklin [3811], 305, 507  
Charles E [6716], 514, 788  
Charles E [7020], 783, 1051  
Charles E [7939], 430, 678  
Charles Edward [4220], 509, 779  
Charles Fremont [4161], 502, 766  
Charles Goodhue [4306], 733, 1008  
Charles H [8012], 640, 934  
Charles H [8212], 412, 651  
Charles Harman [12053], 614, 904  
Charles Homer [7979], 1222, 1370  
Charles Joshua [1598], 883, 1149  
Charles L [12917], 600, 894  
Charles M [13904], 676, 966  
Charles M MD [12141], 1172, 1347  
Charles Montrose [4010], 480, 734  
Charles R [13789], 1052, 1254  
Charles Raymond [6131], 650, 947  
Charles Steward Parnell [6116], 648, 947  
Charles T [3738], 294, 482  
Charles W [11947], 608, 898  
Charles W [1438], 549, 824  
Charleston Garfield [13257], 1051, 1254  
Charlie [8269], 482, 736  
Charlisetta [4186], 508, 777  
Charlotte [3470], 163, 308  
Charlotte [6233], 165, 321  
Charlotte Jane [3816], 305, 509

## KIPP

Charlotte Jane [4222], 509, 779  
Charlsetta [4020], 482, 736  
Cherie Lynn [6181], 1193, 1358  
Christina M [1406], 587, 879  
Christopher Edward [6179], 1193, 1358  
Claire [12937], 1160, 1343  
Clara [7679], 783, 1053  
Clarence [4507], 779, 1049  
Clarence B [12051], 614, 904  
Clarence E [8104], 968, 1204  
Clarence Edward [4621], 676, 962, 966  
Clarence H [11944], 608, 898  
Clarence Van Winkle [1908], 1305, 1408  
Clyde Ira [8039], 644, 939  
Cob Fremont [6106], 410, 648  
Cody Louis [8489], 1389, 1447  
Conklin [3810], 305, 506  
Conklin [4225], 509, 779  
Conklin L [4483], 774, 1044  
Cora Belle [6115], 648, 946  
Cordelia E [7937], 430, 678  
Cordely Francessers [7056], 423, 669  
Cornelia [13472], 432, 678  
Cornelia [3997], 478, 733  
Cornelia [4316], 737, 1010  
Cornelia Ann [1263], 567, 852  
Cornelia E. [1439], 549, 825  
Cornelia H. [4297], 730, 1006  
Cornelius [1084], 366, 590  
Cornelius [1404], 587, 878  
Curtis V [12878], 1162, 1343  
Curtis Walter [12866], 893, 1159  
Cynthia Susan [6174], 1192, 1358  
Daisy M [10143], 956, 1195  
Dale [12881], 1162, 1345  
Daniel [3468], 163, 308  
Daniel Burr [2964], 662, 956  
Daniel Edward [8307], 1440, 1463  
Daras [12938], 1160, 1343  
Darren [8422], 1273, 1392  
Darwin E. [6212], 514, 787  
Daughter [13987], 317, 527

# Name Index

---

## KIPP

David [12731], 678, 970  
David [3782], 297, 487  
David [5979], 304, 505  
David [899], 348, 557  
David Adam [4617], 428, 676  
David C [4470], 773, 1043  
David E [8207], 412, 651  
David Eugene [6173], 1192, 1358  
David Henry [14411], 677, 968  
David Ray [12061], 903, 1168  
David W [1489], 842, 1104  
David W [2851], 256, 429, 672  
Deborah E [4173], 507, 777  
Deborrah [4499], 777, 1047  
Derick Brinkerhoff [4587], 1235, 1376  
Diadama [8240], 415, 654  
Diana M [12914], 1344, 1429  
Donald [12086], 905, 1171  
Donald Bogart [1900], 1408, 1453  
Donald W [12134], 907, 1172  
Dorie [13889], 1200, 1361  
Doris K [12143], 1172, 1347  
Doris Mae [8109], 1204, 1362  
Dorothy [1641], 1097, 1288  
Dorothy [3311], 162, 303  
Dorothy [8288], 1373, 1441  
Dorothy Correll [7071], 646, 945  
Dorothy E [13447], 1091, 1285  
Dorothy Emily [8022], 937, 1187  
Dorothy Grace [4455], 752, 1025  
Dorothy M [13824], 944, 1189  
Dorothy Pearl [4402], 1228, 1374  
Duson [6734], 516, 793  
Earl C [4467], 766, 1033  
Earl F [8077], 945, 1189  
Earl Fredrick [8072], 646, 944  
Earl Stambaugh (Rev) [12135], 908, 1172  
Earl W [13396], 1055, 1257  
Eden [3748], 295, 483  
Eden [4035], 484, 737  
Edgar W [8280], 1227, 1373  
Edison Dewint [6118], 648, 947  
Edith M [11993], 611, 900  
Edith M [8006], 640, 935

## KIPP

Edith May [6129], 649, 947  
Edmond [7094], 804, 1073  
Edna [1701], 1106, 1295  
Edna [1912], 1305, 1408  
Edna [4466], 766, 1033  
Edna [4498], 777, 1046  
Edna Adele [4443], 751, 1024  
Edna C [13505], 973, 1208  
Edna Christiana [4607], 1045, 1252  
Edna Loretta [7977], 1222, 1369  
Edward [1884], 1302, 1404  
Edward [4418], 748, 1020  
Edward B [13559], 977, 1209  
Edward C [13752], 658, 954  
Edward H [4442], 751, 1023  
Edward H [6777], 784, 1053  
Edward Louis [1648], 830, 1098  
Edward P [12734], 969, 1204  
Edward Thomas [4160], 502, 765  
Edwin [13474], 432, 679  
Edwin (Eddie) [2971], 663, 957  
Edwin P [1444], 549, 827  
Edwin Samuel [2824], 419, 662  
Edyth Alma [12708], 962, 1198  
Elbert [4032], 483, 737  
Elbert [4319], 738, 1011  
Eleanor M [11414], 1032, 1239  
Eleanor V [8078], 945, 1189  
Eleanore Mayo [4601], 1024, 1236  
Elenor [13508], 432, 679  
Eli Jackson [4366], 747, 1018  
Elia [5978], 304, 505  
Elias L. [3740], 294, 482  
Elisabeth [8204], 412, 651  
Elisabeth M [12075], 387, 615  
Eliza [4130], 500, 762  
Eliza Jane [11902], 385, 609  
Eliza Jane [3991], 477, 730  
Eliza Jane [4131], 500, 762  
Eliza R [4170], 507, 774  
Eliza R [4471], 773, 1043  
Elizabeth [10386], 654, 953  
Elizabeth [13815], 1203, 1362  
Elizabeth [1495], 842, 1107  
Elizabeth [1672], 1104, 1292

## KIPP

Elizabeth [1896], 1304, 1408  
Elizabeth [3469], 163, 308  
Elizabeth [3739], 294, 482  
Elizabeth [3764], 296, 484  
Elizabeth [4034], 484, 737  
Elizabeth [6232], 165, 319  
Elizabeth [6395], 531, 801  
Elizabeth [6715], 513, 786  
Elizabeth [7415], 501, 764  
Elizabeth [7422], 238, 408  
Elizabeth (Libbie) Sarah [2968], 663, 957  
Elizabeth A [2848], 426, 672  
Elizabeth Ann [4107], 490, 750  
Elizabeth McCully [4572], 1234, 1375  
Elizabeth R [8003], 407, 645  
Elizabeth S [14413], 677, 968  
Ella [10381], 654, 952  
Ella [4487], 776, 1045  
Ella L [8013], 640, 934  
Ella T [9839], 761, 1027  
Ellen [1246], 558, 843  
Ellen [1280], 570, 857  
Ellen (Nellie) [12921], 600, 894  
Ellen B [4473], 773, 1043  
Ellen Jane [4363], 747, 1017  
Ellen Theresa [6400], 531, 802  
Ellizabeth Ann [7055], 423, 668  
Elma Julia [6728], 516, 790  
Elmer C [13892], 966, 1200  
Elmira Ann [4105], 490, 750  
Elsworth [4505], 779, 1049  
Elze [3482], 308, 517  
Emer [12039], 613, 903  
Emily [13831], 407, 646  
Emily [2984], 674, 965  
Emily Augusta [13070], 1008, 1224  
Emily B [9560], 521, 797  
Emily Elmira [13798], 1028, 1237  
Emma [12730], 678, 970  
Emma [1608], 825, 1092  
Emma [6770], 781, 1049  
Emma [8125], 656, 954  
Emma A [12125], 616, 907

# Name Index

---

## KIPP

Emma A [8007], 640, 935  
Emma Adiola [9718], 769, 1041  
Emma Birdella [12129], 616, 908  
Emma E [11954], 898, 1166  
Emma Elizabeth [4362], 747, 1017  
Emma May [12121], 616, 907  
Emory (Emrow) [2967], 663, 956  
Erma Amanda [9719], 769, 1041  
Ernest E [13775], 652, 951  
Ernest E [8040], 644, 939  
Ernest F [1590], 882, 1148  
Estella [4440], 751, 1022  
Estella [6782], 782, 1050  
Estettar [4012], 481, 735  
Ethel [1703], 1107, 1295  
Ethel [6120], 648, 947  
Ethel [7092], 804, 1073  
Ethel [8079], 945, 1189  
Ethel Camille [6132], 650, 947  
Ethel E [13911], 966, 1201  
Ethel M [12739], 969, 1204  
Ethel M [8273], 1014, 1226  
Ethel T [4574], 1020, 1234  
Etta E (Etta L) [8037], 643, 939  
Eugene [12085], 905, 1171  
Eugene [1686], 1105, 1293  
Eugene George [6485], 801, 1068  
Eugene Ralph [6159], 949, 1192  
Eva [1694], 1106, 1294  
Eva (Ella) [6778], 784, 1053  
Evelyn [13255], 802, 1069  
Evelyn L [6840], 1059, 1259  
Ezra [3750], 295, 483  
Ezra [6048], 501, 765  
Fancy [7417], 501, 764  
Fannie B [10238], 1014, 1226  
Fannie Esther Grifinnay [4014],  
482, 735  
Fanny [12040], 613, 903  
Fanny [4428], 750, 1022  
Fanny [8128], 658, 954  
Fanny DeGraw [1231], 558, 842  
Fayette Marvin [1425], 590, 882  
Fletcher Alonzo [1441], 549, 825  
Flora Ella [13903], 675, 965  
Florence [10999], 656, 953

## KIPP

Florence [13581], 1044, 1252  
Florence [1695], 1106, 1295  
Florence [4302], 732, 1007  
Florence (Flora) [4482], 774, 1044  
Florence Sapphire [4098], 489, 748  
Floy(ce) Alice [4407], 1229, 1374  
Floyd D [9622], 652, 951  
Floyd D [9623], 952, 1193  
Floyd Lockwood [6821], 1056,  
1257  
Forrest N [13416], 1090, 1284  
Foster Frederic [4310], 733, 1009  
Frances (Frankie) Emily [8018],  
642, 936  
Frances Almyra [13808], 761,  
1028  
Frances E [13838], 1050, 1254  
Frances Lionel [2962], 662, 956  
Frances M [13394], 1055, 1256  
Frances Olive [9708], 769, 1038  
Francis [1879], 1149, 1329  
Francis [5917], 761, 1029  
Francis [8111], 1362, 1436  
Francis E [12919], 601, 894  
Frank [10390], 654, 953  
Frank [12068], 904, 1168  
Frank [13795], 761, 1028  
Frank [1536], 859, 1121  
Frank [1807], 1121, 1308  
Frank D [11555], 676, 965  
Frank D [6795], 788, 1059  
Frank William [6105], 410, 648  
Franklin [12756], 672, 964  
Franklin Edward [12055], 614, 905  
Franklin Emery [8023], 937, 1188  
Franklin F [1427], 590, 882  
Fred [13375], 786, 1056  
Fred [4350], 744, 1014  
Fred Merrit [11408], 765, 1032  
Frederic [4007], 479, 733  
Frederic H [4480], 774, 1043  
Frederic J [4481], 774, 1043  
Frederick [2853], 426, 674  
Freelove [3508], 164, 309  
Gabrielle [8459], 1389, 1447  
Garret N [950], 351, 567

## KIPP

Gary Lynn [6167], 950, 1193  
Geneva Malinda [12054], 614, 905  
George [10382], 654, 952  
George [12728], 678, 968  
George [5977], 304, 505  
George [6706], 512, 783  
George [8290], 1374, 1441  
George B [12116], 616, 907  
George Bird Grinnell [6387], 529,  
801  
George Eugene [9806], 770, 1041  
George F L [2944], 653, 952  
George Frederick [8387], 1075,  
1275  
George H [13395], 1055, 1256  
George O [4065], 487, 744  
George Reuben [4391], 1017, 1231  
George W [12076], 387, 615  
George W [8075], 646, 945  
George Washington [4111], 490,  
751  
George Washington [7997], 407,  
642  
Georgiana [1457], 551, 829  
Geraldine [12070], 904, 1168  
Gertrude Maria [7052], 423, 667  
Gertrude Mary Rose Florence  
[7079], 804, 1073  
Gilbert [3275], 160, 292  
Gilbert [3961], 475, 728  
Gilbert Cox [4046], 486, 699, 740  
Gilbert E [8282], 1227, 1374  
Gladys [12936], 1160, 1343  
Gladys Bella Jacqueline Marie  
[7090], 804, 1072  
Glenn L [12146], 1172, 1347  
Gordon [13788], 1052, 1254  
Gordon Squires [1633], 828, 1095  
Grace [1704], 1107, 1295  
Grace [4609], 1046, 1252  
Grace [8878], 1294, 1402  
Grace [9666], 734, 1009  
Grace Asenah [1622], 827, 1094  
Grace D [8276], 1014, 1227  
Grace E [4486], 776, 1045  
Grace Hannah [4342], 699, 985

---

# Name Index

---

## KIPP

Grace L [13900], 1201, 1361  
Grace Madelle [4406], 1229, 1374  
Granville H [6733], 516, 792  
Grover C [8102], 968, 1203  
Hallock [4349], 744, 1014  
Hanah [12874], 377, 601  
Hanna [1207], 557, 840  
Hannah Correll [8019], 642, 936  
Hannah K [12033], 902, 1168  
Hannah Mazie [12080], 387, 617  
Hannah S [8236], 415, 654  
Hannah Searles [3958], 475, 727  
Hapgood [4600], 1024, 1236  
Harold [12036], 902, 1168  
Harold [4597], 1024, 1236  
Harold E [13839], 1050, 1254  
Harold Eugene [1649], 830, 1098  
Harrie C [13751], 658, 954  
Harriet [3960], 475, 728  
Harriet [4006], 479, 733  
Harriet (Hattie) [2970], 663, 957  
Harriet G. [1312], 571, 858  
Harriet Lacy [4157], 502, 765  
Harriet Leona [13446], 1091, 1284  
Harriet M [6732], 516, 792  
Harrington Streat [10962], 1376,  
1441  
Harrison [6705], 512, 784  
Harry [10372], 653, 952  
Harry [1878], 1149, 1329  
Harry B [11953], 898, 1166  
Harry C [12027], 612, 902  
Harry C [12035], 902, 1168  
Harry Demarest [1506], 852, 1114  
Harry E [12120], 616, 907  
Harry Earl [6870], 1257, 1383  
Harry M [13398], 1055, 1257  
Harvey [3479], 307, 511  
Hattie May [4465], 766, 1032  
Hatty B [12041], 613, 903  
Hawley W [13773], 652, 951  
Hazel E [4492], 776, 1046  
Helen [12939], 1160, 1343  
Helen [8004], 407, 646  
Helen E [8073], 646, 945  
Helen H [8275], 1014, 1227

## KIPP

Helen Josephine [7976], 1222,  
1369  
Helen L [13380], 1057, 1257  
Helen Margaret [12132], 907, 1171  
Helen Martha [2688], 243, 418  
Helena Zabriskie [1505], 852, 1113  
Helene (Agnes?) [6396], 531, 801  
Hellen O (Oceli) [13253], 802,  
1068  
Heneryetta Ofelea [7057], 423, 669  
Henrietta [10377], 653, 952  
Henrietta [4137], 500, 763  
Henrietta [4461], 763, 1030  
Henrietta [5918], 761, 1029  
Henrietta Golda [9707], 769, 1037  
Henry [12726], 430, 677  
Henry [12873], 377, 600  
Henry [1806], 1121, 1307  
Henry [2711], 254, 425, 430  
Henry [3797], 303, 500  
Henry [4413], 748, 1019  
Henry [7416], 501, 764  
Henry [8234], 415, 653  
Henry [992], 354, 570  
Henry B [13893], 966, 1200  
Henry Edward [4625], 962, 967,  
1201  
Henry Herbert [1589], 882, 1148  
Henry J [1260], 567, 851  
Henry M [12147], 1172, 1347  
Henry M [4424], 749, 1020  
Henry MD [900], 348, 558  
Henry S [1314], 571, 859  
Henry Willis [4380], 1016, 1228  
Herbert Benjamin [8103], 968,  
1203  
Herbert Benjamin [8108], 1203,  
1362  
Herbert Merritt [7019], 783, 1051  
Hester Ann (Jane) [1281], 570,  
857, 1120  
Hettie Jane [4340], 699, 985  
Hiram [3474], 307, 511  
Hiram [3736], 294, 481  
Hiram [6712], 512, 782  
Hiram Clarence [9549], 503, 770

## KIPP

Homer Gilbert [7971], 1004, 1222  
Homer Lee [8014], 640, 934  
Horace E [7995], 407, 640  
Horace O [8036], 643, 938  
Howard Hapgood [4454], 752,  
1024  
Howard M [12123], 616, 907  
Howard Vincent [12879], 1162,  
1344  
I. Olivet [2985], 674, 965  
Ida B [13774], 652, 951  
Ida Christina [13913], 428, 674  
Ida Elizabeth [1456], 551, 829  
Ida Irene [4162], 502, 766  
Ida Irene [4361], 747, 1017  
Ida Louise [11411], 1032, 1239  
Ida M [12869], 893, 1162  
Ida Naomi [6783], 782, 1050  
Ignas [2463], 240, 411  
Imogene [1311], 571, 858, 1120  
Imogene [3994], 477, 731  
Imogene (Emma J) [3992], 477,  
730  
Ina [8877], 1294, 1402  
Incille [6491], 805, 1074  
Ira (Asa) [3957], 475, 726  
Ira Alexander (Sgt) [7968], 1004,  
1221  
Ira William [4134], 500, 763  
Irene [7081], 804, 1072  
Irene Florence [4385], 1017, 1230  
Isaac [11894], 218, 384  
Isaac [12074], 387, 615  
Isaac [1208], 557, 841  
Isaac [1251], 561, 844  
Isaac [1254], 561, 844  
Isaac [13830], 407, 646  
Isaac [14142], 140, 260  
Isaac [1491], 842, 1105  
Isaac [2822], 419, 661  
Isaac [3310], 162, 301  
Isaac [7428], 238, 409  
Isaac [770], 189, 355  
Isaac [8205], 412, 651  
Isaac [853], 240, 412  
Isaac C [4168], 507, 773

---

# Name Index

---

## KIPP

Isaac Leonard [6107], 411, 648  
Isaac Leonard Wissinger [6100],  
239, 410  
Isaac N [4132], 500, 761, 762  
Isaac W [12117], 616, 907  
Isaac W [7994], 407, 639  
Isabel [14412], 677, 968  
Isabelle Aline [4303], 732, 1007  
Isadore [14414], 677, 968  
J Y [9840], 761, 1028  
Jacob [11898], 218, 385  
Jacob [11915], 385, 608  
Jacob H [939], 351, 566  
Jacob Harman [11914], 386, 613  
Jacob J [7051], 250, 422  
Jacob M [12029], 612, 902  
Jacob Walter [12044], 614, 903  
Jacob Yates [2465], 240, 411  
Jacques [6361], 319, 529  
James [12038], 613, 903  
James [1262], 567, 852  
James [12757], 672, 964  
James [1493], 842, 1106  
James [3211], 72, 162  
James [3280], 160, 295  
James [3484], 308, 517  
James [4033], 483, 737  
James [6230], 164, 311  
James [6386], 529, 800  
James [6544], 1068, 1267  
James [6707], 512, 785  
James [906], 348, 560  
James A [1448], 550, 828  
James Alonzo [1620], 827, 1094  
James Brown [2789], 413, 653  
James C [12030], 612, 902  
James E MD [12142], 1172, 1347  
James Edward [4388], 1017, 1231  
James Grinnell [6483], 801, 1068  
James H [2845], 426, 671  
James Henry [1170], 338, 551  
James Irving [1690], 1105, 1294  
James N [11912], 386, 612  
James R [12944], 1161, 1343  
James Searles [3722], 292, 475  
James W [12752], 671, 964

## KIPP

James Walter [12060], 903, 1168  
Jan [772], 189, 355  
Jane [3728], 293, 478  
Jane [3784], 297, 489  
Jane Ann [5914], 502, 765  
Jane E [12748], 671, 964  
Jane E [13875], 1097, 1287  
Jane Elizabeth [4096], 489, 747  
Jean [12071], 904, 1168  
Jean [8407], 1270, 1389  
Jeanette Vesta [6649], 1063, 1264  
Jeduthan De Wint [6104], 410, 648  
Jeffrey [5572], 1375, 1441  
Jennie [1907], 1305, 1408  
Jennie [2937], 652, 952  
Jennie [2978], 665, 958  
Jennie [8132], 656, 953  
Jennie [9714], 769, 1040  
Jennie M [12048], 614, 904  
Jennie May [11959], 609, 898  
Jennie V [8010], 640, 934  
Jennie Whitson [4288], 727, 1005  
Jennifer Lynn [6182], 1193, 1358  
Jerusha L [4084], 488, 745  
Jesse [3206], 72, 159  
Jesse [3281], 160, 295  
Jesse [3477], 307, 512  
Jesse [3726], 293, 476  
Jesse [4039], 484, 738  
Jesse [8416], 1271, 1390  
Jessica [8311], 1462, 1469  
Jessie [4289], 727, 1004  
Jessie J [11995], 611, 900  
Jessie May Geraldine [12056],  
614, 905  
Joanne Gladys [8365], 1071, 1271  
Joe Claibourne [7985], 1222, 1370  
John [1082], 366, 589  
John [11901], 218, 386  
John [12853], 600, 892  
John [12871], 377, 599  
John [2464], 240, 411  
John [3276], 160, 292  
John [3467], 163, 306  
John [6773], 782, 1050  
John [7068], 238, 406

## KIPP

John [9624], 1193, 1358  
John [993], 354, 571  
John A [10380], 653, 952  
John A [7998], 407, 643  
John B [1490], 842, 1104  
John Calvin [11911], 386, 611  
John D [8042], 938, 1189  
John Dennis [1443], 549, 827  
John E [12119], 616, 907  
John Edo [1753], 1116, 1302  
John Franklin [1588], 882, 1148  
John Frederic [2855], 426, 674  
John H [12078], 387, 616  
John Henry [14408], 428, 676  
John Henry [4095], 489, 746  
John Henry [4359], 747, 1015  
John Henry (Harry) [6775], 785,  
1055  
John J [4167], 507, 773  
John J [4226], 509, 779  
John J [8209], 412, 651  
John Jacob [9820], 668, 961  
John Jesse [4005], 479, 733  
John Lee [4382], 1017, 1229  
John Leonard [3990], 477, 729  
John M [12138], 908, 1172  
John Macy [1898], 1304, 1408  
John Merselis [1886], 1303, 1404  
John Mott [4336], 699, 983  
John Philip [1901], 1408, 1454  
John R [7938], 430, 678  
John T [3985], 475, 728  
John Thurman [8024], 937, 1188  
John W [11001], 656, 953  
John W [8238], 415, 654  
John W [9833], 576, 863  
Jonathon [8303], 1441, 1463  
Joseph [11000], 656, 953  
Joseph [3480], 308, 517  
Joseph [3795], 302, 499, 762  
Joseph [4124], 499, 760  
Joseph [6308], 317, 528  
Joseph [8415], 1271, 1390  
Joseph Aubut [6482], 801, 1068  
Joseph M [7425], 238, 407  
Joseph Oscar Arthur [6408], 532,

# Name Index

---

## KIPP

805  
Joseph Whitson [4290], 727, 1003  
Joseph William [6404], 532, 802  
Joseph Wynne [7970], 1004, 1222  
Josephine [12856], 599, 892  
Josephine [12920], 600, 894  
Joshua [4313], 737, 1010  
Joshua [8324], 1463, 1469  
Josiah [3781], 297, 486  
Julia [6389], 527, 800  
Julia [9805], 770, 1041  
Julia Ann [4061], 487, 743  
Julia Anna [9546], 503, 767  
Julia Emma [4067], 487, 745  
June [12882], 1162, 1345  
June Lee [12898], 1344, 1429  
Junior [12067], 904, 1168  
Justin [8312], 1462, 1469  
Karen Kay [6543], 1068, 1267  
Karl Oliver [6862], 1062, 1263  
Karl R [6900], 1264, 1386  
Karlene M [13417], 1090, 1284  
Kate [4318], 738, 1010  
Kate [6796], 788, 1059  
Katherine Colleen [7101], 1073, 1273  
Katherine L [6838], 1059, 1259  
Kenneth [12069], 904, 1168  
Kenneth Kermit [6140], 650, 950  
Kenneth Michael [8306], 1440, 1462  
Kerwin [10961], 1376, 1441  
Kettie [7683], 804, 1072  
Kevin Lockwood [6908], 1383, 1443  
Kimberly Lee [6907], 1383, 1443  
Kittie [4497], 776, 1046  
Kittie Romer [4309], 733, 1009  
Kittie Valleti [1429], 590, 883  
Kristin [6192], 1358, 1434  
Lane George [10289], 730, 1006  
Laura [12032], 902, 1168  
Laura [8112], 1362, 1436  
Laura A [12028], 612, 902  
Laura J [7935], 430, 677  
Laura Justice [10343], 747, 1019

## KIPP

Laura M [11950], 898, 1166  
Lavinia [1492], 842, 1105  
Lawrence [7684], 804, 1073  
Lawrence Julian [7969], 1004, 1222  
Lawrence Wilfred [6687], 802, 1068  
Leah [1083], 366, 590  
Leah Ann [1255], 561, 844  
Lenora [9710], 769, 1039  
Leo Clinton [9706], 769, 1037  
Leonard [2838], 419, 665  
Leonard [3800], 303, 503  
Leonard [6703], 511, 781  
Leonard B [3729], 293, 478  
Leonard E [9659], 480, 734  
Leonard P [4426], 750, 1021  
Leonard R [4104], 490, 748  
Leonard Walter [4356], 745, 1014  
Leonore [2972], 663, 957  
Lepha [8074], 646, 945  
Leroy Emmett [8035], 643, 938  
Leroy Roy James [9810], 771, 1042  
Lesta Irene [9715], 769, 1040  
Lester [13254], 802, 1069  
Lester A [12740], 969, 1204  
Letha [9687], 771, 1042  
Lewis [13473], 432, 679  
Lewis [2839], 419, 664  
Lewis Dwight [4468], 766, 1033  
Lewis Fremont [6112], 648, 946  
Lillian [7078], 804, 1071  
Lillian Cleo [6138], 650, 950  
Lillie [12922], 600, 894  
Lina [7028], 802, 1068  
Lisa Marie [6190], 1358, 1434  
Lizzie [1702], 1107, 1295  
Lois [12934], 1160, 1343  
Lois [4605], 1045, 1252  
Lois E [11996], 611, 900  
Lorimer Graham [4008], 480, 733  
Lorne Bernice [13558], 686, 977  
Lorraine Julina [1625], 827, 1095  
Louis Arthur Henry [7799], 806, 1075

## KIPP

Louis Arthur Sylva [6406], 532, 805  
Louisa [13368], 782, 1050  
Louisa [6676], 513, 786  
Louise [1595], 883, 1149  
Louise Ann [13452], 1092, 1285  
Louise Charlotte [6304], 317, 528  
Louise Ferdon [1673], 1104, 1293  
Lucas Boyd [6957], 1443, 1464  
Lucetta [8208], 412, 651  
Lucille [7072], 805, 1074  
Lucy [8406], 1270, 1389  
Lucy Anna [1609], 825, 1093  
Lucy J [2963], 662, 956  
Lucy Lillie [9711], 769, 1039  
Lydia [3833], 310, 522  
Lydia [6779], 784, 1053  
Lydia [7794], 240, 413  
Lydia (Lidia) [1297], 570, 856  
Lydia C [3511], 164, 310  
Lydia Carpenter [3473], 307, 510, 793  
Lydia Jane [6133], 650, 948  
Mabel [4320], 738, 1011  
Mabel Louisa [7022], 783, 1052  
Madeline B [4354], 745, 1014  
Madge C [13420], 1090, 1284  
Maggie E [1584], 879, 1146  
Maggie L [12046], 614, 903  
Maggy [1315], 571, 859  
Malcolm Barry [6121], 648, 947  
Malinda [6034], 501, 764  
Margaret [11003], 954, 1193  
Margaret [11896], 218, 384  
Margaret [11987], 386, 610  
Margaret [1902], 1408, 1454  
Margaret [4314], 737, 1010  
Margaret [7427], 238, 409  
Margaret [8031], 643, 938  
Margaret [8334], 317, 528  
Margaret A [8001], 407, 644  
Margaret Ann [3767], 296, 484  
Margaret C [13450], 1092, 1285  
Margaret Matilda [6392], 531, 801  
Margery Louise [4575], 1020, 1234

---

# Name Index

---

## KIPP

Marguerite Rose [6363], 319, 531  
Margurite Mary [6688], 802, 1068  
Maria [1206], 557, 840  
Maria [12130], 616, 908  
Maria [1252], 561, 844  
Maria [3476], 307, 514  
Maria [7429], 238, 409  
Marianna (Mary Baily) [3956],  
475, 726  
Marie Anna Eva [6403], 532, 802  
Marie Anne [6359], 319, 529  
Marie Celia Beatrice [6409], 532,  
806  
Marie Elisa Georgiana [6397], 531,  
801  
Marie Helene [6393], 531, 801  
Marie Lenora Delina Eva [6683],  
803, 1069  
Marie Rose Linda Laurentine  
[6407], 532, 805  
Marietta [10387], 654, 953  
Marion [4038], 484, 738  
Marion B. Brunner [4581], 1021,  
1235  
Marion F [1610], 825, 1093  
Marion G [12059], 903, 1168  
Marion Geneveve [1650], 830,  
1098  
Maritje [771], 189, 355  
Maritje [773], 189, 356  
Marlin E [12148], 1172, 1347  
Martha [3312], 162, 303  
Martha Graham [4009], 480, 734  
Martha Mildred [6137], 650, 949  
Martin [1403], 587, 878  
Martin [8421], 1273, 1392  
Martin [9690], 503, 771  
Martin Berry [1405], 587, 879  
Martin J [8097], 676, 967  
Mary [10376], 653, 952  
Mary [1081], 366, 589  
Mary [1279], 570, 857  
Mary [3171], 70, 158  
Mary [3785], 297, 489  
Mary [3802], 303, 504  
Mary [6046], 501, 763

## KIPP

Mary [6385], 529, 800  
Mary [7980], 1222, 1370  
Mary [7999], 407, 644  
Mary [8123], 656, 954  
Mary [994], 354, 571  
Mary (May) [2969], 663, 957  
Mary (Mayme) C [12159], 617,  
909  
Mary (Rob) [6097], 238, 410  
Mary A [1644], 829, 1097  
Mary Alice [8025], 937, 1187  
Mary Ann [1294], 570, 856  
Mary Ann [3483], 308, 517  
Mary Ann [3731], 293, 480  
Mary Ann [3812], 305, 508  
Mary Ann [4128], 500, 761  
Mary Ann [4174], 507, 777  
Mary Ann [4218], 509, 778  
Mary Ann [6303], 317, 527  
Mary Ann [6394], 531, 801  
Mary Ann [7420], 238, 405  
Mary Ann [7934], 430, 677  
Mary Anna [4427], 750, 1021  
Mary B [11991], 610, 900  
Mary C [8226], 676, 966  
Mary Clementine [6689], 802,  
1069  
Mary E [11910], 386, 611  
Mary E [12749], 671, 964  
Mary E [13448], 1091, 1285  
Mary E [1442], 549, 827  
Mary Eleanor [7986], 1222, 1370  
Mary Elizabeth [12043], 614, 903  
Mary Ella [1621], 827, 1094  
Mary Ella [1635], 828, 1097  
Mary Ella [4379], 1016, 1228  
Mary Ellen Elizabeth [9716], 769,  
1041  
Mary Emma [4113], 490, 752  
Mary Emma [4224], 509, 779  
Mary Esther [1416], 589, 880, 881  
Mary Esther [1594], 882, 1149  
Mary Etta [2939], 652, 952  
Mary F [13823], 944, 1189  
Mary Frances [1313], 571, 859  
Mary Francis [13426], 1092, 1285

## KIPP

Mary Ida [8011], 640, 934  
Mary Jane [8308], 1440, 1463  
Mary Jane (Jennie) [12026], 612,  
901  
Mary Jane (Mae) [6103], 410, 648  
Mary Joan Marlene [8361], 1071,  
1270  
Mary Lorraine [6484], 801, 1068  
Mary Louise [12468], 905, 1169  
Mary Lydia [6117], 648, 947  
Mary Olive [12943], 1161, 1343  
Mary Ophelia [4360], 747, 1017  
Mary S [4338], 699, 984  
Mary Yvonne [6178], 1193, 1358  
Mathilda [8124], 656, 954  
Maude [8875], 1294, 1401  
Maureen Theresa [7100], 1071,  
1269  
Maurice Samuel [12127], 616, 907  
Maxine [12940], 1160, 1343  
May [6487], 805, 1074  
Mayze H [12158], 617, 909  
Melbourne [6645], 516, 790  
Melissa [8419], 1273, 1391  
Merle [12935], 1160, 1343  
Merritt [3798], 303, 501  
Merritt [4158], 502, 765  
Michael Henry [13384], 784, 1054  
Michael Kenneth [8314], 1462,  
1469  
Michael Paul [6172], 1192, 1358  
Michayla [8316], 1462, 1469  
Michel Lucien [8366], 1071, 1271  
Michelle [8302], 1441, 1463  
Mildred [11004], 954, 1193  
Mildred A [13901], 1201, 1361  
Mildred May [9705], 769, 1037  
Minnie [13369], 782, 1050  
Minnie [6671], 788, 1060  
Minnie Jeannette [10142], 956,  
1195  
Minnie L [12052], 614, 904  
Minnie M [4332], 739, 1012  
Minnie Mildred [7984], 1222,  
1370  
Miriam [3279], 160, 294

---

# Name Index

---

## KIPP

Miriam [3749], 295, 483  
Miriam [4321], 738, 1011  
Mitchell Harrison [6958], 1443,  
1464  
Moses J [3730], 293, 478  
Myottie [9803], 770, 1041  
Myra [8876], 1294, 1401  
Myron [6122], 648, 947  
Myrtle [12083], 615, 905  
Nancy [4125], 499, 761, 762  
Nancy De Wint [6098], 239, 410  
Nellie [12703], 962  
Nellie [14415], 677, 968  
Nellie [6810], 791, 1063  
Nellie Blanche [13777], 652, 951  
Nellie L [12045], 614, 903  
Nellie Marie [6134], 650, 948  
Nelson [13507], 432, 679  
Nettie E V [2943], 653, 952  
Nettie H [8068], 646, 943  
Nicholas [794], 193, 365  
Nicholas [898], 348, 557  
Nicholas G [1269], 568, 853  
Nicholas G [1519], 853, 1114  
Nicholas G [627], 187, 351  
Nicholas N [1080], 366, 588, 880  
Nickasie [385], 86, 189  
Niletta [4026], 483, 736  
Nina Huldah [1458], 551, 830  
Noah [6731], 516, 791  
Nora [6797], 788, 1059  
Nora Elva [4383], 1017, 1229  
Norah H (Hanora) [8101], 968,  
1203  
Norman Edward Washburn [9547],  
503, 767  
Olin Davis [4387], 1017, 1230  
Olin W [5571], 1231, 1375  
Olive [4506], 779, 1049  
Oliver [6711], 512, 786  
Oliver (Olive) B [2961], 662, 956  
Oliver Eli [4386], 1017, 1231  
Oliver G [6808], 791, 1062  
Ora E [13397], 1055, 1257  
Orbery (Orby, Obery) E [13500],  
680, 973

## KIPP

Orin Lansing Garfield [1605], 822,  
1090  
Orlando W [1636], 829, 1097  
Oscar [4015], 482, 735  
Oscar [6495], 806, 1075  
Oscar Henry [8069], 646, 943  
Oscar K [8284], 1227, 1374  
Palmer [4598], 1024, 1236  
Patricia [8286], 1373, 1440  
Patricia Ann [6171], 1192, 1357  
Patricia M [13887], 1361, 1435  
Paul [8408], 1270, 1389  
Paul B [13826], 944, 1189  
Paul Marselis [1888], 1404, 1452  
Paul R [13451], 1092, 1285  
Pauline Alice [13888], 1200, 1361  
Pearl [9686], 771, 1043  
Pearl (Peral) J [12923], 600, 894  
Pearl I [12744], 971, 1205  
Pearson H [8229], 1009, 1224  
Pearson Halstead [3996], 478, 732  
Peggy Lou [12884], 1344, 1429  
Perry Archer [4221], 509, 779  
Peter [11670], 164, 309  
Peter [11893], 218, 384  
Peter [12073], 387, 614  
Peter A [12758], 672, 964  
Peter A [734], 189, 353  
Peter Augustus [2849], 426, 673  
Peter Francis [8289], 1374, 1441  
Peter J [1774], 1116, 1304  
Peter S [991], 353, 570  
Phebe [3778], 297, 486  
Phebe [4417], 748, 1020  
Phebe [7414], 501, 764  
Phebe (Sarah) [3277], 160, 293  
Phebe Ann [4337], 699, 983  
Phebe Ann Susanne (Susan)  
[12697], 250, 423  
Phebe Conklin [4223], 509, 779  
Phebe E [4488], 776, 1045  
Philip [12754], 672, 964  
Philip Henry [2796], 416, 655  
Phoebe [3757], 296, 484  
Phyllis J [12386], 1094, 1286  
Phyllis Jane [12316], 1094, 1286

## KIPP

Phyllis S [10076], 1042, 1252  
Polly [1229], 558, 841  
Polly [4122], 499, 760  
Prudence [3309], 162, 301  
Quimby [3727], 293, 476  
Quimby Marritt [8228], 1009,  
1224  
Rachael [2349], 252  
Rachel [9804], 770, 1041  
Rachel Jan [1007], 355, 574  
Rachel Tamar [6049], 503, 766  
Ralph [4448], 751, 1024  
Ralph [8126], 657, 954  
Ralph James [1460], 551, 830  
Ralph Orin [13449], 1091, 1285  
Ralph William [6135], 650, 948  
Rathbun [4298], 730, 1006  
Raymond Edward [12709], 962,  
1198  
Raymond Joseph [7074], 804,  
1073  
Raymond Patrick [8368], 1073,  
1273  
Rebecca Ann [3741], 294, 482  
Rebecca S [3813], 305, 508  
Rebecca V [8093], 433, 681  
Reuben [3747], 295, 483  
Reuben [3777], 297, 485, 699, 700  
Reuben [3801], 303, 502  
Reuben Eugene [1897], 1304, 1408  
Reuben G [4341], 699, 985  
Reuben George T [6050], 503, 770  
Reuben Tucker [4135], 500, 763  
Richard [13776], 652, 951  
Richard David [8309], 1440, 1463  
Richard P [1775], 1116, 1304  
Richard W [13825], 944, 1189  
Richard William George [8369],  
1073, 1273  
Rita Almira [4629], 962, 1198  
Robert [12760], 672, 964  
Robert D. [6839], 1059, 1259  
Robert Franklin [13884], 1200,  
1361  
Robert J [10383], 654, 953  
Robert Leonard [6153], 949, 1191

---

# Name Index

---

## KIPP

Robert M [13886], 1361, 1435  
Robert Miller [12867], 893, 1160  
Robert Rolande [8364], 1071,  
1271  
Robert Thomas [11413], 1032,  
1239  
Roberta [6155], 1192, 1357  
Roeliff [852], 240, 412  
Roger Cuer [1623], 827, 1094  
Rolande Cecile [8363], 1071, 1271  
Roscoe E [12136], 908, 1172  
Roxanne [13833], 407, 646  
Roxie [12915], 1344, 1429  
Roy H [1459], 551, 830  
Royene L [10075], 1042, 1252  
Rueben [5915], 761, 1029  
Russell Abram [12126], 616, 907  
Ruth [13371], 784, 1054  
Ruth [7978], 1222, 1370  
Ruth A [1808], 1121, 1308  
Ruth E [12139], 908, 1172  
Ruth Ellen [6113], 648, 946  
Ruth Hannah [8026], 937, 1188  
Sally [13919], 428, 674  
Sally Ann [3768], 296, 485  
Sally Ann [7793], 240, 413  
Samuel [13509], 432, 678  
Samuel [3305], 161, 297  
Samuel [3509], 164, 309  
Samuel [6231], 165, 317  
Samuel [6309], 317, 527  
Samuel [6360], 319, 529  
Samuel [7685], 804, 1071  
Samuel (Capt), UE [3212], 72, 163  
Samuel Arthur [4570], 1020, 1234  
Samuel C [4103], 490, 748  
Samuel C [4415], 748, 1020  
Samuel E [9558], 521, 797  
Samuel H [12058], 903, 1168  
Sara [4112], 490, 752  
Sara [4449], 751, 1024  
Sarah [10391], 654, 953  
Sarah [12077], 387, 616  
Sarah [3308], 162, 300  
Sarah [3510], 164, 310  
Sarah [3832], 310, 522

## KIPP

Sarah [4136], 500, 763  
Sarah [5916], 761, 1029  
Sarah [6045], 501, 763  
Sarah Ann [12855], 600, 893  
Sarah Ann [3955], 475, 726  
Sarah Ann [4066], 487, 745  
Sarah B [4423], 749, 1020  
Sarah E [11990], 610, 900  
Sarah Jane [11913], 386, 612  
Sarah Jane [6709], 512, 783  
Sarah Jane [9559], 521, 797  
Sarah Olive [8211], 412, 651  
Sarah P [3815], 305, 508  
Sarah P [4108], 490, 750  
Schuyler [13796], 761, 1028  
Serena M (H) [2847], 426, 430,  
672  
Seth Whitney [4031], 483, 737  
Seymour [13475], 432, 679  
Shirley Kathleen [6869], 1257,  
1383  
Silas H [11917], 385, 609  
Silus [8241], 415, 654  
Simeon [13470], 257, 431  
Solomon [3737], 294, 481  
Solomon [8213], 412, 651  
Son 1 twin [9712], 769, 1040  
Son 2 twin [9713], 769, 1040  
Sophia [1504], 851, 1113  
Sophia [3725], 293, 475  
Stanley Calam [4425], 750, 1020  
Stella M [4462], 763, 1031  
Stephanie Lynn [6183], 1193, 1358  
Stephen [3512], 164, 311  
Stephen Sylva [8386], 1075, 1275  
Stephen T [3830], 310, 521  
Sterling Everette [4390], 1017,  
1231  
Stradley [1677], 1293, 1401  
Susan [6772], 782, 1049  
Susan Gladys Mary [8371], 1073,  
1273  
Susannah A [8000], 407, 644  
Tamer [3317], 162, 306  
Tammy (Fanny) [8242], 415, 654  
Teresa Gaye Wolverton [6175],

## KIPP

1358  
Terry Lee [6166], 950, 1193  
Teunis [2456], 124, 240  
Theodore [8239], 415, 654  
Theodore Warner [9717], 769,  
1041  
Theresa [8298], 1441, 1463  
Theresa Emmagene [4159], 502,  
765  
Thomas [3313], 162, 304  
Thomas [3799], 303, 502  
Thomas [5980], 505, 772  
Thomas (Capt.) [3068], 27, 70  
Thomas H [8028], 641, 936  
Thomas J [11409], 765, 1032  
Thomas J [8002], 407, 645  
Thomas Jefferson [4129], 500, 762  
Thomas R [12885], 1344, 1429  
Thomas Solon [4047], 486, 742  
Thomas V [12850], 377, 599  
Thomas V [7423], 238, 408  
Thomas Valentine [12868], 893,  
1161  
Thomas Wissinger [6136], 650,  
949  
Tunis [8198], 240, 413  
Tunis [8199], 240, 413  
Tunis [8210], 412, 651  
Ulissis G [12759], 672, 964  
Unknown [12735], 678, 971  
Vanetta [4589], 1021, 1235  
Vera Alice [10074], 1042, 1252  
Verna Ellen [12049], 614, 904  
Vernon L [12743], 971, 1205  
Versalia [6811], 791, 1063  
Veryne A [12128], 616, 908  
Vickie [6191], 1358, 1434  
Vickie Lillian [8370], 1073, 1272  
Viola [1426], 590, 882  
Virginia [4585], 1235, 1375  
Virglyn M. [6841], 1059, 1259  
W Sherman [12082], 615, 905  
Walter [3792], 297, 490  
Walter [4414], 748, 1020  
Walter Adriance [4580], 1021,  
1235

---

# Name Index

---

**KIPP**

Walter Adriance III [10960], 1376, 1441  
Walter Adriance Jr. [4586], 1235, 1375  
Walter Bassett [13427], 1092, 1285  
Walter D [11994], 611, 900  
Walter S [13832], 407, 646  
Walter Scott [12854], 600, 892  
Ward A [13876], 1097, 1287  
Warren [4017], 482, 736  
Warren [6727], 516, 790  
Warren [6771], 782, 1049  
Warren A [2982], 674, 964  
Warren G [6647], 791, 1063  
Wayne D [13419], 1090, 1284  
Webster G [1428], 590, 883  
Wesley A [10392], 1104, 1293  
Wesley James [8287], 1373, 1440  
Wesley James [8305], 1440, 1462  
Whitney [4322], 738, 1011  
Wilbur C [7933], 486, 743  
Wilbur F [1440], 549, 825  
Wilfrid John [6398], 531, 801  
Wilhelmina [4185], 507, 777  
Willemyntje [774], 189, 356  
Willet [3721], 292, 474  
Willett [4291], 727, 1003  
William [10379], 653, 952  
William [1161], 338, 549  
William [11909], 386, 610  
William [11920], 609, 898  
William [13370], 782, 1050  
William [13807], 1028, 1238  
William [1885], 1303, 1404  
William [3210], 72, 162  
William [3481], 308, 517  
William [3796], 302, 500, 761  
William [6364], 319, 531  
William [6860], 1063, 1264  
William A [4490], 776, 1045  
William A [9835], 863, 1124  
William Alford [7054], 423, 668  
William Archer [3765], 296, 484  
William Augustus (Lieut) [2800], 416, 657

**KIPP**

William Burdett [7318], 1008, 1224  
William C [7936], 430, 677  
William C [8283], 1227, 1374  
William Cornell [4416], 748, 1020  
William De Graew [1494], 842, 1106  
William De Graw [1689], 1105, 1293  
William DeGraw [1230], 558, 841  
William E [10998], 656, 953  
William E [4348], 744, 1013  
William Edgar [2846], 426, 671  
William Edgar [4062], 487, 743  
William Edgar [8274], 1014, 1226  
William Edward [2712], 254, 426  
William Edward [6139], 650, 950  
William Elton [2788], 413, 652  
William F [4043], 486, 739  
William George [4365], 747, 1018  
William H [11945], 608, 898  
William H [12047], 614, 904  
William H [12750], 671, 964  
William H [12852], 599, 892  
William H [3835], 311, 527  
William H [9557], 521, 797  
William Halstead [3995], 477, 731  
William Harvey [6713], 512, 782  
William Henry [14146], 435, 686  
William Irvin [11916], 385, 608  
William Irvin [11957], 608, 898  
William J [12079], 387, 616  
William Joseph Charles [6685], 804, 1070  
William Kenneth [8383], 1071, 1270  
William L [11897], 218, 384  
William Leo [8362], 1071, 1270  
William Peter George [7080], 804, 1070  
William Reign [12154], 617, 908  
William S [12755], 672, 964  
William Timothy Otis [9548], 503, 771  
William W. [1591], 882, 1148  
Williamkee [278], 33

**KIPP**

Willie Lee [13171], 1229, 1375  
Willie May [4401], 1228, 1374  
Willis William [4400], 1228, 1374  
Willson [6708], 512, 785  
Wilson Drury [2797], 416, 656  
Winifred Hannah [7972], 1004, 1223  
Winnifred [13582], 1044, 1252  
Zara [8457], 1270, 1389  
Zelma Laura [9812], 1042, 1252  
Zipporah [3475], 307, 516, 781  
Zyon Thomas [8488], 1389, 1447

**KIRKLAND**

Charles P [3847], 456  
Charles P [3853], 456, 710  
Charles P [3856], 710, 991  
Edward [3852], 456, 710  
Edward [3858], 710, 991  
Eugene [3855], 710, 991

**KIRKPATRICK**

James [8860], 172, 173  
Susannah [8859], 172, 173

**KIRTLAND**

Bertha [13377], 1056

**KISH**

Irma Mary [14300], 1197

**KISTLER**

Elizabeth [12124], 616

**KITCHING**

John B [3621], 693  
Marie Louise [3620], 693

**KITTREDGE**

Benjamin [10034], 1186  
Benjamin R Jr [7189], 1186

**KIZER**

Jacob [14361], 642  
Martha Adalaide [8030], 642

**KLOCK**

Marten Abrahamszen [44], 35

**KNAPP**

Amelia [1680], 1400  
Mary [6227], 164  
Moses (Capt) [6228], 164

**KNEELAND**

Kate [3660], 981

# Name Index

---

**KNICKERBACKER**

Cornelia [2452], 124  
Edwin [2503], 666

**KNICKERBOCKER**

Henry [1167], 829

**KNIFFEN**

Edward Jones [10738], 584, 872  
Elizabeth (Mary) [10740], 873,  
1133  
George [10737], 584  
Helen Marion [10916], 1413, 1455  
John Warner [10908], 1133, 1316  
Joseph [10906], 872, 1133  
Orma [10912], 1317, 1413

**KNIFFER**

Elizabeth (Betsey) [4156], 501

**KNOX**

John [8325], 801  
Martha [14265], 960  
May [8326], 801, 1068  
Thomas [14596], 960

**KNUTSON**

Anna Bell [6729], 790

**KOCH**

Fred Chase [4945], 1180

**KOCK**

Flora May [12131], 907

**KOLLMER**

Emma Dorothy [14215], 932

**KONING**

Abraham [8988], 173  
Arie [8825], 171  
Arie [8827], 171, 328  
Benjamin [8828], 171, 328  
Benjamin [8830], 171, 328  
Henricus [8831], 171, 328  
Jenneke [8829], 171, 328  
Johannes [8987], 173  
Rachel [8826], 171, 328

**KOOL**

Maria [2700], 250  
Simon [7804], 250

**KOENHOVE**

Hester [1001], 355

**KOWAN**

William [13032], 684

**KOYLER**

Sarah Annie [12414], 1410

**KREITTER**

Susanna Elizabeth [8683], 270

**KRIEGER**

Elizabeth Anna [7070], 646

**KROTZER**

Nellie [11407], 765

**KRUPP**

Irene [6078], 1442

**KUHN**

Elizabeth [2683], 242

**KURZ**

Adam [14548], 1219

**KUYPER**

Pieter [8192], 346

**KUYPERS**

Hendrick [310], 197

**LA COMBA**

Magdalena [402], 185

**LA FORGE**

Gussie [1380], 1319  
Martha [685], 848

**LA ROCQUE**

Louis Rene Hertel de Rouville  
[6549], 1077

**LA ROCQUE DE ROQUBRUNE**

Marie Philomene Aline [6519],  
1077

**LABELLE**

Jean Baptiste Hospice [6600],  
1085  
Marie Sophie Eugenie [6538],  
1085  
Yvonne [6416], 805

**LACHAPPELLE**

Bruce [10775], 1455

**LACY**

Elizabeth [4021], 483

**LADOUCEUR**

Monique [8352], 1268

**LAIRD**

Lawrence [4804], 1351

**LAKE**

Phipps Waldo [12610], 634, 635  
Rebecca [12609], 634, 635

**LAMBERT**

Catharina [6929], 1385  
Clarice [6564], 1081, 1277  
Gilbert [6556], 1080, 1081  
Jacques [6563], 1081, 1277  
Joseph Henri [6514], 1080, 1081  
Pierre [6565], 1081, 1278

**LAMONT**

Alice [8360], 1071

**LAMOUREUX**

Odilon [6434], 806

**LAMREAUX**

Carl Worth [12993], 974, 1208  
Elizabeth Myra [12992], 974, 1208  
Eumene C [12982], 684, 974  
Katherine Nettie [12984], 974,  
1208  
L Maude [12983], 974, 1208  
Orris William [12994], 974, 1209  
Orville Hurd [10929], 684, 974  
Rufus [10926], 434

**LANCEFORD**

Charles D [3003], 1176  
Charlotte Drucilla [3002], 1176

**LANDCASTER**

Gertrude E [1831], 1321

**LANDON**

Catherine [3862], 456, 710  
Elizabeth [3861], 456, 710  
Jeremiah Munson [3848], 456  
Mary [3860], 456, 710  
Susan [3859], 456, 710

**LANE**

Anna May [4431], 1022, 1236  
Edward Augustus [4430], 1022

**LANGDON**

Elizabeth Renda [14508], 1428,  
1459  
John J [7734], 211  
Lorenzo [14507], 1428, 1459  
Lorenzo William [14506], 1428

**LANSING**

Anna [10546], 214  
Charles T [7185], 1178  
Engeltje Janse [8612], 142  
Maria [2231], 51  
Shirley [7186], 1178, 1350

# Name Index

---

## LAPIERRE

Edesse [6643], 1282

## LARABEE

Judith [9597], 541

## LAROE

Weybrigh [305], 196

## LATHROP

Amy [1103], 337

Jedidiah [1104], 337

## LATTIMORE

Amos [10369], 415

Solly (Polly) [8233], 415

## LAUGHLIN

Franklin [2599], 618

## LAVALEE

Emelie [11438], 813

## LAVERDURE

Elisee G [10035], 1074

Marcel [6490], 1074

## LAWRENCE

Elizabeth [8512], 27

Harriet D [4330], 739

Isaac [2776], 396

Joel [4331], 739

Margaretta [4548], 721

Maria Elizabeth [2775], 396

## LAYTON

Sarah [10407], 184

## LE FEVRE

Earl M [1382], 1319

## LEACH

Charles L [14422], 1361

Eleanor Viola [14309], 1361

Margaret E Oglesby [12250], 1078

## LEAVER

John [6969], 1444

John [6971], 1444, 1465

Kristen [6970], 1444, 1465

## LEBLANC

Leocadie [8401], 1268

## LEE

Clifton Alexander [10779], 1456

Delilah [14497], 596

John Allen [8648], 269

## LEECH

Ann [2555], 221

John F [3445], 1027

## LEFOY

Abraham [9205], 262

Rebecca [9204], 262

## LEGG

Caleb [1587], 882

Henrietta [1586], 882

## LEGGO

(No Given Name) [11238], 1012

Belle [6817], 1012

## LEHMANOWSKI

Mary Jane [7131], 762

## LEISLER

Francina [186], 75

## LEITER

(No Given Name) [12109], 906

Herman [12110], 906, 1171

Louise [12111], 907, 1171

## LEMON

Joseph [10741], 872

Margaret [10739], 872

## LENTZ

Benjamin Lee [12556], 1189, 1356

Hannah Ruth [13828], 1356, 1434

Lee R [12546], 1188

Lois Ann [12549], 1188, 1356

Theodore Kipp [12557], 1356,  
1433

## LEONARD

Dilly B [6022], 661

Ellen Elmyra (Ella) [12042], 614

Frances [11887], 1411

Joseph C [12458], 614

## LEOPOLD

Dorothea F. [6111], 648

## LEPROHON

Bernard Hector Viateur Raymond  
[6529], 811, 1083

Charles Bernard Henri [6458], 810

Charles Joseph Antoine Lanaudiere  
[6521], 810, 1082

Charles Joseph Gustave Amedee  
[6533], 811, 1084

Marie Anne Caroline Therese  
[6525], 811, 1083, 1276

Marie Bernadette Graziella

Evangeline [6531], 811, 1083

Marie Caroline Suzanne Vercheres

## LEPROHON

[6523], 810, 1082

Marie Catherine Noelie Evelina  
[6530], 811, 1083

Marie Charlotte Leonide Amanda  
[6526], 811, 1083

Marie Desanges Luicille Melanie  
[6532], 811, 1084

Marie Hermine Rachel [6524],  
810, 1082

Marie Hortense Hectorine [6522],  
810, 1082

Marie Josephine Elisabeth

Antoinette [6520], 810, 1082

## LEROUX

Pauline Marie Annette [7875],  
1274

## LEROY

Frans (Capt) [7715], 98

Maria [14490], 498

Sophie [7441], 98

## LESLIE

Edmund [9295], 279

Margaret [9294], 279

## LESTER

Charlotte Worth [1652], 832

Thomas [2286], 239

## LEURSEN

Abraham [102], 37, 95

Carsten [101], 37, 95

Carsten [51], 37

Carsten [52], 37

Geertje [103], 37, 95

Tryntje [104], 37, 95

## LEVESQUE

Anna Breen [6411], 804

Carol [8403], 1269, 1387

Etienne [8400], 1268

Joseph Arthur [6412], 804

Julie [8402], 1269, 1387

Paul [8399], 1268

## LEWICHEW

Jo Ann [8432], 1392

## LEWIS

(No Given Name) [12926], 894

Abraham [2147], 57, 130, 231

Abraham [7338], 131, 249

# Name Index

---

## LEWIS

Angenietje [7345], 131, 249  
Annatje [7336], 131, 231, 249  
Barent [14222], 57, 130  
Barent [7339], 131, 249  
Catherine [2275], 116, 117, 123  
Catherine [7342], 131, 249  
Charles C [4324], 1011  
Charles William [14054], 1426  
Cornelia [2248], 53, 122, 128  
Elizabeth [2148], 57, 131  
Ellen (Nellie) [4593], 1023, 1024  
Fanny Maria [12747], 671  
Gerardus [14232], 130, 249  
Gerardus [2134], 57  
Gerardus [2144], 57, 129  
Gerardus [7697], 207  
Henricus [7700], 207, 375  
Henry [4594], 1023, 1024  
Isaac [7343], 131, 249  
Isaac G [14173], 57, 129  
Isaac Jr [14233], 130, 249  
Jacob [2145], 57, 129  
Jacob [7337], 131, 249  
Jacobus [14227], 130, 247  
Jacobus [7699], 207, 375  
Jakoba [184], 75  
Jan [7340], 131, 249  
Jannetien [13990], 129, 247  
Jannetse [14229], 130, 248  
Jerusha [4077], 488  
Johannes [2146], 57, 130  
Leah [7335], 131, 249  
Leonard [2249], 53, 57  
Leonard [7344], 131, 249  
Peter [14231], 130, 248  
Rachel [14228], 130, 247  
Rachel [2143], 57, 129  
Rachel [7334], 130, 249  
Rebecca [7333], 130, 249  
Rebecca [7341], 131, 249  
Richard [14230], 130, 248  
Ruth [6110], 648  
Thomas [185], 75  
Thomas [2149], 57, 129  
William [7698], 207, 375

## LIBBY

Carolyn Anne [12375], 1095, 1287  
Doris Annetta [12374], 1095, 1287  
Harold Albert [12314], 1095

## LIGHT

Lazarus [11043], 1318  
Thirza Anne [11042], 1318

## LINDSAY

Elizabeth [854], 200

## LINES

Emeline [10857], 871

## LINK

Horace Lorenzo [13555], 977  
Phyllis Margaret [13557], 977

## LINN

Henry [13979], 266, 443  
Henry James [3268], 266, 443  
William Adolphus (Rev Doctor)  
[3267], 266  
William Jr [13976], 266

## LINSCOTT

Robert N [7295], 1453  
Roger Bourns [7294], 1453

## LITTLE

Thomas [2489], 636

## LIVERMORE

John R. [7272], 1178  
John Walton [7179], 1178

## LOBERG

Wilbur E [9749], 1249

## LODGE

Sheilia [6981], 1445

## LOEFFLER

Gertrude [11569], 1372

## LOGAN

Sarah [13280], 875

## LOGSDON

Loren [12168], 1172

## LONG

Bertha L [6819], 1055, 1056  
Brooks Allen [6999], 1465, 1469  
Don [6977], 1445, 1465  
Donald Allen [6976], 1445  
Dorthea E [10098], 1034, 1241  
Francis Lee [10778], 1455, 1456  
Homer C [10097], 1034  
Jack M [10099], 1034, 1241

## LONG

James Albert [13321], 1357  
Josiah [7637], 1055, 1056  
Maria Catherine [12485], 611  
Tarryn Holly [6997], 1465, 1469

## LONGCOY

C. W. [3398], 1025

## LONGSTAFF

Harry [1377], 1319

## LOOSE

Margaretta [3708], 444

## LORANGER

Corinne [6513], 1081

## LORD

Elizabeth [12157], 908, 909  
Frances Eliza [11308], 1002  
Frank [4788], 1351

## LORILLARD

Eva [2898], 630  
Peter [2899], 630

## LOTER

Lydia Ann [14384], 838

## LOTT

Abraham [10690], 339  
Frank Sheridan MD [10685], 830,  
1098  
George Vandervelt [10683], 551,  
830  
Helen Flowers [10687], 1098,  
1288  
Henry [893], 339, 551  
Hester Adelaid [10688], 1098,  
1288  
John [892], 339, 551  
Robert Francis [10689], 1098,  
1288  
William [885], 339

## LOUIS

D. [1564], 1136, 1320

## LOUNSBURY

Eliza [1122], 546, 820  
Frances A [1123], 546, 820  
James Kip [1124], 546, 820  
John L [1115], 546  
Maude Irene [1128], 820, 1088  
Ophelia Maria [1121], 546, 820

# Name Index

---

## LOUW

Margrieta [8627], 145, 151

## LOVELESS

Crandall C [1627], 827

Ella [1626], 827

Ella [1653], 832

Rebecca [11591], 1439, 1440

## LOW

Elizabeth [12563], 984

Helena [3254], 143, 267

Louisa [9479], 455

Petrus [3255], 143

Samuel [8705], 275

## LOZIER

Daniel W [1496], 1105

Everett [1500], 1106, 1294

Fytje [10197], 354

Harriet [953], 568, 569

Lavinia [1497], 1105, 1294

Lillie [1498], 1105, 1294

Mary [1499], 1106, 1294

## LUBBERTS

Marritie [5587], 26

Tryntje [2], 5

## LUBBERTSEN

Abraham [11666], 23

## LUBBERTSZ

Jan [11665], 5

## LUDLAM

William Jr [9260], 447

## LUDLOW

Elizabeth [10541], 442

## LUDLUM

John [845], 588

William Sr [8728], 278

## LUFF

Richard De Witt [7309], 1368

Richard Eeds [7310], 1368

## LUMRY

Andrew [12979], 434, 682

Carl C [13038], 975, 1209

Catharine [13036], 685, 976

Catharine [13042], 975, 1209

Dorothy [13043], 975, 1209

Ellen M [13015], 683, 973

Elmir R [13021], 685, 976

Harley [13024], 685, 976

## LUMRY

Henry [13025], 685, 976

Isiah [13016], 683, 973

Jospehine [13044], 975, 1209

Julia L [13034], 685, 975

Lausy [13019], 683, 974

Lemmul O [13020], 685, 976

Leona [13017], 683, 974

LeRoy P [13035], 685, 975

Lorena [13040], 975, 1209

Lottie [13022], 685, 976

Maria L [13028], 684, 974

Maryette [12980], 434, 683

Minnie [13026], 685, 976

Mira D [13031], 685, 975

Myra C [13039], 975, 1209

Nellie [13018], 683, 974

Nettie [13030], 684, 975

Nora [13027], 684, 974

Oscar Fletcher [10927], 435, 683

Rufus L [13013], 683, 973

Rufus Worth [10931], 974, 1209

Rufus Worth Jr [10933], 1209,  
1365

Ruth [13041], 975, 1209

Sylvestor L [13014], 683, 973

Theodalt [13033], 685, 975

Theron [12981], 435, 685

William O [13023], 685, 976

William R [13029], 684, 974

William R [13045], 975, 1209

## LUYSTER

Ann [239], 83, 183

Ann [247], 182, 345

Ann [258], 183, 345

Catherine [260], 183, 345

Cornelia [235], 83, 182

Cornelius [241], 83, 183

Eve [261], 183, 345

Jacobus [256], 183, 345

Johanna Annetje [10400], 32, 83

John [238], 83, 182

John [248], 182, 345

John [259], 183, 345

John [9068], 183, 345

Margaret [236], 83, 182

Maria [242], 83, 183

## LUYSTER

Matthias [237], 83, 182

Matthyas (Tys) Pietersen [230], 32

Peter [240], 83, 183

Peter [254], 183

Peter Cornelius [255], 182, 345

Peter Tys [231], 32, 83

Pieter Cornelise [232], 32

Willemtje [243], 83, 183

## LYDECKER

Elizabeth [9872], 842

## LYLE

(No Given Name) [12945], 1343

Katheleen [12946], 1343, 1429

## LYNCH

(No Given Name) [4508], 1049

Ann Eliza [2586], 387, 618

Elias [2590], 387, 618

Eliza Cornelia [2606], 618, 910

Elizabeth [2589], 387, 618

Ellen [2581], 387, 617

Henry [11649], 685

James [2566], 387

James [2584], 387, 617, 910

Margaret [2591], 387, 618

Mary Frances [2605], 618, 910

Mary Van Antwerp [2588], 387,  
618, 910

Matilda [2587], 387, 618

Rachel [2582], 387, 617

Sarah [2583], 387, 617

Sarah Olevia [2604], 618, 909

Sarah Rosalie [11641], 685

Washington [2585], 387, 618

## LYNSEN

Anneke [2412], 115

## LYON

Ann [856], 201

Benjamin [3965], 727

Harriet [3969], 727, 1005

Henry [3964], 727

Miriam [3970], 727, 1005

## LYONS

Fanny Seawright [10111], 1239

Henry [3817], 508

Lilli Lucinda [11159], 1297

# Name Index

---

**MABIE**

Eleanor Selina Mrs. [2952], 659

**MACDONALD**

Maragret Louise [8083], 1223

**MACE**

Gertrude Margaret [14086], 1339

**MACKLEM**

Susan [6702], 511

**MACLEOD**

Donald Murdoch [11010], 1376

Donald Terry [11011], 1376, 1441

Donald Terry [11013], 1441, 1463

Joan Marie [11014], 1441, 1463

**MACLOM**

Marda [10704], 1346

**MACOMBER**

Mercy [9532], 469

Pardon [9542], 469

**MADDEN**

Elbert Kipp [4328], 1011, 1225

Emmet Madden [4329], 1011,  
1225

Garfield Emmet [4323], 1010

Vincent [4327], 1010, 1225

**MAIREGRETJE**

(No Given Name) [548], 367

**MALEY**

Isabella [8272], 1013, 1014

William H. [6975], 1444

**MALINA**

Claire Wadsworth [12345], 1395,  
1448

Edward Francis [12339], 1395

Evan Wadsworth [12344], 1395,  
1448

**MALLETTE**

J. [869], 593

**MALONEY**

Richard J. [2053], 1163

**MALTBIE**

Katie Jane [14388], 1289

**MANCHESTER**

Mary [7355], 222

**MANDEVILLE**

Anthony [13136], 360

Cornelius William [10487], 359,  
579

**MANDEVILLE**

Ella [10731], 865

Giles [10489], 359

Hendrick [782], 193

Johannes [526], 360

Leah [10502], 360

Leah [781], 193

Susanna [10492], 580, 865

William (Gilles) [525], 359

**MANGEL**

Elizabeth [9043], 175

Johannes [9044], 175

**MANKIN**

James Julian [14011], 1332

James Luther [14012], 1332, 1424

John Hugh [14013], 1332

**MANLEY**

Catharin [9818], 227, 398

John [7138], 227

**MANSEAU**

Edward [8423], 1273

Ryan [8467], 1391, 1448

Sacha Anne [8424], 1273, 1391

Todd Edward [8425], 1273, 1391

**MAPES**

Earle Day [6865], 1369

**MARBLE**

Elizabeth [10583], 380

**MARCELL**

Susie A. [3925], 716

**MARCELLISSE**

Edo P. [1276], 854

Peter [1277], 854, 1117

**MARICLE**

Leon [11816], 1378

Tammy L [11817], 1378, 1442

**MARIER**

Jan [8398], 1274

**MARKS**

Augusta L [10677], 961

**MARLATT**

Grace C [13845], 1263, 1386

John Penwarden [13844], 1263

**MARLOR**

Adelaide [2737], 621, 914

Albert [2738], 621, 914

Carry [2736], 621, 914

**MARLOR**

Joseph [2734], 621

Joseph [2735], 621, 914

**MARNY**

Abraham [368], 92, 206

Anna Magdalena [364], 92, 205

Anna Magdalena [365], 92, 205

Francis [358], 92

James [359], 92

Jeremia [367], 92, 205

Jeremias Manny [362], 92, 205

Margarita [366], 92, 205

Petrus [363], 92, 205

**MARQUAND**

John Phillips [7299], 1355

John Phillips Jr. [7298], 1355

**MARRITT**

Antoinette [8227], 1009

**MARSAC**

Matilda [5603], 911

Michael [2595], 617

Olivia Ann [2594], 617, 910

**MARSCHALK**

Andries [2115], 48

Andries [2117], 48, 105

Elizabeth [2120], 48, 105

Elizabeth [2410], 115

Francois [2411], 115

Isaac [2118], 48, 105

Petrus [2114], 48

Sara [2119], 48, 105

**MARSELIS**

Clara [1530], 1117, 1306

Clarisse [1520], 854

Cornelius [1527], 1117

Iddo [1529], 1117, 1306

John [1521], 854

John [1531], 1117, 1306

**MARSELUS**

Eliza [762], 851

**MARSH**

Alfred [3923], 715, 716

Alston L [13713], 1149

Arthur Beverly [10973], 990, 1216

James Ludlow [10972], 990

Joan [11012], 1441

# Name Index

---

## MARSHALL

Abigail [3343], 304, 505  
Angelina [6755], 520  
Augusta [6812], 797  
Frederic [3341], 304, 505  
Hannah [9217], 271  
Henry [3344], 304, 505  
Janet [12742], 970, 971  
John [3339], 304, 505  
Judith [3340], 304, 505  
Lottie [2614], 910  
Moses [3323], 303  
Paul [8295], 1441, 1463  
Peter [8294], 1441  
Prudence [3342], 304, 505  
Thomas [3338], 304, 505  
William Henry [9553], 505, 772  
William Kip [3337], 303, 504

## MARSTILLER

Albert [13325], 1190  
Kathryn [13324], 1190

## MARTEL

Jean [7075], 803  
Marie Louise Delimas [6410], 803

## MARTIN

Anna Newkirk [1746], 1403, 1452  
Catherine [7378], 383  
Christina [14242], 249  
Edwin H. [1744], 1403, 1451  
Eleanor L. [1745], 1403, 1452  
George Kip [1743], 1403, 1451  
Mary Louise [10474], 958  
Mattie Vernice [14034], 1334  
Nancy Philimin [4894], 1293  
Owen Tilden [14113], 1157  
Samuel [7379], 383  
William A. [1742], 1403, 1451  
William Arthur [1741], 1403

## MARTLING

Mary [3320], 301

## MASIERO

Franics [8291], 1440  
Matthew [8292], 1440, 1462  
Theresa [8293], 1440, 1462

## MASKER

Harry [831], 588

## MASON

Anne [10010], 1271  
Clarence [12952], 1162, 1346  
Kathleene I [12950], 1162, 1345  
Leonard [12953], 1162, 1346  
Lettie Mary [13465], 1089  
Lucille Rebecca [12949], 1162,  
1345  
Luella [12948], 1162, 1345  
Marjorie Raydean [13493], 1364  
Nelson C [12947], 1162  
Smith A [13468], 1089  
Violet M [12951], 1162, 1346

## MASSEY

Arthur W [11389], 1030  
Florence [7182], 1030  
Litha Jane [11191], 1112

## MASSON

Leocadie [6601], 1085

## MASSUE

Marie Magdelaine Angelique  
[6369], 320

## MASTER

Rebecca Sue [11597], 1439

## MASUDA

Edward [14155], 1461

## MATHER

Walter "Tom" (Rev) [13494], 1364

## MATHEWS

Ann [5688], 492  
Derinda [5948], 499

## MATHIEU

Eugene [6634], 1282  
Louise [6592], 1282

## MATHUS

Maria [560], 90

## MATTHEWS

Elizabeth [4568], 1020  
Freelove [6042], 302  
Minnie Louise [14339], 1159,  
1343  
VanRensselaer Tuttle [14338],  
1159

## MATZ

Bonnie Patricia [6189], 1358

## MAXFIELD

Elias [1116], 547

## MAXFIELD

James Delavan [1143], 547, 822  
Mary A. [1142], 547, 822  
Oscar A. [1141], 547, 822

## MAXWELL

Grace Margaret [11770], 1186

## MAY

Hannah [8244], 633  
Rape Ola [13066], 1359  
Valeda [6415], 805

## MAYNE

Frances [13885], 1361

## MCBRIDE

Kevin Richard [8433], 1392

## MCCABE

Cecil P [12633], 1069

## MCCAUGHEY

Dan V. [6582], 1279  
Edward [6626], 1279, 1394  
Eileen [6625], 1279, 1394  
Frances [6622], 1279, 1394  
Kathleen [6627], 1279, 1394  
Marie [6624], 1279, 1394  
Robert [6621], 1279, 1394  
Shirley [6623], 1279, 1394

## MCCLANNIN

(No Given Name) [13204], 959  
Beth E [8262], 959

## MCCLELLAN

Julia [4509], 711

## MCCLUNG

Bruce Shannon [14053], 1425,  
1426  
Burke Miller [14095], 1340  
David Livingston MD [14087],  
1156  
Florence [14112], 1157, 1338  
Frank Alderson [14089], 1156,  
1339  
Hanna [13953], 595  
James Lowell [14088], 1156, 1339  
Jane (Jenny) [13952], 594  
Lake Livingston [14090], 1156,  
1340  
Martha Ann [14119], 595, 596  
Maymie Beatrice [14091], 1156,  
1340

# Name Index

---

## MCCLUNG

Rose Dell [11792], 1156  
William Reece [11804], 888

## MCCLUSKY

Robert Timmins [7302], 1458

## MCCOLIN

Roseina [4733], 924

## MCCORNICK

Jane [13143], 581

## MCCOY

Cora Belle (Flora) [6126], 650  
Julia [7191], 1002  
William [6127], 650

## MCCREERY

Anthony [7241], 921  
Lawrence B. [2909], 921, 1180  
Richard Stephen [2908], 921

## MCCULLY

Jessie [4571], 1234

## MCCUTCHEON

Rebecca Sarah [14430], 838

## MCDANIELS

Anna D. [1921], 1306

## MCELROY

Samuel H [9998], 1060

## MCFADDEN

Catherine E [1629], 827  
Thomas [1630], 827

## MCFALL

(No Given Name) [13495], 1364

## MCFAUL

Sarah Anne [9488], 471

## MCGILL

Ollive [9793], 1246

## MCGRATH

Marion [10793], 1456

## MCGREGOR

Jane [10761], 1414

## MCGUIRE

Frank [14286], 961

## MCILHENNY

Margaret Ellen [11956], 608

## MCINALLY

Ellan Ruby [4884], 1432

## MCKEE

Harry Gilbert [14451], 1208

## MCKEEVER

Katherine [2997], 913  
Timothy [2998], 913

## MCKELLER

(No Given Name) [12909], 725  
Jannetje (Jane) [7371], 215

## MCKENSIE

Mary Brown [13720], 1330

## MCKENZIE

Charles Kip [10293], 1217, 1368  
Douglas [7181], 1217  
Marie Bryce [10292], 1217, 1368

## MCKIBBON

Anne Eliza [14402], 1151

## MCKINNEY

James C. Demarest [1340], 1120  
Linford Schoonmaker [1341],  
1120, 1307

## MCLAIN

Ralph C [2031], 1164

## MCLAUGHLIN

Dorothy [14466], 1187, 1356  
Edward Stone [14307], 1187  
Irene [14465], 1187, 1356

## MCLEAN

Andrew [12402], 1123, 1124  
Andrew [12405], 1123, 1124  
Andrew [12407], 1124, 1308  
Andrew [12411], 1310, 1409  
Bella [12426], 1310, 1410  
George [12420], 1124, 1310  
George Edmund [12425], 1310,  
1410  
Hattie [12422], 1124, 1310  
Louisa [12424], 1124, 1310  
Margaret [14597], 960  
Virginia [12419], 1124, 1310  
Virginia Belle [12415], 1310, 1410  
Webster [12423], 1124, 1310  
William [12421], 1124, 1310

## MCLEOD

Mary A [11204], 1409

## MCLINN

Jennie [12015], 901

## MCMASTER

Gilbert Totten M.D. [4235], 710,  
991

## MCMASTER

James (Capt.), MD [4234], 710  
Viola [10814], 1415

## MCMEEHAN

Clarissa Van Schaach [1369], 1134

## MCMICHAEL

James [10234], 239  
Jean [6099], 239

## MCNEILL

R Arden [13949], 1284

## MCSWEENEY

James Ewert [4395], 1228  
John James [4404], 1229, 1374  
Joseph Ewert [4405], 1229, 1374  
Norah Belle [4403], 1229, 1374

## MEAD

Joshua [1597], 883  
Katherine Rebecca [1596], 883  
Margaret [10513], 580

## MEASELS

Pearl [4092], 1228

## MEDLOCK

Minnie Mae [11601], 1223

## MEED

Hannah [14144], 260

## MELLENS

Elizabeth [3242], 141

## MELLON

DeForest [10553], 897, 1165  
DeForest Jr [10555], 1166, 1347  
John Allison [10552], 897

## MENDELL

William [2635], 626

## MENK

Amelia [11487], 1215, 1216

## MENTZENDORFF

Dorothy (Doris) M [12662], 1453

## MERCELIS

Annatje [10667], 368

## MERHOFF

Catharina Ella [12619], 927  
John Frederick [12625], 927

## MERKELL

Lawrence [9354], 327  
Sallie [9355], 327, 541

## MERRICK

Anna August [11130], 1109

# Name Index

---

## MERRILL

Angeline [5853], 290, 473  
Betsey [5851], 290, 473  
Daniel [5852], 290, 473  
James [5849], 290  
James [5854], 290, 473  
Sarah [5855], 290, 473  
William [5850], 290, 472

## MERRITT

Betsey [5746], 494  
Clarine [3371], 497  
Mary [3306], 162  
Thomas [3307], 162

## MERSELIS

A J [13645], 1129, 1314  
Abraham J [13640], 869, 1129  
Eleanor S [13644], 1129, 1314  
Garret Edwin [13636], 869, 1130  
Gilbert Foster [13161], 869  
Helen M [13642], 1129, 1314  
Jane [1797], 1305, 1409  
John E. [1791], 1305  
John P. [1748], 1116  
Maria [1747], 1116  
Peter E. [1792], 1305  
Peter G [13639], 869, 1128  
Peter Gerrit [13162], 869  
Sophia [1780], 1305  
Sophie M [1368], 1134

## MERSEREAU

Mareja [11104], 564

## MERSHON

Laura Woodruff [11631], 716, 996  
Mary Louise [11630], 716, 996  
Samuel Davies [11628], 716  
William [3936], 716

## MERTZ

Della Laola [12470], 904

## MERWIN

Abigail [3839], 283

## MESEROLE

John P [9281], 448

## MESLER

Anna E K [12741], 966  
Burgon [13897], 966

## MEULMANS

Cornelia [228], 13

## MEYER

Christina [9069], 255  
Hendrick Jilliszen [61], 38  
Jan Dirckszen [7047], 9  
Maria [60], 38  
Peter TenBroeck [9149], 342

## MEYERS

Robert Gill [6218], 1423

## MICHAELIDES

Cleanthes [6830], 1058  
Constantine [6831], 1058, 1258  
Helen [6832], 1058, 1258  
Irene [6833], 1058, 1258

## MICHAELS

John Allen [14200], 931

## MICHAUD

Albert Harry [11853], 1165

## MIDDAGH

Charity [3374], 498  
H [14489], 498

## MIDDLETON

Elizabeth [3838], 282

## MIDLER

Anna Maria [10937], 671

## MILDFELDT

William George [9797], 1246

## MILES

Frances [6776], 784  
Stephen [1060], 876

## MILLAR

Bruce [8390], 1075, 1274  
Madeleine [8391], 1075, 1274  
Robert [8388], 1074  
Sylvia [8389], 1074, 1274  
Yvonne [8392], 1075, 1275

## MILLEN

Mary E. M. [1642], 829

## MILLER

A Eva [12737], 970, 1204  
Betsey [5864], 291, 474  
Caroline Dwight [2640], 625, 919  
Ceclia [10835], 1414  
Charles L [12746], 970, 1205  
Christian [2627], 392  
Christina [9515], 723  
Daniel [5872], 291, 474  
Daniel S. [7157], 698, 982

## MILLER

Daniel Stratton [3716], 698  
Dorinda [5868], 291, 474  
Edward [5867], 291, 474  
Ernest John [2634], 392, 626  
Esther [1195], 341  
Fredric Donald [7989], 1370  
Freelove [5873], 291, 474  
Garth [4871], 1432  
George [6088], 1464  
Griffin [5870], 291, 474  
Helen Day [3717], 698, 982  
Isaac Leonard Kip [2631], 392, 625  
J Ernest [7583], 392, 625  
James [5770], 495  
James [5772], 496, 755  
James [6087], 1464  
John [4654], 633  
John [5863], 291, 474  
John E. (Rev) [2626], 392  
Joseph [7687], 341  
Joseph A. [1178], 339  
Katherine Elizabeth [6090], 1464, 1469  
Lanara [5782], 495  
Lillian Lee [10611], 1358  
Maria [5865], 291, 474  
Mark [5871], 291, 474  
Mary (Polly) [1177], 339  
Mary Christian [2636], 392, 626  
Nancy [5866], 291, 474  
Robert [5771], 495, 755  
Robert [6493], 1074  
Samuel Barret [10508], 1195  
Sarah [2633], 392, 626  
Sarah Edwards [2639], 625, 918  
Thomas [5869], 291, 474  
W Silas [12736], 970  
Walter Barret [10507], 1195  
Walter Joseph [10510], 1195, 1360  
Warner [12745], 970, 1204  
Willaim [5862], 291  
William Augustus (Rev) [2632], 392, 625  
William Christian [2628], 392

---

# Name Index

---

**MILLMAN**

John [13399], 789, 790  
Melborne [13400], 790, 1062  
Robert [13403], 789, 790  
Verstella Marie [13401], 790, 1062

**MILLS**

A Irene [13487], 1207, 1364  
Abraham [8832], 171  
Abraham Grant [9466], 453, 707  
Alice L [13518], 972, 1205  
Almon Darius [13317], 946  
Arthur Lee [13482], 1207, 1363  
Betty J [13489], 1207, 1365  
Catherine M [13529], 1206, 1363  
Charles H [13531], 1207, 1363  
Elizabeth [7026], 1261, 1262  
Emily T [1436], 549  
Fred C [13526], 1206, 1363  
Fred Clark [13519], 972, 1205  
George [13522], 1208, 1365  
Gurdon F [13478], 972  
Gurdon T [13530], 1206, 1363  
Herman Wilfred [13486], 1207,  
1364  
Ida [13533], 1207, 1363  
James Cadmus [9462], 453, 707  
James F [13528], 1206, 1363  
James R [9461], 453  
Jane Blandina [9467], 453, 707  
Jenneke [8833], 171, 328  
Joseph Fayette [13520], 972, 1207  
Lee Clarence [13479], 972, 1207  
Leo [13532], 1207, 1363  
Lutin M (Lutie) [13517], 972,  
1205  
Mabel Elizabeth [13485], 1207,  
1364  
Margaretta [9463], 453, 707  
Martin W [13484], 1207, 1364  
Mary Elizabeth [9465], 453, 707  
Phoebe [6644], 516  
Raymond H [13524], 1206, 1363  
Sarah L [13488], 1207, 1364  
Stanley W [13490], 1207, 1365  
Steven T [13525], 1206, 1363  
Susan [2446], 633  
Walter Almon [13312], 946

**MILLS**

William Henry [9464], 453, 707

**MINISCI**

Benita [4640], 1435, 1461  
Diane Louise [4634], 1360, 1435  
Robert James [4632], 1360  
Robert James [4633], 1360, 1434

**MINNICK**

Kenneth Arthur [14371], 1354

**MINOR**

Joy [8479], 1388

**MINTHORNE**

Henry [9191], 182

**MIVILLE**

Marie Louise [7797], 317

**MNU**

Ida M [13935], 978

**MOEWS**

Betty Ann [10433], 1449  
Frank Jacob [10435], 1449

**MOFFATT**

Allan Ford [10797], 1415  
Allen [10800], 1415, 1456  
Frank [10801], 1415, 1456  
Harry R [10799], 1415, 1456  
John Leslie [10798], 1415, 1456  
Tenna [10804], 1456

**MOGER**

Sarah [13944], 978

**MOIR**

Louis [8350], 1268

**MONCRIEF**

Robert [3183], 287

**MONROE**

Stanton [10810], 1456

**MONSON**

Violet [4822], 1353

**MONTANYE**

Ariaentje [9206], 262  
Sarah [9348], 327

**MOON**

Etta May [14209], 932  
Inga Louise [7003], 1465, 1466  
John Perry [7004], 1465, 1466

**MOORE**

(No Given Name) [9650], 892  
Amy L [12894], 795, 1065

**MOORE**

Benjamin [3260], 144, 267  
Benjamin Dr. [3104], 144, 266  
Catherine [8619], 144, 267  
Elizabeth [8620], 144, 267  
G Nelson [12897], 795, 1065  
George Walker [12821], 795  
Gertrude H [12896], 795, 1065  
Hannah [7380], 383  
Henry MD [8622], 144, 266, 267  
Isaac [10603], 650  
James [8618], 144, 267  
John [8617], 144, 267  
John C [13577], 795  
Lena E [12895], 795, 1065  
Martha Jane [10604], 650, 950  
Mary [8621], 144, 267  
Mary Ann [12802], 795  
Melville M. [4244], 711, 991  
Michael M. M. Rev. [4243], 711  
Tom [4787], 1351  
Welmie [12893], 795, 1065  
William Chambers [11992], 900

**MOORHEAD**

Thomas Alexander [11664], 1209

**MORALE**

Rose [6940], 1386

**MORGAN**

D S [3454], 758  
Edward [10119], 513  
Elizabeth [6675], 513

**MORRELL**

Daniel S. [2816], 659  
Florence [2818], 660, 954  
Lillian [2819], 660, 954  
Ruby Alwilda [6911], 1383  
Samuel [2817], 659

**MORRIS**

Burrall [4829], 1352, 1430  
Dewis [4805], 1352  
Irene E. [6072], 1377  
Jane [9190], 344  
Lawrence [6073], 1377  
Maggie [4249], 711  
Slivester [9088], 333  
Theresa [10956], 1237

# Name Index

---

## MORRISON

Alton Keith [14098], 1157, 1341  
Anna L [14059], 1155, 1337  
Blanche [14061], 1155, 1337  
Charles [11787], 888, 1155  
Elizabeth [11788], 888, 1155  
Harvey Henderson [11789], 888,  
1156  
James Harvey [11786], 887  
Julia Stacy [14096], 1156, 1340  
Lorena [14062], 1155, 1337  
Margaret Alice [14060], 1155,  
1337  
Mary [5586], 1010  
Minnie Catherine [14056], 888,  
1156  
Sarah Ann [2927], 636  
Viola Beatrice [14097], 1156, 1340

## MORROW

Francis B [9282], 448

## MOSES

Sadie [14107], 1157

## MOSS

Dillon [8491], 1446, 1466  
Helen Ward [10726], 1323  
Kenneth [8490], 1446  
Mary [9216], 271

## MOTLEY

Bufford W [9789], 1247

## MOTT

Ebenezer [8663], 269  
Florence Emily [4074], 745, 1014  
Jacob M [9222], 445  
Lillian Virginia [4073], 745, 1014  
Richard [4072], 745

## MOWER

Catherine Ann [3585], 286, 464  
Henry [3603], 438, 690  
James Brown [3582], 285, 438  
John H. [3601], 438, 690  
Maria [2936], 652  
Mary Elizabeth [3584], 285, 464  
Mary Elizabeth Kip [3583], 285,  
464  
Peter [3602], 438, 690  
Thomas [3599], 285, 438

## MOYLE

Mary Elizabeth [6686], 802

## MULHEARN

Ellen [10450], 977

## MULHOLLAND

Grace Elizabeth [14292], 1196

## MURPHEY

Miriam Bell (Suzy) [6162], 950,  
1192  
Ralph Randall [6160], 949, 950  
Ralph Randall (Tag) [6161], 950,  
1192

## MURPHY

Charles Edward Jones [11036],  
1133, 1317  
Ethel Roxanne [11041], 1318,  
1416  
Henry Alexander [11038], 1133,  
1318  
John [10743], 1133  
Louis Edwin [11039], 1133, 1318  
Margaret Jane [10744], 1133, 1317  
William Wilford [11037], 1133,  
1317

## MURRAY

Anna [8136], 212  
Anna Maria [7430], 242

## MURRELL

Benjamin Franklin [13273], 1406  
Nona Bondurant [13270], 1406

## MUSGRAVE

James Thomas [14166], 932, 933  
Jane Marie [14167], 933, 1186  
Robert James [14221], 933, 1186  
Thomas R [14168], 932, 933

## MUSSER

Margarette [14279], 666, 667

## MUTH

Ida May [1640], 1097

## MYERS

(No Given Name) [11616], 1371  
Catherine Elizabeth [12108], 906,  
1171  
Emma [4181], 1044  
Frank Arthur [12106], 906  
Harry (Shorty) Arthur [13972],  
906, 1171

## MYERS

John [1247], 843  
John Norris [14118], 889  
Mabel Irene [12107], 906, 1171

## NAGEL

Elizabeth [314], 197  
Rebecca [9125], 178

## NASH

Dorcas [5949], 499

## NAUGLE

John J. [1692], 1106  
Rachel [1691], 1106  
Sarah Elizabeth [1700], 1106

## NEAR

Elizabeth (Libbie) [12727], 677  
Zachariah H [13601], 677

## NEGUS

Elizabeth J [13279], 1326

## NELSON

Henry [5963], 759  
Margaret [13787], 1052  
Ralph Peder [14288], 1196  
Richard H. Rev. [3679], 1211  
William H. [5964], 759, 1027

## NERBERY

Johannes [182], 75  
Sara [181], 75

## NEVILLE

Mary Ann [14177], 639

## NEVIUS

John [252], 183

## NEWCOMB

Cyrenius [9189], 344  
James S [9188], 344

## NEWELL

Audrey Bates [14462], 1152, 1331  
Frank L [10664], 1118, 1307  
Frank T [10663], 1118  
Lewis Bates [14461], 1152

## NEWKERK

Jacomyntie [2180], 44

## NEWKIRK

Abram P [10722], 1302  
Effie Maria [1738], 1302, 1403  
Eliza [11321], 1127, 1314  
Eugene [1739], 1302, 1403  
George Warren [1731], 1302

# Name Index

---

## **NEWKIRK**

Jane [10411], 346  
Margaret Heberton [10571], 1127,  
1313  
Mary [11320], 1127, 1314  
Matthew [10574], 1127  
Matthew (Rev), DD [10570], 1127  
Sarah [11319], 1127, 1314

## **NEWLAND**

Ann [14120], 94

## **NEWMAN**

Abbie Permelia [4485], 776  
Ahah [13782], 776  
Evelyn Joan [11087], 1195

## **NEWTON**

Mary [8861], 172, 173

## **NICELY**

Lonnie Garland [14082], 1427,  
1459  
Roy Garland [14080], 1427

## **NICHOLAS**

Amelia Jane [10909], 1316, 1317  
Tom [10910], 1316, 1317  
Van Wagenen [5996], 101

## **NICHOLS**

John F [11193], 849, 1112  
Mae Belle [13064], 1194  
Robert J [11192], 849

## **NICKERSON**

Shirley Lucille [12627], 1184

## **NICOLL**

Pattie [9368], 332

## **NIELSON**

Gale [9790], 1247

## **NILLO**

(No Given Name) [11098], 1469  
Derek Robert [11099], 1470, 1471

## **NISSLEY**

Madeline Annette [7773], 1316

## **NITSCHMANN**

Emanuel [8684], 270

## **NOBERT**

Alexandre [6574], 1278  
Elizabeth [6612], 1278, 1393  
Fernand [6607], 1278, 1393  
Gisele [6610], 1278, 1393  
Guy [6613], 1278, 1393

## **NOBERT**

Helene [6615], 1278, 1394  
Louise [6614], 1278, 1393  
Marcel [6611], 1278, 1393  
Paul Andre [6608], 1278, 1393  
Yolande [6609], 1278, 1393

## **NOEL**

Elsa (Elsie) [13415], 1090

## **NOGGLE**

Sarah [7424], 408

## **NOLLEY**

Ernest-Roy [8478], 1388  
Steven Lee [8477], 1388  
Theresa Jewel [8480], 1388, 1446  
Tonia Jem [8481], 1388, 1447

## **NORBERRY**

Martha [5816], 288

## **NORMAN**

Gail Lynn [12351], 1287

## **NORMANDIN**

A.A. [6512], 1081  
Annette [6511], 1081

## **NORTHRUP**

George [6445], 807

## **NORTON**

Albert Gray [14347], 1429  
Carlton Graham [14342], 1429  
Mary O [11650], 685

## **NOTTINGHAM**

Garten [9156], 343  
Jacob [9151], 343

## **NUNN**

Edna Lois [11590], 1439

## **NUTTER**

Maud M [11951], 898

## **O'ROURKE**

Robert [10898], 1413

## **OAKES**

Gladys [10802], 1456

## **OAKLEY**

Matilda C [7686], 914  
Sarah Caroline [10682], 551

## **OBANION**

Marie [4818], 1353

## **OBLINUS**

Henry [9041], 332

## **O'BRIEN**

Jacqueline R [14560], 1219, 1369  
John S [14547], 1219  
John S Jr [14566], 1219, 1369  
Mae [8107], 1203

## **O'CONNOR**

David William [7874], 1074, 1274  
Kenneth [7086], 1074  
Matthew David William [8440],  
1274, 1392  
Michael Leo Kipp-Patrick [8441],  
1274, 1392  
Qwain Philip [8469], 1392, 1448

## **OELSCHLAGER**

Charlene [12786], 1247, 1379  
Herbert [9783], 1247

## **O'HARO**

Barbara Louise [14449], 1365,  
1436  
Roy Benjamin [14448], 1365

## **OLDIS**

Garret Romeyn [13706], 885  
Sarah Elizabeth [10662], 1118

## **OLIVE**

Hattie [6123], 947

## **OLIVER**

Alex K. [6982], 1445, 1465  
Caroline [3915], 462, 715  
Charles Russell [3918], 462, 716  
Clarence A. [3921], 462, 716  
Jacob [3896], 462  
James Smith [3919], 462, 716  
Lydia Ross [3917], 462, 715  
Margaret K [3916], 462, 715  
Mary [6925], 1385, 1445  
Molly [6984], 1445, 1465  
Pam [6924], 1385, 1444  
Robert [6923], 1385  
Robert C. [6983], 1445, 1465  
Robert Clinton [6926], 1385, 1445  
Samuel M. [3920], 462, 716

## **OLIVET**

Emily C. [2979], 674  
Isaac A. [2980], 674  
Maria [13236], 674

## **OLIVIER**

Albert [6541], 1086

# Name Index

---

## **OLIVIER**

Marie Laurette [6540], 1086

## **OLMSTEAD**

A. Paul [7160], 994

Margaret E [10294], 994, 1218

## **OLSSON**

Charles [7290], 1421

Charles David [7289], 1421

## **OOSTRUM**

Margaret [7725], 99

## **ORDWAY**

Lucretia [13965], 908

## **ORTENBERG**

Rebecca [8782], 326

## **OSBORN**

Emily [9838], 761

## **OSBORNE**

Susan (Martin) [13951], 594, 595

## **OSBOURN**

Curtis [11834], 1243

## **OSENBAUGH**

Myron [9785], 1247

## **OSSMANN**

Joseph [14421], 1461

## **OSTRANDER**

Cornelius [253], 183

## **OSTROM**

Alfred [2889], 627

Cornelia N. [2888], 627

Mary B. [2891], 627

William H [7763], 598

## **OTIS**

Cynthia Ross [10635], 1119

## **OURS**

Eda Elizabeth [4901], 1450

## **OUTWATER**

Albert Alyea [10642], 855, 1118

Anderson Zabriskie [986], 1117,  
1306

Catharine [10643], 855, 1118

Harriet [969], 569, 854

Harriet Eliza [972], 569, 855

Harriet Lozier [13683], 884

Henry [10637], 1119, 1307

Henry [974], 569, 855

Jane Maria [982], 855, 1118

John (Jan) [952], 568, 569

## **OUTWATER**

John Henry [981], 855, 1117

John R [970], 569, 854

Mary [10649], 1118, 1306

Mary Catherine [10638], 1119,  
1307

Peter [979], 855, 1117

Peter R [971], 569, 855

Richard [10636], 1118, 1307

Richard [479], 568, 569

Richard [980], 855, 1117

Richard A [10633], 855, 1118

Richard Irving [987], 1117, 1306

Willemyntje (Jemima) [968], 569,  
854

## **OVEROCKER**

(No Given Name) [12566], 1213

Ralph C [12564], 1213

Walter [12565], 1213, 1367

## **OWEN**

Anna Elizabeth [14442], 682, 973

Caroline Burt [12312], 1094

Jonathan A [14441], 682

## **OYLER**

Brett [7000], 1465

Cate Suzanne [7001], 1465, 1469

Elizabeth Esther [7002], 1465, 1469

## **PACE**

David [6673], 788

Hannah H. [6672], 788

Sarah E. [6849], 1060

## **PAINTER**

William [6130], 947

## **PALMATIER**

Catharine Eliza [12722], 670

Johannes [7712], 208

Peter J [7746], 378

## **PALMER**

Anna [6784], 783

B D (Rev) [9641], 622

Frank Edward [11155], 1296

Jennie [4446], 751

John [2593], 617

Lottie [11067], 1019

Martha [2017], 601

Minnie Ellen [11157], 1297

Stephen [4447], 751

## **PALMER**

William [7013], 783

## **PALMERTON**

Charles I [12167], 909, 1173

Jack Adam [12164], 909, 1172

John William [12163], 909

Laurine Mae [12165], 909, 1172

Marjorie Clare [12166], 909, 1172

## **PALMETEER**

(No Given Name) [2004], 379

## **PANTAENIUS**

Doris Frederica [7256], 1217

Frederick [7257], 1217

## **PANTON**

Vesta Jane [6646], 791

## **PAQUETTE**

Albert [6417], 805

Jean [6418], 805

## **PARDY**

Sarah [3803], 501

## **PARELESSE**

John [334], 198

## **PARET**

Hannah J [9435], 450

Stephen Henry [9436], 450

## **PARK**

Edwin McKeeby [10114], 1240

John H [10115], 1240

## **PARKER**

Alexander [13240], 546

Charles Allen [6815], 1002

Jane A Coraline [1432], 546

Jennie Eliza [6816], 1002, 1221

Nancy [10415], 556

Susan [7682], 1053

## **PARMALEE**

M. [1129], 1088

## **PARMENTER**

Neeltje Cornelia [14593], 248

## **PARNALL**

Aaron [4744], 923, 1181

Alexander [4739], 923, 1180

Alfred A. [4756], 924, 1181

Almeda [4722], 632, 923

Almira [10231], 632, 926

Annette [4758], 924, 1181

Archibald [4760], 924, 1181

# Name Index

---

## **PARNALL**

Catherine [4661], 633, 926  
Effie A. [4764], 924, 1181  
Emma [4727], 632, 925  
Emma A. [4767], 925, 1182  
Emma E. [4746], 923, 1181  
Ermini [4759], 924, 1181  
Essie [4761], 924, 1181  
Frederick R. [4745], 923, 1181  
George [4720], 632, 923  
George [4757], 924, 1181  
George Hamilton [4650], 633  
George J. [4768], 925, 1182  
George L. [4668], 633, 926  
Georgina E. [4667], 633, 926  
Hattie [4742], 923, 1181  
Huldah [4741], 923, 1181  
Isabella [4769], 925, 1182  
James E. [4762], 924, 1181  
Lewis [4721], 632, 923  
Lewis A. [4770], 925, 1182  
Louise Maud [4779], 925, 1183,  
1352  
Lucinda [4665], 633, 926  
Margaret J. [4765], 925, 1181  
Mary [4740], 923, 1181  
Mary H. [4763], 924, 1181  
Melissa [4724], 632, 924  
Miriam [4728], 632, 925  
Nelson [4723], 632, 924  
R Herbert [10230], 926, 1183  
Seymour [4725], 632, 924  
Stephen [4649], 632  
Stephen E. [4669], 633, 926  
Stephen Edward [4729], 632, 925  
Sydney [4726], 632, 924  
Sydney A. [4766], 925, 1182  
Walter [4743], 923, 1181  
William [4655], 632, 633  
William J. [4719], 632, 923  
William O. [4666], 633, 926

## **PARRISH**

Martha Ann [7014], 783

## **PARSON**

Hannah [11658], 435  
John B [11997], 900

## **PARTENAY**

Angelique [6448], 534

## **PATCH**

Joseph T. [4536], 719  
Mary Emma [4535], 719

## **PATRICIO**

Alicia [8428], 1273, 1391  
Andrea [8427], 1273, 1391  
Andy [8426], 1273

## **PATTERSON**

Edith J [13393], 1055  
George [13740], 948  
Herbert Andrew [6149], 948  
Hettie Jo [6150], 948, 1191  
John Edward [6151], 948, 1191  
Mary [9516], 469

## **PATTON**

Agnes [4019], 482  
Alex [4775], 1182  
Edna [4784], 1182, 1351  
Gladys [4781], 1182, 1351  
James [4785], 1182, 1351  
John [4783], 1182, 1351  
Nellie [4786], 1182, 1351  
Pearl [4782], 1182, 1351

## **PAULERSON**

Christian [447], 1108, 1296  
Gertrude [448], 1108, 1296  
John Henry [446], 1108

## **PAULICK**

Lourena Mae [6158], 949

## **PAULISON**

Catherine [1503], 851  
Jane [1517], 853  
Jane [1771], 1116  
Jane [1773], 1116  
Jane [946], 351  
Peter [978], 854  
Powlas [948], 351  
Richard [1772], 1116  
Sophia [977], 854

## **PAXTON**

Alice [4856], 1353, 1431  
Annaatje [557], 195, 367  
Anthony [553], 195  
Audrey [4858], 1353, 1431  
Daniel [554], 195, 367

## **PAXTON**

Ellen Margaret [4772], 925, 1182,  
1354  
George [4820], 1183, 1353  
George Edward [4774], 925, 1183  
Isaac [555], 195, 367  
Jessie A. [4771], 925, 1182  
John [4737], 925  
John [4819], 1183, 1353  
Lois [4859], 1353, 1431  
Miriam [4773], 925, 1182  
Richard [556], 195, 367

## **PAYNE**

(No Given Name) [1798], 1409  
Edwin [1799], 1409, 1454  
Eleanor [1800], 1409, 1454

## **PEABODY**

David [2945], 952

## **PEACOCK**

Marijtje (Maria) [7815], 100

## **PEASE**

Dudley S [9637], 622  
Edwin R [7365], 622

## **PECK**

Carey [12440], 613, 903  
James Kholer [12037], 613  
John J [12150], 617  
Lloyd Alston [12151], 617, 909  
Reba A [12152], 617, 909

## **PECKHAM**

David [1471], 552  
Lucy A [1470], 552

## **PECTLE**

Abigail M [6814], 1066, 1067

## **PEDDICORD**

Gale Delbert [13062], 1359

## **PEEK**

Margaretha [7332], 131

## **PEEKE**

Carroll Earl Beauchamp Col.  
[4931], 1180

## **PEERS**

Sarah [564], 91

## **PELETT**

Gurdon E [12683], 936  
Helen K [12688], 936, 1187  
Mary B [12684], 936, 1187

# Name Index

---

## PELLS

Abraham [2504], 666

## PELS

Engeltje [2210], 49, 50

Evert [2211], 49, 50

Evert [8759], 167

## PENNY

Eliza [9433], 450

## PENTICO

Lawrence Trvin [9767], 1038

## PEONOV

Joseph [13649], 867

Maria (Mira J) [13650], 867, 1127

## PERCEL

John [566], 91

## PERCY

Mary L [11709], 799, 800

## PERKINS

Welthia [1669], 836

## PERO

Rachel [9026], 174

## PERRIN

Alta Enloe [10950], 982, 1212

Lewis Clark [10949], 982

## PERRON

Jean Paul [8358], 1269

## PERROW

Richard [9027], 174

## PERRY

Francina [9101], 177

Julia H. [1827], 1137

Oliver Hazard [1828], 1137

Rosella Sarah [10511], 1360

## PERSELLS

Jannetje [565], 91, 178, 179

## PETERS

Cornelia [3088], 63

Matilda [1546], 859

## PETERSON

Harmanus [9063], 333

## PETIGREW

Rachel Catherine [10242], 1004

## PETRUCELLI

Catherine Ann [4900], 1450

## PETTY

Mary E [13454], 1091

William [12291], 1093

## PHAESON

Effie M [6886], 1261

## PHAUDLER

Arthur [12315], 1095

## PHILLIPS

Edward [7187], 1320

Eleanor Kip [1821], 1320, 1417

Josh [12538], 1434

Louis A. [1815], 1320

## PICARD

(No Given Name) [13072], 1198

Marie Louise [10679], 1198

## PICHETTE

Helene [8395], 1074, 1274

J Lionel MD [6489], 1074

Louise [8394], 1074, 1274

Pierette [8393], 1074, 1274

## PICKEL

Anna [12511], 1440, 1462

Tony [12509], 1440

## PIER

Catharina [2549], 136

Catrina Janse [14315], 375, 597

Helejte Helen [14316], 375, 597

Jacob Janse [14313], 375

Jacob Janse [14317], 375, 597

Jan [13922], 136

Johannes Janse [14318], 375, 597

Rachel Jacobse [14314], 375, 597

## PIERCE

Elida D [9665], 734

Isaac [3963], 726

Joseph [3962], 726

Mary [3231], 299

## PIFER

Auston [13331], 1191

Mabel Jane [13330], 1191

## PIFFORD

David [868], 593

## PIKE

Lois [8110], 1362

## PIM

Mary [5856], 290

## PINE

Hannah [3439], 758

## PIPPER

Simeon [8081], 646

## PITCHER

Abraham [2496], 244, 420

Abraham [2498], 244, 420

Alexander [11725], 817

Alice Elizabeth [11729], 817, 1087

Andrew N Kittle [2500], 244, 420

Anna [11727], 817, 1087

Benjamin [11728], 817, 1087

Edward Everett [11734], 1087,  
1283

Eleanor [11738], 1284, 1395

Eliza [8259], 420, 666

Everett E [11737], 1283, 1394

George [11726], 817, 1087

John [11740], 1284, 1395

John Henry [2497], 244, 420

John W [2492], 244

Julia [11733], 1087, 1283

Lena [2495], 244, 420

Robert E [11739], 1284, 1395

William [2493], 244

William [2499], 244, 420

## PITZENBARGER

Abraham [10132], 372

Elizabeth [8121], 372

## PLAISTED

Robert [11161], 1297

## POE

A. Charles [4259], 714

## POITRAS

Jean [6584], 1280

## POOL

Agnes [8628], 268

## POOLE

Elizabeth [10736], 362

## POPPLE

Benjamin F. [1387], 1318

Emily [1388], 1318

Eva [1386], 1318

## PORCINA

Genavefa Michelline [7571], 1274,  
1392

John Edward [7103], 1274

Josef Jon [7572], 1274, 1392

Nikolai Lori [7573], 1274, 1392

## PORTER

Fred [14573], 995

# Name Index

---

## PORTER

Gary [4833], 1352, 1431  
Grace [14575], 996, 1219  
Loie [14574], 995, 1219  
Richard [4834], 1352, 1431  
Robert B. [4808], 1352

## POST

Beverly Jane [10728], 1418, 1457  
Catheline [9150], 343  
Gail Florence [10729], 1418, 1457  
Helena [9247], 275  
Irving Butler [1566], 1138, 1323  
James Van Blarcom [10724], 1138, 1323  
Randall James [10730], 1418, 1457  
Richard R [1560], 1138  
Robert Moss [10727], 1323, 1418  
Sarah [967], 1119  
William C. [1567], 1138, 1323  
William Cadmus [1559], 1138

## POTTER

Polly [1472], 552

## POTTS

(No Given Name) [9545], 724

## POWELL

(No Given Name) [13754], 1141  
Abigail [5807], 159, 291  
Allan M [9494], 471, 725  
Amy I [9493], 471, 725  
Animon [5821], 288, 470  
Anna [5804], 159, 290  
Anna [5823], 288, 470  
Anna [5845], 289, 472  
Anna [7584], 293, 296  
Anna Frances [1862], 1141  
Benjamin [5805], 159, 290  
Carol Ruth [13364], 1382  
Charles [9492], 471, 724  
Daniel [5800], 159, 288  
Daniel [5828], 289, 470  
Daniel [9490], 471, 724  
David [5829], 289, 470  
Elizabeth [5798], 159, 287  
Elizabeth [5825], 288, 470  
Elizabeth (Betsy) [5842], 289, 471  
Emma Maud [9495], 471, 725

## POWELL

Epenetus [5844], 289, 472  
Freelove [5801], 159, 289  
Henry [5820], 288, 470  
Hiram [5857], 290, 473  
India [5827], 288, 470  
Jacob [5799], 159, 288  
James [5817], 288, 470  
John [3215], 159  
John [5803], 159, 290  
John [5826], 288, 470  
John [5859], 290, 473  
John Spencer [5837], 289, 471  
Jonathan [5831], 289, 470  
Jonathen Spencer [5843], 289, 471  
Juli Ann [5838], 289, 472  
Juliana [9489], 471, 724  
Luke [5860], 290, 473  
Lydia [5745], 494  
Lydia [5840], 289, 471  
Maria [5861], 290, 473  
Marques [9491], 471, 724  
Martha [5830], 289, 470  
Mary (Polly) [5839], 289, 471  
Nathan W. [5858], 290, 473  
Nathanial [5802], 159, 289  
Reuben [5841], 289, 471  
Ruth [5819], 288, 470  
Sarah [5806], 159, 290  
Sarah [5818], 288, 470  
Sarah [5848], 290, 472  
Shirley Arthur [13365], 1382  
Spencer [5846], 289, 472  
Stacey [8310], 1462  
Zilpha [5824], 288, 470

## POWERS

Catherine Cameron [10762], 1414  
Donald [10763], 1414  
George M. [1285], 857, 1119  
Helena M. [1284], 857, 1119  
John H [1282], 857  
Mary Hester [1286], 857, 1119  
Maureen [6993], 1446

## PREACE

Anne L [12913], 1258, 1383  
Edward [12911], 1258  
Edward G [12912], 1258, 1383

## PRESGRAVES

Sam [12536], 1434

## PRESTON

Florence [11484], 1367

## PREVOST

Alice [6579], 1083, 1279  
Anne Marie [6578], 1083, 1279  
Emile [6528], 1083, 1276  
Gabrielle [6577], 1083, 1276, 1279  
Lucie [6580], 1083, 1280  
Wilfrid [6602], 1083

## PRICE

Jeanne Roe [12657], 1453  
John [1437], 549

## PRIEST

Edward C. [7143], 578, 579

## PRIESTER

Clara Marie [13735], 1329

## PRINCE

Julia Ann [9552], 504

## PROCTOR

James W. [1697], 1294

## PROULX

Marie Anna [6402], 532

## PROUTY

Mary [2057], 1163

## PROVOOST

Agnietje [183], 75

## PRUYN

Elsie [2356], 62  
Johannes [2357], 62

## PSTRANDER

Catrina [13923], 136

## PUCKETT

James Harvey [14018], 1332  
James Loren [14020], 1333, 1424  
Loren Cecil [14017], 1332

## PUGSLEY

James [8140], 490  
Maria [5625], 490

## PULKINEN

Janna [12378], 1287, 1396  
Ujlas [12377], 1287

## PULTZ

Christina [2840], 424  
Michael Jr. [2841], 424

# Name Index

---

## **PULVER**

Beatrice [6074], 1377

## **PURDY**

Pamelia [3287], 480

## **PURPLE**

Amelia Georger [5608], 911, 1174  
Edwin Ruthven [2615], 910  
Frances Minerva [5607], 911, 1174  
Lyman Smith [2616], 910  
Mary Close [5606], 911, 1174  
Mary V. [5605], 910, 1174  
Sarah Sheffield [5609], 911, 1174

## **QUACKENBOS**

Neeltie [165], 30, 31

## **QUACKENBOSS**

Cornelia [708], 1112, 1298  
David [707], 1112  
Edger [710], 1113, 1298  
Eugene [709], 1113, 1298

## **QUACKENBUSH**

Christina [1057], 585, 876  
David MD [1053], 585  
Elizabeth [8202], 412  
Jacobus [8926], 585  
James [1056], 585, 876  
Laura Isabelle [14460], 886  
Leah [1245], 558  
Leah Margaret [1058], 585, 876

## **QUANTRELL**

Neal [12537], 1434

## **QUEBECA**

Marylin [8296], 1441

## **QUENNEVILLE**

Salomee [6631], 1281

## **QUICK**

Ann Maria [14457], 593  
Geertie Theunis [53], 37

## **QUIMBY**

Ann [3723], 293  
Hannah [4295], 730  
Katherine [3776], 296  
Mary [5669], 753  
Samuel [3724], 293, 296

## **QUINN**

Frnces [14534], 1218

## **RADCLIFF**

Evert [2328], 127, 246

## **RADCLIFF**

Helletje [2322], 127, 244  
Jacob [2323], 127, 244  
John [2326], 127, 245  
Klartjen [2324], 127, 245  
Leah [2783], 403  
Leonard Lewis [13763], 634  
Petrus [2327], 127, 246  
William [2298], 127  
William [2325], 127, 245

## **RADCLIFFE**

Amanda [4274], 465  
Delia Margaret [4272], 465  
Jeremiah [4273], 465

## **RADCLIFT**

Joachim [2299], 127

## **RADFORD**

Edward [14010], 1424

## **RADNOR**

Belinda Ann [10942], 699

## **RAMEAU**

Margaret U [11702], 526

## **RANDALL**

Ann [10118], 1240, 1378  
Anne [4852], 1353, 1431  
Bertha A [9693], 766, 1033  
Dela Avis [10101], 1034, 1240  
Delavan [9691], 766  
Delavan Wesley [9695], 766, 1033  
Ellen [4811], 1183, 1352  
Glen Marshall [10104], 1034, 1240  
Gordon [4850], 1353, 1431  
Helen Rachel [10100], 1034, 1239  
Hiram Harvey [9698], 767, 1034  
Inez [10107], 1034, 1240  
Irene [10106], 1034, 1240  
John [4812], 1183, 1353  
Kenneth [4851], 1353, 1431  
Lois [10109], 1034, 1241  
Lucille "Lucy" Elizabeth [10103],  
1034, 1240  
Mildred [4813], 1183, 1353  
Nancy J. [4854], 1353, 1431  
Philip E [10108], 1034, 1240  
Sylvanus Hiram [9685], 766  
Victoria [4855], 1353, 1431  
Viola [9697], 766, 1034

## **RANDALL**

W. Thomas [4814], 1183, 1353  
Warren [4849], 1353, 1431  
Warren Merritt [9694], 766, 1033  
Washburn W [9696], 766, 1034  
Wesley Merritt [10102], 1034,  
1240  
William J. [4777], 1182

## **RANDOLPH**

Burdett E. P. [2598], 618  
Homer Eugene [11713], 1111,  
1298  
Rollin Hurd [11712], 1111

## **RANSOM**

Ann [13769], 412

## **RAPELYE**

Warren Roosevelt [14463], 1152

## **RAPP**

Albert Grant [1823], 1320, 1417  
Evelyn Kip [1824], 1320, 1417  
Jacob Grant [1816], 1320

## **RATHBUN**

Emily [4293], 730  
Solomon [4294], 730

## **RAYMOND**

Elsie [12287], 1261

## **RAYNOR**

Rebecca [10443], 435

## **READ**

Susan [4731], 923

## **READECKER**

Mary Theresa [10436], 1449

## **RED OWL**

Lice [10363], 1075

## **REED**

Evelina E. [4240], 457  
Jacob Henry [13063], 1194  
John [10449], 977  
Katherine Laura [9845], 1194  
Mary Ellen [10448], 977

## **REES**

Flora Macmurchy [1944], 1420  
Ralph Lyle [14450], 1436  
William Edward [1945], 1420

## **REEVE**

James D [13781], 1227

# Name Index

---

## REID

Helen [10830], 1455  
Mary Ella [14169], 932, 933

## REINSEN

Mary [10599], 691

## REISDORF

Elizabeth [2534], 251, 425  
Maria [2535], 251, 425  
Petrus [2533], 251

## RELF

George [13230], 837  
Mary Francis [11859], 837

## REMSEN

Dorothea [2418], 118  
Jacob [7523], 118

## RENNISON

Charles E. [1461], 829  
Clare [1469], 830, 1098

## REQUA

Abraham [3404], 756, 1026  
Agnes [3422], 757, 1026  
Agnes [3452], 498, 758  
Alfred [3381], 497, 756  
Alfred [3401], 756, 1025  
Allie [3403], 756, 1026  
Almira [3379], 497, 756  
Almira [3399], 756, 1025  
Alva [3442], 758, 1027  
Amelia [3380], 497, 756  
Angelina [3382], 497, 757  
Ann [3411], 497, 758  
Anna [3397], 756, 1025  
Anna M. [3420], 757, 1026  
Belle Evelyn [3443], 758, 1027  
Charlotte Ann [3450], 498, 758  
Clarine H [3419], 757, 1026  
Daniel [3319], 301  
Daniel [3365], 301, 497  
Edmund [3402], 756, 1025  
Edmund D [3410], 497, 757  
Edmund J [3437], 497, 758  
Edna [3405], 756, 1026  
Ellen C [3426], 757, 1026  
Emma Jane [3418], 757, 1026  
Florence [14487], 1027, 1237  
Florence [3462], 759, 1027  
Frank Leslie [3428], 758, 1026

## REQUA

Gilbert K [3364], 301, 496  
James Jackson [3368], 301, 497  
John [3318], 301  
John [3383], 497, 757  
John [3435], 497, 758  
John D [3408], 497, 757  
John H [3395], 756, 1025  
Joseph [3434], 497, 758  
Josephus Leroy [14486], 1027, 1237  
Josephus MD [3451], 498, 759  
Kate [3446], 758, 1027  
Leroy MD [3460], 759, 1027  
Lucinda [3384], 497, 757  
Lucinda [3394], 756, 1025  
Mary [3369], 301, 498  
Mary [3375], 496, 755  
Mary Alice [14488], 1027, 1237  
Mary E. [3453], 498, 759  
Moses W. [3376], 496, 755  
Nathaniel [3407], 497, 757  
Nathaniel [3421], 757, 1026  
Nelson [3400], 756, 1025  
Sarah [5922], 757, 1026  
Sarah Ann [3377], 496, 755  
Sarah Catharine [3436], 497, 758  
Sarah M. [3409], 497, 757  
Sarah Maria [3449], 498, 758  
Thomas [3367], 301, 497  
Thomas [3378], 497, 756  
Thomas P. [3396], 756, 1025  
Valentine [3406], 757, 1026  
William [3366], 301, 497

## REQR

Frederick [9042], 332

## RETAN

Marytie [9045], 175

## REYNOLDS

Abigail [3744], 295  
Arney [2602], 618  
Hannah [14589], 508  
Mabel Genevieve [6899], 1263, 1264  
Mary Catherine [11799], 1154  
Sutton [3745], 295

## RHINELANDER

Adelaide [7207], 914, 1178  
Helen [7211], 1177, 1350  
Isaac Leonard Kip [7149], 914, 1177  
Leonard Kip [7204], 914, 1177  
Philip (Major) [2881], 914  
Philip Kip (Lieut.) [7205], 914, 1177  
Phyllis M. [7210], 1177, 1350  
T.J. Oakley [7254], 914, 1177  
William [7253], 914

## RICE

Alexander [13841], 1255, 1380  
Alexander Irwin [13840], 1254  
Mary [4230], 456

## RICHARD

Anna Rachel [6536], 812, 1084  
Jean [6534], 812  
Jean [6586], 1086, 1281  
Jean [6638], 1282, 1394  
Jean Urgel [6459], 812  
Louis [6585], 1086, 1280  
Louis [6639], 1282, 1394  
Louis Joseph Arthur [6537], 812, 1084  
Louise [6641], 1282, 1394  
Lucille [6587], 1086, 1281  
Marie [6590], 1086, 1282  
Mathieu [6637], 1282, 1394  
Maurice [6589], 1086, 1282  
Pierre [6588], 1086, 1281  
Pierre [6636], 1282, 1394  
Raymond [6640], 1282, 1394

## RICHARDS

Horace [14372], 1355  
Mary K [14373], 1355, 1433  
Sarah Jean [14374], 1355, 1433

## RICHARDSON

Ardina [14513], 715, 994  
Caroline Holmes [3905], 461, 715  
Catharine Kip [9942], 461, 714  
Catherine Vanderbilt [14519], 995, 1218  
Charles [14522], 995, 1218  
Charles O [14515], 715, 994  
Cornelius [14521], 995, 1218

# Name Index

---

## **RICHARDSON**

Cornelius [3901], 461, 714  
Edward [14512], 715, 994  
Frances Marion [14520], 995, 1218  
Franklin [3907], 461, 714  
Gladys [10777], 1455  
John Kip [9943], 461, 714  
John R [14514], 715, 995  
Margaret [14517], 995, 1218  
Margaret Anna [3903], 461, 715  
Mary E Kipp [3900], 461, 714  
Samuel Kip [3906], 461, 714  
Susan Kip [3904], 461, 715  
Walter Van Tuyl [14523], 995,  
1218  
William [14511], 715, 994  
William [3895], 461  
William G [3902], 461, 715

## **RICHTER**

Amelia M Rector [13602], 677  
Anna Maria [2494], 244  
Eva [4614], 428  
Florence [13948], 1284  
John [4615], 428

## **RIDDICK**

Evelyn Horton [13274], 1406

## **RIDDLE**

Carol-Ann [14156], 1433, 1461  
Erin Colleen Acton [4890], 1433,  
1461  
Ernest James [4883], 1354, 1432  
George [10225], 1354  
George Herbert [4864], 1354  
Gordon Edward [4882], 1354,  
1432  
Heather Colleen [4889], 1432,  
1461  
Johnathan Robert [4887], 1432,  
1461  
Robert Wesley [4881], 1354, 1432  
Robin Elaine [4888], 1432, 1461

## **RIDDLE-MASUDA**

Hudson [14158], 1461, 1469

## **RIEM**

Elizabeth [8682], 270

## **RILEY**

Allan Joseph [4630], 1198

## **RILEY**

Jeannine Elizabeth [4631], 1198,  
1360

## **RING**

(No Given Name) [3195], 468

## **RITZINGER**

John Baptiste [10984], 831  
Julia Fletcher [10985], 831, 1098

## **ROACH**

Myrtle R [11362], 1399

## **ROBERSON**

Elbert [3414], 757  
Elbert Mortimer [10974], 757,  
1026  
Howard William [10976], 1026,  
1237

## **ROBERTS**

Hugh Clifford [11852], 1164, 1346  
Hugh Potter [11851], 1164  
Lucretia Ann [4236], 457  
Lulu [3461], 1027  
Melvin [4817], 1353  
Norman [4853], 1353, 1431

## **ROBERTSON**

Martha [8761], 168

## **ROBINSON**

Alice Roseltha [12785], 1038  
Catherine [9813], 547, 822  
Edward J [9814], 547, 822  
Ernest F. Dr. [2924], 923  
Ernest Kip Dr. [4942], 923, 1180  
Eva L [14283], 960  
George K [9815], 547, 822  
Mary Clementine [4943], 923,  
1180  
Robert [1117], 547  
Seward [9816], 547, 822  
William Ingraham [4944], 923,  
1180

## **ROBIOS**

C. Edwards [675], 847, 1109  
George Thomas [673], 847, 1109  
John Henry [672], 847, 1109  
Mary Elizabeth [671], 847, 1109  
Samuel [670], 847  
William Stephens [674], 847, 1109

## **ROCHELEAU**

Elizabeth [6238], 317  
Francois Xavier [7796], 317

## **ROCHON**

Arthur [7678], 801

## **RODGERS**

(No Given Name) [2761], 394

## **RODRIGUEZ**

Thomas Louis [8487], 1389

## **RODRIQUEZ**

Terri [8418], 1273

## **ROE**

David [1847], 1140  
Emma Eliza [1848], 1140  
Mary [1846], 1140

## **ROELOFFS**

Sarah [155], 24, 28

## **ROFF**

Charles [1149], 822

## **ROGERS**

(No Given Name) [11252], 1307  
Betty Reinette [12350], 1286  
Clara Erma [13108], 1242  
Henry [8786], 326  
James Van S. [4525], 718, 719  
Jane Crane [4524], 718, 719  
Mabel [10977], 1307  
Sarah [7262], 593

## **ROLLS**

Helenia Z. [4863], 1353, 1354

## **ROMAINE**

Helmas [966], 1119  
John Westervelt [11516], 1300  
May [1514], 1300

## **ROMANS**

(No Given Name) [6065], 1239,  
1377  
Alice [6058], 1031, 1239  
Alice [6061], 1239, 1377  
Arthur [6085], 1442, 1464  
Chester A. [6038], 1031, 1239  
Chester Aurther [6076], 1377,  
1442  
Ellen [6060], 1238, 1377  
Ervin [6039], 1239, 1377  
Ervin [6084], 1442, 1464  
Geneva [6068], 1239, 1377

# Name Index

---

## ROMANS

Gladis [6069], 1239, 1377  
Harry B. [6056], 1031, 1238  
Helen [6067], 1239, 1377  
James John [6086], 1442, 1464  
Lillian [6066], 1239, 1377  
Melvin [6070], 1239, 1377  
Milo B. [6037], 1031  
Patricia [6040], 1377, 1442  
Peter [6054], 1031  
Robert [6075], 1377, 1442  
Ruth May [6057], 1031, 1239

## ROMER

Amelia [4307], 733  
Henry [4308], 733

## ROMEYN

(No Given Name) [538], 194, 366  
Antie [540], 194, 366  
Antie [544], 194, 366  
Cornelis [535], 194, 366  
Daniel [532], 193, 366  
Daniel Claesen [764], 189, 194  
Daniel Jan [547], 194, 367  
Elizabeth [1011], 356  
Elizabeth [390], 184  
Eva [534], 194, 366  
Jackemyntie [541], 194, 366  
Jacob [533], 194, 366  
Jan [536], 194, 366  
Jan [543], 194, 366  
Jan [546], 194  
Jan [549], 367, 591  
Lena [539], 194, 366  
Margrietje [763], 189  
Marytie [537], 194, 366  
Nicase [545], 194, 366  
Nicholas Klaas [529], 193

## ROMINE

Lydia [14428], 556  
Samuel [9038], 331

## ROMME

Coenrad Ten Eyke [8756], 167,  
325  
Cornelis [8536], 74, 168  
Cornelis [8755], 167, 325  
Cornelius [8763], 168, 325  
Cornelus [177], 73

## ROMME

Jan Jansen [178], 73  
Johannes [8530], 73, 167  
Johannes [8765], 168, 325  
Lucas [8532], 73, 167  
Luke [8764], 168, 325  
Maria [8538], 74, 168  
Maria [8762], 168, 325  
Marytje [8533], 73, 167  
Marytje [8534], 73, 167  
Rachel [8531], 73, 167  
Rachel [8537], 74, 168  
Sara [8535], 74, 167  
Tryntje [8539], 74, 168

## RONK

Hezekiah [4429], 1021  
Leonard Kipp [4432], 1021, 1235

## RONSON

Margaret [10803], 1456

## ROOME

Susanna [10517], 369

## ROOS

Johanna [10897], 1413

## ROOSA

Rebecca Janse [7400], 132, 133

## ROOSEVELT

Catherine [8781], 326  
Margaret [8678], 270  
Nicholas [8783], 326  
Nicolaes [58], 38  
Rachel [3256], 143

## ROSE

Jonathan Scott [6095], 1464, 1469  
Lloyd [6092], 1464  
Maria Ann [6094], 1464, 1469  
Mary [1293], 570  
Theodore [6091], 1464

## ROSEVELT

Elsje Claes [62], 38  
Jannetje [57], 38

## ROSET

Abraham [8156], 150  
David [8159], 150, 274  
David [8697], 150  
Jacobus [8157], 151, 274

## ROSS

Ann [2727], 387

## ROSTER

Margaret [5769], 495

## ROTH

(No Given Name) [13723], 1330

## ROTHRICK

Bessie M [11412], 1032

## ROTHWELL

Juliette [4801], 1351

## ROULEAU

Elizabeth [8335], 529, 801  
Hubert [6365], 529

## ROUTH

Frederic R [13112], 979

## ROWLAND

Harriet [13731], 1330

## ROWLEY

(No Given Name) [6965], 1444  
Douglas [6966], 1444, 1465  
Jill [6968], 1444, 1465  
Julie Ann [6967], 1444, 1465

## ROWLINGS

Thomas Capt. [3196], 468

## ROY

Guillaume [13663], 814  
Phileas Etienne [6477], 814

## ROYCE

Oliver H. [1445], 825

## RUGENSTEIN

Catherine Sue [12318], 1286, 1395  
Christopher Charles [12322], 1395,  
1448  
Elizabeth Jane [12319], 1286,  
1395  
Robert [12317], 1286  
Robert Kipp [12320], 1286, 1395

## RUNDALL

Timothy [7193], 1220

## RUNNELS

Robert [9635], 158

## RUNYON

Huldah [1450], 551  
Lewis [1451], 551

## RUSSELL

Benjamin [5623], 485, 739  
Charles [9784], 1247  
Charles Elmer [10073], 1252  
Chloe [6018], 418

# Name Index

---

## RUSSELL

Cornelia [3556], 537, 814  
Danielle [12264], 1380, 1442  
Jesse [5624], 485, 739  
Joseph G. [3550], 537  
Mary Jane [3555], 537, 814  
Paul L (Dr) [12443], 1454  
Richard Kipp [12260], 1252, 1379  
Richelle [12263], 1380, 1442  
Roger H [12261], 1252, 1380  
Stephen K. [3554], 537, 814  
Thomas [3770], 484, 485

## RUSTER

Howard L [12545], 1188  
Judith Ann [12548], 1188, 1356

## RUTHERFORD

Charles E [13570], 1064  
Michal Amanda Caroline [12810],  
1064

## RUTTER

Jum [10773], 1455

## RYAN

Chester H. [1379], 1319  
Jane [11403], 1377

## RYCKMAN

Abraham [8603], 80, 178  
Abraham [9000], 173, 330  
Abraham [9108], 177, 334  
Aefje [8599], 80, 176  
Albert [193], 30, 77  
Albert [6664], 78, 173  
Albert [8606], 80, 179  
Albert [9004], 173, 330  
Albert [9058], 175, 333  
Albert [9129], 178, 335  
Albert Janse [164], 30, 31  
Annatje [9036], 175, 332  
Annatje [9098], 177, 334  
Anneke [8607], 80, 179  
Arie [8585], 78, 174  
Arie [9033], 175, 332  
Catharina [201], 78, 173  
Catharina [8582], 78, 173  
Catharina [9030], 174, 331  
Catharine [9095], 177, 334  
Cathrina [8591], 79, 176  
Cathrina [8593], 79, 176

## RYCKMAN

Cathrina [8598], 80, 176  
Clara [8592], 79, 176  
Clara [9061], 176, 333  
Cornelia [209], 80, 178  
Cornelia [211], 80, 178, 202  
Cornelia [8999], 173, 330  
Cornelia [9097], 177, 334  
Cornelis [8590], 79, 176  
Cornelis [9056], 175, 333  
Cornelis [9057], 175, 333  
Daniel [9105], 177, 334  
Edward [9093], 177, 334  
Elizabet [9003], 173, 330  
Evert [8601], 80, 177  
Geertje [9029], 174, 331  
Harmanus [9060], 175, 333  
Isaac [9002], 173, 330  
Isaac [9109], 177, 334  
Jacob [9110], 177, 334  
Jacob [9128], 178, 335  
Jacobus [194], 30, 78  
Jacobus [8584], 78, 174  
Jacobus [9024], 174, 331  
Jacobus [9031], 175, 331  
Johannes [163], 30, 75, 76  
Johannes [8581], 78, 173  
Johannes [8586], 78, 175  
Johannes [8589], 79, 175  
Johannes [8600], 80, 177  
Johannes [9034], 175, 332  
Johannes [9054], 175, 333  
Johannes [9096], 177, 334  
Johannis [196], 30, 78  
Johannis [9001], 173, 330  
Johannis [9106], 177, 334  
Judah [9050], 175, 332  
Judik [9049], 175, 332  
Lea [9023], 174, 331  
Magdalena [2366], 104  
Margrietje [203], 31, 67, 146  
Margritje [9127], 178, 335  
Maria [187], 30, 75, 76, 79  
Maria [8583], 78, 174  
Maria [8595], 79, 176  
Maria [8604], 80, 178  
Maria [9022], 174, 331

## RYCKMAN

Maria [9092], 177, 334  
Maria (Polly) [9053], 175, 333  
Marya [9107], 177, 334  
Nelletje [195], 30, 78  
Nelletje [8602], 80, 177  
Philip [8605], 80, 178  
Rachel [9035], 175, 332  
Rachel [9055], 175, 333  
Rebecca [7570], 78, 173  
Richard [9032], 175, 331  
Samuel [9062], 176, 333  
Samuel [9104], 177, 334  
Sara [9051], 175, 332  
Sarah [9059], 175, 333  
Susanna [8594], 79, 176  
Susanna [9090], 177, 334  
Susanna [9094], 177, 334  
Tobias [198], 30, 79  
Tobias [199], 30, 79, 202  
Tobias [8587], 78, 175  
Tobias [9091], 177, 334  
Tobias [9103], 177, 334  
Tobias [9126], 178, 335

## RYERSON

Nicholas C [13139], 580

## RYPENBERGER

Catharine [4616], 428

## SABINE

Byron E [12573], 986, 1214  
Edith M [12572], 986, 1213  
Edward B [9647], 986

## SABOURIN

Alexandre Joseph Romeo [7095],  
1072  
D [4687], 1072  
Donn [8378], 1072, 1272  
Joan [8376], 1072, 1272  
Ross [8377], 1072, 1272  
Scholastique [6424], 805

## SADLIER

Cornelia [888], 336, 544  
Francis [7035], 336, 545  
Harriet Philpot [886], 337, 546  
James Clement [7034], 337, 545  
Jane Anthony [887], 337, 546  
John C. [884], 336

# Name Index

---

**SADLIER**

Marion [890], 337, 545  
Rebecca Carleton [889], 337, 545  
Richard Washington [891], 336,  
545

**SALISBURY**

Mary Ann [9670], 1234

**SALSBUURY**

Cornelius [2821], 419  
Margaret (Maragette) [2820], 419

**SALTER**

Eliza Jane [11197], 850

**SALVIN**

Daniel Kip [6223], 1459, 1468  
Laura Whitney [6222], 1459, 1468  
Robert Theodore Md [6220], 1423,  
1459  
Theodore Lewis [6219], 1423

**SAMMONS**

Frederick Schoonmaker [12628],  
400  
Lydia [12596], 400

**SAMPLES**

Mary Ani [14044], 1336

**SANCTUAIRE**

Marcel [8355], 1269

**SANDERS**

Emilia [2358], 62  
Sarah [3607], 440

**SANDERSON**

Eliza [2506], 420  
Eliza [8258], 420

**SANFORD**

Anna (Rhuana) [13906], 675  
Diana Coeyman [9313], 280, 454  
Ellen Tice [9316], 280, 454  
Jefferson [9317], 281, 454  
Michael [9312], 280  
Peter M [9314], 280, 454  
William M [9315], 280, 454

**SANTARPIO**

(No Given Name) [12323], 1395

**SARE**

Bruce [9736], 1249

**SARLES**

Adelia [5952], 499, 760  
Albert [5951], 499, 760

**SARLES**

Aron [5950], 499, 760  
Benjamin [5945], 301, 499  
Brady [5961], 498, 760  
Edward [5975], 759, 1027  
Elias [5944], 301, 499  
Emma [5976], 759, 1027  
Emma Jane [5972], 498, 759  
Gilbert [5970], 498, 759  
Hannah [5943], 301, 498  
Hannah Ann [5956], 499, 760  
Isaac [5942], 301, 498  
Isaac [5958], 499, 760  
James N. [5957], 499, 760  
John [5953], 499, 760  
John [5962], 498, 760  
Kipp [5969], 498, 759  
Nathaniel [5940], 301, 498  
Oliver [5954], 499, 760  
Prudence [5960], 498, 759  
Purdy [5971], 498, 759  
Samuel [5973], 498, 759  
Sanford [5959], 499, 760  
Susan [5955], 499, 760  
Trudlow [5968], 498, 759  
Ward [5939], 772  
Ward [5967], 498, 759  
William [5941], 301, 498  
William H. [5966], 760, 1027

**SAUVE**

Anne [8414], 1271

**SAYLOR**

Arthur [6163], 950  
Ralph Leonard (Pete) [6164], 950,  
1192

**SAYRS**

Josiah [10601], 411  
Katherine [10602], 411, 650

**SCANNELL**

Jack [1801], 1409  
John [1802], 1409, 1454

**SCHANTZ**

Joseph [10472], 958  
Mattie [10475], 958, 1195  
Maud [10506], 958, 1195  
Peter [10473], 958

**SCHEERBURCH**

Geertje [215], 8

**SCHEETZ**

Aimee Lavonne [12449], 1467

**SCHENCK**

John [7789], 402

**SCHEPMOES**

Leah [2140], 60  
Rebecka [5997], 130, 131  
Urseltie Jans [351], 34

**SCHERMERHORN**

Annetje [10548], 381

**SCHLOTTHAUER**

David A [11285], 1288  
Erma A [11282], 1288

**SCHMIDT**

Maria [8681], 270

**SCHMOLZE**

(No Given Name) [7213], 1452

**SCHOONMAKER**

Abraham Linford [1317], 858,  
1120  
Amanda [1337], 858, 1120  
Elmore Lindford [1342], 1120,  
1307  
Harry Howard [1345], 1120, 1307  
Henry Howard [1333], 858, 1120  
Howard Leonard [1347], 1307,  
1409  
Imogene [1338], 858, 1120  
Imogene Howard [1343], 1120,  
1307  
Linford [1334], 858, 1120  
Maggie K. [1335], 858, 1120  
Maria [1336], 858, 1120  
Raymond Wilford [1344], 1120,  
1307  
Salmoe Marie [482], 357, 358

**SCHOONOVER**

Alice D [14218], 933  
Ida M [9725], 1040  
Joseph Henry [9703], 769  
Martha Adiola [9702], 769

**SCHOUTEN**

Stockholm [3355], 510

**SCHRAMLIN**

Joseph [12286], 1261

# Name Index

---

## SCHRAMLIN

Pearl Nina [6883], 1261

## SCHRAMM

Annatje [14344], 597

## SCHREUER

(Mr.) [7212], 1350

## SCHRYVER

Anguet [2544], 135  
Charles E. [7450], 892  
Elsie [9232], 272  
George E [7470], 892, 1159  
Henry B [7472], 892  
Jacob [8649], 269  
Jacob [9194], 182  
Johannes [9233], 272  
John T. [2009], 380  
Margaret [2449], 401  
Nicholas [9195], 182

## SCHULMAN

John [14562], 1369, 1438  
Martin [14561], 1369

## SCHULTZ

Ida Caroline [14147], 686

## SCHUYLER

Ada [12972], 963  
Arent [3645], 441, 697  
Arent J. [7137], 441  
Catharine [10851], 871, 1131  
Charles Peter [2612], 910  
Elizabeth [10850], 871, 1131  
Harold [13729], 1330  
Harold [13730], 1330  
Harriet Ann [3646], 441, 697  
Isaac [10849], 871  
John [883], 336  
John Arent [3642], 441  
Mary [10786], 1414  
Mary V. [5591], 910, 1174  
Percival Raymond [10854], 1131,  
1316  
Philip M. [5590], 910  
Phillip [10852], 871, 1131

## SCHWARZER

Lydia [13133], 1401, 1402

## SCHWENFURTH

Nellie C [13908], 966

## SCOBY

Elizabeth Summers [4082], 489,  
747

Robert [4083], 489

## SCOFIELD

Bruce R Sr [9739], 1250

## SCOTT

Alice [1166], 550, 829  
Ella E [9684], 770  
George R [10078], 770  
Henry [8450], 1269, 1270  
John [1165], 550  
Martin Kipp [8452], 1270, 1389  
Richard Joseph [7104], 1269, 1270  
Richard Kenneth [8453], 1270,  
1389  
William Ronald II [11049], 1191

## SCUDDER

Abraham Kip [9682], 203, 372  
Kip [9681], 203, 371  
Sara Ogden [589], 203, 372  
William (Capt) [588], 203  
William Kip [8120], 203, 372

## SCULL

Margaretta Rowan [10519], 593

## SEABURY

Eliza [7360], 222, 389  
John [7354], 222  
Tilman [7353], 222

## SEAMAN

Edmund [8787], 326

## SEARLES

Charles [4191], 777, 1047  
Edward [4194], 777, 1047  
Edward [4202], 1047, 1253  
Evelyn [4201], 1047, 1253  
Gilberta [4204], 1253, 1380  
Hannah [3719], 292  
Harriet [4198], 1047, 1253  
Herbert [4200], 1047, 1253  
John [3321], 301  
John [3720], 292  
Nathaniel [4188], 777  
Purdy [4193], 777, 1047  
Samuel [4187], 777  
Walter [4192], 777, 1047

## SEBRING

Gertrude [8767], 168

## SECOR

Andrew [14328], 891  
Andrew [14333], 891, 1159  
Catherine [14330], 891, 1159  
Elizabeth [14334], 891, 1159  
Elva [14336], 891, 1159  
Elvy [14337], 891, 1159  
Helen E [14331], 891, 1159  
Joel [14335], 891, 1159  
Judelia (Della) [14332], 891, 1159  
William B [14329], 891, 1159

## SECORD

Solomon S [13410], 793

## SEGUIN

Pierre Paul [8348], 1268

## SEIBEL

Elisabeth [12626], 927

## SEIBER

Fannie M [12008], 900

## SEISS

Charles Frederick [5847], 1203

## SEITZ

(No Given Name) [13743], 950  
Mary Gertrude [6165], 950

## SELLECK

Abraham [14492], 95, 206  
Nathaniel [14491], 95

## SELVEY

Ileta Catherine [14043], 1336

## SEONOR

Townsend [5783], 495

## SERRAZIN

Marguerite [6419], 805

## SERVOSS

Annie Louise [2954], 661  
Elias Boudinot [2955], 661

## SETTLE

Norah Alice [4367], 1016  
Olin Carter [4373], 1017, 1232  
Robert [4369], 1017  
Robert Lewis [4372], 1017, 1231  
Seth Ward [4374], 1017, 1232  
Willis Clemens [13228], 1016

## SEXTON

Anna Belle [11150], 1110, 1296

# Name Index

---

## **SEXTON**

Emma Jean [11143], 1110, 1296  
Estelle Regine [11145], 1110, 1296  
Fred Elmer [11156], 1110, 1297  
George Washington [11142], 1110  
Grace May [11153], 1110, 1296  
Guy Worthington [11162], 1110,  
1297  
Harry Wilson [11158], 1110, 1297  
Jennie Gertrude [11160], 1110,  
1297  
Luella [11148], 1110, 1296  
Prasilla [11147], 1110, 1296  
Red [9792], 1246

## **SEYMOUR**

Edith [7197], 1179

## **SHACKNO**

Julien [7203], 914

## **SHAFER**

Billie Jean [11813], 1342, 1428  
Catharine [4620], 676  
Dollie Lee [11808], 1158, 1341  
Jill [11812], 1342, 1428  
William Clyde [11809], 1158,  
1341  
William Elvin [11807], 1157, 1158  
Wyon [11811], 1342, 1428

## **SHAMBURGH**

Sarah Jane [9477], 708

## **SHANE**

Wendall [12781], 1378

## **SHARON**

Emma Ardella [12089], 906

## **SHARP**

Abraham [2482], 404, 420  
Catherine Eveline [2501], 420, 666  
Catherine Goeway [12518], 381  
Helen C. [2502], 420, 666  
Jacob [2488], 404, 637  
John George [11795], 1153  
Laura Belle [11796], 1153, 1333  
Mary L. [2486], 404, 636  
Sarah C. [2487], 404, 637  
William Reese [13993], 1153

## **SHARPE**

Cyndee S. [7005], 1465, 1466

## **SHAVER**

Ira [13786], 1052  
Laura B [13785], 1052

## **SHAW**

Roger [1822], 1417  
Theresa [7089], 1070, 1071

## **SHAWGER**

Daniel Philip [14470], 436, 689  
John Phillip [14469], 436  
Martha [14472], 689, 978

## **SHAWVER**

Elliot [14109], 1157

## **SHEDD**

(No Given Name) [11005], 954  
Myrtle F [11002], 954

## **SHEFFIELD**

Minerva [2617], 910  
Sarah L. [1065], 876

## **SHELP**

Levi [9412], 447  
Sarah [9411], 447

## **SHEPARD**

Jane [9346], 326, 327  
Maria [641], 563

## **SHEPHARD**

Jeanette [10881], 1132  
Unknown [10882], 1132

## **SHERWOOD**

Amasa [9607], 542, 819  
Andrew [9366], 332  
Andrew [9594], 541, 819  
Clarinda [9611], 542, 820  
Daniel [9367], 332  
Daniel [9601], 542, 819  
David [9371], 332, 542  
David Nelson [9600], 542, 819  
Elizabeth (Betsy) [9602], 542, 819  
Ephriam [9609], 542, 820  
Fanny [9603], 542, 819  
Gwen [4806], 1352  
Hannah [9374], 332, 542  
Henrietta [9596], 542, 819  
Jane [8225], 477, 480  
John [9612], 542, 820  
Joseph [9369], 332, 541, 819  
Levi [9608], 542, 819  
Lucinda [9610], 542, 820

## **SHERWOOD**

Nancy [9376], 332, 543  
Phoebe [9592], 541, 819  
Samuel [9373], 332, 542  
Sarah [9372], 332, 542  
Stephen [9375], 332, 543  
Stephen [9606], 542, 819  
Sylvester [9613], 542, 820  
William [9370], 332, 542, 819  
William [9593], 541, 819  
William Andrew [9604], 542, 819

## **SHETLAND**

John [9669], 1234  
John M [4576], 1234  
Margery Katherine [4577], 1234,  
1375

## **SHOEBROOK**

Ivor H [7987], 1370

## **SHORTLEFF**

Leanna (Elizabeth) [2860], 620  
William [2861], 620

## **SHOTTENKIRK**

Ruth [12629], 400

## **SHRACK**

(No Given Name) [10077], 1252

## **SHRIVE**

Mary S [11629], 716

## **SHUART**

Christian (Adolphus) [821], 365  
Elizabeth Jones [837], 365, 588  
Leah [839], 365, 588  
Margaret [836], 365, 588  
Mary Ann [835], 365, 588, 881  
William [833], 365  
William [838], 365, 588

## **SICKLESM**

Eleanor (Ellen) [13163], 869

## **SIERRA**

Maria [8497], 1447

## **SIGGELKOW**

Martha [6866], 1226

## **SIGNOR**

Edna Celia [11707], 799, 800  
Sidney [11708], 799, 800

## **SIKERMERHOON**

(No Given Name) [513], 359

# Name Index

---

## **SILKWORTH**

Daniel [3447], 1027

## **SILVA**

Julian Jr [9738], 1250

## **SIMCOE**

William [9365], 541

## **SIMMONS**

Abraham [8721], 152, 277

Catherine [7042], 336

Cynthia (Lucinda) [4618], 676

Elizabeth [8723], 152, 278

Elizabeth [9254], 275, 446

Erma Louise [13055], 1359

Henrietta [9417], 447, 701

Henry [8720], 152, 277

Henry Abraham [9278], 277, 449

Henry Peter [9257], 275, 447

James [8722], 152, 278

James [9273], 277, 448

Jane [9259], 276, 447

Jane [9275], 277, 448

Jane Elizabeth [9416], 447, 701

John [4619], 676

John [8711], 152, 276

John [8713], 152, 276

Leah [3117], 152, 275

Maria [8718], 152, 277

Mary Ann [9256], 275, 447

Mary Eliza [9274], 277, 448

Mary Eliza [9418], 447, 701

Michael [8715], 152, 276

Perthena [13797], 1028

Peter [7887], 152

Peter Capt. [3114], 152

Peter H [9272], 277, 448

Pieter P [8709], 152, 275

Rachel [3119], 152, 277

Rachel [9253], 275, 446

Rachel Ann [9276], 277, 448

Rachel Grace [8247], 617, 909

Sarah [8710], 152, 276

Sarah [8714], 152, 276

Sarah (Sally) [9255], 275, 446

Sarah Louisa [9414], 447, 701

Stephen Bassett [8712], 152, 276

Susan [9277], 277, 448

Susanna [3118], 152, 276

## **SIMMONS**

William [2592], 617

William [8717], 152, 277

William Henry [9415], 447, 701

## **SIMONDS**

David [4827], 1351, 1430

Elizabeth [4828], 1351, 1430

Richard [4803], 1351

Richard [4826], 1351, 1430

## **SIMONS**

Clara [8060], 644, 943

Frances Jane (Fallie) [14161], 405

Horatio [8059], 644

John [2850], 672

Lizzie [8061], 645, 943

Mary M [8005], 640

## **SIMONTON**

Fred [1917], 1409

## **SIMPSON**

David Allan [11564], 1372, 1439

Deborah Jean [11562], 1372, 1439

Douglas Harold [11566], 1372,  
1439

Harold Brown [11515], 1372

Jeffery [11565], 1372, 1439

William Robert [11563], 1372,  
1439

## **SIMVALL**

Mary [11766], 588

## **SINGER**

Ella Belle [12837], 796

Frances Anne [12822], 796

## **SINGLETON**

Helen L [10834], 1414

## **SIP**

Ellen [1883], 1302

## **SIPP**

Adrianna [1751], 1116

Ann [1749], 1116

John I. [1750], 1116

## **SIPPERLY**

Francis (Fanny) [2852], 426

## **SKELLIE**

Lucinda [13231], 837

## **SKERRITT**

Harry [10486], 1411

## **SKILLMAN**

Della I [13514], 971

## **SLACK**

Daphne L [14501], 889, 1158

Eli [14499], 596, 889

Harrison [14496], 373, 596

Nathan [14494], 206, 373

## **SLAUGHTER**

Rebecca [8131], 656

## **SLEIGHT**

Charles [3787], 489

## **SLEIGHT**

Anna [1969], 42, 101

Charlotte Keese [10594], 691, 978

Cornelis [1975], 43, 101

Hendricus [1970], 42, 101

Hendricus [1972], 43, 101

Henry [10598], 691

Henry C [10590], 691

Johannes [1974], 43, 101

Maria [1971], 42, 101

Maria [1973], 43, 101

Matthys [1967], 42

Matthys [1968], 42, 101

Tryntje [1976], 43, 101

## **SLINGERLAND**

Abraham [2090], 46, 104

Albert [2091], 46, 104

Anna [2095], 46, 104

Arent [2076], 46

Engeltie [2094], 46, 104

Geertruy [2096], 46, 104

Geesie [2093], 46, 104

Hester [2089], 46, 104

Isaac [2092], 46, 104

Teunis Arentse [2075], 46

## **SLITER**

Clifford Crofton [6872], 1257,  
1383

Egbert Josiah [6871], 1257

Glendon [6873], 1257, 1383

Marilyn [6913], 1383, 1444

Ralph Starry [6874], 1257, 1383

Ronald Richard [6875], 1257,  
1383

Sherri [6914], 1383, 1444

Vivienne [6910], 1383, 1444

# Name Index

---

## SLOAN

Isaac [9186], 344  
Rebeckah [9185], 344

## SLOANE

(No Given Name) [1096], 1148

## SMALL

Margaret [8451], 1269, 1270

## SMALLWOOD

Don [6980], 1445

## SMEDES

Levi [3361], 510

## SMITH

(No Given Name) [11684], 798  
(No Given Name) [12637], 1189  
(No Given Name) [13651], 1127  
(No Given Name) [14031], 1153  
(No Given Name) [8758], 167  
Abel [3753], 296  
Amanda [10915], 1413  
Amanda [13229], 1016  
Amanda R [14500], 889  
Amelia [5612], 481, 735  
Ann Maria [5618], 481, 735  
Annette D. [4326], 1011  
Benjamin [3820], 509, 778  
Caleb [4102], 490  
Calvin [13605], 1035, 1241  
Carrie M [9853], 651, 951  
Daniel [5613], 481, 735  
Donald L [12638], 1189, 1356  
Edith Estelle [4389], 1228, 1374  
Edith Ethel [14362], 926  
Elizabeth [3752], 296  
Elizabeth [8268], 507  
Elizabeth Edson [3018], 930  
Elizabeth M [13970], 907, 1171  
Ella J [10509], 1195  
Eva Lynn [12373], 1396, 1449  
Faithy Faithful [14382], 556  
Fannie B [10994], 1107, 1295  
Finley B [13607], 1035, 1241  
Florence [12702], 962  
Florence [13652], 1127, 1314  
Florence [6906], 1383  
Florence Esther [9761], 1037, 1243  
Francis [9854], 651, 951  
Frank [13339], 786

## SMITH

Frank M [13603], 1035  
Frederick [12162], 909, 1173  
Frederick Bliss [8214], 651  
George [3821], 509, 778  
George Elliot [14033], 1154, 1334  
Grace Belle [13366], 1382  
Grace Elizabeth [12371], 1396,  
1449  
Hannah [7883], 151  
Harriet [13302], 647  
Hazel [13654], 1127, 1314  
Iva Bernice [13342], 1053, 1255  
Jacob Cornelius [10893], 1316  
James F. [4392], 1228  
James H. [1241], 1107  
Jane [4080], 488  
Jeremiah [2619], 224  
John [3818], 508, 509  
John L [13969], 907  
Joseph Martin [9760], 1037  
Juliana [7941], 245  
Lansing [8215], 651  
Lillian [14047], 1425  
Lois Isabel [4398], 1228, 1374  
Lorenzo P [11686], 798, 1067  
Mabel [13653], 1127, 1314  
Mable Etta [10888], 1316  
Magdalena [7886], 150  
Mary Ann [5617], 481, 735  
Mary Freeborn [10634], 1118  
Mary Louise [12161], 909, 1173  
Melvin W [13341], 1053, 1054  
Mervin Elwood [12469], 904  
Mildred [13606], 1035, 1241  
Myron F [13604], 1035, 1241  
Odessa E [14032], 1153, 1334  
Orpha [10794], 1456  
Owen Conrad [12372], 1396, 1449  
Phebe [5614], 481, 734  
Quentin [12639], 1189, 1356  
Rachel [8838], 171  
Ralph [13373], 1054, 1256  
Ralph B [11685], 798, 1067  
Ralph Marvin [4399], 1228, 1374  
Samuel J. [4000], 731  
Sara [2618], 224

## SMITH

Sarah [4101], 490  
Sarah [5611], 481, 735  
Sarah Emily [12466], 904  
Timothy Conrad [12370], 1396  
Tony Manford [9782], 1247  
Wayne [12160], 909  
William [3288], 481  
William [5616], 481, 735  
William [8624], 267

## SMYTHE

Jennie Dodge [14532], 1218

## SNEDEN

Annie [1326], 859, 1121  
Hazel [1327], 859, 1120  
Robert [1319], 859

## SNEDIKER

Heyltie [251], 182

## SNIDER

George [4140], 763

## SNIFFEN

Francis [3743], 482

## SNYDER

Anna Koyler [12412], 1410  
Elizabeth [9331], 289  
Hendrick Janszen [214], 8  
James H [12413], 1410  
Malinda Lovisa [14126], 678

## SNYERS

Catalyntje Hendricks [16], 8

## SODEN

John Voorhis [10631], 1151, 1330  
William [10630], 1151

## SOENOR

Martha [5784], 495, 755

## SOPER

Benjamin [995], 571  
John [998], 572, 860  
Mary [997], 572, 860  
Olive [996], 572, 860

## SOULE

(No Given Name) [10818], 1457

## SOULIERE

Charlene [10275], 1391, 1448  
Raeanne [10274], 1391, 1448  
Rick [10273], 1390

# Name Index

---

## SPAULDING

Isaac D. [1838], 1138  
Lilla Augusta [1837], 1138

## SPENCER

Almira [10911], 1316, 1317  
Dean [4835], 1352, 1431  
Elizabeth [5822], 288  
Fred [4809], 1352  
Katherine [4599], 1024  
Lydia [5836], 289  
Mily [10865], 871  
Raymond [4836], 1352, 1431  
Reuben [9330], 289  
Stephen A. [3998], 730  
Susan M [9471], 453  
Zipora [10419], 839

## SPIER

Edwin [9469], 453, 707  
Geertruy Jansen [8172], 107  
Hendrick [3106], 66  
Jacob [9468], 453  
Jane Hardenberg [9470], 453, 707  
Sarah [3105], 66  
Sarah Adela [10971], 707, 990  
Tryntje [8698], 150

## SPIES

Adam W. [2926], 636  
Sarah Ann [2925], 636

## SPOFFORD

Emily Anne [10958], 1376

## SPOONER

Charles [10833], 1468

## SQUIERS

(No Given Name) [13878], 828  
Harriet R [1632], 828

## ST. AMOUR

Francois [6420], 805  
Victoria Delia [6414], 805

## ST. PIERRE

Majella [13989], 1069

## STAATS

(No Given Name) [7565], 104

## STAEHLE

Ann Elizabeth [8680], 270

## STAFFORD

Addie J [14262], 667, 960  
Addie Joyce [14270], 961, 1196

## STAFFORD

Alburtus Clare [14269], 961, 1196  
Alice [14258], 667, 960  
Anna Lucile [14271], 961, 1197  
Anna O [14264], 667, 961  
Beulah Gazzolo [14272], 961,  
1197  
Chilton D [14260], 667, 960  
Clarence Angelo [14259], 667, 960  
Clinton Fayette [14261], 667, 960  
Esther [14274], 961, 1197  
Ethel May [14266], 961, 1196  
Frederick DeLong [14263], 667,  
960  
George [14594], 667  
Harry Lee [14268], 961, 1196  
Helen B [14285], 960, 1196  
Helen J [14257], 667, 959  
Hildred L [14284], 960, 1196  
James Allen [14267], 961, 1196  
Kith Frederick [14295], 1196,  
1360  
Levi B [14256], 667  
Phyllis Grace [14293], 1196, 1360  
Rex Levi [14273], 961, 1197  
Robert Knox [14294], 1196, 1360  
Winifred Marion [14291], 1196,  
1360

## STAGG

Maria [1071], 877

## STAHL

Rietta Ann [10427], 1290

## STAMBAUGH

Frances [12133], 907

## STANBURY

Ann [586], 370

## STANSLOSKI

Donald [6077], 1442  
Donald Wayne [6041], 1442  
Lee Ann [6080], 1442, 1464  
Lynn Irene [6079], 1442, 1463  
Mitchell Jon [6081], 1442, 1464  
Steven [6082], 1442, 1464

## STANTON

Cornelia [7362], 390, 622  
Mary [9640], 390, 622  
Morris [7361], 389

## STANTON

Rosetta [6915], 1384  
Sarah [9639], 389, 621

## STARR

Anna Catherine [14115], 595, 889  
Edward Varden [14116], 595, 889  
Laura Virginia [14117], 595, 889  
William McKendrick (Rev)  
[14114], 595

## STEANE

Elizabeth Windsor [10968], 1217,  
1368  
Frances Walker [10969], 1217,  
1368  
Isaac James [10964], 990, 991  
Lester Shamburgh [10965], 991,  
1216  
Mary Marguerite [10967], 1217,  
1368

## STEARNS

Elizabeth Frances [11651], 976  
Sarah [9420], 447

## STECKEL

Anna Marion [5580], 1225

## STEELE

Ada C [6805], 1062, 1263  
Ann Maria [6720], 514, 789  
Charles George [8882], 1401, 1451  
Clarence [6803], 1062, 1262  
Deloss [13402], 789, 1062  
Emery J [6723], 514, 788  
Ernest [6801], 1062, 1262  
George [6722], 514, 790  
George D [8880], 1401  
Gertrude [6807], 1062, 1263  
Grace [6802], 1062, 1262  
Granville [6719], 789, 1061  
Granville [6806], 1062, 1263  
John William [8881], 1401, 1450  
Jonathan [6718], 514  
Medora [6804], 1062, 1262  
Ralph [6725], 789, 1060  
William [6721], 514, 789

## STEENROD

Eliza [13916], 674

## STEIN

(No Given Name) [12958], 1346

# Name Index

---

## STEPHENSON

Emma [5792], 496

## STERN

Lilly Mae [10309], 1175, 1176

## STEVENS

Anna Jane [14348], 1429

Mary Polly [14591], 421

## STEVENSON

Maria [3062], 27

Mary Eleanor [1025], 358

Thomas [8511], 27

## STEVES

David M. [1204], 555

Franc E [10319], 555, 836

Hasson W [10320], 555, 836

Louis H [10321], 555, 836

M Belle [10318], 555, 836

Minnie H [10317], 555, 836

Sarah [7495], 268

## STEWART

Cornelia E. [1145], 547, 822

Darcelia J. [1146], 547, 822

Duncan [4651], 633

Egbert M. [1144], 547, 822

Lyman [1118], 547

## STICKLE

Almira Luella [4622], 962, 967

Hiram [4623], 967

## STIERHOFF

Maggie [6108], 648

## STIEROFF

Barbara Anne [6125], 649

## STILLICK

John [2697], 418

## STILLWELL

Ann Eliza [10446], 688

Anna Catherine [8580], 77, 78

Nathaniel [9100], 177

Sally [9099], 177

## STIRLING

Mildred [10792], 1456

## STOBER

Cheryl Rita [12357], 1396

## STOCKING

William Herbert [14502], 1158

## STOCKTON

Olive Adella [14503], 1158, 1342

## STONE

Della Mae [10086], 1242

Ethel Mae [11091], 1197

## STONEHOUSE

Isaac [8623], 267

## STORM

Annetje [1990], 212

## STORMS

Bessie [4595], 1024

Edgar [4596], 1024

## STORP

John [8757], 167

Maria [8760], 167, 325

## STORRS

Eliza [2657], 396, 631

Henry L. (Rev.) [2652], 396

Henry R. [2653], 396

Leonard Kip Rev. [2659], 396, 631

Maria [2658], 396, 631

## STORY

Irving Walter [3938], 717

## STOUTENBURGH

Abraham [9221], 271, 445

Abraham T [8647], 147, 269

Abraham W [8664], 149, 270, 271

Annetje [8658], 147, 271, 272

Caroline [9244], 273, 446

Catherine [9237], 272, 446

Eleanor [9197], 182, 344

Eleanor [9239], 273, 446

Elizabeth [9230], 271, 445

Hannah [9224], 271, 445

Harmon [9225], 271, 445

Henricus [8691], 149, 273

Henry Cuyler [9243], 273, 446

Isaac [8690], 149, 272

Jacobus [8656], 147, 148, 149, 182

James C [9240], 273, 446

James T [8646], 147, 269

James W [8666], 149, 271

Johannes [8689], 149, 272

John S [9236], 272, 446

Luke [9174], 182, 344

Margaret [8644], 147, 269

Margaret [9219], 271, 444

Maria [12575], 272, 445, 740

Mariah [8687], 149, 272

## STOUTENBURGH

Marshall [9226], 271, 445, 742

Mary [8645], 147, 269

Mary (Polly) [9220], 271, 445

Mary Elsie [9242], 273, 446

Peter L [9198], 182, 345

Richard [9223], 271, 445

Richard D C [9238], 272, 446

Sara Elizabeth Caroline [4334],

445, 699, 742

Tobias [8643], 147

Tobias M [9241], 273, 446

Tobias W [8688], 149, 272

William [8665], 148, 149, 270

William I [9235], 272, 445

William W [8686], 149, 272

## STOWE

Edith L. [1655], 832

## STRAAT

Christina [12724], 423

## STRANG

Charles E. [4217], 509

Elizabeth (Sally) [4030], 483

Levinia [3184], 287

Mary Elizabeth [4216], 509

## STRAUT

Margaret Ann [10894], 1316

## STREAT

George [4584], 1235

Janet [4583], 1235

## STRINGHAM

Henry [9652], 983

Ida Cutria [9651], 983

Phebe S. [4041], 485, 699, 700

Thomas [4042], 485

## STROBLE

Leon [14510], 1460

## STRONG

Elisa [2880], 915, 916

John M. (Col.) [7237], 915, 916

## STRWBRIDGE

William [9595], 819

## STRYCKER

Hendrick [229], 32

## STRYKER

Abraham Cadmus [9457], 452, 707

Harmanus Barkeloo [9455], 452

# Name Index

---

## **STRYKER**

Margaretta [9456], 452, 707  
Mary Blandina [9460], 452, 707  
Peter [9458], 452, 707  
Sarah Elizabeth [9459], 452, 707

## **STUART**

Gerome [9787], 1247

## **STUDAKER**

Andrew [6937], 1386, 1445  
Clifford [6934], 1386  
Eric [6936], 1386, 1445  
Robin [6935], 1386, 1445

## **STUMP**

Sarah E [10088], 1037

## **STUYVESANT**

Catherine [10673], 351  
Maria [988], 353  
Peter [8971], 353

## **SUBER**

Harriet [11955], 608

## **SULLIVAN**

Georgina Fox [7317], 1008

## **SULTON**

Alfred [5651], 752  
Mary [5640], 491

## **SUMPTION**

Gertrude [14434], 1288

## **SURBAUGH**

Mary Ann [13994], 1153

## **SURBER**

Charles Arthur [12808], 1063,  
1264  
Joseph Thomas [12806], 1063  
Lee Winfield [12809], 1063, 1264  
Samuel Robert [12807], 1064,  
1264

## **SUTHERLAND**

Anson [10936], 671  
Melissa Maria [10338], 671

## **SUTPHEN**

Josephine [1889], 1303  
Ten Eyck [1890], 1303

## **SUTTLE**

Evelyn Nadell [14075], 1338  
Franklin [11802], 1336, 1425  
Frederick [11803], 1336, 1425  
Owen Lee [11801], 1336

## **SUTTON**

Alliene Ruth [4410], 1229, 1375  
Daniel [9228], 445  
Edmund Hegeman [10610], 1193,  
1358  
Eliza [5788], 300  
Elizabeth [9227], 445  
Elizabeth Lucille [10612], 1358,  
1434  
Elsie Virginia [4409], 1229, 1375  
Francis Morris [10613], 1358,  
1434  
Jacob B [10607], 951  
James Edward [4408], 1229, 1375  
Jesse Greene [4397], 1229  
Martha [8834], 171  
Theron [1611], 1093  
William Henry [10605], 951  
William Henry Jr [10606], 951,  
1193

## **SUYDAM**

James [9392], 690

## **SVENSSON**

Charles August Theodor [11488],  
1216

## **SWAIN**

Hannah Fey [10233], 410

## **SWAN**

Marion [1765], 1407

## **SWANSON**

Phyllis L [14452], 1197, 1360  
Swan Blumquisy [14598], 1197  
Swan Oscar [14275], 1197

## **SWARTHOUT**

John R [7891], 446  
Mary Ann [7892], 446, 700

## **SWARTWOUT**

Rachel [2121], 20  
Roeloff [2122], 20

## **SWENDER**

(No Given Name) [12499], 1379

## **SWENSEN**

Lillian Solveig [11482], 1216

## **SWETT**

Lillian Sarah [12293], 1218

## **SWIFT**

Archie Dean [4897], 1401

## **SWIFT**

Virginia Ailene [4896], 1401

## **SWINDELL**

Harvey Delton Sr [9734], 1249

## **SYNYDER**

Jacobus [9073], 176

## **TACK**

Johannes [9147], 342  
Sara Elmendorf Cool [9146], 342

## **TALBOT**

Grace [11511], 1224

## **TALLMAN**

Maria [10723], 1302

## **TALMADGE**

(No Given Name) [13724], 1330

## **TANNER**

Maria N. [1666], 835

## **TAPPEN**

Chatje [2284], 239

## **TARDIF**

Rejean [8404], 1387

## **TATETEKA**

Maggie [10355], 806

## **TAYLOR**

Alfred S [4493], 1046  
Anabel [11972], 1167, 1347  
Ann [10113], 1240, 1378  
Anna [12707], 963  
Frederick Carlyle [10105], 1239  
Frederick Thomasson [10110],  
1239  
Harry Newton [11973], 1167, 1347  
Harry S. [1462], 830  
Helen Viola [11980], 899, 1167  
Isaac Newton [11969], 899  
Isaac Newton [11982], 899, 1167  
Janette [10112], 1239, 1378  
John Irvin [11975], 1167, 1347  
Josephine [1928], 1326  
Louise [7126], 1143  
Mary Jane [11981], 899, 1167  
Ralph [11974], 1167, 1347  
Ralph Fuller [11970], 899, 1167  
Ruth Eliza [11976], 899, 1167  
William [9285], 450  
William F [13278], 1326

# Name Index

---

## TAYOR

Marium Elizabeth [13910], 966

## TEGG

George [3459], 759

## TELLER

Catharina [3241], 154, 281

Johannes [3240], 154

Margaret [8657], 147, 148, 149,  
182

Morris [2001], 379

Peter [3239], 154

William [2008], 380

## TEN EYCK

Coenraat [8753], 167

Conrad [8986], 173

Elizabeth [8752], 167

Jacob [7500], 173

## TENENBAUM

Anne [6651], 1264, 1386

Edward A. [6650], 1264

## TENNANT

Amanda [3618], 692

Thomas [3619], 692

## TER BOS

Rachel [7723], 209

## TERHUNE

Adrianna [1366], 1134

Albert [13646], 867

Albert [973], 854, 1117

Albert (Adam) [10645], 854

Albert Jr [13148], 867

Alfred [1716], 1114

Anderson K [1844], 1322, 1418

Ann Maria [10646], 854, 1117

Anna [10626], 592

Bertha Hopper [1715], 1114

Catharine [10859], 871

Clarence Ebbetts [1843], 1321,  
1322

Harold N. [1781], 1305, 1409

Irving [1782], 1305, 1409

Johannes Outwater [975], 854,  
1117

John [10856], 871

John [1732], 1302

John [1733], 1302

John [1779], 1305

## TERHUNE

John N [1367], 1134

Nicolas [1778], 1305

Rachel [349], 199

Virginia A. [1845], 1322, 1418

William H. [4001], 733

## TERHUYNE

Albert [319], 89, 198

Albert Albertsen [317], 89

Annetje [320], 89, 198

Catryntje [329], 198, 368

Dirk [316], 89

Elizabeth [324], 89, 198

Geertje [326], 89, 198

Jacob [323], 89, 198

Joannes [325], 89, 198

Margrite [330], 198, 368

Nicasius [321], 89, 198

Peter [327], 89, 198

Weyntjen [322], 89, 198

## TERRY

Abigail [5913], 322

Alexander Hadden [11393], 1030,  
1238

Celia Darling [11395], 1030, 1238

Charles Graham [11392], 1030,  
1238

Emma Eliza [11391], 1030, 1238

Ethel [11396], 1030, 1238

Eugenia M [11397], 1030, 1238

Frederick Gregory [11398], 1030,  
1238

Helena [11009], 1238, 1376

Jeannette Pomer [11394], 1030,  
1238

John Darling (Maj) [4151], 1029

John William [11007], 1029, 1238

William [11399], 1029

## TERWILLIGER

Mary J. [3441], 758

## TEUBNER

Karl L [14015], 1332

## TEUNISSE

Rachel [3107], 66

## THAILER

Aran [5795], 300

Enane Eliza [5797], 300, 496

## THAILER

George [5796], 300, 496

## THATCHER

Nancy B. [1740], 1404

## THEOBALD

Freidda [13733], 1330

## THOMAS

Bill [12510], 1440

D [14604], 1186, 1356

Gerard [11625], 915

Henrdick [7724], 99

James Morgan [14170], 1186

James Morgan [14171], 1186,  
1356

John Livingston [7208], 1178

Joshua [12514], 1440, 1462

Laura Jane [14172], 1186, 1356

Machtel [7690], 99, 212

Mary M [10907], 1133

Micah [12512], 1440, 1462

Morgan [14174], 1186

Sarah [12513], 1440, 1462

Sarah [12990], 685

## THOMPSON

Bernice Maude [4898], 1401

Eugene [10790], 1415, 1456

George [10760], 1414

Harry Alexander [10789], 1415,  
1456

James Douglas [10788], 1415,  
1456

James Franklin [10758], 1414

Joseph Alexander [10787], 1415

Kathleen [10791], 1415, 1456

Moses M [12989], 683

Omar [10759], 1414, 1455

Sarah [13436], 1057

## THORN

Caroline [2041], 895

Deborah [5637], 491

Esther [5639], 752

Jemima [2691], 243

Sarah [3227], 298

Sherwood [8270], 475

Tamar [3829], 310

## THORNDYKE

John Emery [13107], 1242

# Name Index

---

**THORNDYKE**

Mervin Emory [13106], 1242

**THORNE**

Deborah [3983], 475

**THRASHER**

Ashael [265], 345

**THRELKED**

Deodatus [8811], 170

Sarah [8812], 170, 328

**THURMAN**

Elenor [3568], 538, 815

Emogene [3567], 538, 815

Hershal Elmer [14405], 1331

Horatio [5912], 538, 815

Thomas Elmer [14406], 1331,  
1423

Washington [3553], 537

Washington [3566], 538, 815

William [3565], 537, 815

**TIDD**

David [263], 345

**TIEDEMAN**

Vornelia [8254], 909

**TIMOTHY**

Edward Albert [14404], 1330,  
1331

**TINKHAM**

Benjamin R [11181], 1112, 1298

Daisy M [11178], 1112, 1298

Florence E [11180], 1112, 1298

Guy R [11179], 1112, 1298

John [11182], 1112, 1298

Ransom Orlando B [11175], 1112

Roy L [11176], 1112, 1298

Wilfred C [11177], 1112, 1298

**TISDALE**

Reuben [8118], 372

**TITLAR**

Arthur [4434], 1236

**TODRIG**

Francis Aubrey Rev. [3865], 710

Susan [3867], 710, 991

**TOERS**

Anna [2207], 107, 215

Arend [2206], 107, 215

Arent Laurensen [8171], 107

Jacob [2200], 107

**TOLER**

Annie [7154], 931

**TOMACELLI**

Giustiniano [7269], 886

Sarah [8708], 277

**TOMLINSON**

Albert [7680], 1053

Israel [7681], 1053

**TOMPKINS**

Benjamin [5995], 306, 510

Elias [5994], 306, 510

Emmett [7058], 669

Jane [5991], 306, 510

Joseph [3325], 306

Sally [5990], 306, 510

Tamer [5992], 306, 510

Thomas [5993], 306, 510

**TONES**

Catherine [2719], 254

**TOOHEY**

David [6654], 1387, 1446

Emily [6655], 1387, 1446

James Benjamin [6652], 1386

Sarah [6653], 1387, 1446

**TOPPENBERG**

Christopher Allen [8449], 1269,  
1389

**TORRY**

James [9173], 261

James Jr [9200], 261, 436

**TOTTEN**

Elizabeth [4228], 456

Freelove [3507], 164

Gilbert [4229], 456

Peter [6225], 164

**TOWLER**

Eliza [1064], 876

**TOWNSEND**

Abigail [3804], 501

Marshall [14199], 931

Mary [3181], 287

Robert [3201], 468

**TRACY**

N W [13869], 896

Sarah Elizabeth [10698], 896

**TRASK**

Charles Wilbur [7312], 1007

**TRASK**

James Wilbur [13443], 1007

**TRAVE**

Marie Rachel [6472], 536

**TRAVER**

Eve [4635], 398

Frank [2484], 405, 637

Henrietta [2485], 405, 637

Johannes George H. [4636], 398

John D. [2483], 405

**TRAVERS**

Elizabeth [843], 588

**TRAVERSIE**

Emily [10347], 806

Paul [6436], 806

**TREMPER**

Helena [2466], 125, 235

John George [2467], 125

**TRIMBLE**

Susanna [13977], 266

William Cedoris [11144], 1296

**TRIPP**

George M [12559], 1012

Louisa [4566], 1020

Ruth Mary [9334], 287

Samuel [4567], 1020

**TROUTMAN**

Mary Emma [12013], 901

**TRUDEL**

Delphine [6557], 1080, 1081

**TUBBS**

Elizabeth [4816], 1353

**TUCKER**

Amy A. [1654], 832

Ann Nancy [4126], 500, 761

Gilbert Milligan [2641], 918

Gilbert Milligan [2644], 919, 1179

Lozarah Jane [10521], 886

Luther [2642], 918

Margaret Cleveland [2643], 918,  
1179

Mary A [13945], 978

Nancy [3248], 143

Reuben [4127], 500

**TUCKETT**

Hannah [10820], 1416

# Name Index

---

## TULLER

(No Given Name) [13995], 1333

## TURK

Rosetta [13918], 676

Sara [9071], 428

## TURNER

Desire [9378], 543

Edith L [13392], 1055

Magaret [8385], 1075

William W. [7199], 1421

## TUTTLE

George W. [3458], 759

Marjorie Ruth [14478], 1366, 1438

Mary Elizabeth [4573], 1020

Stanley Willison [14477], 1366

Willeta [4588], 1021

## TYHURST

Edward Granville [6858], 1263,  
1386

Ellen Margaret [6857], 1263, 1386

Richard Edward [6856], 1263

Robert John [6859], 1263, 1386

## TYPPEL

Susanna [2468], 125

## TYSSEN

Aeltje [233], 32

## TYTLAR

James M. C. [3986], 728

## U

(No Given Name) [4810], 1352

## ULRICH

Catherine M [13523], 1206

## ULSH

Chester Abraham [12062], 904

Cloyd O [12464], 904

Janet G [12063], 904, 1168

Marlin K [12064], 904, 1168

Mildred A [12065], 904, 1168

## UNDERHILL

Abel [3282], 294

Absolom [3326], 306

Alfred [3292], 481, 734

Allen [3291], 481, 734

Amazia [3290], 481, 734

Ann Maria [3347], 306, 510

Anna [3286], 294, 481

David C [5904], 525

## UNDERHILL

Eliza Ann [3348], 306, 510

Ellen Ann [3349], 306, 510

Elma [3294], 481, 734

Hannah Adelia [3351], 306, 510

Israel Langdon [3353], 306, 510

Jesse [3285], 294, 480

John [3350], 306, 510

Joshua Barnes [4262], 463

Julia [3359], 510

Mary Angeline [3352], 306, 510

Mary Elizabeth [4261], 463

Mary Jane [3293], 481, 734

Phebe [3295], 481, 734

Richard Angevine [3354], 306, 510

Thomas [3283], 294

Thomas [3289], 480, 734

## UNDERWOOD

Mariella Lee [1853], 1141

Timothy [1854], 1141

## UTTER

John [13915], 674

Thomas Davis [13914], 674

## VADER

John [803], 363

## VALENTINE

Fannie [10608], 951

## VALIQUETTE

Ben [10278], 1272, 1391

J Gerald [8374], 1072, 1272

Leah Alexandria [10281], 1391,  
1448

Leo [7084], 1072

Leo John [8372], 1072, 1271

Lorraine [8373], 1072, 1271

Michael [8375], 1072, 1272

Michael Jr [10277], 1272, 1391

Peter [10011], 1271, 1390

Robert [10012], 1271, 1390

Rohan [10279], 1391, 1448

## VAN ALST

Mary [250], 345

## VAN ALSTINE

Pieterche [10692], 213

## VAN ALSTYNE

Abigail [10543], 44

Catherine [12521], 381

## VAN ALSTYNE

Jannetje [9305], 280

## VAN ANTWERP

Alida [2462], 240

Johannes [8196], 240

## VAN BENSCHOTEN

Catalyntje [1980], 101, 212

Catherine [1987], 101, 213

Elias [1979], 101, 212

Elizabeth [2672], 241

Harmon [8693], 272

Jacob [1986], 101, 213

John [1982], 101, 213

Maria [1985], 101, 213

Matthew [1981], 101, 213

Neeltjen [9234], 272

Peter [1984], 101, 213

Sarah [1983], 101, 213

Teunis [1978], 101

Teunis [2673], 241

## VAN BENTHUYSEN

Barent [2142], 60

Barent [2164], 61, 139

Cornelia [11637], 259, 435

Jacob [2163], 60, 138

Jan [2141], 60

Jane Catalina [11636], 259, 435

Jannetje [2165], 61, 139

John [11633], 139, 259

Marie [11635], 139, 259

## VAN BEUREN

Ann [647], 563, 846

Arletta [669], 847, 1109

Beekman [646], 563

Beekman [664], 847, 1109

Bertha [687], 848, 1109

Ellmore [666], 847, 1109

Frank [665], 847, 1109

George [684], 848, 1109

Gertrude [649], 564, 847

Henry [682], 847, 1109

Ida [668], 847, 1109

Jacob [652], 564, 848

John [648], 563, 847

Margaret [688], 848, 1109

Mary Elizabeth [686], 848, 1109

Mary Jane [650], 564, 847

# Name Index

---

## **VAN BEUREN**

Russell [667], 847, 1109  
Silvester [651], 564, 847  
Theodore [683], 847, 1109  
Thomas [681], 847, 1109

## **VAN BLARCOM**

Clarance [11938], 1310, 1410  
Demarest [11937], 1124, 1310  
Garret F [11936], 1124, 1310  
John W [11935], 1124

## **VAN BLARCOME**

Ann [1547], 874  
James [1548], 874

## **VAN BLARKUM**

Hendrick [403], 185, 346  
Jan [400], 185  
Johannes [405], 347, 557

## **VAN BLERKUM**

Gisbert Janse [401], 185

## **VAN BRACKLE**

Hannah [9437], 450

## **VAN BUSKIRK**

Abraham [1298], 856  
Abraham [2630], 392  
Anna [1214], 1103, 1292  
Catherine [10120], 513  
Charles Daniel [12831], 1266  
Don Harold [12834], 1267, 1387  
Eliza [445], 1108  
Eliza Catherine [1216], 1103  
Henry [1213], 1103  
Jacob [1304], 856, 1119  
Jay Charles [12832], 1267, 1387  
Maria [1215], 1103, 1292  
Mark Robert [12833], 1267, 1387  
Peter [1303], 856, 1119  
Rosepelt [1302], 856, 1119  
Sara Kip [7578], 393, 626  
William J [2629], 392

## **VAN BUSSON**

Selina (Cecelia) [746], 572

## **VAN BUSSUM**

Elizabeth [1893], 1304  
Elizabeth [1895], 1304  
Philip P. [1894], 1304

## **VAN CLEECK**

Baltus Barentsen [2167], 42

## **VAN CLEEF**

Isaac [2003], 379

## **VAN CLEEK**

Chatarina [2281], 124, 239  
Elizabeth [2283], 124, 239  
Fransz [2279], 124, 239  
Grietje [2282], 124, 239

## **VAN CLEVE**

Catherine [1910], 1408, 1454  
Garret [1909], 1408  
Margaret [1911], 1408, 1454

## **VAN CLIEF**

Daniel [3788], 489

## **VAN DAM**

Elizabeth [188], 75  
Rip [189], 75

## **VAN DE BOGART**

Myndert [9175], 108

## **VAN DEN BERG**

Frances E [11141], 1111, 1297  
Huybert Gerritszen [2230], 51  
John [11137], 1111  
Maria [2229], 51

## **VAN DER BEEK**

Elsie [378], 85  
Paulus [379], 85

## **VAN DER BURGH**

Hester [7925], 211

## **VAN DER HEUL**

Abraham [112], 38, 95  
Abraham [113], 38, 95  
Abraham [118], 38, 96  
Abraham Janszen [36], 13  
Catharina [114], 38, 95  
Elizabeth [119], 38, 96  
Elizabeth [37], 13, 35  
Femmetie [41], 14, 37  
Helena [117], 38, 95  
Hendrick [43], 14, 38  
Hendricus [120], 39, 96  
Hendricus [123], 39, 96  
Johannes [116], 38, 95  
Johannes [122], 39, 96  
Johannes [42], 14, 38  
Marritie [39], 14, 36  
Nicolaas [115], 38, 95  
Petronella [40], 14, 36

## **VAN DER HEUL**

Tryntje [38], 13, 35  
Tryntje [121], 39, 96

## **VAN DER HEYDEN**

Gessie [2062], 17, 47  
Jacob Tyssen [2063], 17

## **VAN DER HOEF**

Maria [9021], 174

## **VAN DER LINDE**

Osseletje [8188], 357

## **VAN DER LIPHORST**

Elizabeth [50], 36

## **VAN DER POEL**

Jacobus [8642], 268

## **VAN DER SCHURE**

Helena [292], 88

## **VAN DER SPIEGEL**

Sara [197], 75

## **VAN DEURSE**

Grietje Melcherts [2212], 49, 50

## **VAN DEURSEN**

Catharina [8632], 146  
Pietersz [8633], 146

## **VAN DEUSEN**

Helen [9184], 344

## **VAN DIEN**

Anna [10648], 1117, 1118  
Garret Henry [1729], 1301  
Geertruy [369], 84  
Gerrit D [370], 84  
Jane [1737], 1301, 1403  
John [1730], 1301  
Leah [960], 855

## **VAN DOLSON**

Catherine [8194], 861  
John [11332], 861

## **VAN DUSEN**

Catherine [4245], 458

## **VAN DYCK**

Dirck Franszen [350], 34  
Immetie [279], 34

## **VAN DYKE**

Mary Anna [7473], 892

## **VAN EMBURGH**

Gideon [9193], 261  
Jannetje [9201], 261, 262

# Name Index

---

## **VAN EPPS**

(No Given Name) [7747], 378

John [7748], 378, 601

## **VAN EPS**

Maria [208], 80

## **VAN ETTEN**

Abraham [7408], 133, 252

Annatje [9066], 333

Benjamin [7401], 133

Benjamin [7402], 252, 425

Eva [2162], 138, 259

Eva [7403], 252, 425

Heiltie [8167], 59, 97

Jacob [2355], 138, 259

Jacobus [2161], 138

Jacobus [7399], 132, 133

Jacobus Benjamense [7406], 133, 252

Jan [13991], 138, 259

Johannes [2348], 133, 252

Leah [2524], 132

Maragtieta [7405], 133, 252

Margaretha [2354], 138, 259

Margarita [2333], 58

Pieter [2334], 58

Rebecca [7404], 252, 425

Rebecka [7407], 133, 252

Simon [2352], 138

Tina [2350], 252, 425

## **VAN GELDER**

Aefie [8738], 166

Cornelia [8597], 80, 82

Elizabeth [2116], 48

## **VAN GIESE**

Hendrickse [999], 355

## **VAN GIESEN**

Cornelia [346], 198

Reynier [1000], 355

## **VAN GIESON**

Hester [483], 358

## **VAN GROEN**

Annatje [8514], 31

## **VAN HEYNINGEN**

Marytje [2290], 56

## **VAN HOORN**

Hillegont Joris [355], 93

## **VAN HOOTEN**

Anna [551], 195, 367

Isaac [552], 195, 367

Jacob [550], 195

## **VAN HORN**

Anna Maria [8790], 169

Catherine [10658], 855, 1119

Catherine [937], 351

Dudley [12839], 1066

Harriet Eliza [10661], 855, 1119

Jacob [10672], 351

Jacob [976], 855

John Henry [10657], 855, 1119

Mary Adelaide [10660], 855, 1119

Richard O [10659], 855, 1119

## **VAN HOUTEN**

(No Given Name) [799], 361

A. Zabriske [1758], 1303

Adrian R [9280], 448

Ann [9279], 448

Anna [2202], 106, 215

Anna [2208], 107, 215

Annatje (Hannah) [8616], 262

Catherine A [11268], 1145

Claertje [2204], 106, 215

Claertje [2205], 106, 215

Egge [1034], 361

Elizabeth [1348], 574

Gerrit [2199], 106

Henry L [11270], 1145

Isaac [2209], 107, 215

Jacob [2201], 107

Johannis [2203], 106, 215

Margaret M [11517], 1300

Roeloff R. [1349], 574

Williampe [13137], 360

## **VAN IMBROCH**

Gysbert [9202], 261, 262

## **VAN KEUREN**

Catrena [2702], 251

Cornelius [2703], 251

Jane [12397], 862

## **VAN KLEECK**

Baltus [2273], 116, 117, 123

Lysbet [2166], 42

Peter [2274], 116, 117, 123

Sara [7924], 140

## **VAN KLEEK**

Peter Baltus [2278], 123, 239

Sara [2280], 124, 239

Sarah [10600], 239, 411

## **VAN LIEW**

Augustus Taulor [9563], 538

Katherine [9564], 538, 815

## **VAN LOAN**

Maria [9580], 540

## **VAN NATTER**

Frederick Marshall [9700], 1034

Gertrude Irene [9699], 1034

## **VAN NESS**

Catalyntje [2277], 119, 229

Catherine [2331], 245

Cornelia [11634], 259

Elizabeth [13153], 868, 869

Gerrit [2276], 119, 229

Henry S [13152], 868, 869

Jane [2332], 245

Philip [2272], 119

Susan [10733], 865

Susan E [13149], 868, 869

## **VAN NOORSTRAND**

Anna [2188], 49

## **VAN NOORSTRANT**

Jacob [2189], 49

## **VAN NOSTRAND**

Annatje [473], 357

Helen [7369], 106

## **VAN OOST**

Antje [8815], 169

## **VAN ORDEN**

Catherine A. [1687], 1105

Jacomyntie [2369], 108

John D. [1688], 1105

Peter [2370], 108

## **VAN PUTTEN**

Annetje Jans [1963], 15

## **VAN RANST**

Abraham [8775], 168, 325

Anna Maria [8791], 169, 326

Catharine [8545], 74, 169

Catharine [8779], 168, 326

Cornelis [8540], 74

Cornelis [8541], 74, 168

Cornelius [8771], 168, 325

---

# Name Index

---

**VAN RANST**

Cornelius [8777], 168, 326  
Gerard [8793], 169, 326  
Gerret [8546], 74, 169  
Hester [8780], 168, 326  
Jacobus [8549], 74, 169  
Jacobus [8550], 74, 169  
Johannes [8770], 168, 325  
Lucas [8542], 74, 169  
Maria [8548], 74, 169  
Maria [8778], 168, 326  
Peter [8544], 74, 169  
Peter [8769], 168, 325  
Peter [8792], 169, 326  
Peter [8794], 169, 326  
Pieter [180], 74  
Rachel [8543], 74, 169  
Rachel [8772], 168, 325  
Sara [8547], 74, 169  
Sarah [8776], 168, 326

**VAN REENEN**

John [11183], 1111

**VAN RENSSELAER**

Harriet Letitia [2779], 398  
John S. (Hon.) [2780], 398

**VAN RIPER**

Abraham A. [1362], 873  
Abraham C [11194], 849  
Abram Harvey [1375], 1134, 1319  
Abram Harvey MD [1365], 873,  
1134  
Adrianna [1371], 1134, 1319  
Aimee [12503], 1134, 1319  
Anna [1532], 859  
Arthur Ward [1383], 1134, 1318  
Carrie Terhune [12502], 1134,  
1318  
Catherine [827], 365, 588  
Clara [1373], 1134, 1319  
Cornelia Zabriske [1385], 1134,  
1319  
Cornelius [11195], 849, 1112  
Cornelius [825], 365, 587  
Cornelius Henry [1376], 1134,  
1319  
Cornelius MD [1364], 873, 1133  
Garret [823], 364, 587

**VAN RIPER**

George [1728], 1301  
George Vreeland [1727], 1301  
Hartman [748], 860  
Henry [1734], 1301, 1403  
Jacob B. [1583], 879  
Jane Evelyn [7774], 1403, 1451  
Jennie [1363], 873, 1133  
John [820], 364  
John [828], 365, 588  
John B. [1533], 859  
John Cornelius [1393], 1318, 1416  
John Terhune [1384], 1134, 1318  
Jurian Ward [1394], 1318, 1416  
Katherine May [7776], 1403, 1451  
Lawrence [749], 860, 1122  
Leah Ann [1582], 879  
Lilian [1370], 1134, 1319  
Lynette [1372], 1134, 1319  
Maria [9841], 879  
Mildred Erminie [1374], 1134,  
1319  
Nicholas [824], 364, 587  
Pieterje [1356], 585  
Sally (Sarah) [742], 572  
Selah [1735], 1301, 1403  
Sophia [826], 365, 588

**VAN RYPE**

Daniel [333], 198

**VAN RYPEN**

Cornelius [8726], 278  
Gerrit [9246], 275  
Gerrit [9248], 275, 446  
Gerrit G [7889], 275  
Jannetje [8725], 278  
Maragrietje [7890], 275, 446  
Marretje [9271], 277  
Pieter [9249], 275, 446  
Polly [9251], 275, 446  
Rachel [9250], 275, 446

**VAN RYPER**

Rachel [9993], 587

**VAN SAEN**

Samuel [399], 346

**VAN SANN**

Helen [1278], 570

**VAN SAUN**

Edo [13637], 867  
Edwin B [13635], 868, 1127  
Elizabeth [13679], 591  
Hettie [10219], 874  
John B [13633], 867  
Josph P [13634], 867, 1127  
Rachel [8191], 558

**VAN SCHAICK**

Asa D [9394], 690  
Hendriecktje [268], 33  
Jacob [4521], 717  
Lydia [8640], 268  
Teresa [4520], 717

**VAN SICLEN**

Eva [461], 86, 87, 88

**VAN SLYCK**

De Forest [2033], 1164, 1346  
George F. [2030], 1164  
Maria [8588], 79

**VAN ST. OBYN**

Anthony Wanshaer [29], 9, 21  
Carel [34], 9, 23  
Hendrick [28], 9, 21  
Jacob [27], 9, 21  
Jacomyntie Wanshaer [35], 9, 23  
Jan Janszen (Wanshaer) [24], 9  
Jan Wanshaer [33], 9, 22  
Johannes [26], 9, 21  
Johannes [31], 9, 22  
Johannes [32], 9, 22  
Robbert [30], 9, 22

**VAN STEENBURGH**

Jacob B. [2689], 417  
John Alfred [8265], 417, 659  
Maria Zalmly [2536], 133  
Mariah (Polly) [9581], 540  
Marytje [2542], 135  
Timothious [2150], 129

**VAN TILBURG**

Catharine [8731], 154

**VAN TINE**

(No Given Name) [264], 345

**VAN TUYL**

Andrew [3886], 285  
John Young [3581], 285  
Susan [3885], 285

# Name Index

---

## **VAN VECHTEN**

Jacob Teunis [9569], 539, 815  
Luke Kiersted [9567], 539, 815  
Samuel Washington [9568], 539,  
815  
Sarah [9566], 539, 815  
Teunis Simmons [9565], 539

## **VAN VEGHTEN**

Annatie [2450], 124  
Teunis [2451], 124

## **VAN VEGTEN**

Neeltje Cornelis [2261], 55

## **VAN VLECK**

Abraham [10938], 147, 268  
Abraham [3044], 65, 81, 82  
Abraham [3049], 65, 146  
Abraham [8635], 146, 268  
Abraham H [8670], 148, 270  
Abraham K [9141], 180, 343  
Abraham Kip [3089], 82, 180  
Abram [10939], 269, 444  
Abram C [10941], 444, 698  
Anna [8662], 148, 270  
Catharina [3046], 65, 145  
Catharina [3050], 65, 147  
Catharina [9139], 180, 342  
Catherine Teller [9171], 181, 344  
Cornelia [8517], 65, 149  
Cornelia [9170], 181, 344  
Eleanor [9162], 181, 343  
Eleanor (Nella) [9142], 180, 343  
Elizabeth [8676], 148, 271  
Frances Whipple [10948], 699,  
982  
Hendrikus [3052], 65, 148  
Henry [8673], 148, 270  
Isaac [175], 65, 73  
Isaac [3047], 65, 146  
Isaac [8509], 30  
Isaac [8636], 146, 268  
Isaac H [8671], 148, 270  
Jacob [8672], 148, 270  
Jacobus [3051], 65, 147, 271, 272  
James [8660], 148, 269  
Jane [9163], 181, 343  
Jane [9169], 181, 344  
Johannes [3048], 65, 81, 82, 146

## **VAN VLECK**

John [9138], 180, 342  
John [9164], 181, 343  
John Horsfall [10943], 699, 983  
John T [9168], 181, 344  
LeRoy Lewis [10945], 983, 1213  
Lucretia [8637], 146, 268  
Magdalena [3076], 30  
Margaret [8608], 82, 180  
Margaret [8661], 148, 270, 271,  
272  
Margaret [9145], 180, 343  
Margarieta [9166], 181, 344  
Margrietje [3093], 82, 182  
Maria [174], 73  
Maria [3053], 65, 148, 270  
Maria [3090], 82, 180  
Maria [3092], 82, 181, 344  
Mary [8659], 148, 269  
Mary [8674], 148, 270  
Mary [9167], 181, 344  
Mary Ann [9143], 180, 343  
Matthew [9140], 180, 342  
Pieter [8638], 146, 268  
Samuel [3085], 82, 180  
Samuel [3091], 82, 181, 344  
Samuel Kip [9172], 181, 344  
Sara [3054], 65, 149  
Unk [9144], 180, 343  
William [8675], 148, 271  
William [9165], 181, 343

## **VAN VOORHEES**

Geesje (Kezia) [13674], 367  
Jacomina [13001], 578, 863  
James [13000], 578  
Lucas Albertse [290], 88, 191

## **VAN VOORHES**

Albert [293], 88, 195  
Albert Albertse [345], 198  
Albert Stevense [291], 88  
Annatje [14393], 198, 368  
Antie [294], 88, 195  
Antje [691], 350  
Catherine [1267], 568  
Catrientje [301], 89, 197  
Cattryntie [299], 88, 197  
Corstyntje [344], 198

## **VAN VOORHES**

David [10665], 368, 592  
Elizabeth [297], 88, 191, 196  
Hendrick [295], 88, 196  
Hendrickje S. [318], 89  
Isaac [302], 89, 198  
Jacob [303], 89, 197  
Jennie [693], 565  
John [10623], 196, 368  
Lena [296], 88, 196  
Margrietje [298], 88, 197  
Nicausie [300], 88, 197

## **VAN VOORHIS**

Aaron [10625], 368, 592  
John [10627], 592, 885  
Lea [633], 563  
Rachel Ann [10629], 885, 1151

## **VAN VRANKEN**

Domine [2006], 380

## **VAN VREDENBERGH**

Jacobus [7639], 252  
Rachel [7641], 252

## **VAN VREDENBURG**

Appallonia [7442], 97  
Willem [2137], 59  
William [7695], 59, 97

## **VAN VREDENBURGH**

Frances Matilda [7396], 607  
Isaac [2156], 59, 138  
Isaac [2157], 59, 138  
Jacob [2155], 59, 138  
Johannes [2158], 59, 138  
Wilhelmus [2154], 59, 138

## **VAN WAGENEN**

Aart [2153], 130, 131  
Andrew Kip [12613], 401, 635  
Annatje [12595], 232, 401  
Annetje [2440], 232  
Barent [2139], 60  
Barent [2159], 60, 138  
Benjamin [2447], 401  
Burr [12616], 635, 926  
Caterina [11053], 221  
Catharina [2442], 232, 400  
Clarissa [2444], 232, 401  
Daniel Jr [12620], 927, 1184  
Daniel Mills [12618], 635, 927

# Name Index

---

## VAN WAGENEN

Edward [12603], 634, 926  
Effie Brinkerhoff [1718], 1114  
Emma [12604], 634, 926  
Evert [12600], 232, 401  
Evert [2289], 56  
Frederick H Jr [12617], 635, 926  
Frederick Hubert [12608], 401, 634  
Garret [12601], 401, 634  
Gerrit [2138], 60  
Gerrit [2438], 232  
Harriet [12614], 635, 926  
Hartman [1719], 1114  
Helen Edith [14366], 927, 1184  
Henry [12605], 634, 926  
Henry [2443], 400, 633  
Isabella [12615], 635, 926  
Jacob [2445], 232, 401  
Jannetje [5998], 60  
Johannes [2439], 232  
Johannes [2448], 401  
Johannes Gerrit [12594], 232, 400  
John [7958], 691  
Jon L [12622], 927, 1184  
Klaartjen [2288], 56, 117, 120  
Leah [7331], 131, 231  
Lee [12623], 927, 1184  
Lydia [12606], 634, 926  
Mabel Clare [14363], 927, 1183  
Mae [14365], 927, 1184  
Maria [12597], 232, 401  
Marretjen [7851], 211  
Mary [12607], 401, 634  
Mary [7959], 691, 978  
Marytje [2152], 130  
Melvin Frank [12621], 927, 1184  
Neeltje [2303], 121, 128  
Pearl [12632], 927, 1184  
Rachel [2160], 60, 138  
Richard [12624], 1184, 1355  
Roy [14364], 927, 1184  
Sara [2509], 129  
Sarah [12599], 232, 401  
William [12612], 401, 635

## VAN WAGENER

David [907], 559

## VAN WAGENER

Isaac [910], 559, 843  
John [908], 559, 843  
Maria [911], 559, 843  
Peggy [909], 559, 843

## VAN WINKLE

Anna Elizabeth [963], 856, 1119  
Annetje [404], 346, 347  
Annetje [727], 352  
Antje [469], 190, 357  
Antje [470], 190, 357  
Antje [9203], 261, 262  
Benjamin [1023], 576  
Catrina [468], 190, 357  
Cornelius [1904], 1305  
Cornelius [958], 569, 855  
Eva [472], 190, 358  
Geertje [467], 190, 357  
Henry [732], 353, 570  
Isaac [466], 190, 357  
Isaac [471], 190, 357  
Jacob [464], 190, 357  
Jacob [731], 353  
Jacob Walingse [463], 190  
Jane [1024], 576, 863  
Jane [428], 562  
Jannetje [1354], 585  
Johannis J. [462], 190, 352  
John Henry [961], 855, 1119  
John Henry [964], 856, 1119  
John S [480], 569  
Kittie [1903], 1305  
Maria [10644], 855  
Martha [1905], 1305  
Peter [959], 569, 856  
Simeon [954], 569  
Simon Peter [962], 856, 1119  
Sophia [1265], 568  
Waling [1355], 585  
Walling [1266], 568  
Willemtyntje [465], 190, 352, 357

## VAN ZEYL

Annatje [9078], 176, 333  
Cornelia [9075], 176, 333  
Johannes [9077], 176, 333  
Johannes S [9067], 176  
Martytje [9074], 176, 333

## VAN ZEYL

Tobias [9076], 176, 333

## VAN ZILE

Jemima [7762], 598

## VANANDEN

Sarah [7733], 210

## VANDEMARK

Abraham [8095], 433  
Sarah [8089], 433

## VANDENBURGH

Addie E. [1634], 828  
W G [11293], 828

## VANDER LIPHORST

Elizabeth [2104], 18

## VANDERBILT

Martha B [3909], 714

## VANDERBURGH

Sarah [7760], 376

## VANDERHOEF

Sarah [829], 587

## VANDERHOFF

Isaac [844], 588

## VANDERVOORT

Brockholst Livingston [2774], 627, 919  
Frank Kip [2771], 627, 919  
John Van Wyck [2769], 627  
Joseph Burroughs [2770], 627, 919  
Letitia Van Wyck [2773], 627, 919  
Rodgers Bayard [2772], 627, 919

## VANDERZEE

Egje [12520], 214

## VANGORDER

Jerold R [8049], 644, 940  
Nellie L [8048], 644, 940  
Royal Homer [8047], 644, 940  
S [8046], 644

## VARGAS

Rebecca Eugenia Gordenko [12366], 1449

## VAUGHAN

Susanna [7109], 238  
Thomas [7418], 238

## VEEDER

Abraham [2101], 47, 105  
Geertje [2099], 47, 104  
Peter [2098], 46, 104

# Name Index

---

## VEEDER

Pieter [2100], 47, 105  
Simon [2077], 46

## VELIE

Serena [9245], 446

## VERKERK

Mayke [8737], 166

## VERMILYE

Isaac [218], 8  
Maria [213], 8

## VERNON

Alice Kipp [4457], 1025, 1236  
Miles [4456], 1025

## VERWEY

Vrouwtie [371], 84

## VIDAL

Maria [10538], 1216

## VILLENEUVE

Blanche Antoinette [6422], 805  
Theodule [6423], 805

## VINCENT

Anna [360], 92  
Joseph McAllister [4036], 737

## VOGEL

Harry Denning [12478], 1169  
Harry Denning (Bus) [12477],  
1169

## VOLKENANT

Debra Lynn [10437], 1467

## VON DEHN

Martin L [7288], 1185, 1186

## VOORHES

Jannetje [779], 190

## VOORHIS

Albert A. [1301], 857  
Annette [1218], 1103, 1292  
Henry [1022], 576  
Jacob [1220], 1103, 1292  
Jacob [921], 843, 1107  
John [1217], 1103, 1292  
Margaret [1211], 840, 1103  
Margaret [919], 843  
Maria Kip [1219], 1103, 1292  
Nicholas [1212], 840, 1103  
Rachel A [711], 1113  
Ralph I [1209], 840  
Sarah [920], 843, 1107

## VOSBURGH

Jane [8639], 268

## VOYTEK

Albert [12516], 1440

## VREELAND

Annaatje [730], 352, 569  
Antje [9323], 281  
Cornelius P [9258], 446  
Elizabeth [783], 193  
Elizabeth [8727], 278  
Enoch J. [725], 352  
Enoch J. [741], 572  
Hartman [13142], 581  
Isaac [929], 560, 844  
Jacob [729], 352, 569  
John [936], 844, 1108  
Joris [726], 352  
Joris [8114], 352, 569  
Lea [606], 185, 186  
Maretje [512], 359  
Margaret [928], 560, 843  
Margarette [1880], 1294  
Maria [13141], 581  
Maritje [7765], 360  
Martha [10503], 360  
Mary [934], 843, 1108  
Michael [927], 559, 843  
Richard [926], 559  
Richard [933], 843, 1108

## VROOMAN

Nettie M [13907], 966  
Tunis [13909], 966

## WADE

Martha J [11190], 1111, 1112  
Rebecca [2097], 104

## WADSWORTH

Ann Christine [12335], 1286, 1395  
Benjamin Kenneth [12364], 1396,  
1449  
Brendan Downes [12346], 1395,  
1448  
Elizabeth Downes [12347], 1395,  
1448  
Elizabeth Kipp [12355], 1286,  
1396  
Frank Arthur [12328], 1095, 1286  
Frank Lanning [12313], 1095

## WADSWORTH

Gerald Arthur [12354], 1286, 1396  
James Roger [12327], 1095, 1286  
Jason Christopher [12363], 1396,  
1449  
Jennifer Lynn [12360], 1287, 1396  
John Rogers [12353], 1286, 1396  
Lynn Suzanne [12337], 1286, 1395  
Mary [12329], 1095, 1287  
Mary Reinette [12352], 1286, 1396  
Paul Oliver [12369], 1449, 1466  
Rebecca Kay [12334], 1286, 1395  
Robert [12389], 1095  
Robert Fletcher [12326], 1095,  
1286  
Robert Lanning [12359], 1287,  
1396  
Roger Kipp [12330], 1095, 1287  
Samuel Lanning [12365], 1396,  
1449  
Sophia Grace [12368], 1449, 1467  
Stephen Todd [12336], 1286, 1395

## WAGNER

Gladys Hazel [13715], 1329  
Lillian E [11971], 1167  
Otto [13734], 1329

## WAID

(No Given Name) [1454], 829  
Clarance [1176], 551, 829  
Florence M. [1466], 829, 1097  
George L. [1463], 829, 1097  
Henry A. [1465], 829, 1097  
Lemeul F. [1455], 829  
Nina E. [1467], 829, 1098  
Roscoe [1468], 829, 1098  
Ruth H. [1464], 829, 1097  
William [1175], 551, 829

## WAITE

Maria Selden [3124], 701

## WAKEFIELD

Cora M [7990], 1004

## WALKER

Charles [6972], 1444  
Charles Edward [6973], 1444,  
1465  
Elizabeth [10550], 603  
Grace [13842], 1062

# Name Index

---

## WALKER

June Bernice [14093], 1339, 1340  
Mary Edith [10966], 1216  
Mary Kipp [6974], 1444, 1465  
Thomas [841], 588

## WALKUP

Cary Telford [14073], 1156, 1339  
Delford Franklin [14079], 1339,  
1428  
Edna Mae [14077], 1339, 1427  
Ellis Marvin [14072], 1156, 1339  
George Fostie [14070], 1155, 1338  
George Washington [11791], 1155  
James Donnie [14068], 1155, 1338  
Maxwell [14071], 1155, 1339  
Ruby Faye [14078], 1339, 1427  
Verna Madge [14076], 1338, 1427  
Walter William [14069], 1155,  
1338

## WALLIS

Arthur [4090], 1015, 1227  
Berta L [12578], 1228, 1374  
Daniel Boone [4085], 746  
George N. [4086], 746, 1014  
Julia B [4094], 1228, 1374  
Mildred [4089], 1015, 1227  
Olive [4091], 1015, 1228  
Richard Whitman [14553], 1368,  
1438  
Robert [14552], 1368  
Viola [4088], 1015, 1227  
Wendell A [4093], 1228, 1374

## WALSH

Abraham [9283], 448

## WALTON

Grace [4846], 1353, 1431  
Norman [4848], 1353, 1431  
Roy [4847], 1353, 1431  
Victor [4815], 1352, 1353

## WANAMAKER

Abraham [4141], 763  
Charles Edward [4152], 763, 1031  
Ellen May [4153], 763, 1031  
Henrietta [4155], 763, 1031  
William James [4154], 763, 1031

## WANSER

Abraham [10441], 260, 435

## WANSER

Abraham [10442], 435, 686  
Albert [13931], 688, 978  
Alonzo [13936], 435, 688  
Amelia [13928], 688, 977  
Ann Louisa [13927], 688, 977  
Christina [13942], 978, 1210  
Clara Agnes [10453], 1210, 1366  
Emma Jane [13926], 688, 977  
Henrietta [13941], 978, 1210  
Henritta [13946], 978, 1210  
John Everett [13939], 978, 1210  
Louise Goodrich [13940], 978,  
1210  
Ludamila [13933], 688, 978  
Madeline [13947], 978, 1210  
Marcia [13963], 978, 1210  
Martin [13930], 688, 977  
Mary Abigail [13929], 688, 977  
Mildred [13943], 978, 1210  
Paul [13962], 688, 978  
Remsen [13932], 688, 978  
Richard [13938], 435, 688  
Richard J Sr [10447], 688, 977  
Thomas [10440], 140, 260  
Wilbert [13934], 688, 978  
William [13937], 435, 688  
William Underwood [10451], 977,  
1209

## WANSHAER

Abraham [25], 9, 21  
Abraham [64], 22, 62  
Abraham [67], 23, 62  
Francis M [13961], 436, 688  
Jan [73], 9  
Johannes [13958], 62, 141  
Johannes [66], 23, 62  
Johannes [70], 23, 62  
Levi B [13960], 260, 435  
Pieter [68], 23, 62  
Pieter [69], 23, 62  
Thomas W [10439], 62, 140  
William [13959], 141, 260

## WAR EAGLE

Blazing Cloud [6425], 533  
Dawn [6426], 533  
Huyana Wahmedewahkee [10349],

## WAR EAGLE

533

## WARD

Betsey [5946], 498  
Betsy [4189], 777  
Eunice [9052], 175  
Fanny [8141], 490  
Gertrude Isabella [3162], 706, 990  
Gilbert Richard [13846], 1386  
Henry C. [3159], 990  
James D [13492], 1364  
Joseph G. [3160], 990  
Mildred Emilie [3163], 706, 990  
Rayonette Emilie [3161], 990,  
1216

## WARDELL

Ellen Elizabeth [11828], 1005

## WARING

Mildren [14567], 1369

## WARLERS

Antoinett [5965], 760

## WARNER

Cathalina [8749], 167, 324  
Cathalina [8750], 167, 324  
Dolly C [10244], 831, 832  
John [8745], 167, 324  
John Brouwn [9340], 324, 538  
John Brown [9341], 324, 538  
Lendert [8744], 166  
Leonard [9339], 324, 538  
Maria [8747], 167, 324  
Maria [8748], 167, 324  
Rachel [8751], 167, 324  
Thomas [8746], 167, 324

## WARR

Jane [12410], 1310

## WARREN

Cornelius (Capt) [10245], 604  
Susan Frances [7388], 604  
Virginia [13434], 1258

## WASCHAK

Irene [6071], 1377

## WASHBURN

Abigail [5987], 505, 772  
Amanda [5989], 505, 772  
Antoinette Jane [4183], 507  
Benjamin [3345], 304, 505

# Name Index

---

## WASHBURN

Caroline [3987], 729  
Elizabeth [5983], 505, 772  
Emma Jane [5986], 505, 772  
Harriet [5985], 505, 772  
James [3324], 304  
James [5988], 505, 772  
Joseph [3794], 302  
Josephine [4197], 1047  
Mary [3793], 302  
Mary [5984], 505, 772  
Mary Francis [4195], 1047  
Richard [5982], 505, 772  
Tompkins [3346], 305, 505  
Urich [5981], 505, 772  
William [4184], 507

## WATERMAN

Charles [2740], 619, 912  
Elizabeth G. [2744], 619, 912  
Frederica [2742], 619, 912  
George [2748], 619, 912  
Henry [2746], 619, 912  
John [2747], 619, 912  
Margaret [2739], 619, 912  
Mary Jane [2741], 619, 912  
Thomas H. [2745], 619, 912  
William [2743], 619, 912  
William L. [3937], 717  
William S. [2733], 619

## WATSON

Ann Kip [4932], 1180, 1350  
Charles Ledlie [4930], 1180  
Dora [7895], 986  
Esther May [5577], 1225  
George [5579], 1225  
John [8995], 330  
Margaret Edie [4933], 1180, 1350  
Rebecca [8654], 269  
Rosemary E [13322], 1357

## WATTS

David [6945], 1386, 1446  
Esther Jean [6892], 1262, 1386  
Felix John [6887], 1261, 1262  
Griffin [6994], 1446, 1466  
John Dunford [6891], 1262, 1385  
Joseph [6944], 1386, 1446  
Mary Elizabeth [6888], 1262, 1385

## WATTS

Michael [6943], 1386, 1446  
Morgan [6995], 1446, 1466  
Paul [6942], 1386, 1446  
Ralph [6941], 1386, 1445  
Rehba Arlene [6894], 1262, 1386  
Samuel J. [7025], 1261, 1262  
Samuel Ruel [6893], 1262, 1386  
Sarah Marjorie [6890], 1262, 1385

## WEAGANT

(No Given Name) [13984], 528  
Charles Merkley [6307], 528  
J G (Rev) [7798], 528

## WEATHERBEE

H Arnold [14518], 1218

## WEAVER

(No Given Name) [12924], 894  
Abe K MD [12925], 894, 1163  
Catherine [10940], 444  
Eleanor [12395], 862  
Jacob [12396], 862

## WEBB

F. Mabyl [1863], 1141  
Mirium Virginia [10525], 1331  
Thomas [1864], 1141

## WEBSTER

Jane [3358], 510

## WEED

Gertie [4604], 1045

## WEEKS

Abel [5628], 298, 491  
Abel [8733], 161  
Abraham [3219], 161, 297  
Abraham [5638], 491, 752  
Abraham [5660], 298, 493  
Abraham [5685], 492, 753  
Adaline [5686], 492, 753  
Adele [1515], 1300  
Albert [5701], 493, 754  
Benjamin [3220], 161, 298  
Benjamin [5629], 298, 491  
Benjamin [5678], 492, 753  
Benjamin [5687], 492, 753  
Charity [3465], 163  
Charles [5764], 495, 755  
Charrlott [5652], 298, 491  
Dorothy [5785], 161, 297

## WEEKS

Dorcas [5758], 299, 495  
Dorothy [5658], 298, 493  
Edmond [5759], 300, 495  
Edward [5793], 496, 755  
Elizabeth [5657], 298, 493  
Elizabeth [5677], 492, 753  
Elizabeth [5690], 492, 753  
Elizabeth [5697], 493, 754  
Emma Jane [5766], 495, 755  
George [5763], 495, 755  
Hannah [5627], 298, 491  
Hannah [5656], 298, 492  
Hannah S. [5794], 496, 755  
Henry [5679], 492, 753  
India [5676], 492, 753  
James [3217], 161  
James [3224], 161, 299  
James [5654], 298, 492  
James [5789], 300, 496  
Jane [5786], 161, 300  
Jesse [5760], 300, 495  
Jesse K. [5787], 162, 300  
John [5659], 298, 493  
John Phinch [5681], 492, 753  
Josephine [5682], 492, 753  
Josephine [5765], 495, 755  
Joshua [5626], 298, 491  
Leonard [5655], 298, 492  
Leonard [5696], 493, 754  
Martha [3223], 161, 299  
Martha Jane [5680], 492, 753  
Mary [3222], 161, 299  
Mary [5684], 492, 753  
Moses [5791], 300, 496  
Phebe [3225], 161, 300  
Rebecca [5761], 300, 495  
Sanford [5692], 492, 754  
Sanford [5695], 493, 754  
Sarah [3221], 161, 298  
Sarah [3284], 294  
Sarah [5630], 298, 491  
Sarah [5675], 492, 753  
Sarah [5691], 492, 753  
Sarah [5698], 493, 754  
Sarah Leonara [5790], 300, 496  
Thomas [5762], 495

# Name Index

---

## WEEKS

Thomas T. [5653], 298, 492  
William [5767], 495, 755  
William Henry [5689], 492, 753  
Winfield [5700], 493, 754

## WEIGHT

Mary [1223], 1103

## WEIR

Andrew J. [7116], 410, 648  
Ella Cornelia [7117], 410, 648  
George D. [7111], 410, 647  
Harriet Levina [7115], 410, 647  
Jane Ann [7112], 410, 647  
John [7110], 410  
Mary Elizabeth [7114], 410, 647  
Sarah M. [7113], 410, 647

## WEISS

Kathryn [11473], 988

## WELCH

Alonzo [3393], 755, 1025  
Charles Howard [11985], 899  
Infant twins [11986], 899, 1167  
Steven Lee Nolley [8493], 1447,  
1466  
Thomas [3385], 755  
Wayne William [8492], 1447  
Wayne William [8494], 1447,  
1466

## WELDON

Walter P [10131], 1010

## WELLS

Alvin A [11350], 1101  
Asa [2560], 389  
Charles H [10592], 979, 1210  
Charlotte Miriam [4279], 467  
Reginald Douglas [10593], 1210,  
1366  
Richard M.D. [4280], 467  
Theodore [10595], 979

## WELSCH

Edward Steven [10528], 1423,  
1459  
Edward T [10527], 1423

## WEMPLE

Anna Alida [2894], 628  
William Barent [2895], 628

## WENDELL

Abraham [2082], 45, 103  
Abraham [3103], 142  
Abraham [8613], 142, 261  
Anna [2083], 45, 103  
Arjeta [9208], 262, 436  
Catharyna [2084], 45, 103  
Catherine [9207], 262, 436  
Catherine [9213], 262, 436  
Cornelia [8158], 142, 262  
Daniel [8615], 142, 262  
Elisabet [9212], 262, 436  
Elizabeth [2078], 45, 103  
Elizabeth [8160], 142, 261  
Evert [2081], 45, 103  
Gessie [2079], 45, 103  
Harriet [9211], 262, 436  
James [8614], 142, 262  
James [9210], 262, 436  
Jane [14467], 263, 436  
Johannes [8611], 142  
Johannes Evertse [2073], 45  
Johannis [8161], 142, 261  
Mary [9214], 262, 436  
Pemmile [14468], 263, 436  
Saertie [8162], 142, 262  
Sara [9209], 262, 436  
Susanna [2080], 45, 103

## WENTWORTH

Anna [870], 201

## WENZEL

Herbert George [7775], 1451

## WERNER

Charles E. [1647], 830  
Harry [11512], 1224  
Katherine Elizabeth [1646], 830

## WESSELS

Harmen [8508], 26  
Hendrickje [3057], 26

## WEST

Alia [3296], 734  
David Lyle [4939], 1350, 1429  
Elizabeth Janean [4940], 1350,  
1430  
Harry Irwin Jr. [4934], 1350  
Henry T [14299], 1197  
Karen Marie [4938], 1350, 1429

## WEST

Leonard Kip [4941], 1350, 1430

## WESTERHOFF

Peter [13834], 1356

## WESTERMAN

George A [10367], 1275

## WESTERVELDT

Cornelius [9266], 277  
John [9267], 277  
Margrietje [9252], 275  
Mary [9268], 277, 448  
Rachel [9270], 277, 448  
Susan [9269], 277, 448

## WESTERVELT

Casparus [332], 198  
Casper J. [1270], 853  
Emma [712], 1113, 1298  
Henry D. [931], 843  
Henry J. [1299], 856  
Jacob [1271], 853, 1114  
Jacob [706], 850, 1113  
Jacob B. [1272], 853  
John [1306], 856, 1119  
John [704], 850  
John [713], 1113, 1298  
Margaret [935], 844, 1108  
Margrietje [10666], 368  
Maria Jurianse [765], 189, 194  
Mary Esther [1305], 856, 1119  
Osselchy [14397], 368  
Rachel [1224], 1103  
Rachel [705], 850, 1112  
Rebecca [1250], 561  
William [13707], 885  
Wyntje [10368], 842

## WESTFALL

Caroline [3661], 981

## WESTLAKE

Richard [3356], 510

## WESTLING

Charles [1832], 1321  
Charles Henry [1834], 1321, 1418  
Fred Greene [1835], 1321, 1418  
Kenneth Arthur [1836], 1321,  
1418  
Oliver Kip [1833], 1321, 1418

# Name Index

---

## WESTLUND

Amy Marie [14290], 1196

## WETMORE

Francis Lewis [13809], 1029

Fred [13810], 1029, 1238

Laverne [13812], 1029, 1238

Lewis [13811], 1029, 1238

Lewis D [13813], 1029

## WHARTON

Elizabeth C [11905], 899

## WHEAT

Annie [11421], 1312

## WHEATON

Elizabeth [3363], 510

## WHEELAND

D E [13736], 1192

Viola [6154], 1192

## WHEELER

Bleeker Langdon [11655], 976,  
1209

Langdon Preble [11654], 976

## WHIPPLE

Clement (Rev) [3912], 715

## WHITE

Henrietta [10444], 688

Hugh William [14464], 1331

Joseph Jr [10445], 688

## WHITED

Joan [13221], 1099, 1288

Kenneth [13220], 1099

## WHITING

Anna Jane [4078], 488

Deborah [14493], 206

Henry MD [4079], 488

## WHITMAN

Dorothy Gertrude [14545], 995,  
1219

Ethel Van Tuyl [14546], 995, 1219

Irene Ada [14544], 995, 1219

Walter S [14543], 995

## WHITMORE

Anna D [13115], 979, 1211

Ellen Irving [13116], 979, 1211

John [13618], 979

Richard B [13113], 979

## WHITNEY

Ellen A [10141], 956

## WHITNEY

Lucy [9605], 542

Margaret Ann [4028], 483

Mary E [9504], 725

Seth (Deacon) [4029], 483

## WHITRIDGE

(No Given Name) [9817], 579

## WHITSON

Joseph [4287], 727

Sarah Ellis [4286], 727

## WHITTIER

John Patten [2957], 661

Laura W. [2956], 661

## WHYMAN

Williamina [10597], 1210

## WIGGERS

Doretta C [11088], 961

## WILBER

Anne Marie [6693], 518

## WILBUR

Nathan [8732], 291

## WILDER

Throop M. [7303], 1355

## WILDING

Alfred G [14340], 1343

Margaret Belle [14341], 1343,  
1429

## WILDY

Emlie [5893], 473, 726

Mary [5890], 473, 726

Robert [5889], 473, 726

Susan [5891], 473, 726

Weeden [5892], 473, 726

William [5888], 473

## WILES

Donald John [14509], 1459, 1460

## WILEY

Emeline B [11693], 526

## WILKINS

Lotta D. [3924], 716

## WILKINSON

Eliza [2394], 220, 388

Ellenor [2393], 220, 388

Harriet A [11703], 526

Maria [2395], 220, 388

Rachel [2396], 220, 389

Richard [2392], 220

## WILKINSON

Sarah [2398], 220, 389

Susan [2397], 220, 389

## WILL

Mabel Margaret [10932], 1209

## WILLARD

George Bould [7284], 1453

Henry Welling [7283], 1453

## WILLAUER

Clara W [12145], 1172

## WILLETT

Mary [8774], 325

## WILLIAMS

Abraham [1289], 857, 1119

Annattie [2371], 108

Charlotte Bishop [1866], 1143

Eddie [1291], 858, 1120

Elmore [1288], 857, 1119

Eva Louise [1292], 858, 1120

Helena [1290], 858, 1120

James Watson [3448], 758, 1027

Jane Tucker [10526], 1331, 1423

Joan Kay [10529], 1331, 1423

John K [10523], 1151

John Kennedy [10532], 1331, 1424

John Kennedy III [10524], 1151,  
1331

Joseph [10406], 184

Lilian [1287], 857, 1119

Margaret [14175], 1186

Maria [1180], 340

Mary [10405], 184

Mary [13469], 1089

Nathaniel [3440], 758

Nicholas [9176], 343

Peter [9177], 343

Phoebe [10566], 580

Robert J. [1283], 857, 1120

Virginia Webb [10533], 1331,  
1424

William [13701], 883

William White (Rev.) [1867], 1143

## WILLIAMSEN

Johannis [245], 182

## WILLIAMSON

Caroline [2013], 380, 601

Elsa Rebecca [12456], 1410

# Name Index

---

## WILLIAMSON

Hester [2014], 380, 601  
Isaac [2011], 380, 601  
Kate B. [3662], 981  
Mathew [7141], 221  
Richard [2005], 380  
Richard [2012], 380, 601

## WILLIAR

Florence Loraine [11506], 1300  
John A [11509], 1300

## WILLOUGHAN

James [4791], 1351

## WILLSON

Beatrice Ellen [1667], 836  
Waldo Wallace [1668], 836

## WILSON

Anna Corbet [2749], 391  
Earl Jr [14582], 1219, 1369  
Earl Lodge [14581], 1219  
George Hixson [11474], 704, 988  
Hannah [6799], 786  
Holly Lee [6955], 1443, 1464  
Ira Simeon [12249], 1078  
Jane [4730], 923  
Jean Loie [14584], 1219, 1369  
John [7465], 376  
John Capt. [2682], 242  
Leota Isobell [6518], 1078  
Marian [6846], 1260  
Martha [2681], 242  
Robert [9377], 543  
Sarah Matilda [11470], 704, 988,  
989  
Susan [4734], 924  
Terry [6953], 1443  
Walter Blakelock [14583], 1219,  
1369  
William [2750], 391  
Zachary Lee [6954], 1443, 1464

## WILTSIE

Marguerite [10947], 269

## WINANS

Ann [830], 587  
Mary W. [1809], 1135  
Seymour [1810], 1135

## WINGATE

Edward [8855], 329

## WINNE

Tanneke [10544], 102

## WINNIE

Edgar [11744], 816  
Elsie [11745], 816, 1086  
Martha J [11747], 817, 1086  
Sarah Elizabeth [11746], 817, 1086

## WINSLOW

Benedict Stewart [1793], 1306  
Bert [1795], 1306, 1409  
Ethel [1796], 1306, 1409  
Gertrude [1794], 1306, 1409

## WINTERS

Catherine [10331], 1177, 1350  
Frank J [10330], 1176

## WINTERSCHIEDT

Carrie Lovina [8084], 1222, 1223

## WINTERSTEIN

Stella M [13248], 1259

## WIRT

Hannah [11899], 384

## WITBECK

Elizabeth [10581], 213

## WITHROW

Ronald [14081], 1427

## WITTNER

Elizabeth [8884], 1451

## WOBIO

John William [13778], 951

## WOLF

Louisa I [8009], 639, 640

## WOLFADEN

Martha [10757], 1317

## WOLSEY

Elizabeth [3370], 496

## WOOD

Anna [4752], 924, 1181  
Denise Sue [11578], 1439  
Elizabeth [4754], 924, 1181  
Emily [6794], 787, 1059  
Frederic [11058], 389, 621  
Frederick [4751], 924, 1181  
George [11057], 389  
George [4750], 924, 1181  
Harriet [6792], 787, 1059  
Isaac W. [3502], 520  
Isabella [4748], 924, 1181

## WOOD

James [4732], 924  
James [4755], 924, 1181  
John [4753], 924, 1181  
Lewis [4747], 924, 1181  
Mary [4749], 924, 1181  
Paul Welch [11596], 1439  
Philo [6678], 786, 787  
William [6677], 786, 787  
William A. [6793], 787, 1059

## WOODFIELD

Sarah Ann [8117], 371

## WOODRUFF

Anna [3933], 463, 717  
Benjamin [3898], 462  
Catherine French [3931], 462, 717  
Christopher D. [3897], 462  
Christopher Denman [3926], 462,  
716  
Clarence C [10921], 990, 1216  
Henry K [3927], 462, 716  
Maria Louisa [3930], 462, 717  
Mary Elizabeth [3929], 462, 717  
Obadiah [10920], 707, 990  
Olivia Ledyard [3932], 462, 717  
Seth H [10919], 707  
Susan Kip [3928], 462, 716

## WOODS

Cora Bell [10425], 1290  
Daniel [8411], 1270, 1390  
Elias Hicks [3391], 757  
Jacques [8412], 1270, 1390  
Lorne [8409], 1270  
Lynne [8410], 1270, 1389  
Michelle [8413], 1270, 1390  
Samuel [8466], 1390, 1448  
William Mason [10426], 1290

## WOODWARD

Hemet [6055], 1031  
Mary Delia [1585], 881

## WOOSTER

Charles L. [6145], 948, 1191  
Eugene H. [6146], 948, 1191  
Howard Samuel [6144], 947  
James W. [6147], 948, 1191  
Martha J. [6148], 948, 1191  
Morgan H [13739], 947

# Name Index

---

## WORCESTER

John [5117], 875  
Susan Pinkham [1570], 875

## WORDEN

Ananias [4003], 479  
Clarissa (Clara) Graham [4004],  
479  
Martha Ann Eliza [4002], 479

## WORL

(No Given Name) [4590], 1235

## WOTRING

Florence [12155], 908  
William Luther [13964], 908

## WRIGHT

Adah [5738], 494, 755  
Barnabas [5631], 491  
Barnabas [5693], 492  
Calvin Seward [14124], 431  
Charles [5634], 491, 752  
Edgar [5633], 491, 752  
Edward [5734], 494  
Elijah [2832], 419  
Elizabeth [5736], 494, 755  
George Edward [5636], 491, 752  
Hannah [5635], 491, 752  
Hannah [5739], 494, 755  
Jane [10864], 871  
Joel Sidney [14125], 431, 678  
John [5632], 491, 752  
Lydia [2831], 419  
Mary Aldine [14127], 678, 971  
Rebecca [3137], 279  
Robert H. [5735], 494, 754  
Sarah [5737], 494, 755

## WYCKOFF

Neeltje Pietersen [7180], 183

## WYMAN

Gladys Mary [7083], 1073  
James Arthur [8245], 1073

## WYNCOOP

Abraham [107], 37, 95  
Benjamin [108], 37, 95  
Catharina [109], 37, 95  
Cornelis [105], 37, 95  
Cornelis [106], 37, 95  
Cornelius [55], 37  
Johannes [110], 37, 95

## WYNCOOP

Maria [111], 37, 95

## WYNENTS

Stephen [2363], 140

## WYNKOOP

Benjamin [54], 37

## YATES

Alexander [7036], 335  
Catalina [7046], 336, 544  
Catalyna [8197], 240  
Christopher [7037], 335, 543  
Christopher [7039], 335, 543  
Cornelia [7038], 335, 543  
James [7041], 335, 543  
Jane [7040], 335, 543  
Rebecca [7932], 628

## YEAGER

John [10785], 1414  
Nettie May [10781], 1414

## YELVERTON

Hannah [8138], 211

## YERKS

Sadie [4504], 779

## YETTER

Arthur McKinley [12457], 904

## YORK

John [9037], 331

## YOUNG

Charles Monroe [9795], 1246  
Eliza R. [4163], 507  
Ellen R [11462], 988  
Jane [8719], 277  
John [4164], 507  
Marsh [2034], 895, 1164  
Martha [9181], 343, 344  
Mary I [11814], 889  
Peter F [11463], 988  
Sarah Searing [10970], 707  
Thomas [2025], 895

## YOUNGBLOOD

Elizabeth [11731], 539

## YOUNGHAUSE

Budd [13818], 1362, 1436  
Harold [13817], 1362  
Norma D [13819], 1362, 1436

## YOUNGKIN

Bernice Arlene [6864], 1221, 1369

## YOUNGKIN

Joseph Malin [6863], 1221

## YOUNKINS

(No Given Name) [12875], 893  
Rebeca Jane [12864], 893

## YRUMBERRY DE SALABERRY

Anne Cordelia Lilia [6550], 1077

## ZABOROSKI

Jan [389], 184

## ZABRISKE

Ann Lavinia [923], 843, 1107  
Anne [10656], 1118  
Anny [916], 559, 843  
Casper [912], 559  
Casper [925], 843, 1108  
Christiana [983], 1117  
David A. [984], 1117  
Esther [1244], 558  
Getty [915], 559, 843  
Isaac [1221], 841, 1103  
Isaac [918], 559, 843  
Jan C [8190], 558  
John [917], 559, 843  
John [924], 843, 1107  
John H. [1210], 840, 841  
John H. [1222], 841, 1103  
Mariah [914], 559, 843  
Mary [1225], 1103, 1292  
Sarah [1226], 1104, 1292  
Tiney [913], 559, 843

## ZABRISKIE

Albert J [388], 184  
Catharine Alletta [11322], 1122  
Elizabeth [392], 184, 346  
Geertjen [393], 184, 346  
Hendrick [398], 184, 346  
Jan [397], 184, 346  
Joost [331], 198  
Lea [395], 184, 346  
Margrietje [394], 184, 346  
Rachel [1046], 354, 356, 363  
Rachel [396], 184, 346

## ZAPATA

Andre [8495], 1447  
Kaeden Colt [8498], 1447, 1466  
Makaela Jayne [8499], 1447, 1466  
Raul [8496], 1447

## Name Index

---

### **ZAPATA**

Ryder Payne [8500], 1447, 1466

### **ZEIGLER**

Lewis [12014], 901

### **ZENTZ**

Raymond Lawrence [9786], 1247

### **ZITTEL**

Walter W Jr [10282], 1458

### **ZOPP**

Amanda Kathryn [11806], 889,  
1157

Benjamin Wilson [11805], 888

Catherine [8116], 371

Dollie D [14104], 888, 1157

Glenco Preston [14103], 888, 1157

Joseph H [14057], 1155

Mary Jane [11790], 1155

Mona [14106], 888, 1157

Wesley [14105], 888, 1157

William Preston [14108], 1157,  
1341

### **ZWITTER**

Mary J [11410], 1032